

COLUMBIA LIBRARIES OFFSITE  
AVERY FINE ARTS RESTRICTED



AR00880426

# Ex Libris

SEYMOUR DURST

*t' Fort nieuw Amsterdam op de Manhatans*



FORT NEW AMSTERDAM



(NEW YORK), 1651.

*When you leave, please leave this book  
Because it has been said  
"Ever'thing comes t' him who waits  
Except a loaned book."*

EVERY ARCHITECTURAL AND FINE ARTS LIBRARY

GIFT OF SEYMOUR B. DURST OLD YORK LIBRARY



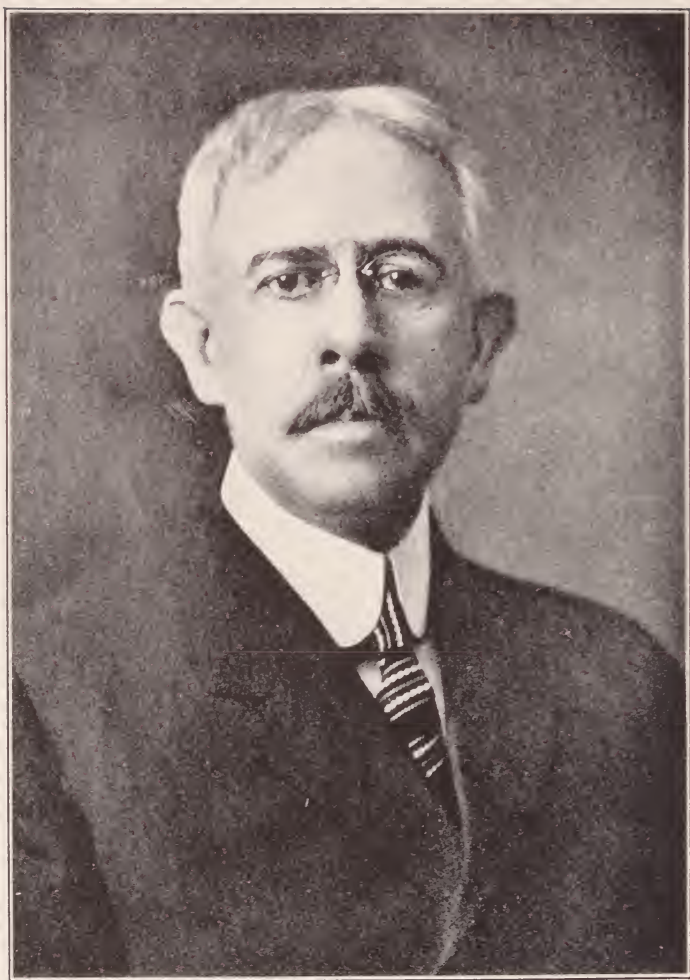


Digitized by the Internet Archive  
in 2014









*Frederick Gregory Mather*

THE  
REFUGEES

*of* 1776 *from*

LONG ISLAND

TO

CONNECTICUT

*By*

FREDERIC GREGORY MATHER

*Compiler and Editor of "New York in the Revolution" and "New York in  
the Revolution—Supplement"*



GENEALOGICAL PUBLISHING CO., INC.  
BALTIMORE

1972

Originally Published  
Albany, 1913

6155112  
E  
263  
N6  
M4  
1972

Reprinted  
Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc.  
Baltimore, 1972

*Library of Congress Cataloging in Publication Data*

Mather, Frederic Gregory, 1844-1925.

The refugees of 1776 from Long Island to Connecticut.

Reprint of the 1913 ed.

1. New York (State)—History—Revolution. 2. Connecticut—History—Revolution. 3. Long Island—History—Revolution. 4. Long Island—Biography.

I. Title.

E263.N6M4 1972                    973.3                    72-39173

ISBN 0-8063-0495-2



## INTRODUCTION

---

The late Mr. Berthold Fernow was the Archivist, or custodian, of the Original Documents relating to the history of the Province and State of New York. His office was held under the direction of the Board of Regents of the University. Down to the year 1882, but little had been done in the way of publishing the Documents relating to the Revolutionary War. Indeed, there was no printed information as to the contents of those Documents. In this respect the State of New York was far behind her neighbors. But, with the Centennial of 1776, there came a revival of the Revolutionary spirit; and New York shared in this, along with the other States which succeeded to the 13 original Colonies.

So, in the year first named above, the Board directed Mr. Fernow to examine the MS. Records, and to cull therefrom all items relative to the Military establishment during the War. In 1887, the results of this work were published in a quarto entitled: "Vol. 1 of New York State Archives — New York in the Revolution." The editor drew upon the Proceedings of the Provincial Congress, the Committee of Safety and the Convention of New York; quoted liberally from the "Miscellaneous Papers," the "Assembly Papers" and other Original Documents in preparing the New York Line of the Continental Army; and provided an Alphabetical Roster of the State Troops. The work was well done; but it had the serious defect of three separate Indexes, instead of one General Index covering the whole.

During the progress of Mr. Fernow's work I was a resident of Albany. I made frequent visits to his office, took part in his investigations, and felt that I was of some value to him. The office was in the South-East corner of the third floor of the State Building, on Eagle St. On the same floor, in the North-West corner, there was a room which had been, and still is, used for storage purposes by the State Comptroller whose main offices are on the first floor. At that time neither Mr. Fernow, nor I, nor any one else, knew that the store-room contained Revolutionary War Documents quite as important as any which were passing through our hands. Nor did I dream that, more than ten years later, I should be doing for those yet undiscovered papers what Mr. Fernow was then doing for the papers which were under his control.

The new Documents were finally discovered when Hon. James A. Roberts was Comptroller. They consisted, mainly, of the receipts of soldiers for their pay, with an occasional pay-roll. These Documents were in the care of the Comptroller because they were vouchers for money paid out by the Auditor-General, the predecessor of the Comptroller as the financial agent of the State. (Pages 134-137) Mr. Roberts at once realized the value of the papers; and he secured the services of Col. Charles O. Shephard to arrange and classify them. Col. Shephard prepared about 10 Folio Volumes of the "Revolutionary War MSS.," with a card Index to the same; and he found that the State should be credited with 41,633 soldiers, instead of the 17,781 allowed by Gen. Knox at the end of the War. He had not finished his inquiry when the Legislature demanded something in the way of a book to show for the appropriation. Of course the demand had to be considered, or there would have been no funds for continuing the work. Therefore, in 1897, the First Edition of "New York in the Revolution, as Colony and State" was printed. It was incomplete as to the papers which had been looked over; and it had no Index.

At this point, Col. Shephard had other engagements which made it impossible for him to continue the work. Mr. Roberts then called upon me to continue and to finish it. Fearing that some papers had been overlooked, I explored every corner of the store-room. In this way I secured all Documents which had a bearing on the War — whether or no they related to the service of the soldiers. The mounting of all Documents of this nature in

a permanent form was continued until, at the end, there were 52 Volumes of the "MSS.," with a corresponding increase in the card Index. The number of soldiers to be credited to the State also arose to 51,972. (Page 1046) The Legislature having made further appropriations, a Second Edition of "New York in the Revolution, etc.," was published, under my editorship, in 1898. This contained much additional matter, and it was provided with a General Index. In regard to terms of service, it was not so full as Mr. Fernow's book; but it had a much longer list of soldiers, and the proof of their pay in their own signatures. It proved to be, and it still is, the standard evidence of service in the War by soldiers from the State of New York. As such, it continues to be the chief reliance of those who seek to join the several Patriotic Societies.

In the old store-room there were also Documents of quite as much interest as the ones which were used in preparing the Second Edition; for they threw side-lights on the source of supplies, the confiscation of property and the general conduct of the War within the confines of the State. This material was so good that I suggested to Mr. Roberts the publication of another book which should give certain hitherto unknown phases of the struggle. With Mr. Roberts' hearty co-operation — and that of the successive Comptrollers William J. Morgan, Theodore P. Gilman and Erastus C. Knight — and aided by several Legislative appropriations, the work was continued until 1901, when "New York in the Revolution—Supplement" was published, of which I was also the editor.

It is with much satisfaction that I look back to the four years which were spent in the production of the two books; for all of the statements therein were based upon Original Documents which had not been available down to that time. Many thousands of the books have been printed since they were first published — and without change, as the errors are negligible.

For a number of years, the 52 Volumes of "Revolutionary MSS." and the card Index remained in the main office of the Comptroller. It was not a wise move to take them from a place of comparative safety to the more dangerous surroundings of the State Library. Yet this was done just before the fire of March 29, 1911, destroyed the greater part of them. If, only, they had been allowed to stay where they were until the new Education Building was ready! It is fortunate that the more valuable contents of the Documents had been preserved in the two books named above; and that certain other of the Documents, in their entirety, are preserved in the work which I am now publishing. In order to do what I can to make up for the loss, my deposition will appear on Page 15, at the end of the Table of Contents.

While preparing the "Supplement," I came across numerous bundles marked "Refugees from Long Island." For want of space, I was unable to print but a few of the papers, together with an imperfect list of the Refugees. ("Supplement," pp. 127-133) The Refugees sympathized with the American cause; and were not Tories, as is often supposed. The papers were Claims against the State of New York for expenses of removal to Connecticut, in 1776, just after the Battle of Long Island had left the Refugees at the mercy of the enemy. Three copies of all the Claims were made, and compared carefully with the originals. My first thought was to present the copies to certain Historical Societies. But, before doing this, I made further inquiry; and I found that very little had been written, or even recorded, as to those unfortunate people. The several Historians of Long Island had mentioned them; but, in nearly every case, there was a quotation from the epigrammatic Notes of Henry Onderdonk, Jr. (Pages 986-988) The question then was: "where is the material on which Onderdonk drew for his Notes"? The State Library, at Albany, could not answer. I looked at the printed and MS. matter in the Library, dated 1776-1800; and what little was found appears in Appendixes A. and B. This was all, aside from the Claims, that the State of New York could furnish. To Appendix A. were added extracts from the Census of 1776 (taken just before the flight), which were of great value. The Claims were called, tentatively, Appendix C.; for I had not thought, down to that time, of expanding the subject into a book. Before Appendix C. was closed, a number of missing parts were supplied by the Connecticut State Library and by individuals.

Having exhausted New York, I turned to Connecticut. Three Auditors passed upon the Claims before they were paid. They were the Refugees: Thomas Dering, John Foster and Capt. Thomas Wickham; and their work was done at Middletown. Surely, that City must have something worth the trouble of getting it. But the office of the Town Clerk had nothing concerning the Refugees; and all the evidence that they had been there was in the shape of a few tomb-stones. I then appealed to Mr. Frank Farnsworth Starr, the veteran Historian of Middletown, who replied:

The statement you make as to a Board of Auditors acting on Claims against New York and holding meetings in Middletown is something entirely new to me, and I suspect to all other residents. I have no information about Thomas Dering or Thomas Wickham. Foster was not an uncommon name here down to 1800, and two or more John's lived here, so that nothing could probably be proved about your John. I never knew that the Committee of Inspection of any Town in Connecticut kept records, certainly the Middletown Committee did not. I was connected with the Town Clerk's office for 20 years; and twice packed up the papers for removal to other quarters and back again, making four different times that all the old papers were handled by me. I know of no records of any Justice of the Peace which would help you.

This was discouraging. But, on visiting Hartford, the Connecticut Historical Society and the State Library furnished the Documents which are given in Appendixes D. E. and F. This additional matter was of great importance. It not only gave many new names, but it also — especially in Appendix E — showed the sufferings of the Refugees. The same Appendix gave the source of nearly all of the Onderdonk Notes. They are printed therein along with the full text of the Documents to which they relate.

Meantime, a printed list of about 400 Refugees — all who appeared in Appendix C. — was sent to many parties in Connecticut and on Long Island. In half a year, the list numbered 600, with additional names coming in almost daily. The several Appendixes also swelled the number. So that now, at the close, we have a total of 1274 — of which 1124 were from Long Island, and 150 from New York City. (Page 659) Many names were sent after the estimates on Page 187 had been printed. Consequently, the total number of the Refugees is probably in excess of the figures given on that Page. The total of the Refugees is reasonably accurate. A few names may have been omitted; but that is not the fault of this inquiry. The fault is with those who did not reply to the inquiry in the three separate lists of the Refugees which were posted, for several years, in many places in New York and in Connecticut. If the lists had been held open for 10 years longer, it is doubtful if a considerable number of new names would have been reported.

The decision to print this book came after the discovery of many additional Refugees, and after the valuable material in Appendix E. had supplemented Appendix C. The first plan was to give a brief history of the Refugees, and their names; and to follow with the Appendixes A. to F. As much as this might have been done three years ago. But I was advised that more interest in the work would be taken if the ancestry, families, deeds and descendants of the Refugees were mentioned. Therefore, Part 2 — Biographical was prepared, of which more will be said later on. Out of the Biographies grew Appendix G. — Military Service; for it would not be fair to the Refugees to state that they left Long Island, and deny them the credit of service in the Army elsewhere. This Appendix was enlarged so as to include the service of every one on Long Island, whether a Refugee or not, just before, and during, the Battle of Long Island which ended all active operations in that quarter. So that Appendix G. is the first attempt to group, in one record, all the Militia of Long Island. The Biographies are also responsible for the first part of Appendix H., The Associations. Here we have lists of all the signers, and those who refused to sign, on Long Island; but the "R" opposite a name, while that of a Refugee, does not always show that he was the Refugee in the Biographies. (Page 1050) The rest of Appendix H. contains Miscellaneous Documents of much importance. In Appendix I. we have the Biographies of many prominent soldiers and civilians, not Refugees, who are mentioned in the book. For the convenience of the reader, as well as to keep the General Index within bounds, the same treatment is applied to all Biographies, including the Refugees and those in Appendix I. The Index gives the Page on which the Biography may be found; and in that Biography will be found all references in the book which



are not given in the Index. The Biography thus serves as a special Index for each individual, respectively. Appendix J. carries the Illustrations and the Abbreviations. The Illustrations are: Portraits, 115; Autographs, 559; Houses, 77; Monuments, 8; Tomb-stones, 14; Public and Historical Buildings, 8; Fac-similes of Original Documents, 19; Maps, 21; Plans and Diagrams, 7; General Views, 15; Miscellaneous, 34; Ornamental Pieces, 9 — Total, 886. The General Index contains nearly 20,000 names.

If all of the material in the Appendixes had been in hand from the beginning, a better arrangement of it could have been made. But some parts of it came so late that they had to be placed somewhat out of their order. It was impossible to re-arrange the material already in place, because it had been referred to many times on Pages which had been stereotyped. This trouble was minimized by building the book backward — that is, by perfecting the Appendixes first, as far as possible. In a word, the Appendixes are the foundation of the whole work, and without them there would be little of value. They should interest the average reader who might not care for the rest of the book. Even the given names in the General Index might serve to amuse other readers.

On Page 17, it is stated, that this is not a History of the Revolutionary War. Chapters 1-6 give a brief outline so as to show the relative importance of the Battle of Long Island and the Loss of New York City which were responsible for the fact that there were Refugees. Certain little known phases of the War are described in Chapters 7-12. In Chapters 13-20 the history of the Refugees is given. Finally, Chapters 21-26, we trace the local conduct of the War on Long Island, in Connecticut and in Westchester County, N. Y.—wherein many of the Refugees took a prominent part. What is recorded in these Chapters and in the Appendixes may be the last word on the War, so far as Long Island is concerned. If anything, that is the historical scope of this work. Much additional matter might have been given had there not been a persistent desire not to stray from the text. Yet what is recorded between these covers shows such intense suffering and such real heroism, often in most dramatic situations, that some talent might well produce, what has not been produced hitherto, the real Play of 1776.

The hardest, and most exacting, work in this inquiry was done in preparing Part 2—Biographical. This required the exchange of letters reaching into the thousands; and it caused delays of many months in the publication. In this effort, I had so many helpers that it would not be fair to call the roll lest some be omitted. All of them are quoted in the text, and the General Index shows where they are quoted. To all of them I extend my appreciation for what they have done. A few of my best correspondents passed away without seeing this book, in which they were intensely interested. But their work survives in these pages, and the Index shows what they did. Foremost among them was Hon. Henry P. Hedges, of Bridge Hampton, L. I., whom I consulted personally several times. He died just as I was about to interview him on some of the closing features of the work. Others on Long Island were: Mr. Charles R. Dayton, of East Hampton; Mr. James F. Young, of Manhasset; Rear Admiral Ebenezer S. Prime, of Huntington; Mr. Samuel O. Lee, of Huntington; and Mr. Oliver H. Perry, of Elmhurst. Elsewhere, there were: Hon. Horace Russell and Mr. John H. Wainwright, of New York City; Prof. James W. Moore, of Easton, Pa.; and Dr. Isaac H. Platt, of Wallingford, Pa.

The beginning of the biographical inquiry was most discouraging. The first "returns" came from Mr. Dayton who described the situation at East Hampton in these extracts from his numerous letters:—

The main difficulty appears to be in getting anything from the descendants of these people. Very few of them have any family record as far back, and many not at all. It is surprising how few of them know whether their ancestors went away as Refugees. I am obliged to visit the cemetery to ascertain when they died, in order to know whether they came back at all. So little is known at this late day by their descendants (if they are descendants) that I can identify but very few of the names on your list as being from East Hampton.

It is now 132 years since the battle of Long Island. Many of the persons you have as Refugees were doubtless from this place, but in the absence of family records, in most cases, the inability of persons now living to tell whether they were at all related to the so called Refugees; and even if they could, have no knowledge either from tradition, family records or otherwise, as to whether they were Refugees, or not, is why I could not do more.

All I was able to do was to give the names on the list, that were here, and could have been Refugees, excluding, of course, those who died too early, or were born too late. You would be surprised to know how little the present generation know about their ancestors. The days for reverence for ancestral pride is past, except in very few instances. Why, I actually found an intelligent man the other day, 70 years old, who did not know the name of his grandfather.

Even the Genealogy from which I draw is by no means complete. In some instances, only a part of the families are given. Many genealogies give only one name, and others just enough to trace the line of descent. Being familiar myself with the descendants of many of the names on your lists, I was able to get information (not from the descendants themselves, for that was impossible in regard to them) but from their associates or connections with others, which a stranger could not obtain. The absence of dates of birth and death, the perpetuation of the same name through successive generations, made it exceedingly difficult to identify any name on the list with the same name in the Genealogy, and it was only by a diligent search in the Town Records and Church records that it could be done, and even in that case it was often impossible, owing to the frequent omissions, and the repetition of the same name.

Another correspondent gave the following as an example of the difficulties which beset her:

When I asked information from a near relative, he told me that he could not get up the enthusiasm necessary to enable him to assist in my "genealogical boom," as he termed it; that we are all children of God who has us duly entered and accounted for on his Great Book, etc. He then gave me a lecture, from his stand-point of "republican simplicity" and pious indifference to earthly affairs, upon genealogical matters generally, and their vanity. He endeavored to convince me that my labor was neither Godly, commendable nor necessary; and that, consequently, his chances, he being indifferent to such mundane affairs, were much better than mine for an agreeable hereafter.

Still another correspondent — we will call him Baynes — found fault with the spelling of the name in his immediate family. He wrote in this way:

Long years ago my cousin Stratton came to me and said that the spelling of our name, Baines, was all wrong; that he had looked it up in books, and it should be Baynes. I told him that he was wrong. But, unfortunately for all of us, he persuaded me, and some of my brothers and sisters, and all of his father's family, to make the change. Afterward, when he was an old man, he came to me, regretted the mistake that he had made and said that he had changed back to Baines, and so had almost everybody whom he had persuaded to change to Baynes. He wanted me to change back to Baines; but I told him my name was recorded as Baynes in the office of the Town Clerk, and I could not do it. "But," he said, "your sons have changed back to Baines." "Let them spell the name anyway they like," I replied, "as long as they don't disgrace it. But I won't change."

His was not the only family in which the name was spelled variously; sometimes by the individual, more often by the one recording it. Thus we have: Curwin, for Corwin; Hoel, for Howell; Udall and Woodle, for Woodhull; Hulse, for Halsey; Parsons, for Pierson; Cupper, for Cooper; and Tillenness, for Tillinghast. Then, there was the controversy, not yet settled, as to the final "g" in Alling, Conkling, Griffing &c.; and the final "s" in Youngs. There was much confusion among the given names, also. Joyce stood for Rejoice; Scena, for Asenath; and Deziah, for Desire. It took some time to translate Rich Shary into Capt. Recompence Sherrill. In the end, nearly all of these obstacles were overcome by appealing to those who were best informed as to their respective families.

As a rule, the correspondents gave full and intelligent replies to the inquiries. If anything, the average of them sent too much. In numerous cases, parties who had seen, or heard of, the printed lists sent the names of Refugees not on the lists; and, with them, much valuable information about their descendants. Two leading instances are Henry Brown, Jr. (Pages 280, 281) and Elias Cooper. (Page 311) A few of the correspondents held back until they saw that a book was in sight, and that their neighbors would be in it. Then they made haste to reply. One man, however, actually refused access to important documents which were in his attic.

Duplicate work in the Biographies has been avoided, when possible. Printed Genealogies have been more often referred to than copied. In rare cases, the origin of the family in Europe is mentioned — the line usually beginning with the emigrant ancestor to America. Differing opinions as to the origin of a family have been reconciled; or, failing in that, all the opinions have been given, with the informants as authorities. Special attention and extra space have been given to families which have no printed Genealogy. Some of the Biographies, it will be noticed, are very scant. This might have been because there was no information to be had; or because the descendants did not reply to the appeal; or because the reply came too late.

Of course, many prominent families on Long Island do not appear in the Biographies because they had no representative among the Refugees.

The biographical inquiry often helped itself in unexpected ways. A remark, dropped by Mr. William Higgins Conkling (Page 305), identified four Conkling brothers who were Refugees; and when Mr. Conkling was asked for his Higgins line, he ran it back to Christian Higgins, a Refugee who had been elusive down to that time. A chance expression, made by a boy who accompanied him, proved that a certain man was a Refugee as against the statements of all his descendants that he was not. More important than all, the biographical inquiry put scattered branches of some families in communication, and introduced many interested parties to others of whose existence they did not know. The case of Alatheia Gildersleeve is in evidence.

On Pages 884 and 885 it is stated that, on March 28, 1780, she, with her child, was allowed to return to Long Island. She was unknown to the Gildersleeve descendants. After some inquiry, it was found that the Chatham—Portland, Conn., Church Records stated that, as Alatheia Overton, she married Henry Gildersleeve on Jan. 29, 1778, and that both were from Long Island. The Overton descendants were not aware of the marriage. Then the Gildersleeve Records informed that Henry, son of a Refugee and brother of two others, was born in 1755 and died Nov. 26, 1779. Thus Henry was himself a Refugee, and Alatheia was his Widow. What became of her after she returned to Long Island? The Mattituck Church Records stated that she married Jonathan Tuthill on April 27, 1780, only a few days after her return. Inquiry of the Tuthill descendants then brought out the names of her Tuthill children. (Pages 360, 361, 488, 612) Thus the brief notice of a Widow, but 25 years of age, ended in clearing a mystery in three families. The General Index, too, was increased by about 30 names.

Among those who saw certain proofs of this work, some objected to the very free use of punctuation marks. But it must be remembered that printers and writers differ as to the rule. So that I am entitled to decide upon my own rule — which is, that it is better to have too much punctuation than too little. Sentences of short, or moderate, length are preferable to the long and involved sentences of the late Hon. William M. Evarts or the celebrated 100-line sentence in Victor Hugo's "Les Miserables." The abundant use of Capital letters, herein, has been mentioned. Here, again, there is a reason; for all of the nouns, and many of the adjectives, in the Original Documents began with capitals.

This book should have been written 100 years ago while many of the Refugees, or at least their children, were still alive. It is hard to obtain satisfactory results in dealing with great-grand children. Moreover, many documents have been lost, or destroyed, in the meantime. So that, while others, from Hon. Silas Wood down, might have written the book, they had little incentive to do so. The trouble was that they did not have enough of a foundation on which to build. Appendix C. gave that foundation; and, as I had the only copies, it seemed to devolve upon me to produce the book. There have been many delays which have doubled the time taken, the size of the book and its cost. But the delays have perfected the work, and they have made it more valuable.

As I close these pages, I once more look out upon my oft-time inspiration. From the windows of my study I see, but two miles away, Shippan Point whence Tallmadge made his raids over to Long Island. Across the Sound, six miles away, I see the North shore of the Island from Lloyd's Neck to Setauket. And then I live over again the life I have been living with the Refugees. Their sorrowings and their sufferings are over. May they rest in peace.

STAMFORD, CONN., August 11, 1913.

*Frederic G. Mather*



# CONTENTS

INTRODUCTION.....	PAGE 5
-------------------	-----------

## PART ONE—HISTORICAL

### FIRST DIVISION—THE SHORT STORY OF THE REVOLUTIONARY WAR

CHAPTER 1. LEXINGTON TO TICONDEROGA.....	17																
<table style="width: 100%; border-collapse: collapse;"> <tr> <td style="width: 50%; text-align: right;">Population of the Colonies.....</td> <td style="text-align: right;">PAGE 17</td> <td style="width: 50%; text-align: left;">Capture of Crown Point and Ticon- deroga.....</td> <td style="text-align: right;">PAGE 22</td> </tr> <tr> <td style="text-align: right;">The Strategic Importance of Champlain.....</td> <td style="text-align: right;">18</td> <td></td> <td></td> </tr> </table>	Population of the Colonies.....	PAGE 17	Capture of Crown Point and Ticon- deroga.....	PAGE 22	The Strategic Importance of Champlain.....	18											
Population of the Colonies.....	PAGE 17	Capture of Crown Point and Ticon- deroga.....	PAGE 22														
The Strategic Importance of Champlain.....	18																
CHAPTER 2. BOSTON TO NEW YORK.....	24																
<table style="width: 100%; border-collapse: collapse;"> <tr> <td style="width: 50%; text-align: right;">Operations at the North.....</td> <td style="text-align: right;">PAGE 25</td> <td style="width: 50%; text-align: left;">Guarding the Stock.....</td> <td style="text-align: right;">PAGE 29</td> </tr> <tr> <td style="text-align: right;">The Siege of Boston.....</td> <td style="text-align: right;">26</td> <td style="text-align: left;">New York the Objective Point.....</td> <td style="text-align: right;">30</td> </tr> <tr> <td style="text-align: right;">Conditions on Long Island.....</td> <td style="text-align: right;">27</td> <td style="text-align: left;">Disturbances in the City.....</td> <td style="text-align: right;">30</td> </tr> <tr> <td style="text-align: right;">Resisting the Invaders.....</td> <td style="text-align: right;">28</td> <td style="text-align: left;">The Declaration of Independence.....</td> <td style="text-align: right;">32</td> </tr> </table>	Operations at the North.....	PAGE 25	Guarding the Stock.....	PAGE 29	The Siege of Boston.....	26	New York the Objective Point.....	30	Conditions on Long Island.....	27	Disturbances in the City.....	30	Resisting the Invaders.....	28	The Declaration of Independence.....	32	
Operations at the North.....	PAGE 25	Guarding the Stock.....	PAGE 29														
The Siege of Boston.....	26	New York the Objective Point.....	30														
Conditions on Long Island.....	27	Disturbances in the City.....	30														
Resisting the Invaders.....	28	The Declaration of Independence.....	32														
CHAPTER 3. THE BATTLE OF LONG ISLAND.....	33																
<table style="width: 100%; border-collapse: collapse;"> <tr> <td style="width: 50%; text-align: right;">Preparations in New York.....</td> <td style="text-align: right;">PAGE 34</td> <td style="width: 50%; text-align: left;">Preliminary Events on Long Island.....</td> <td style="text-align: right;">PAGE 40</td> </tr> <tr> <td style="text-align: right;">Preparations on Long Island.....</td> <td style="text-align: right;">36</td> <td style="text-align: left;">Active Hostilities Commence.....</td> <td style="text-align: right;">42</td> </tr> <tr> <td style="text-align: right;">Plans and Strength of the Enemy.....</td> <td style="text-align: right;">38</td> <td style="text-align: left;">Flanked by the Enemy.....</td> <td style="text-align: right;">44</td> </tr> <tr> <td style="text-align: right;">The Opposing Force.....</td> <td style="text-align: right;">38</td> <td style="text-align: left;">Retreat of the Americans.....</td> <td style="text-align: right;">48</td> </tr> </table>	Preparations in New York.....	PAGE 34	Preliminary Events on Long Island.....	PAGE 40	Preparations on Long Island.....	36	Active Hostilities Commence.....	42	Plans and Strength of the Enemy.....	38	Flanked by the Enemy.....	44	The Opposing Force.....	38	Retreat of the Americans.....	48	
Preparations in New York.....	PAGE 34	Preliminary Events on Long Island.....	PAGE 40														
Preparations on Long Island.....	36	Active Hostilities Commence.....	42														
Plans and Strength of the Enemy.....	38	Flanked by the Enemy.....	44														
The Opposing Force.....	38	Retreat of the Americans.....	48														
CHAPTER 4. THE LOSS OF NEW YORK CITY.....	50																
<table style="width: 100%; border-collapse: collapse;"> <tr> <td style="width: 50%; text-align: right;">The Conference at the Billopp House.....</td> <td style="text-align: right;">PAGE 52</td> <td style="width: 50%; text-align: left;">Battle of White Plains.....</td> <td style="text-align: right;">PAGE 56</td> </tr> <tr> <td style="text-align: right;">The Affair at Kipp's Bay.....</td> <td style="text-align: right;">52</td> <td style="text-align: left;">Capture of Fort Washington.....</td> <td style="text-align: right;">58</td> </tr> <tr> <td style="text-align: right;">Battle of Harlem Heights.....</td> <td style="text-align: right;">54</td> <td style="text-align: left;">Carleton Checked at the North.....</td> <td style="text-align: right;">60</td> </tr> <tr> <td></td> <td></td> <td style="text-align: left;">Trenton and Princeton.....</td> <td style="text-align: right;">60</td> </tr> </table>	The Conference at the Billopp House.....	PAGE 52	Battle of White Plains.....	PAGE 56	The Affair at Kipp's Bay.....	52	Capture of Fort Washington.....	58	Battle of Harlem Heights.....	54	Carleton Checked at the North.....	60			Trenton and Princeton.....	60	
The Conference at the Billopp House.....	PAGE 52	Battle of White Plains.....	PAGE 56														
The Affair at Kipp's Bay.....	52	Capture of Fort Washington.....	58														
Battle of Harlem Heights.....	54	Carleton Checked at the North.....	60														
		Trenton and Princeton.....	60														
CHAPTER 5. THE HIGHLANDS TO PHILADELPHIA.....	61																
<table style="width: 100%; border-collapse: collapse;"> <tr> <td style="width: 50%; text-align: right;">Importance of the Highlands.....</td> <td style="text-align: right;">PAGE 64</td> <td style="width: 50%; text-align: left;">Battle of Stillwater.....</td> <td style="text-align: right;">PAGE 73</td> </tr> <tr> <td style="text-align: right;">Capture of Forts Clinton and Montgomery.....</td> <td style="text-align: right;">64</td> <td style="text-align: left;">Battle of Saratoga.....</td> <td style="text-align: right;">73</td> </tr> <tr> <td style="text-align: right;">Oriskany and Fort Schuyler.....</td> <td style="text-align: right;">65</td> <td style="text-align: left;">The Loss of Philadelphia.....</td> <td style="text-align: right;">75</td> </tr> <tr> <td style="text-align: right;">The Expedition of Burgoyne.....</td> <td style="text-align: right;">68</td> <td style="text-align: left;">Operations on Long Island Sound.....</td> <td style="text-align: right;">76</td> </tr> </table>	Importance of the Highlands.....	PAGE 64	Battle of Stillwater.....	PAGE 73	Capture of Forts Clinton and Montgomery.....	64	Battle of Saratoga.....	73	Oriskany and Fort Schuyler.....	65	The Loss of Philadelphia.....	75	The Expedition of Burgoyne.....	68	Operations on Long Island Sound.....	76	
Importance of the Highlands.....	PAGE 64	Battle of Stillwater.....	PAGE 73														
Capture of Forts Clinton and Montgomery.....	64	Battle of Saratoga.....	73														
Oriskany and Fort Schuyler.....	65	The Loss of Philadelphia.....	75														
The Expedition of Burgoyne.....	68	Operations on Long Island Sound.....	76														
CHAPTER 6. VALLEY FORGE TO YORKTOWN.....	76																
<table style="width: 100%; border-collapse: collapse;"> <tr> <td style="width: 50%; text-align: right;">The Campaign of 1778.....</td> <td style="text-align: right;">PAGE 77</td> <td style="width: 50%; text-align: left;">The Campaign of 1781.....</td> <td style="text-align: right;">PAGE 81</td> </tr> <tr> <td style="text-align: right;">The Campaign of 1779.....</td> <td style="text-align: right;">79</td> <td style="text-align: left;">Final Events.....</td> <td style="text-align: right;">83</td> </tr> <tr> <td style="text-align: right;">The Campaign of 1780.....</td> <td style="text-align: right;">80</td> <td></td> <td></td> </tr> </table>	The Campaign of 1778.....	PAGE 77	The Campaign of 1781.....	PAGE 81	The Campaign of 1779.....	79	Final Events.....	83	The Campaign of 1780.....	80							
The Campaign of 1778.....	PAGE 77	The Campaign of 1781.....	PAGE 81														
The Campaign of 1779.....	79	Final Events.....	83														
The Campaign of 1780.....	80																

### SECOND DIVISION—MILITARY AND CIVIL SERVICE

CHAPTER 7. MILITARY ORGANIZATION AND SERVICE.....	85																				
<table style="width: 100%; border-collapse: collapse;"> <tr> <td style="width: 50%; text-align: right;">The Continentals and the Militia.....</td> <td style="text-align: right;">PAGE 85</td> <td style="width: 50%; text-align: left;">Service of the Refugees Elsewhere.....</td> <td style="text-align: right;">PAGE 90</td> </tr> <tr> <td style="text-align: right;">Service of the Continental Officers.....</td> <td style="text-align: right;">86</td> <td style="text-align: left;">The Militia of Connecticut.....</td> <td style="text-align: right;">92</td> </tr> <tr> <td style="text-align: right;">The Militia of Long Island.....</td> <td style="text-align: right;">88</td> <td style="text-align: left;">The Spy System.....</td> <td style="text-align: right;">92</td> </tr> <tr> <td style="text-align: right;">Movements of the Militia.....</td> <td style="text-align: right;">90</td> <td></td> <td></td> </tr> </table>	The Continentals and the Militia.....	PAGE 85	Service of the Refugees Elsewhere.....	PAGE 90	Service of the Continental Officers.....	86	The Militia of Connecticut.....	92	The Militia of Long Island.....	88	The Spy System.....	92	Movements of the Militia.....	90							
The Continentals and the Militia.....	PAGE 85	Service of the Refugees Elsewhere.....	PAGE 90																		
Service of the Continental Officers.....	86	The Militia of Connecticut.....	92																		
The Militia of Long Island.....	88	The Spy System.....	92																		
Movements of the Militia.....	90																				
CHAPTER 8. MILITARY EQUIPMENT AND PAY.....	93																				
<table style="width: 100%; border-collapse: collapse;"> <tr> <td style="width: 50%; text-align: right;">Clothing.....</td> <td style="text-align: right;">PAGE 94</td> <td style="width: 50%; text-align: left;">Pay.....</td> <td style="text-align: right;">PAGE 100</td> </tr> <tr> <td style="text-align: right;">Shady Transactions.....</td> <td style="text-align: right;">94</td> <td style="text-align: left;">Bounties.....</td> <td style="text-align: right;">100</td> </tr> <tr> <td style="text-align: right;">Uniforms.....</td> <td style="text-align: right;">96</td> <td style="text-align: left;">Pensions.....</td> <td style="text-align: right;">101</td> </tr> </table>	Clothing.....	PAGE 94	Pay.....	PAGE 100	Shady Transactions.....	94	Bounties.....	100	Uniforms.....	96	Pensions.....	101									
Clothing.....	PAGE 94	Pay.....	PAGE 100																		
Shady Transactions.....	94	Bounties.....	100																		
Uniforms.....	96	Pensions.....	101																		
CHAPTER 9. ARMS AND MILITARY STORES.....	101																				
<table style="width: 100%; border-collapse: collapse;"> <tr> <td style="width: 50%; text-align: right;">Cannon.....</td> <td style="text-align: right;">PAGE 102</td> <td style="width: 50%; text-align: left;">Efforts to Manufacture.....</td> <td style="text-align: right;">PAGE 108</td> </tr> <tr> <td style="text-align: right;">Muskets.....</td> <td style="text-align: right;">104</td> <td style="text-align: left;">Lead.....</td> <td style="text-align: right;">110</td> </tr> <tr> <td style="text-align: right;">Rifles.....</td> <td style="text-align: right;">106</td> <td style="text-align: left;">The Statue of George III.....</td> <td style="text-align: right;">113</td> </tr> <tr> <td style="text-align: right;">Aspontons.....</td> <td style="text-align: right;">106</td> <td style="text-align: left;">Salt.....</td> <td style="text-align: right;">114</td> </tr> <tr> <td style="text-align: right;">Powder.....</td> <td style="text-align: right;">106</td> <td style="text-align: left;">Flour.....</td> <td style="text-align: right;">115</td> </tr> </table>	Cannon.....	PAGE 102	Efforts to Manufacture.....	PAGE 108	Muskets.....	104	Lead.....	110	Rifles.....	106	The Statue of George III.....	113	Aspontons.....	106	Salt.....	114	Powder.....	106	Flour.....	115	
Cannon.....	PAGE 102	Efforts to Manufacture.....	PAGE 108																		
Muskets.....	104	Lead.....	110																		
Rifles.....	106	The Statue of George III.....	113																		
Aspontons.....	106	Salt.....	114																		
Powder.....	106	Flour.....	115																		

## SECOND DIVISION—Continued

		PAGE	
CHAPTER 10. OATHS AND PAROLES.....		116	
	PAGE	PAGE	
Allegiance to the Crown.....	116	Service to the United States.....	118
Fidelity to the State of New York.....	117	Paroles.....	118
CHAPTER 11. PRISONERS.....		119	
	PAGE	PAGE	
Non-Combatants are Taken.....	119	Prisoners to the British.....	122
Prisoners to the Americans.....	120	Exchanges.....	129
CHAPTER 12. CIVIL GOVERNMENT.....		129	
	PAGE	PAGE	
The Provincial Congresses.....	130	Temporary Government of the South- ern District.....	133
The Legislatures.....	132	The Finances.....	134

THIRD DIVISION—EFFECTS OF THE BATTLE OF  
LONG ISLAND—THE REFUGEES

CHAPTER 13. THE ASSOCIATIONS.....		138	
	PAGE	PAGE	
Preliminary Events in 1774.....	138	No More Neutrality.....	142
The Committees of 1775 in New York City.....	139	Secret Pact of the Continental Con- gress.....	142
The Association on Long Island.....	140		
CHAPTER 14. TREATMENT OF THE LOYALISTS.....		143	
	PAGE	PAGE	
Attitude of the Provincial Con- gress.....	143	Confiscation of Property.....	146
Persecuted in New York City.....	144	The Tables are Turned.....	146
Hunted on Long Island.....	145	Expatriation.....	147
CHAPTER 15. RELIGION AND CUSTOMS ON LONG ISLAND.....		148	
	PAGE	PAGE	
Presbyterians vs. Congregation- alists.....	149	A Peaceful Community.....	151
The Episcopal Churches.....	150	The Simple Life.....	152
The "Great Awakening".....	151	Personal Adornments.....	154
		Silver Plate and Pewter.....	154
CHAPTER 16. THE RELATIONS BETWEEN LONG ISLAND AND CON- NECTICUT.....		155	
	PAGE	PAGE	
First Settlement in Queens County	156	Confederation of Long Island with New England.....	162
Rivalry between New Haven and Hartford.....	156	Respective Claims of New York and Connecticut.....	162
Settlement of Stamford.....	157	Long Island a Part of New York.....	163
Settlement of Hempstead.....	159	Former Names of Places on Long Island.....	164
Other Settlements in Queens County.....	160	Ancient Names in Connecticut.....	165
Settlements in Suffolk County.....	160		
Emigration to New England.....	161		
CHAPTER 17. OVER TO THE MAIN.....		166	
	PAGE	PAGE	
Preparations for the Flight.....	166	Other Aids to the Removal.....	170
Various Authorities in Connecticut	167	The Responsibility Centralized.....	171
CHAPTER 18. THE SITUATION ON LONG ISLAND.....		172	
	PAGE	PAGE	
Disbanding of the Militia.....	173	Protection and Permits.....	177
Fortifications and Headquarters.....	174	Distress of the Inhabitants.....	177
Requisitions by the Enemy.....	176	The Loss of Surgeons and Physicians.....	178
CHAPTER 19. THE SITUATION IN NEW YORK CITY.....		180	
	PAGE	PAGE	
Restricted Boundaries.....	180	The British Occupation.....	182
Public Buildings.....	181	Evacuation Day.....	184
Private Houses and Taverns.....	181		
CHAPTER 20. THE RETURN TO LONG ISLAND.....		187	
	PAGE	PAGE	
Estimated Number of the Refu- gees.....	187	Accounts of the Auditors.....	190
Suffering in Connecticut.....	187	The Return Begins.....	192
Claims for Expenses.....	188	A Sad Home Coming.....	193
Treatment of the Claims.....	189	The Enemy Defaults.....	193
		Ingratitude of the State.....	194

FOURTH DIVISION—LOCAL CONDUCT OF THE WAR		PAGE
CHAPTER 21. WESTCHESTER COUNTY AND CONNECTICUT.....		195
	PAGE	PAGE
Strategic Importance of Westchester.....	196	New London..... 198
The Defences of Connecticut.....	196	The Interior Protected..... 199
Stamford.....	197	Other Incidents of the Contest..... 200
CHAPTER 22. PREDATORY EXCURSIONS.....		200
	PAGE	PAGE
Difficult to Return to Long Island.....	200	Excesses of the Practice..... 204
Sad Plight of the Refugees.....	201	Excursions after Prisoners..... 205
Abuse of Privileges.....	202	Efforts to End the Practice..... 207
The Practice Approved.....	203	
CHAPTER 23. THE ILLICIT TRADE.....		209
	PAGE	PAGE
How the Trade was Conducted.....	209	Disgrace and Disapproval..... 212
Permission and Connivance.....	210	Effect of the Embargo..... 213
Popularity of the Trade.....	212	Prevention of the Trade..... 214
CHAPTER 24. PRIVATEERS.....		214
	PAGE	PAGE
The Continental Ships.....	215	The Contribution of Connecticut..... 218
Ships Belonging to New York.....	216	The Shipping of the Enemy..... 219
CHAPTER 25. WHALE-BOAT WARFARE.....		220
	PAGE	PAGE
The Warfare Starts Early.....	220	The Enemy Strikes Back..... 223
Authorized by the New York Provincial Congress.....	222	Status of the Enterprise..... 224
An Exciting Adventure.....	222	In the War of 1812..... 224
CHAPTER 26. RAIDS.....		225
	PAGE	PAGE
Tryon to Danbury and Ridgefield.....	225	Tryon to Fairfield and Norwalk..... 230
Meigs to Sag Harbor.....	226	Tallmadge to Fort Franklin..... 232
Parsons to Setauket.....	228	Tallmadge to Fort St. George..... 233
Failure of Parsons, Meigs and Webb.....	229	French and Americans to Ft. Franklin Arnold to New London..... 234
Tryon to Greenwich and New Haven.....	230	Tallmadge to Fort Slongo..... 236
		Tallmadge and the " Boat Fight "..... 237

## PART TWO—BIOGRAPHICAL

FIRST DIVISION—CAPTAINS AND MASTERS OF SHIPS.....	239
SECOND DIVISION—THE REFUGEES FROM LONG ISLAND TO CONNECTICUT.....	257
THE REFUGEES FROM CANADA AND NOVA SCOTIA ..	257
	719, 896, 971
THIRD DIVISION—THE REFUGEES FROM NEW YORK CITY.....	659

## PART THREE—DOCUMENTARY

### APPENDIX A

Journals of the New York Provincial Congresses, the Provincial Convention, the Committee of Safety and the Council of Safety. Printed in two Volumes, known as " The Journal of the New York Provincial Congress, 1775, 1776, 1777 ".....	691
The Census of 1776, so far as it relates to the Refugees.....	704
Delegates from the Counties of Kings, New York, Queens and Suffolk to the Provincial Congresses, 1775-1777.....	710
Delegates from the Province and State of New York to the Continental Congress, 1775-1782.....	712

## APPENDIX B

PAGE

Journals of the New York State Senate and Assembly, 1777-1799, inclusive. Printed. Petitions in Manuscript.....	713
Senators and Members of Assembly from the Counties of Kings, New York, Queens and Suffolk in the Legislature of New York, 1777-1783.	727

## APPENDIX C

Accounts of the Auditors, and Claims of the Refugees against the State of New York. Documents in the N. Y. State Library, not printed hitherto, known as "Revolutionary Manuscripts." .....	730
---	-----

PAGE	PAGE
Accounts of the Auditors.....	730
Private Claims of the Auditors.....	742
Claims of Individuals.....	746
Paid to Capt. Eliphalet Budington.....	833
Paid to Samuel Brown.....	834
Paid to John Pain.....	840
Paid to Capt. Samuel L'Hommedieu.....	842
Paid to Capt. John Vail.....	843
Paid to Ezra L'Hommedieu.....	846
Paid to Col. John Hulbert.....	848
Paid to James Wells.....	851
Paid to David Gelston.....	855
Paid to Col. Jonathan Hedges.....	852
Paid to Capt. Isaac Sheffield.....	867
Additional Claims.....	871
The Sheep from Long Island.....	872
The Sending of Expresses.....	872
Entertainments.....	873

## APPENDIX D

Transactions of the Governor and Council of Safety of Connecticut—Printed in "The Colonial Records" and the "Records of the State of Connecticut." .....	875
--	-----

## APPENDIX E

Transactions of the Governor, Council of Safety and General Assembly of Connecticut. Documents from "The Connecticut Archives, Revolutionary War," in the State Library, Hartford, Conn. All of them, with few exceptions, are still in MS. form.....	886
---	-----

## APPENDIX F

Transactions of the Governor and Council of Safety of Connecticut. Documents from "The Council of Safety" Papers (MSS.) in the Library of the Connecticut Historical Society, Hartford, Conn.....	973
Extracts from "The Council of Safety" Papers (MSS.) in the State Library, Hartford, Conn.....	978
References in "The Revolutionary Incidents of Suffolk County"—by Henry Onderdonk, Jr.....	986

## APPENDIX G

FIRST DIVISION—Military Service of the Refugees, and others, on Long Island.....	989
--	-----

PAGE	PAGE
The Militia of Suffolk County.....	989
Diary of Col. Josiah Smith.....	1010
The Militia of Queens County.....	1012
The Militia of Kings County.....	1013

SECOND DIVISION—Military Service of the Refugees in the Continental Regiments, and in the State of New York outside of Long Island....	1013
--	------

PAGE	PAGE
The New York Line.....	1013
The New York Levies.....	1018
The Militia of Dutchess County.....	1019
The Militia of Orange County.....	1021
The Militia of Westchester County.....	1022

THIRD DIVISION—Military Service of the Refugees, and others, in the State of Connecticut.....	1023
---	------

FOURTH DIVISION—The Continental Army and the Militia of the Several States.....	1045-1046
---	-----------

APPENDIX H

THE ASSOCIATIONS —			
	PAGE		PAGE
Preliminary Action.....	1047	Signers of the Association in Queens County.....	1050
Forms of Association.....	1049	Signers of the Association in Suffolk County.....	1054
The Attitude of Kings County.....	1050		

MISCELLANEOUS PAPERS —

The Agreement with Rev. Aaron Woolworth.....	1065	Gen. Washington to Maj. Tallmadge relative to Spies.....	1074
Sir Henry Clinton's Secret Record.....	1066	Congregational and Presbyterian Ministers on Long Island.....	1074
Extracts from Gen. Washington's Order Book.....	1067	Episcopal Clergymen on Long Island.....	1075
Gen. Washington to the N. Y. Committee of Safety.....	1074	Presbyterians vs. Congregationalists.....	1076

APPENDIX I

	PAGE		PAGE
CIVIL AND MILITARY BIO-GRAPHIES.....	1078	ADDENDA.....	1100
		ERRATA.....	1104

APPENDIX J

ILLUSTRATIONS.....			PAGE
			1105
	PAGE		PAGE
Portraits.....	1105	Original Documents.....	1109
Autographs.....	1105-1108	Maps.....	1109
Houses.....	1108	Plans and Diagrams.....	1109
Monuments.....	1108	General Views.....	1109
Tombstones.....	1109	Miscellaneous.....	1109
Public and Historical Buildings.....	1109	Tail-Pieces and Ornamental Lines.....	1110

ABBREVIATIONS.....	1110
--------------------	------

GENERAL INDEX.....	1111
--------------------	------

LISTS OF THE REFUGEES FROM NEW YORK CITY AND FROM LONG ISLAND.....	1201-1204
--	-----------

DEPOSITION

Frederic G. Mather of the City and Town of Stamford, County of Fairfield, State of Connecticut, deposes and says:—

That he was a resident of the City and County of Albany, State of New York, between, and including, the years 1880 and 1905.

That in the year 1897 he was employed by the State of New York, through James A. Roberts, then Comptroller of the State, and his successors in office, down to the year 1902.

That his employment consisted in classifying and arranging certain Original Documents pertaining to the Revolutionary War, known as "Revolutionary Manuscripts", all of which were placed permanently in fifty-two Folio Volumes, with a card index to the same.

That, by the same authority, he prepared the copy, and superintended the printing, of "New York in the Revolution—Second Edition", published in the year 1897, and "New York in the Revolution—Supplement", published in the year 1901.

That, in the preparation of the two books above named, he handled all of the "Revolutionary Manuscripts", and that he believes all statements in the books, as related to the "Manuscripts", to be accurate.

That, in the preparation of the book known as "The Refugees of 1776 from Long Island to Connecticut," he had copies made (and carefully compared) of the "Revolutionary Manuscripts" which appear in Appendix C



of the above-named book; and that he believes all statements therein (or elsewhere in the book) as to the "Manuscripts" to be accurate.

That the fifty-two Folio Volumes of "Revolutionary Manuscripts", together with the card index to the same, were removed from the office of the Comptroller to the New York State Library early in the summer of the year 1910.

That on, or about, March 29 in the year 1911 much of the State Library was destroyed by fire, including the greater part of the fifty-two Folio Volumes and all of the card index to the same.

That the deponent makes the above statements in the interest of historical accuracy.

FREDERIC G. MATHER.

Subscribed and sworn to before me, this }  
15th day of August, 1913. }

LUCY H. BUCHANAN,  
*Commissioner of Deeds, Albany, N. Y.*

STATE OF NEW YORK, }  
COUNTY OF ALBANY, CLERK'S OFFICE. } ss.:

[L. s.] I, William J. Grattan, Clerk of the said County, and also Clerk of the Supreme and County Courts, being Courts of Record held therein, do hereby certify that I have compared the annexed statement with the original thereof, filed in this office on the 15th day of August, 1913, and that the same is a correct transcript therefrom, and of the whole of said original.

In Testimony Whereof, I have hereunto set my hand and affixed my official seal this 15th day of August, 1913.

WM. J. GRATAN,  
*Clerk.*



THE  
REFUGEES OF 1776  
FROM  
LONG ISLAND  
TO  
CONNECTICUT

---

PART ONE—HISTORICAL

---

FIRST DIVISION—THE SHORT STORY OF THE  
REVOLUTIONARY WAR

---

CHAPTER ONE—LEXINGTON TO TICONDEROGA

The War of the American Revolution is merely outlined in the first six of these Chapters. No attempt is made to give the reasons behind Lexington; or the causes which led to that Battle. Lexington as an accepted fact is the starting point, from which we proceed to show the relative importance of the Battle of Long Island, in Chapter Three, and to give the stage setting. The actors, the Refugees, will appear later.

POPULATION OF THE COLONIES

Elkanah Watson (Ap. I. 14), the closest observer of men and times during the War, wrote as follows, in 1778:

Taking 3,000,000, the number of inhabitants in the United States at this time, as a basis, and admitting our population to double each 23 years, the result in 100 years will be 62,000,000 \* \* \* \*, approaching 100,000,000 in the year A. D. 1900, which will be nearly equal to that of all Europe at the present day.

The prediction might have been fulfilled had it not been for the Civil War, although Watson started with too high an estimate for 1778.

In the "Papers of Gov. George Clinton," (i. 210) it is more accurately stated that, in 1775, the total population of the several Colonies was 2,418,000 — as follows:

New Hampshire.....	100,000	Pennsylvania.....	300,000
Massachusetts Bay...	350,000	Delaware.....	30,000
Rhode Island.....	58,000	Maryland.....	250,000
Connecticut.....	200,000	Virginia.....	400,000
New York.....	200,000	North Carolina.....	200,000
New Jersey.....	130,000	South Carolina.....	200,000

All of the smaller Colonies, and Maryland, Virginia, the Carolinas and Connecticut of the larger Colonies, had no populous centers. In Maryland, Baltimore had about 6,000 inhabitants. In Connecticut, as late as 1782, New Haven had 7,966; Hartford, 5,495; and Middletown, 4,612. In New York, Albany had 8,000; and Brooklyn, 3,000. The largest cities, of that day, were Philadelphia, 50,000; Boston, 25,000; and New York, 21,865, in 1771 — the latter according to Doc. Hist. of N. Y., Vol. 2. The population of New York had risen to 25,000 by 1775. (Johnston's "Campaign of 1776, etc.," p. 36) Contemporary with these, London was estimated to have 700,000; and Paris, 600,000. By the Census of 1790, the State of New York had 340,120; and the City of New York, 33,131.

While Philadelphia was as large as Boston and New York combined, yet it had showed no particular aggressiveness before the beginning of the War. In New York, the parties to the struggle were quite evenly balanced, although there had been a number of outbreaks in the way of protests against the British Ministry. But in Boston the disorders were more frequent and more important. So that, when the Ministry resolved to put down the rebellion, Boston was the point of attack. Succeeding there, the Ministry reasoned that the rest of the opposition would collapse. This was good political logic, and the conclusion desired by the Ministry would have been reached had not the premises failed.

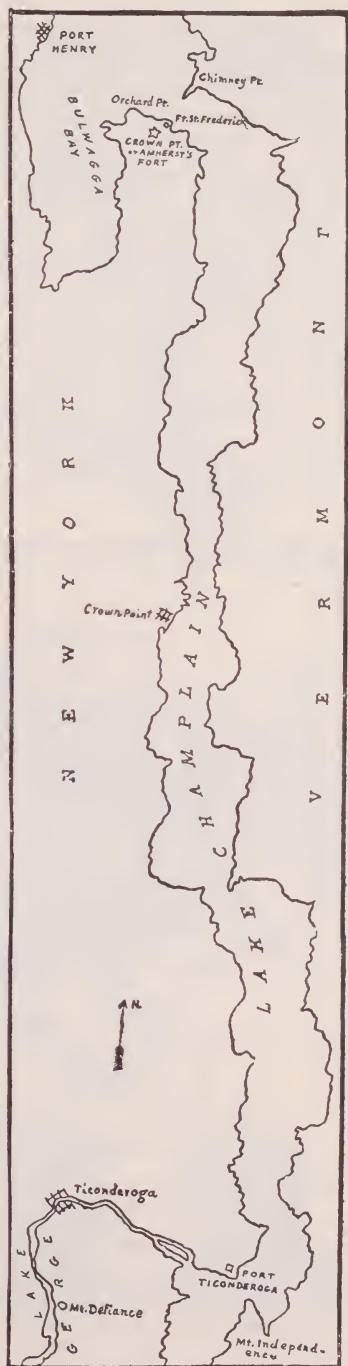
The first step taken by the British General, Gage, was to secure the arms and ammunition already in the hands of the Americans. He, therefore, directed that all such property should be delivered to him in Boston; and, to that end, he advanced to Lexington and Concord where the first armed resistance took place, in April, 1775. This led to what was known as "The Lexington Alarm," to which the Militia of the New England Colonies responded in such numbers that Gage and his Army were confined within the limits of Boston.

#### STRATEGIC IMPORTANCE OF CHAMPLAIN

Lexington had aroused the Colonies to a spirit of retaliation. The most vulnerable points of attack were on Lake Champlain. This was the convenient gate through which the Algonquins, at the North, and the Iroquois, at the South, could each enter the territory of the other. The Lake is but 100 feet above tide-water; and its tributary, Lake George, is only 150 feet higher. With

small portages over to the Hudson River, travel by this, the only, route was both easy and rapid. For many years a truce between the two Indian nations had existed, by which neither would pass beyond a certain boundary supposed to be what is now known as "The Split Rock." Champlain passed the boundary, in 1609, and entered the territory of the Iroquois. In 1689, Bonneville, the Governor of Montreal, proposed to capture Albany by way of Lake Champlain; and, later, in turn, what is now New York City, with the aid of a French Fleet. Frontenac carried out the plan so far as to capture Schenectady. Montcalm followed the path, in 1756; and, by fortifying at Ticonderoga, commenced the operations of the Seven Years' War. Ft. St. Frederick, at Crown Point, had been built in 1731.

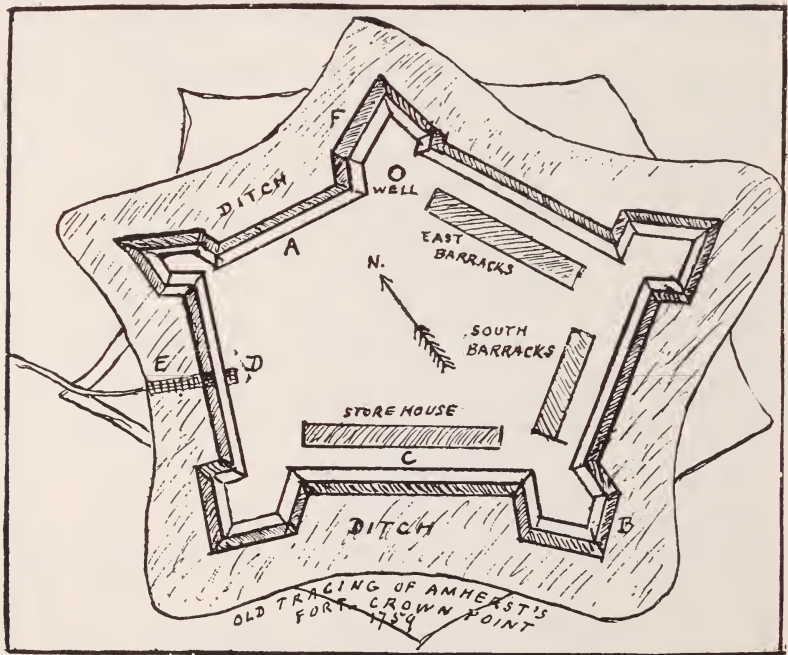
Thus far, the history of Lake Champlain had been a romance. There clustered about it: the rise of the French supremacy; the attempt to establish a new Canadian Province, extending from Lake Ontario to the Connecticut River, with Crown Point as the Capital; the efforts to confine the English to a narrow strip of the Atlantic seaboard; the departing days of French domination when everything English converged upon Niagara and Quebec and ended the rule of the Gaul. Thus "The Split Rock" became the Rubicon of France in America. But, before it might be called by that name, there were witnessed the valorous deeds of La Motte, De Chazy, De Sorel, De Courcelles, Montcalm, Vaudreuil and Dieskau, on the one side; and, of Corlear, Schuyler, Winthrop, Rogers, Howe, Abercrombie, Williams and Amherst, on the other.



TICONDEROGA AND CROWN POINT

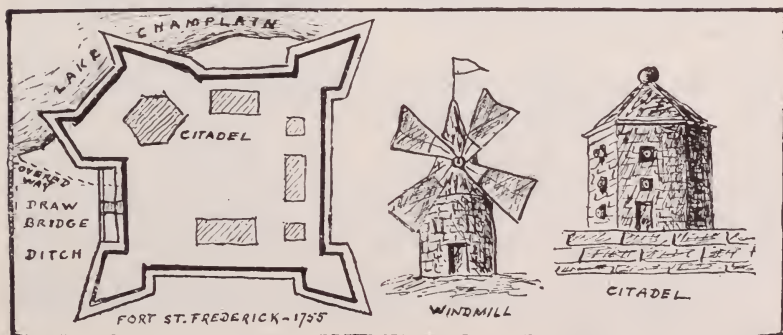
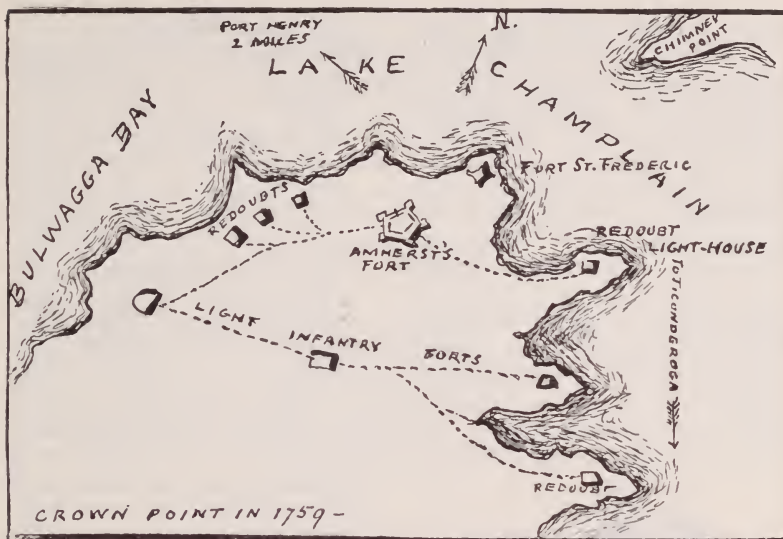
With the departure of the French, the romance ended. Amherst expended \$10,000,000 at Crown Point to make it the Northern bulwark of the English Colonies. Ticonderoga was also strengthened. But so little was France feared that, by the year 1775, both of the fortifications were held by very small garrisons. This, then, was the opportunity of the Americans to offset the defeats at Lexington and Concord. They had helped the English to wrest Louisburg from the French, only to see it restored to France in exchange for Madras. They had helped to secure the control of Lake Champlain, which now, under English rule, threatened them with invasion from the North—an invasion which came two years later, under Burgoyne. (Ap. I. 2) The same attempt was made in the War of 1812. This region, therefore, might well be termed "The Flanders of America."

The illustrations give sufficient information as to the fortifications. A minute description, in words, cannot be undertaken here. It should be explained, however, that in the old tracing of Amherst's Fort at Crown Point, modern surveys show ro



entrance and draw-bridge at E; but a North gate at A, and a South gate at B. Also an underground passage to the Lake, at F. The East and South Barracks remain, in the modern surveys; but, instead of the Storehouse at C, there are the West Barracks at D.





## CAPTURE OF CROWN POINT AND TICONDEROGA

Among those who were at Cambridge in response to the Lexington Alarm was Capt. Benedict Arnold (Ap. I. 1) who had marched his Company thither from New Haven. It was claimed by Massachusetts that he originated the Expedition against the Forts on Lake Champlain, and that Massachusetts gave him a Colonel's commission in order to carry it out. It is further claimed that Connecticut "improperly used his plan, and arranged another Expedition." Whatever the truth may be, Connecticut acted first. The General Assembly, only a few days after Lexington, raised £300, by the personal notes of Capt. Edward Mott and others. Mott then proceeded Northward with 16 men. More volunteers joined at Hartford, Salisbury, Pittsfield and other places before they met Col. Ethan Allen (Ap. I. 1) and Col. Seth Warner (Ap. I. 14) near Ticonderoga. Mott and another, in disguise, discovered that the Fort could be taken without opposition.

In the meantime Arnold had recruited in Western Massachusetts, and overtook Allen. Arnold demanded the sole command. This being refused, he entered Ticonderoga, side by side with Allen.\* The picturesque capture of the place, on May 10,



FROM LOSSING'S "FIELD BOOK," I. 118

is well known. Two days later, Warner took the fort at Crown Point without opposition; and Arnold was victorious at the Northern end of the Lake.

In his report, Allen stated that the Expedition was attempted "by the order of the General Assembly of Connecticut." Gov. Trumbull (Ap. I. 13) appointed Col. Hinman to take charge of the two Forts; but Arnold, refusing to serve under him, resigned the Commission given to him by Massachusetts. Hinman commanded until



*Ethan Allen*

\*a, entrance and wicket gate; b, counterscarp 20 ft. wide; c, bastions; d, underground room and ovens; e, barracks and officers' quarters; f, court, or parade-ground; g, trench or covert-way, 16 ft. wide and 10 ft. deep; h, the place where Allen and his men entered by a covert-way from the outside.

Gen. Philip Schuyler (Ap. I. 11) took charge of the newly created Northern Department. The Forts were held by the Americans until Burgoyne's invasion, in 1777.

At the time of the capture, that portion of the present State of Vermont, known as the New Hampshire Grants, was claimed both by New Hampshire and New York; and more or less treasonable correspondence had been carried on looking to the



PROFILE — CROWN POINT, 1760

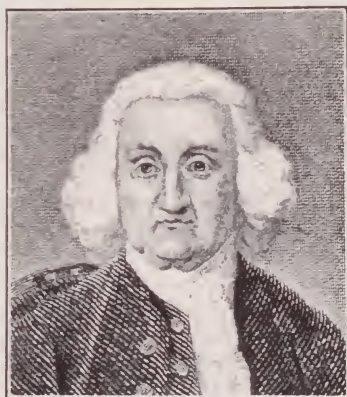
annexation of the territory to Canada. Allen was a leader among those who insisted that Vermont should be an independent commonwealth. Before the law of New York, he was a rebel. Apparently this was condoned on account of his exploits; and a truce seemed to exist throughout the War. And yet, when Allen appeared before the Continental Congress with his plan for taking St. John's and Montreal, the opposition of



INSCRIPTION — CROWN POINT

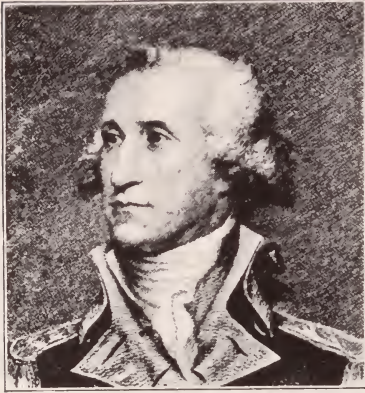
the Delegates from New York had to be overcome before he was permitted to carry out the plan. Thereafter, his "Green Mountain Boys" appeared in the Military Records of New York.

The value of the captured Forts lay not so much in preventing the invasion from the North of a yet unorganized enemy, as in the large number of cannon which came to the Americans. We shall see, presently, of what use they were at Boston. After that City had no further need of them, many were removed to New York and to the South; so that scarcely a Battle or a Siege took place during the War in which some of the cannon were not used. A number were mounted at Brooklyn, in 1776 (Field's "Battle of Long Island"); and, in 1778, others were taken to Albany. (Clinton Pap. 3. 59) The total number and weight of the cannon have been stated in many different ways, probably none of them accurate. A detailed description of the pieces is given in "N. Y. in the Rev'n — Spt.," p. 52.

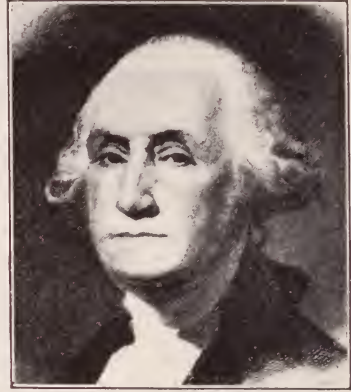


*Jon; Trumbull*





THE TRUMBULL PORTRAIT



THE STUART PORTRAIT

*George Washington*

## CHAPTER TWO—BOSTON TO NEW YORK

The Battle of Bunker Hill was fought June 17, 1775, without the knowledge that, two days before, the Continental Congress had appointed George Washington Commander-in-Chief of the American Army. He started at once to assume the command. The Philadelphia City Troop escorted him across New Jersey. In New York City he landed at the foot of Laight Street, where a tablet now marks the spot. Passing through Stamford, Connecticut, he is said to have stopped at the Webb Tavern where, later, LaFayette (Ap. I. 7) held a reception. Gen. Washington arrived at Cambridge on July 2; and assumed the command on the following day.

Prominent among his associates were Generals John Sullivan (Ap. I. 12), Israel Putnam (Ap. I. 10), Nathaniel Greene (Ap. I. 5), Joseph Spencer (Ap. I. 12), Thomas Mifflin (Ap. I. 9) and Henry Knox (Ap. I. 7); and Colonels Samuel H. Parsons (Ap. I. 10), Jedediah Huntington (Ap. I. 6) and Charles Webb (Ap. I. 14), of Connecticut — all of whom played important parts later on. Capt. Benedict Arnold brought his Company from New Haven. It is said that Captains Aaron Burr (Ap. I. 2) and James Wilkinson (Ap. I. 15) first met at Cambridge. Their friendship continued down to the proposed South-Western Confederacy, 30 years later.

General Gage was recalled after Bunker Hill, and the command of the British devolved upon Gen. William Howe (Ap. I. 6), who was ably assisted by Gen. Sir Henry Clinton (Ap. I. 3) and Gen. Burgoyne.





*John Lamb. Rich<sup>d</sup> Montgomery*

Both sides then played a waiting game. The British still held Boston, and the Americans were engaged in the attempt to keep them there. Both sides, also, believed that the contest would be settled in that vicinity. There were no indications that it would be settled elsewhere. In this instance, coming events did not cast their shadows before.

#### OPERATIONS AT THE NORTH

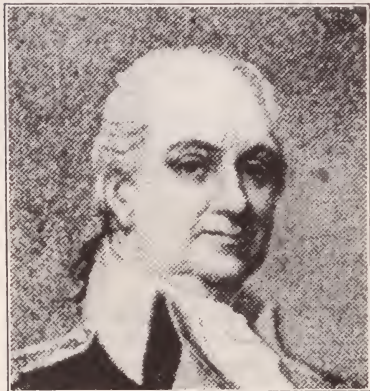
Meantime, Gen. Sir Guy Carleton (Ap. I. 3), the Governor of Canada, had prepared to take Ticonderoga and Crown Point. He began to move Southward; but, being delayed by an invasion of Canada, he retired to the vicinity of Quebec. The invasion moved in two divisions. The Western, under Schuyler, began the march; but Schuyler, becoming ill, was replaced by Gen. Richard Montgomery (Ap. I. 9). St. Johns was again captured and Montreal was occupied. Apparently this part of the Expedition was furnished with supplies by both New York and Connecticut. (Ap. E. 195) Allen was taken prisoner, at Montreal, and removed to New York where he was confined for many months.

Arnold, with instructions from Washington, led the Eastern division through the woods of Maine. He joined Montgomery before Quebec. After a partial siege, the works were assailed by several columns of Americans, on Dec. 31, 1775. Montgomery fell, and Arnold was badly wounded. Col. John Lamb (Refugees, N. Y. City) did effective work with his Artillery from New York; but he was taken prisoner. Among the bills relating to the Monument to Montgomery at St. Paul's Church, New York City, is one showing that he advanced \$250 of his own money toward this unfortunate Expedition. (Rev'y MSS., N. Y. State Lib'y) The remainder of the invading Army spent the winter not far from

Quebec, hoping for reinforcements in the Spring. But, by that time, the ubiquitous Burgoyne arrived; and the Americans were driven from Canada by the middle of June, 1776.

THE SIEGE OF BOSTON

On June 12, 1775, the New York Provincial Congress sent the sloop "Bishop of Landaff" Capt. Snell, on a voyage to the Windward Islands, for the use of the Continental Army laying before Boston.



*J. Knox*

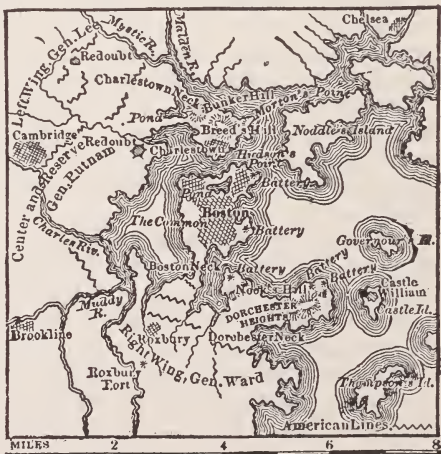
(Rev'y MSS., 51. 3) Early in March, 1776, the Congress was engaged in sending the Continental powder to Cambridge by wagons, overland. (Same ref., 30. 34)

The cannon which Allen, Warner and Arnold had captured on Lake Champlain had not been reckoned, by the British, as factors in the Military problem. As we have seen, in Chapter 1, the object of the capture was to drive the enemy from Boston. Under the personal conduct of Gen. Knox, many of the cannon were moved to the vicinity of Boston in the winter of 1775-1776. Evidently there was a truce

during this time; as Howe, apparently, did not care to move out of Boston, and Washington did not care to move in.

Washington now had rather more than the 20,372 men and officers ordered by the Continental Congress, in November, 1775, as the size of the Army to invest Boston. He was also well supplied with arms and ammunition; and the Spring of 1776 was his opportunity. By this time, the enemy had been reinforced; and, more effectively, by the arrival of Lord Richard Howe (Ap. I. 6), elder brother of Gen. William Howe, and his Fleet.

By a strange, and fatal, oversight the Howes had failed to fortify the Heights



THE SIEGE OF BOSTON

(From Ridpath's "History of the United States")

of Dorchester and Roxbury which commanded both the City and the harbor of Boston. From the beginning, Washington had planned to occupy those Heights; but he was not prepared until March 3 and 4. His preparations were made so secretly that the enemy was not aware of the occupation until it had become a fact. The Howes prepared for an attack; but a storm intervened, and the Americans were well intrenched before it was over. The British position was so dangerous that the Howes resolved to move. The Evacuation took place on Mar. 17, there being a tacit agreement that the Fleet would spare the City if Washington would spare the Fleet. The latter sailed for Halifax; and Washington occupied Boston on the following day.\*

#### CONDITIONS ON LONG ISLAND

Early in the Summer of 1775, with Boston as their base, many British ships of War made a rendezvous of Gardiner's Bay. The Eastern end of Long Island, in consequence, suffered from predatory excursions after stock and other supplies. At that time, Gen. David Wooster (Ap. I. 15), encamped at Harlem with his Connecticut Militia, sent parties to stop the marauders on Long Island. On July 5, the people of East Hampton represented to the New York Provincial Congress that they had not less than 2000 cattle, and 3000 or 4000 sheep on Montauk, exposed to the enemy; and they requested that Troops, especially Capt. John Hulbert's Company, should be stationed there for protection. On the same date, and probably a part of the same representation, Burnet Miller, Chairman of the Committees of East Hampton and Southampton, wrote to the Congress asking for Troops to prevent the taking of stock from Shelter Island, Plum Island and Gardiner's Island. (Jour. and Proceedings of Cong. Also Thompson's "Long Island," I. 197)

Hon. Henry P. Hedges stated that about the year 1850 he had the Correspondence and Journal of Capt. John Hulbert from Samuel L'Hommedieu; and read and returned them to him. Mr. L'Hommedieu loaned the papers to his nephew, Samuel L. Gardiner; and, in New York City, they were taken from Mr. Gardiner's hat and disappeared, perhaps forever. From the Journal and letters, Judge Hedges learned that Capt. Hulbert's Company on Montauk was stationed at Shagwonnack; that it was supplied with arms, ammunition and provisions by the people of the Town through Burnet Miller and Stephen Hedges their Committee; and that on Sept. 7, 1775, the Companies having marched from Montauk, Capt. Hulbert and his men were supplied with guns and ammunition, and were afterward stationed at Fort Constitution.

In July, 1775, the New York Provincial Congress allowed the Companies of Capt. Hulbert and Capt. Griffin to remain; and also permitted John Foster, of Southampton, to ship a cargo of live stock to the West Indies, to be exchanged for Military Stores.

\* See Frothingham's "Siege of Boston."



In August, information was given to the Congress, by Robert Hempstead of Southold, that 13 sail, eight of which were supposed to be ships of war, were seen cruising between Montauk and Fisher's Island; and that they finally anchored off Oyster Ponds (now Orient). He stated that the people were destitute of powder, and prayed that measures might be taken to afford them a supply. On Aug. 18, the Congress recommended the removal of the cattle and sheep from Gardiner's Island and Plum Island; and, about this time, Gen. Gage's Fleet and Army took from Gardiner's Island and Fisher's Island 86 cattle, and between 2000 and 3000 sheep. On Aug. 22, William Smith, Esq., Chairman of the Suffolk County Committee (met for the purpose of concerting measures to remove the stock from Gardiner's and Plum Islands), in his letter of that date, said that an officer of the Ministerial Fleet had informed Col. Gardiner that they should come again, with a force sufficient to take the stock from Long Island. Addressing the Congress, on the same date, he described the danger to property if the Troops of Gen. Wooster should be removed. On Aug. 27, Gen. Wooster, writing from Oyster Ponds, recommended to the Congress, to keep a good guard over Queens County, as he supposed the enemy designed to get stock from that part of the Island. (Jour. and Proceedings of Cong. Also Thompson's "Long Island," 1. 197, 198)

#### RESISTING THE INVADERS

While anticipating visits from the British Fleet, similar to those at the Eastern end of Long Island, in 1775, the New York Provincial Congress, on Feb. 15, 1776, received a letter from Dr. Samuel Thompson, stating that he had made surveys of the harbors of Setauket and Stony Brook. (Ap. A. 1) In March, when the Fleet of the enemy was expected, Capt. Jeremiah Rogers was hired to keep a lookout at Southampton. This he did for 111 days. (Ap. A. 34)

On Mar. 4, the Congress, being "apprehensive that the Ministerial Army in Boston may attempt to land in this Colony in a short time," sent Circular Letters to the several Colonels of the Minute Men and Militia, from Albany to the Southward, ordering them to hold their respective Regiments in readiness to march on the first notice of an invasion. The Colonels were urged to lose no time in completing the Minute Regiments. (Ap. A. 1) On Apr. 3, it was stated that, in consideration of the defenceless state of the Eastern part of Suffolk County, the three Companies raised for the Continental Service were continued there. (Jour. Prov'l Cong. Also Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 26) The Congress received a letter, on Apr. 10, from Rev. Samuel Buell, stating that the enemy's Fleet was off East Hampton; and Capt. Thomas Weeks also wrote that a Fleet had been seen near Huntington. (Ap. A. 1)

On May 1, the Congress ordered an enrolment of all the males on Long Island capable of bearing arms, with the result that 1770



were named in Queens County; and 2000, in Suffolk County. It was also stated that the majority in Kings County and in Queens County still remained Loyalists. (Field's "Battle of Long Island")

#### GUARDING THE STOCK

The armed boats "Montgomery" and "Schuyler" lay at Fire Island Inlet, on June 19, 1776. (Onderdonk's "Queens Co.," p. 27) On June 28, the Congress ordered that a conference be had with Gen. Washington as to removing or securing the cattle and stock from those parts of Long Island and Staten Island which were most exposed to invasion. (Ap. A. 2) In July, Benjamin Kissam reported to the Congress in favor of driving to the interior, for safety, the stock belonging to the inhabitants of Queens County. (Onderdonk's "Queens Co.") On July 12, the Convention assured the Committees of East Hampton and Southampton that the stock at Montauk would be protected. (Ap. A. 3) On July 20, the Convention estimated that there were, on Long Island, 100,000 horned cattle and a much larger number of sheep. On the same date, the Convention ordered that the stock be driven to the interior, leaving with the owners only such cows as were necessary; that the stock should be destroyed rather than to have it captured by the enemy; that a draft of one-fourth part of the Militia and Minute Men on Long Island, under Officers who were named, should enforce this order; and that Gen. Washington should be requested to purchase the stock for the Continental Army. A week later, Gen. Washington replied favorably to the request. (Ap. A. 4, 5)

The Convention, on Aug. 2, resolved that Aug. 27 next be a day of fasting and prayer, imploring Almighty God for assistance in establishing a form of Government for the perpetuation of the Civil and Religious Rights and Liberties of Mankind; and that three appropriate sermons should be preached before the Convention on that day. (Proceedings of the Convention) There is no record of the observance of this day, as it was the date of the Battle of Long Island.

On Aug. 10, the Convention learned that the inhabitants of Kings County had determined not to oppose the enemy. Thereupon, William Duer, Col. Henry Remsen, John Sloss Hobart and Col. Charles DeWitt were appointed a Committee, to go there; to secure the disaffected; to remove, or destroy, the grain; and, if necessary, to lay the whole country waste. (Proceedings) On Aug. 13, Col. John Sands (Refugees, L. I.) received money from the Convention to pay his men for guarding the stock in Queens County. (Ap. A. 5) On Aug. 24, the Convention ordered Gen. Nathaniel Woodhull (Refugees, L. I.), or in his absence, Lt. Col. Gilbert Potter (Refugees, L. I.), and the whole of the Queens County Militia to secure the stock in that County from the enemy. On the following day, it was ordered that the stock be driven to the East end of Hempstead Plain; and, on the 26th, word came that the enemy was shooting cattle on the Northern shore of the

Island. (Ap. A. 6, 7) Capt. John Skidmore afterward received pay for the services of his Company in removing the stock from Queens County. (Ap. A. 23) On the date of the Battle of Long Island, Aug. 27, the Committee of Safety received word from Gen. Woodhull that he had driven the cattle well to the Eastward; whereupon a Committee was appointed to report upon the sale of the cattle. (Ap. A. 8, 10) On the next day, the Convention ordered Col. Josiah Smith and Col. Jeronimus Remsen to aid Gen. Woodhull in destroying all grain and stock which could not be removed to a place of safety. The Convention also called on the Governor of Connecticut for 1000 Troops to protect the inhabitants and their stock. (Ap. A. 11, 12) But it was too late; for the enemy was already in possession of the Western end of the Island, and the stock was also theirs. Finally, on Sept. 11, Brig. Gen. Oliver DeLancey, of the British forces, ordered all the cattle to be driven to Jamaica. (Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 47)

Thus, down to the Battle of Long Island, the chief effort was to preserve property. The Military preparations, on Long Island, are described in the next Chapter.

#### NEW YORK THE OBJECTIVE POINT

Fearing for the safety of New York, Washington had already, on Feb. 4, sent Gen. Charles Lee (Ap. I. 7) thither with 1500 men, as mentioned at the beginning of Chapter 3. On Mar. 18, directly after the Evacuation of Boston, Washington sent five Regiments, with Artillery, to New York by way of New London.

About the same time, Sir Henry Clinton took a force to the Carolinas for the reduction of Charleston; but, being repulsed there, he came to New York in July. On his arrival, he found that Gen. Howe had preceded him, by several days, with the First Division of the British Army. (Chap. 3)

There was no mistaking the design of the British — to capture New York, and make it the base of their future operations. Thus we have a series of events connected by a most interesting chain: the Militia from New England captured the cannon at Ticonderoga and Crown Point; the cannon drove the enemy from Boston; advancing to New York, the enemy drove the American Army from that City and from Long Island (Chapters 3 and 4); and the loss of the City and of Long Island led to the escape of the American Refugees to Connecticut.

#### DISTURBANCES IN THE CITY

For many years it was accepted as a fact that the first blood of the Revolution was shed at the Boston Massacre, Mar. 5, 1770. But it is certain that, in the Battle of Golden Hill, fought in John St., New York City, on Jan. 18, 1770, the first blood was really shed. The cause of the conflict was an insignificant flag-pole which the Sons of Liberty strove to maintain; and the 16th Regulars decreed should be cut down. (Clinton Pap., 1. 42-54) There was, also, a "tea-party," in the same City, on Apr. 22, 1774,



FROM JOHNSTON'S "CAMPAIGN OF 1776 AROUND NEW YORK AND BROOKLYN"



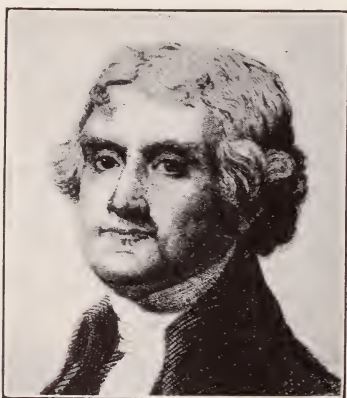
wherein the ship "London" was relieved of 18 chests of the obnoxious article; and the Sons of Liberty who did it were not disguised as Indians.

Other outbreaks, of minor importance, occurred from time to time down to the appointment of the Committees of 51, 60 and 100, in 1774 and 1775. (Chap. 13) The activity of those Committees caused Gov. William Tryon (Ap. I. 13) to take refuge on one of the British Ships in the harbor.

On June 6, 1775, as the British Troops were leaving for Boston, on marching down Broad Street, Capt. Marinus Willett, John Morin Scott and a few of their associates among the Sons of Liberty, stopped the first cart, guarded by the soldiers, and loaded with the spare muskets of the force. All of the carts were thus seized; and the loads were deposited at John Street and Broadway, to be afterward used in arming New York's first Troops for the War. A tablet on the building at the North West corner of Broad and Beaver Streets commemorates the act. On Nov. 23, Capt. Isaac Sears, with his horsemen from Connecticut, destroyed the presses of James Rivington, the Tory printer, and took the type to New Haven. Col. Alexander McDougall was an active Son of Liberty. John Anderson was also printing his famous "broadsides," inciting the people to open hostility. The biographies of Anderson, McDougall, Sears, Willett and Scott will be found in "The Refugees from the City of New York."

#### THE DECLARATION OF INDEPENDENCE

It was July 9, 1776, when news of the signing of the Declaration, July 4, reached New York. The document was read before the



*Th. Jefferson.*

American Troops on the Parade Ground, now the City Hall Park. At 6 o'clock in the evening, the Brigades were drawn up on their respective parades, while the instrument was read by the Brigade Commanders or their Aides. One of the Brigades was honored by the presence of the Commander-in-Chief. It was drawn up in a hollow square, within which Washington sat on horseback; while an Aide, in a clear voice, read the Declaration. "When it was concluded," said an eye-witness, "three hearty cheers were given."

A tablet commemorating the reading has been placed on the City Hall. The Declaration was read before the Provincial Convention, at White Plains. The public read-

ing was ordered for July 18, in front of what was then the City Hall (later Federal Hall) in Wall Street. At the conclusion, the



Royal Coat of Arms was taken from the court room and burned. All of these happenings, it must be remembered, took place within cannon-shot of the enemy's ships in the harbor.

After the reading of the Declaration, on July 9, a number of citizens attacked the leaden statue of George III (Ap. I. 4) which had been placed on the Bowling Green, in 1770. A part of the statue, with the pedestal, is now the property of the New York Historical Society; but the greater part was carted to Litchfield, Connecticut, where it was made into bullets. (Chap. 9) A tablet at No. 1 Broadway commemorates this event.

In July, also, Capt. Daniel Dunscomb, by order of the Provincial Convention, took the window leads from the public build-



TEARING DOWN THE STATUE OF GEORGE III  
(From an old print in the Public Library, New York City)

ings, Churches and many private houses. These were used for bullets in like manner. (Chap. 9)

It is said that Washington took the telescope from Kings College for the use of the Army.

### CHAPTER THREE—THE BATTLE OF LONG ISLAND

Early in 1776, Gen. Charles Lee entered the City of New York with the Connecticut Regiments of Col. David Waterbury (Ap. I. 14) and Col. Andrew Ward. (Ap. I. 14) He had been delayed by the attitude of the Committee of Safety of the City which, at first, took the ground that no help on the defences of New York was needed from the outside. Lee called in consultation Col. (William Alexander) Lord Stirling with his Regiment.

Both Westchester County and Dutchess County sent reinforcements. Lee having left for the South, the continuation of the work devolved upon Stirling. He had further assistance from the City Militia under Colonels John Lasher and William Heyer; and from New Jersey. On Apr. 4, Gen. Putnam took charge; and, soon afterward, Washington inspected and approved the progress of the work. In the meantime, other Connecticut Troops, under Col. Gold Selleck Silliman (Ap. I. 11), relieved the Militia under Ward and Waterbury; and the whole force at work on the defences was increased.

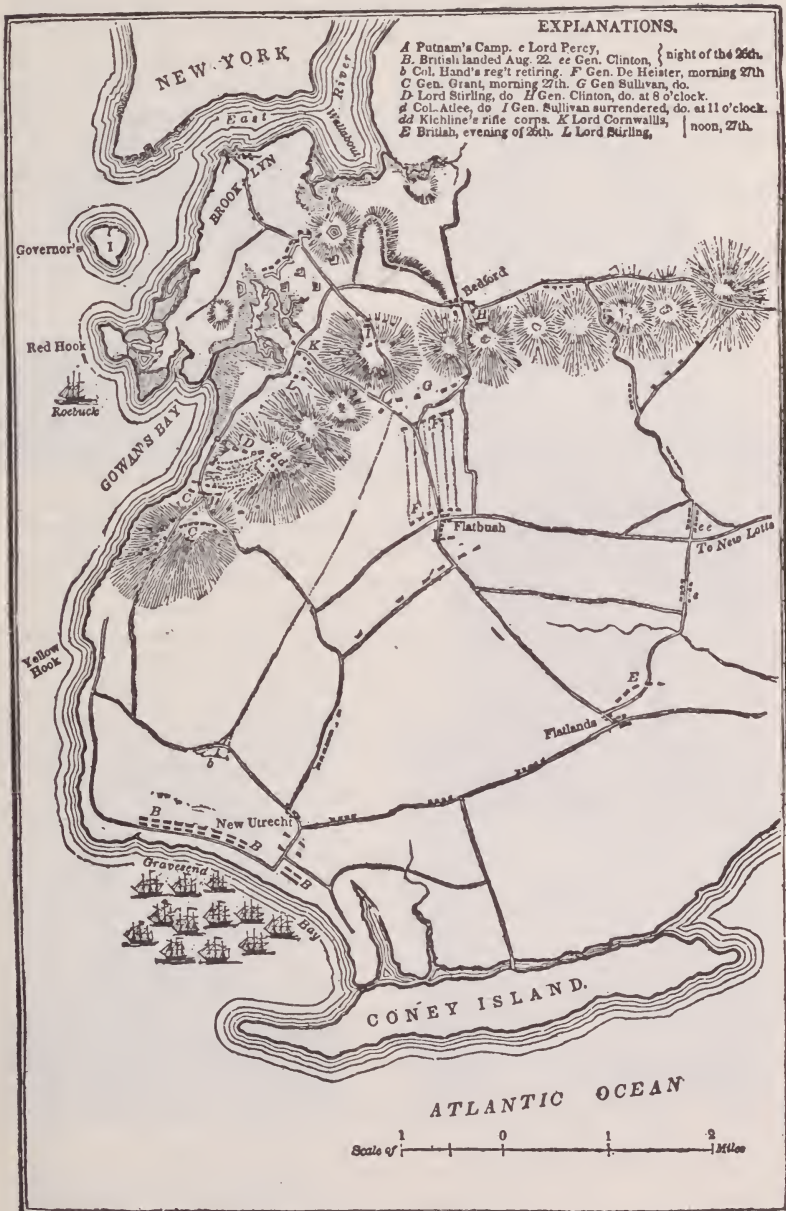
#### PREPARATIONS IN NEW YORK

In New York, during the summer, these works were erected at, or near, the localities known by their modern names: Jersey Battery, Reade Street, West of Greenwich; Grenadier Battery, Washington and Harrison Streets, North River; McDougall's Battery, Rector Street, East of Greenwich; Whitehall Battery, Whitehall dock, East River; Waterbury's Battery, on the dock near Catharine and Cherry Streets; Spencer's Redoubt, probably East of Henry Street, from which a line of intrenchments extended to a battery near Broome and Pitt Streets; Bayard's Hill Redoubt, Grand and Mulberry Streets, West of the Bowery; Thompson's Battery, at Horn's Hook. Paulus Hook, in Jersey City, was also fortified.

Old Fort George, a relic of the Dutch regime, stood East of Whitehall Street, and South of Battery Place. As the waters of the harbor almost washed the walls, it was of no value against a hostile Fleet. For its protection, the Grand Battery was erected to the Northward. Certain West Indiemen, at the wharves, were despoiled of their cargoes of mahogany logs. Barricades were erected about the present City Hall Park; and in the Streets known to-day as Broadway, Vesey, Barclay, Murray, Beekman, Centre, Frankfort and Chatham. In addition to these defences a number of batteries and redoubts extended for several miles beyond the City. No guns were mounted on them, as they were evidently for use in a retreat.

In the Northern part of the Island, close by the Hudson, Fort Washington was erected. It stood between 181st Street and 186th Street; and parts of it are still visible, although portions of the site have been covered by modern buildings. It was a strong earthwork, of irregular form, containing a citadel which protected the magazine. Directly across the Hudson, on the New Jersey shore, Fort Lee was erected. On the high ground West of the Harlem River, at the end of Tenth Avenue, and extending from 192d Street to 196th Street, are the remains of Fort George, an extensive earthwork begun by the Americans and finished by the British.

The British ships in the harbor were continually harried by Col. Benj. Tucker and his "Mosquito Fleet," consisting of schooners, sloops, whale-boats, row-galleys and fishing smacks — an outfit of which more is learned in Chapters 23 to 26.



THE BATTLE OF LONG ISLAND—FROM AN OLD PRINT



In July, 1776, the Convention voted £5,000 to Robert R. Livingston, Robert Yates, Christopher Tappen, John Jay, William Paulding and Gilbert Livingston, as "a Secret Committee to obstruct the Navigation of the Hudson River." The Committee met in New York City, June 19, to Aug. 17. In September, of that year, several Ships were sunk near Fort Washington, by order of the Commander-in-Chief. (Rev'y MSS., N. Y. State Lib'y. 51. 18, 22)

The Convention, on Aug. 22, paid Zebediah Mills to remove the Military Stores from New York City to Westchester County; which Mills had accomplished by Aug. 25. He moved the Stores by boat to Tarrytown; and thence, by oxen, to White Plains, where they were placed in the store of Daniel Horton. (Same ref., 51. 29)

#### PREPARATIONS ON LONG ISLAND

Putnam, ably seconded by Gen. Greene, modified the plans of Lee for the defences in the vicinity of Brooklyn. A chain of works



*Israel Putnam*

had been erected across the neck, from Wallabout Bay to Gowanus Marsh. A redoubt had been built on Gowanus Heights, or "Battery Hill," near the present Seventh Avenue and 19th Street. From South to North East, the five chief Fortifications were as follows: Fort Box, which gave protection from the Marsh; Fort Greene, 300 yards beyond, near Bond, State and Schermerhorn Streets, commanded the Jamaica highway; the Oblong Redoubt, at DeKalb and Hudson Avenues; Fort Putnam, in Washington Park; a Redoubt at Cumberland Street, and Wiloughby and Myrtle Avenues. These works were protected by ditches, and connected by intrenchments. The woods had been cut

away for a considerable distance, and the timber formed an abattis along the whole line of the defences.

Within this line, and nearer the waters of the harbor, were: Fort Cobble Hill, near the corner of Court and Atlantic Streets; a Redoubt at Mill Dam, corner of DeGraw and Bond Streets; Fort Stirling, corner of Clark and Columbia Streets, which had been begun in March by Ward and completed by Greene. A Fort stood on Brooklyn Heights, near the present Hicks and Pierrepont Streets. Governor's Island and Fort Defiance, on Red Hook, were considered by Putnam as strategic points; and they were heavily fortified.

The works had so far progressed that they were manned on June 1; and the American Troops began their garrison duties.





*W Howe*



*Nath Greene*



*W. Mifflin*



ADMIRAL LORD RICHARD HOWE

By June 10, it is stated that on all the defences of New York and Brooklyn, there were 121 guns and 19 mortars, some of which had been brought from Ticonderoga and Crown Point.

#### PLANS AND STRENGTH OF THE ENEMY

Boston being no longer a base, the British re-cast their whole scheme of Military operations. With New York in their power, Howe expected to ascend the Hudson and meet Gen. Sir Guy Carleton who had already started from Canada. His route lay along the historic Champlain. By thus separating New England from the Western and Southern Provinces, or States, each locality might be beaten in detail. These operations were postponed, owing to the unsuccessful efforts of Clinton and Cornwallis (Ap. I. 3) in the Carolinas; and to the check of Carleton at the North. The operations were resumed in Burgoyne's Campaign of 1777.

Gen. Howe arrived in the lower harbor, with several Ships, on June 25. The remainder of the Fleet from Halifax arrived five days later — 130 sail in all. Howe had intended to disembark on Long Island, but the apparent strength of the American works led him to choose Staten Island. By July 15, Admiral Howe had arrived; and by Aug. 1, Clinton and Cornwallis arrived from the South. The British now had over 400 sail within striking distance of New York.

By this time Howe had a well disciplined Army of 24,000 effective men — the total being over 31,000. Of these, about 8,000 were Hessians and Waldeckers. Howe was Commander-in-Chief. Next to him were: Lt. Generals Clinton, Percy and Cornwallis; Maj. Generals Matthews, Robertson, Pigot, Grant, Jones, Vaughan and Agnew; and Brig. Generals Leslie, Cleveland, Smith and Erskine. (Ap. I. 4)

#### THE OPPOSING FORCE

The Continental Congress, on June 1, issued a call for reinforcements at New York and on the Canadian border. But the presence of the enemy in such large numbers caused another call to be issued — so that we find a total of about 28,500 Officers and men in the vicinity of New York before active engagements began. Of this total, only about 19,000 were effectives.

According to Johnston's "Campaign of 1776 around New York, &c.," the several States, with a partial list of their Commanders, were represented as follows:

Massachusetts, 7,300; Rhode Island, 800; Connecticut, 9,700; New Jersey, 1,500; Pennsylvania, 3,100; Delaware, 800; Maryland, 900; New York, 4,500.

Under Washington, as Commander-in Chief, the several Divisions, each with its Major General, were constituted:

Putnam, Aide-de-Camp, Maj. Aaron Burr, Brig. Gen. James Clinton (Ap. I. 3), four Massachusetts Regiments; Brig. Gen. Scott, Brig. Maj. Nicholas Fish, the N. Y. City Regiments of Lasher and Malcom, and the State Regiments of Drake and Humphrey; Brig. Gen. Fellows, four Massachusetts Regiments, including that of Glover (Ap. I. 5). [A portion of Drake's Regiment served elsewhere, later. (Ap. G. 10)]

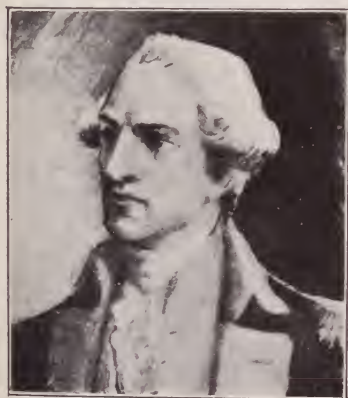
Heath — Brig. Gen. Mifflin, two Pennsylvania Regiments, two Massachusetts Regiments, and Ward, of Connecticut; Brig. Gen. George Clinton,



Nich. Fish



A. Hamilton



John Moris Joffe



Alex. Douglass

(Ap. I. 3), the New York State Regiments of Nicol, Thomas, Swartwout, Paulding and Graham.

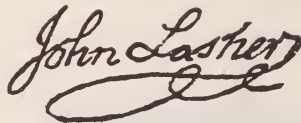
Spencer — Brig. Gen. Parsons, the Massachusetts Regiment of Ward, and the Connecticut Regiments of Huntington, Wyllis, Tyler and Durkee; Brig. Gen. Wadsworth, the Connecticut Regiments of Silliman, Gay, Sage, Selden, Douglas, Chester and Bradley.

Sullivan — Brig. Gen. Lord Stirling, the Regiments of Smallwood, of Maryland, Haslet, of Delaware, and four Pennsylvania Regiments, including Atlee's; Brig. Gen. Alexander McDougall, his late Regiment and that of Ritzema (both from New York City), also those of Brewer and Charles Webb, the latter from Connecticut.

Greene — Brig. Gen. Nixon, the Regiments of Hand, of Pennsylvania, Varnum and Hitchcock, of Rhode Island, and late Nixon's, Prescott (of Bunker Hill fame) and Little, of Massachusetts; Brig. Gen. Nathaniel Heard (Ap. I. 6), five New Jersey Regiments including those of Forman, Martin and Phillip Van Cortlandt; Brig. Gen. Oliver Wolcott (Ap. I. 15), the Connecticut Regiments of Thompson, Hinman, Pettibone, Cooke, Talcott, Chapman and Baldwin. To Nixon's Brigade should be added the Long Island Regiments of Smith and Remsen.

Col. Knox brought his artillery from Massachusetts; and Capt. Alexander Hamilton was present with his State Artillery.

As McDougall, Hamilton, Scott, Fish, Stirling and Lasher were afterward Refugees from New York City; and as Smith was a Refugee from Long Island — more extended notices of them appear in Part Two of this work.



In the Appendix to Drake's "Life of Knox" it is stated that the above named Troops were stationed as follows:

Scott's Brigade in the city; Wadsworth's along the East River in the city; Parson's from the shipyards on the East River to Jones's Hill, and including one of the Redoubts to the West of it; Stirling's and McDougall's still further West, as a reserve near Bayard's Hill; Fellows, on the Hudson, from Greenwich down to the "Glass House" about half way to Canal street; and James Clinton's from that point down to the "Furnace," opposite the Grenadier Battery. These Brigades, forming the Divisions of Putnam, Spencer and Sullivan, were retained in the city and its immediate vicinity. Of Heath's Division, Mifflin's Brigade was at Ft. Washington; and George Clinton's, at Kings Bridge. Greene's Division — Nixon's and Heard's Brigades — occupied the Long Island front; except that Prescott's Regiment (now Thomas Nixon's) was on Governor's Island.

#### PRELIMINARY EVENTS ON LONG ISLAND

For many years some of the historians of Long Island were not certain that Col. Josiah Smith's Regiment took part in the Battle. Onderdonk ("Suffolk Co.," p. 35) stated that he was not able to decide. Howell ("Southampton," pp. 69, 70) asserted that there were present not only Col. Smith's Regiment, but also the First Regiment, Col. William Floyd, and the second Regiment, Col. David Mulford. On the other hand, Hon. Henry P. Hedges



("Bridge Hampton Cent'l Address," 1876, p. 14) made this statement:

Whether the regiment commanded by Col. Josiah Smith, marching to engage in the battle of Long Island, reached the spot in time, is at least doubtful, and whether they joined the American army in the retreat, is improbable. The weight of evidence is that their march was intercepted by the British forces. That defeat occurred before their arrival.

Judge Hedges afterward stated ("Southampton Address," 1890, p. 35; "Bridge Hampton Address," 1910, p. 58. Also Note to the foregoing):

The latest research shows that the whole force of Eastern Long Island was engaged in the disastrous battle named from the Island whereon it was fought. \* \* \* I have become satisfied that Col. Josiah Smith's Regiment of Minute Men, or many of them, were engaged in the battle of Long Island. \* \* \* The fact that some of them were in action at Brooklyn has been published and was proved by affidavits of old soldiers applying for Revolutionary pensions. One of them, living to be an old man, then frequently described his standing as guard when Washington's forces retreated from New York City.

At the time of Judge Hedges' first statement, there were not available certain documents which have come to light since. Many of these original papers, including the muster rolls of the Long Island Regiments, together with the Diary of Col. Smith, appear in Ap. G. In Ap. A. 4, the one fourth part of the Regiment was stated to have been 124, on July 26, 1776.

In the rooms of the Suffolk County Historical Society, at Riverhead, Long Island, may be found "A Return of Col. Josiah Smith's Regiment, Encamped on L. I., Aug. 17, 1776." These figures are given: "Staff officers, 2; Commissioned officers, 29; non-commissioned officers, 43; fit for duty, 351; total in Regiment, 407; wanting to complete, 266." The Society has another Return, dated "Brookland, Aug. 24, 1776"—wherein a total of 514 appears, contributed by these Captains: Rogers, 53; Platt, 50; Coe, 37; Nosstrand, 28; Weeks, 37; Manee, 43; Strong, 51; Youngs, 41; Reeves, 53; Ludlam, 32; Mulford, 53; Clarkson, 36.

One of Col. Smith's Captains, Jonathan Bayley, left a Note Book describing the Battle, which may be found in the sketch of Bayley among "The Refugees from L. I., to Conn."

Wood ("First Settlements on L. I.," pp. 138, 139) states that these Officers from Long Island were within the American Lines at Brooklyn, August, 1776: Col. Josiah Smith, Col. Jeromus Remsen, Lt. Col. John Sands, Lt. Col. Nicholas Covenhoven, Maj. Abraham Remsen and Maj. Richard Thorne. Also Captains: John Wickes, Nathaniel Platt, Selah Strong, Ezekiel Mulford, Paul Reeve, Benjamin Birdsall, David Laton, John W. Seaman, Daniel Rapelye and Andrew Onderdonk. These Officers were with Gen. Nathaniel Woodhull [near Hempstead], August 26-28: Suffolk County Troops — Maj. Jesse Brush, Capt. Alexander Ketcham, Lt. Com. Jonah Wood, do. Stephen Abbot; Queens County Troops — Capt. Ephraim Bayles; Kings County Troop of Horse — Capt. William Boerum, Lt. Thomas Everit, Ens.,

Isaac Sebring; Queens County Troop of Horse — Capt. Daniel Whitehead, Lt. William Sacket."

On Aug. 8, Col. Josiah Smith was ordered, by the Convention, to march all of his Levies to the vicinity of Gen. Nathaniel Greene's encampment, at the Western end of the Island; and to take his orders from Gen. Greene. On Aug. 21, the Convention took measures to provide camp equipage and supplies. (Ap. A. 5)

On Aug. 24, the Convention was considering the expediency of ordering the Regiments of Col. Smith from Suffolk County, and Col. Remsen from Kings and Queens Counties, to join Gen. Woodhull's Brigade; but, two days later, a Committee reported that Gen. Washington had stated that he would issue an Order to that effect. (Proceedings of the Conv'n)

On Aug. 26, the Convention ordered Gen. Nathaniel Woodhull ("Refugees from L. I. to Conn.") to take position at any point of advantage, and to call out all the Militia, if necessary, to protect the inhabitants in removing. On the day of the Battle of Long Island, Aug. 27, the Committee of Safety was informed that the Cannon and Ammunition, formerly at Southold, had been removed to Saybrook, Connecticut. (Ap. A. 7, 9)

On Aug. 29, Col. Smith was ordered to remove his Regiment from Long Island to New York City. (Ap. A. 13)

The British Troops, having landed to the East of Huntington, and carried off cattle and provisions, Dr. Gilbert Potter wrote from Huntington to Gen. Woodhull, on Aug. 26, apprising him of the fact. But before the letter reached him, at Jamaica, the disastrous Battle had been fought. (Henry C. Platt's "Huntington Address," 1876)

The story of the Long Island Militia after the Battle is continued in Chapter 18.

#### ACTIVE HOSTILITIES COMMENCE

Before the landing of the enemy in L. I. the point of attack could not be known, nor any satisfactory judgment formed of their intentions. It might be on Long Island, or Bergen, or directly on the city. (Washington to the Contl. Cong., Sept. 9, 1776)

After months of preparation on both sides, the conflict began on the morning of Aug. 22, when 15,000 of the enemy, with 40 pieces of Artillery, were brought over from Staten Island to Long Island. Under cover of the Ships, they landed at Gravesend without opposition.

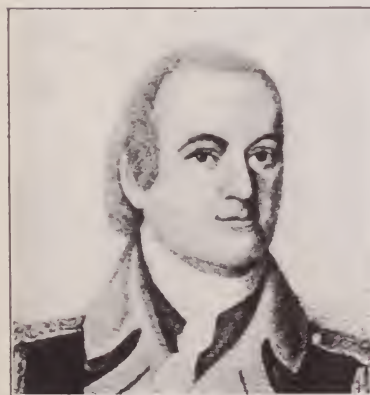
At this point it is necessary to understand the topography of the Western end of Long Island. The theatre of the approaching conflict was, in the Eastern part, a plain extending from four to six miles to the Northward, and a greater distance to the Eastward. About a mile from the shore of Gravesend Bay stood New Utrecht. A mile South East of New Utrecht, stood Gravesend. From the latter, a road led through Flatlands to Flatbush, about three miles distant. These villages on the plain were separated from the American Fortifications (already described)



*Oliver Wolcott*



*Joseph Spencer*



*W<sup>m</sup> Alexander  
Skilling*



*Saml. H. Parsons*

by a low ridge of thickly-wooded hills, impassable for Artillery. Through this ridge four passes gave access to the Fortifications. The Jamaica Road, passing through Bedford, cut the range at Jamaica Pass, about four miles to the East of the American works. There was also a Pass from Bedford to Flatbush; and another, to the West, brought Flatbush only a mile and a half from the works. Nearer the shore, the Gowanus Road led to New Utrecht; and a branch road, beginning near the present Fourth Avenue and 36th Street, led to the Narrows. The former Pass, known as Martense Lane, is now the Southern boundary of Greenwood Cemetery. The main road to New Utrecht was by this Lane.

An unfortunate change of Commanders, at this time, had much to do with the events which followed. Greene, being seriously ill, was relieved, and went to New York about the middle of August. Sullivan was appointed in his place; and he was in command when the enemy landed. But, two days later, on Aug. 24, he was superseded by Putnam. Greene was familiar with the American defences, and the Passes in the hills. Putnam was deficient in this knowledge, especially as to the Passes. Sullivan remained to assist Putnam; but Washington was in touch with them, although he was in New York City for the most of the time.

After unimportant skirmishes, the real Battle commenced on Tuesday, Aug. 27. About 2 in the morning, Grant appeared on the road from the Narrows. Commanding the British left, he was soon opposed by Stirling who had Haslet's and Smallwood's Battalions, Atlee's and Kachlein's Pennsylvanians, and Huntington's Connecticut Continentals. Parsons supported Stirling. The enemy, apparently, delayed an attack; but being annoyed by Stirling and Parsons they replied with vigor. For the present, being reinforced by Artillery, Stirling more than held his own.

Meantime, the British center, under De Heister and the Hessians, had advanced to the Flatbush Pass where they were met by Sullivan. As De Heister hesitated to offer battle, the opposing forces watched each other for several hours.

Thus the fight really started with a skirmish near Fourth Avenue and 36th Street, and so back to the American Lines—from Third Avenue and 23d Street (Gowanus Creek) to Wynant Bennett's house up to Battle Hill, Seventh Avenue and 19th Street. (Hon. Tunis G. Bergen).

#### FLANKED BY THE ENEMY

The strategic move of the engagement began at 9 on the evening before, when Howe, Clinton, Cornwallis and Percy, with 10,000 picked men, began a circuitous march to the North East. They found the Jamaica Pass unguarded; and the route to the American left and rear was easy. Their guns, at 9 o'clock the next morning informed Grant and De Heister that the flank movement had been successful.

Sullivan then found himself between two fires; and the Hessians having charged, Sullivan and many of his men were taken Prisoners.





STIRLING'S FIGHT NEAR THE STONE HOUSE — FROM AN OLD PRINT

Stirling, being surrounded in the same way, resisted stubbornly; and the fight was fierce at the old stone building, known as the Cortelyou House, near Gowanus. This stood near the corner of 5th Avenue and 4th Street. Here many of his men fell; others were drowned in trying to escape across the Creek, near 8th and 9th Streets; and the remainder, including Stirling, were captured.

Hon. Tunis G. Bergen makes this statement:

There were two Troops of Horse of Kings County men — Captain Suydam of sixteen or eighteen and Captain Waldron of fourteen or sixteen, who acted as scouts in general, but we have no further definite records of what they did. The able-bodied men of Kings County at that time amounted to 585 and their percentage of the quota sent by Congress, namely, fifty-eight men were delivered to the army by Col. Rutgers Van Brunt in June, 1776.

Although the troops of the right flanks of the British Army did come in to the flank of the left command of the Americans at a stone house conjectured to be the Vechte House, and afterwards known and called the Cortelyou House, there were other houses on the line of that road, and the American line was driven back from Martense's Lane: so along the Gowanus Road, 4th Avenue to Third Avenue, 32d Street to Gowanus Creek and also along the heights of 19th Street, where most of them crossed the Creek. The best conclusion, founded on the statements of those who were present, is that the crossing extended from 23d Street to the neighborhood of 3d Street, a distance of a mile, where there was no bridge.

Most of the critics lay emphasis upon the failure of Washington to prevent the approach of the British column by the Clove or Bedford Road which caused the Americans to be outflanked and exposed them to a fatal attack on the side and in the rear. Here, again, the critics assert that Washington was surprised and was gravely negligent in failing to make preparations for proper information, at least. But Washington, or his Generals, must have been informed. Capt. Suydam's Kings County Troop of Horse was recruited from that very neighborhood, and acted as scouts in that thickly wooded country where Cavalry could not charge; but only move rapidly along the narrow roads. But what did Washington do? After leaving a few of his weakest Troops to man the Fortifications, all the rest of his little Army was actively engaged against the superior forces of the enemy advancing by the Gowanus Road and the Flatbush Pass. The approach by the Jamaica and Clove Roads was a longer one, and would take more time than the other approaches. If Washington had concentrated more force upon the Bedford Road he would have exposed his weakened right flank to the advance of the British by the Gowanus Road; and, in that case, his right wing would have been driven back and the stress of the Battle would have been near the junction of the Flatbush and Bedford Roads. A Battle at this point, and general retreat of the Americans here, would have led the pursuit by the enemy without obstacles right up to the American Fortifications. But the feeble resistance on the Bedford Road lured the British Southward to out-flank the Americans fighting at the Flatbush Pass and on the Gowanus Heights. The main British column drove the Americans beyond the entrance to the Flatbush Pass against their right, fighting under Stirling to resist the approach of the British by the Gowanus Road. This maneuver brought the three columns of the British Army together on the Gowanus hills above the Creek and the salt meadows.

Now this was the very best strategic position in which Washington could place the whole of the British Army in order to secure a safe way of retreat for the Americans. In front of, and below, the entire British Army thus concentrated on Gowanus Hills, from about the present 3rd Street to 35th Street, were Gowanus Creek and its salt meadows and marshes, which the Americans had crossed in retreat to the hills on the other side where rose their first Fortifications. The Americans thus placed between them and their foes the Creek and its marshes as a huge moat before their places of refuge. On the other side of that moat, as it were, the British Army halted and did not venture to attempt a crossing, with all the difficulties caused by the soft

WASHINGTON

PARSONS

MIFFLIN

SCOTT

MCDUGALL

WADSWORTH



SPENCER

PUTNAM

FELLOWS

THE CONFERENCE OF WASHINGTON AND HIS GENERALS AFTER THE BATTLE OF LONG ISLAND — FROM THE PAINTING BY JOHN WARD DUNSMORE (See Ap. J.)



and yielding mud at the bottom (which difficulties they had ample opportunity to discover at the crossing of the Americans in their retreat) and in face of a possible fire from the American intrenchments. The English General, Howe, had good cause to remember the deadly fire of the Americans from their intrenchments at Bunker Hill. Indeed, a Connecticut Regiment which arrived the next day did make an attack outside of their intrenchments on the Westerly side of the marshes, as though to show the enemy that the Americans were not only ready but eager for the assault on their works.

Thus it seems clear that it was a fine exhibition of strategy on the part of Washington not to oppose the British advance by the Clove and Bedford Roads and weaken the right and center of his little Army, but to make Gowanus Heights the battlefield. Well may it be said, the Battle of Long Island should be called the Battle of Gowanus.

Mr. Bergen ("Presentation Address, Brooklyn," 1911) points to two significant facts which were shown in this Battle. It was the first time in American History when men from the different Colonies united against the same foe. Again, "it was the first time the men of the different religious beliefs, who colonized America, joined in earnest action and began to form the American idea."

A tablet, commemorative of the Battle, has been placed at the junction of Flatbush Avenue and Fulton Street, Brooklyn, on the line of the American defensive works.\*

On the day after the Battle, Gen. Woodhull, who had been engaged in driving cattle out of danger from the enemy, was taken Prisoner near Jamaica. He died of his wounds a few days later. Had he been present at the Battle with his horsemen, the Jamaica Pass would have been guarded; and the result of the Battle might have been different.

#### RETREAT OF THE AMERICANS

Thus ended what has been called "a series of unconnected skirmishes;" after which the Americans fell back upon their fortified defences. Those defences were more imposing than formidable. Howe, seeing them, hesitated to attack. He began a siege of the works by approaches. The delay cost him an opportunity to capture the whole of the American Army.

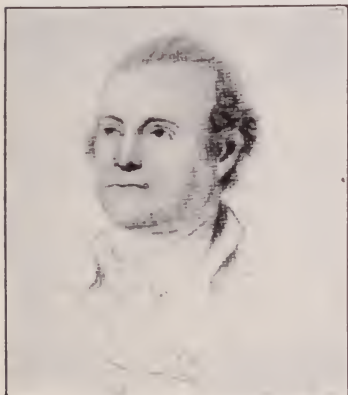
Washington, finding himself largely outnumbered by the enemy, and his own men dispirited by their reverses, called his Generals in consultation at the house of Philip Livingston, afterward known as the Teunis Joralemon house, situated on the East side of Hicks Street about 200 feet south of Joralemon Street, in Brooklyn. There were present, beside the Commander-in-Chief: Maj. Generals Spencer and Putnam; Brig. Generals Fellows, McDougall, Scott, Mifflin and Parsons — the latter of whom had acted as a Colonel during the Battle; and Adj. Gen. Wadsworth, of Massachusetts.

\* For more detailed information relative to the Battle of Long Island, consult: Sparks' "Life of Washington;" Marshall's "Life of Washington;" Drake's "Life of Knox;" Hall's "Life of Parsons;" Tallmadge's "Memoir;" Thompson's "Long Island," 1. 214-222; Lossing's "Field Book of the Revolution," 2. 592-606; Johnston's "Campaign of 1776, around New York and Brooklyn;" Field's "Battle of Long Island;" and, more particularly, Johnston's "Battle of Long Island." The reader should also turn to the extracts from Washington's Order Book covering the days before, during and after the Battle. (Ap. H. 36)



In spite of the fact that the works had been reinforced after the Battle by the arrival of Glover, Mercer and others up to the strength of nearly 10,000 effective men, yet it was the unanimous vote of the Conference that the works should be abandoned, mainly because the enemy threatened to ascend the East River, at the rear. The ascent of the River might have been made in small boats; it was not practicable for the larger vessels of the British Fleet. Mr. Bergen makes this comment:

The East River was not a River, but an arm of the Sea with fierce tides, at one end of which were the rocks and whirlpools of Hellgate, hardly navigable at that place at that time; and at the other end, Governors Island with Butter-milk Channel not navigable at that time, and the tortuous Channel at the Battery very difficult to navigate. In that distance there were at least 26



*John Glover*



*Thos Mifflin*

reefs &c. The English Fleet did not attempt once to enter the East River. They were too well informed by their pilots and the boatmen of the Harbor to enter and risk complete disaster to their Fleet.

The decision to retreat was made on Aug. 29th, two days after the Battle. McDougall and Glover, with his Gloucester fishermen, secured every possible kind of water conveyance. The crossing to New York occupied all of that night. Mifflin covered the retreat by remaining at the works until the early morning of the 30th. By that time, under the screen of a heavy fog, and aided by friendly winds, the whole of the American Army had been landed in New York. (See Washington's letter to the Committee of Safety — Ap. H. 37)

Historians of that day considered the retreat a masterly one. In our day, Fiske ("American Revolution") writes:

This retreat has always been regarded as one of the most brilliant incidents of Washington's career, and it would certainly be hard to find a more striking

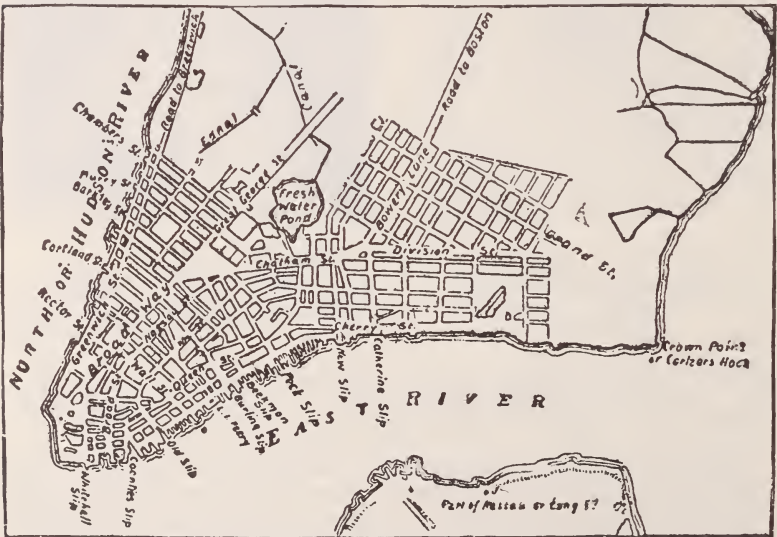
example of vigilance. Had Washington allowed himself to be cooped up on Brooklyn Heights, he would have been forced to surrender; and whatever was left of the war would have been a game played without queen, rook or bishop.

From an English view-point, Trevelyan ("American Revolution") says:

To transport across a wide channel of salt water a great multitude of troops with all their baggage, military stores and cannon from out of the enemy's mouth in a short summer's night without even those who were retreating knowing anything of the matter till just before they embarked, required the conduct, the vigilance, the generalship of a Washington; and, if Fame does not clarify his praise for it, she is not impartial. It may be doubted whether any great national deliverance since the passage of the Red Sea has ever been more loudly acclaimed or more adequately celebrated than the master-stroke of energy, dexterity and caution by which Washington rescued his army and his country.

#### CHAPTER FOUR — THE LOSS OF NEW YORK CITY

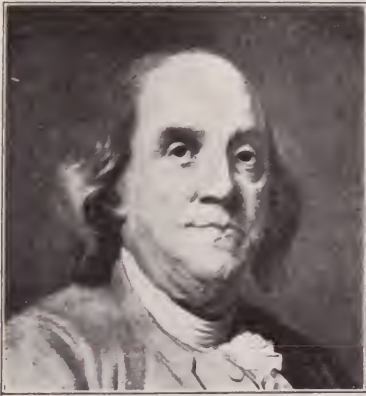
After the retreat from Long Island, the enemy at once occupied the entire Island, and retained it until the end of the War. Accord-



NEW YORK CITY DURING THE REVOLUTIONARY WAR — FROM AN OLD PRINT

ing to Howe's report, he had taken 1097 Prisoners, 26 ordnance and considerable ammunition (American Archives — 5th Ser. I. 1258). His own losses were trifling.

Washington was now in a City which was not over friendly to the American cause. The batteries on Long Island, formerly his, could be turned against him. The Ships of the enemy might land thousands within the City at any moment. He saw the danger — a flank movement on the mainland through Westchester



*Benjamin Franklin*

*John Adams*



THE CHRISTOPHER BILLOPP HOUSE, STATEN ISLAND



County might cut off his escape from Manhattan Island. A combined attack by sea and land might then annihilate his Army. He had just saved his Army from one trap. Would he be able to escape from another?

#### THE CONFERENCE AT THE BILLOPP HOUSE

At this juncture, there took place a romantic, somewhat humorous and quite important Conference between Richard, Lord Viscount Howe, Vice Admiral of the White, and a Committee of the Continental Congress composed of Dr. Benjamin Franklin, John Adams, afterward second President of the United States, and Edward Rutledge of South Carolina. The Conference was held, on Sept. 11, 1776, in the old Christopher Billopp House,



*George P*

which still stands near the water on Staten Island, about one half mile South of the Perth Amboy ferry in the Village of Tottenville. Although the house showed the effects of occupation by the British soldiers, yet Lord Howe had prepared the large front room overlooking the Kill Von Kull, with a carpet of moss and green sprigs; and here the Conference was held. Good cheer was also provided.

Lord Howe, as a Commissioner from the King and his Privy Council, came to America on the express stipulation that he might negotiate for Peace; and his brother, Gen. William Howe, was equally interested to bring about a settlement. Franklin had known Lord Howe in London; and when Howe referred

to the monument to his brother which the Massachusetts Colony had erected in Westminster Abbey, and stated that "if America was overwhelmed, he should lament its ruins like a brother's loss," Franklin replied "that he and his colleagues would do their utmost endeavors to save his Lordship from that mortification."

The Conference was without any result. At the same time, it was important in that it was the only attempt, made on American soil, to come to some agreement whereby the War should end.

#### THE AFFAIR AT KIP'S BAY

The Conference of Sept. 11 having failed, Washington and his Council decided to leave the lower City. The two Howes then began a campaign for the possession of New York. On Sept. 15, they landed a large force at Kip's Bay, on the East River near 34th Street. At that time, one Division of the Americans was at



RUTLEDGE

FRANKLIN

ADAMS

LORD HOWE



THE CONFERENCE OF SEPTEMBER 11, 1776, AT THE BILLOPP HOUSE — FROM THE PAINTING BY JOHN WARD DUNSMORE (See Ap. J.)

the Battery, under Putnam; and another at Harlem, under Washington. The Third Division was at, or near, Kip's Bay, under Douglas. Between Douglas and Putnam, were Silliman, Scott and Wadsworth. The feeble defence by the American Militia of Parsons and Fellows soon ended in a rout. Washington came across from Bloomingdale to Kip's Bay.

The failure of Parsons and Fellows to oppose the landing of the enemy, and to make a stand against him, was a great disappointment to Washington; not only that—the failure was responsible for the narrow escape of his Army from annihilation. Putnam retreated from the South along the highway to join the main Army.

The American Troops, fleeing from Kip's Bay, came to the vicinity of the new Public Library where Washington tried in vain to re-form them. Silliman had joined Knox in the Bayard's Hill



*A. Burr*

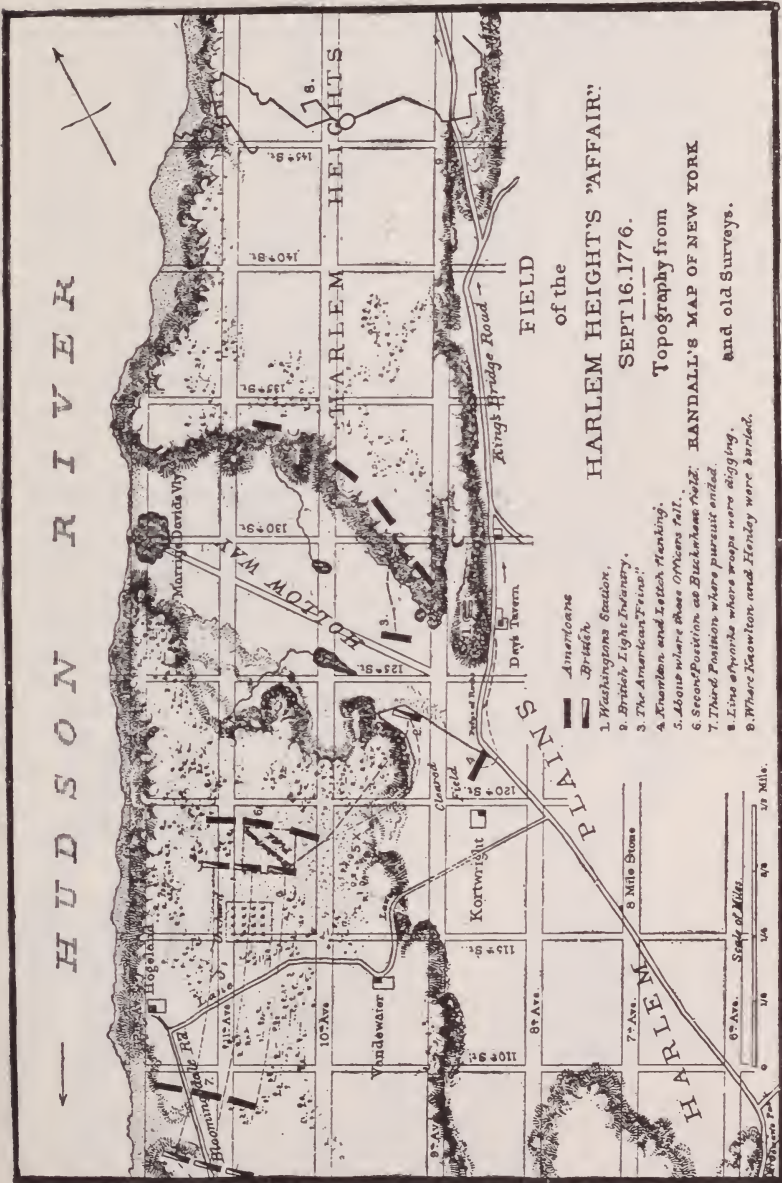
Fort; but this was abandoned by order of the Commander-in-Chief. The bearer of the order, Maj. Aaron Burr, then piloted the Troops across to the woods on the West side, so that the most of them arrived at the camp in Harlem. Large numbers of the Army with Putnam would have been captured if Howe had not tarried for half an hour at the house of Mrs. Robert Murray which stood near Lexington Avenue and 36th Street. A tablet marks the site of the Murray house.

A tablet on the West Side of Broadway, between 43d and 44th Streets, also marks the spot where Washington, Putnam and

other Officers met to stem the panic which had seized the Americans. That night the enemy held the City below 100th Street. The American Army was on Harlem Heights, save that Mifflin guarded the Kings Bridge road to cover the escape of any Americans who might take that route.

#### BATTLE OF HARLEM HEIGHTS

Harlem Heights, as then known, was West of Eighth Avenue and North of 125th Street. At Ninth (now Columbus) Avenue and 126th Street, was the "Point of Rocks," from which the ridge extended North along what is St. Nicholas Avenue; and another range extended West diagonally to the Hudson River. South of the high ground, at a distance nowhere more than half a mile, another elevation formed the Northern boundary of Bloomingdale Heights. The interval between was then called the "Hollow Way," formerly "Martje Davit's Vly." Manhattan Street is



FROM JOHNSTON'S "CAMPAIGN OF 1776 AROUND NEW YORK AND BROOKLYN" (See Ap. J.)



the main thoroughfare through this depression to-day. Howe's headquarters were at the Apthorpe House on the Bloomingdale road, South of Vandewater's Heights, now the site of Columbia University. Washington occupied the Mansion which had been the recent home of Col. Roger Morris who was with the enemy. This house, known later as the Jumel Mansion, stands on the bank of the Harlem River, East of Amsterdam Avenue, at about 169th Street. It is now the Washington Headquarters Association, founded by the Daughters of the American Revolution.

Early the next morning, Sept. 16, Washington sent Col. Knowlton, with his Connecticut Rangers, and Maj. Leitch of Virginia, to gain the rear of some light Troops of the enemy. Their course is indicated, in part, on the accompanying map. Gen. Clinton occupied the enemy in front. Greene and Putnam were on the ground. Starting from the "Point of Rocks," Knowlton made a sally, located the advance of the enemy and returned to the camp. Reinforced by Leitch, Knowlton led a flanking party to cut off the apparently small force of the enemy. The latter was diverted by a movement in front, thus allowing Knowlton to gain his flank; after which Knowlton pursued the enemy as far South as the British outpost above the Hudson River at 107th Street. Knowlton was killed North of the Vandewater house; and Leitch was mortally wounded about the same time in what is now Morningside Park. The Regiments of Griffeths and Richardson were sent to aid them.

The advance of the enemy gave way; and was pursued to the South, near the main camp of the British, when the Americans were recalled. They returned to the camp above the chain of redoubts, on Harlem Heights. It was an American victory to the extent that the enemy was driven back for a mile. Although only a skirmish, it encouraged the American Troops. It also made up for the disgrace of the day before at Kip's Bay. An elaborate tablet on Columbia University commemorates the victory; and another, at Amsterdam Avenue and 138th Street, marks the site of the encampment after the Battle.\*

With the capture of the City in sight, the Troops from Connecticut, and even Gen. Greene, were in favor of burning it before retreating. (Force's "American Archives. 4th Ser.", 2. 182)

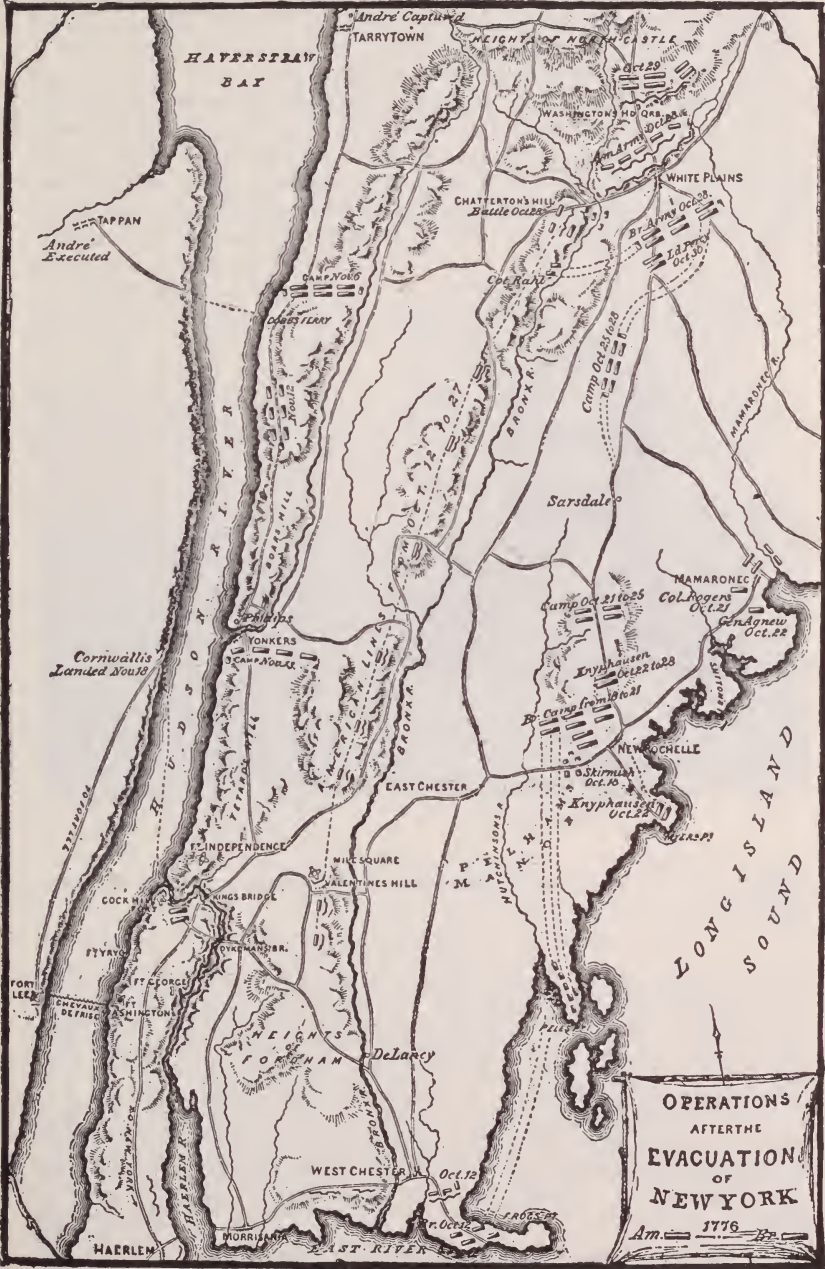
Each Army watched the other across the "Hollow Way;" until Washington, fearing that Howe would gain his rear by way of Westchester County, decided to withdraw his Army from the Island, leaving a strong garrison at Fort Washington. (Chap. 3)

#### BATTLE OF WHITE PLAINS

The movement to the main land was made none too soon; for Howe advanced to Throgg's Neck, in that County, on Oct. 12. Prescott held him there for about a week; and then Howe appeared in the vicinity of New Rochelle. Still delaying his movements, Howe allowed Putnam to bring valuable information to Wash-

\* Consult Johnston's "Battle of Harlem Heights."





FROM LOSSING'S "FIELD BOOK OF THE REVOLUTION" (See Ap. J.)

ington. The latter, on Oct. 16, decided to concentrate upon White Plains; and camped there, Oct. 21 to 26. Here a small guard protected the valuable stores.

The American right was on the Bronx River; the left was on Chatterton's Hill. The enemy advanced through Scarsdale, where he stayed until Oct. 28. His right column was under Clinton; and his left, composed of Hessians, was under De Heister. On the American side were Lee, Heath, Putnam, Spencer, McDougall, Silliman, Douglas, Chester, Brooks, Smallwood, Ritzema, Samuel B. Webb, [Ap. I. 14], and Hamilton with his Artillery.



*Sam. B. Webb*

found in Dawson's "Westchester County During the American Revolution." An English map of 1777 appears in the Clinton Papers, I. 622.

#### CAPTURE OF FORT WASHINGTON

Washington then divined Howe's purpose — to capture Fort Washington and King's Bridge. Leaving North Castle securely guarded by a small force, Washington, Putnam, Greene and Mercer, with the main body of the Army, crossed the Hudson near Tarrytown and encamped in the rear of Fort Lee.

Fort Washington was commanded by Col. Magaw of Pennsylvania. Three lines of outer defences were relied upon to check the advance of the enemy. The first, or Southerly, line was near 147th Street; the second, and stronger, was at 153d Street; the third, and weaker, at 160th and 161st Streets. A redoubt on the first line overlooked the Hudson River. On Oct. 27, it had engaged two of the enemy's Frigates, and nearly sank one of them. The most Northerly out-work, at 196th Street, was called Cock Hill Fort, or Fort Tryon after its capture. Near 190th Street, on

Word of the British advance was brought to Washington by Capt. James Green, of the Connecticut Light Horse, as he was discussing certain proposed Fortifications with Gen. Charles Lee who had just arrived. The Americans retreated from the Hill; Howe delayed further operations; and Washington retired to the impregnable heights of North Castle. (See Tallmadge's Map, Chap. 26) Being unfamiliar with the country, Howe stopped the pursuit. A remarkably minute and detailed account of the Battle of White Plains may be

Laurel Hill and the Harlem River, stood a redoubt which was called Fort George after it fell into the hands of the enemy. (Chap. 3)

It was not Howe's original design to attack Fort Washington; but, rather, to leave it for the present and secure Philadelphia. The outcome at White Plains, and his good fortune in securing plans of the Fort from a deserter, led him to decide upon the attack. After several days of preparation, and a refusal by Magaw to surrender, the attack began on Nov. 16. Magaw had with him Pennsylvanians, under Cadwallader, Baxter, and others; Marylanders, under Rawlings and Williams; and Connecticut men under Bradley — about 2,800, all told. Cadwallader was posted at the lower line; Baxter, at Laurel Hill, 196th Street; and Rawlings, at Fort Tryon on the North. The enemy, under Rall and Knyphausen, captured Kings Bridge without trouble and advanced



CONDITION, IN 1905, OF THE FIRST LINE OF DEFENCE (1776)

upon Rawlings. Cornwallis and Matthews crossed the Harlem River, protected by the cannonade from Fordham; climbed the height on the North; and appeared opposite to Baxter. These two movements came from the North and the East. On the South, Percy was assigned to take care of Cadwallader. Col. Leslie and the 42d Highlanders came from the River, at 152d Street.

Down to this time, Washington hoped that Fort Washington might be evacuated, and the garrison therein saved. He might then, with a larger force, be able to conduct operations in the Jerseys, to the South of New York. With this in mind, he crossed the Hudson River to Fort Washington, accompanied by the Generals who were with him at Fort Lee. But, as hostilities had already commenced, he reluctantly crossed back to the New Jersey shore.

Howe joined Percy in attacking Cadwallader on the first line. The latter resisted stoutly; but, being outflanked, he retreated to the Fort. Cornwallis and Matthews drove Baxter's men into



Fort Washington, but not until Baxter had fallen. A longer resistance was made by Rawlings; but he, too, was forced by Rall and Knyphausen to fall back on the Fort. Magaw was obliged to surrender, with his entire command, about 2,700 Officers and men. Two days later, Fort Lee was evacuated, on the approach of Cornwallis.

Thus the first full year of the Campaign had ended disastrously to the Americans. Over 4,000 of them were captives to the enemy. They had gained Boston, but they had lost New York and Long Island; and with them, the control of the lower Hudson and Long Island Sound. All these had been lost, as it proved, without hope of recovery until the final Declaration of Peace, in 1783.

#### CARLETON CHECKED AT THE NORTH

There were two bright rays to penetrate the gloom. In the Northern Department, Schuyler had held Guy Carleton in check so that Howe had no encouragement from that quarter. On Oct. 11, Arnold with his small Fleet, engaged Capt. Pringle off Valcour Island in Lake Champlain. Arnold withdrew that night; but, two days later, the engagement was renewed North of Crown Point. Being overpowered, he ran his ships into shallow water and burned them. He escaped to Crown Point with nearly all of his men. Gen. David Waterbury, of Connecticut, who had been assigned to the flotilla, was captured.

#### TRENTON AND PRINCETON

The second bright ray was the rapid movement of Washington, unexpected by Howe, from Fort Lee to the South, in New Jersey. Howe had already begun his plan of capturing Philadelphia, as the crowning victory of the year 1776. The Continental Congress had removed to Baltimore. Washington had but a remnant of his former Army; but there were 2,400 reliable men. The old, familiar leaders were there; Stirling, Sullivan, Greene, Glover, Mercer, Hand, Smallwood, Knox, Haslet, Charles Webb, Ward, Bradley, Chester, Sargent, Hutchinson, and McDougall. St. Clair (Ap. I. 11), of Pennsylvania, appeared for the first time. There were also fresh Troops from Massachusetts and New Hampshire which had just arrived from Ticonderoga. Lt. James Monroe, afterward President of the United States, was also on the scene.

Believing the conquest of Philadelphia an easy matter, Howe had strung his Army through New Jersey so that there was no strong force at any one point. After guarding the Delaware River opposite Trenton, and also above and below it — all on the Pennsylvania side — Washington crossed to the New Jersey side, nine miles above Trenton, in the night of December 24-25. Samuel B. Webb acted as his Aide. Rall was in Trenton with about 1,200 Hessians. Greene's Division (Stephen and Mercer, with Stirling in reserve) took the Upper Road; Sullivan's Division (Glover and Sargent, with St. Clair in reserve) took the River



Road. Marching through a severe snow-storm, the two Divisions fell upon Trenton from opposite directions. Rall was surprised; and in the brief engagement which followed he was slain. His Army, with all of its supplies, was captured.

Washington then re-formed his veterans to oppose Cornwallis who was advancing from Princeton. The position of the Americans at Trenton was hazardous, with the Delaware in the rear. A night march put them in the rear of Cornwallis, with the retreat open to the heights of Morristown. Near Princeton, Mercer fell in with Mawood and his three British Regiments. The conflict was sharp; Mercer was mortally wounded; and the enemy began to drive the Americans back. The latter, being reinforced, turned the tables and put the enemy to rout.

Although the Battle occurred on Jan. 3, 1777, yet Princeton was really a part of the Campaign of 1776. Howe gave up the plan of wintering in Philadelphia; and Washington took up his winter quarters at Morristown, almost within the enemy's country.

---

## CHAPTER FIVE — THE HIGHLANDS TO PHILADELPHIA

We have dwelt, as circumstantially as space will permit, upon the operations in the vicinity of New York. The defeat on Long Island made many of the inhabitants Refugees to the State of Connecticut; while the abandoning of New York sent many of its prominent men not only to Connecticut, but to other parts of the State of New York. On some accounts, it might seem best to leave the later history of the War at this point, and begin the story of the American Refugees. But historical sequence forbids this. The disasters about New York should be viewed in retrospect to show their relative importance; and, to this end, the remainder of the War must be sketched briefly. Then certain phases of the Military and the Civil Organization must appear. In other words, what concerned the people as a whole precedes what concerned but a part — the Refugees. As stated in Chapter I, the stage setting is not yet ready for the actors.

Then, too, many of the Refugees from the City, and from Long Island, served in the American Army after the disasters of 1776 — as is shown in Ap. G., and elsewhere. So that, to omit all reference to the War after that year, would not be dealing fairly with those who left their homes to enter the American service.

The Campaign of 1777 opened with several unimportant skirmishes. Apparently, Washington did not hasten to leave his winter quarters at Morristown; and Cornwallis kept within his quarters at New Brunswick and Amboy. In April, Marquis de LaFayette (Ap. I. 7) and Baron de Kalb (Ap. I. 4) arrived in South Carolina, and offered their services as volunteers in the American Army.

*The Baron de Kalb*

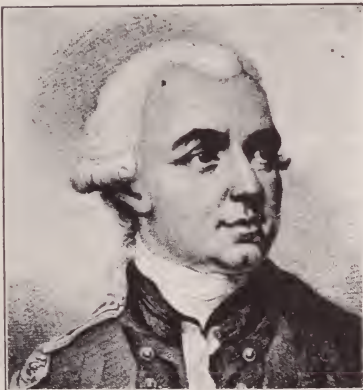




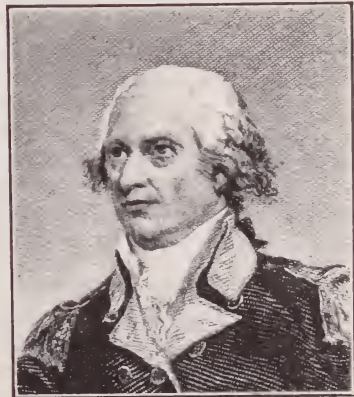
James Clinton  
*[Handwritten signature]*



*Lafayette*



*A. Clinton*



*Geo. Clinton*



## IMPORTANCE OF THE HIGHLANDS

While Howe and Cornwallis were maneuvering with the object of taking Philadelphia, Sir Henry Clinton was in command at New York. He had not forgotten the plan of 1776 by which he was to ascend the Hudson; while Carleton and Burgoyne were to come down from Canada and meet him in Albany.

The Highlands of the Hudson extend from Haverstraw Bay to Newburgh — a stretch of about twenty miles. Here the narrow channels are commanded by many points which rise to considerable elevations. The Highlands are at the South what Champlain is at the North — the water highway along which all Military operations of that time had to move. Peekskill is the gateway to the Southern entrance. In March, 1777, Washington concentrated at Peekskill many of the New England Troops, and some of the New York Troops, under McDougall; while Willett commanded at Fort Constitution, opposite West Point. During the Summer, McDougall was superseded by Putnam.

With the force at Peekskill, the Americans were prepared to defend the Highlands. At the same time, they were within striking distance of Long Island Sound. A little higher up, on the West bank of the River, were Fort Montgomery at the North and Fort Clinton at the South — separated by the Poplopen Kill. The Provincial Congress, in 1775, had ordered these Forts to be built; and also Fort Constitution. Fort Montgomery, the stronger of the two, was built in the summer of 1776. A huge chain, supported and defended by booms of sharpened logs, was stretched across the River from Fort Clinton to Anthony's Nose. Above the chain were the Continental Frigates "Montgomery" and "Congress." Gen. George Clinton, under the Congress and Putnam, procured the chain. (Clinton Papers) The "Secret Committee" (William Bedlow, John Berrien and John Hanson) to erect Fortifications and to obstruct the River, with Capt.

*C Pulaski* Thomas Machin (Ap. I. 8) in charge, expended about £7,500 in the work. The itemized accounts of the Committee and Machin appear in the Rev'y MSS., N. Y. State Lib'y, 32.3 and 51. 11, 20-22. The engineering skill of Count Pulaski (Ap. I. 10) was of great service in fortifying the Highlands.

## CAPTURE OF FORTS CLINTON AND MONTGOMERY

Fort Montgomery was garrisoned early in 1777, and some of the Refugees from Long Island were there. (Ap. A. 29) The Troops at Peekskill had been depleted in the following summer; a part going to Washington in Pennsylvania, and a part to Schuyler at the North. This left Putnam with a very small force to oppose Sir Henry Clinton and Sir John Vaughan, when they sailed up from New York early in October. Forts Clinton and Montgomery, commanded by the brothers Gen. James and Gen. and Gov. George Clinton, were feebly garrisoned. The troops were supplied with window leads, for bullets — a part of the stock



which had been taken in New York City. (Rev'y MSS., 51. 87. Also Chapters 2 and 9) Sir Henry Clinton made a feint toward Peekskill to divert Putnam; and the latter sent to the brothers Clinton for aid. Meantime, the main body of the enemy landed on the West bank, several miles below the Forts, and advanced overland. The brothers Clinton now called on Putnam for assistance, but it was sent too late. The garrisons finally gave way on Oct. 6. Many escaped in the darkness, among them Gen. James Clinton who was wounded, and Gen. George Clinton who had recently taken the oath as first Governor of the new State of New York. That night the Americans burned their Frigates.

On the next day, the Ships of the enemy made short work of the chain. The Americans abandoned Fort Constitution; and the enemy moved up the River to Kingston. The Legislature adjourned hurriedly; and met again, at Poughkeepsie, in the following January. (Ap. B. 43) Kingston was burned by the enemy on Oct. 16. Many claims for damages at that time may be found in the Rev'y MSS., as above, 50. 164, &c.

The visitor of today will find some remains of Forts Clinton and Montgomery. But the traveler on the other side of the River sees only the bridge across the Poplopen Kill, disfigured with an advertising sign. Thus commercialism takes the place of history.

Sir Henry Clinton having now advanced to within 60 miles of Albany, awaited news from Burgoyne at the North. The news was not reassuring. Finally, when it was known that Burgoyne had surrendered, Clinton retired through Fishkill and Peekskill, after a few skirmishes and the destruction of Military stores, and was once more in New York. Thereupon, Parsons re-occupied Peekskill for the Americans, and it remained their strategic point throughout the War.

#### ORISKANY AND FORT SCHULYER

The operations at the North, so timed as to meet Sir Henry Clinton at Albany, were in two separate Expeditions. The first one started from Montreal, with picked troops under Col. Barry St. Leger, on July 19. It crossed the foot of Lake Ontario and took the direction of the Mohawk Valley. St. Leger was soon joined by Sir John Johnson with his Royalists, and by Col. John Butler and his Iroquois allies under Joseph Brant. (Ap. I. 2) The Oneidas and the Tuscaroras, of the Six Nations, alone remained neutral. It was a well balanced, well organized force numbering about 2,000.

St. Leger looked for no serious opposition. But Gen. Nicholas Herkimer (Ap. I. 6), rallied a force of 800, mostly Germans, which met at Fort Dayton, the mouth of West Canada Creek, prepared to meet the enemy whether approaching from the South or the West.

Fort Stanwix, of the French War, occupied the site of the present Rome, New York. In the Revolutionary War, it was known as Fort

Schuyler. It was commanded by Col. Peter Gansevoort (A), I. 5) and his 3d Continentals; seconded by Lt. Col. Willett. Lansing ("Field Book," 2. 588) states that the Fort was supplied with the arms taken by Willett, in New York City, in 1775. (Chap. 2)

Herkimer, under taunts of cowardice, advanced to the relief of Fort Schuyler. He fell into St. Leger's ambuscade at the mouth of Oriskany Creek. The Battle of Aug. 6 lasted for five hours. It was the bloodiest of the War, in proportion to the numbers engaged.

Herkimer was mortally wounded; his little band was scattered; but St. Leger was checked, and his siege of the Fort was delayed. Then was displayed, on the walls of the Fort, what is said to have been the first Flag of the United States made according to the directions of the Continental Congress. The materials came from the clothing of the garrison. Mrs. Abraham Lansing, of Albany, New York, a granddaughter of Col. Gansevoort, is the present owner of the Flag.

Herkimer having sent to the Fort for help, Willett made a sortie which forced the retreat of the enemy from Oriskany. Through Willett as the messenger, Gansevoort now appealed to Schuyler at Albany. The latter was watching Burgoyne at the North. His Officers opposed the sending of help to Gansevoort; but Schuyler took the responsibility; called for volunteers; and Arnold responded with 800 men. On Aug. 22, from German Flats, Arnold wrote to Gansevoort that he was on the way to help him and Herkimer; that Stark had



THE MONUMENT AT ORISKANY

won at Bennington; that Burgoyne had retreated to Ticonderoga; and that Howe with his shattered Army was becalmed in the Gulf Stream. (Gansevoort Papers, owned by Mrs. Abraham Lansing)

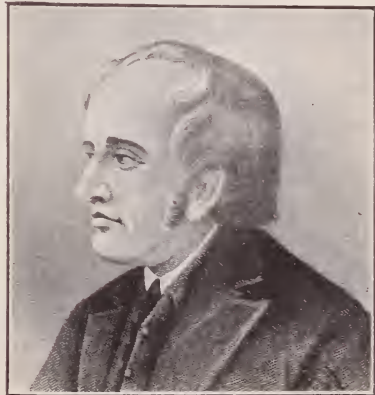
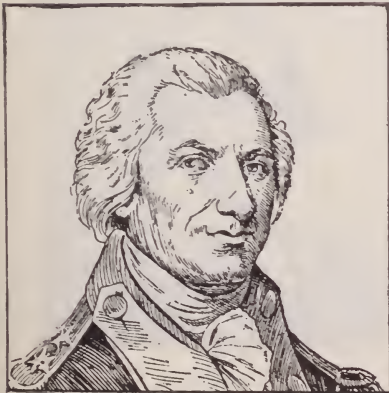
This was true as to Stark, only; but it was also true that, on the above date, St. Leger had abandoned the siege of Fort Schuyler, and that Sir Henry Clinton would not be helped from that quarter.

Reminders of those days survive in the Herkimer House, near Little Falls; and in Guy Park, near Amsterdam, Monuments mark the site of Fort Schuyler and the Battlefield of Oriskany.



*Mannus Willett*

*Peter Ganswoort*



*A. J. Clair*

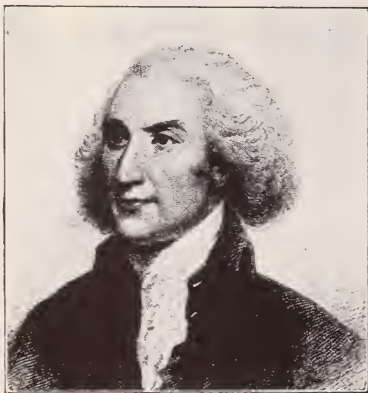
*Nicolas Herckheimer*



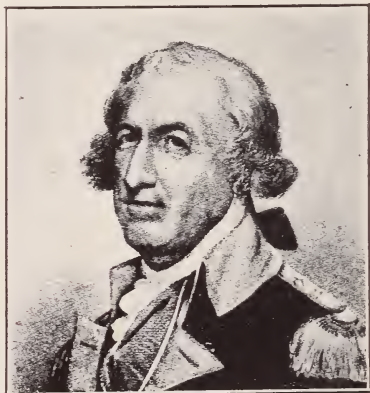
## THE EXPEDITION OF BURGOYNE

The second Expedition to meet Clinton at Albany was commanded by Burgoyne. With about 10,000 picked men, he left Montreal in June. Proceeding South along the historic Champlain, he had no difficulty in securing Crown Point. St. Clair was in command at Ticonderoga, with a small force divided between that Fort and Fort Independence, opposite. He had prepared for a stout resistance; but, after Burgoyne had scaled Mt. Defiance with his Artillery, resistance was useless. Ticonderoga was evacuated in the night, without the knowledge of the enemy; but a burning building showed the retreating Americans. They were pursued to Hubbardtown, where they were defeated on July 7. Burgoyne made his first mistake by proceeding to Skenesboro (now Whitehall) at the head of the Lake. He should have entered Lake George from Ticonderoga, and by using that well-known water-route, he would have gained many miles within the interior of the American territory. Such was the advice of Carleton, whom Burgoyne succeeded. It was poor judgment on the part of the King and his Privy Council to retire a Commander who was familiar with the topography of the country and who understood the Canadians, the Indians and the Americans, and to place in his stead a leader who had none of those qualifications.

So Burgoyne tarried for three weeks in Skenesboro. Schuyler, still in command of the Northern Department, had already fortified the Islands of the Mohawk as a last stand against both St. Leger and Burgoyne, should they join at that point. Albany was

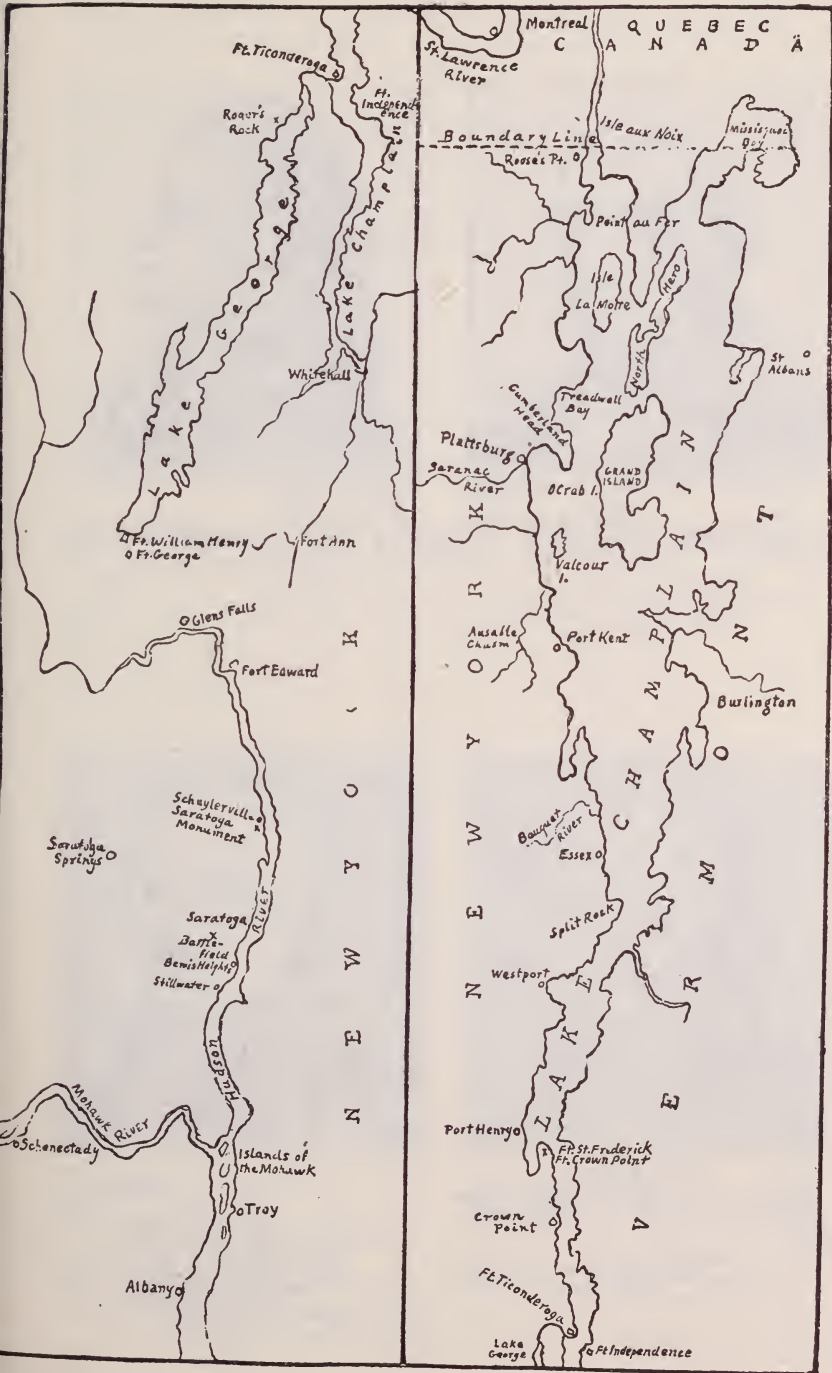


*John Schuyler*



*Horatio Gates*





ALBANY TO TICONDEROGA

TICONDEROGA TO MONTREAL



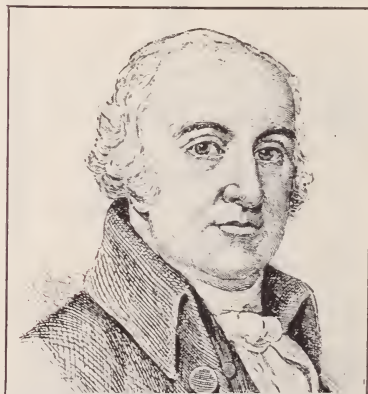
John Stark



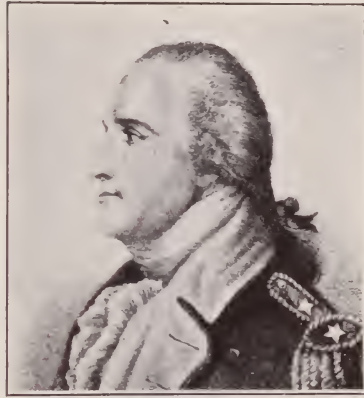
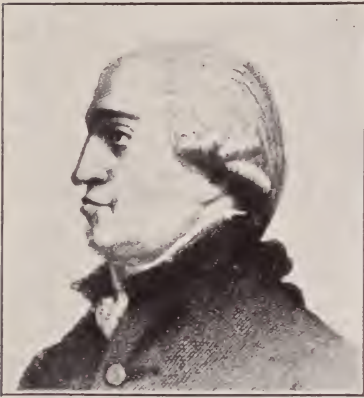
H Dearborn



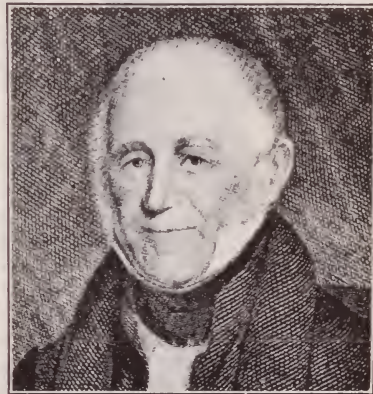
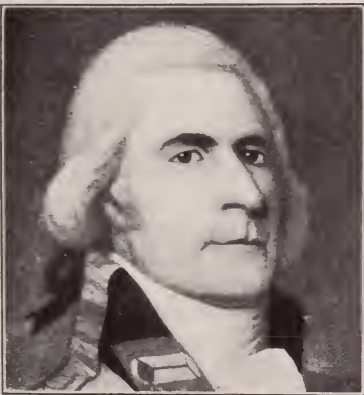
Ja: Wilkinson



*[Handwritten signature]*



*Jr. Bourgoyne B. Arnold M. Genl*



*Morgan Lewis*

*Morgan Lewis*

in a state of panic; although the County Committee had appealed to New England, and help had come from Litchfield and other places. (Clinton Papers, Vol. 2)



THE MONUMENT AT SARATOGA

By this time, Burgoyne sought to increase his supplies from the American stores at Bennington; and Baume was sent thither, with 500 men, for that purpose. Here Stark (Ap. I. 12) and Warner defeated him, on Aug. 16; took him and 900 other prisoners; and captured nearly all of Baume's arms and ammunition. Breyman, coming to his aid, arrived too late. The victory at Bennington and the failure of St. Leger had already cheered the Americans before Burgoyne left Skenesboro.

Once out from Skenesboro, Burgoyne found that Schuyler had so obstructed his path that he was several days in reaching Fort Edward, only 22 miles away—somewhat over a month from Ticonderoga, when he could have gained Fort Edward in one-third of the time by way of Lake George.

At this critical moment, the Continental Congress sent Maj. Gen. Horatio Gates (Ap. I. 5) to succeed Schuyler—as the friends of the latter said “to take the laurels which Schuyler had won.” Schuyler remained to advise with Gates. In the meantime, Burgoyne tarried at Fort Edward where he had managed to secure supplies for 30 days. Here he had the news of St. Leger's defeat; but, as yet, no news of Clinton's progress up the Hudson. Further supplies from the North had been cut off by the Americans. For the first time,

Burgoyne hesitated; but he finally crossed the River and advanced toward Schuylerville. Gates left the Islands of the Mohawk; advanced to Schuylerville; and fortified Bemis Heights, where he awaited Burgoyne.



## BATTLE OF STILLWATER

Bemis Heights, on Sept. 19, was the scene of the contest, sometimes known as the Battle of Stillwater. The Americans faced North, with their right on the River; and Gates in command. Their left was under Arnold. The British faced South, with their left on the River, and Philips and Reidesel in command. Their right was under Burgoyne, assisted by Fraser and Breyermann. Arnold was the inspiring genius on the field; and Col. Daniel Morgan (Ap. I. 9) and Gen. Henry Dearborn (Ap. I. 4) were his able assistants. Warner, Stark, Fellows, Wolcott, Glover — names we have met before — were also there. Col. Ebenezer Stevens ("Refugees, N. Y. City") commanded the Artillery; and Capt. John Varick (Same ref.) had also come from New York. Maj. Morgan Lewis (Same ref.), afterward Governor of New York, was Aide to Gen. Gates; and also Qr. Mr. Gen. of the Northern Department.

The result of the Battle was favorable to the Americans. The advance of Burgoyne was checked, and he retreated several miles to the North where he fortified. The two Armies were inactive from Sept. 20 until Oct. 7. In this interval, Gates deprived Arnold of his command, and gave it to Gen. Benjamin Lincoln (Ap. I. 7) who had just arrived with fresh Troops from New England.

At last, Burgoyne had a cipher dispatch from Clinton, stating that he would soon attack Forts Clinton and Montgomery. This encouraged him to fight, although his Officers advised a retreat. His supplies had been cut off in every direction. He was almost surrounded by the enemy; and that enemy's numbers were larger than his own, and constantly growing. The neighboring farmers, wholly without organization, came in groups to take "pot shots" at the Red Coats. From a Military stand-point, his situation was pathetic — if such a thing is known in warfare.

## BATTLE OF SARATOGA

The second contest known as the Battle of Saratoga, took place near Schuylerville, on Oct. 7. The relative positions of both Armies, as to the River, were similar to their positions on Sept. 19. The action was brief and decisive. Morgan's Riflemen, from Virginia, were everywhere. Fraser fell; and the enemy lost heart. Ten Broeck came up with 3,000 fresh New Yorkers. While the enemy wavered, the intrepid Arnold, now without a command and wholly without orders, rushed from one part of the field to another, constantly dodging a messenger from Gates instructing him to do nothing rash. He had done it, already; and he had made the victory decisive. Yet, on account of his later conduct, a niche in the Saratoga Monument bears his name, only; while the other three niches have not only the names, but the statues of Gates, Schuyler and Morgan.

Burgoyne now had no alternative but to surrender. On Oct. 14, he proposed terms to Gates by which the British Army was to be returned to England for service elsewhere. By this time, Gates

had heard of Sir Henry Clinton's success in the Highlands. He accepted Burgoyne's proposition; and the surrender was arranged to take place three days later. On the evening before the surrender, Burgoyne had also heard from Clinton; and he was disposed not to sign the Capitulation. But, on the morning of the 17th, Gates drew up his Army and threatened to open fire; and the Capitulation was signed. Adj. Gen. James Wilkinson was the only American Officer who saw Burgoyne's Troops lay down their arms. Wilkinson then brought Burgoyne to Gates; the two leaders dined together; and, afterward, in the sight of both Armies, Burgoyne gave up his sword which was promptly returned by Gates. Wilkinson was sent to the Continental Congress with news of the victory. The Articles of Capitulation are owned by the New York Historical Society.

Throughout these trying moments, when another was receiving the plaudits of the victory which Schuyler had done so much to



WOMEN OF THE REVOLUTION — INTERIOR TABLET, SARATOGA MONUMENT

secure, the attitude of Schuyler showed that he had the cause of the Country at heart rather than his personal fortune. He welcomed Burgoyne, although Burgoyne had burned his summer home at Schuylerville. He sent the Baroness Reidesel, in his own carriage, to his home in Albany; and thither he followed to entertain Burgoyne, and several of his Officers, on their way to embark at Boston.

The captured arms, ammunition and clothing were welcome to the Americans. But they were insignificant compared with the inspiring effect upon the American people. The most important result was the Alliance with France, which followed in the next



THE SCHUYLER MANSION AT ALBANY, N. Y.

year. "The Revolution was saved at Trenton; it was established at Saratoga". (Henry Cabot Lodge)

From this time, Ticonderoga and Crown Point were of no further use, and they fell rapidly into decay. The Fort at Ticonderoga is now (1912) being restored by Mr. Stephen Pell, of New York City. The Forts at Crown Point, together with considerable land around them, were given to New York as a State Park in 1910. The donors were Witherbee, Sherman and Co., of Port Henry, New York.

#### THE LOSS OF PHILADELPHIA

We left Washington in New Jersey maneuvering against Howe and Cornwallis. While he had no hope of saving Philadelphia, he saw the importance of keeping his opponents so busy that they



could not help Clinton or Burgoyne. With this in view, he so disposed his Army by land that the brothers Howe sailed from New York for the Chesapeake, on July 23. The opposing Armies met at Brandywine Creek on Sept. 11. Here, again, are found Sullivan, Greene, Stirling, Wayne and Armstrong. LaFayette was wounded. Sullivan was out-flanked, and the day was lost. Then came the skirmish at Paoli; and, on Oct. 4, the Battle of Germantown which gave Philadelphia to the enemy. Washington made a last stand at Fort Mifflin on the Delaware River; but this, too, was lost. The Continental Congress adjourned to Lancaster, Pennsylvania, before the arrival of Cornwallis and Howe. On Dec. 11, Washington took up his winter quarters at Valley Forge, on the Schuylkill River, 20 miles above Philadelphia.

#### OPERATIONS ON LONG ISLAND SOUND

During the year 1777 four important Raids were made across Long Island Sound. Tryon attacked Danbury and Ridgefield, Apr. 25-28; Col. R. J. Meigs (Ap. I. 9) captured Sag Harbor, May 23, 24; Parsons attacked Setauket, Aug. 22; and Parsons Meigs and Samuel B. Webb made a general, but unsuccessful, attack upon the enemy on Long Island, Dec. 10. (Chap. 26)

### CHAPTER SIX — VALLEY FORGE TO YORKTOWN

Down to the Battle of Saratoga the British had been successful, on the whole. They had gained: Long Island, White Plains, Fort Washington, New York City, The Highlands to Kingston, and Philadelphia. To offset this, the Americans could show, only Boston, Charleston defended, Trenton and Princeton. Besides, their Treasury was nearly exhausted; and their Congress had fled from Philadelphia.

But Saratoga balanced the books in their favor. There was no further danger of invasion from the North. McDougall had



LINKS OF THE CHAIN ACROSS THE HUDSON RIVER AT WEST POINT, 1778

succeeded Putnam in the Highlands; and, once more, Peekskill and North Castle were occupied as strategic points. Gov. Clinton had interested Washington in a plan to fortify West Point. Putnam commenced the work, and Parsons continued it through 1778. Profiting by the experience with the former chains, at Forts Clinton and Montgomery lower down the River, a larger chain was made by the Stirling Iron Works in the part of Orange



County, New York, now in Rockland County. (See Townsend, in "The Refugees from L. I. to Conn." Also Clinton Papers) Capt. Thomas Machin was the executive officer. The links of the chain were made of two and one-half inch bar iron; their length was two feet. Some of them may be seen in the State Library, at Albany, New York; and others, in Washington's headquarters, at Newburgh, New York.

The long winter of 1777-1778 was spent by Washington and his main Army at Valley Forge. The hardships which were endured there, and the contrasting comforts of the enemy in Philadelphia, with its Mischianza, are familiar to every one. Baron de Steuben (Ap. I. 12), the great drill-master, made the Army much more effective by the time it left Valley Forge, in June.

Added to Washington's troubles was a conspiracy to supplant him



*Le Baron de Steuben*

with Gates—the Conway Cabal in which Gen. Thomas Conway (Ap. I, 3), Gates, Wilkinson and Mifflin were the leading spirits. To counteract this, the Continental Congress directed

Washington to administer an Oath of Loyalty to all of the American Officers. (Chap. 10)

Thus, in spite of Saratoga and the coming Alliance with France, Valley Forge was the low-water mark of the Revolution.

#### THE CAMPAIGN OF 1778

Before the fourth Campaign really began, Louis XVI had pledged the aid of France to the American cause. It is stated (Clinton Pap., 2. 541) that, previous to this, the Americans had reason to expect aid from Frederick the Great; but the course of France made it impossible for Prussia to take the same action. Benjamin Franklin (Ap. I. 4) was the author of the Treaty, signed Feb. 6, which not only promised aid, but acknowledged the Independence of the United States. The Treaty was ratified by the Continental Congress, in May.

On May 11, Sir Henry Clinton took command at Philadelphia, in place of Gen. Sir William Howe who returned to England. The policy of Clinton seemed to be one of inaction, —to hold what he already had, and to await new developments. But when he learned that the French Fleet, under D'Estaing, was on the high seas, he feared for his safety in Philadelphia. That

*Estaing*

*J. Conway*

Fleet might destroy his base — Chesapeake Bay and the Fleet of Lord Howe. So Howe sailed back to New York; and Clinton began the Evacuation of Philadelphia. While he was marching to New York overland, he was overtaken by Washington at Monmouth, on June 28. The action was not decisive; but Clinton was checked, and his losses were heavy. He proceeded to Sandy Hook; and, on July 3, he was once more safely on Staten Island. Washington brought his Army to White Plains; whence he could turn to New England, to the Highlands, or to the South — as circumstances might require. After the Evacuation, Arnold was appointed Military Governor of Philadelphia.



*Joseph Brant*

Admiral D'Estaing attempted an attack on the British Fleet at New York; but he was stopped by the bar at the entrance to the harbor. He then sailed for Newport to assist Sullivan in an attack by land. The Fleet of Lord Howe came in sight, and D'Estaing went out to meet it. A violent storm damaged both Fleets; D'Estaing sailed for Boston; Howe sailed for New York; and Sullivan, being left without support, escaped on Aug. 29, after a skirmish known as Quaker Hill. Sir Henry Clinton caused it to be known that he intended to support the British operations about Newport. The intention was

not serious; but the uncertainty kept the American Army on the watch for several months.

In January and February a Convention was held at New Haven "to regulate the price of labor, &c." The Delegates from New York were: Peter T. Curtenius ("Refugees, N. Y. City"), William Denning, Comfort Sands (Same ref.) and Col. William Floyd. ("Refugees, L. I. to Conn.") (Rev'y MSS., 30. 72; 31. 58; 50. 168)

On July 4, Maj. John Butler, with a band of Tories, Canadians and Indians, attacked the settlement in the Wyoming Valley, in Pennsylvania. The surrender was followed by acts of barbarity which were not excused by the leaders of the enemy. A similar Massacre took place, at Cherry Valley, New York, on Nov. 11. The invaders were led by Joseph Brant (Thayendangea) the Chief of the Mohawks, and Walter Butler, a son of Maj. John Butler.\*

\* Consult Halsey's "The Old New York Frontier;" and "Centennial Celebrations of the State of New York" pp. 359-383.

On Dec. 29, the British captured Savannah, the defeated garrison escaping to Charleston. The operations of the year, therefore, favored the Americans. Howe and Clinton were confined to New York; and thenceforth the struggle was to be at the South.

The winter quarters of the American Army extended from Danbury, Connecticut, with Putnam in command, to the Highlands, with McDougall in command; and thence, by a line of cantonments to the Delaware River—a considerable portion of the Troops being at Middlebrook, New Jersey.

#### THE CAMPAIGN OF 1779

At the South, the enemy was uniformly successful during the year. The Americans failed to take Savannah; and the British Gen.

Prevost held the whole of Georgia. His efforts to secure South Carolina failed, through the resistance of Lincoln, Moultrie and Pickens.

Sir Henry Clinton's main Army was still in New York. On May 31, with a small force, he ascended the Hudson, and captured Fort Lafayette, on Verplank's Point, and the Fort on Stony Point, opposite. (See Map in Chap. 5)



*Gen Sullivan*

It was important in that it reopened one of the main communications between New England and New York. The Americans dismantled and abandoned the works. Later, they were reoccupied



*Anthony Wayne*

From July 5 to July 12, Tryon was engaged in the attacks on New Haven, Fairfield and Norwalk. On Sept. 5, Maj. Benjamin Tallmadge ("Refugees, L. I. to Conn.") retaliated by attacking Lloyd's Neck. (Chap. 26)

A more important retaliation was the re-taking of Stony Point, by Gen. Anthony Wayne (Ap. I. 14), on the night of July 15-16. The capture, by a bayonet charge, was the most daring and desperate incident of the War.



by the British; only to be finally abandoned, in October, when Sir Henry Clinton heard that the Fleet of D'Estaing was coming Northward.

On July 22, the Tories and Indians raided Minisink, in Orange County, New York. The resulting Massacre spurred on the well known "Sullivan Expedition." Gen. John Sullivan and Gen. James Clinton were in charge, with the object of punishing the Iroquois, and especially the Senecas, for their acts, at Wyoming and Cherry Valley, in 1778. They were victorious at Newtown (now Elmira) on Aug. 29. Thence they proceeded North, and destroyed the crops of the Senecas who were the gardeners of the Six Nations.

Toward the end of the year, Spain declared War on England, and Paul Jones had begun his attacks upon the English commerce.

The American Army occupied winter quarters at Morristown, New Jersey. The winter was the coldest on record. (Onderdonk's "Queens Co.—2d Ser.," p. 16) Long Island Sound was frozen, and crossings were frequently made from Long Island to Norwalk. (Rivington's "Gazette," Feb. 16, 1780)

#### THE CAMPAIGN OF 1780

The British still continued the apparent policy of reducing the South, and working Northward to New York. Clinton and Arbutnot captured Charleston, on May 12; and, with it, Lincoln and his Army. The two British Commanders returned to New York, leaving Cornwallis in charge. From this time, Sumter and Marion carried on a partisan warfare against the enemy; which prevented the latter from covering the whole of South Carolina. On Aug. 16, Cornwallis defeated Gates, at Camden; but this was offset, on Oct. 7, by the defeat of Maj. Ferguson, of the Regulars, at King's Mountain. Baron de Kalb fell at Camden.

At the North, on June 23, Knyphausen advanced to Springfield, New Jersey, but he was driven back to New York. On July 10, further reinforcements of Ships and men from France arrived at Newport. On Nov. 23, Tallmadge made his successful attack on Fort St. George and Coram, both on Long Island. (Chap. 26) Sir John Johnson and Brant raided the valleys of the Schoharie and the Mohawk in October; but they were driven back by Gcv. Clinton at the head of the Militia.

May 20 was known as "The Dark Day." (Clinton Pap. 5. 734, 735) It may have foreshadowed the desertion of Gen. Arnold from the American cause. He had taken command at West Point, on Aug. 3, by direction of Washington. During the next month he attempted to carry out a plan which he had suggested to Sir Henry Clinton some time before. The plan involved the surrender of the Highlands in return for a commission in the British Army.\*

\* The story of Arnold's escape; and the capture and execution of Major John Andre are set forth, at length, in Tallmadge's "Memoir," pp. 51-57; Lossing's "Field Book," I. 710-724; Spark's "Washington," pp. 313-317; Spark's "Life and Treason of Arnold;" and Hall's "Parsons," pp. 301-312. The papers which were found on Andre are in the New York State Library, at Albany, N. Y. Consult the map on p. 57.

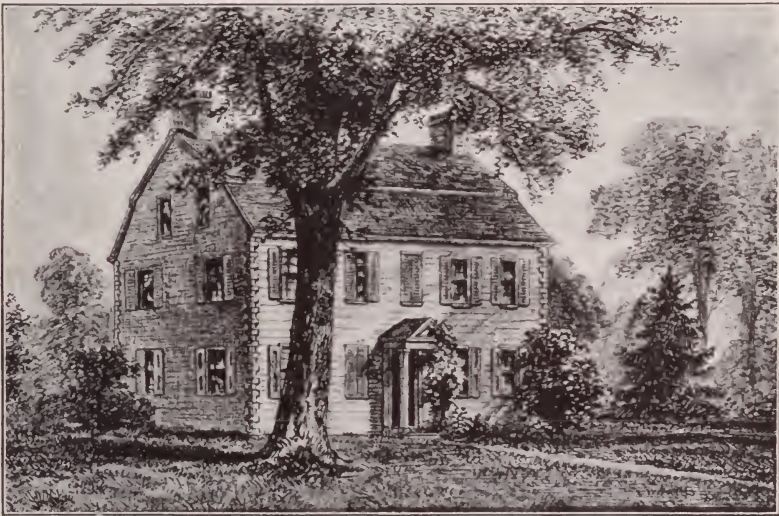


Fearing that other desertions to the enemy might follow, Washington called a larger body of Troops to West Point. Wayne and Meigs were among the first to respond.

#### THE CAMPAIGN OF 1781

The last year of actual hostilities opened gloomily for the Americans. The Army was destitute of pay, provisions and clothing. Robert Morris came forward with financial aid, and the situation was cleared.

Gates having been permanently retired after the Battle of Camden, Greene was now in full command at the South. On Jan. 17, Morgan defeated Tarleton at Cowpens; on Mar. 15, the Americans were repulsed at Guilford Court House; and, on Apr. 25,



WEBB HOUSE — WETHERSFIELD, CONNECTICUT

they were again repulsed at Hobkirk's Hill. The last important engagement in South Carolina was at Eutaw Springs, on Sept. 8, where Greene was partially victorious. Meantime, Cornwallis had retreated to Wilmington, North Carolina, and thence to Petersburg, Virginia, with the object of conquering the latter State and then returning to the Carolinas. During the campaign, Arnold as a Brig. Gen. in the British Army, made several predatory excursions along the Chesapeake Bay.

At the North, Parsons made a successful attack on Morrisania, on Jan. 22. The Americans, with assistance from the French, made an unsuccessful attack on Lloyd's Neck, on July 12. Arnold burned New London, on Sept. 6. Tallmadge attacked Ft. Slongo, on Long Island, Oct. 3. (Chap. 26)

A most important Conference was held at the house of Joseph Webb, in Wethersfield, Connecticut, on May 21, 22. Washington

had arrived, previously, with Knox and Duportail. They were met by the Marquis de Chastelleux and the Count de Rochambeau (Ap. I. 10) now released from watching the enemy at Newport. It was agreed that the French Army should join the American Army on the Hudson; and either make an attack on New York, or, by a feint, draw the forces of the enemy from the South. Dispatches from Washington, relative to this agreement, were captured; but Sir Henry Clinton believed them to be false. The French received an ovation as they marched across Connecticut. (Chap. 21) The two Armies met in what is now the Borough of the Bronx. Gen. Waterbury was stationed at Throgg's Neck.

In July, when Washington was ready to attack, word came from Count de Grasse that he had left the West Indies for Chesapeake Bay. This news led Washington to abandon New York for the South. It is evident that his proposed attack on New York was a mask to cover his descent on Yorktown. The division of Gen. William Heath (Ap. I. 6) was left to threaten Sir Henry Clinton who was still in New York City. He was once more deceived by false dispatches from Washington to Greene — which Clinton believed to be true. By this time, the main Army of Washington was beyond the Delaware.

Cornwallis, closely pursued by LaFayette and Wayne, retired to Yorktown, in August, expecting help by sea from New York.



*Cornwallis*



*Grey Carlisle*

Washington appeared before Yorktown, in September. Cornwallis now found that his small Fleet was no match for de Grasse, outside; and that his 7,500 men within the works were opposed by 16,000 Continentals. With no hope of aid from Clinton, on

Oct. 19, he surrendered his Army to Washington; and his Shipping, to De Grasse.

## FINAL EVENTS

There were no further Campaigns. The American Army returned to the Highlands, and a considerable portion of it went into winter quarters at Connecticut village. In May, 1782, Sir Guy Carleton was called from Canada to take the place of Clinton in New York. In August, he gave notice of Negotiations for a Peace; and a Preliminary Treaty was signed, on Nov. 30. In spite of this, there occurred what was perhaps the last skirmish of the War. On Dec. 7, Tallmadge and Brewster participated in a spirited action, with whale-boats, off the harbor of Huntington, Long Island. (Chap. 26)

The Preliminaries to a General Peace were signed, at Paris, on Jan. 20, 1783.

From the summer of 1782 to the Spring of 1783 Washington occupied his headquarters at Newburgh, New York, Mrs. Washington being with him a part of the time. (Clinton Pap. 8., 418, 419) In spite of the Truce, he is said to have looked toward West Point every morning to see if some band of marauders had not broken the chain on their way to capture him. While at Newburgh, he completed his most valuable Itinerary, showing his movements throughout the War. (Clinton Pap., 8. 396-413)

The permanent Treaty of Peace was signed, at Paris, Sept. 3, 1783. The Continental Army being now disbanded, Washington met Carleton, at Dobb's Ferry, on Nov. 16, to arrange the details of the Evacuation of New York and the embarkation of the British Troops. These matters, together with the entry of the American Troops into the City and Washington's farewell to his Officers are set forth in Chapter 19. The conduct of the War—local as to Connecticut, Long Island and Westchester County, New York—is described in Chapters 21-26, because many of the operations were carried on by Refugees from Long Island and from the City of New York.







THE SHAW HOUSE, NEW LONDON, CONN. HOME OF THE NEW LONDON COUNTY  
HISTORICAL SOCIETY



THE WEBB TAVERN, OR OLD WASHINGTON HOUSE, STAMFORD, CONN.

## SECOND DIVISION—MILITARY AND CIVIL SERVICE

---

### CHAPTER SEVEN—MILITARY ORGANIZATION AND SERVICE

The Colonial Governors of New York issued Military Commissions, down to the beginning of the Revolutionary War. Facsimiles of the Colonial Commissions of Capt. Elias Pelletreau and Capt. James Reeve, Refugees from Long Island, will be found in their respective biographies, in Part Two of this work. During the War, the New York Provincial Congress, or the Committee of Safety, issued the Commissions; but, on the formation of the State of New York in 1777, they were issued by Gov. Clinton.

In Ap. G. (102, 103) will be found Tables showing the Continental Troops and the Militia credited to the several States during the Revolutionary War. It is shown, therein, that the four New England States, with 22.75 per cent. of the total population, furnished 41.84 per cent. of the combined Continental Troops and Militia; and 51.03 per cent. of the Continental Troops alone. The smaller showing of the Southern States was probably due to the considerable number of slaves in their population. The Tables also make a correction in the figures relating to New York, more recent investigations having shown that the whole number of Troops to which the State was entitled was not known until the publication of the second edition of "New York in the Revolution." The record, as thus given, should satisfy those who have hitherto charged that New York was far behind many of the other States in her efforts. As corrected by the later information, New York, with 9.35 per cent. of the total population, furnished 7.55 per cent. of the combined Continental Troops and Militia; and 7.67 per cent. of the Continental Troops alone. Based on this increase for New York, the percentages of the New England States, as given above, are a trifle less.

#### THE CONTINENTALS AND THE MILITIA

The Militia from the New England States assembled before Boston and at Ticonderoga after the Battle of Lexington. They were adopted into the Continental Service, rather loosely. In 1776, the Continental Congress organized the first Continental Army.

The Organizations of the Continental Line and of the Militia, in the State of New York, are set forth at length in the book above

named, the statements being based upon the "Revolutionary MSS." The separate Organizations are given, in more detail, in the "Archives of the State of New York—The Revolution," which was compiled from the "Military Returns," "Military Commissions" and other original papers. All of these documents are in the New York State Library, at Albany. In 1781,

Lieut Joshua Youngs Company Mustered as above		Stature	Complexion	Age	Compleat
Josua	Youngs Lieut	5" 7	Dark	25	Do
Jonas	Kings Dept	5" 10	Do	33	Do
Abraham	Kings Dept	5" 8	Light	33	Do
Jonathan	Demmon	5" 9	Do	20	Do
Jonathan	Vail	5" 6	Do	16	Do
Lester	Beebe	5" 8	Dark	22	Do
John	Hing	5" 9	Do	20	Do
Christopher	Tutill	5" 0	Do	16	Do
David	Turnan	5" 1	Do	16	Do
Samson	Tabor	5" 6	Do	30	Do
Stradock	Tabor	5" 4	Do	26	Do
Jonathan	Truman	5" 9	Do	30	Do
David	Tutill	5" 7	Do	19	Do
David	Wacket	5" 5	Light	18	Do
Samuel	Newbury	5" 8	Do	25	Do
William	Higgins	5" 5	Dark	16	Do
John	Churges	5" 2	Do	16	Do
Daniel	Hart	5" 7	Do	25	Do
Jonathan	Combsling	5" 10	Do	22	Do
William	Bagers	5" 7	Do	33	Do
Thomas	Vail	5" 10	Light	30	Do
Daniel	Brown	5" 9	Do	18	Do
John	Havers	5" 8	Do	20	Do
Lieut Joshua Youngs Company Mustered as above		22 Men		Thos Perry Coll	

MUSTER ROLL OF LT. JOSHUA YOUNG'S COMPANY, COL. SMITH'S REGT. (SEE AP. G. 38)

the Continental Congress reduced the Continental Regiments from five to two.

The Continental Organizations of Connecticut are handled in a more satisfactory way in "Connecticut Men in the Revolution," and in other works.

#### SERVICE OF THE CONTINENTAL OFFICERS

The following relates to those Officers of the Continental Army who served in the States of New York and Connecticut at various times during the Revolutionary War. It is tabu-



lated from Vol. 1 of Heitman's "Historical Register of the U. S. Army."

Washington, George — Commander-in-Chief — June 15, 1775 to Dec. 23, 1783

NAME OF OFFICER.	Appointed Brig. Gen.	Appointed Maj. Gen.	Expiration of service.
Alexander, W. (Lord Stirling)	Mar. 1, 1776	Feb. 19, 1777	<sup>2</sup> Jan. 15, 1783
Armstrong, John	Mar. 1, 1776	.....	<sup>3</sup> April 4, 1777
Arnold, Benedict	Jan. 10, 1776	Feb. 17, 1777	<sup>5</sup> Sept. 25, 1780
Clinton, George	Mar. 25, 1777	.....	Nov. 3, 1783
Clinton, James	Aug. 9, 1776	*Sept. 30, 1783	Nov. 3, 1783
Conway, Thomas	May 13, 1777	Dec. 13, 1777	<sup>3</sup> April 28, 1778
DeKalb, Baron	.....	Sept. 15, 1777	<sup>2</sup> Aug. 19, 1780
Gates, Horatio	June 17, 1775	May 16, 1776	Nov. 3, 1783
Glover, John II	Feb. 21, 1777	*Sept. 30, 1783	<sup>4</sup> July 22, 1782
Greene, Nathaniel	June 22, 1775	Aug. 9, 1776	Nov. 3, 1783
Hand, Edward	April 1, 1777	*Sept. 30, 1783	Nov. 3, 1783
Heath, William	June 22, 1775	Aug. 9, 1776	Nov. 3, 1783
Howe, Robert	Mar. 1, 1776	Oct. 20, 1777	Nov. 3, 1783
Huntington, Jedediah	May 12, 1777	*Sept. 30, 1783	Nov. 3, 1783
Knox, Henry	Dec. 27, 1776	Nov. 15, 1781	June 20, 1784
Kosciuszko, Thaddeus	†Oct. 13, 1783	.....	Nov. 3, 1783
La Fayette, Marquis de	.....	July 31, 1777	Nov. 3, 1783
Lamb, John	†Sept. 30, 1783	.....	.....
Learned, Ebenezer	April 2, 1777	.....	<sup>3</sup> Mar. 24, 1778
Lee, Charles	.....	June 27, 1775	<sup>6</sup> Jan. 10, 1780
Lincoln, Benjamin	.....	Feb. 19, 1777	<sup>3</sup> Oct. 29, 1783
McDougall, Alexander	Aug. 9, 1776	Oct. 20, 1777	Nov. 3, 1783
Mercer, Hugh	June 5, 1776	.....	<sup>2</sup> Jan. 12, 1777
Mifflin, Thomas	May 16, 1776	Feb. 19, 1777	<sup>3</sup> Feb. 25, 1779
Montgomery, Richard	June 22, 1775	Dec. 9, 1775	<sup>1</sup> Dec. 31, 1775
Morgan, Daniel	Oct. 13, 1780	.....	Nov. 3, 1783
Parsons, Samuel H.	Aug. 9, 1776	Oct. 23, 1780	<sup>4</sup> July 22, 1782
Poor, Enoch	Feb. 21, 1777	.....	<sup>2</sup> Sept. 8, 1780
Pulaski, Count	Sept. 15, 1777	.....	<sup>2</sup> Oct. 11, 1779
Putnam, Israel	.....	June 19, 1775	<sup>4</sup> June 3, 1783
St. Clair, Arthur	Aug. 9, 1776	Feb. 19, 1777	Nov. 3, 1783
Schuyler, Philip	.....	June 19, 1775	<sup>3</sup> April 19, 1779
Smallwood, William	Oct. 23, 1776	Sept. 15, 1780	Nov. 3, 1783
Spencer, Joseph	June 22, 1775	Aug. 9, 1776	<sup>3</sup> Jan. 13, 1778
Stark, John	Oct. 4, 1777	*Sept. 30, 1783	Nov. 3, 1783
Stephen, Adam	Sept. 4, 1776	Feb. 19, 1777	<sup>6</sup> Nov. 20, 1777
Steuben, Baron de	.....	May 5, 1778	<sup>3</sup> April 15, 1784
Sullivan, John	June 22, 1775	Aug. 9, 1776	<sup>3</sup> Nov. 30, 1779
Sumner, Jethro	Jan. 9, 1779	.....	Nov. 3, 1783
Swift, Heman	†Sept. 30, 1783	.....	Dec. —, 1783
Thomas, John	June 22, 1775	Mar. 6, 1776	<sup>2</sup> May 30, 1776
Varnum, James M.	Feb. 27, 1777	.....	<sup>3</sup> Mar. 5, 1779
Ward, Artemas	.....	June 17, 1775	<sup>3</sup> April 23, 1776
Wayne, Anthony	Feb. 21, 1777	*Sept. 30, 1783	Nov. 3, 1783
Webb, Samuel B.	†Sept. 30, 1783	.....	Nov. 13, 1783
Wilkinson, James	†Nov. 6, 1777	.....	<sup>3</sup> Mar. 6, 1778
Williams, Otho H.	May 9, 1782	.....	<sup>4</sup> Jan. 16, 1783
Wooster, David	June 22, 1775	.....	<sup>2</sup> May 2, 1777

<sup>1</sup> Killed; <sup>2</sup> died; <sup>3</sup> resigned; <sup>4</sup> retired; <sup>5</sup> deserted; <sup>6</sup> dismissed.

\* Maj.-Gen. by brevet. Resolution of Congress, Sept. 30, 1783.

† Brig.-Gen. by brevet. Resolution of Congress, Sept. 30, 1783.

‡ Brig.-Gen. by brevet. Various resolutions of Congress.

§ Maj.-Gen. by brevet after he had been retired as Brig.-Gen., July 22, 1782.

## THE MILITIA OF LONG ISLAND

In Ap. G. (1-42) will be found a very complete record of the Militia from Kings, Queens and Suffolk, the three Counties comprising the territory of Long Island. The Organizations which came down from the Colonial times, in 1775, are followed along until, in 1776, they were recast into a more compact form to resist the enemy. In this record (Ap. G.), the effort has been made to secure the name of every soldier who was enrolled on the Island. To this end, all statements hitherto made have been traced back to the original documents, as far as possible; and several muster rolls, not published hitherto, are given.

Early in 1775, a movement was started to raise Troops for the support of the so called Rebellion. Capt. Timothy Carll, Col. Phineas Fanning, and Col. David Mulford were appointed Muster Masters of the Troops to be raised in Suffolk County. Two Regiments of Militia were organized, one in the Eastern part of the County, and the other in the Western part. It was intended that they should join the Continental Army. The New York Provincial Congress, in August, 1775, sent 100 pounds of powder to Ebenezer Platt, for the use of the Western Militia; and 200 pounds, to the order of Ezra L'Hommedieu and John Foster, for the Eastern Militia.

In the New York Provincial Congress, on Feb. 9, 1776, a letter was received from Isaac Thompson, Chairman of the Committee of Islip, stating that Benajah Strong had been chosen Capt.; Jeremiah Terry and Samuel Oakly, 1st and 2d Lts.; and Annin Mowbry, Ens.; and desiring that Commissions might be sent to them. (Thompson's "Long Island" 1. 199) Before Feb. 23, 1776, Thomas Cooper and Silas Halsey, Committeemen, certified the election of a Company of Minute Men, in Southampton; and (Same date) Maltby Gelston certified the election of Officers of another Company of Minute Men. (Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 25)

On Feb. 10, 1776, the Second, or Eastern, Regiment reported nine companies, 768 Officers and privates; of which East Hampton furnished two Companies; Bridge Hampton, two; Sag Harbor and Bridge Hampton, jointly, two; and Southampton, three Companies. Bridge Hampton probably furnished as many as three Companies. In addition to these, Bridge Hampton, East Hampton and Southampton furnished a Company of Minute Men to act as a home guard. David Mulford was the Colonel. (Ap. G. 2)

On Apr. 5, Col. William Floyd reported that the First, or Western, Regiment had 13 Companies, a total of 1030 Officers and men. As originally constituted, five of the Companies came from Huntington; three, from Brookhaven; and one each from Smithtown, Islip and Southold. Later, two more Companies came from Huntington. (Ap. G. 1)

There was, also, a Third Regiment, in Suffolk County, commanded by Col. Thomas Terry. (Ap. G. 3) Portions of the three Regiments were finally merged into the Regiment of Minute Men,

## The People of the STATE of NEW-YORK,

By the Grace of GOD, FREE and INDEPENDENT;

To *Simon Newell Esquire* ----- GREETING:

WE reposing especial Trust and Confidence, as well in your Patriotism, Conduct and Loyalty, as in your Valour and Readiness to do us good and faithful Service; HAVE appointed and constituted, and by these Presents, DO appoint and constitute you the said *Simon Newell Captain of a Company in the Independent Corps raised for the Defense of this State on Board of a Frigate of war appointed Lord of the said Van Bunschotten Esquire is Major*

YOU are therefore, to take the said *Company* -- into your Charge and Care, as *Captain* thereof, and duly to exercise the Officers and Soldiers of that *Company* -- in Arms, who are hereby commanded to obey you as their *Captain* -- and you are also to observe and follow such Orders and Directions, as you shall from Time to Time receive from our General and Commander in Chief of the Militia of our said State, or any other your Superior Officer, according to the Rules and Discipline of War, in Pursuance of the Trust reposed in you; and for so doing, This shall be YOUR COMMISSION, for and during our good Pleasure, to be signified by our Council of Appointment. IN TESTIMONY whereof, we have caused our Seal for Military Commissions to be hereunto affixed. WITNESS our trusty and well beloved *George Clinton Esquire*, our Governor of our State of New-York, General and Commander in Chief of all the Militia, and Admiral of the Navy of the same, by and with the Advice and Consent of our said Council of Appointment, at *Poughkeepsie* the *first* --- Day of *January* -- in the *seventh* Year of our INDEPENDENCE, and in the Year of our LORD, One Thousand Seven Hundred and Eighty *three* --

Passed the Secretary's Office, *10 July 1783*.

*Abraham D.* Secretary.



under Col. Josiah Smith. (Ap. G. 4, 6, 7, 11-39) As a part of Col. Smith's Regiment, the New York Committee of Safety, on Jan. 6, 1776, recommended to the Committee of Suffolk County that an Artillery Company should be formed, the members of which should be considered as Minute Men. This was done; and, on Jan. 24, William Smith, Chairman of the County Committee, certified to that effect. (Proceedings Prov'l Cong. Also Ap. G. 4)

#### MOVEMENTS OF THE MILITIA

The movements of the Militia from the Island, before and during the Battle of Long Island, are described in Chapter Three. After the Battle, the Militia disbanded and went to their homes. (Chap. 18) The pay rolls of Capt. Selah Strong's Company were taken to Connecticut by Capt. Ebenezer Dayton, in September, 1776 (Ap. C. 38); and probably all of the similar papers which have survived were also removed to places of safety. On Oct. 17, John Sloss Hobart wrote to Gen. George Clinton, from Fairfield, Connecticut, that all of Col. Smith's Regiment had been ordered to rendezvous at New Haven on the following Monday. (Clinton Pap., 1. 382) On Oct. 5, Gen. Clinton ordered Col. Henry B. Livingston (Ap. I. 7) to gather in all the men of Col. Smith's command who were scattered on Long Island and in Connecticut. (Same ref., 1. 370) On Nov. 8, the New York Committee of Safety resolved to pay such of the Officers and men of Col. Smith's Regiment as were then outside the territory occupied by the enemy. (Ap. A. 19) On Jan. 24, 1777, the same Committee ordered that the Speaker of the General Assembly of Connecticut, or the Chairman of any Committee in the State, may administer the oath to any Officers and men of Col. Josiah Smith's Regiment, who are upon the muster rolls and pay rolls. (Proceedings Prov'l Conv'n) On Mar. 8, the New York Convention ordered that £8. be paid to Capt. Nathaniel Platt to reimburse him for payment of half Bounties to Nathaniel Smith, Matthew Beal and Thomas Peters, privates in Col. Josiah Smith's Regt. Also £141. 17s. 8d. to Capt. Platt for the pay and subsistence roll of his Company, part of which joined Col. Henry B. Livingston's Regiment. (Same ref.)

#### SERVICE OF THE REFUGEES ELSEWHERE

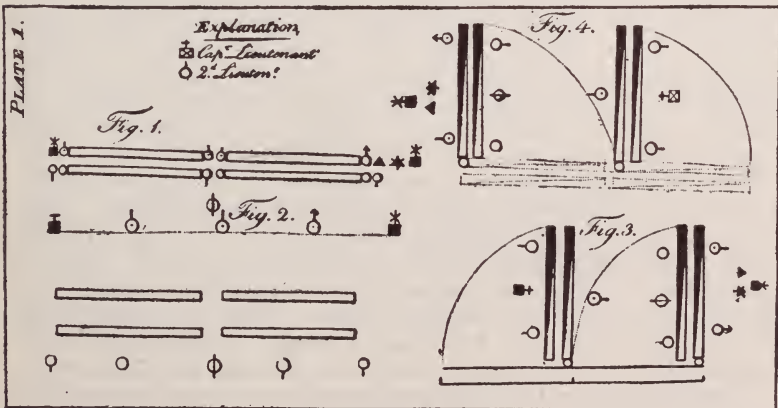
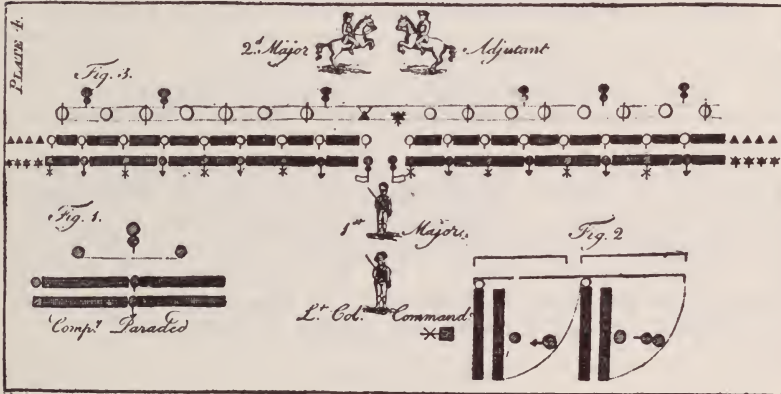
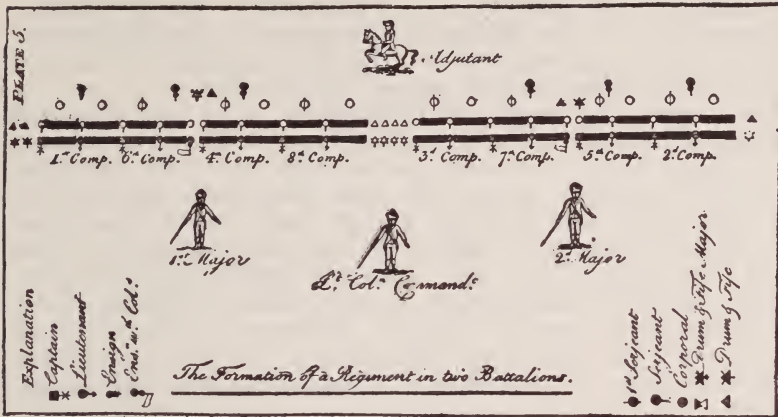
While the attempt has been made in Ap. G. (1-42) to record all of the soldiers from Long Island, no attempt has been made to trace the further service of all of them elsewhere; except that the service of the Refugees has been so traced, both in the Continental Regiments and in the Militia of the neighboring

The illustrations on page 91 are taken from "A System of the Discipline of the Artillery of the United States of America." By Capt. William Stevens (late of Col. Lamb's Artillery)—1792.

Explanation—Plate 5—Regiment of Infantry. The Companies in this order, from right to left: 1st, 6th, 4th, 8th, 3d, 7th, 5th, 2d. (pp. 87-90)

Explanation—Plate 4—Battalion of Infantry. Fig. 2. Wheeling by platoons. (pp. 89-90)

Explanation—Plate 1—Company of Artillery. Fig. 1. Posts of the Officers. Fig. 2. Rear rank, take distance, march! Rear rank, close to the front, march! Sections to the right, wheel, march! Fig. 3. Sections, open ranks, march! (pp. 67-68)



Counties in the State of New York; and in the Continental Regiments, and the Militia of Connecticut. (Ap. G. 43-101) But it must not be assumed that the Refugee is always identified in the case of service by a man of similar name.

All five of the Regiments of the New York Line contained Refugees from Long Island; but the Third and Fourth contained the greater number. It was reported to the New York Committee of Safety, on Dec. 26, and 28, 1776, that many men from the Companies of Captains Joshua Youngs, Paul Reeve and Nathaniel Platt were serving in Col. Henry B. Livingston's Regiment — the 4th Line. (Ap. G. 47, 48) The Provisional Brigade of Gen. Scott also had a number (Ap. G. 10); while, among the Militia Regiments, the Second and Third of Westchester seemed to be the favorites. (Ap. G. 78, 79) The former was known as "The Miller Regiment," on account of the numerous men of that name therein.

#### THE MILITIA OF CONNECTICUT

It has been impracticable to classify the service in Connecticut by Regiments; therefore the arrangement is according to individual service of those bearing the names of the Refugees. (Ap. G. 82-101) A very concise statement of the early formation of the Connecticut Troops may be found in Hall's "Life of Gen. Samuel H. Parsons," pp. 1-4.

The lack of Cavalry was one of the chief causes of defeat at the Battle of Long Island. Profiting by this experience, Washington had the 2d and the 4th Light Horse, of Connecticut, on out-post duty from New Rochelle to White Plains; and when the Battle at the latter place came on, he had sufficient notice of the approach of the enemy. The 2d Light Horse was re-organized soon afterward, and it served throughout the War.

#### THE SPY SYSTEM

Gen. Washington had his own schemes for obtaining information as to the intentions and the movements of the enemy. He never entrusted secrets of this nature to others, not even to those members of his Military family with whom he was most intimate. Apparently Maj. Tallmadge was an exception. (Ap. H. 38) No records are extant showing Washington's methods, because he indited none. He kept his secret relating to spies as well as he kept his secret relating to the constant shortage of powder.

With Sir Henry Clinton, it was different. He kept a "Secret Record," a part of which came to light but a few years ago. That part has been made public; and an excerpt, relating to Long Island and Connecticut, will be found in Ap. H. 35. We are indebted to Sir Henry for the excerpt, because it shows the double life which the spies were obliged to lead. Prominent among them was Maj. Robert Rogers, from Lake George, mistrusted by Washington, who finally proved to be a Colonel in the British Army.

In other parts of the "Secret Record," not quoted herein, the most conspicuous example of double life is named in the character



called "Hiram." According to all accounts he was trusted, feared, believed and disbelieved — by both sides. He was William Heron, of Redding, Connecticut. The only important criticism of Gen. Parsons' conduct during the War came from Heron. In fact, if Heron is to be believed, Parsons was a traitor. This accusation is fully met in Hall's "Life of Parsons," pp. 418-460.

Gen. Parsons, himself, had spies in New York City, and on Long Island. (Same ref., pp. 396, 397) Several of the Refugees stand out conspicuously in this service. Lt. Henry Scudder, of Huntington, Dr. William Lawrence and Silvanus Dickerson often gave important information relative to the enemy. Capt. Caleb Brewster, of Setauket, acted as the secret agent of Congress from 1778 to the end of the War. His operations, on Long Island Sound, gave to Washington and the Congress accurate and minute information as to the intentions of the enemy. (See Scudder, Lawrence, Dickerson and Brewster in "The Refugees from L. I. to Conn." For Lawrence, see also Ap. E. 48, 120)

---

## CHAPTER EIGHT — MILITARY EQUIPMENT AND PAY

From about the year 1700 the Colony of New York enacted, yearly, a law which was usually entitled: "An act for settling the Militia of this Province and the making of it useful for the security and defense thereof." It was provided therein that

Every Foot Soldier must provide himself, and appear and muster with a good, well fixed musket or fuzee, a good sword, belt and cartridge box, six cartridges of powder, a horn and six sizable bullets. At home, he must always have on hand one pound of good gunpowder and three pounds of sizable bullets.

For want of these articles, a fine of 20 shillings and prison charges were imposed until the fine was paid. At his discretion, the Captain was allowed and authorized to levy upon and sell the delinquent's goods. "In case the offender be unable or refuse to pay, and he have no goods to distress, he shall ride the wooden horse, or be laid by the neck and heels in a public place for not to exceed an hour." It was also provided that

Every Soldier belonging to a Troop of Horse shall appear twice a year for a drill and muster, provided with a good, serviceable horse, not less than 14 hands high, covered with a good saddle, housings, breast plate and crupper, a case of good pistols, a good sword or hanger, one-half a pound of good powder and twelve sizable bullets, a pair of boots and suitable spurs, and a carbine well fixed with a belt, swivel and a blanket, under penalty of ten shillings for want of a sizable horse, and ten shillings for want of each or either of the other articles.

The Chief Militia Acts of the Legislature of New York, were passed: Apr. 3, 1778; Oct. 9, 1779; Mar. 11, 1780 and Feb. 21, 1781.

## CLOTHING

On Sept. 15, 1775, the New York Committee of Safety supplied a Committee with £4,000; and empowered it to employ a vessel in order to purchase Powder and Arms,— a portion of each; but the whole amount for either Muskets or Powder. Failing in this, to use the whole for saltpetre. Failing in this, “Twenty Tons of Lead to be purchased and the residue of the money invested in 2½ & 3 point Blanketts fit for a Soldier to cover himself with or wrap himself in — and if Blanketts cannot be procured that they direct the Money to be Invested in such Coarse Wollens as are fit for Soldiers Coats, the Cloths to be Blue Brown or Drab Colours.” (Rev’y MSS., N. Y. State Lib’y, 1. 139h)

On Oct. 3, 1776, The New York Convention appointed Robert Harpur (Chairman), Abraham P. Lott and Nathaniel Sackett a Committee to take charge of all the Flax belonging to the Convention; to hire spinners; and to have the flax manufactured into yarn and cloth as speedily as possible. (Same ref., 30. 16, 30; 52. 16, 17) The following fabrics were used in the Army: Forest Cloth, Blue Duffel, Red Baize, Royal Rib, Nankeen, Brown Jean, Fustian, Dimmity, Corduroy, Oznabrigs, Blue Shalloon, Blue Strouds, King’s Blue, Saxon Green, White Rattinette, White Jean, White Shalloon. Duffels were either Red, Blue or Drab. Osingbrigs, or Oznabrigs (probably named from Osnabrueck, in Prussia), was a thin canvas originally used for the smaller sails of ships. (Same ref., 40. 10; 51. 10, 39; 52. 7)

As the War progressed, the securing of Clothing became more difficult. Laws were passed by the Legislature of New York: Apr. 4, 1778; May 30, 1780; and Mar. 7, 1781. Acting under these laws, Gov. Clinton appointed William Floyd and Isaac Roosevelt Commissioners to procure Clothing, and Money on Loan, presumably to pay for the Clothing. The agents on Long Island and in Connecticut were Maj. John Davis and Capt. John Grinnell. (Same ref., 52. 67 A. to C.)

## SHADY TRANSACTIONS

On Nov. 17, 1780, Ezra L’Hommedieu wrote to Gov. Clinton, from Middletown, Connecticut, that there was little prospect of raising Specie for the purchase of Clothing for the Troops. Therefore he, with Col. William Floyd and John Sloss Hobart, had a plan to raise about £10,000 in cash and as much in Clothing, “the particulars of which Col. Floyd will inform you. In transacting this business, it will be difficult to save our Reputations, and prevent popular clamor, unless great precaution is used.” He then stated that the Governor of Connecticut would give assistance, upon formal application from the Governor of New York. The plan was for Gov. Clinton to grant Warrants of Impress for the articles; to use a small force in executing the Warrants; and to convey the articles to Connecticut where Gov. Trumbull would furnish men and boats to transport the Goods. (Clinton Pap., 6. 419, 420) To this, Gov. Clinton replied, on Dec. 22, by asking

BY HIS EXCELLENCY  
GEORGE WASHINGTON, Esq,  
General and Commander in Chief of the Forces of the  
United States of America.

THESE are to CERTIFY that the Bearer hereof  
*John Cooper Soldier*  
in the *first New York* Regiment, having faithfully served the United States *six years*  
and being enlisted for the War only, is  
herby DISCHARGED from the American Army.

GIVEN at HEAD-QUARTERS the *8<sup>th</sup> June*  
*1783*

*G. Washington*

By HIS EXCELLENCY'S  
Command,

*J. Trumbull*

REGISTERED in the Books  
of the Regiment,

*J. H. Wendell* Adjutant.

THE above *John Cooper*  
has been honored with the BADGE OF MERIT for *six*  
Years faithful Service.

*Wm. Lloyd Garrison*



Gov. Trumbull to co-operate. He also stated that he had given a Warrant of Impress to Maj. John Davis to be used in Suffolk County, New York. On the same date, Gov. Clinton issued instructions to Maj. Davis, with a letter to Mr. L'Hommedieu. Maj. Davis was cautioned to make the Impress the least burden possible; to guard against the capture of the Clothing by the enemy; to have the Goods conveyed rapidly toward Hartford; and to draw upon the Refugees in Connecticut in case Gov. Trumbull should not furnish the men and boats. Maj. Davis was to borrow money in Suffolk County and meet the expense. Maj. John Keese was ordered to furnish Maj. Davis with a horse, conveyance for his baggage, and cash. (Same ref., 6. 510-512) On the same date, Gov. Clinton wrote to Mr. L'Hommedieu informing of his letter to Gov. Trumbull, and his directions to Maj. Davis. (Same ref., 6. 512, 513) On May 2, 1781, Mr. L'Hommedieu wrote to Gov. Clinton stating that he had advanced considerable money of his own for purchases of Clothing; but the Clothing sent on by Maj. Davis "will come vastly cheaper." He advised Gov. Clinton to take out of the Clothing "any articles you might want for yourself and family." He also stated that on the next day there would come on, at Middletown, the Trial for the goods and Clothing taken from the Whigs of Long Island, so as to test the validity of the Commission which took the goods. (Same ref., 6. 823, 824) On Nov. 29, 1781, Gov. Clinton wrote to Isaac Roosevelt that Maj. John Davis and Capt. John Grinnell, and probably some of the Clothing, had been captured. He recommended that the work be carried on by Capt. Thomas Grinnell, and Thomas McFarren. (Same ref., 7. 528, 529, 584, 585) Thomas Grinnell was Capt. of the Frigate "Congress." ("N. Y. in the Rev'n — Spt.," p. 269) It is quite certain that the proposition made by Obadiah Wright, in December, 1781, related to the same business. (Ap. E. 192) The whole transaction showed that both Governors winked at the Illicit Trade. (Chap. 23)

Nathaniel Fanning had some Clothing which the State of New York purchased with the understanding that he should be paid after the War. The Clothing was seized and condemned; but he appealed to Gov. Clinton, in May 1781, for a permit to remove to Connecticut other goods which had not been seized. (Clinton Pap., 6. 831)

#### UNIFORMS

The Militia which joined Washington, before Boston, may have suffered by comparison with the seasoned Soldiery opposed to them. They did not belong to a standing Army; and War was not their occupation. Their personal appearance has often been criticized. The critics have overlooked the important fact that if the men had not come to Washington just as they were when the emergency arose, he would have had no Army; and there would have been no War.

But even the Militia of that date sometimes made a better appearance. In 1775, the "Uniform Dress" of Capt. John Skid-

more's Company, Jamaica, Long Island, consisted of a linen frock reaching below the knee, with a fringe around the neck and arms, and a white feather in the hat. (Onderdonk's "Queens Co.," p. 36) This outfit was much like that of the Rangers from the Colonies South of Pennsylvania. The fringed hunting shirt was made from green homespun. The rest of the Uniform consisted of substantial buckskin leggings and moccasins, and caps made



REGULATION UNIFORM — NEW YORK  
CONTINENTAL LINE



THE MINUTE MAN OF 1776  
By Francois Choppin, Paris, France

of coon skin. The hair was uncut, and altogether the Rangers presented a very quaint appearance.

The Albany County Horse had Blue coats, and hats laced with silver; the New York County Horse, Blue coats and breeches, Scarlet waist-coats, and hats laced with gold.

On Nov. 4, 1775, the Massachusetts Provincial Congress prescribed Brown as the regulation color for the Troops — the several Regiments being distinguished by different colored facings. Most of the Troops from that State wore the Brown coat during that year.

In 1775, the Connecticut Troops wore Red coats; but changed them for Brown in the following year. The Governor's Guard of Connecticut wore Scarlet coats.

On June 28, 1775, the New York Provincial Congress directed that the four Infantry Regiments be uniformed as follows: 1st, Blue with Crimson cuffs and facing; 2d, Light Brown with Blue cuffs and facing; 3d, Gray with Green cuffs and facing; 4th, Dark Brown with Scarlet cuffs and facing.

On July 16, 1775, Col. John Lamb, of the N. Y. Artillery of the Continental Army, requested his men to wear Blue with Buff facing.

In 1777, a law was passed that all Artillery should wear Blue coats with Red trimmings.

In one of his Orders, Washington stated that the Blue should be what was known as Dutch Blue.

Prior to October, 1779, according to the Regular Orders, the Regiments where uniformed as follows:

9th Va., 5th Md., 9th and 13th Penn., U. S. Invalid and 2d Canadian — Brown coats faced with Red, Green, Buff or White, respectively.

13th Va., 2d and 3d N. J., 3d and 11th Penn. and 7th Md. — Blue coats faced with Yellow, Red or White, respectively.

6th Md. Line — Gray coats faced with Green; Gray waist-coats and breeches.

1st and 3d S. Ca. and 6th Va. — Black coats faced with Red.

1st Va. and 5th S. Ca. — Buckskin hunting shirts and leggings; Officers of the latter, Red coats faced with Black.

Cavalry of "Light Horse" Harry Lee — Short Blue jackets faced with White; White waist-coats and Blue breeches.

4th Light Dragoons (Moylan's) — Short Green jackets; Red waist-coats; buckskin breeches; leather caps trimmed with bear skin. Early in the War they had Scarlet coats.

3d Va. Continentals, Nathan Hale's New Haven and L. Paulding's N. Y. — Sky Blue coats with Pale Blue or Red facing, respectively.

On Aug. 16, 1779, the United States War Office sent to the Governors of the several States the style of Uniform agreed upon for the Continental Army. The color was Ground Blue, with vests and overalls of White. The facings were as follows: White—New Hampshire, Massachusetts, Rhode Island and Connecticut; Buff—New York and New Jersey; Scarlet—Pennsylvania, Delaware, Maryland and Virginia; Blue, with button holes trimmed with White tape or worsted lace—North Carolina, South Carolina and Georgia. (Clinton Pap., 2. 201, 202)

In the same year, a General Order provided that the Uniform of the Troops raised by New York and New Jersey should be Blue Coats faced with Buff and lined with White; buttons White, White undercloaths. For the Five Continental Regiments, the Uniform was Blue, faced with Buff, White lining and buttons, White Vests and Overalls. Serjts — Better Cloathing than the Rank and File, with worsted Epauletts. Drummers and Fifers — Buff faced with Blue, trimmed with Blue tape and Epauletts. For the Five Companies of Artillery — Blue, faced and lined with Scarlet, Yellow buttons and tape; Drummers and Fifers — Scarlet faced with Blue. For the Dragoons — Short Blue coats,





White facing and lining, White buttons and under cloaths. The other Corps of Infantry credited to the State to be in the State Uniform. (Rev'y MSS., 52. 28, 65)

On Nov. 27, 1779, the Continental Congress resolved that each year every Officer of the Line and Staff should be supplied with 1 hat, 2 watch coats, 1 body coat, 4 vests (1 for winter and 3 for summer), 4 pairs of breeches (2 pairs for winter and 2 pairs for summer), 4 shirts, 6 pairs of socks (3 of worsted and 3 of thread), 4 pairs of shoes — "for which they shall not pay more than one-half in advance of the price that was paid for the same articles before the commencement of hostilities in April, 1775." The Continental Uniform was described in this way: Under the coat was a White cloth vest, and the knee breeches were of the same color. The top boots reached nearly to the knees. The three cornered hat was surmounted by a plume of Buff, Red or White. The buttons on the coat were not of a distinctive character, but were usually of metal or bone.

#### PAY

On Aug. 1, 1775, the New York Provincial Congress resolved that each enlisted man of the Militia be allowed 53s. 4d. per month in such manner as the Troops of Connecticut and Massachusetts Bay receive their pay; that they be allowed one blanket and one Regimental coat; that they be allowed 10s. for the use of their Arms; and that, if they have no Arms, Arms shall be furnished them to be either returned or paid for at the close of the Campaign. (Rev'y MSS., 30. 30) There are many elaborate Tables "Calculated for the Use of the Militia Officers of the State of New York to shew them at one View the Amount of there pay from one day to three Months at the present pay of the American Army." (Same ref., 17. 5) The laws of Oct. 4, 1780, and Apr. 21, 1787, referred more particularly to the payment of the Soldiers.

In 1775, the Continental Congress ordered that the Pay of the Army should be, in "Lawful" money, a slight discount from "New York" money. The Congress, on Oct. 7, 1776, established the Monthly Pay of the American Army, commencing Jan. 1, 1777, and extending to May 27, 1778. For more detailed information, see Rev'y MSS., 14. 45, 47, 48; 30. 26, 36; 31. 79 (No. 21), 161, 172, 186.

#### BOUNTIES

Bounties, in money, were paid by the New York Provincial Congress, in August 1776, to men raised in Queens County for the purpose of guarding the stock in that County. (Ap. A. 5) On Aug. 15, 1780, Capt. Nathaniel Norton wrote to Gov. Clinton suggesting that he and Maj. John Davis, (both of them Refugees) should go to Long Island after money for Bounties to newly enlisted men. (Clinton Pap., 6. 103)

On Oct. 8, 1776, the Continental Congress resolved that a suit of clothes should be given "as a Bounty to the Soldiers who shall list during the War." (Rev'y MSS., 31. 119) Acting under this

Resolution, the New York Provincial Congress, on Sept. 3, 1777, declared that the "Articles of Cloathing Delivered the Continental Troops of the State of New York as a Bounty are as follows, Vizt. 2 shirts, 2 pair shoes, 2 pair stockings, 1 pair B. skin breeches, 2 Frocks, 1 Hatt, 2 pair Overalls and 1 Jacket or Vest." The total value was £13. 17. 4. (Same ref., 14. 61)

On Mar. 9, 1779, the Continental Congress recommended that each State should fill its complement of men by drafts; that a Bounty of \$200 should be given to each draft; and that each State should be credited for \$200 for each recruit it brought into the field for three years. (Same ref., 31. 119)

A law of the State of New York, passed July 1, 1780, provided that a soldier enlisting in the Continental Battalions from the Levies should have a Bounty of one and a half bushels of Wheat for each month of his service; and that the same Bounty should be paid to every man joining the Levies from the Militia—the Wheat to be taken by Impress, and the paper money given therefor to be receivable for Taxes.\*

#### PENSIONS

The important laws of the State of New York, relating to Pensions were passed:—Mar. 10, 1779; Mar. 18, 1783; Apr. 17, 1784; Apr. 22, 1786; and Mar. 26, 1794. On Mar. 5, 1783, a Concurrent Resolution of the Legislature provided that certain soldiers, having produced the necessary evidence conformable to the Acts of Congress and the Law of the State, are entitled to receive one half of their monthly pay from the time of their being wounded.

In 1789, an accounting showed the United States debtor to the State of New York, for Pensions, to the amount of about \$91,000. (Rev'y MSS., 31. 153) The Pensioners, so far as named in these MSS., will be found in "N. Y. in the Rev'n," pp. 271-273. Vols. 15 and 16 of the MSS. should be consulted for further details.

Individual instances of Pensions of the Refugees will be found in the biographies of Joseph Knapp, Jr. and Lt. Robert Harris, from New York City; and Israel Reeve, from Long Island.

### CHAPTER NINE—ARMS AND MILITARY STORES

After serving for some time as the Commissary of Military Stores for the New York Provincial Congress, Peter T. Curtenius was succeeded by Col. John Lasher, on May 9, 1777. All of the transactions relating to Arms and Stores were carried on by Col. Lasher after that date. Both Curtenius and Lasher were Refugees from New York City.

\* Further information will be found in the Rev'y MSS., 1.94, 128; 14.61—66, 73, 82; 30. 30; 31. 119, 127; 40. 63. The Land Bounty Rights are fully described in "N. Y. in the Rev'n," pp. 12, 14; and in the "Supplement" to the same, pp. 199-216.



Before the Americans evacuated New York City, in 1776, all the Stores were carried to White Plains. (Chap. 3) There was also a Military Storehouse at Wallkill, 1776-1778. (Rev'y MSS., N. Y. State Lib'y, 51. 34) The accounts of Richard Norwood, Provincial Storekeeper, "for sundries furnished and cash disbursed" commencing Feb. 19, 1776, show to whom the Stores were delivered. (Same ref., 51. 35) The Committee of Conspiracies, Feb. 15, 1777, paid George Adriance for transporting Ammunition to the house of John Carpenter, at Nine Partners; also, on the same date, Capt. Swart "for bringing Ammunition up from the River." (Same ref., 40. 98)

On Jan. 16, 1777, the New York Committee of Safety appointed Capt. James Weeks Assistant Commissary of the Arms, Ammunition and Stores belonging to the State, at Fishkill; and resolved: "that he receive into his care all the Arms which shall be delivered in store at Forts Montgerie and Constitution by the disbanded soldiers, and that he cause the same to be conveyed to this Place (for the use of such of the new Levies as are unprovided) without delay." (Same ref., 30. 27)

#### CANNON

Soon after its appointment, the Committee of 100 in New York City (Ap. H. 4) took over 50 Cannon and 12 Blunderbusses from citizens of that place. This was done, May to September, 1775. (Rev'y MSS., 51. 42, No. 44) Some of them were loaned to Capts. Sebastian Bauman and Alexander Hamilton for the use of the United States. (Same ref., 51. 45) Others were loaned to Connecticut, being delivered at New Haven by Capt. Isaac Sears, later a Refugee, and Thomas Ivers. (Ap. E. 195) The Cannon which were taken at Ticonderoga are mentioned in Chapter One.

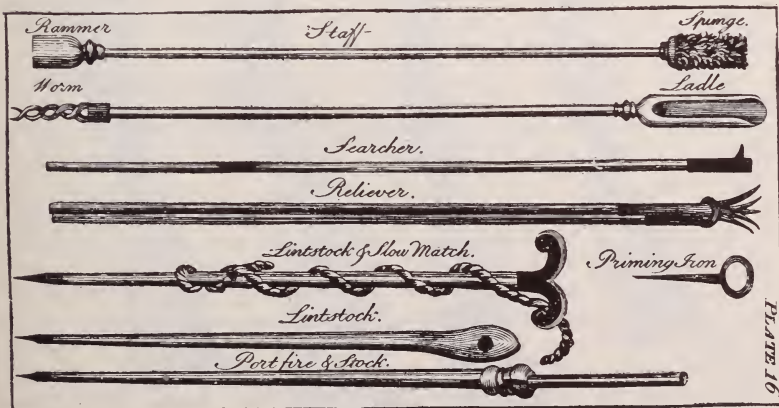
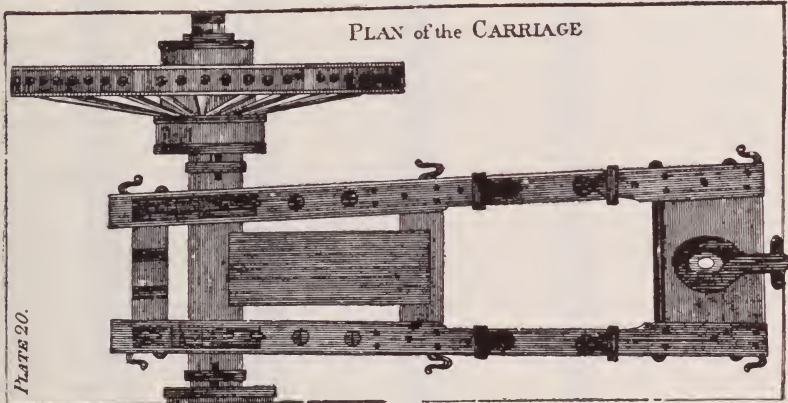
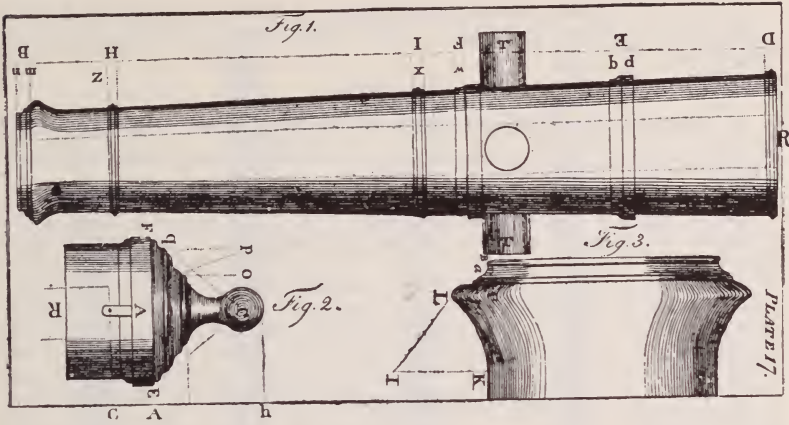
In 1792, Capt. William Stevens, who had served in Col. Lamb's Regiment during the War, published an exhaustive work on "A System for the Discipline of the Artillery of the United States of America." Several of his illustrations are reproduced on p. 103.

In January, 1776, the Committee of Safety authorized Col. McDougall to make carriages for the Cannon taken in the City. (Rev'y MSS., 1. 83) Later in the year, Cannon and Military Stores, described as "the property of the King of Great Britain," were taken from the Battery; and other Cannon were taken from individuals—all by order of the Committee of 100. A total of 216 pairs of Cannon, taken in this manner, was afterward charged against the United States—the value being stated as £4,560. (Same ref., 31. 132) Many of these Cannon were captured by the enemy at Kings Bridge, in 1776. (Same ref., 31. 127) In March, several field pieces were sent to Virginia. (Same ref.,

Explanations of the illustrations on p. 103.

Explanation—Plate 16—Accessories for serving Cannon.

Explanation—Plate 17—A B, the length of the gun. A E, the first reinforce. E F, the second reinforce. F B, the chase. H B, the muzzle. A H, the casable. A C, the breech. C D, the vent field. F I, the chase girdle. R S, the base ring and ogee. T, the vent astragal and fillet. P Q, the first reinforce ring and ogee. V U, the second reinforce ring and ogee. X, the chase astragal and fillet. Z, the muzzle astragal and fillet. N, the muzzle mouldings. M, the swelling of the muzzle. A I, the breech mouldings. (pp. 202, 203)



1. 229) In August, Connecticut gave 20 pairs of Cannon to the Continental Frigates which had been built at Poughkeepsie. (Same ref., 51. 46)

#### MUSKETS

As the first Commissary of the New York Provincial Congress, Mr. Curtenius had the furnishing of small Arms and Military Stores. Here is his description of a source of supply, in 1775:

The muskets of the Corporation [New York City] were taken out of the Armoury by a Number of Citizens under the Command of Capt; [Isaac] Sears (shortly after the News arrived of the Lexington Battle) and carried into Capt. Vandykes Fire Alley after which a Committee was appointed to deliver them into the hands of such Citizens as were well-affected to the freedom of America. In the month of June or July following the Provincial Congress passed a Resolve to Raise 4 Redgiments of Contintl Troops and the troops being in want of Muskets the P. Congress published a Resolve that all Citizens possessed of Corporation muskets should deliver them to the proper officer at the Barraks which was done & Colol McDougalls Regimt had 434 of them & the remainder went up to New Windsor for Colol Clintons Redgiment. (Rev'y MSS., 51. 45, 50)

In the same year, the Committee of 100 took 500 other Muskets in the City which were sent North to Gen. Schuyler. (Same ref.) Friend and foe, alike, were laid under contribution in Suffolk County. In Chapter 13 it is stated that 1,000 Muskets were taken from the voters of Jamaica, in January, 1776, because they had decided to send no Deputies to the Provincial Congress. From May 16 to May 23, in that year, George Smith, William Clark and Nathaniel Roe, appointed by the County Committee to procure Arms for the use of the Army, took 14 Muskets and delivered them to Col. Henry B. Livingston for the use of his Regiment. They were taken from Charles Tucker, David Smith, Nathaniel Davis, Desire Hawkins, Austin Roe, Azel Gerard, Daniel Roe, Daniel Davis, Jesse Roes and William Smith — one each; except that Hawkins and Roe gave up two each; and Smith, three. The total value was £30. 14. 0. (Rev'y MSS., 40. 53)

In accordance with the Resolution of the Continental Congress, Mar. 10, 1776, £203.4.0 worth of Arms was taken from the disaffected in New York City. (Mil. Ret., 27.49)

On Dec. 29, 1776, Col. Livingston brought from the Eastern end of Long Island 73 Muskets, many Bayonets and some Powder, all of which were delivered to Capt. Nathaniel Platt, in New Haven. It was stated that some of this property was taken from the Tories. (Rev'y MSS., 51. 56. Also Ap. A. 22) On Jan. 17, 1777, the New York Committee of Safety appointed a Committee to inquire why the Arms and Powder had not arrived at Fishkill, which was then the chief depot of supplies. (Ap. A. 30) They must have arrived by Mar. 3; for, on that date, Capt. Platt was paid the expenses of bringing the property to Fishkill. (Ap. A. 36) On Feb. 3, 1777, the New York Committee of Safety received from Ezra L'Hommedieu an account of Capt. Daniel Collins for the expense of removing Powder, Small Arms, &c. from Long Island to Guilford. (Ap. A. 35)





A. "BROWN BESS" MUSKET. B. COLONIAL "QUEEN ANNE" MUSKET. C. COMMITTEE OF SAFETY MUSKET (1776). D. AMERICAN RIFLE, FULL STOCK  
(From "Fire Arms in American History" — See Ap. J.)

As late as Feb. 24, 1787, the New York Assembly received a Petition from Col. David Pierson, and others, Militia Officers of Suffolk County, relative to the transportation of Arms across the Sound during the late War (Ap. B. 27); and, on Mar. 3, 1790, there was a Petition from David Howell, of Ulster County, formerly of Suffolk County, relative to his claim for repairing Small Arms, in 1776, for the use of the United States. (Ap. B. 35)

The Muskets were of various patterns, many of them left over from the recent War with France. The leading types were the "Brown Bess"—a survivor of Queen Elizabeth's time, the "King's Arm" and the "Queen's Arm." Other Muskets were made by the numerous gun-smiths in the Colonies; and still others were captured from the enemy. England had prohibited the exportation of Arms to America, in 1774. In 1777, about 23,000 Muskets were imported from France. (Charles Winthrop Sawyer's "Fire Arms in American History")

#### RIFLES

These Arms were the product of the Colonial gun-smiths. They were superior to the similar weapons of Central Europe, carried by the Hessians. After 1777, the European weapon was not reckoned with, owing to the capture of the Hessians at Trenton, Bennington and Saratoga.

Lexington, Bunker Hill, and the Siege of Boston — all three set the ratio of five British losses to the American's three. Parliament was petitioned to end the War. Howe, confined to Boston, wrote of "the terrible guns of the rebels." He proved it by capturing a "rebel" and exhibiting him and his marksmanship in England. As a result, British enlistments fell off — hence the Hessians.

The Riflemen were in evidence at Saratoga and at Yorktown, under Morgan and others. In fact, the American Rifle won the War. (Sawyer, as above)

#### ASPONTONS

A scarcity of Side-Arms led to the use of the Asponton, Esponton or Spontoon, which was often carried by the non-commissioned Officers of the American Army. Occasionally, it was used by Officers of a higher rank. In the portraits of Gen. Wooster and Gen. Sullivan, each is represented with an Asponton.

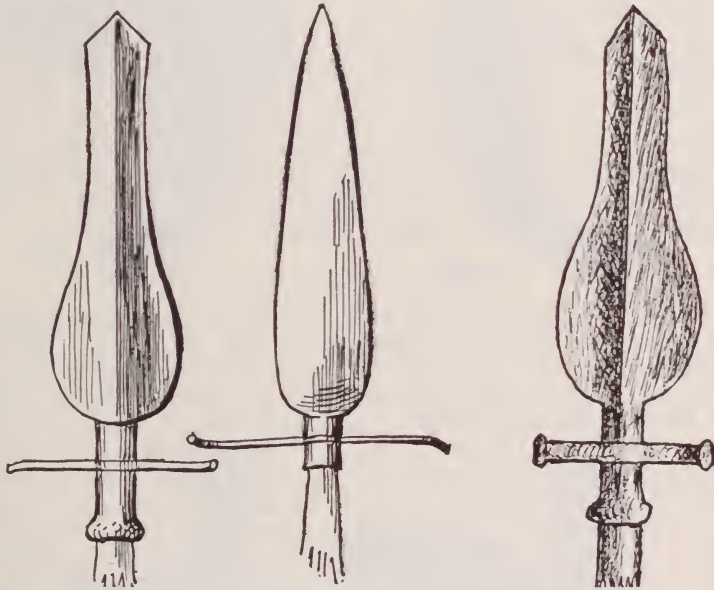
The weapon, if it can be called one, was a light lance shod with a point at the lower end. The head was of varying shapes. A cross-bar below the head served as a guard against the sword or the bayonet; and, perhaps, as a hook for catching the bridle of a horse. The material was iron, brass being used very rarely. In the illustrations on p. 107 the length of the heads is about seven inches.

#### POWDER

In an "Account of Powder lent for Continental Service," in 1775, the items, in pounds, are:— June 23, to the Army of Cambridge, 1,000; June 24, to Albany, for the Companies sent up to remove the Cannon and Stores from Ticonderoga, 300; to the

Troops marching to the Northern Frontier, 100; to the Troops raised on Long Island when order'd to the Eastward to defend the Cattle borrowed from Gen. Wooster, 235; to the Forts in the High Lands, 200; June 13, the Camp at Cambridge, 655. Total, 2,490. (Rev'y MSS., 51. 61)

On June 2, 1775, Henry Remsen, Lewis Pintard, Thomas Marston and Jacobus Leferts, a Committee of the New York Provincial Congress, borrowed £3,987. 14. 0. on subscription. They hired the Sloop "Harlequin," and sent it after Powder. The loan was repaid, on Sept. 1, the subscribers declining to receive interest. (Same ref., 30. 5) On Sept. 15, Jacobus Van Zandt,



ASPONTONS

Lewis Pintard and Henry Remsen stated to the Congress that they had chartered the Sloop "Nancy" (formerly the "Charlotte") by order of the Congress "to go on a Voyage to Bordeaux and to return to any port in North America between Cape Henlopen and Rhode Island." The sloop was loaded with Clothing and Gunpowder at Bordeaux, but unloaded at St. Eustatius, for prudential motives, the American coast being "crowded with Men of War and Privateers." The cargo, which cost £4,000, was placed on two armed vessels, landed in Providence, carried overland to Fishkill and delivered to the Congress. Some of the Powder was sold to the Committee of Safety of South Carolina, and it was delivered in Charleston. (Same ref., 1. 139a) On Dec. 19, the Congress paid £5,000 to John Vanderbilt, Comfort Sands and Jacobus Van Zandt to employ Ships; to load the same



with Wheat, for Europe; and to bring Powder from some indefinite place, if possible. (Same ref., 30. 32)

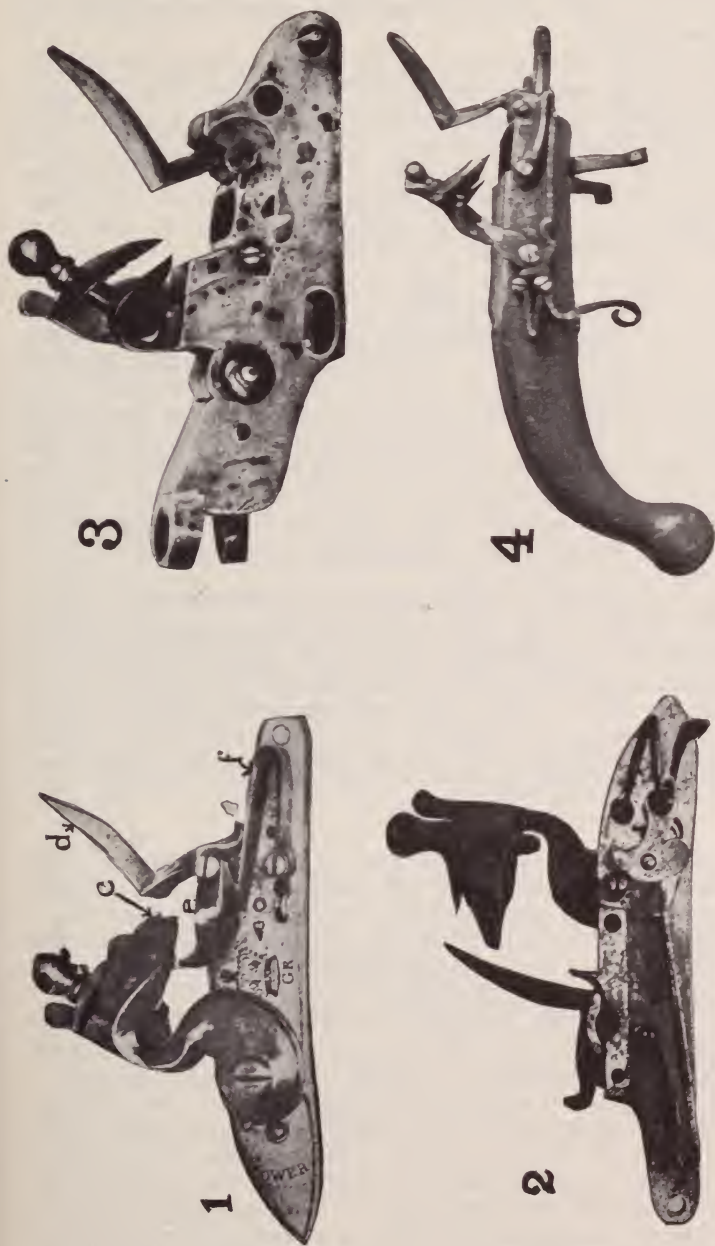
Nor was the supply more plentiful in the adjoining Colony of Connecticut. On Dec. 8, 1775, Abraham Davenport wrote to Gov. Trumbull for permission that two of his neighbors in Stamford, Bates and Selleck who "own a vessel of about fifty tons," might take with them to the West Indies "cattle and provisions," and carry back "military stores." He recommended that the application be granted, especially "as we have but a few pounds of Powder in our Town stock." (Huntington's "Stamford," p. 210)

The brigantine "Grant," June 10, 1776, brought 250 barrels of Powder from Marseilles to the West Indies on the way to the Province of New York. On July 8, 1776, 53 casks of Powder arrived in Providence, Rhode Island. They were forwarded, through Windham, Connecticut, to Red Hook, in Dutchess County, New York. In August, of the same year, all the Powder in New York City was taken by boats to Albany, Fort Constitution and Stamford, Connecticut, to escape the invasion of the British. The Powder for Fort Constitution was afterward sent to Gen. Schuyler, at the North. (Rev'y MSS., I. 182; 51. 62-64)

#### EFFORTS TO MANUFACTURE

This was, apparently, the end of the importation of Powder. The event had been anticipated. On Mar. 14, 1776, the New York Provincial Congress paid £34.10 for printing 3,000 pamphlets, of 40 pages each, containing essays on the making of Salt Petre and Gun Powder, and offering cash inducements for the manufacture of either. (Same ref., 30. 47) Encouraged by this offer, numerous Powder Mills were started among the hills of the Hudson, and some distance back from the River. One of them was conducted by John R. Livingston (Same ref., 30. 35, 37); another, in Orange County, by John Carpenter; and a third, in Ulster County, by Henry Wisner, Jr. and Moses Phillips. The latter made about 15,000 pounds in the year ending June 9, 1777. (Same ref., 51. 68) The Mills were guarded by the Militia. (Same ref., 30. 44; 51. 60)

Between May 21 and Aug. 30, 1776, Col. William Allison, by direction of the Congress, spent considerable money for Salt Petre; a part of which "was purchased in New York [City] shortly before the [American] Evacuation and could not be got out and therefore lost." (Same ref. 51. 66) The Congress, on Sept. 19, 1776, appointed Henry Wisner, Sr., Robert Yates, William Harper, Matthew Adgate and Dr. Joseph Crane a Committee to make Discoveries and Assays of Sulphur, Lead and Flint; and voted \$500 to the Committee. The Committee, 1776-1778, expended £1,389. After the preliminary investigations, Matthew Cantine, William Harper and Maj. Jonathan Lawrence were created Commissioners to Explore Mines of Lead and Sulphur, and to Erect works for the manufacture of Salt, Sulphur, &c. This Committee



1. EXTERIOR OF "BROWN BESS" FLINT-LOCK. 2. INTERIOR OF "BROWN BESS" FLINT-LOCK. 3. CANNON FLINT-LOCK. 4. TINDER BOX.  
FIG. 1. c, THE FLINT; d, THE FRIZZEN, FACED WITH STEEL; e, PAN FOR THE POWDER; f, SPRING FOR THE FRIZZEN  
(From "Fire Arms in American History" — See Ap. J.)

established Salt Works among the Oneida Indians; and Sulphur works at Schoharie, both in Central New York. (Same ref., 30. 41; 51. 69, 71; 52. 136) Dr. Crane and Maj. Lawrence were Refugees from Long Island.

Similar efforts were made on Long Island through David Gelston, also a Refugee. On Oct. 14, 1776, he reported to the Committee of Safety that 1,000 pounds of Powder had been removed from Suffolk County to Saybrook. (Jour. Prov'l. Cong.) On the same date, the Committee appointed him, with others, a Committee to have Salt Petre made in that County and removed to Connecticut (Misc. Pap. 35. 343; 38. 248); and, on Dec. 28, the Committee of Safety voted money to pay for the removal. (Ap. A. 26)

The Legislature of New York, in 1778, resolved that Powder should be delivered on the order of the Governor or the Council of Safety. A large Magazine was located at Fishkill; but there was a larger one at Albany. The latter was in charge of Henrick Roseboom, who was about 70 years of age at the time. For many years before the breaking out of the War, he had stored Powder for the Colony. On June 10, 1777, an entry in his books showed that 100 barrels of Powder had been "loaded by order of Mr. Philip Van Rennselaer, 25 wagons, each 4 barrels." This large requisition was sent to the North for the operations which ended in the surrender of Burgoyne in October, of that year. (Rev'y MSS., 51. 61)

Such were the efforts of the Province and State of New York to secure Powder. As will be seen, much of it went elsewhere. Still it was the one necessity which was always lacking in the Continental Army; and this was the greatest trial to Washington. He kept his secret well — the constant lack of Powder. Not only did the enemy never guess it, but even the intimates of Washington's Military Family did not suspect it; or suspecting, they had the sense to keep still.

#### LEAD

Scarcely less of a trial was the want of Lead. There was absolutely no hope of bringing any from England. A small quantity was brought from Connecticut. In the Province of New York, the researches of the Committee, above named, failed to discover any paying mines of the article, although small mines were worked in the Counties of Albany, Columbia, Dutchess and Ulster. (Clinton Pap. 2. 489, 498) The supply was still so short that pewter dishes, of all sorts, were sacrificed; and at Fort Montgomery, even the weights of fishing nets were used. (Rev'y MSS. 51. 19)

In this emergency, the City of New York proved to be a valuable mine. In November, 1775, Capt. Isaac Sears led a party to the printing office of James Rivington, which destroyed his presses and recast his type into the form of bullets. On June 5, 1776, Samuel Prince and two assistants, took the Leads from the City Hall and the Exchange; and, on July 12, 36 bars of Lead, weighing 1,069 pounds, were taken from Jacobus Depeyster. (Same ref., 51. 84, 88) But the greatest source of supply was the Window



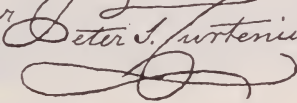
New York 7<sup>th</sup> Dec<sup>r</sup> 1784—  
State of New York

To Sebastian Bauman D<sup>r</sup>

For 465<sup>th</sup> Window lead taken (by order of the  
Convention) out of the Houses N<sup>o</sup> 62 & 65

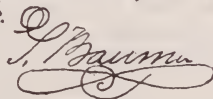
Broadway	.....	29 <sup>th</sup> Dec <sup>r</sup> 1784	---	£ 17.. 5. 9
Deduct 5 <sup>th</sup>	---	at 9 <sup>th</sup>	---	3. 9
				£ 17.. 5 0

Auditors Office New York Dec<sup>r</sup> 7. 1784  
I have examined the above account & do  
allow to be due to Sebastian Bauman  
seventeen pounds five shillings which  
please to pay

Gerard Bancker Esq<sup>r</sup> } Peter S. Furtenius State Au<sup>r</sup>  
Treasurer }  


Rec<sup>d</sup> Dec<sup>r</sup> 7<sup>th</sup> 1784. from Gerard Bancker Treas<sup>r</sup>.  
Seventeen pounds & five shillings in full for  
the within account.

£ 17. 5. 0.

  
S. Bauman

Leads which were ordered, by the Provincial Congress, to be taken early in July, 1776, while the Fleet of the enemy was threatening outside. (Chap. 2) Daniel Dunscomb was in charge of this work; and he gave receipts for the Lead so taken, at 9d. per pound. One form was this (Same ref., 51. 91):

1776 State of New York to Paulus Banta, Dr.  
 July For 124 lb. Window Lead taken from my House by Order of Convention for public use as pr Danl. Dunscomb's Certificate at 9d pr W. . . . . £4.13.

A fac-similie of another form, adopted when the claims were paid, is given on another page. (Same ref.)

On Feb. 14, 1785, a deposition of Edward Blagge stated:

that sometime in the Month, of July in the year of 1776, a Number of Men came to the house of Capt. George Codwise and took from the Windows of the Dwelling House of the said George Codwise a Number of Leaden sash weights & put them in a Cart with a Number of Others, & when this deponent ask'd what Authority thay had for so doing he was answer'd "twas by Public Authority." (Same ref., 51. 100)

The Auditor General, Peter T. Curtenius, in making his Account against the United States, afterward stated:

The reason that their is no account of Purchaces Produced by P. T. C. is because by a Resolve of the Provincial Congress the Window Leads were taken out of the Windows of the Inhabitants in the City of New York & deliv'd to P. T. Curtenius the Commissary of the Provincial Congress amounting to Something above 100 Tons wt for which the Citizens were paid for by the Treasurer of the State after the War was over at 9d pr lb this is the reason why it does not appear in P T C acct of Purchases — the 4 Ton 7.1 — was sent by P T C to Brigr Genl Geo. Clintons Encampment at Westchester the 12 Ton was Sent up to Orange County as a place of Safety & afterwards was delivd to J Rudduch who was a Cortinl Officer & the remainder Say 6324 was Sent up to Albany & delivd to Phil Vanrenselae who was a Military Store Keeper for the United States. (Rev'y MSS., 51.)

The 100 tons thus collected proved a valuable asset to the Americans all through the War. Everyone was laid under contribution. Even the Convention of the Dutch Church and Samuel Fraunces, who kept the "Tavern," did not escape. Prominent friends of America, like Maj. Sebastian Bauman, Aud. Gen. Curtenius and Dan'l Dunscomb were treated the same with the prominent Tories, Theophylact Bache, Hugh Gaine, Whitehead Hicks, and James Rivington. In the list of "Refugees from N. Y. City" who left when the enemy took possession, are the following whose Window Leads were taken: John Alsop, James Beekman, Abraham Brasher, Samuel Broome, Capt. George Codwise, John Cruger, Gerardus Duyckinck, William Gilbert, Henry Kip, John Lee, Philip Livingston, Col. Abraham P. Lott, Capt. Daniel Phoenix, Thomas Randall, Isaac and Nicholas Roosevelt, Comfort Sands, John Schuyler, Capt. Isaac Sears, John Smith, John Taylor, Thomas Tucker, Peter Vander Voort and James Van Varck. From the list of "Refugees from L. I. to Conn." appears the name of Rev. Abraham Keteltas. The total number of houses visited was nearly 500. (Rev'y MSS., 51.)

## THE STATUE OF GEORGE III

On July 9, 1776, the recently signed Declaration of Independence was read to the Troops in the City. Powder was scarce, and the Clothing of the American Troops was not suitable for a parade. So the enthusiasm of the Troops and the people found vent in other ways. In the evening of that day they pulled from its pedestal an Equestrian Statue of George III, which had been erected in Bowling Green on Aug. 21, 1770. (Onderdonk's "Scrap Book," N. Y. Pub. Lib'y, p. 66) The Statue being of lead, was broken in pieces, and the greater part was conveyed to Litchfield, Connecticut. (Chap. 2) There, in the rear of the house of Gen. Oliver Wolcott, it was made into 40,000 bullets, many of



THE OLIVER WOLCOTT HOUSE — LITCHFIELD, CONN.  
(From "Historic Litchfield" — See Ap. J.)

which helped to stop Burgoyne at Saratoga, in the next year.\* The ladle used in this work is now with the Litchfield Historical Society. The head of the Statue was rescued by a Loyalist, and sent to England as an evidence of "the infamous disposition of

\* The following was preserved among Gov. Wolcott's papers:

"An equestrian statue of George the Third of Great Britain was erected in the City of New York, on the Bowling Green at the lower end of Broadway. Most of the materials were of lead, but richly gilded to resemble gold. At the beginning of the Revolution this statue was overthrown. Lead being then scarce and dear, the statue was broken in pieces and the metal transported to Litchfield, a place of safety. The ladies of this village converted the lead into cartridges for the army, of which the following is an account.

Mrs. Marvin . . . . .	Cartridges	6.058	Mrs. Beach . . . . .	Cartridges	1.802
Ruth Marvin . . . . .	"	11.592	Made by sundry persons . .	"	2.182
Laura Wolcott . . . . .	"	8.378	Gave Litchfield Militia on		
Mary Ann Wolcott . . . . .	"	10.790	Alarm . . . . .		50
Frederick Wolcott . . . . .	"	936	Let the Regiment of Col.		
			Wigglesworth have . . . .	"	300
					<hr/>
					42,089



the ungrateful people of this distressed country." Other fragments, comprising the tail of the horse and a part of the saddle, having reposed at Wilton, Connecticut, until 1871, are now with the New York Historical Society; together with the slab on which the Statue rested. The white marble pedestal was removed from the Green, in 1818.

Not content with the metal secured from Window Leads and from the Statue, the Provincial Convention, directly after the capture of Long Island, Aug. 27, 1776, ordered the removal of all the door-knockers and bells in the City. (Jour. Prov'l Cong.) Thus, everything of value in this line had been removed before the enemy took possession.

Omitting the many details connected with minor articles in the provision line, we take up the two of the most important.

#### SALT

The Commissioners who were charged with the work of finding Salt were Matthew Cantine, William Harper and Maj. Jonathan Lawrence. (Rev'y MSS., 52. 136) On July 30, 1776, the Provincial Convention offered to loan £500 to the first five persons who would establish works for extracting Salt from Sea water; and, two days later, that amount was voted to Alexander Robertson, Col. Marinus Willett, Peter Sim and their Copartners. (Same ref., 30. 39) They established works at Huntington and Cold Spring, on Long Island; but the works were destroyed before they were fully in operation. (Same ref., 52. 137, 1 to 5)

Early in 1777, Francis Lewis, agent of the Province of New York for the sale of Prizes taken by the Privateer "Montgomery," made vain efforts to purchase Salt. (Same ref., 1. 169) On May 15, the Council of Safety voted £13,000 to Col. Abraham P. Lott to purchase and transport Salt to the Province (Same ref., 30. 61); and, on June 7, the Council voted £4,000 to Col. Peter R. Livingston to purchase Salt in the Eastern States. (Same ref., 30. 62) Part of this Salt was brought from Simsbury and Turkey Hill, in Connecticut, to The Oblong, in New York. (Same ref., 52. 139) On Aug. 1, the Council voted £2,100, in addition, to Col. Livingston for the above named work, the same to be paid to James Robinson; and, on Aug. 12, £350 to Elias Hasbrouck for transporting Salt from Canaan to Radley's Landing, on the Hudson River. (Same ref., 30. 64)

The Commissioners were also to investigate mines of Lead. (See "Lead" above) In 1777, they made trial of numerous Salt Springs in the Valley of the Mohawk River. (Rev'y MSS., 51. 71) A letter from Peter Sim to the Commissioners, dated Dec. 14, 1778, stated that he had been asked to go to the Onondaga Salt Springs and take charge of making Salt for the Troops. But the Indians were so hostile, and the enemy so active, that he was ordered not to go. Then he was ordered to examine a Salt spring at Cherry Valley. He went as far as Schenectady, when he was obliged to come back "until it should please God to deliver us

from our destructive enemies." (Same ref., 52. 137) On Jan. 13, 1782, the General Assembly of Connecticut allowed Walter Seaman to import Salt on condition that he loan to the Treasury three-fourths of the amount it brought on sale. (Ap. E. 181-183)

Of those who were most active in this work, Maj. Jonathan Lawrence was a Refugee from Long Island; and Francis Lewis, Walter Seaman and Col. Abraham P. Lott were Refugees from New York City.

Several other Refugees from Long Island were also active. On June 9, 1777, Dr. Platt Townsend memorialized the Council of Safety asking for an arrangement with the Council in Connecticut so that he could make Salt from Sea water in that State. The arrangement was made. (Ap. A. 42) In October, John Sloss Hobart was in Sharon, Connecticut, to gather Salt. (Jour. Prov'l Cong.) In October, 1778, David Parsons, late of Southampton, Long Island, was allowed, by the General Assembly of Connecticut, to return



THE HISTORIC LADLE (See p. 113)

to Long Island, in order to exchange his wheat for Salt and German Steel; and to import the same to Connecticut. (Ap. E. 11) On Sept. 21, 1779, Nathan Fordham, Obediah Jones and Maj. Nathaniel King were allowed to bring salt from Long Island. (Ap. D. 34) The same permission was given to Jesse Wood, on Nov. 4 (Ap. D. 41); and to Hugh Gelston, on Dec. 3. (Ap. F. 114) On Mar. 20, 1780, Rev. John Storrs was allowed to bring Salt from Southold, Long Island, to Connecticut (Ap. D. 44); and, on Apr. 11, Amariah and Selah Corwin had a like permission. (Ap. F. 115)

#### FLOUR

On Nov. 4, 1776, the New York Council of Safety sent to the Counties of Dutchess, Orange and Ulster, its Resolution forbidding the exportation of Flour and Meal "out of this State." (Rev'y MSS., 30. 69) This was done on account of the large demands of the New England States. The Council having failed in its effort, a law was passed, on Mar. 14, 1778, to prevent such exportation. This was the celebrated "Embargo Act," which

caused many protests, and some retaliatory laws by the Eastern States. In spite of the protests, the law was quite rigidly enforced. Stores of Flour and Bread were kept at Fishkill Landing, Newburgh, Kings Ferry and the Continental Village. Before it was repealed, the Embargo was responsible for much of what was called "The Illicit Trade." (Chap. 23)

## CHAPTER TEN — OATHS AND PAROLES

"Long Island was surrendered August 29, 1776. In October, Governor Tryon came to Huntington, called the people together, and by threatening imprisonment and banishment, compelled the Committee, by a written declaration, to disavow and condemn all their proceedings, and obliged them and the people generally to take the Oath of Allegiance. The Committees of the other Towns and of the County [Suffolk] were compelled in the same manner to sign a similar declaration and the pledge to take the same Oath." (Silas Wood in his short "History of Long Island" — a MSS. in the Congressional Library, at Washington.)

### ALLEGIANCE TO THE CROWN

What was true of Huntington soon became true all over the Island. The general form of the Oath was this:

I do swear upon the evangelist of Almighty God, that I hold true and faithful allegiance to his Majesty King George the Third of Great Britain, his heirs and successors; and hold an utter abhorrence of congresses rebellions etc., and do promise never to be concerned in any manner with his Majesty's rebellious subjects in America. So help me God.

In some cases, like the following, Gov. Tryon signed his certificate to the Oath:

I Do hereby certify that Aged 26 of Southampton  
Township, has voluntarily swore before me, to bear Faith and true Allegiance to his Majesty King George the Third, and that he will not, directly or indirectly, openly or secretly, aid, abet, counsel, shelter or conceal, any of his Majesty's enemies, and those of his Government, or molest or betray the Friends of Government; but that he will behave himself peaceably and quietly, as a faithful Subject of his Majesty and his Government. Given under my Hand on Long Island, this 22d Sept. 1778.

The Oath was more often administered by a Commissioner appointed by Gov. Tryon. Onderdonk ("Suffolk Co." p. 49) records that Col. Abraham Gardiner administered the Oath of Allegiance to the people of East and South Hampton. He surrounded the house of Col. Jonathan Hedges at Sagg, and the house of Col. David Mulford at East Hampton, and forced them to take the Oath.

Not only Col. Gardiner, but the other two Colonels afterward became Refugees and served the cause of the Americans. This question in casuistry — the binding of an Oath secured by force —



was well set forth by Hon. Henry P. Hedges in his "Sag Harbor Address," in 1910:

What should they do? Take the oath and live? Refuse, and die? They took the oath but in heart were as devoted to their country and as hostile to their oppressors as before. This is a subject avoided by writers, but fidelity to historic truth demands expression. When residents of Sag-Harbor and the Hamptons took this oath, as they in fact did, they reasoned thus: Refusing, I die with no benefit or help to my family, friends or country's cause; living, I may be a help to all, ministering to aged parents, to sick and dying of family and friends, protector of wives, sisters and children from brutal assaults on their purity and honor. In law and morals, fraud or force annuls a deed or contract, and undue influence voids a will, and why not an oath? To hold an oath procured by force, valid, is to hold force the law and above the right. When Col. Gardiner as commissioner, with a company, surrounded the house of Col. Jonathan Hedges, of Sagg, and at the point of the bayonet compelled the old hero to take the oath, what else could he do? What else could Col. Hedges do? It was this or death. They were both known as patriots then and after. If Col. Gardiner did not compel Col. Hedges and others to take the oath he was liable to all the penalties of Martial Law just as Col. Hedges was if he did not take it. At this very time Nathaniel Gardiner, son of Col. Gardiner, was a Surgeon in the American Army and served as such until the end of the war. Who can doubt the patriotism of the father?

The Suffolk County Historical Society, at Riverhead, Long Island, has a printed petition in the form of an Oath of Allegiance to the King, prepared for signatures in Queens County. It is addressed to Lord Richard Howe and Gen. William Howe. The date is Oct. 26, 1776. Accompanying this is a request to Gen. Tryon asking him to present the petition.

In order to avoid taking the Oath, many became Refugees to Connecticut. Others, too indignant or too infirm to leave, took the Oath perfunctorily, in order to escape insult, imprisonment and confiscation. Rev. Samuel Buel (Ap. I. 2), of East Hampton, made vain efforts to have Gov. Tryon modify the Oath so that the signers would not appear to be "Subjects of His Majesty, King George." A meeting of the men of East Hampton and Southampton, at the Sagg Meeting House, Sept. 14, 1776, for a like purpose had no effect. (Onderdonk, "Suffolk Co.," p. 46)

#### FIDELITY TO THE STATE OF NEW YORK

During the War, the American side on Long Island was in no shape to enforce an Oath of Fidelity. That side had already enforced its Oath, in "The Associations." (Chap. 13) But in other parts of the State of New York, not in the power of the enemy, an Oath renouncing Allegiance to the King was required. Here is one of the Oaths administered by the Commissioners of Conspiracies for Albany County ("Minutes," pp. 831, 832):

I do solemnly and without any mental Reservation or equivocation whatsoever Swear and call God to Witness that I believe & acknowledge the State of New York to be of Right a free and Independent State and that no authority or power can of right be exercised in or over the said State but what is or shall be granted by or derived from the People thereof and further that as a good Subject of the said free and independent State of New York I will to the best of my Knowledge and Ability faithfully

do my duty, and as I shall keep or disregard this oath so help and deal with me Almighty God.

## SERVICE TO THE UNITED STATES

On Oct. 21, 1776, the Continental Congress passed a law relative to Oaths. This was repealed on Feb. 3, 1778, and a more stringent Oath was provided for all Military and Civil Officers, which Washington was required to administer to the American Officers before they left Valley Forge in June, 1778. (Chap. 6) It was the answer of the Congress to the efforts of the Conway Cabal. The Oath taken by Lord Stirling is reproduced, below.

**I** *William Alexander Lord of Stirling,*  
*Major General in the Armies of the United States*  
do acknowledge the UNITED STATES of AME-<sup>J. Amesh</sup>  
**RICA**, to be Free, Independent and Sovereign States, and <sub>= ca.</sub>  
declare that the people thereof owe no allegiance or obedience to George the Third, King of Great-Britain; and I renounce, refuse and abjure any allegiance or obedience to him; and I do *Swear* that I will to the utmost of my power, support, maintain and defend the said United States, against the said King George the Third, his heirs and successors and his or their abettors, assistants and adherents, and will serve the said United States in the office of *Major General* — which I now hold, with fidelity, according to the best of my skill and understanding.

*Sworn before at the Camp at Valley Forge the 12<sup>th</sup> May 1776* } *Stirling,*  
*G. Washington*

## PAROLES

Paroles were usually taken, by either side, from Prisoners of War. Here is one which was required by the enemy:

I Caleb Laurence an inhabitant of Rye in the County of Westchester in Province of New York and a Capt. of Militia in the Province aforesaid do acknowledge myself a Prisoner of War to the King of Great Britain and being permitted to go to the American Lines on parole do pledge my faith and word of honor that I will not do or say anything prejudicial to his Majesty or his subjects and that I will Return and deliver myself up to the commanding officer of his Majesty's out-post, at or near King's Bridge, or to the Commissary of Prisoners for his Majesty whenever summoned, in witness whereof I have hereunto Set my hand and Seal this 27 May 80.

Witness Thos Devanport

Caleb Laurence

(Rev'y MSS., N. Y. State Lib'y., 4. 10)

The Paroles required by the Americans were sometimes preceded by rather interesting causes. On Oct. 14, 1776, Col. Henry B. Livingston wrote to the New York Committee of Safety that Col. Phineas Fanning, Maj. Thomas Conkling and George Howell had been thought to be disaffected; but profess themselves to be friendly. (Ap. A. 18) Colonel Livingston, on the same date,

reported to Gen. Washington, that Col. Platt Conkling, of Huntington, and Col. Phineas Fanning, of Southold, had been ordered to be seized with their papers. Henry C. Platt ("Huntington Address," 1876) then proceeds:

Col. Conkling was seized and examined; no papers were found on him, and upon explaining his situation, was at once released and allowed to return to Long Island. Col. Fanning was also seized, but he was permitted to go before the Provincial Convention and "clear his character," which he did, to the full satisfaction of the patriot leaders.

About the time of writing his letters, Col. Livingston secured the following pledges:

I promise on my word of honour not to forward or assist the subjects or Allies of the King of Great Britian in their operations against any of the United States of America during the present War. I also further promise that I will return to my usual place of abode in Suffolk County and remain in said County until required by the Convention of the State of New York or General Washington, when I promise to appear before them in person.

Given under my hand at Guilford this 17th Day of Oct., 1776.

(Misc. Pap., 35. 687)

Phineas Fanning

I promise on honour not in any wise to forward or assist the subjects or Allies of the King of Great Britian in their operations against the United States of America neither to correspond or have any connection with them during the present War. I also forthwith promise that I will return to the State of Connecticut when required and submit to any determination the State of New York may make concerning me.

Given under my hand at Say Brook this 13th day of October 1776.

(Ref., below)

Thomas Conkling

I promise on Honour not in any wise to forward or assist the subjects or Allies of the King of Great Britian in their operations against any of the United States of America, Neither to correspond or have any Connection with them during the present War.

Given under my hand [Probably at Saybrook] this 14th day of October, 1776.

(Misc. Pap., 35. 677, 681)

George Howell

## CHAPTER ELEVEN — PRISONERS

In the Chapters on "Predatory Excursions" and "Whale-Boat Warfare" (22 and 25) it is stated that much of the activity of this nature on Long Island Sound was for the purpose of securing Prisoners. The object was two-fold: first, to make the Tories less harmful by capturing some of them; and, second, to provide for an exchange of American Prisoners held by the enemy. The constantly growing number of captive Americans made the second object of greater importance than the first.

### NON-COMBATANTS ARE TAKEN

Both sides made Prisoners of many in civil life, not combatants, whose convictions did not suit the captors. Hence, each side had an array of Political Prisoners; while the Americans had small chance of securing enough Military Prisoners to offset the large numbers taken after the Battle of Long Island and as late as the disasters in the Highlands of the Hudson, in the fall of 1777.



From many instances of the taking of Civil, or Political, Prisoners, a few may be selected. Two are noted in the biographical sketches of the Refugees from Long Island — Ebenezer Dayton and Jonas Youngs; while others will be found in Ap. F. 120 and 126. Raids of this sort were engineered by certain of the Refugees in Connecticut. Their favorite points of attack were Setauket and Huntington. Thompson ("Long Island," 1. 210) quotes the "New York Gazette," of July 17, 1780, as saying:

We hear from Setauket, that last Friday night a party of rebels surrounded the dwelling house of Doctor Punderson, took him prisoner, and carried him to Connecticut; and on that night the same party took Mr. William Jayne, Jun. The rebels told Mrs. Punderson that they had taken the doctor to exchange for John Smith, and Mr. Jayne for William Phillips, who were taken at Smithtown, at the widow Blydenburgh's, on a trading party.

On the other hand, the British often made raids of this sort from Long Island to Connecticut. The captures of Rev. Moses Mather and Gen. Silliman are described in Chapter 22.

Hall ("Life of Parsons," p. 135) speaks of a number of the disaffected who had been brought from Long Island, and lodged with the Commissary of Prisoners, at Hartford. None of them, he observes, have Military Commissions; and the well-affected inhabitants of Long Island are anxious to have them kept in Connecticut.

We learn of Suspected Persons being taken as Prisoners; like Jonathan Osborn. (Ap. D. 18) Also, of attacking parties which went from Connecticut to Long Island and were captured. For instance — the bad luck that befell Maj. Jesse Brush, Capt. Cornelius Conkling, Capt. John Conkling, Capt. Joshua Rogers and Lt. Joshua Farley. (Ap. F. 124)

#### PRISONERS TO THE AMERICANS

The New York Committee of Safety took the first charge of Prisoners, whether Tories, Suspected Persons, or soldiers in the British Army. Detailed work was left to the Committees of the several Counties. Later, the Commissioners of Conspiracies took charge; also assisted by the County Committees. On account of the proximity of the enemy, and the activity of Delancey's "Rangers," the County of Westchester confined few Prisoners; and those few, in the gaols at White Plains and Bedford. In Dutchess County, the gaols at Poughkeepsie, Dover and Amenia were the principal ones in use. But, as the enemy advanced up the River, the Prisoners were taken across to Orange County, where the chief gaol was at Goshen. The following bill was sent in by the Keeper of this gaol:

	1776	The American States.....Dr.			
Octobr	20	A Vomit for John McClean a Scotch prisoner.....	£o.	1.	3
		16 Febrifuge Powders..... ditto .....		o.	8. 0
Novr	21	A Vomit..... ditto .....		o.	1. 3
		16 Febrifuge powders repd... ditto .....		o.	8. 0
				£o.	18. 6

Finally, the greater number of the Prisoners to the Americans were moved Northward to Ulster County, where the gaol at Kingston was placed in the hands of the Committee of that place. (Same ref., 40. 69) Want of accommodations on land led the Council of Safety to establish Prisons on ships in the River, off Esopus, near Kingston. This group of ships was known as "The Fleet Prison." On May 27, 1777, the Council appropriated £120 to the use of Gilbert Livingston and Maj. Jacobus Van Zandt or either of them, "a Committee appointed by the recent Convention to provide Vessels for the Disaffected Apprehended in Rhinebeck and Livingston Manor." (Same ref., 30. 61) Several ships were built, in May and June, 1777; and Mr. Livingston's accounts mention "32 trees cut on Mr. Gasbeck's Land a 2s.—£3,12.0." (Same ref., 50. 39)

The situation in which Suspected Persons found themselves was not always pleasing. An instance, in Dutchess County, shows this. Several having chosen to be sent within the British Lines, rather than to take the Oath of Allegiance to the United States, attended before the Commissioners of Conspiracies at Fishkill, in March, 1777. A dispute having arisen as to the property they should take with them, they were advised to send a delegation to the Convention at Esopus. This they did, and their application was referred to a Committee of the Convention. The complainant continues:

After being there a few Days and the Committee not likely to Report soon we were advised to go home and to Return again the next week; that within this Time the British came up to Peekskill and Committed some waste there, and that a Report Prevailed that Genl. Washington would not Suffer any Person to be Sent within the British Lines, and that soon after many of those Persons who had expected to have been Sent within British Lines were Sent on Board the Shipping at Esopus Landing called the Fleet Prison. (Same ref., 40. 85)

Many of the Prisoners were sent to Connecticut, Massachusetts, New Hampshire and Pennsylvania. (Rev'y MSS., 40. 94) In Massachusetts, they were confined at Worcester and Springfield. In Connecticut, some of the more noted were confined at Middletown, where there was a large body of the American Refugees from Long Island. Others were held in the gaol at Hartford. Lynde Lord, the High Sheriff, had charge of the Prisoners in the gaol at Litchfield. (Clinton Pap., 4. 641) Among his Prisoners were: Gov. William Franklin, of New Jersey, a son of Dr. Benjamin Franklin; and David Matthews, Mayor of New York City. Ezekiel Williams was the Commissary of Prisoners, at Wethersfield, and Ezra Williams was his Deputy. (Same ref., 3. 223)

The largest, and best known, of the Prisons in Connecticut was at Simsbury. The copper mines at that place had been worked in the reign of Queen Anne; and, subsequently, down to 1773, by various parties. In the latter year, Connecticut bought a lease, and made them its State Prison for malefactors of all sorts. It was soon named "The Newgate of Connecticut." Although in a state of ruin, the Prison is sufficiently preserved to show what the

Prisoners endured. It is in the Town of East Granby, about three miles from Granby Street.

During the Revolutionary War, the treatment of British Prisoners and Tories at Simsbury did no credit to those in authority. It furnished a pretext for the treatment of American Prisoners in, and about, the City of New York. Whatever may have been the reasons alleged in favor of the treatment at Simsbury, it has no



EXTERIOR OF THE SIMSBURY PRISON



INTERIOR OF THE SIMSBURY PRISON

apologist to-day. Chapter 14 on the "Treatment of the Loyalists," shows the steps which led up to the climax of cruelty, at Simsbury.\*

#### PRISONERS TO THE BRITISH

Various estimates are made of the number of Americans who were taken Prisoners at the Battle of Long Island in 1776; in the immediate operations about New York City; at the Battle of Germantown; and at the capture of Forts Clinton and Montgomery, in the Highlands. Something like 5,000 would be a conservative figure;

\*Consult "Granby," by Richard H. Phelps



Any Person upon Long Island who will —  
 advance to Col<sup>l</sup> William Allison for the Use  
 of himself and the other Officers of this State  
 Prisoners of War, the Sum of four hundred  
 Pounds in specie shall be repaid as soon as  
 conveniently may be; for which the Faith of  
 the State is hereby pledged. Given under  
 my Hand at Kingston this 20<sup>th</sup> June 1780.

G. Clinton

GOV. CLINTON PLEDGES THE FAITH OF THE STATE

Albert Vanbrunt £250 —  
 Adrian Vanbrunt — 250 —

I William Allison Now a Prisoner on parole  
 on Long Island have this eighth day of July one  
 thousand seven hundred and eighty received of the  
 two gentlemen above named Five Hundred Pounds  
 in gold for the Use within mentioned agreeable to  
 His Excellency Governor Clintons proposal —

163 Wittnefs My hand — W<sup>m</sup> Allison

In presence of  
 K. van Brunt  
 Rec<sup>d</sup> March 23<sup>d</sup> 1785. from Gerard Vanbrunt Treasurer Six hundred  
 and seventeen pounds twelve Shillings and Sixpence in full  
 for the principal and Interest of this Note.

Adrian Van Brunt

INDORSEMENT ON THE ABOVE

but constant additions were made to this number. Outside the City, the Prisoners were, for the most part, confined on the Western end of Long Island. Some were kept at Lloyd's Neck; but the larger number were at Flatlands, New Lots, Gravesend, New Utrecht and Flatbush.

In 1780, and before, Gov. Clinton pledged the faith of the State of New York to any persons on Long Island who would advance money to Col. William Allison and Col. James McClaghry. (See the reproductions on p. 123) The precise wording was this:

Any Person upon Long Island who will advance to Colo. William Allison for the Use of himself and the other Officers of this State Prisoners of War the Sum of Five hundred Pounds in specie shall be repaid soon as conveniently may be; for which the Faith of the State is hereby pledged. (Rev'y MSS., 14. 105)

Col. Allison (Ap. I. 1) was taken at Fort Clinton, Oct. 6, 1777. He was a Prisoner at New Utrecht, in 1778. ("Penn. Mag. of Hist. and Biog.," 1893)

The following forms of receipts were given by the Prisoners:

We the Subscribers, received of Coll William Allison the Sum fixed opposite our respective Names for Money Sent in by his Excellency Genl George Clinton for the Use of the Officers taken up the North River at Forts Montgomery and Clinton. New Utright Long Island Novr. 27th, 1777. (Rev'y MSS., 14. 110. 9)

We the Subscribers do acknowledge to have received of his Excellency George Clinton Esquire Governor of the State of New York the Sums affixed to our several names annexed as witness our hands the day and year above written, recd. by the hands of Col. James McClaghry. Long Island October 23d. 1779. (Same ref., 14. 110. 8)

We the Subscribers do hereby Severally acknowledge to have received of his Excellency George Clinton Esqr. by the hands of Colonel William Allison the respective Sums annexed to our names it being Money advanced for our uses while Prisoners on Long Island and paid to us on or about the following dates Viz. Augst 8th and Octr. 30th, 1780. (Same ref., 14. 110. 1)

The money thus collected was used not only for the relief of the American Prisoners on Long Island, but also for the Prisoners on the Ships and in the several Prisons in New York City. On Nov. 3, 1781, Col. Allison wrote to Gov. Clinton, from Goshen, accounting for the receipts in his hands, and stating that Col. McClaghry had other receipts. He hoped that the distribution of the monies, made by them, would be approved. (Clinton Pap., 7. 481) On Nov. 13, 1781, Gov. Clinton made an accounting for the Specie advanced by him for the Prisoners on Long Island. The account ran from Nov. 21, 1777 to August, 1780; and the total was £2,772. 5. 3. (Same ref., 7. 501) Evidently this figure was but a small part of the whole; for, in Gov. Clinton's final accounting, it is stated that he received £25,556. 17. 6. from this source. (Same ref., 31. 6)

Among those who were paid from this fund were the Refugee Prisoners: Qr. Mr. Nehemiah Carpenter, Capt. Joseph Crane and Lt. John Furman. (Account of Lewis Pintard in Wilson's "Hist. of N. Y. City," 4. 293)

On May 24, 1780, a number of the American Officers petitioned Gov. Clinton, from Long Island, stating that they had been con-

get it. I know of no chance for  
Exchange at present in the Republic  
I may have my Parole by the  
be that as it may you  
for your self I think I am  
in, affectionately John Ely

FRAGMENT OF A LETTER FROM COL. JOHN ELY TO HIS WIFE, WHILE IN CAPTIVITY



fined for three years; and that they had appealed in vain to the Continental Congress for an exchange. They asked the Governor for relief. (Clinton Pap., 5. 750-752) On May 27, one of the captive Officers, not named, described to Gov. Clinton the hardships and the neglect which they had endured. (Same ref., 5. 764-766)

The condition and prospects of the Prisoners on Long Island were improved by an incident which took place on Dec. 10, 1777. Gen. Parsons, at that time, was carrying out an Expedition against the East end of Long Island. This proved successful, in the main. (Chap. 26) But, unfortunately, that part of it entrusted to Col. Samuel B. Webb, on the "Schuyler," accidentally met the British ship "Falcon;" and Col. Webb, Col. John Ely (Ap. I. 4) and over 60 others were made prisoners. (Hall's "Life of Gen. S. H. Parsons," pp. 134-136. Clinton Pap., 2. 608) On Dec. 18, Gov. Clinton wrote to Gen. Putnam: "Colonels Webb and Eli's misfortune gives me real concern." (Clinton Pap., 2. 587)

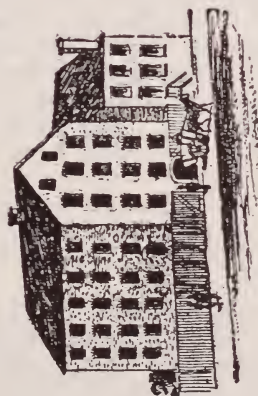
By this capture, Gen. Parsons lost two of his best friends and most faithful helpers. But to those who were already Prisoners the gain was appreciable. Col. Webb made long continued efforts for an exchange, in one case for Lt. Col. Campbell of the British forces; and, finally, being successful, he returned to the Army. ("Life of Parsons," as above. "Rivington," Dec. 12, 1777) All through his captivity, Col. Webb was also moving for the exchange of other Prisoners; and, most effectually, by the exertions of his brother James who was the Commissary of Connecticut, charged with the exchanges. (Rev'y MSS., 14. 105)

Col. Ely, a physician of Saybrook, married a daughter of Rev. William Worthington (Ap. I. 15), the Minister in the West Parish of that Town. Early in 1777, Gen. Washington had become alarmed at the prevalence of small pox in the Army; and he placed Gen. Parsons in charge of the inoculation of the Connecticut Troops. ("Life of Parsons," pp. 88, 89) Dr. Ely was a specialist in this work; and, being confined with the Prisoners on Long Island, he continued his practice among them. His son, Capt. Worthington Ely (Ap. I. 4), led a sortie, captured a British Officer of equal rank, and made all the arrangements for an exchange. But his fellow Prisoners would not listen to the plan. They begged Dr. Ely to remain; and he did so until nearly the end of the War.

By far the larger number of Prisoners to the British were confined in, and about, New York City. The chief Prison was the Provost, constructed as a jail, in 1758. This building stood on the North East corner of the City Hall Park. Later, it was used as the Hall of Records, or Register's Office, until it was torn down in 1893. It is stated that, after the capture of Burgoyne, the news was sent to Col. Ethan Allen, then a Prisoner, in a loaf of bread. When he read the concealed note he is said to have called down through the chimney to the Prisoners below: "Shout, you rebels! Burgoyne is taken." Another story is that, on Evacuation Day, Provost Marshal Cunningham refused to release his Prisoners



THE "JERSEY" PRISON SHIP



THE SUGAR HOUSE IN LIBERTY STREET



THE PROVOST PRISON

until Washington's Troops approached the Prison; and that he then threw down the keys at the door and made his escape with the last detachment of the British forces.

Beside the Provost, several Sugar Houses were used as Prisons. They were: the Van Cortlandt, on the corner of Thames and Lumber Streets, demolished in 1852; the Rhinelander, on the corner of William and Duane Streets; and the more notable one at 34 and 36 Liberty Street, which was demolished in 1840. Even Churches, and other buildings were occupied as temporary Prisons. Among them was the Middle Dutch Church, at Nassau and Liberty Streets, afterward the post-office, one of the largest Prisons; but, in the latter years of the War, it was used as a riding school for Cavalry. Other buildings used for jails were: the Brick Church, at Beekman Street and Park Row, now the site of the Potter Building; the North Dutch Church, Fulton and William Streets; Columbia College, at the end of the Park; the Bridewell, in the Park near where the City Hall now stands; the City Hall, then at Nassau and Wall Streets; the Quaker Meeting House, in the present Pearl Street; the Presbyterian Church in Wall Street; the Scotch Church in Cedar Street, and the French Church in Pine Street. The two Episcopal houses of worship then standing, St. Paul's and St. George's, were not used as Prisons; and Trinity had just been destroyed by fire. The Methodist Church in John Street, and the Lutheran Church in the Swamp were also spared.

Through the efforts of Lewis Pintard, Commissary of Prisoners, access to those in the City was made easy and systematic. Supplies of flour, clothing, &c., often came from the outside (Rev'y MSS., 31. 79. 2); but it is stated that the supplies did not always reach those for whom they were intended.

All of the Prisons mentioned above being full, resort was had to a number of Ships formerly in use for the transport service, chiefly for cattle. The most noted was the "Jersey." Others were: — the "Scorpion" the "Falmouth," the "Good Hope," the "Chatham" and the "Prince of Wales." They were anchored in the channel between what is now the Cob Dock and the inner shore of the Bay, the old "Jersey" being at the West side, nearly opposite what is now the West entrance to the Brooklyn Navy Yard.

While the deaths in the Prisons on shore were frequent, the mortality on the Prison Ships was far worse — as many as 15,000 in the latter case. In 1808, the bones of many of the Prisoners were given public burial in Brooklyn, by the Tammany Society of New York; and, in 1826, a monument was erected to their memory at the Wallabout. In 1873, the bones interred by the Tammany Society, in 1808, were reinterred in Fort Greene Park, Brooklyn, and, on June 16, 1900, still other bones, exhumed from the Navy Yard, were buried in the same Park, in what is known as "The Martyr's Tomb."

On Jan. 1, 1777, about 200 Prisoners were taken from the Ships at Brooklyn; and carried by a cartel ship to New Milford,



Connecticut, where 46 of them died. A Monument to them has been erected at that place. Still another Monument is in Trinity Church yard, New York City.

Much has been written as to the cruelties practiced in all of these Prisons. It may be that Simsbury was partly to blame for them; and it may be that they were responsible, to some extent, for Simsbury. Whatever may be said, or claimed, none of the practices should have been allowed, whether at Simsbury, or in New York; and no such practices would be tolerated among civilized Nations to-day.\*

#### EXCHANGES

Much of the work of exchanging Prisoners was done by Lewis Pintard, mentioned above. Melancton Smith, of Dutchess County, was on a Committee to superintend the return of Prisoners from Connecticut. For Flags of Truce used in exchanging Prisoners, see Chapters 18 and 22.

*Melancton Smith*



The many basic disagreements between the American and the British authorities on the ratio of exchange was the cause of so large a number of Prisoners in, and about, New York City. There seemed to be no trouble in exchanging Officers. The disagreement came over the exchange of privates. A private in the British Army represented a large investment in transportation and maintenance. If captured, time and money were required to replace him. On the other hand, the Americans had the advantage of being at home. If they lost a Prisoner to the enemy, another man was readily forthcoming. The British authorities desired an exchange of privates, man for man — a scheme which the Americans did not favor.†

## CHAPTER TWELVE — CIVIL GOVERNMENT

Those parts of the work of the Continental Congress which related to the small field of our inquiry are noticed, from time to time, in these several Chapters. The Secret Pact of 1775, however, was of great importance, for it followed closely upon, and was directly the outcome of the Associations. (Chap. 13)

The Delegates from the Province and State of New York to the Continental Congresses, 1775-1782, will be found in Ap. A. 60.

\*See Sarah B. Kennedy's "Joscelyn Cheshire."

†The disagreements are explained at length in the "Clinton Papers;" in Sparks' "Life of Washington;" in Lossing's "Field Book;" and in the "Penn. Mag. of Hist. & Biog." 1893. Much interesting information relating to the Prisoners may be found in the "Haldimand Papers"; the "Dartmouth Papers"; Doniol's "French in the American Army"; and Brymner's "Reports." Lists of the Prisoners, on both sides, so far as mentioned in the Rev'y MSS. in the N. Y. State Library, are given in "N. Y. in the Rev'n—Supplement."

## THE PROVINCIAL CONGRESSES

After an existence of 92 years, the New York Colonial (or General) Assembly finally adjourned on Apr. 3, 1775. The four Provincial Congresses met from May 22, 1775, to May 13, 1777. The earlier Delegates to the First Congress seem to have been elected, in Suffolk County at least, by the Committees of the several Towns. It is recorded that the Committees met at the County Hall on Apr. 6, and elected Col. William Floyd, Col. Nathaniel Woodhull, Col. Phineas Fanning, Thomas Tredwell, John Sloss Hubbard (Hobart) and Thomas Wickham. The Committees met again at the same place on May 5, and reelected Messrs. Woodhull, Tredwell, Hobart and Wickham; apparently dropped Messrs. Floyd and Fanning; and added John Foster, Ezra L'Hommedieu and James Havens. The record of the first meeting was signed by Robert Hempstead, Chairman; that of the second, by William Smith Chairman. (Cred. of Del., 24. 19)

In Queens County, on Apr. 12, Zebulon Williams was elected a Delegate from Oyster Bay; and Jacob Blackwell, from Newtown. (Same ref., 24. 9) On Apr. 17, John Talman was elected from Flushing. (Same ref., 24. 17)

Later, (in July, 1775, when the greater part of the Associations were signed) the Associators of Suffolk County chose the Delegates. In Queens County, there was opposition to such choice down to the end of the year. (Chap. 13) Indeed, there was always a question whether the Delegates from Queens had a good title to their seats. On May 9, 1777, the Congress ordered the State Treasurer to advance £200 to the County for the wages of the Deputies, "it being impracticable to assemble a County Committee therein." (Rev'y MSS., N. Y. State Lib'y, 40. 49) George Townsend was Chairman of the Queens County Committee.

Peter Van Brugh Livingston was President of the First Provincial Congress; and Nathaniel Woodhull was one of the Presidents Pro Tem. Woodhull was President of the Second and Third

Congresses, and one of the Presidents of the Fourth Congress. Livingston was Treasurer of the three Congresses after the First. Pierre Van Cortlandt (Ap. I. 13)

*Nath Woodhull*

was one of the Presidents of the Fourth Congress.

The First Provincial Congress formed the Committee of Safety, from its own Members, with power to open all letters directed to the Congress and to answer the same; to examine Suspected Persons; to take such measures as they should think proper to carry into execution all orders, resolutions and recommendations of the Continental Congress; to comply with any requisitions made of the Generals of the Continental Army; to superintend and direct the Military affairs of the Province; and to convoke at any time the Provincial Congress should emergency require it. The Committee, therefore, seemed to be superior to the Congress. At the conclusion of the last Provincial Congress, the

Council of Safety was appointed to have power during the few months preceding the first meeting of the Legislature at Kingston, Sept. 10, 1777. This Council also had great powers, but they were not so great as the powers delegated to the Committee of Safety.

Just before the final adjournment of the last Congress, or Convention, on Mar. 18, 1777, Gouverneur Morris carried a motion that the Delegates be allowed to smoke in the Convention Chamber "on account of their health being endangered by the effluvia from the jail below". (Proceedings Prov'l Conv'n)

More detailed information as to the Provincial Congresses, the Committee of Safety and the Council of Safety is contained in "New York in the Revolution—Supplement," pp. 104-152. The Delegates to the Provincial Congresses from New York County and from the Counties on Long Island will be found in Ap. A. 56-59.

The migratory character of the several Congresses is related in the last named reference. The Records of the Colonial Assemblies and of the earlier Congresses were kept in New York City as long as the sessions were held there. But, by March, 1776, the threatened invasion of the enemy

caused the Records to be taken from the house of Nicholas Bayard by a Committee of the Convention, consisting of Abraham Hasbrouck, Joseph Gasherie, Christopher Tappen and Dirck Wynkoop. On June 6, the Records were put on board of a vessel and taken to Kingston, New York, where they were stored until October, 1777. (Rev'y MSS., 30.48; 31.43) Then they were removed further inland, on account of the disasters to the American arms in the Highlands. Much of the outside work of the Congresses was carried on by expresses. (Ap. C. 218)

*Gouverneur Morris*



STADT HUIS, ALBANY



OLD COURT HOUSE, KINGSTON, N. Y.



## THE LEGISLATURES

New York declared itself an Independent State by adopting the first Constitution, at Kingston, on Apr. 20, 1777. This remarkable document was penned by John Jay; and intimately associated with him were Gouverneur Morris (Ap. I. 9) and Robert R. Livingston. An outline of its provisions appeared in the "Magazine of American History" for April, 1887.



*Pierre Van Cortlandt*

to the Highlands, only to meet with disaster at Forts Clinton and Montgomery. (Chap. 5)

The first Legislature met, at Kingston, Sept. 9 to Oct. 7, when it adjourned at the approach of the enemy. The Senate met in the old Senate House, with Pierre Van Cortlandt as the President. Robert Benson and John McKesson had been Secretaries to several of the Provincial Congresses. Benson now became Secretary of the Senate; and McKesson, of the Assembly.

*Robt. Benson, Secy.*

*John McKesson*

Federal Constitution was ratified, at Poughkeepsie, in 1788; and, in 1789, Washington took the Oath as President of the United States on the balcony of Federal Hall in Wall Street, New York City.

The members of the Legislature, 1777-1783, from New

*Simon DeWitt*  
*Surveyor Genl.*



*Geo. Clinton*

*John Jay —*

York County and from the Counties on Long Island will be found in Ap. B. 43-48.

By a law of Mar. 21, 1781, the office of Surveyor-General was revived so that two Regiments might be raised on Land Bounty Rights. Gen. Philip Schuyler was the first incumbent. He took a Census in 1783. In the following year, he was succeeded by Simeon DeWitt (Ap. I. 4) who held the office until 1835.

#### TEMPORARY GOVERNMENT OF THE SOUTHERN DISTRICT

As the War drew near to a close the Legislature began to make laws for what was known as The Southern District, the most of which had been occupied by the enemy. The District included the Counties of Kings, New York, Queens, Richmond, Suffolk and Westchester. On June 29, 1778, a preliminary law was passed. A law of Oct. 23, 1779, provided for a Temporary Government in this District "whenever the enemy shall be dispossessed, and before the Legislature can convene." On Mar. 27, 1783, the above law was amended so that those in authority might make any Convention with the Commander-in-Chief of the British force for speedily obtaining possession of the Southern District. A final law was passed on May 12, 1784.

The Council which had this work in charge, consisted of Abraham Becker, Egbert Benson, Jeremiah Clark, Gilbert Cooper, Daniel Dunscomb, Gilbert Drake, John Sloss Hobart, Jacob G. Klock, John Lansing, Jr., Johannes E. Lott, William Malcomb, Richard Morris (President), Henry Rutgers, Jacobus Swartwout, Rutger Van Brunt and Peter Pra. Van Zandt. Of these, Hobart was a Refugee from Long Island to Connecticut.

As the enemy gradually abandoned the outlying Counties and concentrated all of his forces in New York, he was closely followed by the Council. So that, in Westchester County, we find that a Civil Government was established in May, 1783, six months before the final Evacuation of New York City. (Rev'y MSS., 31.19) The Evacuation, and the remarkable "entertainments" attending the same, are described in Chapter 19.

#### THE FINANCES

The Accounts of Abraham Lott, the last Treasurer of the Colony of New York under the Crown, had not been settled when Peter Van Brugh Livingston (Ap. I. 7) took charge, as Treasurer of the Provincial Congress. (Rev'y MSS., 30.31, 44, 46) His receipts—June 17, 1775, to Apr. 26, 1776—were £161.823. 3s. 9d. (Same ref.,



Gerard Bancker Esq.  
Treasurer

32.2) The Vice-Treasurer was Gerard Bancker. (Ap. I. 2) His Accounts began Aug. 28, 1775; and ended Mar. 31, 1778, on his appointment as State Treasurer under the First Constitution. (Same ref., 30.69) This office he held for 20 years—Apr. 1,

1778 to Mar. 16, 1798. During this time he had settled with nearly all the creditors of the State, and with the United States.

During the War, the iron chest of Treasurer Bancker became historic. It was moved about, like the Provincial Congress, from Rochester to Hurley, Poughkeepsie and Kingston. The contents of the Treasurer's chest comprised a miscellaneous lot of Securities; including English Money, and the Money issued by the Continental Congress, the Provincial Congresses and the State—all of it in various stages of depreciation. There were also Certificates: Claim, State Agent's, Levy, Depreciation, Principal, New Principal and Interest. The chest also contained the fines paid by Quakers who did not serve in the Army; the amounts paid in by the Commissioners of Forfeitures, and other bodies which worked in special lines; and debts due to Tories, or Suspected Persons, which became debts due to the State of New York. The Treasurer paid bills for expenses incurred during his term of office; and also bills which had come from the Treasurer of the Provincial Congress.

The Exchange of State and Continental Securities, directly after the War, was conducted by a Board of Commissioners consisting of William Denning, Henry Remsen and Comfort Sands. The latter was the Auditor-General from July 24, 1776 to Apr. 8, 1782. (Rev'y MSS., 32. 11, 13, 92)

When the effects of the late Gen. (Lord) Stirling were sold, in 1783, Treasurer Bancker bought a larger iron chest, which he used to the end of his term of office. On retiring from office, the Treasurer availed himself of the privilege of those days, and took the chest with him. A hundred years later, in 1898, the chest was





CITY HALL, LATER FEDERAL HALL, NEW YORK CITY



OLD SENATE HOUSE, KINGSTON, N. Y.

sold, with many other interesting effects, for the estate of the late James A. Bancker, in Philadelphia.

Three days after Mr. Bancker's retirement from office, a law was passed, Mar. 19, 1798, directing that all the Papers in the hands of the late-Treasurer, should be lodged in the Office of the State Comptroller. (Same ref., 32.14) The papers remained in that Office until 1910; when, as a part of the "Revolutionary MSS." they were transferred to the New York State Library.

By 1777, the Continental paper money had depreciated so much that it was of little value; and it was contrived to borrow money for the use of the Army from the Whigs of Long Island. Perfect secrecy was preserved in these transactions; but before the year 1782, loans to a large amount had been obtained. Maj. Hendrick Wyckoff crossed the Sound frequently, and was concealed in the house of Peter Onderdonk at Cow Neck; from thence he came to the house of his father at New Lots. By this means a large amount of money was procured, and safely conveyed to the headquarters at Poughkeepsie.

Among those who contributed were John Carll, and Capt. Thomas Wicks—both Refugees from Long Island to Connecticut. It is said that \$200,000 was advanced by the farmers of Kings County.

It was also decided that exchanges should be effected of confidential Officers, who were to be agents in these transactions; and Col. William Allison, a Prisoner, was the first to receive a loan. After his exchange, he carried a considerable amount to Gov. Clinton. The details of these transactions are given in Chapter 11.

On Oct. 14, 1780, the New York Legislature authorized the Governor to appoint Commissioners to Procure a Sum in Specie for the Redemption of one sixth of the Bills emitted under the Act of the Congress of Mar. 18, 1780. They were also to dispose of Forfeited Lands. It was provided that when the Commissioners of Specie began to act, the Commissioners of Forfeitures should cease to sell Lands, except those already advertised for sale. The Commissioners of Specie thus became a sort of connecting link between the Commissioners of Sequestration and the Commissioners of Forfeitures. They were: David Gelston, John Lansing, jr., Maj. Jonathan Lawrence, John H. Slegt and Christopher Yates. Of these, Gelston and Lawrence were Refugees from Long Island to Connecticut.

The power to audit Claims against the State of New York was given to the Auditor General soon after the formation of the State. Two incumbents held the Office down to 1797, when the Comptroller succeeded the Auditor-General. The Comptroller inherited all the valuable papers of the Auditor-General relating to the Revolutionary War.

The first Auditor General, Comfort Sands, was appointed by the Fourth Provincial Congress, or Convention, July 24, 1776; and he held the Office until Apr. 8, 1782. His salary was £300. a year. Among his duties was that of certifying to the correct-

ness of the Treasurer's Accounts. He was succeeded, as Auditor General, by Peter Theobald Curtenius, Apr. 8, 1782; who held the Office until Samuel Jones, the first Comptroller, was appointed, Mar. 15, 1797. Mr. Curtenius had already served as Commissary. (Chap. 9)

Mr. Curtenius had more laborious duties than those of Mr. Sands. The War being nearly at an end, the claims were more

numerous, and the Currency was in a state of confusion. When the War ended, the claims of New York against the United States were of the most importance. It became the duty of the Auditor-General to settle such claims; or, at least, to advise the

several Commissioners what should be done. In this work, Mr. Curtenius proved to be one of the leading financiers of his time. He was, probably, second to no

one in the State of New York, aside from Alexander Hamilton. Mr. Curtenius had an accurate knowledge of every debtor to the State. It is unfortunate that both the Auditor-General and the Treasurer left few papers giving an account of the Moneys actually received and expended.

*Comfort Sands*

*Peter S. Curtenius, State Aid*



SETAUKET HARBOR



## THIRD DIVISION — EFFECTS OF THE BATTLE OF LONG ISLAND — THE REFUGEES

### CHAPTER THIRTEEN — THE ASSOCIATIONS

In the First and Second Divisions (Chapters 1-12), we have told a short story of the Revolutionary War; and we have given an outline of the service therein, both Military and Civil. All of these matters concerned the people of America, as a whole. In this Third Division (Chapters 13-20), we proceed to show who the Refugees from Long Island and New York City were, and why they were called by that name. Then, in Division Four, we resume the story of the War in so far as it was of local interest to Connecticut and to those parts of the State of New York known as Long Island and Westchester County — a story in the making of which the Refugees had a considerable part.

To a large extent, the Battle of Golden Hill (Chap. 2) and similar demonstrations were the outcome of what had transpired in the Colonial Assembly of New York. That body, on Nov. 29, 1769, had concurred in the Virginia Resolutions declaring that the Colonial Assemblies, alone, had the right to tax; but it had cut the claws of this declaration by furnishing supplies to the Troops. A denunciatory circular, prepared by Alexander McDougall, was published; and, for this, McDougall was imprisoned. Later, he was a Refugee from New York City, and a Major General.

#### PRELIMINARY EVENTS IN 1774

Three Parties arose, in New York City, as a result of the retaliatory measures directed against Boston, in 1774. The Assembly was dominated by the "Peace Party." The People were divided between the "Tribunes," mostly mechanics, who favored the Boston plan of a suspension of trade; and the "Patricians," the lawyers and others, who sought unity of effort in a General Congress. The latter prevailed; and the Committee of Fifty-One was appointed, May 16, 1774. (Ap. H. 1)

On June 17, the inhabitants of East Hampton, on Long Island, voted to defend the liberties of British America; to cooperate in order to be saved from the burdens they feared; and to sustain a non-importation agreement. (Ap. H. 1) On June 21, the Town of Huntington, also on Long Island, went still further in a "Declaration of Rights," maintaining that the taxes laid by Parliament were unconstitutional; and that any means to enforce such taxes were subversive of Constitutional liberty. (Ap. H. 2)

On Nov. 15, 1774, the Committees of Correspondence for the County of Suffolk, New York, met at the County Hall at Suffolk

Court House, now Riverhead. It was recommended to the several Towns to send a subscription for the employment and relief of the distressed poor in Boston, and to procure a vessel to receive and carry donations to that City. The proceedings of the Continental Congress, which had met in Philadelphia, Sept. 4, 1774, were also approved.

The Committee of Fifty-One, in New York City, was dissolved, in November, 1774, having served its purpose of securing united action. It was succeeded by a Committee of Sixty, elected on November 22. (Ap. H. 2) This Committee, in March, 1775, issued a call to the several Counties in the Province of New York to elect Deputies to a Provincial Convention to be held in New York City on Apr. 20; the Convention to choose Delegates to the Continental Congress. This action by the Committee followed the refusal of the General Assembly to elect such Deputies. The Convention, having elected the Deputies, adjourned on Apr. 22.

While action was being taken by the several Committees, the private citizens, especially in New York City, were stirred by a succession of what were called "broadsides," varying in size from a hand bill to a large poster. They dealt with every real, or fancied abuse, over such names as "Brutus," "Cassius" and the like. The main subject of discussion was the dispute with England; but many broadsides were aimed at the Episcopalians and the lawyers.

#### THE COMMITTEES OF 1775 IN NEW YORK CITY

The "broadside" was of little use after Apr. 23, 1775, when the news of the Battle of Lexington arrived. The time for talk and writing was over; and the time for action had come. The Committee of Sixty, on Apr. 26, issued a call for a meeting to be held on May 1 for the purpose of electing a Committee of One Hundred. This was done; and the new Committee became known as the Provisional War Committee, the Committee of Resistance, or the Committee of Safety of New York City. (Ap. H. 3, 4)

Acting on the suggestion of the Continental Congress, the inhabitants of the City, on Apr. 29, 1775, adopted a Form of Association pledging support to the Continental Congress and to the Provincial Convention. This form was sent to all the Counties in the Province of New York. The full text of the Form appears in Ap. H. 4; a reduced fac-simile, as signed on Shelter Island, appears on page 141. It will be noted that the signers pledged themselves to follow their respective Committees in sustaining the Congress and the Convention.

Down to this time, while nearly all the Members of the Committees of 51, 60 and 100 were opposed to the Home Government, yet there were many Loyalists on those Committees. But after the Committee of 100 had commenced its work, the Loyalists gradually dropped out; and thenceforth the dwellers in every community were either Associators or Non-Associators.

## THE ASSOCIATION ON LONG ISLAND

In Kings County the Association seemed to make no headway. If the pledge was signed, no documentary evidence exists as to the fact. Indeed, while Suffolk County had acted affirmatively six months before, and while Queens County was unwillingly signing the Association, Kings County, by a petition dated in December, 1776, was congratulating Gov. Tryon and pledging itself to the Crown. (Ap. H. 5)

The attitude of Queens County was of unusual interest. On Sept. 27, 1775, the Provincial Congress received a letter from the Committee of Great Neck and Cow Neck, consisting of Daniel Kissam, Henry Stocker, William Thorne, Benjamin Sands, William Cornwell, John Cornwell, John Mitchell, Sen., John Burtis, Simon Sands, Martin Schenck, Daniel W. Kissam, Peter Onderdonck, Adrian Onderdonck and Thomas Dodge. They complained that they could not take proper measures for their common safety while considered as part of the Township of Hempstead. Therefore, they resolved not to be considered a part of that Township; except so far as was consistent with peace, liberty and safety; but, instead, they declared themselves to be an entire, separate, and independent beat or district, so long as the general conduct of the people of Hempstead was inimical to freedom. (Thompson's "Long Island," 1. 198, 199) Some of these Committee-men afterward signed the Association. (Ap. H. 6) A few also signed elsewhere. (Ap. H. 7) With these two exceptions the original form of Association (Ap. H. 4) was not used in Queens County.

On Nov. 5, 1775, the inhabitants of Jamaica refused to vote for seven Deputies to the Provincial Congress. The vote was: Ayes, 221; Noes, 747. When news of this action reached the Continental Congress, measures were taken to disarm all of the disaffected. (Mil. Cte. 25.107) Hearing of what was to come, the inhabitants of Queens County, on Dec. 6, signed a declaration asserting their right to carry arms, and asking to be let alone. (Ap. H. 8) But the Continental Congress was determined. Col. Nathaniel Heard, with 600 Minute Men and 300 Regulars, came to the County and took over 1000 Muskets, and other fire arms, from the disaffected (Onderdonk's "Queens Co.," pp. 40-47); for which Thompson ("Long Island") states payment was made.

Persuaded, or rather coerced, by this treatment, the inhabitants of Queens County, on Jan. 19, 1776, signed a modified form of the Association, together with a statement that they had delivered all of their arms to Col. Heard. (Ap. H. 9) A few who did not sign were summoned before the Continental Congress. (Pet. 32.89) The disaffected had evidently grown in numbers by Oct. 21, 1776, on which date David Colden, for the Inhabitants of the County, wrote to Gov. Tryon whose term of office, (according to the decree of the Provincial Congress) had expired on Apr. 19, preceding. (Ap. H. 9) Colden described his opponents as "disobedient," and his friends as "well-affected;" and he looked for-



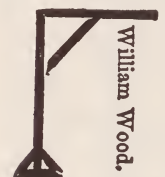


ward to the time when the Country would be restored to the King. (Ap. H. 9) The estate of Colden was afterward forfeited.

In Suffolk County, there was quite a different situation. The great majority of the inhabitants signed the Association. (Ap. H. 10-33) In East Hampton, everyone signed (Ap. H. 28); and the fact was reported to the Provincial Congress by Thomas Wickham, July 22, 1775. Henry C. Platt ("Huntington Address" — 1876) states that only 236 in the whole County refused to sign.

#### NO MORE NEUTRALITY

The line was now drawn sharply between the Associators, or the American Associators, and the Non-Associators. The latter were mentioned by name in Suffolk County, and they were sometimes called "Recusants," "Very Bad Men" &c. (Ap. H. 10-33) In Dutchess County, one of the recording Clerks wrote: "Tho out of my limits I am compelled to remind you Gentlemen of \_\_\_\_\_, Esqr., who is Notoriously Wicked." The same Clerk con-



IN ULSTER COUNTY

The black Role of Tories:

Judh Swift, Sam <sup>l</sup> Dunham, Sen <sup>r</sup> . Peter Mason.
--

IN DUTCHESS COUNTY

signed to infamy the three who refused the Association; while, in Marbletown, Ulster County, an obstinate one was treated to the gallows. As soon as the enemy had secured possession of Long Island, in September, 1776, Gov. Tryon recommended "that all Committees meet as soon as possible for the purpose of revoking all their proceedings under Congress, and dissolving their unlawful Associations." (Van Tyne's "Loyalists.")

#### SECRET PACT OF THE CONTINENTAL CONGRESS

After every community had been divided into Associators or Non-Associators, the Continental Congress took action regarding the secrecy of its meetings. The following was signed by every Member, on Nov. 9, 1775:

Resolved — That every Member of the Congress considers himself under the ties of virtue honor & love of his country not to divulge directly or indirectly any matter or thing agitated or debated in Congress before the same shall have been determined, without leave of the Congress; nor any matter or thing determined in Congress which a majority of the Congress shall order to be kept secret, and that if any Member shall violate this agreement he shall be expelled this Congress & deemed an enemy to the liberties of America & liable to be treated as such & that every Member signify his consent to this agreement by signing the same.



## CHAPTER FOURTEEN — TREATMENT OF THE LOYALISTS

The relative merits of Whig and Tory, Loyalist and American, are not under discussion here. The Loyalist side has been ably set forth by Sabine. Later than Sabine, that side of the controversy has been treated more judicially by Flick and Van Tyne who have made it appear that the Loyalist was the Conservative who desired no change, and the American was the Radical who insisted on a change. Translated into the language of to-day, the Loyalist was the "Stand-patter;" the American was the "Insurgent."

Just where, and how, the contest between the American party and the Tory party commenced cannot be determined. Each side made out that the other was to blame in the beginning; and that its own acts were retaliatory upon the other. The real beginning may never be known any more definitely than in the case of the College students and the farmer. The farmer asked the students a double price for his wood because the students stole his turkeys; and the students stole the turkeys because the farmer asked too much for the wood. In the case of the Tories, as in the case of the students, probably both sides were to blame.

## ATTITUDE OF THE PROVINCIAL CONGRESS

Henry Remsen, Lewis Graham and John Sloss Hobart, the latter a Refugee from Long Island, were appointed a Committee of the New York Provincial Congress to apprehend Tories. Early in the War a law was passed providing for the removal of the families of persons who had joined the enemy. It was enacted that,

Because of the information given to the enemy by the wives of those who had fled, the Justices of the Peace, or in their absence the Supervisors, or in the absence of both Justices and Supervisors, the Commissioners of Conspiracies, shall give notice to the said wives to depart this State, or to go to the Enemy's Lines within this State, within 20 days, with their children not above 12 years of age. If they fail to depart, they are to be treated as enemies of the State; but permission to remain may be given by the above named authorities to parties of good character, not dangerous to the State or to the United States. (Rev'y MSS., N. Y. State Lib'y, 50. 75)

The treatment of the Tories elsewhere in the Province and State of New York, aside from Long Island and New York City, is given with much detail in "New York in the Revolution — Supplement." The Chapters on the Council of Safety, the Committee of Safety, the County Committees and the Commissioners for Conspiracies are of especial interest. The Minutes of the Commissioners for Conspiracies in Albany County have been published recently by the State Historian, Victor Hugo Paltsits; wherein it is shown that suspected persons were made to furnish Recognizances in from £100 to £200 to appear when wanted, and that they often forfeited the sums so advanced.



The County Committees were, in effect, subordinate agents of the Committee of Safety which was appointed by the Provincial Congress. The Committee of Pawling's Precinct, Dutchess County, on Apr. 20, 1776, authorized three parties,

To Disarm all Persons that are Disaffected to the Libertys of the united Colonys that have not or refuse to associate with the united Colonys according to the Resolves of the Continental Congress. Take a sufficient number of your men to assist you herein and for your So Doing this shall be your warrant. (Rev'y MSS., 40. 38)

#### PERSECUTED IN NEW YORK CITY

The Loyalists, or Tories, as their opponents called them, were proscribed in Boston after Lexington and Bunker Hill. But, earlier than that, in 1774, Rivington's "Gazette" was full of the persecutions of Tories in, and about, New York City. The persecutions ceased, for a time, after the capture of the City by the enemy; but they were revived after the American victories at Trenton and Princeton. (Van Tyne's "Loyalists," p. 126) Van Tyne further states that tarring and feathering were the chief punishments given to the Tories; but there was little loss of life.

In 1776, before the American Evacuation, Pastor Schankirk wrote in his Journal:

Here in town very unhappy and shocking scenes exhibited. On Monday night some men, called Tories, were carried and hauled about through the streets, with candles, forced to be held by them, or pushed in their faces, and their heads burned; but on Wednesday in the open day the scene was far worse; several, and among them gentlemen, were carried on rails; some stripped naked and dreadfully abused. Some of the generals, and especially Putnam, and their forces had enough to do to quell the riot and make the mob disperse.

We have seen, in Chapter 13, that those who refused to sign the Association were known as Non-Associators. They were disarmed early in the efforts of the Committee of 100 (Ap. H. 4) in New York City. Apparently, this Committee was not directly responsible to the Provincial Committee of Safety. Some time after the close of the War, the State Treasurer had many claims for compensation on this account; but before being paid they were passed upon by the Auditor General, Peter T. Curtenius. Two of his comments are of interest:

Claim of Manuel Josephson, £7.4 for arms taken from him by the Committee of the City and County of New York for not signing the Association. I am acquainted with Mr. Josephson who I believe has always been a friend to his Country. He left this city a little before the evacuation in 1776 and removed with his Family to Phila & where he now resides. He ought to be paid. (Rev'y MSS., 31. 79. No. 12)

John Richardson's claim £54.18 for Armes taken from him by the Committee of the City & County of N. York for refusing to sign the Association. I was a member of the Committee at the time & Knew him to be an Inveterate Tory. He has twice applied to the Legislature for relief & failed. At one time the Committee to whom his petition was refer'd Reported Favorable, but the House did not agree with the Committee. Altho there is no law that Sequesters the property of non-associators who adhered to the enemies of this Country, I think in equity & good Conscience they ought all to be upon the

same footing as those who were Enemies & had property sold by the Commis'rs Sequestra'n & therefore I think Richardson ought not to be compensated by the State. (Same ref., 31. 79. No. 13)

On June 23, 1776, David Mathews, Mayor of New York City, was examined by Philip Livingston, John Jay and Gouverneur Morris as to the aid he had furnished to the enemy. (Misc. Pap., 34. 366) His case was only one of many, showing that the Loyalists were among the most prominent of the citizens. In the earlier stages of the controversy, some of them had served on the Committees of 51, 60 and 100, in 1774 and 1775. (Ap. H. 1, 2, 4) They had thus far committed themselves to resist the Crown; but, afterward, they became loyal to it.

#### HUNTED ON LONG ISLAND

In Queens County, the Loyalists were disarmed as early as the latter part of 1775. In January, 1776, Washington sent Gen. Charles Lee to take action against the Tories on Long Island; and his treatment was very severe. Capt. Ephraim Bailey seized the cattle and agricultural implements of the Tories; and sold them at one half their value to pay the fines. Col. John Sands and Lt. Col. Benjamin Birdsall also hunted the Tories. (Field's "Battle of Long Island")

Benjamin Sands, as Chairman of the Committee of Cow Neck, issued this order on Mar. 18, 1776:

Whereas sundry disaffected persons have moved into this neighborhood, whereby the district, instead of an asylum for the good and virtuous, is become a nest to those noxious vermin \* \* \*. Resolved, That no manner of person presume to move into this district after the 1st of April next, without a certificate signed by the Chairman of the Committee of the district whence he removed, that he is friendly to the cause of his bleeding country. (Onderdonk's "Queens Co.", pp. 53, 54)

On Mar. 21, Col. Birdsall wrote to the Provincial Congress from Oyster Bay, informing as to the conduct of the people in the South Eastern Part of Queens County, and enclosing a song "that is frequently sung with jolity and healths drank damnation to Congress." In July, he wrote to Col. Sands, from the same place, relative to a "swamp drive," after the Tories. (Ap. A. 5)

While the Committee of Kings County was a negligible quantity, and the Committee of Queens County appears with only the names of George Townsend and John Talman, the Committee of Suffolk County shows several names in the inquiry we are making. In the County Committee were: William Clark, Daniel Howell, Nathaniel Roe and George Smith. In the Brookhaven Committee, Thomas Helme; in the Southold Committee, Robert Hempstead; in the Southampton Committee, Thomas Cooper, Silas Halsey, Maltby Gelston and Henry Herrick. There were many other Committee-men whose names do not appear in the original documents which make up the Appendixes, A. to H.

On Aug. 11, 1775, Congress was informed by letter, dated the 3d, from Thomas Helme of Brookhaven, Chairman of the Com-

mittee of Safety of that Town, that Parson James Lyon, Benjamin Floyd, Doctor Gilbert Smith, Joseph Denton, Richard Floyd and John Baylis, Inn-keeper, had, from the beginning, taken every method in their power to seduce the ignorant, and counteract every measure recommended for the redress of grievances, damning all Congresses and Committees, and wishing them in Hell. They had also been suspected of furnishing the vessels of the enemy with provisions. (Thompson's "Long Island," 1. 198)

#### CONFISCATION OF PROPERTY

The War had not advanced far before the State of New York began to confiscate the personal estate, and to declare forfeited the real estate, of all who were not friendly to the American cause. Laws to this effect were passed in 1778, 1779 and 1784. Other laws were passed, from time to time; in fact, the State had not completed the legislation on this subject when the War of 1812 began.

The Southern District included the Counties of Kings, New York, Queens, Richmond, Suffolk and Westchester. It was in charge of Philip Van Cortlandt and Isaac Stoutenburgh, the Commissioners of Forfeitures. In 1788 and 1789, the Treasurers of the Counties of Queens, Suffolk and Richmond paid to the State Treasurer Certificates issued for Claims against Forfeited Estates. (Rev'y MSS., 45:34; 46. 15-28, 31) The total of the Sales was £502,709.

The work of the Commissioners of Sequestration and the Commissioners of Forfeitures is set forth in "New York in the Revolution — Supplement," pp. 242-258 and 260-271. Of course, during the War, this work could not be carried on in those parts of the State which were occupied by the enemy; but, with the return of Peace, the laws became operative everywhere. Thompson ("Long Island," 1. 213) names 10 prominent Loyalists on Long Island "who were subjected to the penalty of attainder, all of whom left the State, and most of them retired to some part of the British Dominions." Mr. James F. Young writes:

It is not surprising that reprisal was made after 1783; although very few writs of attainder were executed on Long Island. Exasperated by their Tory neighbors, persistently, worse than the Troops, the reason for the small number of writs was probably in the fact that few of the Tories on the Island had any estate to lose.

#### THE TABLES ARE TURNED

In Chapter 13 it has been shown that on Long Island, excepting the Western end, a great majority favored the Associations, and that those who did not sign were treated with contempt. The earlier paragraphs of the present Chapter show how the Loyalists were persecuted by the Associators who, naturally, supposed that they would not be troubled by the enemy. It was a sad day for the Associators when the enemy left Boston and advanced upon New York. The Battle of Long Island, and the occupation by the enemy, brought good fortune to the Tories; but the Associators



had to choose between a miserable existence at home, or a flight across the Sound to Connecticut. Thousands of them made the latter choice, and they were joined by many from New York City. These were the American Refugees — of whom we know something already, and of whom we are to learn considerably more.

#### EXPATRIATION

Once more the tables turned. It was evident that the American Refugees — exiles for nearly seven years — would return to their homes. (Chap. 20) The prospect of the so called "Rebels" being restored to power became apparent after actual hostilities had ended, in 1781, and while the Articles of Peace were pending. The exodus of Loyalists began in 1782. (Van Tyne's "Loyalists," p. 289) While the Evacuation of New York City did not take place until November, 1783, we find among the Official Records of June 17, preceding, a "Return of the Refugees Embarked for Nova



RECEPTION OF NEW-YORK LOYALISTS IN ENGLAND.

This allegorical picture was painted by Benjamin West. Religion and Justice, aloft, are extending the mantle of Britannia; and, in an opening glory, the Genii of Great Britain and America are binding up the broken *fascies* of the two countries — emblematic of the Treaty of Peace. Britannia holds out her arm and shield to receive the Loyalists. The group near the Crown of Great Britain has representatives of the Law, the Church and the Government. At the head of the Loyalists, with a large wig, stands one of their strongest friends in England — Sir William Pepperell; and directly behind him is the son of Dr. Benjamin Franklin, Governor William Franklin, of New Jersey, who remained loyal to the end. An Indian Chief extends one hand toward Britannia; and, with the other, points to those who have been made widows and orphans by the War. At the extreme right, stand Benjamin West and his wife, both of them natives of Pennsylvania.

Scotia." The Return, signed by Sir Guy Carleton, showed that 698 men, 421 women, 1001 children and 352 servants — a total of 2472, had embarked for four separate localities in Nova Scotia. Within the year 1783, about 20,000 departed. (Van Tyne, p. 293) The Loyalist Refugees left at intervals down to, and including, the day of the Evacuation. In their flight, they were joined by many Loyalists from other parts of the State of New York, and from Connecticut and New Jersey. They went not to Nova Scotia alone. Many settled in New Brunswick and in Canada; and many of the prominent men of the Dominion of Canada have been their descendants. Loyalists from the Southern States went to the British West Indies. A handful of the whole number passed their remaining days in England.

It is stated by Sabine ("America Loyalists," p. 58) that at least 20,000 Loyalists were in the Military Organizations which fought for the King in America. Nearly all of them went into exile, but many of the Officers were transferred to the Regular Army of England. It is estimated that a total of 60,000 left the United States for the Northern Colonies; of which number 25,000 went to Canada. (Flicks "Loyalism in N. Y.") Adolphus, a writer on this subject, estimates that the British Government had expended \$15,000,000 on the Loyalists by the year 1790. Other writers have named a total of double that amount.

The story of the exiled Loyalists rivals, in pathos, that of the French Acadians.\* The impartial observer must concede that they had the right to choose on which side of the controversy they would stand; and that, declaring for the Crown, it was their misfortune to have chosen the losing side. Even in their exile, they still hoped that they might return, and that their property would be restored. Hence, they welcomed the War of 1812 as a means to that end. But, once more, and finally, they were disappointed.

---

## CHAPTER FIFTEEN — RELIGION AND CUSTOMS ON LONG ISLAND

In Chapter 16 we shall learn that much of the emigration from New England to Long Island came through religious, and not commercial, motives. This is declared, specifically, to have been the reason for the settlement at Southold. (Whitaker, p. 58.) As the communities on Long Island were new, they had no such complications as arose in Milford, Connecticut, where the enterprising Edward Wooster founded the "unorthodox" plantation of Paugasset, now Derby. Wooster, it seems, had planted a Village before he had organized a Church. On Long Island, the two always went together; as they did in the earlier days of New England. Howell ("Southampton," pp. 464-466) states that the

\*The complete story may be found in the pages of Sabine, Flick, Van Tyne and Trevelyan. Consult, also, Judge Thomas Jones' "History of N. Y." For Carleton's final treatment of the Loyalists, see Clinton Papers, 8. 269-278.

Mosaic Laws of Massachusetts were the early Laws in Southampton; and he quotes from "Hutchinson Papers" to show what the crimes and the penalties were.

As in New England, the Minister on Long Island was the leader of the whole community. He was often the only Physician and Surgeon available in those small and remote settlements. The hiring of a Minister was usually accompanied by a contract, like the Agreement of Rev. Aaron Woolworth (Ap. I. 15) with the Members of his Congregation. (Ap. H. 34) The salary was paid by a tax; which, unpaid, led to the sale of the property of the delinquent. While the pews were free, yet the sittings were in charge of a Committee which arranged the Congregation according to age, or social or political prominence. The men sat on one side; and the women, on the other—the wives ranking as their husbands. In front of the high pulpit sat the Elders and Deacons. Then came the Communion Table; in front of which sat the Magistrates, facing the Congregation.

#### PRESBYTERIANS VS. CONGREGATIONALISTS

The question is often asked; "Why did many of the early settlers on Long Island become Presbyterians when their recent environments in New England had been Congregational?" The writers of Church History have the answer. Neal ("Puritans," II. 468) states that "in the reigns of Queen Elizabeth and King James I. the Puritans were for the most part Presbyterians." Hodge ("Presbyterian Church," I. 22) says: "The Congregationalists, or Independents, were a mere handful, compared with the whole number of the Puritans." Hodge then proceeds to show that while a majority of the Puritans emigrating to Massachusetts were Presbyterians, yet many of the master minds among them were Congregationalists; and that while the Presbyterian Puritans in England were ready to unite with the Episcopalians in a modified form of Episcopacy, the same class of Puritans in New England were ready to adopt a modified form of Congregationalism. At an early day, the Colony of Connecticut reported to the Lords of Trade that the Congregationalists were the more numerous. At the same time, nearly all of the Congregational Churches in Connecticut elected Elders as a part of the Presbyterian organization. Thus, instead of the Cambridge Platform, they preferred the Saybrook Platform of 1708, with its provision for Elders. (Same ref., pp. 31, 33-35, 38)

Wood ("First Settlements on L. I.," p. 18) says: "The Puritans being unable to adopt the Constitution of the Church of England, in 1586, established a government for their Churches, by Pastors, Elders and Deacons."

In the American Church History Series, Vol. 6, "Presbyterians," Rev. Robert Ellis Thompson, D.D., states that those of that faith had able supporters in John Eliot and the Mathers. He further states that later on, under the Saybrook Platform, the Churches found themselves drawn toward the Presbyterians of the Middle



States rather than to the Congregationalists of Massachusetts; and that they freely described their position as Presbyterian. (pp. 14, 15) The migration from New England to Long Island was largely Congregational; and yet two of the Ministers who were among the early emigrants were Presbyterians — Francis Doughty, in 1642, and Richard Denton, in 1643. (Same ref., p. 25. See also Chap. 16, below)

Rev. Charles A. Briggs, D. D., in "American Presbyterianism," pp. 93-108, states that the Presbyterian Colony at Salem and the Congregational Colony at Plymouth were in accord. The Presbyterian Ministers of New England made a happy accommodation with the Congregational Ministers, as their brethren in England subsequently did. According to the Cambridge Platform, as well as the Westminster Directory, the Congregational Presbytery should have existed in every local Church; but it was afterward found to be impracticable. So that, gradually, the Congregational Presbytery passed out of use in New England. Dr. Briggs then mentions Rev. John Youngs, of Southold, as the first Puritan Minister in New York; Rev. Abraham Pierson, of Southampton, as the second; Rev. Francis Doughty, of Newtown, as the third; Rev. Joseph Fordham, of Hempstead and Southampton, as the fourth; and Rev. Richard Denton, of Hempstead, as the fifth. In all, he states that there were eight Puritan Ministers in the Province of New York, in 1678. Doughty was the first Presbyterian Minister in New York City; and Denton was the second.

The outline, given above, shows why the Presbyterian form was adopted by many of the Churches on Long Island. The change was not due to the cutting of political ties with Connecticut; for the new political ties with New York were not desired, as is shown in Chapter 16.

Thus far, references have been made to published works. Quite as interesting comments have been made, in response to recent inquiries, which comments will be found in Ap. H. 40. A Table relating to the Congregational and Presbyterian Ministers on Long Island down to the end of the Revolutionary War is given in Ap. H. 39.

#### THE EPISCOPAL CHURCHES

Wood ("First Settlements on L. I.," pp. 52-61) outlines the history of the Episcopal Church on Long Island. He states that while the Statutes of Uniformity did not extend to the Colonies, and while the Constitution of the Colony gave equality among all denominations, yet the Colonial Governors and other Officials favored the Episcopal Church, and often provided maintenance for it. In many localities, this was resisted by a majority of the people; and this contest was on when the Revolutionary War began. Wood further states that the first Episcopal Ministers were sent over, and supported, by the Society for the Propagation of the Gospel in Foreign Parts. The first Church was at Hempstead; and the first Minister, Rev. John Thomas, was there, in 1704. Later, Rev. Samuel Seabury, Sr., left his Congregational

Church at Groton, Connecticut, and took charge of the Episcopal Church at Hempstead. His son, Rev. Samuel Seabury, Jr., who had charge of the Church at Jamaica, 1756-1765, was afterward the first Bishop of Connecticut.

The Table (Ap. H. 39), mentioned above, contains interesting facts relating to the Episcopal Ministers on Long Island.

#### THE " GREAT AWAKENING "

In 1740 and 1741 there came an ecstatic religious movement known as " The Great Awakening." Those who joined in the movement were called, at first, " New Lights " and " Congregational Separatists;" and their efforts seemed to be confined, for the most part, to Long Island and Connecticut.

The excitement, in New London, began with the " night-preaching " of Mr. Gilbert Tennant. He was soon joined by other Ministers in Connecticut, notably by Rev. Johnathan Parsons, of Lyme, the father of Gen. Samuel H. Parsons. The work of Parsons seemed to be in the nature of reconciling the opposing factions. The most ardent enthusiast was Rev. James Davenport, of Southold on Long Island, who made several visits to New London and other places in Connecticut. (See Davenport, in " The Refugees from L. I. to Conn.")

So general had the disorders become that, late in 1741, a Grand Council of Ministers was held at Killingworth. The Council condemned as disorderly the preaching of one Minister within the parish of another, without the consent of the latter. This doctrine was enacted in a law of the General Court, in May, 1742. In spite of this, Davenport continued to be active. Moved by his exhortation to cast their idols away, many of his followers in New London burned their books and much of their clothing.

The movement soon failed for want of leadership. Davenport was ordered from the Colony by the General Court. He wrote a recantation, in 1644, wherein he condemned the burning of the books and clothes.

Scarcely was this brief excitement over when Whitefield arrived in Norwich, New London and Lyme, in 1745. From Lyme, he crossed over to Long Island, being ably assisted by Rev. Johnathan Barber, of Groton, who was afterward ordained at Oyster Ponds, Long Island.\*

#### A PEACEFUL COMMUNITY

Go to Long Island to day, and you will find the same deeply rooted religious convictions, the same spiritual atmosphere, the same strict observance of the duties between man and man — and all of them in descendants who bear the surnames of those who settled in the same localities nearly 300 years ago. Other communities have changed; Long Island has not. The reason is largely geographical. Shut off by the Ocean on the South and

\* More details will be found in Hempstead's " Diary;" in Tracy's " The Great Awakening," pp. 85, 100, 155, 239, 244; in Trumbull's " History of Connecticut;" in Prime's " Long Island," p. 136; and in Caulkins' " New London," pp. 449 - 461.

the East; separated from Connecticut by a considerable body of water; the only outlet, by land, to the West, and that, not along the line of a main thoroughfare of travel — Long Island might be said to be “in a pocket.” But it is fortunate for the people of Long Island that they are so situated. The other communities which have changed might well give up their strenuous days for the happiness and content that are to be found on the Island.

And this peaceful condition has had an effect upon the longevity of the inhabitants. In the first three months of the year 1911, there were recorded, in Suffolk County, 314 deaths of persons over 10 years of age. Of these, 68 per cent were over 50 years of age. In detail, 24 were between 50 and 60 years old; 50, between 60 and 70; 78, between 70 and 80; 51, between 80 and 90; 12, between 90 and 100; and 2 were over 100 years old.

#### THE SIMPLE LIFE

In many ways the people lived as simply as their relatives in New England. Tallow candles and, later, whale-oil were used for lighting. Often but one newspaper, a weekly, was taken in a village, and this was passed from house to house. The village samp pounder consisted of a spring pole, a sapling fastened to a short post in the ground. The pole passed over a higher post at the other end, where a pounder was attached. Under the pounder a large post had been driven; the top of which was hollowed out into a sort of basin where the corn was placed, after having been soaked. Then the spring pole was pulled up and down by handles fastened on each side of the pounder, until the corn was mashed into samp. On Saturday afternoons a large crowd always gathered to pound samp for the Sunday dinner.

On page 153 are shown two of the simpler forms of houses which were occupied during the Revolutionary War. Other houses, occupied by the Refugees, are shown in their respective biographies, in Part Two of this work.

One of the merchants had a peculiar method. If a customer tendered a dollar bill for fifty cents' worth of goods, he would cut the bill in two, keep one half and tell the customer to bring the other half some other day, and he would take it for fifty cents. He thus secured that man's custom for so much trade anyhow, and when the second half of the bill was returned, he would paste the two halves together. (Ackerly's “Cent'l Address,” Riverhead, 1892.)

There was an abundance of fish of all kinds from the ocean, and from the larger Rivers. The streams and ponds of Long Island abounded in fresh water fish. In 1783, one of the newspapers in New York City reported 23 different kinds of fresh fish for sale in the market. On Long Island there were deer, hares, and rabbits in abundance; and the air was filled with wild fowl in the seasons of flight. Of vegetables and fruits there was so much to spare that large exports were made; while the wharves were filled with pineapples, oranges and plantains from the West Indies.





THE ELYMAS REEVE HOUSE, MATTITUCK, L. I.  
(From Craven's "Mattituck")



THE BUDD—BRADDICK HOUSE, SOUTHOLD, L. I.  
(Photographed specially for this work)

Sugar was imported in large quantities for the refineries; while molasses supplied the numerous distilleries, which made the standard drink of the people, Jamaica rum. The drink of the more wealthy was Madeira wine which was kept in large quantities in their cellars.

Apparently, there was no effort to corner the market in any of the necessaries of life. Yet, on Feb. 26 and on June 24, 1780, the State of New York passed laws to limit the prices of clothing and supplies, and to prevent a monopoly of cattle.

#### PERSONAL ADORNMENTS

The various fabrics used in the Army are mentioned in Chapter 8. In addition to these, the following are named in Ap. E. 120, 127, 128: Calamaneo, Camblit, Gauze, Cambrick, Lawn, Red Durant, Green Durant, Silk Crape, Calico, Corded Dimmity, Check Linnen, Moreen, Sattin Pealing, Broad Cloth and Tammies. To these may be added: Prunella, Lute-string and Sarsanet. One of the leading importers advertised that he had Embossed Serges, Royal Rep, Doulass, Muslin Taffatus, Cotton Lungee, Silk Romalls, Silk Loretos, Silk Purdets and Flowered Petticoating. Many of these fabrics were for evening dresses.

The men wore long-waisted coats of velvet, silk or satin-lined, silver or gold-embroidered; buttons of precious metal; cuffs and jabots of rich Flemish or Spanish lace; long waistcoats of brilliant pattern; small-clothes, silk stockings, and diamond or paste-buckled shoes. The stuffs were rich, and heavily brocaded in bunches of gold and silver of a large English pattern. Their gloves were of white dressed-leather, with lace trimmings. They had wigs or perukes; they carried cocked hats, and wore silver-hilted swords which hung from richly embroidered sashes. The women dressed their hair high or low, according to the latest mode; wore stiff laced bodices; skirts with deep paniers; hooped petticoats of considerable width; high heeled colored shoes; and, later, slippers of satin or white dressed-kid. They carried fans of the latest pattern.

In the day-time the men were all busy, and the housewives had no time on their hands. Their gowns were of plain, sensible material, woolen or calico, made short, with aprons of linen; their hats were small, their hoods were quiet; and yet, at home, they always wore a muslin cap. The working classes wore Fustian or Home-spun stuffs, short coats or tunics with knee breeches of corduroy, woolen stockings, and felt hats, or caps of ordinary fur. Their breeches and waistcoats were sometimes made of leather.

#### SILVER PLATE AND PEWTER

Perhaps in no other way were the customs of Revolutionary times on Long Island shown as interestingly as in the use of silver plate and pewter. There was no intermediate product, like plated silver. The pewter was for everybody; the silver plate for the few. The most noted silversmith of the time was Capt. Elias

Pelletreau who was a Refugee from Southampton to Simsbury, Connecticut, during the War. He carried on his work at Simsbury, and resumed it on his return to Southampton. Much of his work is in existence today. His great grandson, Mr. William S. Pelletreau, described the work in an Address at the 250th Anniversary of Southampton, in 1890. It seems that, in 1772, Capt. Pelletreau made for Hugh Smith, Esq., of Moriches, a three-pint tankard which weighed 35 ounces, 7 pennyweights; which, at 9s. 4d. an ounce, came to £16. 10s. 10d. The making (or "fashioning," as it was called) cost £4. 8s. 8d. Engraving a "cipher," or the initials of the owner in monogram, which was done in a very artistic manner, cost 6s.; the whole cost being £21. 5s. 6d. A porringer was a silver dish holding about a pint, beaten from a lump of silver, with an ornamental handle added. The silver weighed eight ounces, 12 pennyweights, and at 9s. 3d. an ounce, was worth £3. 19s.; the "fashioning" was 20s., making the whole cost £4. 19s. Gold buttons for a coat cost £2. 5s. 8d.; shoe buckles, £1. 8s. 7d.; six teaspoons, £1. 8s. 3d.; and a three cornered hat, £1. 8s. Mr. Pelletreau then showed the equivalents in days' work, at the prevailing rate of wages, three York shillings, or 37½ cents: tankard, 141 days; porringer, 33 days; gold buttons, 15½ days; shoe buckles, 10 days; six teaspoons, 9½ days; and three cornered hat, 9 days.

---

## CHAPTER SIXTEEN — THE RELATIONS BETWEEN LONG ISLAND AND CONNECTICUT

The first attempt to settle Queens County, on Long Island, was made, in 1640 by 12 men (afterward 20) who were Freeholders of Lynn, in the Colony of Massachusetts Bay. They called themselves "Undertakers." They owned a sloop, by shares, which was to convey them to some Plantation. The latter they were to own pro rata according to the shares held in the sloop. A voyage between Lynn and the new Plantation was provided for, once in every four months. In 1637, by request of Charles I., the Plymouth Colony gave a grant of the whole of Long Island to the Earl of Sterling. By a Patent, dated Apr. 17, 1640, James Farrett, as agent for the Earl of Sterling, conveyed to Daniel Howe, Job Sayre, George Wilbe, William Harker and their associates, the right "to sitt down upon Long Island aforesaid, there to possess, improve and enjoy, eight miles square of land, or as much as shall contain the said quantity. And they are to take their choice to sit down upon as best suiteth them." John Winthrop fixed the quit-rent; and the settlers were required to purchase the land from the Indians who had the "lawful right." Farrett signed and sealed the deed. It was witnessed by Theophilus Eaton, Governor, and John Davenport, Minister, of New Haven. (Southampton Town Records, 1. 1, 9)



## FIRST SETTLEMENT IN QUEENS COUNTY

The party proceeded to Cow Bay, now Manhasset, in Queens County, now Nassau County. They had hardly landed before a party of soldiers, under orders from the Dutch Governor at Fort Amsterdam (New York City), arrested six of the party and took them as Prisoners to the Fort. This was in May, 1640. They were soon discharged; but not until after they had signed a paper stating that they had settled on the "Territory of the States General without knowing the same, being deceived by Mr. Farrett, Scotchman." They also promised to remove from the territory immediately. (*"Colonial Hist. of N. Y."*, 2. p. 146 et seq.)

According to earlier records, the party went to "Matthew Garretson's Bay;" and the Hempstead Records show that, at a General Town Meeting, in 1663, it was concluded that Thomas Hicks, John Ellison and Thomas Ellison shall have "ye Little Neck or poynt of land lying of the East side of Matthew Garrison's bay which Neck is commonly called Mad Nans Neck" &c. Wm. Jecoeks to Jonah Fordham "my dividint of land at the Little Neck between Hows bay and Matthew Garretson's Bay"—called, at present (1912), "Douglaston." On the latest maps there is a Highway to "the old House (Hows) Landing;" undoubtedly referring to the landing place of Capt. How and party—as there is no "old House" there to justify the name. Further reference can be found, in the Hempstead Records, to "howes harbor," "hous bay Swamp;" "the head of Hous Bay" being the North end of the line of division between Flushing and Hempstead. (Mr. George W. Cocks)

Three years afterward, the first effectual attempt by the English to settle Queens County was made at Hempstead, by other emigrants from Wethersfield by way of Stamford. It is supposed that a part of these settlers, were natives of Hemel Hempstead, distant about 20 miles from London. Hence, the name of the new settlement.

A small company of settlers had removed from Watertown, Massachusetts, to Wethersfield, Connecticut, in the jurisdiction of the Connecticut Colony. Six of the seven voters in the Church at Wethersfield had come from Watertown; the seventh voter had joined the Church, later. Unfortunate differences of opinion arose; and the voters stood, four to three. The Peace Commissioners came from Hartford; the Church Committee came from Watertown; and Rev. John Davenport came from the New Haven Colony. All were agreed that peace could not be restored without a separation.

## RIVALRY BETWEEN NEW HAVEN AND HARTFORD

The New Haven Colony consisted of Settlements along the coast of Connecticut, with the Capital at New Haven. The Hartford Colony, beside the Capital at Hartford, consisted of Wethersfield and Windsor. There was a sharp rivalry between the two—temporal, in regard to the growth and success of their Settlements; and spiritual—in that the New Haven Colony, along with Massachusetts Bay, required that all voters and office holders should be Church members; while the Connecticut, along with the Plymouth Colony, more liberally allowed others

beside Church members to vote and to hold office. Rev. Abraham Pierson, the first Minister at Southampton, Long Island, being in accord with the New Haven tenet, removed to Branford, Connecticut, when Southampton joined the Connecticut Colony, in 1644.

This rivalry had led the New Haven Colony, through its agent, Capt. Nathaniel Turner, to purchase a large tract of land to the Westward of Norwalk. In spite of the rivalry, this tract was offered to those of the Wethersfield Church who desired to move. The decision of the General Court of New Haven showed how the title was taken:

Whereas, Andrew Ward and Robert Coe of Wethersfield were deputed by Wethersfield men the 30th of the 8th Month, commonly called October, 1640, to treat at New Haven, about the Plantation lately purchased by said Town called Toquams, which being considered of it was agreed upon by the said Court and Justices aforesaid that they shall have the said Plantation upon the terms following: first, that they shall repay unto the said Town of New Haven all the charges which they have disbursed about it, which comes to £33 as appears by a note or schedule hereunto annexed; secondly, that they reserve a fifth part of said Plantation to be disposed of at the appointment of this Court to such desirable persons as may be expected, or as God shall send hither, provided that if within one whole year such persons do not come to fill up those lots so reserved that then it shall be free for the said people to nominate and present to this Court some persons of their own choice which may fill up some of those lots so reserved if this Court approve of them; thirdly, that they join in all points with this Plantation in the form of Government here settled, according to agreement betwixt this Court and Mr. Samuel Eaton, about the Plantation of Totokett. These Articles being read together with Mr. Samuel Eaton's agreement in the hearing of the said parties or deputies, it was accepted by them and in witness thereof they subscribed their names to the articles in the face of the Court.

#### SETTLEMENT OF STAMFORD

But this paper did not represent all the title secured by the first settlers of the future Stamford. The settlers in New England, to their credit be it said, never thought their titles complete until they had bought the land of the Indians, the rightful owners, as noted in the first attempt to settle Queens County, above. Royal Grants and special privileges were secondary to the Indian ownership. It would have been better for Settlements, elsewhere, if they had adopted the policy originated in New England and carried thence to the Settlements on Long Island. The new settlers at Toquams, later Rippowams, later Stamford, proceeded to extinguish the Indian title by purchase. And so thoroughly was this done, that six papers were required before the transactions were closed.

In the First Book of the Stamford Records, may be found this entry — the missing letters and words being supplied:

1640-41. A town bo[ok of the] freeholders of the towne [of Stamford as it] was afterwards called, but now Rippowam, contay[n]in[g the acts] and conclusions of the companie of Wethersfield men, to [begin a] removal thither this winter. And also their most materiall acts and agreements, touching the place how they came by it, their rat[es] and accounts, their divisions and grants of land, and records of every man's land, and passages of land from one to another.

First these men whose names are underwritten have bound thems[elves] under the paine of forfeiture of 5 lb a man to goe or sende to Ripp[lowan] so begin and psecute the designe of a plantation there by ye 16th o[f] may next, the rest, their families thither by ye last of novembe[r] 12 months, viz.

Ri Denton	Jo Wood	Jo Seaman
Ma mitchell	Jer Wood	Sam Sherman
Thur Rainor	Sam Clark	Hen Smith
Robt Coe	Tho Weekes	Vincint Simkins
And Ward	Jno Wood H	Dan Finch
Ri Gildersleue	Jer Jagger	Jo Northend 20
Edm Wood	J Jisopp	

Then follow certain details as to the mode of payment to the New Haven Colony, and the assessment upon these 20 men — the whole payment being in bushels of corn.

By the year 1642, the number of Pioneers had risen from 20 to 59. A list is given, below, in order to make more clear the signatures of the 20, and also to show many of the names that are soon to appear in Hempstead. (Huntington's "Stamford," p. 25)

Matthew Mitchell	Francis Bell	James Pyne
Thurston Raynor	Thomas Morehouse	Daniel Scofield
Rev. Richard Denton	Jeremiah Wood	John Coe
Andrew Ward	Thomas Weeks	John Underhill
Robert Coe	John Seaman	Robert Hustis
Richard Gildersleeve	Robert Fisher	John Holly
Richard Law	Joseph Jessup	John Miller
John Reynolds	Henry Smith	John Finch
John Whitmore	Vincint Simpkins*	George Slawson
Richard Crabbe	[correctly, Simkins]	William Newman
Jeffry Ferris	Thomas Armitage	John Lum
Robert Bates	John Ogden	James Swead
Samuel Sherman	William Mead	Simon Hoyt
Daniel Finch	John Stevens	Simon Seiring
Jonas Wood, H.	Thomas Pop[e]	Jonas Weed
John Northend	Thomas Hoyt	[Henry?] Pierson
Jeremy Jagger	Henry Akerly	John Town [Townsend ?]
Edmond Wood	John Smith, Sen.	William Graves
Jonas Wood, O.	John Smith, Jr.	Thomas Slawson
Samuel Clark	John Rockwell	Francis Yates

Thompson ("Long Island," 1. 3, 4) states that Thurston Raynor had been a Delegate from Wethersfield to the first General Assembly, under Gov. Haynes, and was, as well as Mr. Guildersleeve, a Magistrate for Stamford; Capt. Underhill had been greatly distinguished in the Military affairs of New England; Ward [Huntington does not state that Ward went to Hempstead], Coe and Mitchell were also Commissioners for Stamford, the former a Judge of the first Court held in New Haven, in 1636, and the latter called, in the history of that period, a "capital man." In "Picturesque Stamford" (pp. 34-39) it is stated that Underhill had recently arrived in Stamford, on his return from England. Alvord ("Historical Address, Second Centennial of Stamford" — 1841), after mentioning Raynor, Mitchell, Ward and others, says:

They were the Civil and Religious Fathers of the Colony, who assisted in forming its free and happy Constitution; were among its Legislators, and

\*The first 29, including Simpkins were from Wethersfield. ("Picturesque Stamford," p. 33)



some of the chief pillars of the Church and Commonwealth, who, with many others of the same excellent character, employed their abilities and their estates for the prosperity of the Colony. They were among the earliest inhabitants of New England, coming through Wethersfield from Watertown in Massachusetts, and from that noted company who arrived with John Winthrop and Sir Richard Saltonstall.

## SETTLEMENT OF HEMPSTEAD

Early in 1644 a considerable number of these men crossed the Sound and began the settlement of the present village of Hempstead, afterward Queens County, now Nassau County. They gave a qualified allegiance to the Dutch Government which had driven out their predecessors four years before. Huntington ("Stamford," pp. 73-77) states that the Stamford men complained that they had no votes, no liberties and no justice—because the New Haven men made the laws, and laid the rates.

The removal was not made until, in 1643, a Committee had visited Hempstead and purchased the land from the Indians. So far as can be ascertained, the following were the emigrants to Hempstead—those named by Huntington (p. 73), as from Stamford, being marked †:—

Matthew Mitchell	Samuel Clark	James Pyne
Thurston Raynor	Jeremiah Wood†	John Coe†
Rev. Richard Denton†	Thomas Weeks	Simon Seiring†
Andrew Ward	Joseph Jessup	Henry Pierson†
Robert Coe†	Thomas Armitage†	William Raynor†
Richard Gildersleeve†	John Ogden†	Francis Yates†
Jonas Wood, H.*†	Thomas Pope	Rev. Robert Fordham
Edmond Wood†	John Smith, Sr.	Robert Jackson†
Jonas Wood, O.**	John Smith, Jr.	John Karman†
John Ellison†	John Fordham†	
Benjamin Coe†	Thomas Sherman†	

It is evident, therefore, that a considerable part of the settlers in Hempstead came from Wethersfield by way of Stamford.

Huntington also states that Elias Bayley and the son of Rev. Richard Denton, went to Hempstead; Edwin Jessup and William Graves, to Newtown; Thomas Weeks, to Huntington and Oyster Bay; and Capt. John Underhill, to Oyster Bay.

Capt. Underhill came with the Winthrop Expedition, in 1630; and made several moves, involuntary and otherwise, before coming to Stamford. He came to Oyster Bay, in 1662-3, having been previously at Setauket and Southold. Elias Bayles (or Bayley) was a son of John; who was at Southold, in 1655, and went Westward to Hempstead and Jamaica. Thomas Wickes (Wicks, Weekes, Weeks) went early to Huntington; but the Thomas, at Oyster Bay, was the son of "Francis Weekes," as the family rendered it—perhaps a survival of "At the Wickets." (Mr. George W. Cocks)

Thompson ("Long Island," 1. 3, 4 and 2.6) gives these additional names of early settlers in Hempstead: John Toppin, Richard Lawrence, Henry Hudson, Richard Valentine, William Smith, John Hicks, Edward Raynor, and Richard Lewes. The Hempstead Records add the name of John Seaman.

\*Of Halifax, Eng. \*\*Of Oram, Eng.

Charles B. Moore, author of the "Index," gives these additional names, in a list of the Proprietors of Hempstead, in 1647 (N. Y. Gen'l & Biog'l Rec., 10. 9-14): Robert Ashman; Samuel Baccus (Backus); Daniel, Nathaniel, Richard and Samuel, sons of Rev. Richard Denton; John Foucks; Christopher and Thomas Foster; John Hudd (Hubbs); Thomas Ireland; John and William Lawrence; Roger Lines; Richard Ogden; William Rogers; Joseph and William Scott; John Sewell; William Shadden (Shadding, Shadenye, Chadeayne); Abraham and James Smith; Thomas Stephenson; John Storge (Storve); John and Samuel Strickland (Sticklan); Nicholas Tanner; William Thickstone; William Washburn; Daniel Whitehead; Henry Whitson; Thomas Willett; Robert and William Williams; Terry Wood.

#### OTHER SETTLEMENTS IN QUEENS COUNTY

Flushing was settled by a Company from England by way of Holland. Capt. John Underhill was there in 1648-9; but his name does not appear on the first (extant) book until much later. (G. W. C., as above. Also N. Y. Col. Doc. Also Waller's "Flushing.")

The unpublished Records of Oyster Bay are in charge of Mr. George W. Cocks, who makes this statement:

The Expedition for the settlement of Oyster Bay was organized by the Rev. William Leverich, late of Lynn, then of Sandwich, Cape Cod, where he arranged with Samuel Mayo, owner of the Sloop "Desire" of Barnstable, Capt. John Dickinson, to bring his and Peter Wright's goods, etc., to Oyster Bay. They (Leverich, Mayo and Wright) bought of the Indians, in 1653, a certain tract; and took as copartners Wm. Washbourne, John Washbourne, Thomas Armitage, Daniel Whitehead, Anthony Wright, Robert Williams and Richard Holbrook — some of whom came from Stamford.

In Kings County, Flatbush was settled by a Company from Holland.

#### SETTLEMENTS IN SUFFOLK COUNTY

Of the Western Towns in Suffolk County, Huntington was settled, in 1646 and 1653, by a Company from Sandwich, Massachusetts (Huntington Town Records, Vol. 1); and Brookhaven, about 1655, by people from the vicinity of Boston. To the Eastward, Shelter Island, Gardiner's Island, and other Settlements were founded by emigrants from New England.

East Hampton was settled, in 1648, by parties, from Lynn, Massachusetts, and the neighboring Towns. Southold was settled by a colony from New Haven, in 1640. It is claimed that on the 18th of June, 1639, Matthew Sunderland leased of James Farrett lands in the Town of Southold, and on Sept. 4, 1639, took a receipt for rent paid thereon; and, a second time Sept. 9, 1640. (Whitaker's "Southold," p. 36) This claim has led to a long controversy between Southampton and Southold, as to the priority of settlement; and the controversy continues to this day.

The grant to Matthew Sunderland, shown in the Southold Records, was for "two Necks of land on either side of Oysterbay (the water)" — Lloyd's







Section of Map Published in London, Nov. 29, 1774 by  
 Inset at Page 161 of "The Refugees of 1776 from on"



as Jefferys, Geographer to H. R. H. the Prince of Wales  
to Connecticut" 1913 — By FREDERIC GREGORY MATHER





Neck, on the East; and Hogs Neck, or Island, on the West, now known as Centre Island. (G. W. C., as above)

Returning, now, to the party which attempted to settle in Queens County, and was driven out by the Dutch — we find the beginning of Southampton in a paper dated June 12, 1640, by which James Farrett conveyed to Edward Howell, Daniel Howe, Job Sayre, and their associates all land “lying and being bounded between Peaconneck and the Easternmost Point of Long Island with the whole breadth of said Island from Sea to Sea with all land and premises contained in said limits, except those lands already granted by me to any person. \* \* they being drove off by the Dutch from the place where they were by me planted, to their great damage.” A tract eight miles square was located by an instrument, dated July 7, 1640, witnessed by Thomas Dexter and Richard Walker, and signed by Farrett. It conveyed this property to Edward Howell, John Gosmer, Edmund Farrington, Daniel Howe, Thomas Halsey, Edward Needham, Allen Breed, Thomas Sayre, Henry Walton, George Wells (or Welby), Wm. Harker and Job Sayre. The Earl of Sterling confirmed the instrument of July 7, on Aug. 20, 1640. According to Mr. George W. Cocks, this was the same party that was driven from Matthew Garretson’s Bay.

There also came to Long Island many Huguenot settlers who mingled freely with the other settlers. They did not establish themselves in any one place. Among them we find the names of Bonticu, Bouseau, Boisseau, Casset, Elderan, Fournier, Lefoy, L’Hommedieu, Pierrepont and Pelletreau.

Wood (“First Settlements on L. I.,” p. 13) gives the order in which the several Towns on Long Island were settled:

Brooklyn, 1636	Flushing, 1645	Newtown, 1655
Flatlands, 1636	East Hampton, 1648	Jamaica, 1656
Gardiner’s Island, 1639	Flat Bush, 1651	New Utrecht, 1657
Southold, 1640	Shelterisland, 1652	Bushwick, 1660
Southampton, 1640	Huntington, 1653	Smithtown, 1663
Hempstead, 1644	Oysterbay, 1653	Islip, 1666
Gravesend, 1645	Brookhaven, 1655	

#### EMIGRATION TO NEW ENGLAND

By this time — 1640-1642 — there was a check in the emigration to the New England Colonies. Bancroft (“United States,” I. 414-415) states that the Reformation of Church and State, the attainder of Strafford and the impeachment of Laud, the great enemy of Massachusetts, caused all men to stay in England in expectation of a new world. He further states that 298 ships had brought over 22,200 emigrants to New England before the assembling of the Long Parliament; and that the cost of the Plantations had been almost \$1,000,000. In a little more than 10 years, 50 towns and villages had been planted; and between 30 and 40 churches, built. This decreased emigration, it should be observed, did not retard the settlement of Long Island.

## CONFEDERATION OF LONG ISLAND WITH NEW ENGLAND

From what has gone before, it will be observed that the greater part of Long Island was settled from Connecticut and Massachusetts. A still closer bond of union came, on Mar. 29, 1643, when a Confederation was formed, styled, "The United Colonies of New England." The constituent parts of the Confederacy were: Massachusetts Bay, with 30 Towns; Plymouth, with eight Towns; Connecticut, with six Towns, including, Saybrook and Southampton; and New Haven with five Towns, including Southold. (Palfrey's "New England," p. 275)

Southampton came under the protection of the New England Colonies, in 1644; Southold, in 1648; East Hampton, in 1657; Brookhaven, in 1659; Huntington, in 1660; and Oyster Bay, in 1662. (Wood, as above, p. 24)

Writers upon Representative and Confederated Government have sought by the analogies of the Achaean League, of the Grecian and Roman Republics, of the Swiss Cantons, of the Dutch Republic, of the Iroquois or six Indian Allied Nations, of Ecclesiastical and Church government, to derive therefrom the origin of the government of these United States. Theories these, all far fetched. Our magnificent constellation of republics and their union were born upon our own soil, nurtured by successive generations of freemen, evolved from colonial childhood and "The United Colonies of New England." (Hon. Henry P. Hedges' "Southampton Address,"—1890)

At a meeting in New Haven, in 1655, Capt. Thomas Topping, of Southampton, and Capt. John Youngs, of Southold, appeared with a letter, and urgently asked for powder and shot and aid, against Ninigret and the Narraghansetts. (Plymouth Col. Rec., 10. 149) The Commission to Major Mason to go to Southampton with 19 men, is dated May 15, 1657. (Conn. Col. Rec., 1. 299)

Thus, for about 20 years, the Confederation proved a bond of strength for Long Island.

The New Haven Jurisdiction and the Connecticut Government continued separately until Gov. Winthrop secured a Charter from Charles II., in 1662, merging the two. This was resisted by New Haven and Southold; but, finally, it was accepted. (Whitaker's "Southold," pp. 68-71) Southold had been under the New Haven Jurisdiction for 22 years when the Charter of 1662 was granted. The Town had an existence of but two years under that Charter before New York proved its claim to Long Island. Then came the brief Dutch Restoration in New York; the defiance of the Long Islanders, backed by the Government of Connecticut; and the final Peace, with Long Island owned by New York. (Whitaker, as above, pp. 68-71, 132 et seq.)

## RESPECTIVE CLAIMS OF NEW YORK AND CONNECTICUT

Under the Charter of 1664, Granted by Charles to James, the Connecticut River was made the Eastern limit of his [Gov. Nicolls'] territory, and New York would thus embrace more than half of Connecticut, a large part of Massachusetts, including the Berkshire region, and all Vermont. But Connecticut, by its earlier Charter of 1662, was entitled to all the land to the Pacific ocean,— "the South Sea," as it was called,— or at least to the borders of the Dutch; and now it pointed out to the Commissioners that

to limit its boundary to the Connecticut River would deprive it of the best portion of its domain. The Connecticut Government, under Governor John Winthrop, had in fact laid out for itself an extensive Province; it ruled over all the East end of Long Island; it claimed control over "The New Haven Colony" and Stamford, and it had even intruded its officials into Westchester County and occupied a part of New Netherland. But under Stuyvesant a line was drawn limiting it on the West. New Haven, under Davenport's guidance, still refused to submit to the Hartford Government, and Stamford professed to be independent of both. The quarrel between the rival settlements was at its height when Nicolls, by his prudent compromise, founded the present State of Connecticut. (Wilson's "Mem'l Hist. of N. Y. City," I. 311, 312)

#### LONG ISLAND A PART OF NEW YORK

It was a sore trial to the people of Long Island to come under the control of New York, with "Yorkshire" as the new name of their fair territory. And they had to share even that name with Staten Island. In the new Shire of York, Suffolk County was



HALLOCK'S NECK

SOUTHOLD, L. I.

the East Riding; Queens County, the North Riding; and Kings County, Newtown and Staten Island, the West Riding. Their relatives and friends were in Connecticut; and with that Colony they were affiliated by religious and social ties. History records that they paid four times, to as many successive Governors of New York, for the title to lands which had been theirs 25 years before the English supplanted the Dutch. Therefore, it was not strange that they resisted the arbitrary acts of the Colonial Governors for 100 years, even down to the time when events were rapidly bringing on the struggle known as the Revolutionary War.

Their emigrant life began under Charles I. It was peaceful under the Protectorate. It was stormy under Charles II. and James II. The Revolution, William and Mary, and Anne proved to be none too friendly; while, under the Three Georges, their state grew worse and worse until the climax of 1775. All this was intensified because they were living under a Colonial Government not of their choice. Their physical and commercial progress



was retarded. Still retaining the religious ideals of New England, they were shut off from participating in New England's prosperity by a political fate which linked them with an uncongenial Government. A single incident is enough. When Gov. Nicolls had to issue a Proclamation, he was obliged to send it to Cambridge, in the hated Colony of Massachusetts Bay, for want of a printing press in his own Colony of New York.

So that, when the emergency arose, through the British occupation of the Island in 1776, it was natural for the American Refugees to flee to Connecticut rather than to other parts of New York which were not yet in the possession of the enemy. Physically, Connecticut was the nearest land; mentally, Connecticut was the most congenial. Hence "Over to the Main" was an expression which they often used in describing their flight.

#### FORMER NAMES OF PLACES ON LONG ISLAND

Various localities on Long Island, in Westchester County, New York, and in Connecticut, are now known by names wholly different from the names in use during the Revolutionary War. For instance, in Westchester County, the Saw Pits is now Port Chester.

On Long Island, called Nassau Island, after the accession of William and Mary, we have these transformations—the first name mentioned being the older one: Old Parish, Jamesport; Steeple Church, Upper Aquebogue; Ashford, Setauket; Queen's Village, Lloyd's Neck; Drowned Meadow, Port Jefferson; Old Man's, Mt. Sinai; Hallett's Neck, Astoria; Success, Lakeville; Musketo Cove, Glen Cove; Franklinville, Laurel; Sagg, Sagaponack; Rocky Point, East Marion; St. George's Manor, Mastic; Smithfield, Smithtown; Stirling, Greenport; Kachauge, Cutchogue; Oyster Ponds (said to have been the scene of Cooper's "Sea Lions"), Orient; Cow Neck, Manhasset; Cow Bay, Manhasset Bay; Cow Harbor, Northport; Newtown, Elmhurst.

North Haven and New Suffolk were called Hog Neck. Martincough, or Hog's Neck or Island, was on the West side of Oyster Bay, Ketchebonock was a part of Westhampton. The Fire Place, in East Hampton, nearest to Gardiner's Island, was used for signaling to the ferry. On the first settlement of Southampton, some of the settlers removed to another place, not far away; they then called the first settlement "Old Town." There was a settlement in the Wyoming Valley, Penn., known as Connecticut Farms; and probably another of the name on Long Island, but it has not been located. A Connecticut Farms, in New Jersey, is now Union.

In Thompson's "History of Long Island" will be found the boundaries of the several Towns of Suffolk County. It must be borne in mind that, in the Revolutionary days, the present Riverhead was a part of Southold; that Babylon was a part of Huntington; that Gardiner's Island was, and still is, a part of East Hampton; and that Nassau County was a part of Queens County. It is also interesting to note that, 100 years before the War, Grave-  
send had been laid out as the English Capital of Long Island.

ANCIENT NAMES IN CONNECTICUT

In Connecticut, we have a series of changes, quite as entertaining. Red Hill was the modern New Haven; Newfield, Bridgeport; Horseneck, Greenwich; Middletown Upper Houses, Cromwell; while long before the Revolutionary War, Newtown was not the modern Newtown, but Hartford.

Pattaquasset was the Indian name for the first Society, or Parish, of Saybrook, now known as Old Saybrook. Pautapaug, Pattopaug, Pettipaug, Pettypog, Potrog, Potapauge, Potypoge and Puttypough—all these were old names for the Second Parish of Saybrook, now called Essex and Deep River. Pachaug, Pochaug and Pochogue stood for the Third Parish, now Westbrook. Pataconk and Pattaquonk were the names of the Fourth Parish, now Chester.

Berlin was incorporated from the Town of Farmington. It had been known as the Parish of Kensington, in Farmington. In 1772, the Society of Kensington was again divided by the formation of the Society of Worthington. (Barber's "Hist. Coll. of Conn.," p. 65) Simsbury was named in 1670. In 1835, the Town of Bloomfield was incorporated. It had been known as the Parish of Wintonbury, being taken from parts of the names, Windsor, Farmington and Simsbury—Win-ton-bury.

New Fairfield was incorporated, in 1740. It is North of Danbury. Killingworth was named, in 1667. Clinton was taken from Killingworth, in 1838. The Eastern part of East Guilford, now Madison, was called Hammonasset; the dividing line between Hammonasset and Killingworth, now Clinton, being the Hammonasset River. Darien was formerly the Parish of Middlesex, in the Town of Stamford. It was incorporated, in 1820. Woodbury was named, in 1674. Roxbury was taken from it, in 1796. Portland was incorporated, in 1841, from Chatham. Gildersleeve is a post-office and school district in Portland.

One Rope Ferry was across an inlet of the Sound, at the mouth of the Nyantic River. Another Rope Ferry, and probably the one most frequently mentioned, was at the mouth of the Connecticut River. Until very recently it was owned by the LeCount Family. In ancient times, the boat was pulled across by a rope. A new bridge now takes the place of the old ferry.

The Pocatic River is mentioned several times in the movements of the Refugees from Long Island to Connecticut. As this name appears in none of the Colonial Records, 1678-1679, it is probable that the Paucatuck River was intended. This was on the Eastern Boundary of Connecticut. It was spelled: Pawatuck, Pauatuck, Paukatuck and Pacatuck. (Douglas-Lithgow's "Dict. of American Indian Names." Also Conn. Colonial Rec.) Eight Mile River was an East branch of the Connecticut, emptying into it at Lyme. It is now called the Lieutenant River. Eight Mile Brook was an East Branch of the Housatonic, flowing into it at Oxford.

Ripton was a Parish of Stratford which, in 1789, became the Town of Huntington. On a Map of Connecticut, about 1791, is

the word "Landing" on the Housatonic River opposite the mouth of the Naugatuck, about where Shelton is today. The Point of Rocks does not appear on any Map, but in Dr. Steiner's "History of Guilford" (p. 209) we find "In the harbor, on 'Point of Rocks' to the East of the mouth of West River, is the Point House—There has been a hotel on this point since 1797"; and again, "Another landing by the British occurred in December, 1777, when some unknown damage was suffered by Timothy Shelley to his house and goods at Point of Rocks." (p. 435) Dr. Steiner (p. 186), referring to the regulations for taking oysters in Guilford, mentions an ordinance of 1775 applying to oysters and clams on the flats in the harbor, North of a line from Point of Rocks to Hogsite Point. He also called it Hogshhead Point. The latter name is in the "Topographical Atlas of Connecticut," as the East point at the mouth of East River, in Guilford.

## CHAPTER SEVENTEEN — OVER TO THE MAIN

The strategic center of the Eastern end of Long Island was Sag Harbor, the harbor of the interior village of Sagg, lying partly in the Town of Southampton, and partly in the Town of East Hampton. While the Settlements along the North coast had their own harbors, Sag Harbor was the natural place for debarkation of all the Refugees from the Hamptons. Thus, Onderdonk ("Suffolk Co.," p. 48) wrote: "Sept. 15th. [1776] Wharves at Sag-Harbor crowded with emigrants."

Doubtless the wharf principally used was the one for which, in 1770, several citizens of the Hamptons petitioned the Trustees of East Hampton for permission to build and maintain—it being on East Hampton territory. (East Hampton Town Records) Among the petitioners were Col. John Hulbert, Maj. Uriah Rogers, Capt. Elias Pelletreau, Matthew Jagger, Obadiah Jones, David Gelston and John Foster; who, as Refugees, made use of the wharf in a way not dreamed of when it was built.

Before the War, Sag Harbor was, in the State of New York, next in importance to New York City. The products of farms and forests, hides, tallow, beef, pork, hoops, staves, cattle, horses, shoes, grain and salt fish, from all Eastern Long Island were shipped at Sag Harbor for the West Indies, and for trade in other markets. \* \* \* The War changed all this. Her wharves, stores and houses were held by her adversaries. Her shipping was gone. Her trade was ruined. The products of her fields were seized by her foes and by professed friends. The aged, infirm, sick, dying and dead were without medical relief. \* \* \* And while Saratoga and Yorktown gave relief elsewhere, yet Sag Harbor was the last to look upon the retreating ships of the enemy. (Hon. Henry P. Hedges' "Sag Harbor Address"—1909)

### PREPARATIONS FOR THE FLIGHT

The Committee of Southold had anticipated the result of the Battle of Long Island (Aug. 27, 1776) by sending its cannon



and ammunition to Saybrook. (Ap. A. 9) Two days after the Battle, the Convention recommended to the Inhabitants of Long Island "to remove as many of their women, children and slaves, and as much of their live stock and grain, to the main, as they can; and that this Convention will pay the expense of removing the same." (Ap. A. 13)

This was the first general permission for the removal. As far as known, the County Committees issued few permits. The Committee of Southampton, however, issued a permit, on Aug. 31. (Ap. A. 46) The enemy having discovered the exodus, tried to prevent it, as was reported to the Convention on Sept. 7. (Ap. A. 15)



"OVER TO THE MAIN"—LONG ISLAND SOUND, NEAR GREENPORT, L. I.

(From the Wood Studio, Greenport)

On Sept. 18, the Governor and Council of Safety of Connecticut resolved:

That the Committees of Inspection in the several Towns where such distressed people come, be and they are hereby advised to provide such things as they shall judge necessary for the support of the people aforesaid, until the sitting of the General Assembly in October next, keeping an exact account of their expenses thereof, and that they lay the same with the circumstances of those people before said Assembly for such orders and advice as they shall give thereon. (Ap. D. 1)

#### VARIOUS AUTHORITIES IN CONNECTICUT

In the previous Chapter, it has been shown that it was both necessary and natural that the Refugees should cross to Connecticut. It now remains to show how the Civil and Military machinery contributed to their crossing. And here we are met, at once, with that characteristic of all communities in New Eng-

land — local self-government. Let an emergency come, like that of the sudden arrival of the Refugees, and the local Authorities were the first to meet it. In the earlier months of the exodus from Long Island, they had the power of deciding not only who should come over, but also who should go back; and they were autocratic.

They described themselves variously. Sometimes they signed as "The Authority of \_\_\_\_\_"; or "The Civil Authority of \_\_\_\_\_"; or even as Selectmen, Justices of the Peace, or Committeemen. This confusion is misleading; and it should be explained. The Civil Authority of a Town rested with the men who had been appointed to act for the Town. Such Authority might be the Selectmen with a Justice of the Peace; or a Town Clerk with a Justice; or either the Selectmen or the Committeemen; or even, singly, a Town Agent, or a Town Clerk.

The names given below are of those, only, who had business with the Refugees from Long Island; and who appear in the several Appendixes which form Part Three of this work.

Justices of the Peace — Abraham Davenport, Charles Webb (Ap. I. 14), and Benjamin Weed, of Stamford; Andrew Ward (Ap. I. 14), Augustus Collins, Elias Grave, William Starr, Samuel Brown (Ap. I. 2), Nathaniel Ruggles (Ap. I. 10), John Burgis and Thomas Burgis, Jr., of Guilford; Samuel Barker, of Branford; Caleb Cook, Eliakim Hall, Aaron Lyman and Caleb Hall, of Wallingford; John Felch, of Canterbury; Robert Fairchild, Daniel Judson and Samuel Whiting, of Stratford; Moses Shipman, Samuel Field, William Worthington (Ap. I. 15), Benjamin Williams and John Shipman (Ap. I. 11), of Saybrook; Joseph Clark, Nathaniel Chauncey, Matthew Tallcott, Seth Wetmore, Isaac Miller and Elijah Treadway, of Middletown; James Wadsworth, of Durham; Solomon Whitman, Silas Heart and Noadiah Hooker, of Farmington; Samuel Tracy and Elisha Lathrop, of Norwich; Jabez Chapman (Ap. I. 3), Dyar Throop, Timothy Gates and John Chapman, of East Haddam; Benjamin Payne, of Hartford; Aaron Elliott, George Elliot, John Pierson and Theophilus Morgan, of Killingworth; Ephraim Terry, of Enfield; Joseph Wells, of Haddam; Nathaniel Miner and Paul Wheeler, of Stonington; David Sage, of Chatham; Ezra Selden, William Noyes, Samuel Ely, Richard Wait and Dr. Eleazer Mather (Ap. I. 8), of Lyme.

Selectmen — Joseph Church, John Skinner, Joseph Sheldon and Jonathan Bull, of Hartford; Stephen Norton, Simeon Parsons, Jr. and Phineas Spelman, of Durham; Isaac Bull and Ezekiel Rice, of Wallingford; Silas Dunham, Joseph Kellogg and Moses Bartell, of Chatham; Cad Stanley, of Farmington; Joseph Curtiss, James Booth and John Brooks, of Stratford; Daniel Cone, Ebenezer Emmons, Ebenezer B. Cone, 2nd, Ithamer Harvey, Ebenezer Cone, Jr. and Barzillai Beckwith, of East Haddam; Silo Knapp, Samuel Richards, Isaac Weed, Jonathan Warring and Charles Webb, of Stamford; Stephen Lane, Daniel Redfield, Aaron Kelcey and Martin Lord, of Killingworth; Chauncey Whittlesey, Hugh White, Elijah Hubbard, Amos Hosford and Thomas Goodwin, of Middletown; Joshua Huntington, Ezra Bishop, Andrew Tracy, Jr. and Jabez Perkins, Jr., of Norwich; David Parker and Joseph Parker, of Groton; Thomas Hoyt, William Starr, David Bishop, Joel Tuttle, John Elliot, Ebenezer Fowler, Timothy Munger, Nathaniel Stone, James Munger, Jr., John Hotchkiss, Thomas Hart, Reubin Stone, Nathaniel Allis, Abraham Chittenden, Increase Pendleton and Nathaniel Hall, of Guilford; Asa Bushnell, Samuel Sanford, Simeon Lay, Abner Kirtland, Jeremiah Kelcey, Ira Bushnell and Joseph Spencer, of Saybrook.

Committees of Inspection, so far as they were related to the Refugees, with their Chairmen and Clerks — Benoni Hilliard, Chn., of Killingworth; Joel Hays and Brewster Higley, Jr., of Simsbury; Humphry Lyon, Chn., of East Haddam; David Avery, of Groton; Nathaniel Brown, Chn., of Middletown;

Timothy Jones, Jr., Jonathan Fitch, Abraham Agur and Hezekiah Sabin, of New Haven; Samuel Field, Clk., Richard Dickinson, John Cochran and Abraham Pratt, of Saybrook; Elijah Backus, Samuel Leffingwell, Jr., Elisha Fitch, Samuel Tracy, Jonathan Huntington, Azariah Lathrop and Dudley Woodbridge, of Norwich; Joseph Mather, Chn., Elihu Ely, Clk., Marvin Wait and Thomas Mulford, of Lyme; Titus Hurlbut, Nathaniel Shaw, Jr. (Ap. I. 11), Marvin Wait, John Hempsted and Joseph Hurlbut, of New London; Dudley Woodbridge, Chn., Nathaniel Miner, John Denison and John Brown, Jr., of Stonington; Samuel Brown, Clk., Timothy Todd, Nathaniel Ruggles, Nathan Stone and Timothy Hill, of Guilford.

On Aug. 31, 1776, The Committee of Inspection for Guilford, Connecticut, complied with the request of the New York Provincial Congress, asking the assistance of the Committee in removing the People and Stock from Long Island. Nathaniel Ruggles, Samuel Brown, Solomon Leete, Nathaniel Stone and Samuel Lee, Jr., were appointed to give such assistance. (Misc. Pap., 35. 143) In September, the Committee employed Capt. Joab Scranton, with his sloop "Humbrod" and his crew, to bring over many of the Refugees, their effects and their stock. (Ap. C. 139) Among the stock were several hundred sheep which were suitably marked and put into the Guilford flock. (Ap. C. 217) The marks were, in some instances, the same which had been in use by the owners on Long Island before they came to Connecticut, and which were in use after their return to Long Island. In September and October, Samuel Brown, having bought the sloop "Polley" of Capt. Benjamin Vail, loaned her to Capt. David Landon who brought 237 passengers and their effects from Southold and Shelter Island to Guilford. (Ap. A. 20. Ap. C. 164) Samuel Brown was a brother-in-law of Capt. Landon. (See Landon, in "The Refugees from L. I. to Conn")

In August, 1776, the New York Convention requested the Committee of Saybrook to assist in the removal of stock from Long Island, and to aid such of the Inhabitants as wished to remove. The Committee, therefore, appointed Capt. John Cochran (Ap. I. 3) and Capt. Richard Dickinson (Ap. I. 4) to hire ships and to provide for the keeping of the Refugees at Saybrook until they could be removed elsewhere. (Ap. C. 42, 43) Both of the Captains were Members of the Saybrook Committee. In October, they hired Capts. Ephraim Jones, Ichabod Cole, Nathan Pendleton and Noah Miller for this service. (Same ref.) At other times, they hired: Capt. Zebulon Stow (Ap. C. 144); Capt. Isaac Bates (Ap. C. 10); and Capt. John Vail. (Ap. A. 25. Ap. C. 177)

The claims of the Saybrook Committee for expenses and services were £492. 19. 1¼ and £57. 19. 0¼; which amounts were deducted from the total of all the claims by the Refugees, and "to be settled hereafter, they not being supported by proper vouchers." (Ap. C. 4, Nos. 36, 184) The State of New York, by a law of Apr. 21, 1787, provided "that the Treasurer of the State issue certificates to the Treasurer of Suffolk County for such sums, bearing interest at 5 per cent. from Mar. 8, 1779, as he has received from the Committee of Seabrook and Guilford in Connecticut, for



cattle and sheep transported from the said County, and by them sold"; and the Treasurer of the County was directed to pay the same to the respective persons to whom such cattle and sheep belonged. Another law, on Mar. 9, 1790, declared that

Whereas the Treasurer of the State having, on Sept. 28, 1779, received £639. 8s. 9d. from the Committee of Sea Brook, in Connecticut, in accordance with the law of Nov. 4, 1778, said monies having arisen from the sale of cattle and other effects belonging to the inhabitants of Suffolk County and for which no claimants appeared — the said Treasurer of this State is authorized to issue to the Treasurer of Suffolk County a certificate for said monies which shall be distributed by the Supervisors of said County to such of the inhabitants thereof as the said Supervisors shall determine the same to belong for their cattle and other effects so sold.

Finally, Selah Strong, Treasurer of Suffolk County, signed the following:

Received June 22d, 1790 from Gerard Bancker, Treas., a Certificate for Thirty one Pounds & Seventeen Shillings, being the Specie Value of Six hundred and thirty nine pounds, eight Shillings and nine pence, on the 28th day of September 1779, which Sum was paid into the Treasury of the State of New York by the Committee of Sea Brook, in Connecticut, for Cattle &c belonging to the inhabitants of Suffolk County, and is now repaid in pursuance of an Act, entitled "An Act for the relief of Henry Haydock & others," passed the 9th day of March, 1790.

Selah Strong Treasurer

No. 47.752 — £31.17.— dated September 28th, 1779. (Revy' MSS., N. Y. State Lib'y, 49. 100)

The Committee of Lyme, in a less degree, also employed Captains of ships to bring over the Refugees. Capt. William Johnson was thus hired, in Sept., 1776, as certified by Joseph Mather, Chairman. (Ap. C. 186. Ap. I. 8) The claim of this Committee for £333. 11. 9½ was not allowed, at first, for the same reasons which delayed payment to the Saybrook Committee. (Ap. C. 4. No. 187) On Feb. 14, 1777, the Committee of Stonington made this statement: "These certify that the Committee of this place never engaged any persons or vessels to fetch any goods or famalys from Long Island: But that all that went from this place went at there Own Resque." This was in reply to a complaint by Capt. Isaac Sheffield that the risk he ran should be assumed by the Committee of Stonington, as such risks were assumed by the Committees of New London, Groton "and others Westward." (Ap. C. 212)

#### OTHER AIDS TO THE REMOVAL

On Sept. 15, 1776, Gov. Trumbull wrote to Col. Henry B. Livingston (Ap. I. 7) stating that he had left to the judgment of Col. Oliver Wolcott the direction of proper means to bring the People and Stock from Long Island — Col. Wolcott to use the services of Capt. Christopher Leffingwell (Ap. I. 7), of Norwich, and an armed vessel, at his discretion. (Misc. Pap., 34. 289) Col. Wolcott evidently acted promptly; for, in the same month, Col. Livingston made a raid in Suffolk County and took off 3,129 sheep and 400 head of horned cattle. (Hon. Henry C. Platt's "Huntington Address,"—

1876) Acting by the order of Gov. Trumbull, Capt. Leffingwell hired two vessels which brought stock &c. from Long Island to New London and Norwich. Capt. William Rockwell was Master of one of the vessels. Capt. Leffingwell's first report to the Governor, dated Sept. 16, 1776, stated that he had brought to New London families and effects, including 200 horned cattle and 500 sheep. His second report, dated Oct. 1, 1776, stated that he had brought over, and delivered to the Committee at Norwich, 152 horned cattle and 790 sheep. The New York Committee of Safety, Jan. 27, 1777, ordered that he be paid £130. 3. 4; and Capt. Henry Billings receipted for the same on the following day. (Ap. A. 32. Ap. C. 95)

The Committee of New London, on Sept. 7, 1776, reported to Gov. Trumbull that several vessels had been sent to Long Island, and more were to be sent; but it was doubtful if many more Refugees would cross, as those who were left seemed inclined to stay "and submit on as good terms as they can get." (Ap. E. 1, 2) How much they were mistaken is shown in the "New London Gazette," of Sept. 22, 1779: "Last Friday 35 young men came from L. I. to Saybrook, who left their homes on account of being ordered to work on the fortifications on the West end of L. I., apprehending they should be ordered thence to the West Indies." (Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 87)



*Christ: Leffingwell*

On Dec. 24, 1776, the New York Committee of Safety ordered the State Treasurer to pay £44. 5 to John Field for services and expenses in transporting some of the Inhabitants of Nassau Island, with their families, stock, &c., to the State of Connecticut, by the authority of the Committee of New London. (Ap. A. 25)

The Committee of Norwich, on Oct. 1, 1776, was authorized to proceed in the same way as the other Committees, relative to the Refugees and their property, and to lay its accounts before the New York Convention. (Ap. D. 2)

#### THE RESPONSIBILITY CENTRALIZED

On Feb. 20, 1777, the Governor and Council of Safety of Connecticut resolved to suspend for six weeks the operation of all restraining laws, so as to authorize the Civil Authority and the

Selectmen of the Towns to allow and license boats for bringing the Refugees over; having first made inquiry as to the integrity of the Refugees so applying, and on the condition that no deceit be practiced. (Ap. D. 6) On June 27, a Committee of the New York Council of Safety reported, and the Council resolved, subject to the approval of Gov. Trumbull, that the entire responsibility of permitting the Refugees to come to Connecticut should rest with Obadiah Jones, Col. John Hulbert and Thomas Dering, or any two of them; and that they were authorized to remove such of the Refugees as were willing from Connecticut to Dutchess County, New York, to be under the care of Abraham Schenck and Gideon Ver Valen. (Ap. A. 44)

From this, it would seem that the Authorities of the State of New York intended that the removal to Connecticut should be only temporary. But the Refugees did not take kindly to a residence in Dutchess County, in the charge of two Commissioners who were already caring for a much less desirable class of citizens which had been brought out from New York City. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n — Spt.," p. 119)

On July 3, the Governor and Council of Safety of Connecticut ratified the action of June 27, by the New York Council of Safety; terminated the powers of the Authorities, Selectmen and Committees of Inspection in Connecticut; and placed the full responsibility for removals to Connecticut, and trips to Long Island, with Messrs. Jones, Hulbert and Dering. (Ap. D. 7) In accordance with this, the New York Assembly, on Sept. 23, 1777, received a letter from Messrs. Hulbert and Dering, dated at Middletown, Connecticut, Aug. 26, 1777, asking for instructions as to permitting the Refugees from Long Island, to return thither. (Ap. B. 1)

In January, 1780, the Governor and Council of Safety of Connecticut took to themselves the power to regulate permits to bring families and their effects from Long Island. (Ap. D. 43)

The experience of the Refugees in Connecticut and their homecoming are described in Chapter 20.

---

## CHAPTER EIGHTEEN — THE SITUATION ON LONG ISLAND

In the five Chapters preceding, it has been shown that the lines were drawn sharply between the Americans and the Tories; that the Battle of Long Island, on Aug. 27, 1776, so turned the tables that a large proportion of the former were forced to leave the Island; and that, as Refugees, they naturally turned to the nearest main-land, Connecticut, wherein dwelt a community congenial by ties of religion and kin. We have now to record the more unhappy lot of those who stayed at home. To this end the narrative is resumed from the point where it was dropped in Chapters 2 and 3.



## DISBANDING OF THE MILITIA

On Aug. 28, the day after the Battle, Colonels Smith and Remsen were ordered to join Gen. Woodhull; and Gov. Trumbull was asked to send to the Island 1000 Troops from Connecticut. (Ap. A. 11, 12) On Aug. 29, the New York Provincial Convention received a letter from Col. Smith stating that he had orders to march his Regiment to New York, and there await further orders from the Convention. (Proceedings Prov'l Conv'n.) This body, having sent John Sloss Hobart and James Townsend as a Committee to advise and assist Gen. Woodhull, the Committee reported, on Aug. 30 and 31 by letters from Huntington, that Gen. Woodhull had been captured, and the Militia had been dispersed. They came at once to Huntington and tried to rally the remnants of the Militia at that point. They ordered the Suffolk County forces to rendezvous there; and sent to Col. Mulford, of East Hampton, to come and take the command. Col. Floyd, of the 1st Regiment was at the Continental Congress. Then followed reports from Officers of the 1st Regiment. Lt. Col. Gilbert Potter had gone to Connecticut. Maj. Jeffrey Smith had, on Aug. 29, ordered the four Companies of Brookhaven Militia to march at once to Platt Carl's at Dix Hills, in Huntington. When they had marched as far as Epenetus Smith's in Smithtown, the Militia waited to hear from the Major, who had gone to Huntington to consult with Hobart and Townsend. At Huntington, Maj. Jesse Brush thought it unsafe to proceed. The Qr. Mr., Ebenezer Dayton, made a report. Capt. Samuel Thompson feared the force was too small, and dismissed his Company. Adj. Philip Roe was in favor of making a stand. Maj. Smith returned to Smithtown; told the Militia that their force was not large enough to cope with the enemy; and advised that the Militia should disband. (Proceedings Prov'l Conv'n. Also Hon. Henry C. Platt's "Huntington Address"—1876)

The New York Committee of Safety, on Sept. 3, recommended to the Committees of Westchester County and Connecticut to allow no armed soldiers to return to Long Island. (Ap. A. 14) On the same date, the Committee ordered Gen. George Clinton to apprehend and detain as many as possible of the men belonging to the Regiments of Colonels Smith and Remsen (Clinton Pap., 1. 332); and, on Sept. 18, Gen. Clinton reported "none of Smith's or Remsen's Regiments have yet joined me, nor do I believe they intend." (Same ref., 1. 354)

On Sept. 6, Lt. Col. Benjamin Birdsall wrote to the Provincial Congress, from Fishkill, stating that Col. Smith had discharged none of his men; "but when he parted with me, at New Rochelle, he intended to make a stand on the East end of Long Island. Most of his men, tho' scattered, are only awaiting further orders." On Sept. 12, Col. Henry B. Livingston wrote, from Saybrook, to his brother, Robert R. Livingston, Jr., that he had been obliged to retreat to Saybrook because most of the people thought the Island had been abandoned, and had taken the Oath of Allegiance

to the King; but he was about to set out for Huntington with 400 men; and, if successful, would yet save Suffolk County. (Proceedings Prov'l Conv'n.)

On Oct. 5, Gen. George Clinton wrote to Col. Livingston that the Convention had lately ordered the Regiment of Col. Smith to join him at Kings Bridge. Very few of the Regiment had reported for duty on account of the absence of Col. Smith on Long Island, and the dispersion of his men on the Island and along the Connecticut shore as far East as New London. Gen. Clinton therefore ordered Col. Livingston to gather all such men into his Detachment. (Clinton Pap., 1. 370. Also Chap. 7) They were ordered to rendezvous at New Haven on Oct. 21. (Same ref., 1. 382) On Oct. 7, Mr. Hobart wrote to the Committee of Safety describing the situation of the inhabitants of Long Island; advising them to leave the Island; and suggesting that a Regiment of Refugees be formed. (Ap. A. 17) He also stated that Gen. Woodhull was dead; that he had just returned from a Council of War at New Haven; that he had heard that 300 of the enemy, at Huntington, were trying to force the Long Island Militia to join the British Army; that success in that effort would cause most of the people on Long Island to leave; and that the Convention should make more definite provision for the Refugees. (Proceedings Prov'l Conv'n.)

The Committee of Safety, on Nov. 8, made provision for paying those men of Col. Smith's Regiment who were outside of the territory then possessed by the enemy. (Ap. A. 19) In December, certain arms and ammunition were brought from the East end of Long Island by Col. Livingston. They were delivered to Capt. Nathaniel Platt, at New Haven; and, later, they were removed to Fishkill. (Ap. A. 22, 30, 36)

#### FORTIFICATIONS AND HEADQUARTERS

When the Americans deserted their defensive works in Brooklyn, on Aug. 29, 1776, the British occupied and strengthened them. Several of their best Regiments went to Newtown. They encamped along Middleburg Avenue, from the Heights of Blissville to Woodside. Gen. William Howe made his headquarters in a house on the Avenue. Some distance further along the highway, toward Woodside, was the camp of the Queen's Own; and between that location and Gen. Howe's headquarters the Hessians had their camp. The officers of the Queen's Own occupied the old Brogaw house, in the rear of which were the Hessian barracks. Nearly all of these relics of the Revolutionary time have been destroyed by the recent improvements of the Pennsylvania Rail Road Company.

Huntington seemed to be the strategic base of the enemy. There was a small earthwork near the Episcopal Church. A larger Fort was on Gallows Hill, so named from the execution of two American spies. On the West side of Lloyd's Neck was Fort Franklin which the American Militia of the Town were compelled to build. This Fort commanded the entrance to Cold

Spring Harbor and Oyster Bay Harbor. A companion Fort, on the East side of the Neck, commanded the entrance to Huntington Bay and Northport Bay. (See the large map in Chap. 25) These Forts, together with the shipping of the enemy, protected the cutting and transportation of much of the wood used during the British occupation of New York City.

Gaines' "New York Mercury," June 28, 1779, gave this account of affairs in Huntington:

The rebellious part of the inhabitants in this Town, who were kept in awe, while the troops were stationed east of us, are now become more insolent than ever, and publicly threaten to have all the loyalists carried off to Connecticut. The principal of these miscreants (rebels), are Nathaniel Williams, Eliphalet Chichester, Stephen Kelsey, John Brush, Jonas Rogers, Marlboro Burtis and Israel Wood, several of whom smuggled goods out of New York to this place, for the sole purpose of supplying the rebels in Connecticut.

## P R O T E C T I O N .

**A**LL OFFICERS, SOLDIERS OR FOLLOWERS of the ARMY, are hereby strictly forbid to molest or injure *Joseph Lupton Esq<sup>r</sup>* Inhabitant of *Suffolk* — County in the Province of *New York*. Family or Property, as they will answer the same at their Peril.

Given at *Head Quarters* -  
this *Sixth* — Day of *Dec<sup>r</sup>* — — 1776.

By ORDER of the COMMANDER IN CHIEF,

*Robert Mather*  
*Sur<sup>t</sup>*

BRITISH PROTECTION PAPER—ORIGINAL OWNED BY MRS. ELIZA LUPTON MATHER, GRAND-DAUGHTER OF CAPT. JOSIAH LUPTON

(From Craven's "Mattituck")

It may have been incidents like the above which led Col. Benjamin Thompson (Ap. I. 13), afterward the noted scientist Count Rumford, to erect Fort Golgotha on the site of the Burying Ground. This was done in the Fall of 1782, in spite of the Provisional Treaty of Peace, and the Truce which had existed since the capture of Yorktown. It was in vain that the inhabitants protested against the use of gravestones for tables and ovens, and the tearing down of the Presbyterian Church for barracks. Not only were their protests unavailing, but they were forced to work on the Fort.

The following is from the Address by Hon. Henry C. Platt, at Huntington, in 1876:

Among the more important British officers, who came to Huntington, were Gen. Sir Wm. Erskine, who went from Huntington to Southampton; Gen. Tryon, who went from Huntington to Southold; Brig. Gen. Leland, Brig.



Gen. DeLancey, Col. Tarleton, who marched from Smithtown, through Huntington to Jericho; Col. Simcoe, of the Queen's Rangers; Col. Hewlett (Tory), of Hempstead; Col. Abercrombie; Col. Bruinnton; Col. Croger; Col. DeWomb, of the Hessian Yagers; Col. Ludlow, at one time in command of the Fort at Lloyd's Neck, who forced Jonas Rogers and others to go to New York with their teams after cannon; Col. Upham; Col. DeLancey; Col. Benj. Thompson, Lieut. Carr of the 17th Light Dragoons; Majors Green, Gilfillan, Campbell, Terpenney, Gwin, Ferguson, and Major Hubbel of the "Loyal Refugees;" Captains Cutler, Cameron, Royle, Boam, Ellison, Gore, Stephenson, Woolley, Stewart, Thomas, DeSchoenfeldt, of the Anspach Regiment, and numerous others.

To the East of Huntington were the Fortifications at Fort Slongo and Setauket; and to the South East, those at Fort St. George. (See the Maps in Chap. 25) The chief defensive works at the East end of the Island were at Sag Harbor — a Fortification on Meeting House Hill consisting of a breastwork, enlarged and strengthened by palisades which extended Southerly toward the old Burying Ground. Maj. Charles Cochran commanded; but his headquarters were often at Bridge Hampton. (See the Maps in Chap. 24)

Oyster Bay was also an important point. Col. Simcoe and his Rangers built a redoubt there, in 1778-1779. His headquarters were at the house of Samuel Townsend.

When Tryon was in Southold, he occupied the house of Peter Vail. Erskine made his headquarters in the house of Dr. William Smith. (See "The Refugees from L. I. to Conn.") Onderdonk ("Suffolk and Kings Counties") states that in February, 1779, fourteen Companies of Light Infantry, 700 men, were quartered at Southampton. In March, the force was increased to 2,500 men by the coming of General Henry Clinton with a body of Troops. In April, 500 foot and 50 horse were in Southold; and 100 men and two field pieces, at Sag Harbor.

The several attacks by the Americans, on Lloyd's Neck, Fort Slongo, Setauket, Fort St. George and Sag Harbor are described in Chapter 26.

#### REQUISITIONS BY THE ENEMY

On Sept. 2, 1776, directly after the Battle of Long Island, Gen. Oliver Delancey gave orders to Col. Phineas Fanning; and, three days later, he was recruiting for his own Army, at Jamaica. In the same month, both he and Gen. Erskine were issuing Proclamations and Orders to the people of Suffolk County. This is one of them:

You are hereby ordered to preserve, for the King's use — loads of hay, bushels of wheat, of oats, of rye, of barley, of Indian corn, and all your wheat and rye straw, and not to dispose of the same, but to my order, in writing, as you will answer the contrary at your peril. (Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 55)

Onderdonk also (pp. 75, 82, 86) states that, in 1778, Troops from New York were at the East end of the Island to collect provisions for the British Army; that, in 1779, a Fleet of the enemy lay at Sag Harbor to protect the removal of hay and wood; and

that 500 men were requisitioned to be employed on the new works at Brooklyn, they to furnish a large quantity of fascines and pickets. Refusal to comply would lead to expulsion from Long Island and the confiscation of property. Thus material aid in carrying on the campaign of the enemy was required in addition to Allegiance to the Crown.

#### PROTECTION AND PERMITS

Thompson ("Long Island," 1. 189) states that Gen. Howe gave Certificates of Protection; but he required, as a condition, the wearing of the "Red Rag," the badge of Loyalty. The several forms of Oaths which were required are described in Chapter 10. Permits to leave Long Island, or to go to it from Connecticut, were issued by the British Authorities. The two examples, below, show the forms which were used. In the first, Mayor Mathews, of New York City, on Apr. 5, 1780, addresses the Office of Police:

We beg leave to recommend Mr. Isaac Hubbard to the Commandant for a Flag to proceed to Stamford in Connecticut in order to bring from thence a sister of his who he wishes to have here as he is in a Situation to support her, and her Situation at present is rather disagreeable as being among Rebels.

The second document is an Order, given by Maj. Gen. James Pattison on Apr. 7, 1780:

Permission is given to Captain Chapman and Mrs. Aspinwall to pass with a Flag of Truce (in a small Schooner navigated by the four Hands, named in the margin) from Long Island to Stamford in Connecticut — Mrs. Aspinwall for the purpose of fetching her Effects — And Captain Chapman for the purpose of bringing Miss Hubbard from Stamford to Long Island.

[Names in the margin] William Hubbard, Isaac Hubbard, Fyler Dibble,  
— Leake

Reproductions of these two documents are on pages 178 and 179.

#### DISTRESS OF THE INHABITANTS

At the very beginning of the British occupation, Sept. 5, 1776, David Gelston wrote to the Provincial Convention that he could not describe the distresses which he saw, and heard of, on Long Island. (Proceedings Prov'l Conv'n.)

Not only did the people of Long Island suffer the loss of property, for which promises to pay were given and never honored (Chap. 20), but they also suffered in many ways which, in modern times, would not be tolerated — that is, in the treatment of non-combatants. The charges made against Cochran were hardly offset by the considerate conduct of Erskine. There were many alleged excesses by the British Troops. Perhaps the treatment of the Tories in the Mohawk Valley had its retaliation on Long Island; or, perhaps, the events in the Mohawk Valley followed the events on Long Island.\*

\*See Wood's "Huntington;" Wood's "First Settlements on L. I.," pp. 117-120; Hedges' "East Hampton;" Hedges' "Southampton Address" — 1890, pp. 35, 36; Hedges' "East Hampton Address," 1869; Hedges' "Bridge Hampton Address," — 1776, pp. 13-15; Hedges' "Bridge Hampton Address" — 1910, p. 58; Howell's "Southampton," pp. 68-77; Mallmann's "Shelter Island," pp. 65-67; and Craven's "Mattituck," pp. 120-126.

Those who remained on the Island fared much worse than the Refugees who fled to Connecticut. Some of the latter, however, testified to their experiences before they left the Island. Their statements are scattered through their several Biographies in Part Two of this work—reference being made to the original documents in Part Three. Perhaps the most pathetic stories are those of John Foster (Ap. B. 33); and William Lawrence. (Ap. B. 30, 31)

N. H.

Sir

We beg leave to recommend Mr Isaac Hubbard to the Commandant for a Pass to proceed to Stamford in Connecticut an order to bring from thence a sister of his who he wishes to have here, as in a Situation to support her, and her Situation present is rather disagreeable as being among the

We are Sir  
Your most Obedt  
Humble Serv<sup>t</sup>

Office of Police  
5. 27. 1780

John Mathews  
Mayor

Captain Adye

LETTER FROM MAYOR MATHEWS — ORIGINAL OWNED BY MR. N. HUBBARD CLEVELAND  
(From Craven's "Mattituck")

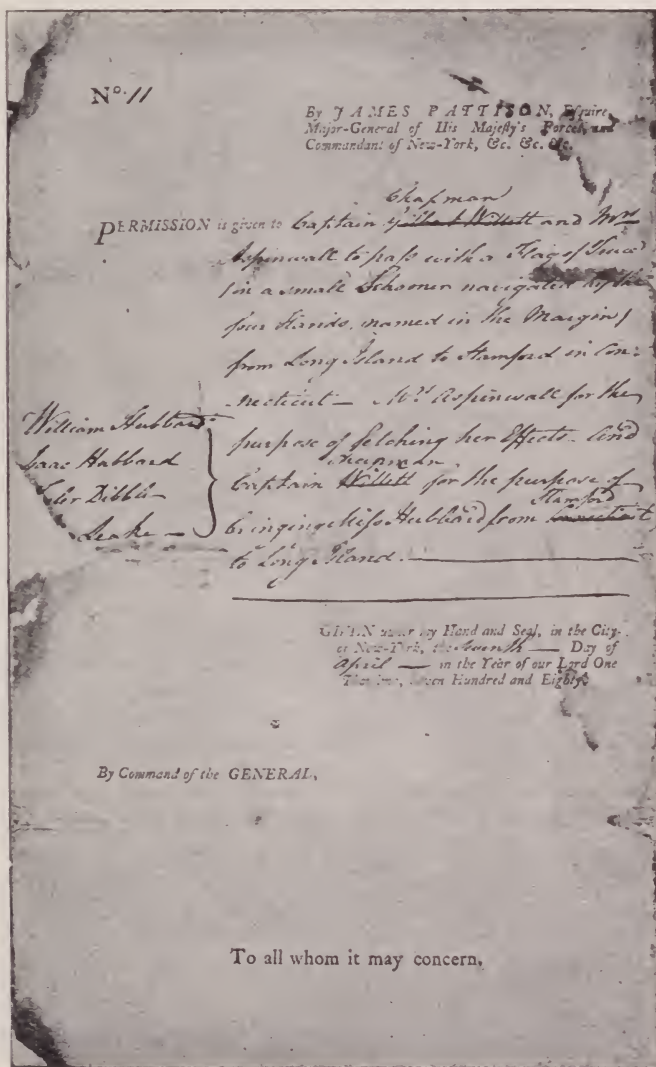
The final relief came, on Nov. 19, 1783, when Sir Guy Carleton wrote to Gov. Clinton that he intended to evacuate all of the Island to the East of Hempstead on the 22d of the same Month. (Clinton Pap., 8, 283)

#### THE LOSS OF SURGEONS AND PHYSICIANS

In addition to their other trials, the people of Long Island were deprived of Surgical and Medical relief, by the absence of those



who, if present, would have ministered to their wants. The "Rev'y MSS," in the State Library, Albany, New York, mention 40 Surgeons and Physicians who were in the Hospital Service



BRITISH PERMIT FOR FLAG OF TRUCE — ORIGINAL OWNED BY MR. N. HUBBARD CLEVELAND  
(From Craven's "Mattituck")

Nine of these were the following: Jonathan Havens, from Shelter Island; Silas Halsey, Jr. and William Lawrence, from Southampton; Benjamin Chapin, from Bridge Hampton; David

Conkling from Southold; Gilbert Potter, from Huntington; Nathaniel Gardiner, from East Hampton; Walker, from Sag Harbor; and Joseph Crane, from Long Island. Beside the nine, it is known that these Physicians served during the War: George Howell, Samuel Latham, Henry White, Shadrach Hildreth and William Burnett, of Southampton; Samuel H. Rose, of Bridge Hampton; Jeremiah Hedges, of Sag Harbor; Joseph Sackett, of Newtown; Samuel Thompson, of Brookhaven; Platt Townsend, of Queens County; and Benjamin Anthony, of Long Island — 11 more, or the very considerable total of 20 from Long Island, alone. This number might be increased if it were allowable to include Ministers of Churches, like David Rose and Samuel Buell, who often attended to the physical needs of their parishioners. All of the 20 except Latham, Hildreth, Burnett and Rose, were Refugees to Connecticut, and their biographies will be found in Part Two of this work.

---

## CHAPTER NINETEEN — THE SITUATION IN NEW YORK CITY

The opening paragraph of the last Chapter gave the reason why there were American Refugees from Long Island. Chapters 13 to 17 have given the reason in more detail. The same reason accounts for the Refugees from New York City — like cause and like effect. Our narrative is now taken up where we left it before the Battle of Long Island, in Chapter 2, and after the loss of New York City, in Chapter 4. Previous to the Battle, however, many of the women and children had been removed from the City (Ap. A. 6); and some of them had been taken to Dutchess County, New York. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n — Spt.," pp. 118-125)

### RESTRICTED BOUNDARIES

The small map in Chapter 4 outlines the City as it was in the Revolutionary days. A larger map in Chapter 2 shows the relative location of Brooklyn. The City of that time lay wholly below Broome Street, from Broadway on the West to Division and Suffolk Streets on the East. Beyond Broome Street, to the North, the Island was occupied by farms, or landed estates, bearing such names as Van Cortlandt, Apthorpe, Morris, De Lancey, Bayard, Jauncey, Stuyvesant, Keteltas, Kip, Watts, Murray, Dyckman, Herring and Duane. The topography of the upper part of the Island is described in Chapter 4.

A line passing through Reade street, and extending to Catharine Street, on the East River, marked the Northern limit of the solidly-built part of the City. The Broad Way was the beginning of the Albany Road; and the Bowery, the beginning of the Boston Road. Formerly, these two great Avenues had been rivals. But, with the arrival of a semi-idle British soldiery, places of low amusement

sprang up in the Bowery, which ever after made that Avenue characteristic of "the under-world;" while Fashion took the only choice left — the Broad Way.

#### PUBLIC BUILDINGS

The City Hall, later Federal Hall, stood on Wall Street at the corner of Nassau. (Chap. 12) The Provost, or Jail, was at the northern part of the Commons, near the present City Hall. (Chap. 11) Close by was the Poor House. The Hospital was on Broadway where the snake-like Pearl Street begins at the North. Kings (now Columbia) College stood on Church Street at the end of Park Place. The Exchange was at the foot of Broad Street, near Pearl. The Governors of the Province, down to 1773, had dwelt within the walls of Fort George, at the Battery.

The location of the several Churches is described in Chapter 11, under the sub-division "Prisoners to the British."

The only Theater worthy the name was on the North side of John Street near Broadway. It was opened in 1767; but closed in 1773, by reason of the general depression. On Dec. 1774, the Provincial Congress recommended the suspension of all public amusements, and no further performances were given. When the British held the City, amateurs re-opened the John Street Theater under the name of "Theater Royal;" and plays were given from January, 1777 to June, 1781, the receipts being for the benefit of the poor of the City. Here Maj. John André distinguished himself, both as an actor and a scene painter.

#### PRIVATE HOUSES AND TAVERNS

Within the City proper, few houses were noted for their fine appointments. At 1 and 3, on the West side of Broadway were the Kennedy and Watts Houses. In the former, Washington, Putnam and other of the Continental Officers had their headquarters before the Battle of Long Island. Sir Henry Clinton used it for the same purposes after the British occupation. The most famous dwelling was the Walton House, in Franklin Square, now known as No. 324 Pearl Street. The finest houses were wholly outside the City, among the estates at the North. Above the Hospital a succession of hills sloped toward the Lispenard Swamp, on the West; and toward the Fresh Water Pond, the site of the Tombs, on the East. The latter had an outlet to the North River through Canal Street. The Eastern hills led up to higher hills at Grand Street and Bayard's Mount, the seat of the family of that name. The Beekman House, on First Avenue corner of 50th Street, was, for a time the headquarters of the British Generals Howe and Clinton. The American spy, Nathan Hale, was confined in the Beekman green-house.

Coffee Houses were established soon after the English had conquered the Dutch. The most popular of these, at the outbreak of the Revolutionary War, was the Merchants', kept by Cornelius Bradford (See "The Refugees from N. Y. City"), on Wall



Street at the corner of Water. The Coffee Houses were succeeded by Taverns, or Inns. Chief among them were: the Burns' City Arms, in lower Broadway, scene of the opposition to the Stamp Act, and later known as the Atlantic Garden; The King's Arms, near the above; The Province Arms; The Bull's Head, on the site of the Old Bowery Theater; and The Blue Bell on Broadway at 181st Street. After the British occupation, in 1776, many refugees from American persecution came to the City. They formed Societies which held meetings at such places as Hicks', on Broadway, or Lenox's, the sign of Joseph Brant. The Military went to Roubalet's, formerly The Bunch of Grapes; and, after the War, John Cape's State Arms of New York. It stood on Broadway at Thames Street. The British Officers frequented Strachan's at the Fly Market.

The most celebrated Tavern stood on the South East corner of Broad and Pearl Streets. It was built by the Delancey family, on land conveyed by Col. Stephanus Van Cortlandt to Estienne de Lancey, his son-in-law, in 1700. For some time it was occupied as a residence by Col. Joseph Robinson; then by Delancey, Robinson & Co., as a store; and, later, it passed by sale into the hands of Sam Fraunces the most noted publican of the day, afterward the steward of President Washington's household. Fraunces opened the place as a tavern, in 1762, under the sign of Queen Charlotte, the popular Queen of George III. Here the Chamber of Commerce was organized, in 1768; here the leading Societies, like St. Andrew's and St. Patrick's, met; here the merchants of New York met to protest against the Stamp Act; here the Sons of Liberty sometimes assembled, and an 18 pound ball from the British ship Asia came crashing through the roof on an August night in 1775, when the Sons were removing cannon from the Battery; here, also, met the Social Club, until it was disrupted by the War. On the second floor was the historic "Long Rcom" in which Washington bade farewell to his Officers, on Dec. 4, 1783. (Gordon's "American Revolution," 4. 383. Marshall's "Life of Washington")

After the War, two stories were added to Fraunces' Tavern, and the building was used for commercial purposes until 1904. It was then purchased by the Sons of The Revolution; and formally occupied by them on Dec. 4, 1907. The building has been restored to the original, as nearly as possible, both in dimension and in detail. The "Long Room" is still on the second floor at the right on entering. At each Annual Meeting of the Sons, on Dec. 4, Col. Tallmadge's account of Washington's Farewell is read. (Tallmadge's "Memoir" pp. 96-98)

#### THE BRITISH OCCUPATION

On Sept. 15, 1776, six days after the enemy had taken possession of the City, a fire started on the wharf near White Hall. This destroyed all of the buildings, including Trinity Church and the Lutheran Church, on the West of Broadway as far North as Rector Street. As Washington was then watching Howe, after



FRAUNCES TAVERN IN 1904



FRAUNCES TAVERN IN 1912

(See page 182)

the Battle of Harlem Heights (Chap. 4), it was natural that each side charged the other with setting the fire. The British had not forgotten the threat of the Americans to burn the City if they lost it. (Same ref.) It was estimated that 1,000 houses, about one fourth of the City, were consumed. On Aug. 3, 1778, a smaller fire, starting at Cruger's wharf, destroyed the tract South of Pearl Street, between Coenties Slip and Old Slip.

The ruins made by the two fires remained through the British occupation. There was no reason for rebuilding; and, if there had been a reason, no money was available. The coast-wise trade was dead, and the wharves crumbled through neglect. Many of the more prosperous merchants had fled, taking their goods with them; and they were succeeded by small traders and hucksters. Streets which had been opened before the War became waste land again. Even the necessary repairs on buildings were not made. Public buildings and private houses were used as Prisons or Hospitals or barracks — with the attendant decay. So that, by the end of the occupation, in 1783, the population had dwindled from over 20,000 (Chap. 1) to less than 10,000.

In population, wealth and resources, New York was now a bad third as compared with Philadelphia and Boston. Her returning exiles did wonders in the way of rebuilding; and they had made great progress down to the Inauguration of Washington, in 1789. But, in spite of these efforts, the glories of Wall Street were short lived; the dream of the City as a National Capital was soon over; and Philadelphia secured the prize for a time. The result might have been different if New York had been able to recover sooner from the blight of the British occupation. Of all the American Cities, it paid the heaviest toll to the conflict for Independence. As the event proved, it would have been more to her interest if the conflict had been settled at Boston, in 1776. (Chap. 2)\*

#### EVACUATION DAY

On Mar. 24, 1783, the Secretary of Foreign Affairs, Robert R. Livingston, notified Washington at West Point that a General Peace had been declared; and, on Apr. 9, it was proclaimed by the Town Major, from the steps of the City Hall. From this time on, the exiled Whigs began to return and take possession of their deserted, and often ruined, houses and estates. Their residences are mentioned in their respective biographies, in Part Two of this work.

The preliminaries to the Evacuation were arranged between Washington and Carleton, at Dobb's Ferry; and between Gov. Clinton and Carleton, through Egbert Benson. (Clinton Pap., 8. 139-144) On Nov. 18, a meeting of returned Exiles, at Cape's Tavern, resolved to preserve order on the day of the Evacuation, which had been fixed for Nov. 25. (Ap. B. 42) On the morning of that day, the American Army, under the command of Gen. Knox, marched from Harlem to the Bowery, where it remained

\* See Dawson's "N. Y. City during the American Revolution." Also Wilson's "Memorial Hist. N. Y. City," 2. 445-480.



New-York, Nov. 24, -1783.

The Committee appointed to conduct the Order of receiving their Excellencies Governor CLINTON and General WASHINGTON,

**B**EG Leave to inform their Fellow-Citizens, that the Troops, under the Command of Major-General KNOX, will take Possession of the City at the Hour agreed on, Tuesday next; as soon as this may be performed, he will request the Citizens, who may be assembled on Horseback, at the Bowling-Green, the lower End of the Broad-Way, to accompany him to meet their Excellencies Governor CLINTON and General WASHINGTON, at the Bull's Head, in the Bowery---the Citizens on Foot to assemble at or near the Tea-water-Pump at Fresh-water.

#### ORDER OF PROCESSION.

A Party of Horse will precede their Excellencies and be on their flanks---after the General and Governor, will follow the Lieutenant-Governor and Members of the Council for the temporary Government of the Southern Parts of the State---The Gentlemen on Horse-back, eight in Front---those on Foot, in the Rear of the Horse, in like Manner. Their Excellencies, after passing down Queen-Street. and the Line of Troops up the Broadway, will a-light at CAPE'S Tavern.

The Committee hope to see their Fellow-Citizens, conduct themselves with Decency and Decorum on this joyful Occasion.

#### CITIZENS TAKE CARE!!!

**T**HE Inhabitants are hereby informed, that Permission has been obtained from the Commandant, to form themselves in patrols this night, and that every order requisite will be given to the guards, as well to aid and assist, as to give protection to the patrols: And that the countersign will be given to THOMAS TUCKER, No. 51, Water Street; from whom it can be obtained, if necessary.

until 1 o'clock; when, the British posts being withdrawn, the American column marched in and took possession of the City. "Nothing could have been more grateful to New York," wrote Mr. John Austin Stevens, "than this disposition; for in Knox's Artillery command was the favorite Regiment, commanded by Col. John Lamb, and officered by men who like himself were of the earlier Patriots and Sons of Liberty." The order of the Procession is given in Clinton Papers, 8. 297-299. The Resolutions of the Exiles and their conduct of the Procession are in Ap. B. 42.

It is worthy of note that it was the State of New York, and not the United States, which took possession of the City; also, that it was not so much the State as the Temporary Government of the Southern District which was in evidence. (Chap. 12) On the evening of Nov. 25, Gov. Clinton gave a dinner to Washington and other General Officers of the Army. (Clinton Pap., 8. 299-300) The interesting items of the several Entertainments are given in Ap. C. 219-221.

Thompson ("Long Island," 1. 232) gives the story of an eyewitness of the Evacuation:

I was at the Provost, or City Prison, about ten o'clock in the morning, when an American guard relieved the British guard at that place. The latter joined a detachment of British Troops, then on parade in Broadway, which wheeled on the right, into platoons, and marched down Broadway to the Battery, where they embarked in boats, and went on board of the shipping lying at anchor in the North River. About eleven o'clock I saw General Washington and suite, at the head of a detachment of American Troops, march down Pearl Street to the Battery; on their arrival, they expected to set the American Stripes on the flag-staff, but they found the halliards unrove and the staff slushed. The departing salute was fired; and, before the last gun, the American Flag waved in the wind at the top of the staff — an American sailor having managed to climb the staff with an halliard, which he rove and descended; when the Colors were hoisted to the tree top amid the huzzas of thousands of spectators. The sailor received his hat crown half full of silver pieces for the service.



THE EVACUATION OF NEW YORK CITY BY THE BRITISH NOVEMBER 25, 1776

(From an Old Print)

## CHAPTER TWENTY — THE RETURN TO LONG ISLAND

We now resume the story of the Refugees in Connecticut as we left it at the end of Chapter 17. It must be remembered that while the greater part of them came from Long Island, yet a considerable number came from New York City.

The Census which was taken on Long Island in the Summer of 1776 has proved of great value in identifying the Refugees. (Ap. A. 47-55) It was also important, because it was taken just before the British occupation. Based on this Census, the Provincial Convention, on July 20, estimated that there were, on Nassau (now Long) Island: 25,000 to 30,000 people; 100,000 horned cattle, and a much larger number of sheep.

Thompson ("Long Island," 1. 286 et seq.) gives a partial statement of the population of the Island. The full statement is given by Wood ("First Settlements on L. I.," p. 157), as follows:

	1731	1771	1786	1790	1800	1810
Kings.....	2,150	3,623	3,986	4,495	5,740	8,303
Queens.....	7,895	10,980	13,084	16,014	16,983	19,336
Suffolk.....	7,675	13,128	13,793	16,440	19,444	21,113
Total.....	17,720	27,731	30,863	36,949	42,167	48,752

## ESTIMATED NUMBER OF THE REFUGEES

Various estimates have been made as to the number of the Refugees who came to Connecticut; but the larger of the estimates, as many as 20,000, are not warranted by the Claims made by the Refugees in Appendix C. It is unlikely that any considerable number neglected to make a Claim. In Appendix C., four Captains brought 121 heads of families; representing 676 individuals, and 58 single persons. The average for all was a little over four to a family. Ninety-seven Refugees taken at random, and some of them single, made a total of 579, or less than six to a family. The whole combined, 276, or more than a quarter of the number of Refugees on record, by name, represented 1,313 individuals; or less than five to a family. Thus, while there were families reporting 13, 14, 16 and 18, respectively, yet the smaller families and single individuals bring the average down to less than five. This ratio applied to the whole number of Refugees who are named would make the total not to exceed 5,000, in any case. This was a considerable proportion of the 13,000, named by Wood, above, as the population of Suffolk County, in 1771.

More accurate estimates could be made if the Refugees had given the names of the members of their families; for, in some cases, they probably included slaves.

## SUFFERING IN CONNECTICUT

The Refugees had a long and hard experience in Connecticut. The people of that State were not unfriendly; they did all in the



way of aid and comfort that could have been expected, and all the Records available show few complaints by the Refugees. Although the people of Connecticut had their own problems to solve, they were both cordial and generous to the visitors. But, after all, the experience was one that the Refugees would not have cared to repeat. If they had known what was before them, it is doubtful if many of them would have left Long Island.

Early in their enforced exile, on Apr. 14, 1777, about 170 of them who were voters petitioned the New York Convention asking that they might be represented in the Convention. (Ap. A. 39) This was denied, on the ground that they were residing in, and under the care of, another State. Then, disfranchised both in New York and in Connecticut, they became subject to Poll and Military Taxes in the latter: until they were obliged to petition for exemption. (Ap. E. 32) And, worse still, they were obliged to petition Gov. Clinton for leave to purchase bread in the State of New York. (Ap. B. 3)

What the Refugees suffered is set forth at length in Appendix E. Perhaps the most pitiful of the stories there narrated were told by Dr. Jonathan Havens (Ap. E. 39); David Welden (Ap. E. 51); Benjamin Marvin and others (Ap. E. 111); and Samuel Clark. (Ap. E. 189-192) To the above, the petition of David Vail and John Clark might be added. (Ap. F. 3) See also Chapter 22.

#### CLAIMS FOR EXPENSES.

In making out their Claims, the Refugees often put their animals before themselves and their families:— as, “two loads of effects, 2 hogs and 10 in family;” “one load of effects, 1 cow, 1 hog & 6 in family;” “two loads of Household stuff, 5 hogs & 7 in family.” “Household Goods” frequently appeared as “Household Gods.” In fact, phonetic spelling seemed to be quite common. The requests of the Claimants to pay others than themselves were also of interest:—

Pleas to pay the money Due to me from you to the Barer of this order and in So doing you will oblig yours to Serve.

I Dsiar that you wold a Low 5/6 I paid to a Strangr to bring part of my family that was sick from Sebrock to potrog and my Sun Nathanl paid one Doler to Capt Whitsley for bringing him and his mare a Crose the Sound to the mane this is facts by me.

I shold Be glad if you wold Send the Mony that is dou to Me for Coming of longisland By ordar of Congris as you have gotit and in So doing you will Oblig your frind to Sarv Send By the Bear

..... Now Residing in Enfield Late of Southold Near the Rivers head being obliged to flee from the ministerial Enemy was obliged to hire myself & family Brought from said Southold to Saybrook on Conecticut River that is to say seven in family five of them children & Two Cart Loads of Goods in September Last Past.

Please to pay the Bearer hereof.....the Money that is due to us the Subscribers for bringing of People Stock &c from Long island in the year 1776. the Reason why no Sum is Mentioned is because the accounts have been altered so that we dont know what Sum to Set.

his Restate Shall be your Descharge yor Compliens will oblige yors to Sarve

These are to Desire the gentlemen of the Committe apointed to Receive Examin and reporte on the Sundry Clames of the Inhabitance of Long island

removing with their families & affects to Connetcut to Desire the above jentlemen or Either of them that have the mony in there hands to Pay what is Due to me to the barer hereof & this order Shall Be their Security.

The Claims were sworn to by the Refugees before a Justice of the Peace; and sometimes they were certified by Col. Henry B. Livingston of the 4th Line. The Committee of Inspection of the Town wherein the Claim was made then passed upon it. The Committee occasionally cut down the Claim from one third to one half, "by an overcharge" or "by a deduction on almost everything."

Finally, the three Auditors approved of the Claim, and the Claimant received his pay, either from the Auditors or from the Treasurer of the State of New York.

There is a conspicuous instance of "graft" as it existed in those days. The owner of a boat made a Claim for freighting his own goods, swore to his Claim before himself as Justice of the Peace and approved his Claim as Clerk of the Committee of Inspection of the Town in which he lived.

#### TREATMENT OF THE CLAIMS

On Nov. 26, 1776, the New York Committee of Safety provided that a Committee, not named, should collect the Accounts, or Claims, of those who had left Long Island. (Ap. A. 21) On Dec. 3, the Committee of Safety asked Col. Livingston to send an Account of the families, and their effects, which he had brought to Connecticut. (Ap. A. 22) In accordance with the action first named above, the Committee, on Dec. 31, appointed three of the Refugees, Thomas Dering, John Foster and Capt. Thomas Wickham a Committee, or Board of Auditors, to pass upon the Claims of the Refugees. (Ap. A. 21) Other Accounts were procured by Ezra L'Hommedieu, Thomas Tredwell, Burnet Miller and David Gelston (also Refugees) by a resolution of the Committee of Safety, Jan. 17, 1777. (Ap. A. 30) The same Committee, on Jan. 27, ordered Matthew Adgate, Simon Stevens and David Gelston, as a Committee, to report upon some method of reimbursing New York for the expense of transporting stock and effects from Long Island (Ap. A. 33); and, on Apr. 14, the New York Convention appointed Gouverneur Morris, John Sloss Hobart and Gen. John Morin Scott a Committee to approach the Continental Congress as to the propriety of charging the expense to the United States. (Ap. A. 41)

Meantime, on Dec. 24, 1776, a claim of £674. 9. 0 Lawful, or £899. 5. 4 N. Y. Currency, had been received by the Auditors of the New York Provincial Congress. Those Auditors were: Matthew Adgate, Alexander Webster and Benjamin Newkirk. (Ap. A. 25. Ap. C. 95) On Mar. 17, 1777, Messrs. Adgate and Webster resigned. Thereafter, in addition to Mr. Newkirk, the Auditors of the Congress were Jacob Cuyler and Christopher Tappen.

In January, 1783, a Resolution was passed in the Upper House of the Connecticut Legislature, but it was negatived in the Lower

House. This provided that the Committee on Pay Table should collect the Claims of the Selectmen of Norwich for "supporting, nursing and doctoring some Refugees from Long Island, in great distress, sickness and want;" and that such Claims should be charged to the State of New York. (Ap. E. 194) What became of these Claims is not recorded.

#### ACCOUNTS OF THE AUDITORS

The Auditors in Connecticut, Messrs. Dering, Foster and Wickham, transacted nearly all of their business at Middletown. They charged per day—for time, 12 s. each; for board, 2 s.; and for horse-keeping, 6 d. These services aggregated:—Dering, £24. 14. 3 (Ap. C. 1); Foster, £95. 6. 5 (Ap. C. 2); Wickham, £13. 3. 0. (Ap. C. 3. See also Ap. C. 5. Nos. 125-127) There were frequent items "for liquor for the Committee," that is, for the Auditors. Wickham was often absent, on service as the Captain of a Privateer; and the Claims were passed upon by the other two Auditors. The private Claims of the Auditors were: Dering, £91. 6. 3. (Ap. C. 7); Foster, £78. 6. 0 (Ap. C. 8); Wickham, £19. 11. (Ap. C. 9)

The Auditors had completed the greater part of their work by Mar. 3, 1777. On that date they wrote a letter to the New York Convention and sent with it "a great bundle of Accounts" as described in the Convention Proceedings of Mar. 17. (Ap. A. 37) These Accounts are printed in full in Appendix C. Later information was sent by Messrs. Dering and Foster, on Aug. 7. (Ap. A. 45) On Oct. 4, 1777, David Gelston receipted for the Claims of 185 Refugees—a total of £1,797. 14. 7 Lawful, or £2,396. 19. 5 York. This was paid to Mr. Gelston, Oct. 4, 1777. (Ap. C. 4) The Accounts, proper, of the Auditors included the Claims of 124 Refugees as well as the Claims of the Auditors for Expenses—a total of £2,292. 5 Lawful, or £3,056. 6. 8 York. This was also paid, Oct. 4. (Ap. C. 5) The final settlement of the Auditors was for £519. 17. 5 Lawful, or £693. 3. 2 York; which was paid to David Gelston and Ezra L'Hommedieu, Nov. 3, 1778. (Ap. C. 6)

Thus the total expense to the State of New York was £4,609. 17. 0 Lawful, or £6,146. 9. 3 York. "Lawful" described what was Lawful money in Connecticut. "Add  $\frac{1}{3}$  to bring into York" meant that the fraction, if added, made the equivalent in the prevailing currency in the State of New York.

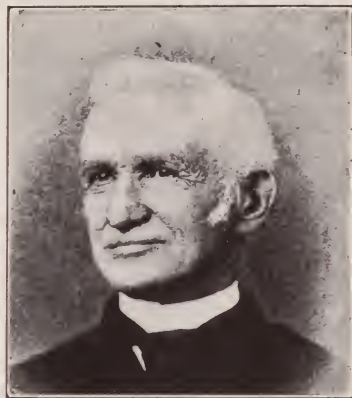
Some of the comments of the Auditors were amusing:—

The within named..... is at a great distance but well known to Mr. John Foster who informes he directed him to charge at the rates allowed others vizt 10 shillings pr Cart Load &c & believes he has charged them agreeable to directions.

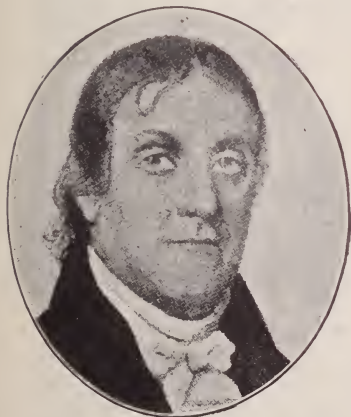
For the Remainder of the Acct we Leave it to ye Consideration of the Convention at the Same time Make no Doubt But that all the Sums were paid as the Gentns Character is Well Known to us, but Doubting our Authority to Determin it have Referd it as above

The Reason of this Acct being passed without a Certificate from the Committee the Distance of forty Miles Must be Travild in order to Git the Same attested and the Service was Performed to our Personal Knowledge





*Henry Onderdonk Jr. Elpher Whitaker.*



*Silas Wood Frances M. Caulkins.*

The within Acct is so surcumstanced that the person who brought over the Effects &c the owners of them are not able to attend the Committee but from information of a person of Credit who assisted in receiving the things & being well Knowing to the oweners honesty we are of opinion it is just & true

The above named.....being gone to Boston the vouchers are not produced but may be had on his return if required we believe him to be a just man and that there is due to him etc.

John Foster & Thomas Wickham Esqrs two of the Committee appointed to examine the Accts against the State of New York for bringing off inhabitants & Effects from Long Island being with their famalies at a great distance from this place, and from each other is the reason why the above acct is signed by only one of the Committee appointed for that purpose. On examination of the above think it a just acct & that there is due etc.

The above named.....being absent sometime past as a Doctor on board a private Sloop of war fitted out by a number of the inhabitants which have removed with their famalies from Long Island the vouchers for his Acct cannot be obtained, but as we are well knowing to the person & his carrector being well established are of opinion he paid the above some and it is justly due to him.

I am personally Knowing of the above Acct. & think it Very Rsonable Said.....being one of a Committee appointed by the Saybrook Committee for taking care of the people as them came off.

#### THE RETURN BEGINS

As the theater of the War, in 1780, had shifted to the Southern States, the British Troops were withdrawn from the Eastern end of Long Island; thus giving a chance for the return of the Refugees. In March of that year, John and Timothy Wells had leave to return from Preston to Long Island (Ap. D. 46. Ap. E. 57-59); and, in April, Dr. Silas Halsey petitioned to return to his home in Southampton, reciting that the enemy had "withdrawn from that part of the Island and left them in the peaceable enjoyment of their estates." (Ap. E. 54-56)

On May 29, 1781, Maj. John Davis wrote from Saybrook, to Gov. Clinton, that many of the inhabitants of Suffolk County had requested him and Capt. John Grinnell to apply to the Governor for permission "to move off from Long Island into the State of New York." (Clinton Pap., 6. 915) On Aug. 20, following, Capt. Grinnell wrote, from Danbury, to Gov. Clinton that he was waiting for the decision of Gov. Trumbull and Council as to whether Gov. Clinton's Permits to sundry persons to remove from Long Island shall be useful to them; that Col. Floyd had advised that the goods be landed at Fairfield, instead of Middletown; and that men were needed on the Island, to keep the plunderers from robbing the wagons. Capt. [George] Codwise, he thought, would be a proper man to command them. As soon as he had Gov. Trumbull's answer, Capt. Grinnell asserted, he expected that Lt. [Caleb] Brewster would convey him across the Sound. (Same ref., 7. 237, 238)

These movements toward Long Island, with many others, anticipated the notice of Sir Guy Carleton, on Nov. 19, 1783, that he intended to evacuate all of the Island East of Hempstead on Nov. 22. (Same ref., 8. 283)

## A SAD HOME-COMING

In Chapter 19 we have seen how the gloom of the dwellers in New York City was changed to joy when the enemy finally departed. There had been losses of property and of business; but all was forgotten for the moment in the satisfaction of once more possessing the City. Fire-works, illuminations, entertainments, the presence of the Commander-in-Chief of the Army — all these added to the spectacular effect.

There was nothing spectacular on Long Island. The situation there was a tragedy. Nearly all of the Refugees were men of small means. They returned one by one; not in large groups, as was the case in New York. They found their properties wasted, and often destroyed altogether. Their average age was older than that of the Refugees from the City; and, in discouragement and poverty, they must begin life anew. And while New York suffered beyond the fate of any other City; yet Long Island suffered more than any other rural district, save perhaps the Valley of the Mohawk.



BACK TO LONG ISLAND  
(From "Historic Huntington")

These men were unable to weather the storm, and lost everything. Many fine properties that had been handed down from father to son for more than a hundred years passed to other families. (Craven's "Mattituck," p. 133)

## THE ENEMY DEFAULTS

Much of this suffering and loss might have been avoided if the enemy had paid the obligations to which he was committed by giving receipts for property that had been taken.

Sir Guy Carleton, in Apr., 1783, when Evacuation was at hand, instituted a Board of Commissioners for the purpose of adjusting such demands against the British Army as had not been settled. The Claims of the people of the Town of Huntington alone, for property taken from them for the use of the Army, which were supported by the receipts of British Officers, or by other evidence, amounted to £7249, 9s. 6d.; and this amount was not supposed to comprise one fourth part of the property which was taken from the people of Huntington without compensation. These Claims were sent to New York to be laid before the Board of Commissioners. But the Board sailed for



England without attending to them; and the owners of the property were left without redress. If the other Towns on the Island suffered half so much in proportion as Huntington, the loss sustained by Long Island alone, during the War, exceeded \$500,000. (Wood's "First Settlements on L. I.," p. 119)

This exceeded the loss in Westchester County; which was estimated at £70,000., or \$175,000. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n — Spt.," p. 251) There was probably further loss in Westchester, as the above related only to damages by the American Army.

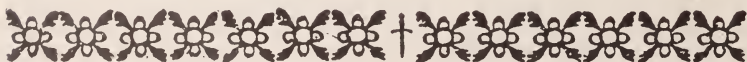
#### INGRATITUDE OF THE STATE

Nor was this all that the end of the War brought to the inhabitants of Long Island. Wood (Same ref., p. 120), goes on to say, in substance, that much as the people of Long Island had suffered from the oppression and cruelty of their invaders, they were not permitted to taste the sweets of liberty until it was in some degree embittered by the unkindness of their friends. It was their unhappy lot, resulting principally from their geographical position, to be abandoned, in a great measure, by their Country, and to fall into the power of the enemy. It was their misfortune and not their fault, that they were not within the American lines. They had been disarmed, and were now in subjection to the enemy, instead of being employed in the field against him.

For all this, an Act was passed, Mar. 17, 1783, by which those on Long Island, as in other places, who should be prosecuted for damages to the property of others, which had been committed even under Military Orders, were prohibited from pleading that matter in justification, or giving it in evidence under the general issue, to prevent or diminish a recovery. But, still worse, by an Act of May 6, 1784, a tax to raise £100,000, was levied upon the Southern District (the portion of Long Island being £37,000) to be appropriated as a compensation to other parts of the State; the former not having been in a condition to take an active part in the War against the common enemy. (Wood, as above)

The Refugee, John Lloyd, Jr., stated that he expected to be thus taxed. (Ap. E. 137)

Wood (as above) justly observes that both of these Acts were flagrant violations of the doctrine of equal rights, and of the immutable principles of justice. They were partial and oppressive in their operation. They proved that an abuse of power is almost always consequent upon the possession of it; and that such abuse is not confined to those only, who, in every age and nation, have been stigmatized as the enemies of free government. This sentiment is concurred in by Hedges ("Bridge Hampton Address" — 1910, p. 59); and by Thompson. ("Long Island," 1. 211-214)

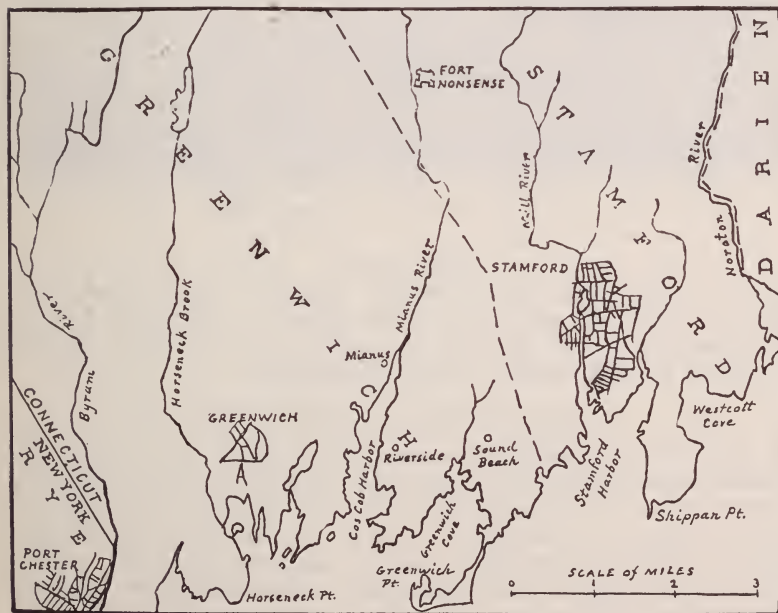


# FOURTH DIVISION—LOCAL CONDUCT OF THE WAR

## CHAPTER TWENTY-ONE—WESTCHESTER COUNTY AND CONNECTICUT

The six Chapters (21-26) of this Fourth Division might have followed the Second Division in order to close the active part of the War. But they have been deferred until now because it seemed best to interpolate, in the Third Division, the story of the Refugees—the main object of this work. After learning who the Refugees were, what they did and what became of them, we are ready to end the story of the Revolutionary War with incidents, local to Westchester County and Connecticut, in which many of the Refugees took a prominent part.

Maps of the coast lines of Long Island, along the Sound, and views of several of the harbors, may be found in Chapters 23-26. The vicinity of Stamford, and the mouth of the Connecticut River, are represented in this Chapter; while the coast line of Connect-



PORT CHESTER, N. Y.—GREENWICH AND STAMFORD, CONN.

(Drawn specially for this work)

icut from Greenwich to Norwalk, the harbor of New London and the vicinity of Norwalk are shown in Chapter 26.

#### STRATEGIC IMPORTANCE OF WESTCHESTER

The County of Westchester, New York, stretches North from New York City along the Hudson River to Peekskill, at the beginning of the Highlands (Chap. 5); and North East, on Long Island Sound, to Port Chester. Midway between the River and the Sound are the heights of North Castle whither Washington retreated after the Battle of White Plains. (Chap. 4) Col. Tallmadge made them the center of his operations. (Chap. 26) A line of defensive works extended from Peekskill through North Castle to the vicinity of Stamford, in Connecticut. The camp and works at Redding, Connecticut, formed a reserve station at the rear. These works defended New England from attack by land. North of the works the hills rose higher, both in Westchester and in Connecticut—a region which the enemy never visited for fear that his base might be cut off. The sole exception was Tryon's Raid on Danbury. (Chap. 26)

Westchester, therefore, was a "buffer" between New York and New England. A portion of it, called "The Neutral Ground," owed allegiance to neither side. Here dwelt the British "Cow Boys" and the American "Skinners"—characters of such easy virtue that they would plunder Whigs and Tories alike and then meet to divide the spoil. The Cow Boys were assisted by a class known as "The Refugees." They, also, were Tories; and not to be confounded with the American Refugees from Long Island and New York City.

The Military organization of the Tories was under Col. James de Lancey who was captured, in 1777, and confined at Hartford; where the Whig Committee of the County begged that he be kept. (Clinton Pap., 2. 564-566) The Americans had several Regiments of Militia under Colonels Drake, Thomas, VanCortlandt, Crane, Ludington and Benedict ("N. Y. in the Rev'n.," pp. 149, 204-217), which served the defensive works, and did scout duty along the shores of Long Island Sound. Many of the Refugees from Long Island served in these Regiments. The chief Raid of the enemy into Westchester took place in 1779, when Tarleton tried to capture Sheldon's Light Dragoons.\*

#### THE DEFENCES OF CONNECTICUT

The trend of the Fortifications, noted above, was toward the South East; and at the extreme, on the Sound, somewhat ambitious works went by the name of "The Fort" said to have been laid out by Putnam. The location is about three and a half miles North West of Stamford. Later, and unappreciative, generations have called it "Fort Nonsense." It was anything but that; for not only did it serve its purpose as a part of the defensive

\* See Dawson's "Westchester Co. During the Amn. Rev'n."



chain, but it also proved its usefulness more than once. It was the one point, in this locality, which all of the enemy's raiders feared to put between themselves and their bases of retreat. Tryon dodged it in his Raids on Danbury and Ridgefield, in 1777; and on Norwalk, in 1779. (Chap. 26) After his attack on Greenwich, also in 1779, Tryon advanced toward Stamford which, already, had been warned by the fleeing Putnam. (Same ref.) Gen. Lee, in command of the American Troops, and supported by the Fort, made a stand on Palmer's Hill. Tryon crossed the Mianus River; but withdrew when he saw the strength of the position and the danger of a flank movement. At times, the Fort had a garrison of 800 men. It is still well preserved.



FORT NONSENSE — NEAR STAMFORD, CONN.

#### STAMFORD

Stamford had a strategic position. The harbor lay between Palmer's Hill and Richmond Hill on the West, and Noroton Hill on the East. It was more secure than Greenwich at the West, Middlesex (now Darien) and Norwalk at the East, or Danbury and Ridgefield at the North. Here was a depot of supplies of Medical and Military stores; and here Hospitals for sick and wounded Continental soldiers were established. ("Picturesque Stamford," p. 76) Directly opposite to Huntington and Lloyd's Neck, on Long Island, it was a constant menace to the enemy at both places. Col. Tallmadge (See "The Refugees from L. I. to Conn.") made it a point of departure in his Raids on Long Island. (Chap. 26) Capt. Ebenezer Jones left the harbor on his celebrated adventure with a sloop of the enemy (Chap. 25); and Capt. Niles, of the famous "Spy" cruised between Stamford and Nantucket, in 1776. (Huntington's "Stamford," p. 224.

Also Chap. 24) On Jan. 22, 1776, Gen. Lee, with 1,200 Continentals, came to Stamford; and there he remained while the Committee of Safety in New York City was declining the help of "outsiders" in preparing against the invasion of the enemy — a hesitation which was turned to acceptance by Gen. Waterbury. (Huntington's "Stamford," p. 224. Also Chap. 3)

#### NEW LONDON

New London had the only Fortification on the Connecticut shore when the War began, and this was a small battery of nine guns. (Caulkins' "New London," pp. 509, 510) As the War progressed, new defences were built, all of which were finally merged into Forts Trumbull and Griswold, but even these were helpless against the Raid of Arnold, in 1781. (Chap. 26) From 1776 to 1781, New



LUCRETIA SHAW



LUCRETIA ELY

London was in constant fear of landings from the numerous Ships of the enemy which cruised through the Sound. It was natural to expect retaliation upon the port which harbored many of the American Privateers (Chap. 24); but nothing serious had taken place before Arnold came. (Caulkins "New London," pp. 524-534)

Capt. Nathaniel Shaw, Jr. (Ap. I. 11), was the trusted friend of Gov. Trumbull, and the confidential agent of the Continental Congress. About his old stone house centered the more important transactions of the War in this locality. The New London County Historical Society has been fortunate in securing the house for a permanent home. Within its walls are, the Chamber occupied by Washington, Trumbull and other distinguished guests; the tables on which Washington and his Officers dined after the siege of Boston, and before the troubles about New York commenced; and relics of Arnold while he was still loyal to the American cause. (See p. 84)

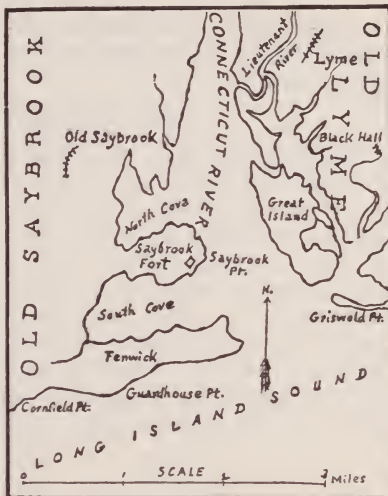
As Naval Officer of the Port, Capt. Shaw had charge of the exchanges of American Prisoners of War. (Chap. 11) He kept many of them at his house until they had recovered from their sufferings in New York City. It was while attending certain returned Prisoners that his wife, Lucretia, contracted a disease from which she died.

THE INTERIOR PROTECTED

While other places on the shore of Long Island Sound beside Stamford and New London were protected, none of them became prominent during the War except the Forts at New London, at the time of Arnold's Raid. (Chap. 26) The defences at Norwalk, Guilford and New Haven were inconsiderable (Same ref.); while the Fort at Saybrook was never attacked. And yet, however weak, all of these defences kept the British from penetrating the interior for fear of arousing the Militia by an Alarm; or of their retreat

being cut off by the loss of their boats. So that their efforts were confined to Raids (Same ref.), or to Excursions like the capture of Rev. Moses Mather and his congregation. (Chap. 22)

Thus every one in Connecticut was safe, unless he dwelt within striking distance of the Sound. The upland communities knew no physical disturbance from the War. Middletown, Simsbury and Hartford held Prisoners in security. (Chap. 11) Even Lyme and Saybrook were exempt from disturbances. Gov. Trumbull (Chap. 1) carried on the conflict, for Connecticut, from his War Office, in Lebanon; while the women of Litchfield were secure when they melted the statue of George III. into bullets. (Chap. 9) As Hon. Henry P. Hedges wrote ("Southampton Address"—1890):



MOUTH OF THE CONNECTICUT RIVER  
(Drawn specially for this work)



WAR OFFICE OF GOV. TRUMBULL—LEBANON, CONN.  
(From Lossing's "Field Book," 1. 602)

wrote of their surprise at the attainments and the brilliant conversation of the women they met in public assemblies, surpassing the female leaders of society in the capitals of Europe. When at a brilliant assemblage of the President and high government officials and foreign ministers at Philadelphia in 1790, the English Minister said courteously to Senator Tracy, of Connecticut,

European travellers in America about the time of the Revolution



"Your American women would be admired even at St. James;" his reply was—"Yes, I have no doubt of it,—they are admired even at Litchfield Hill."

Middletown, Connecticut, was the resort of many of the American and French Army Officers when they were not in actual service—which circumstance may account for the eminently polite and hospitable character of the inhabitants to the present time. (Nicoll H. Dering's MS. Record of the Life of Thomas Dering—about 1818).

#### OTHER INCIDENTS OF THE CONTEST

Toward the close of actual hostilities, in 1781, the march of Rochambeau and his Frenchmen from Newport to the Hudson River was an incident which deserves mention. This took place in the summer, after the important Conference at the Webb House, at Wethersfield. (Chap. 6) The route of Rochambeau was across the whole State of Connecticut. At Saybrook, he was entertained by Col. John Ely and his family. At Stamford, he made his headquarters at the historic Webb Tavern, sometimes known as the Old Washington House. (See p. 84)

It is said that, Lafayette held a reception at the Davenport House on Davenport Ridge, about five miles North of Stamford.\*

## CHAPTER TWENTY-TWO — PREDATORY EXCURSIONS

From that moment [the abandonment of Long Island] the two coasts were hostile; and an inveterate system of smuggling, marauding, plundering and kidnapping took place on both sides, in comparison with which a common state of honorable warfare might be taken for peace and good neighborhood. On the Connecticut side this was done under the covert of secrecy. (Caulkins' "New London," p. 522)

In Chapter 17 it has been related that, at first, the Local Authorities of Connecticut controlled the movement of the Refugees across the Sound; and that, after several months, the control passed from them to a Committee of the New York Provincial Congress. It was quite easy for the Refugees from Long Island to find an asylum in Connecticut. Not so, in regard to their temporary return; as they soon found to their consternation.

#### DIFFICULT TO RETURN TO LONG ISLAND

While the Civil Authorities of Connecticut had been superseded as agents through whom the Refugees might go back, the Authorities were alive as to the trips the Refugees desired to make to their former homes. So we find the Authority and Selectmen of Guilford, Branford, Haddam, and other Towns, giving permission to return, temporarily, while, at Saybrook, the power

\* See "Picturesque Stamford," p. 78. Also Hall's "Life of Parsons." Also Hinman's "Historical Collection of the Part Sustained by Conn. during the War of the Rev'n."

was assumed by Capt. John Shipman, Jr., Commandant of the Fort. In other localities, it was delegated to Col. Jabez Chapman, Col. St. John, Col. William Ledyard, Brig. Gen. Andrew Ward, Brig. Gen. Gold S. Silliman and Jabez Hamlin, the Naval Officer at Middletown.

On May 5, 1777, Gov. Trumbull addressed the Committee of Saybrook in answer to its query for instructions, through Obadiah Jones Chairman of the Committee having in charge the temporary return of the Refugees. He thought the Refugees should apply to the State of New York for directions as to their removal. He said that he should not, and advised the Committee not to, give Permits for such removal; and as to the removal of stock, "it will be serving the enemy." (Ap. A. 46) By this time, the Local Authorities of Connecticut were no longer allowed to give Permits, for that power had passed over to the General Assembly; but the Local Authorities might recommend that Permits be issued. In January, 1780, the Connecticut Legislature passed a Resolution giving to the Governor, and to the Council of Safety in the recess of the Assembly, the authority to grant Permits if the persons applying were well recommended by the Civil Authority in, and Selectmen of, the Towns in which such Refugees resided; and "always provided they never give permission to carry on any kind of provision except stores for the voyage, nor to bring off any British goods or merchandize." (Ap. D. 43)

Permits to go to Long Island by a Flag of Truce became more and more difficult to obtain as the War progressed. Much of the difficulty arose from the Predatory Excursions and the Illicit Trade. (Chap. 23) Finally, Permits were given sparingly by Gov. Trumbull. The Army Officers in Connecticut required good reasons before they would grant requests. Gen. David Waterbury was one of the most strict of the Officers; and he spoke with authority. (Ap. D. 49) In the end, but few Flags were allowed; except for the exchange of Prisoners. (Chap. 11) A fac simile of a British Permit for a Flag of Truce is on p. 179; Gov. Trumbull's Permit, on p. 203.

#### SAD PLIGHT OF THE REFUGEES

There was good reason for occasional visits to Long Island by the Refugees. The greater part of them had left their homes on short notice, and with little provision for the future in money, clothing or food. Supplies of all must be had. They had been forced to abandon everything they could not lease or sell; and even the leases were of little value. Stock, which could neither be taken away nor sold, was abandoned. The temporary return meant an almost hopeless effort to collect a rental; the taking of a pitiful sum in barter; or ruinous mortgages on their land, the sole basis of their prosperity. While farming, as then conducted, was somewhat crude, yet meat, hides and tallow were among the more valuable assets; and shorn of these, they suffered. The Refugees were also deprived of hay and cordwood, which were easily transported by sloop along the Sound. But they had lost their vessels,

and they were compelled to furnish both wood and hay to the enemy.

To these deprivations, add the suffering of their families from insufficient food and clothing, and the situation of the Refugees was most pitiful. Listen to the words of three of them:

Your Memorialist was drove from the City of New York on the arrival of the British Troops with a large Family, and at a very Considerable Expence, arriv'd at this Place where he has Resided for more than Two Years past.

From a Constant attachment to the American cause, he was obliged with his wife & family of small children to fly from his home in New York in the year 1776 & to take refuge in the Country, to the total stop and ruin of his business.

Being firmly attached to the American Cause Took an Active part on principle of her Cause Being Just, and fearing we Should fall a Sacrifice to the Relentless Rage of more than a Barbarous foe — removed with our wives and Little ones into this State for refuge.

See, also, Chapter 20.

#### ABUSE OF PRIVILEGES

The earlier errands of the Refugees to Long Island for supplies were necessary, as has been stated above; and the privilege of returning temporarily was not abused. Gradually, however, the zeal of some of them to injure the enemy led them to injure their own friends also. So that, even if the Refugees returned to procure supplies, they were liable to be robbed before they could return to Connecticut. It was then but a step to an active participation in the Illicit Trade. The Predatory Excursions, therefore, became a connecting link between the legitimate efforts of the Refugees to procure supplies and the illegitimate Trade.

As early as January, 1776, John Brickell, of Queens County, complained that he had been robbed. (Ap. A. 45)

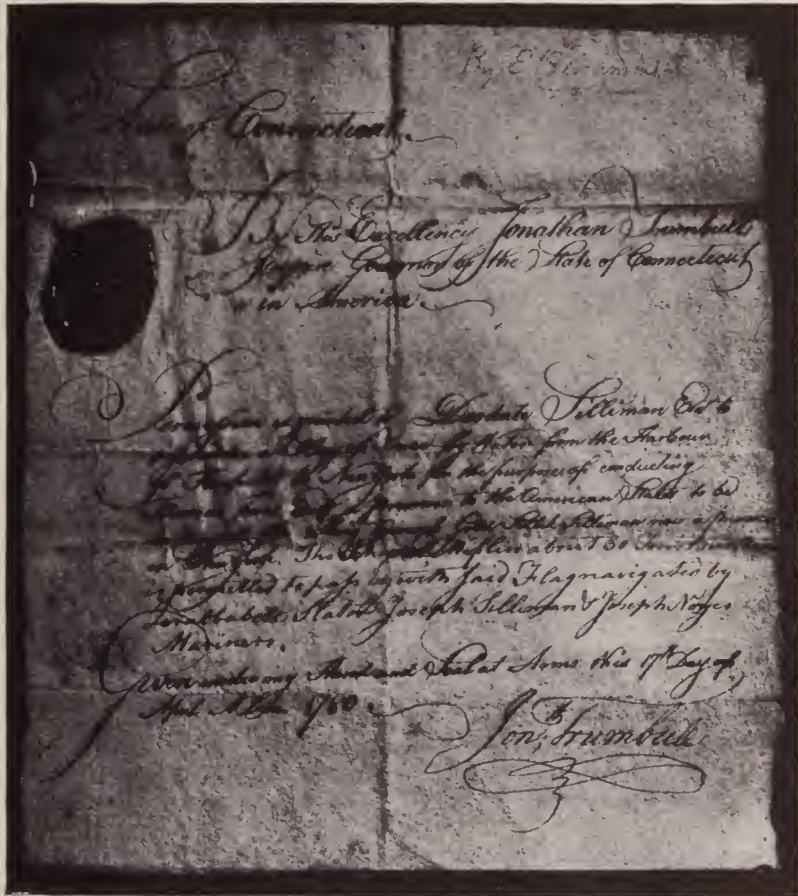
Rev. Samuel Buell (Ap. I. 2), on Sept. 22, 1776, while the Refugees were still fleeing to Connecticut, wrote "The people are as a torch on fire at both ends, which will be speedily consumed; for the Continental Whigs carry off their stock and produce, and the British punish them for allowing it to go. I hope the Whigs will not oppress the oppressed, but let the stock alone."

On Sept. 2, 1777, the Connecticut Committee of Safety approved a commission, issued to Capt. Peter Griffing, to guard the sea coast and Sound and Islands on the coast of that State, and to make Prisoners of such as he shall take in arms or carrying on War against these States. (Ap. D. 8) But, as there was complaint that Capt. Griffing had plundered certain of the Refugees, he was notified to appear before the Governor and Council on Aug. 18, 1778. (Ap. D. 8, 12) Gov. Trumbull also notified Capt. Jesse Leavenworth, on Aug. 4, 1778, to restore certain property which he had taken. (Ap. D. 12) On Aug. 11, Gov. Trumbull wrote to Capt. Jonathan Vail and Capt. Jeremiah Rogers as to complaints, which had been made, and directed them to appear before him and the Council on Aug. 18. (Ap. D. 16) The Governor also, on Aug. 11, notified Capt. Peter Hallock and Capt. Jonathan Salmon to restore certain property which they had taken. (Ap.



D. 15) All of these Captains, with the exception of Leavenworth, were Refugees.

Ebenezer Dayton, called by the enemy "the head of the banditti," made many daring Excursions from Connecticut. So completely were the inhabitants terrorized by "the Whale-Boat men" that they placed iron bars at their doors and windows. And the



GOV. TRUMBULL'S PERMIT FOR THE SILLIMAN FLAG OF TRUCE (P. 206)

(Original owned by the Conn. Historical Society. Photographed specially for this work)

worst of it was that the outrages often came from those who were supposed to be the friends of the outraged. This is nowhere else so clearly set forth as in the Memorial of Jonathan Havens and several other Refugees. (Ap. E. 4-9)

#### THE PRACTICE APPROVED

What should be expected of the private soldier, or of the non-combatant, when Gen. Parsons wrote this, in December 1776: "to

encourage the brave and spirited to enter the service, the General promises them all the plunder they shall take from the enemy, to be equally divided among the officers and men according to their pay." The abuses which followed led Washington, on Jan. 21, 1777, to limit "the indulgence to scouting parties as a reward for the extraordinary fatigue, hardship and danger they were exposed to." (Hall's "Life of Parsons," pp. 86, 87)

Even the Courts of Connecticut sustained the legality of the practice. Parsons brought a test case—William Scudder of Long Island vs. Lt. Col. Gray. The decision was that private property, within the Lines of the enemy, was liable to be plundered by any subject of the United States. On May 2, 1779, Parsons sent a copy of the proceedings, and his protest, to President Jay, of the Continental Congress; but it is evident that the Congress did nothing. A letter addressed by Parsons to Washington, on May 15, took strong ground against the plundering; and this letter, also, seemed to have no effect. ("Life of Parsons," pp. 242-244) The plain truth was that the plundering was backed by public sentiment.

At a meeting of the Connecticut Council of Safety, May 22, 1779, it was voted, That his Excellency the Governor be desired to deliver to Col. Davenport three blank commissions to be by him filled up for persons to go to Long Island to take and capture the enemies of the United American States: Such persons as commissioned to give sufficient bonds not to plunder any of the inhabitants of said Island or to exceed the instructions that may be given them. (Conn. State Records, 2.346)

#### EXCESSES OF THE PRACTICE

"At 2 o'clock last Thursday morning, a party of twelve rebels seized at Coram, in Suffolk County, two wagons loaded with dry goods, the property of Obediah Wright of Southampton. These marauders had been several days on the Island, visited most parts, and committed many robberies; especially at the house of Col. Floyd, Setauket, which they robbed of goods, and cash to a considerable amount; and took some property of Mr. Dunbar, who rides down the Island occasionally, and happened to lodge in the house that night." ("N. Y. Gazette," Feb. 16, 1778—as quoted in Thompson's "Long Island," I. 206) On Oct. 22 and 23, 1778, Eleazer Whitman and Simeon Crossman robbed Arthur Dinge, Nehemiah Heart, Jr. and Philip Platt, all of Huntington. (Clinton Pap., 4. 199, 200)

Lt. Caleb Brewster wrote from Fairfield, Connecticut, Aug. 20, 1781, to Gov. Clinton that, on the 14th inst., about midnight, two boats landed at Miller's Place. The crew of one of them demanded entrance at the house of Capt. Ebenezer Miller; and asked for his arms; which were given up. His son, on opening an upper window, was shot dead. The other crew visited Mr. Andrew Miller, and when he opened the door "one of the party struck him with the breech of his gun, broke the bone over his eye, tore

his eye all to pieces, broke his cheek bone and left him for dead." Other parties plundered the houses of Simon Flint and Gilbert Flint, at Oyster Bay; and hung the latter until he was almost dead. Still other parties went to Great Neck and treated Maj. Richard Thorne and Esqr. Coulne in the same way. "There's not a night but they are over if boates can cross; people cant ride the roads but what they are robbed." (Clinton Pap., 7. 233, 234)

On Sept. 21, 1781, a number of the inhabitants of Southold and Shelter Island protested to Gov. Clinton against the plunderers. They had been obliged to make Prisoners of some of those lawless men. On Friday, the 14th, two boats loads of them, from Connecticut, took sheep from Joseph Havens, at Southampton; and on the 15th they ransacked the houses of Nicoll Havens, Capt. James Havens, and the Widow Payne, on Shelter Island. On Sunday, the 16th, they landed at Southold, robbed David Gardiner, knocked down Joseph Peck, beat Mr. L'Hommedieu and his wife ("aged persons") and threatened to fire the house of the Widow Moore. The complaint was signed, among others, by the Refugees Judge Samuel Landon, James Havens and Joseph Peck. (Same ref., 7. 343-346)

Excursions of this sort were not confined to Long Island and Connecticut. In the neighboring County of Westchester, New York, we read that on Nov. 18, 1777, Gen. Tryon sent Troops to burn the houses at Phillips Manor, on the Hudson. The women and children were turned into the street, and the men were made Prisoners. In retaliation, the house of Oliver DeLancey was burned. ("Life of Parsons," pp. 127-132) Both the Whigs and the Tories had representatives among the roving bands which carried on this kind of warfare.

Like all Tragedies, the Predatory Excursions were occasionally relieved by a Comedy. Certain raiders of the enemy were sighted one Sunday just before they reached Sag Harbor. It was time for the evening service; in fact, the bell was ringing. All of the village maidens were told to join the choir, whether or not they could sing. The visitors were attracted to the Church by the melody; and the musical service was unusually long. In the meantime, the parents had buried the family silver and the visitors lost the object of their raid. To this day, the silver is occasionally uncovered in the back yards of Sag Harbor.

#### EXCURSIONS AFTER PRISONERS

Gen. Sir Henry Clinton, on May 1, 1779, put Ens. Glover in charge of eight men with the order to cross the Sound and capture Gen. Gold Selleck Silliman at his home among the hills of Fairfield County. This was done in the night. On returning, Colonel Simcoe of the Queen's Rangers cried out, "Have you got him?" "Yes!" "Lost any men?" "No!" "That's well! Your Sillimans are not worth a man, nor your Washingtons!"

It was then the turn of Gen. Silliman's friends to capture a Tory on Long Island. This they did, under one Hawley, on Nov. 6,



by breaking into the house of Judge Thomas Jones, who lived at Fort Neck, now South Oyster Bay. (Lossing's "Field Book," 2. 646) They re-crossed the Sound, and took their Prisoner to Fairfield; where, history records, Mrs. Silliman gave him at least one breakfast. (Schenck's "Fairfield," 2. 378 et. seq.)

Gen. Silliman being a Prisoner at Flatbush, Long Island, a proposition that he be exchanged for Judge Jones was made Nov. 25, 1779. Gen. Silliman approved of it: and, on Nov. 27, it was approved by the British Commander-in-Chief, as attested by John André, Dy. Adj. Gen. (Clinton Pap., 5. 387, 388) The exchange was evidently not effected until April, 1780, when Gov. Trumbull gave permission to Deodate Silliman and three Mariners to convey Judge Jones by water for the purpose of an exchange. According to Henry C. Platt ("Huntington Address,"—1876) the exchange was made in the middle of the Sound, opposite Huntington. (P. 203)

Rev. Blackleach Burrirt (Ap. I. 2), of Greenwich, was taken Prisoner, in June, 1779, by an excursion of the enemy. He was confined in one of the sugar-houses in New York City for 14 months. Rivington's "Gazette," of June 23, had this to say:

Some days ago a party of rebels came over to Treadwell's farm, Long Island, conducted by a Maj. [Jesse] Brush, and carried off Justice Hewlett and Capt. Youngs. Since which time the [Tory] Refugees went over to Greenwich in Connecticut, and returned with 13 prisoners, among whom was a Presbyterian Parson, named Burrirt, an egregious Rebel, who has frequently taken arms, and is of great repute in that Colony. 48 head of cattle and 4 horses were brought in with the prisoners. The [British] Militia guard also have taken a whale boat with three solitary Jonathans [rebels] on board.

Historically, the most interesting capture of Prisoners took place at Middlesex (now Darien), Connecticut, July 22, 1781. It was on a Sunday, and the Rev. Moses Mather had just opened the afternoon service in the Church, of which he had been the Minister for many years. Without any warning, the Church was surrounded by a band of Tories who had crossed the Sound in seven boats. Nearly all of the visitors were former residents in Middlesex; and then living, temporarily, on Lloyd's Neck. They were led by a former neighbor, Capt. Frost. A summons to surrender was given. The men and older youths were tied, by twos, arm in arm. Only a few escaped. With the Minister at the head, the line of march was taken to the boats. After reaching Lloyd's Neck, some were allowed to return on parole.

Authorities differ as to the number of the captives; but it was probably about 50. Twenty-six were taken to the Provost, in

*Moses Mather V. D. M.,*

New York City, where they were confined until the following December; although arrangements

had been made on Sept. 16, for the exchange of Dr. Mather. The latter was the special target of Capt. Cunningham, keeper of the Provost; who announced, from time to time, that the Doctor was to be executed. The physical comfort of Dr. Mather was attended to by Mrs. Irving, mother of Washington Irving,

who sent supplies of food and clothing. Not all of the 26 Prisoners returned to Middlesex, for some had died in the Provost. (Huntington's "Stamford," pp. 210-212. Lossing's "Field Book," I. 414. "Life of Parsons," p. 401.) Huntington (p. 227) also states that previously, on Aug. 3, 1779, Dr. Mather and four sons had been captured at the parsonage and carried off to New York by eight Tories, of whom five were the Doctor's parishoners.

#### EFFORTS TO END THE PRACTICE

On Dec. 25, 1778, Gov. Clinton wrote to Gen. Parsons, in reply to a letter, that he had always been opposed to the sending of small parties to Long Island, except on particular occasions, and then under the conduct of a discreet officer, "because our friends



FIRST CONGREGATIONAL CHURCH, DARIEN, CONN.—SCENE OF THE RAID, JULY 22, 1781

were sometimes plundered by them." (Clinton Pap., 4. 199) He had given no authority to any of the parties, he wrote to Gen. Putnam on the same date. (Same ref., 4. 424)

On Oct. 2, 1779, both branches of the New York Legislature concurred in a Resolution requesting Gov. Clinton to issue a Proclamation forbidding all persons to plunder the inhabitants of Long Island, or any other locality in the power of the enemy. It was declared that any offender should be punished to the utmost rigor of the law. It was further requested of the Governor that he should ask the Executives of Connecticut and New Jersey to issue similar Proclamations. This action produced little effect. In fact, says Onderdonk, the situation was still worse after the Spring of 1780 when the British Garrisons were withdrawn from Oyster Bay, Huntington and Brookhaven, and the works were demolished. ("Queens Co.—2d Ser.," p. 15)

On Apr. 10, 1781, Ezra L'Hommedieu wrote to Gov. Clinton; from Middletown, relative to an edict by the Governor and Council of Connecticut giving permission to go on Long Island and take British goods from the inhabitants. By this means many good Whigs there have lost their all; and, some of them have come over to Connecticut to see if the Governor of one State has a right to take the property of the inhabitants of another State. He suggested that the Governor should remonstrate with Gov. Trumbull. (Clinton Pap., 6. 757, 758) In consequence of this, on Apr. 16, Gov. Clinton informed Gov. Trumbull of the facts and asked his assistance in suppressing the Raids. (Same ref., pp. 778, 779) On Apr. 27, Gov. Trumbull replied that the commanders of boats were under bonds of £2,000 each to follow instructions; that if the people of Long Island had suffered, they had their remedy at law; that the design of issuing commissions was to suppress dangerous intercourse; and that, if the good intention had been contravened, the perpetrators should be punished. (Same ref., pp. 803, 804) On June 7, Benjamin and Selah Havens wrote from Moriches to Gov. Clinton that they had been robbed by Capt. [Zebulon?] Stow, of New London, to the amount of £1,200; and that they had a list of the goods. They prayed the Governor to have the goods restored to them. (Same ref., 7. 19)

Both branches of the New York Legislature again took up the matter, on June 28, 1781. A Resolution was passed declaring that the inhabitants of Long Island had a right to protection from the State of New York. The Governor was requested to lay the matter before the Congress of the United States; and to write to the Governor of Connecticut, showing the unhappy consequences which had arisen from his commissions authorizing persons to land and to take the property of the inhabitants of Long Island. The Clinton Papers (7. 176) state that, on Aug. 7, the Congress requested Gov. Trumbull to revoke all commissions to seize goods on Long Island, or elsewhere in the State of New York. On Aug. 20, Gov. Clinton wrote to Gov. Trumbull that he supposed the commissions to cross over to the Island had been given for the good of the common cause; but he feared the evils were more than the good. He quoted the opinion of the Legislature that such commissions were illegal, and asked Gov. Trumbull to reconsider the matter. (Clinton Pap., 8. 234-236)

Abraham Davenport had already written to Gen. Washington, from Stamford, Connecticut, on Aug. 10. He mentioned the exposed situation of that locality; and stated that, within a short time, several inhabitants had been killed or wounded, and 60 had been made captive and robbed of their property. He asked that a part of the Army might be detached as a guard. ("Life of Parsons," p. 391)



## CHAPTER TWENTY-THREE — THE ILLICIT TRADE

The Predatory Excursions, as we have seen in the preceding Chapter, were often undertaken as a means of securing property to be used in a nefarious barter. At first, that is early in 1777, certain legitimate commerce was allowed. In February, Ezra L'Hommedieu was permitted to transport a cargo of rum, sugar &c. to Connecticut. (Ap. A. 35) In May, 1778, Col. John Hulbert and David Gelston applied for leave to hire teams to bring from Boston to Connecticut, "sundry goods and merchandise;" but they were refused. (Ap. E. 3) By this time, numerous Refugees had petitioned for leave to go to Long Island for provisions, grain and flax for their families. Such permissions were usually granted, but subject to inspection; and further stipulations were made — for instance:

To search said boat and see that no goods, provisions or money are on board at the time of her departure, and that on their return they shall exhibit to said Shipman a true manifest of the grain they shall have brought from said Long Island on board said boat. (Ap. D. 28)

To carry on no provisions except for stores, nor bring off any kind of British goods or merchandize. (Ap. D. 47)

To examine and see that no articles are introduced from the enemy and contrary to law. (Ap. D. 33)

To see to it that no illicit trade or doings be carried on colour of said permission. (Ap. D. 35)

To take care that said boat be strictly inspected at the time of her departure, to prevent any provision being carried off in said boat except what is necessary for the support of the crew during their voyage, and also again to inspect said boat before any article is unladed on the return thereof, and if any British goods or merchandizes are brought therein to seize the same. (Ap. E. 26)

## HOW THE TRADE WAS CONDUCTED

The reason for these restrictions was that a condition had come about which was not at all creditable to any of the parties concerned. The boycott of English goods was the first protest against the Stamp Act and other measures of which the Americans complained. But, the War once commenced, there seemed to be no principle involved in securing the former luxuries. Tea from China tasted better than tea from sassafras or sage. Silks from India were preferred to homespun. These, and similar, articles had never been given up by the Loyalists. It was easy for them to secure what they wanted in exchange for produce, or anything else they had to offer; and it continued to be easy for them all through the War.

But for the Americans, especially for those outside the Lines, it was not so easy. Their wants were satisfied, in part, by the sale of prizes which were brought to friendly ports by American Privateers. The supply from this source did not equal the demand. So there sprang up a new line of business known as the "Illicit Trade," or the "London Trade," the operations of which extended from the Thames River, in Connecticut, to the Shrewsbury

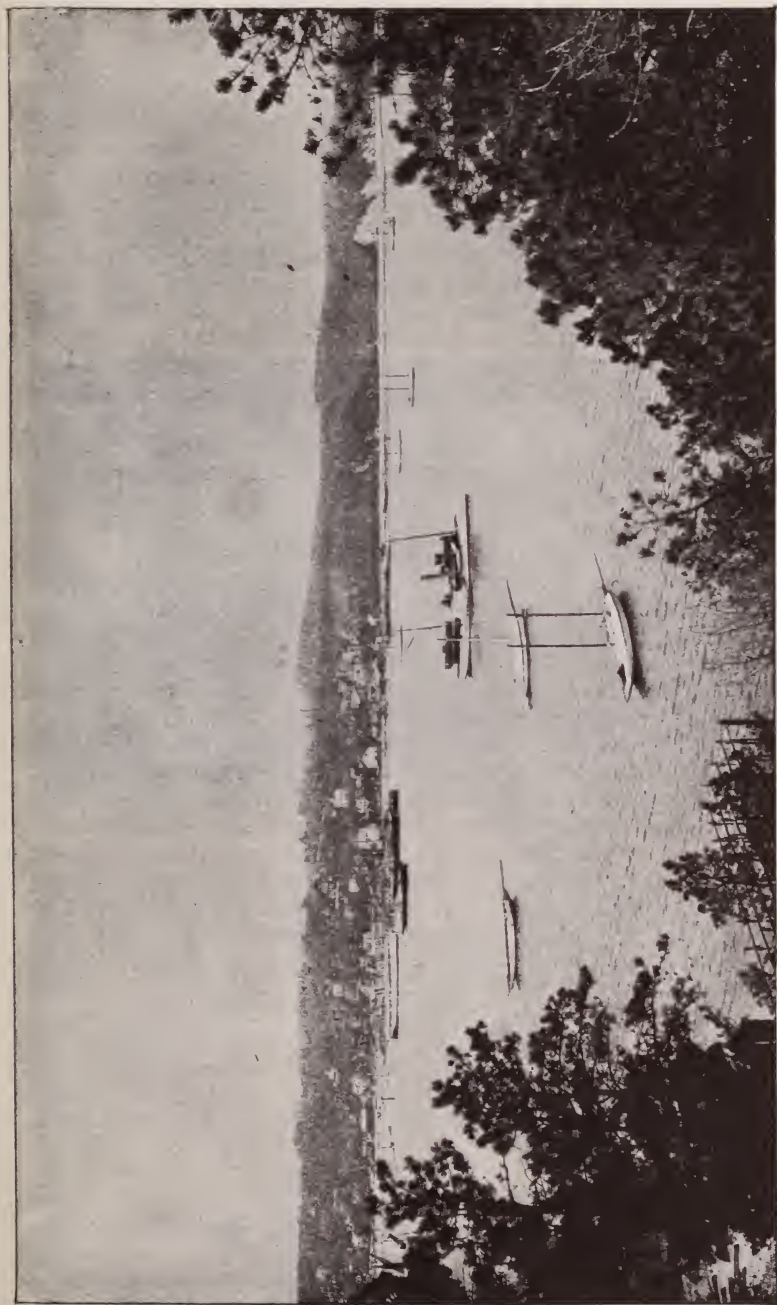
River, in New Jersey, — the center of the traffic being Long Island Sound, and the chief actors being the whale-boat men. The Trade consisted in buying imported goods in New York City, professedly for pro-British customers; in carrying the same to Long Island; and in smuggling them over to Connecticut to be exchanged for provisions. Or, the order would be reversed. A boat with provisions would leave Connecticut, or Long Island; and, through a secret meeting with a boat out from New York City, an exchange of provisions for English goods was made.

What was undertaken, at first, in a spirit of adventure soon grew to a size both enormous and profitable. The owner of a store on Long Island would arrange to be robbed by one of the Predatory Excursions mentioned in the last Chapter. The owner of a boat would allow himself and his load to be captured. In both cases the property seized was confiscated and sold, or exchanged, for the benefit of all who were in the plot. And when there was no collusion, the robbers having secured their trading capital for nothing, made a clear profit on everything for which their ill-gotten gains had been exchanged. The hardship of this kind of "trading" was shown conspicuously in the case of the Refugees: Dr. William Lawrence (Ap. B. 30, 31. Ap. D. 42); and Richard Seaman. (Ap. D. 26. Ap. E. 119-123) The latter case, more than any other on record, gives detailed information as to the number of points involved. Then there was the pathetic story of Samuel Clark who went on the bond of Obadiah Wright (the latter having been prosecuted for carrying on the Illicit Trade), both Clark and Wright being Refugees (Ap. E. 189-192); and, included in this, the affidavits of Joshua Hobart, implicating not only himself, but Seaman, Wright and others. (Ap. E. 192) The latter reference illustrates the various complications of the Trade.

#### PERMISSION AND CONNIVANCE

Legitimate trade, or the removal of one's household goods, had no chance when opposed by armed bands. Everything of this nature had to be protected by special permission; as in the cases of Elias Parshall and Samuel Hazard. (Ap. D. 33, 37) On May 3, 1781, Ezra L'Hommedieu wrote to Gov. Clinton in favor of David Gardiner and Nathaniel Fanning whose goods had been taken under a pretext. (Clinton Pap., 6. 830, 831) To such an extreme was this sort of enterprise carried that murder was sometimes committed. Onderdonk ("Suffolk Co.") states that in August, 1783, a boat's crew visited Setauket and killed Capt. Solomon Davis who had been commander of a vessel in the London Trade.

Maj. Benjamin Tallmadge relates his adventure with one of the American armed ships, the "Shuldham," in the Winter of 1782-83. Hearing that the ship was due in Norwalk on a certain day, laden with English goods, he met her on her arrival. He informed the Captain of his suspicions. Whereupon the Captain weighed anchor and ran across the Sound nearly to Lloyd's Neck before he could be persuaded to return, by the threats of Tallmadge.



PORT JEFFERSON HARBOR, L. I.

(Loaned by the Dean Alvord Co.)

SCENE OF MUCH OF THE ILLICIT TRADE



On reaching Norwalk once more, the Captain disappeared; and Tallmadge found that the goods in the hold tallied with his invoice. ("Memoir of Tallmadge," pp. 75-77)

Onderdonk ("Scrap Book"—1851. N. Y. City Pub. Lib'y, pp. 50, 51) remarks that the State of Connecticut connived at this Trade for a time; but revoked permission, in 1781. The date was earlier. In April, 1779, the State revoked all licenses issued by Civil Authorities and Selectmen to Refugees and others to go from Connecticut to any place in the possession of the enemy; for the reason that such licenses "have been abused for the purposes of carrying on a clandestine and Illicit Trade with the enemies of the United States, and to keep up an unwarrantable and dangerous intercourse with them." (Ap. D. 22) This was followed, in May, by a law declaring the forfeiture of all goods imported into the State from the territory possessed by the enemy unless the owner could show that said goods were not in transit to or from the enemy. (Ap. D. 23) Under this law, in 1780, Rev. David Rose asked a permit to visit Long Island "and procure proof that certain captured goods were bought, and not captured, on Long Island." (Ap. F. 118)

#### POPULARITY OF THE TRADE

Apparently, these enactments had no effect upon the existence of the Trade. Everybody, from the highest to the lowest, seemed to carry it on. The State of New York winked at the Trade in order to procure clothing for the Army. The British allowed it, so far as it would yield cattle and provisions, although they forbade any but a Loyal subject to carry goods out of New York City. The mixed bands which carried on the Trade were composed of Whigs, Tories, Refugees, American and British soldiers, and camp followers from both Armies. So that, whenever an investigation was ordered it could not proceed far without hitting friends of the party, or the power, which was making the investigation.

And there seemed to be no disgrace in the practice; for nothing popular is ever disgraceful. It is mentioned as, a matter of fact, that the Refugee William Hart was engaged in the Trade. (Ap. F. 128) Capt. John Conkling had a pass from Connecticut "to cross the Sound in the Illicit Trade." (Ap. F. 117) Even Governors Clinton and Trumbull seemed to use the Trade to secure Clothing for the Army. (Ap. E. 192. Also Chap. 8) And, as a climax, in 1780, Dr. George Howell and Capt. Jesse Leavenworth were seized as participants in the Illicit Trade, "but showed a permit from the President of the Continental Congress." (Ap. F. 119)

#### DISGRACE AND DISAPPROVAL

There was, however, a certain disgrace if the enterprising agents were caught.

Akin to this marauding system [See Chap. 22] was the contraband trade — an illicit dealing with the enemy and furnishing them with supplies for the

sake of their gold, and their goods. This was not often carried on by the Tories \* \* \* for they were too narrowly watched to allow of the risk; but by men who were Patriots in pretension, but yet lovers of money, rather than lovers of their Country. This trade was entered into by many people who were otherwise considered fair and honorable in all their dealings; but if discovered by their countrymen, they were marked for opprobrium and insult. A more odious occupation could not be mentioned, nor could anything be said of a man better calculated to hold him up to public indignation than to call him "a Long Island Trader." (Caulkins' "New London," pp. 522, 523)

That Gen. Washington disapproved of the Illicit Trade is shown in his correspondence with Gen. Parsons, in 1779. ("Life of Parsons," pp. 274, 275) On Oct. 14, 1780, Parsons wrote to Col. Eliphalet Lockwood, complaining of the Guards of the latter, and stating "There's not a guard on the Coast but is taxed with being concerned in the Trade." (Same ref., pp. 300, 301) On Mar.



OLD MAN'S HARBOR, L. I.

A SAFE SHELTER FOR THE ILLICIT TRADE

(Photograph by Belle J. E. Rowell)

13, 1781, Parsons wrote to Gov. Trumbull enclosing the examinations of 47 men belonging to Greenwich, Stamford, Stanwich and Norwalk — all of whom were concerned in supplying the enemy, and in Illicit Commerce. He asked the Governor how far he should proceed in apprehending the persons named. (Same ref., pp. 343-345) Gen. David Waterbury, also, was active in suppressing Illicit Trade, disguised under Flags of Truce. (Ap. D. 49)

#### EFFECT OF THE EMBARGO

The "Embargo Act," passed by the State of New York, Mar. 14, 1778, was responsible for some of the Illicit Trade. This measure forbade the export of grain and flour from New York to the less productive States of New England. Protests and retaliatory laws followed in Connecticut; but, in New York, the law was quite rigidly enforced. In 1780, a Convention in Boston recommended to the several States which had Embargo Acts,

a repeal of such acts; but a continuance of the Embargo on provisions carried by water — so as to prevent the Illicit Trade. ("Mag. Am. Hist'y," Mar. 1884, p. 224) The Embargo was removed, on Aug. 25, 1780, by a Proclamation in which Gov. Clinton urged vigilance in preventing all Illicit Trade with the enemy. (Clinton Pap., 6. 174-176) On Sept. 30, Gov. Trumbull issued a Proclamation repealing the Inland Embargo Acts of Connecticut. This led to the repeal of the Embargo Act by the Legislature of New York, June 21, 1781. In October, 1781, the Legislature of Connecticut debated the amendment, or repeal, of the laws of that State "respecting Embargo." (Conn. Archives — Rev'y War — 21.356½)

#### PREVENTION OF THE TRADE

It was not until Yorktown had surrendered, and a Truce existed while both sides were waiting for the Treaty of Peace, that the State of New York took a really serious action. The stable was locked after the horse had been stolen. A law of Apr. 13, 1782, "more effectually to prevent Illicit Trade with the enemy," provided that goods which shall have been brought from any place within the possession of the enemy into any part of the State not in the possession of the enemy shall be considered contraband. This was operative after May 1, 1782. On July 22, following, a law "To prevent Illicit Trade with the enemy" declared contraband all goods manufactured in Great Britain, imported into New York or any other State. By a law of Mar. 21, 1783, this law was to become inoperative when a Treaty of Peace had been declared between the United States and Great Britain.

Whatever may have been the result in New York, the Trade continued to flourish in Connecticut down to the very end. It is stated that British merchandize became so plenty, in 1783, that auction sales of European goods were held twice a week at Norwich. Some of them, however, may have been the spoil of Privateers.

#### CHAPTER TWENTY-FOUR — PRIVATEERS

The people of Long Island and the shore of Connecticut were at home on the Sea. They well remembered the large profits that came as a result of their Privateering enterprises in the late War with France. They were, therefore, ready to take up this branch of the Service in the Revolutionary War.

The State of New York built a number of Frigates, at Poughkeepsie, for the Continental Congress. Among them were the "Congress," 28 guns, and the "Montgomery," 24 guns. The State charged the United States "for the Expence of building and fitting out Armed Vessels for the Defence of the Harbour;" and its bill for Armed Ships was £2,715. 11. 2½, in 1776 and 1777. (Rev'y MSS., N. Y. State Lib'y., 1. 177 and 31. 127) On Mar. 21, 1776, the Committee of Safety voted money to Capt. William



Mercier to equip the Vessels lately purchased by the Congress, and ordered to be fitted out and armed by the Marine Committee. (Same ref., 1. 183) This Committee, appointed on the same date, consisted of Thomas Randall, Capt. Anthony Rutgers, Capt. William Denning, Jacobus Van Zandt and Joseph Hallett. (Proceedings Prov'l Cong.)

If space would allow, it might be shown how well this Committee performed its work for the few months preceding the arrival of the enemy's Fleet and the capture of New York City. But our inquiry is more especially as to the operations about Long Island and the shore of Connecticut; and the part the Refugees had therein.

#### THE CONTINENTAL SHIPS

On Apr. 17, 1776, the Continental Congress, licensed Capt. William Rogers, of the Sloop "Montgomery" to prey upon the commerce of Great Britain; and, on Apr. 19, the New York Committee of Safety gave several instructions to Capt. Rogers, including one to cruise along the coast between Sandy Hook and Cape May, or from Sandy Hook to the East End of Long Island. (Proceedings Prov'l Cong.) It is not certain, but it is probable, that this was the Capt. Rogers who was a Refugee. (See "The Refugees from L. I. to Conn.")

The Sloop "Schuyler" (formerly the "Sally") was fitted out for the account of the United States, and the command was given to Capt. Pond. (Rev'y MSS. 1. 172) Later, the command was given to Capt. James Smith. On Mar. 2, 1776, the Provincial Congress advanced money to Capt. Smith for wages, arms &c. The Committee of Safety had charge of the Sloop, in 1777. (Same ref., 1. 137) According to a report made by Daniel Tillinghast, of Providence, Feb. 11, 1777, there were 56 men, 6 carriage guns and 12 swivels on the "Montgomery;" and 50 men, 6 carriage guns and 4 swivels on the "Schuyler." (Same ref.)

On Dec. 4, 1776, the New York Committee of Safety named Victor Bicker, jr., Lt. of Marines for the Sloop "Congress;" directed him to enlist 30 Marines for the same term as the Continental Troops; and declared it to be their duty to guard the "Congress" and "Montgomery;" "and such other Vessels and Stores, belonging to the Continent, as may be laid up with them." (Same ref., 1. 138) The "Congress" had taken six prizes before June, 1776; and the cargoes were landed at Huntington, Long Island. (Same ref., 1. 139)

Nearly all the cruises of the "Montgomery" were along the shore of Connecticut, and along the Southern shore of Long Island. (Same ref., 1. 151, 152) In July, 1776, she lay off Fire Island. (Same ref., 1. 168 c.) Before June, 1776, the "Montgomery" had taken these six prizes:—Sloop "Charlotte," Brig "Pembroke," Brig "Speedwell," Schooner "Hiram," Ship "Crawford," and Sloop "Nancey." (Same ref., 1. 168 d.) In the same year, the "Montgomery" took the "Blue Mountain Valley" (Same ref., 1. 153), and it is stated that Capt. William

Rogers was the first man on board. ("Archives of the State of N. Y.—The Rev'n.," p. 534) This was important to Capt. Rogers, because the first boarder was entitled to three shares (instead of one) in the prize money.

On Oct. 10, 1776, John Sloss Hobart wrote to the Provincial Congress, from Fairfield, Connecticut, that he had supplied Capt. Rogers with funds.

Early in 1777, the Schooner "Hannah" was taken by the "Montgomery," and the cargo was sold, in Baltimore, on Feb. 5. The cargo consisted of Cheese, Ale, Port Wines, Handkerchiefs, Stockings, Spices, Linen, Shoes, Beef, Pork and Peas; of which Col. Richard Henry Lee bought two hampers of Port Wine. The net proceeds of the sale were £8,684. 13. 1½. (Rev'y MSS., 1. 149, 169) On Mar. 22, 1777, Messrs. Lux and Bowly, of Baltimore, acknowledged the receipt of £361. 4. Current Money, from "William Rogers Esqr., Commander of the Sloop Montgomery \* \* \* which said Sum is left in our Hands by him, as he is now bound to Sea on a Cruise against the Enemies of America." (Same ref., 1. 157) The New York Convention appointed Francis Lewis as its Agent for the sale of Prizes taken by the "Montgomery," and he directed the sale at Baltimore. (Same ref., 1. 169) Mr. Lewis was a Refugee from New York City. On July 5, 1777, Eliphalet Wood, a Refugee from Long Island, acknowledged the receipt of \$30. from Joshua Rogers, "being for one Quarter part of all My Prize Money due from the Sloop Montgomeria Late Commanded by William Rogers." (Same ref., 1. 159) It is shown, in the claim of Sarah Rogers, Widow and Administratrix, that Capt. William Rogers landed some of his Prize goods at Huntington, Long Island. (Same ref., 31. 79, No. 4)

#### SHIPS BELONGING TO NEW YORK

The New York Convention received information, on July 27, 1776, that the Ships of the enemy, between Montauk Point and Block Island, were capturing Ships laden with provisions. By request, Gov. Trumbull sent the "Spy" after them. (Proceedings Prov'l Conv'n)

Onderdonk ("Suffolk Co.") gives several items relating to the Refugees, which are of interest:

Rivington's Gazette May 20, 1778 — The head of the Banditti who captured 5 vessels loaded with lumber and produce for the market of N. Y. was Ebenezer Dayton &c.—p. 73.

Capt. Eben Dayton, on the sloop "Ranger", 45 men and 6 guns, taken in South Bay by a British Privateer Nov. 20, 1778, and carried to N. Y. City.—p. 78.

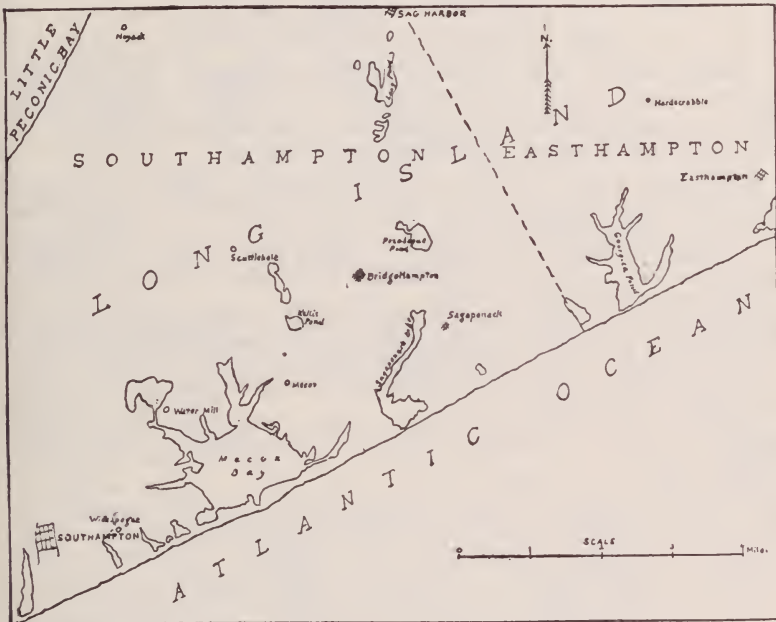
The "Betsy, Capt. William Seaman," captured by the British near Oyster Bay, Dec. 5, 1778.—p. 78.

New London, Feb. 5th, 79. Last Saturday the "Ranger," a British Privateer Brig, of 12 guns, that had been cruising in the Sound, was taken from a wharf at Sag-Harbor, after a short resistance, by the Brig "Middleton," Capt. Sage, Sloop "Beaver," Capt. [William] Havens, Sloop "Eagle," Capt. [Joseph] Conkling. On Sunday these 3 again sailed for Sag-Harbor, where they discovered 7 British vessels just arrived, one a Brig of 8 or 10

guns, when a fair prospect appeared of making capture of the whole, but the wind ahead, the "Middleton" struck on the Middle ground, in beating up the Harbor, 1/4 of a mile from the shore, where she was bravely defended for 4 or 5 hours by her crew, against an incessant fire from the Brig, and several field pieces on shore; after being hulled by 30 shots under water, and the vessel careening by the tides falling, the guns could not be worked, all except 4 left the ship, and were taken on board the other 2 vessels. Those on their return took 2 brigs from Cork, via N. Y., with rum, wine and 12,000 bushels of oats, for the troops on Long Island.—" p. 80. (See also Caulkins' "New London," p. 540)

William Fowler and John Strong, in the armed boat "William the Conqueror," took a small skiff in Ababonic Bay, Aug. 23d, 81, with 300 lbs. coffee, and 120 lbs. tea.— p. 80.

N. London, Nov. 30. Last week Major [John] Davis and Capt. [John]



SOUTHAMPTON, BRIDGE HAMPTON, SAG HARBOR AND EAST HAMPTON, L. I.

(Drawn specially for this work)

Grinnell being ashore at Sag-Harbor with several men, were betrayed and taken prisoners by a Hessian major and 20 light horse. They had 2 armed boats with them which the enemy were about setting on fire, but Capt. [Thomas] Wickham in an 8 gun sloop from Stonington about the same time coming too near the boats brought them off.— p. 106.

Jan. 30th, 83. Thomas Wickham, commander of an armed sloop, took a boat laden with provisions, &c.— p. 108.

Early in the War, the Privateers belonging to the Province of New York were under the authority of the Provincial Congress, or its substitute, the Committee of Safety; but, after the formation of the State, in 1777, the power to name Commanders of the Privateers passed to the Council of Appointment. From the Minutes of that body, it appears that the following Refugees were com-



missioned as Captains of Armed Vessels:—Apr. 2, 1778, Titus Conkling, the "Refugee," Daniel Griffing, the "Revenge" and John Ingraham, the "Retaliation;" Mar. 6, 1779, Joshua Rogers, the "Greyhound;" Apr. 28, 1781, Nathaniel Norton, the "Suffolk." The commissions of Wm. Smith Scudder, the "Ranger," Valentine Ryder, the "Resolution," and James Vincent, the "Porpoise," were recalled by the Council of Appointment, June 29, 1781, because the Captains had landed on Long Island, and allowed their men to plunder the inhabitants.

The Minutes of the Pension Board (p. 109) note the service of Lt. Robert Harris, of the Sloop "Reprisal," and Capt. Lambert Weeks.

Lt. Harris was a Refugee from New York City.

#### THE CONTRIBUTION OF CONNECTICUT

There were in the Privateer Service others of the Refugees whose records are in the Archives of Connecticut. They were as follows, the figures in parentheses referring to the subdivisions of Appendix G. in which the names may be found:

Continental Frigate "Trumbull"—Capt. Henry Billings (84); Thomas Jones (92); David and Ebenezer Miller (94); Joseph Peck (96); William Taylor (99); William Webb (100).

Continental Frigate "Confederacy"—James Brown (85); John Gardiner and John Griffing (90); Jonathan Osborn (95); Joseph Smith (98); David Tuthill (99); Ebenezer Wade (100).

Man-of-War "Oliver Cromwell"—Prize Master, John Baker (83); Mariner, John Brickle (85); Benjamin Jones, Sr. and Jr. (92); John Parsons (95); Joseph Smith (98); Thomas Williams and Benjamin Woodruff (100).

Privateer "Marquis de Lafayette"—William Miller (94); Nathan Smith (98); John Williams (100).

"John"—Capt. Benj. Conkling; "Eagle" and "Revenge"—Capt. Edward Conkling; "Whim," "Revenge" and "Venus"—Capt. Joseph Conkling (86).

Sloop "Beaver"—William Havens (91); Galley "Juno"—Capt. O. Norris (95); "Suffolk"—Capt. Nathaniel Norton (95); "Regulator"—Capt. S. Overton (95); Ship "Alfred"—Lt. Nathaniel Richards (97); Sloop "Industry"—Capt. J. Salisbury (98); Brigantine "Minerva"—Mate William Warner (100); "Fox"—Capt. A. Woodhull (100).

Jesse Wickes, of Norwalk, was allowed to cruise in Long Island Sound. (100)\*

Still others of the Refugees were active. Capt. Peter Hallock, Capt. Jonathan Salmon, Capt. Jeremiah Rogers, Capt. David Landon and Capt. Jonathan Vail had small Armed Boats on the Sound. (Ap. D. 15, 16, 48) Beside being Capt. of the "Revenge," Daniel Griffing and Capt. Augustus Peck, fitted out and sailed the Sloop "Randolph," with New London as headquarters.

Capt. Peter Griffing and Capt. Jesse Leavenworth also commanded Armed Boats on the Sound. (Ap. D. 12) Capt. James Harris was in the Service. (Ap. F. 1) Capt. Nathaniel Shaw, Jr., of New London, fitted out some of the Connecticut Privateers; and that Port was one of the chief centers of their activities. In fact, those activities caused the retaliatory Raid of Arnold on New London, in 1781. (Chap. 26)

\* The service of these Privateers is given at greater length in Caulkins' "New London," pp. 538-541.



## CHAPTER TWENTY-FIVE — WHALE-BOAT WARFARE

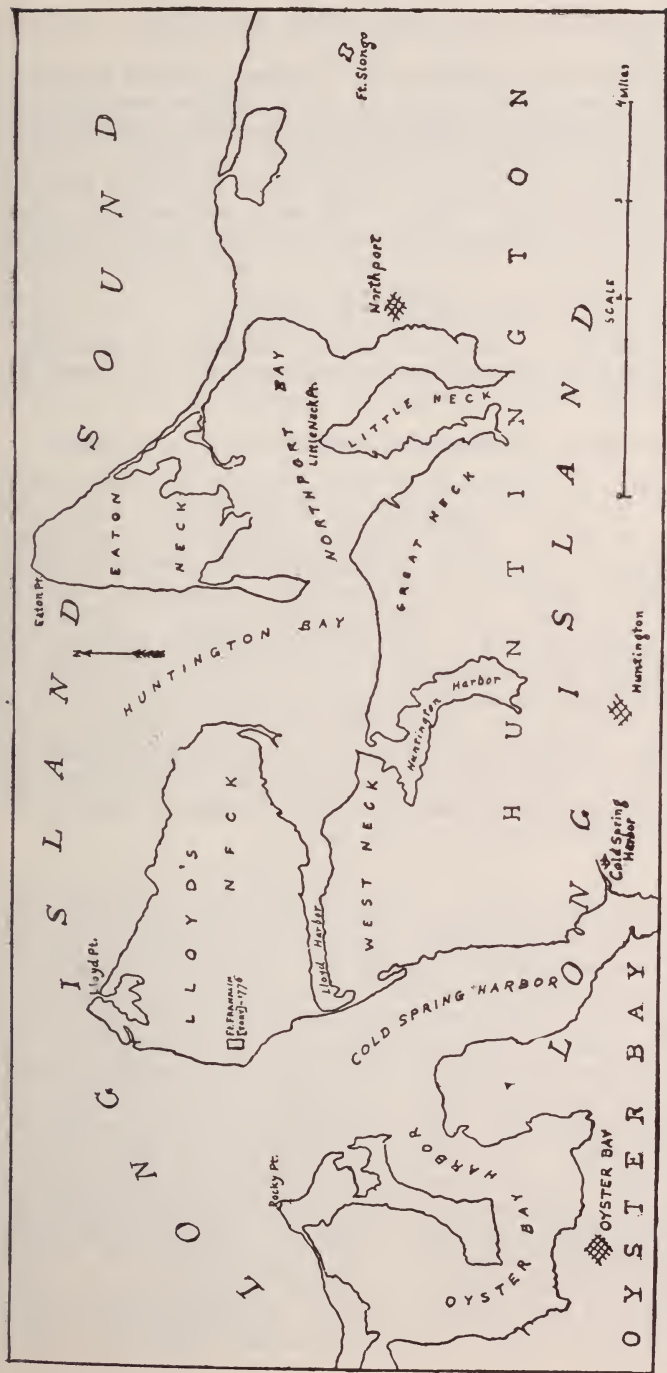
The Privateers were ably supported by a less dignified flotilla known as Whale-Boats, or row-boats, similar to those employed in the whale fisheries. Boats of this sort were 30 feet, or over, in length and sharp at either end. They were moved with from two to ten pairs of oars. As they were very light, they were both speedy and silent. Given, a boat of this sort with a crew always accustomed to handling it, the only condition needed for effective service was a safe and secret landing place. The Northern shore of Long Island and the Southern shore of Connecticut, with their small bays and coves, furnished many places of this sort. The favorite harbors were: Setauket, Port Jefferson, Huntington and Old Man's, on the Island; and Greenwich, Stamford, Norwalk, Guilford and Black Rock on the Connecticut shore. In Westchester County, New York, the Saw Pits (now Port Chester), Rye and Mamaroneck were attractive.

One of the earlier objects of the Whale-Boat Warfare was to find provisions to feed the American Army, as much as could be transported; and the other, to destroy the balance of the produce and property in order that the British might not be able to capture it for their benefit. Both objects, in their results, were disastrous to the people of Long Island. Another object was the securing of Prisoners from the enemy. (Chap. 11) But the final, and by far the greater, object was to inflict as much damage as possible upon the property of the enemy and those who sympathized with him.

## THE WARFARE STARTS EARLY

On Sept. 30, 1776, directly after the Battle of Long Island, Washington sent an order to Gen. George Clinton to take with him Lt. Col. Hurlbut; to proceed immediately to Fairfield; and there in consultation with Gen. Lincoln, of Massachusetts Bay, John Sloss Hobart of New York and Col. Henry B. Livingston, to plan an Expedition to Long Island. An Expedition of men, vessels, and Whale-Boats under Col. Livingston, was fitted out to attack the British forces at Huntington, in October, 1776. Mr. Hobart then, on Oct. 10, wrote to the Provincial Congress, from Fairfield, that all of the preparations were complete. (Proceedings Prov'l Cong.) It was a great disappointment to all that, on the day before they were to start, they received orders from Washington to abandon the enterprise, as all their forces were needed elsewhere. This led Mr. Hobart to write to Gen. Clinton, on Oct. 17, from New Haven, complaining that the Expedition had been given up because the Troops had been "ordered from hence just as our Expedition is on the point of execution." (Clinton Pap., 1. 382) The Journal of the Provincial Congress, however, mentions an Expedition to Brookhaven, in October or November, in which Capt. Caleb Brewster and Lt. George Smith were engaged; but





ALONG THE NORTH SHORE OF LONG ISLAND — FROM OYSTER BAY TO FORT SLOGO  
 (Drawn specially for this work)

it is evident that it was a small affair, and without important results.

As the Island was dominated by the enemy, most of the Whale-Boat men came from Connecticut. Among them were numerous Refugees, including Lt. Henry Scudder and Maj. Jesse Brush, of Huntington. Onderdonk ("Suffolk Co.," p. 71) quotes a British paper of Feb. 26, 1778, to the effect that "a gang of ruffians" stripped the Schooner "Clio" of her sails; and that Capt. Peter Griffing and Capt. Wilmot Goldsmith, late residents of Southold, were in the party. The same writer ("Queens Co.," pp. 168-203) gives numerous instances of Excursions of this sort from Connecticut to Hempstead, North Hempstead and Oyster Bay, for the capture of boats and supplies. Again ("Suffolk Co.," Nos. 610 and 621) he describes two journeys of Capt. Daniel Roe to secure the effects of himself and others.

#### AUTHORIZED BY THE NEW YORK PROVINCIAL CONGRESS

Capt. Samuel Lockwood, of Greenwich, in the service of the United States, was in command of the Whale-Boats on Long Island Sound. (Ap. B. 42. Also "Connecticut Men in the Revolution," pp. 557, 576) Gen. Parsons, on Aug. 29, 1777, ordered Col. Samuel B. Webb to proceed with Whale-Boats to any part of Long Island, and to destroy the supplies of the enemy. (Hall's "Life of Gen. S. H. Parsons," p. 110) On May 29, 1778, the New York Provincial Congress authorized Gov. Clinton to commission Capt. David Landon to take the effects of the enemy, both by sea and land. (Ap. D. 48) There were also the Expeditions of Captains Adam Hyler and William Marriner, of New Brunswick, New Jersey. They operated all through the War between Egg Harbor, Staten Island and the Western end of Long Island. (Lossing's "Field Book," 2. 645, 646)

#### AN EXCITING ADVENTURE

One of the most stirring incidents of this kind of Warfare took place on Long Island Sound. The Whale-Boat Fleet of Stamford, under command of Capt. Ebenezer Jones, came out of the fog, and directly upon a War Ship of the enemy. Capt. Jones loudly protested against the fault of the English Officer in allowing a strange boat to get so near him, unchallenged. He claimed to be an inspector sent by the English Commander. Then, still denouncing the want of proper precautions, he went aboard with his crew, keeping up the loud words. Meanwhile, he gave the signal for the other boats. They surrounded the enemy, and the vessel was captured. About the same time, a smaller vessel of the enemy was boarded by men from one Whale-Boat; while men from another Whale-Boat entered the cabin windows. The crew surrendered, and the vessel was brought to Stamford. (Rev. J. D. Alvord's "Stamford Address." Also Huntington's "Stamford," pp. 217, 238)

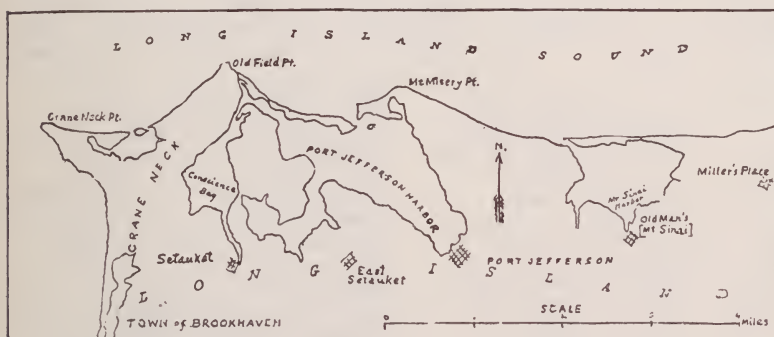
Perhaps the most celebrated action, in the Whale-Boat Warfare, was that of Dec. 7, 1782, known as "The Boat Fight."

As it was undertaken as part of a Raid on Huntington, Long Island, it is described at the end of Chapter 26. Indeed, nearly all of the Raids described in that Chapter were Whale-Boat Expeditions on a large scale.

In this way the Americans made such inroads into the fighting strength of the enemy on the water, that no vessel belonging to him was considered safe if it were not well armed; and, sometimes, not even then. So that, in the end, the "Board of Associated Loyalists" was dissolved, and its headquarters on Lloyd's Neck was abandoned.

#### THE ENEMY STRIKES BACK

But it must be understood that this kind of Warfare was not one-sided. The enemy often gave as good blows as he received. There were inviting bays and inlets along the shore of Westchester



ALONG THE NORTH SHORE OF LONG ISLAND — FROM SETAUKET TO MILLER'S PLACE

(Drawn specially for this work)

County, New York, and they were utilized. Anyone, who is familiar with the history of that County will recall the Enterprises of Capt. Fade Merritt; and, particularly, the visit to the old Mott homestead and the courage of the young Quaker, Anne. Nor did even Connecticut escape. Miss Mabel C. Holman relates that a quantity of contraband goods had been taken from the Tories and placed in a small house near the mouth of the Connecticut River, at Saybrook. William Tully, the owner, was set to watch the house. One night eight Tories came to the house and demanded entrance. Tully refused to open the door. Without further words it was broken in. Taking his old flint gun, Tully fired. The musket-ball passed through the first man, who still advanced; but the one directly back of him dropped dead. Tully turned upon the other six, wounding one with his bayonet. The remainder escaped by the windows. When the first man whom Tully shot discovered that the ball had passed through him he dropped dead, with one hand on the window and the other grasping a chest of tea.



## STATUS OF THE ENTERPRISE

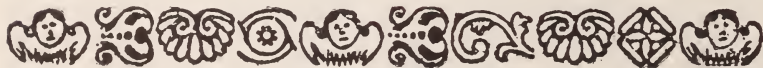
Lossing, in his "Story of the U. S. Navy," says: "So expert and successful were these unlawful Whale-Boat Expeditions, that the same kind of vessels were finally used for purely Military purposes." (See, also, "Field Book," 2. 645, 646)

The Whale-Boat Warfare, legitimate in the campaigns of that time, began early and lasted nearly through the War. The use of it was soon abused in the way of Predatory Excursions; and later, in the form of the Illicit Trade — as Chapters 22 and 23 have shown. In other words, the Excursions and the Trade were off-shoots of the Whale-Boat Warfare; and perhaps produced by it, and the spirit of adventure which it developed.

## IN THE WAR OF 1812

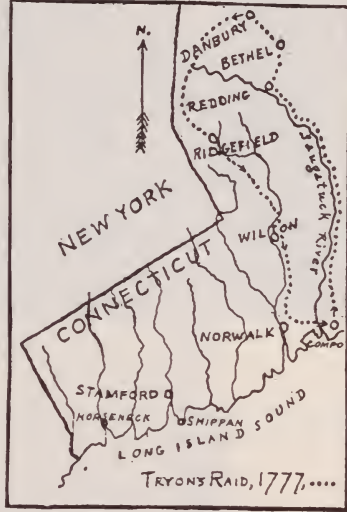
The Whale-Boat business along the Sound was resumed in the War of 1812. The following, from Long Island, enlisted in the Corps of Sea Fencibles between Aug. 14, 1814 and Jan. 1, 1815. The figures relate to their respective ages at the date of enlistment.

Akerly Frederick, 19, Smithtown	Lewis Jesse, 20, Queens County
Conklin Jacob, 21, Moriches	Mason Jacob, 22, Hempstead
Corbitt Charles, 17, Long Island	Mayo Nicholas, 40, Flushing
Cotton William N., 46, Long Island	Moore Abraham, 17, Long Island
Cuffy Amos, 19, Easthampton	Murry John C., 22, Sag Harbor
Dow Joseph, 49, Huntington	Onderdonk Henry Liv., 18, Queens Co.
Duryee George, 46, Long Island	Remsen Charles, 29, Long Island
Elded Jacob, 47, Hempstead	Richards Lewis, 23, Hempstead
Flinn Edward, 35, Long Island	Seymour Stephen, 21, Long Island
Foster Nathan, 30, Southampton	Smith Charles, 22, Huntington
Fowler Adam, 21, Flushing	Smith Harry, 18, Brookhaven
Fowler James H., 22, Flushing	Smith John, 19, Cow Harbor
Fowler Levi, 21, Flushing	Smith Martin, 24, Oyster Bay
Furman Daniel, 23, Hempstead	Southard Cornelius, 21, Hempstead
Goldsmith Silas H., 19, Long Island	Stewart James, 20, Hempstead
Grennell William, 22, Long Island	Sutherland Andrew, 19, Long Island
Hames James, 21, Brookhaven	Terry Ambrose, 19, Sag Harbor
Hannas Thomas, 21, Flushing	Thorington Samuel, 27, Brookhaven
Hazard Anthony, 26, Long Island	Townsend Michael, 22, Long Island
Howell Henry, 21, Southampton	Treadwell John, 37, Cow Neck
Howell Israel, 19, Huntington	Tredwell Charles, 19, Jamaica
Hyde Richard, 32, Long Island	Valentine John, 27, Oyster Bay
James John, 20, Smithtown	Waterbury Selah, 21, Smithtown
Jones Charles, 23, Oyster Bay	Wickes William, 23, Huntington
Ketcham Archibald, 22, Oyster Bay	Williams James, 22, Hempstead
Laurence Benjamin, 48, Hempstead	Williams John, 18, Huntington
Lewis Jesse, 19, Long Island	



## CHAPTER TWENTY-SIX — RAIDS

The beginning of the Raids across Long Island Sound was in 1777, when Gen. Tryon attacked Danbury and Ridgefield — both in Connecticut. On Apr. 25, 2,000 men landed at Compo, on the Eastern side of the Saugatuck River. They were under Tryon, in person, Gen. Agnew and Gen. Erskine. Marching a short distance inland, they camped for the night. Early the next morning they reached Redding, eight miles from Danbury. In the meantime, Gen. Silliman had gathered 500 Militia near Redding; where he was joined by Gen. Wooster and Gen. Arnold, who had hastened from New Haven. The Americans pursued the enemy to Bethel, within four miles of Danbury, where they halted so that they might cut off his retreat. A large quantity of Military stores in Danbury was captured and destroyed. The calamity might have ended there if several Americans had not fired upon the enemy from a house, in the earlier part of the day. The house was burned, and the Americans perished in it. This probably made the burning of the whole village an after-



*David Wooster*

thought, as the enemy was leaving on the morning of Apr. 27.

Tryon, fearing that his escape would be impossible by the route taken to reach Danbury, made a feint toward New York; but, at Ridgeway, he turned South toward Ridgefield. Here Wooster disputed his progress, but the odds were too great. Wooster received a wound from which he died a few days later. Arnold threw up a barricade in the main street which temporarily

*Tryon*

checked the progress of the enemy. He was flanked, his horse was shot, and the Americans were powerless. Col. Abraham Gould of Fairfield, was among the slain. The enemy, after burning a part



HOUSE IN WHICH GEN. WOOSTER DIED  
(Loaned by Mr. Alfred M. Wildman)

of Ridgefield, marched to Wilton, and forded the River above the Saugatuck bridge in order to avoid the Militia which Arnold had concentrated there. The Americans kept up a running fire from the rear, causing the enemy considerable loss. It is

doubtful if so many would have escaped if Marines had not been landed from the boats of the enemy.\*

#### MEIGS TO SAG HARBOR

In retaliation for Danbury, what was known as the Meigs Expedition to Sag Harbor, on Long Island, was undertaken. The object was to destroy the provisions which had been collected by the British garrison stationed at that point.

The possession of Sag-Harbor by the British was important. Their Fleet commanded the harbor of New York, the Sound and Gardiner's Bay, wherein their men-of-war often lay at anchor. Sag-Harbor was a convenient centre for collecting supplies; it was easy thence to distribute them, and the naval supremacy of Britain enabled it to take and hold this port at little cost. (Hedges "East Hampton")



*Return Jonathan Meigs*

Gen. Parsons, who had suggested the plan, entrusted the execution of it to Lt. Col. Return Jonathan Meigs. The latter, having made ample preparations embarked from New Haven, on May 21, 1777, with 234 men in 13 Whale-Boats. He went directly to Guilford, Con-

\* See Schenck's "Fairfield," 2. 341. Thompson's "Long Island," 1. 203. Lossing's "Field Book," 1. 401. Hall's "Life of Gen. S. H. Parsons," pp. 93, 94.



necticut; but on account of the sea, he could not cross the Sound until the 23d. At one in the afternoon of that day he left Guilford with 170 men, protected by two Armed Sloops, arriving at Southold, Long Island, about six o'clock. The Troops of the enemy, on that part of the Island, had left for New York two or three days before. Meigs ordered the Whale-Boats to be carried over the land to Peconic Bay. Having re-embarked, he arrived on the other side of the Bay, within four miles of Sag Harbor. It was now midnight. The boats were left in a wood, under a guard; and the remainder of the detachment marched to



MONUMENT AT SAG HARBOR

(Photographed specially for this work)

the Harbor, where it arrived at 2 in the morning of the 24th. While one division attacked the Fort, and captured the garrison, the other division proceeded directly to the shipping at the wharf. An Armed Schooner fired upon them from a short distance; but this did not prevent the Americans from executing their purpose. There were destroyed—12 brigs and sloops, one of which was an Armed Vessel; 120 tons of hay; corn; oats; 10 hogsheads of rum, and a large quantity of merchandize. The Hospital, on Brick Hill, was taken; and a foraging party, from DeLancey's Brigade, was captured. Of the enemy, six were killed and 90 were taken Prisoners. Meigs lost not a man, either in killed or wounded. He returned to Guilford at two in the afternoon, having been absent but about 25 hours.

Many of the Refugees to Connecticut were members of this Expedition; and one of them, Capt. John White of Sagg, acted as pilot. In the yard of the Presbyterian Church, at Sag Harbor, a boulder-monument records the date as May 23.

On May 25, Parsons wrote to Gen. Washington, from New Haven, relating the success of the Expedition; and, on May 29, Washington replied, commending Col. Meigs. The Continental Congress voted a sword to Meigs as a tribute to his enterprise and valor.\*

There was a counter-retaliation against Guilford. A month later, three Ships of the enemy landed at Sachem's Head, and burned the house of Solomon Leete. In 1781, the enemy again attacked. They burned the house of Daniel Leete, on Leete's Island; but they were repulsed when they advanced toward Guilford.

#### PARSONS TO SETAUKET

Early in the same year, 1777, Col. Richard Hewlett, of the Tory Troops, had taken possession of the Presbyterian Church at Setauket on Long Island. He occupied the building as a barrack, and surrounded it with breastworks and a stockade. Several guns were mounted on the breastworks, and cannon were placed in the windows of the Church. (See Map on p. 223)

The importance of dislodging the enemy was apparent to Gen. Putnam. Therefore, on Aug. 16, he ordered Gen. Parsons to attack the stockade; to capture the garrison; and to bring off, or destroy, all the Military stores. Parsons, on the same date, ordered Col. Samuel B. Webb to report with his Regiment. From Fairfield, Connecticut, on Aug. 21, Parsons issued orders that, private property must be respected on this Expedition. The attack was made early in the morning of Aug. 22. ("Hall's Life of Parsons," pp. 108-110. Also Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," pp. 65-67) Other accounts have given Aug. 14 as the date of the attack; but Aug. 22 is authentic.

The Expedition consisted of about 500 men, and it was strengthened by several pieces of Artillery. With the Expedition were the Refugees Capt. Caleb Brewster and Zachariah Greene. The latter, 20 years later, was installed as Pastor of the Church which he attempted to take from the enemy on this occasion.

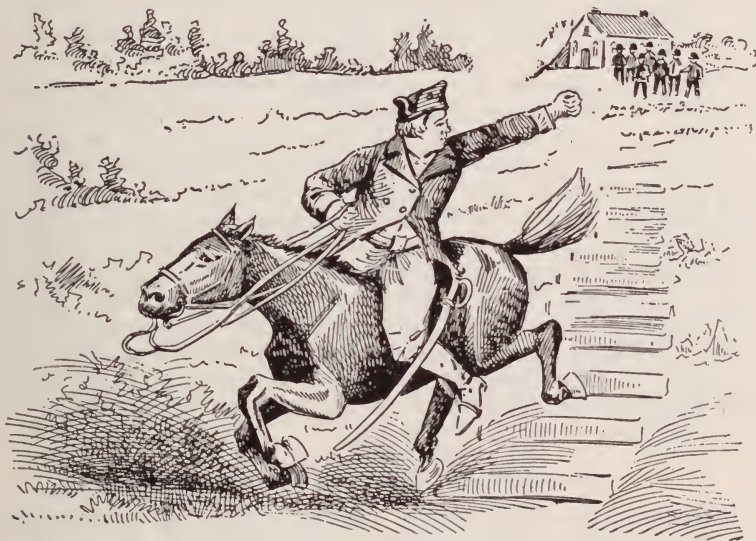
Crane Neck Bend, about three miles from Setauket, was the place of landing. Leaving the boats with a guard, the Expedition marched quietly to the neighborhood of the garrison. A Flag of Truce was sent to Col. Hewlett, demanding surrender. This being refused, the attack commenced. Little injury was done to either side. It was then learned that several British Ships were in the Sound. Fearing that the retreat might be cut off, Parsons ordered the men back to the boats. The party returned to Connecticut with a few horses and a small quantity of Military stores. (Thompson's "Long Island," I. 205, 206)

\* See Hall's "Life of Gen. S. H. Parsons," pp. 97-99. Thompson's "Long Island," I. 203-205.

## FAILURE OF PARSONS, MEIGS AND WEBB

Not satisfied with the result of this Expedition, Gen. Parsons undertook a more ambitious one which he attempted to carry out on Dec. 10, 1777. The object was to destroy not only Military stores but also the timber prepared for barracks in New York City. The Expedition moved in three divisions. The Eastern division, under Parsons, left Norwalk, Connecticut, on the evening of Dec. 9 and crossed to Hookaback, near Southold, on Long Island. Parsons destroyed the timber, and took a number of Prisoners.

The Western division, under Col. Meigs, was to have crossed from Saw Pits (now Port Chester), New York, to Hempstead, on Long Island; and thence to Jamacia, where an attack against a



PUTNAM RIDING DOWN THE HILL

(From an old print)

Regiment of the enemy had been planned. Meigs was unable to start on account of the heavy sea.

Meantime, the third division, under Col. Samuel B. Webb, had already started from Norwalk. This division was to land at Huntington, on Long Island, and support either of the other divisions, as required. Unfortunately for Col. Webb, and Col. John Ely who was with him, a British Sloop of War was encountered, and many of the party were captured. ("Life of Parsons," pp. 134-136. Also Chap. 11. See Map on p. 221)

The "Connecticut Gazette," of Dec. 24, 1777, contained the following account:

N. London, Dec. 19. A plan having been formed to bring off or destroy a magazine of military stores which the enemy had at Setauket, on L. I., and to destroy some shipping loaded with timber at Southold, on Tuesday night of last week, part of 2 Battalions of Troops embarked from this State, under



convoy of the sloop "Schuyler," and "Spy" and "Mifflin," schooners. Unfortunately next morning, just before light, the "Falkland," a British Frigate, in her passage from N. Y. to Newport, came across the "Schuyler" and 2 smaller vessels, when the latter run ashore on the Island, but the former in attempting to get in with the land, run on a spit of same (Called Old Man's) and was taken with about 60 troops, on board, among them Cols. [John] Ely and Samuel Webb &c.

#### TRYON TO GREENWICH AND NEW HAVEN

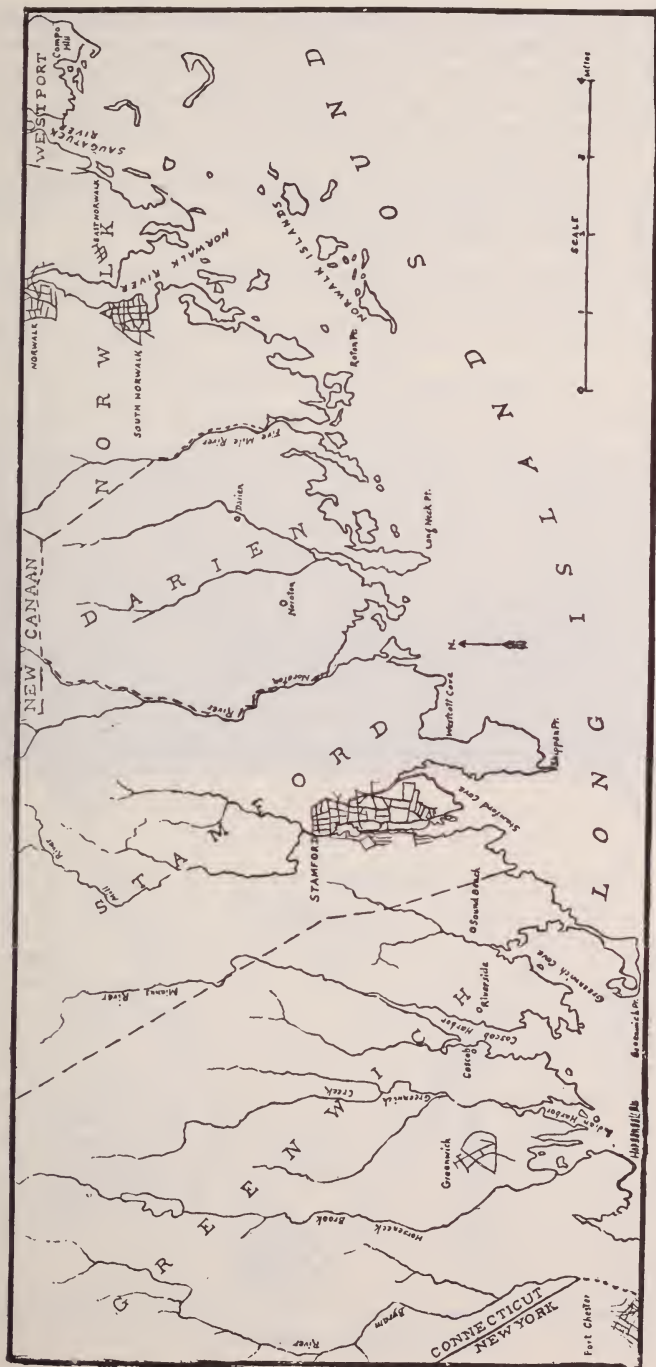
Tryon came to Connecticut again, in 1779, in order to draw the American Troops from the Highlands of the Hudson. On Feb. 26, he made a small Raid on Rye, New York, and Greenwich, Connecticut, attended by the usual plundering of the inhabitants. It was at this time that Gen. Putnam rode down the steep rocks of "Put's Hill" and escaped capture. A suitable tablet records the incident. Putnam rallied the Militia toward the East. Tryon, by that time, had crossed the Mianus River on his way to Stamford. But he was turned back, and retreated in some disorder. ("Picturesque Stamford," p. 86. Also Chap. 21)

On the morning of July 5, with three divisions, Tryon landed at New Haven. Townsend ("British Invasion of New Haven," p. 9) states that the only defenses were earthworks at the head of Bridge St., on Beacon Hill, at the West River and at Black Rock. After a stout resistance by Col. Sabin and Capts. Bradley and Hillhouse, Tryon took the City, and burned the shipping and buildings at Long Wharf. Among his Prisoners was Rev. Naphthali Daggett. (Ap. I. 4) On the next day, he burned several dwellings at East Haven. The original plan was to burn the City; but that was abandoned because the Militia began to arrive in large numbers. A Monument to the memory of the defenders was dedicated, in 1911.

#### TRYON TO FAIRFIELD AND NORWALK

Tryon embarked for Fairfield, where he landed on the morning of July 8. His progress was not opposed. The village was without Troops, and wholly defenceless. Whatever may be said of Tryon elsewhere, the plundering and burning of Fairfield cannot be defended; and the excuses given by him at the time were not worthy of a soldier. The Militia, indeed, came in force; but not until after the village had been destroyed. (Schenck's "Fairfield," 2. 386)

The heroine of Fairfield was Eunice Dennie, wife of Thaddeus Burr. Mr. Burr was away from home at the time of the Raid. He was one of the most prominent citizens of Connecticut. At his home, many well known men had been entertained; among them, Tryon and other British Officers. Mrs. Burr reminded Tryon of his former social visits, and demanded his protection. Tryon gave it, in writing; but his followers, disregarding the paper, burned the Burr mansion with all its valuable contents. The complete story is told in "Chapter Sketches. Conn. D. A. R., 1901," pp. 65-78.



ALONG THE SOUTH SHORE OF CONNECTICUT — FROM PORT CHESTER TO COMPO HILL  
(Drawn specially for this work)

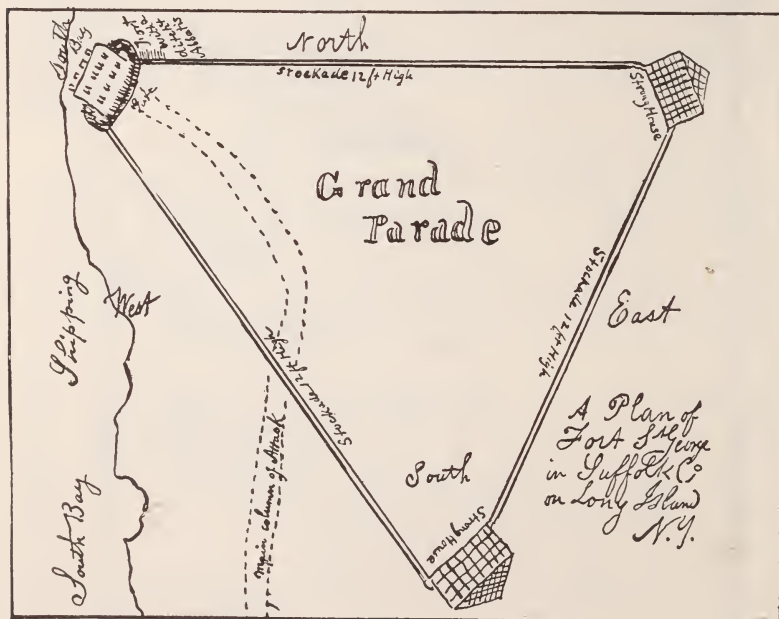
Returning to Huntington for supplies, Tryon once more crossed the Sound and landed at Norwalk on the morning of July 12. Here the brutalities, fire, and pillage, shown at Fairfield were enacted on a larger scale. It is stated that Tryon enjoyed the spectacle of destruction as he sat in a rocking chair at his headquarters. (Hall's "Life of Parsons," pp. 251-257; Lossing's "Field Book," 1. 422-431) The place from which he watched the conflagration is on East Avenue in the village of Norwalk. The spot is marked by a tablet, bearing this inscription:

From the Summit of this Hill Maj. Gen. William Tryon witnessed the burning of Norwalk, by the British Troops under his command, July 11 and 12, 1779.

Erected by the Norwalk Chapter Daughters of the American Revolution, 1904.

#### TALLMADGE TO FORT FRANKLIN

We come, now, to the remarkable activities of Maj. Benjamin Tallmadge, who was recalled from the Highlands to retaliate upon the enemy on Long Island. In all of his Expeditions he made his headquarters at North Castle, just over the border, in the State of New York. He was then midway between Stamford and the Hudson River, and ready to strike in either direction. (See Tallmadge's Map, p. 237) His first Expedition was on Sept. 5, 1779. On that date, at 8 in the evening, he embarked from Shippan Point, in Stamford, with 130 dismounted men of his Light Dragoons. At 10 o'clock he had reached the stockade, on Lloyd's



(From Tallmadge's "Memoir")



Neck, Long Island, called Fort Franklin. He attacked 500 Tories; captured the most of them; and returned with them to Connecticut without the loss of a man. No attempt was made to take the Fort. ("Memoir of Tallmadge," p. 47. Lossing's "Field Book," 2. 627)

#### TALLMADGE TO FORT ST. GEORGE

Encouraged by this, Tallmadge undertook a larger enterprise, in 1780. In the Autumn, of that year, certain Tories from Rhode Island took possession of the mansion of Gen. John Smith, at Smith's Point, Mastic, Long Island. They built a triangular stockade and named it Fort St. George. A Fort had been built on the site, 1686-1690, by the grandfather of Gen. Smith, Col. William Smith — known as "Tangier" Smith.

Thus protected, the Tories began to cut wood for the British Army in New York City. On the appeal of Gen. Smith, it was



THE PRESENT APPEARANCE OF FORT ST. GEORGE

(Furnished by Miss Martha T. Smith)

decided to dislodge the enemy. In the afternoon of Nov. 21, with about 80 of his men, Tallmadge crossed from Fairfield to Old Man's (now Mt. Sinai), on Long Island. The rain prevented any further progress that night. Early in the morning of Nov. 23 the march began. When two miles from the Fort, William Booth (Ap.I. 2) was taken as a guide. Tallmadge led his column through the Grand Parade; the ramparts on the other side were mounted by the smaller detachments; and with the watchword "Washington and Glory" the Fort was captured. A few of the garrison having fired from one of the houses after the capture, Tallmadge pleaded for, and saved, those who had forfeited their lives by such conduct. The Ships tried to escape; but the guns of the Fort being turned upon them, they were secured. The Ships, stores and the whole stockade were destroyed. The more valuable of the goods were strapped to the backs of the Prisoners; and the return march began at 8 in the morning. On the way, Tallmadge mounted a dozen men on horses taken from the enemy, made a detour to Coram, and destroyed a large quantity of hay. By midnight,

the boats had returned to Fairfield without the loss of a man. The captives included the Commandant, a Lieutenant, a Surgeon, 50 rank and file, and many others of the garrison. For this exploit, Tallmadge received the thanks of Washington and the Continental Congress. ("Memoir of Tallmadge," pp. 58-63. Also Lossing's "Field Book," 2. 627, 628) The Refugees: Capt. Caleb Brewster, Capt. Benajah Strong and Heathcote Muirson, were members of this party. (Thompson's "Long Island," pp. 513-516. See also Brewster, Strong and Muirson in "The Refugees from L. I. to Conn.")

#### FRENCH AND AMERICANS TO FORT FRANKLIN

Before Tallmadge acted again, another attack was made upon Fort Franklin, on Lloyd's Neck. On Apr. 20, 1781, Gen. Parsons wrote to Washington advising such an attack. ("Life of Parsons," p. 354) On July 12, a small party of Americans and French, guided by Heathcote Muirson (mentioned above), attacked the Fort. They were repulsed. (Onderdonk's "Queens Co.," p. 221 et. seq. Onderdonk's "Scrap Book"—1851, N. Y. City Pub. Lib'y., pp. 7, 8)

Then followed, on Aug. 22, a letter from Parsons to Gov. Trumbull and the Connecticut Council of Safety describing in detail the defences on Lloyd's Neck; on Oct. 18, a letter from Gen. William Heath to Parsons agreeing that the Fort should be reduced; and, on Nov. 8, a letter from Parsons to Gov. Trumbull outlining his (Parson's) efforts to secure information as to the strength of the Fort, his preparation to embark on Oct. 27 and 28, his final preparation to make the attack on Nov. 6, and his disappointment on receiving a countermanding order. ("Life of Parsons," pp. 395, 396, 404, 407, 408)

There was no further attack on Lloyd's Neck; and the enemy soon afterward abandoned it as too dangerous a place to hold. The Board of Associated Loyalists, which made its headquarters there, had been dissolved by reason of the injury it caused to the enemy. (Lossing's "Field Book," 2. 627)

#### ARNOLD TO NEW LONDON

We have now to record the final, and most shameful, Raid of the enemy. New London, Connecticut, had been the headquarters of the American Privateers (Chap. 24), and many prizes had been taken to that port and sold. With the double object of punishing New London and diverting American Troops from the Southern campaigns, the enemy decided to attack that City. On the West side of the harbor stood Fort Trumbull; on the East side, and further up the River Thames, stood Fort Griswold. Gen. Benedict Arnold, once the friend of America, was selected by Sir Henry Clinton to make the attack. His land and marine forces, consisting of about 1,500 men, appeared off the harbor of New London on Sept. 6, 1781. Fort Trumbull was speedily captured. New London was set on fire, and practically all of it was consumed.

The garrison at Fort Griswold, reinforced by the garrison from the abandoned Fort Trumbull, numbered about 157. It was commanded by Col. William Ledyard. (See Ledyard in "The Refugees from L. I. to Conn.") The attacking force, under Col. Eyre, was far superior. The story of the capture; the unconditional surrender of Col. Ledyard; the reputed thrust of Ledyard's surrendered sword through his body by Maj. Bromfield; and the final massacre of nearly all of the surrendered men — all this has been told so often that it needs no repetition here. If Tryon's conduct toward the unarmed and defenceless at Norwalk and Fairfield had no excuse, the conduct of Arnold at New London has no apologist. Thereafter he was shunned even by those for whose friendship he attempted to betray West Point.

Capt. Elias Henry Halsey, David Palmer, and perhaps others of the Refugees from Long Island, were among those who were slain at Fort Griswold. A bright picture of the ministering angel is that of Fanny Ledyard, a niece of Col. Ledyard and herself a Refugee. On the morning after the attack she brought wine, water and chocolate to cheer the wounded who were still within the Fort. (See Ledyard, in "The Refugees from L. I. to Conn.")

A granite Monument, 135 feet high, was erected near the Fort, in 1826-1830. The names of those who were killed are

on a tablet on the North side of the Monument. ("Conn. Men in the Rev'n," pp. 577, 578. Caulkins' "New London," pp. 545-572. Allen's "Hist. of the Battle of Groton Heights.")

Over the entrance to the Monument is the inscription:

This Monument was erected under the patronage of the State of Connecticut, A. D. 1830, and in the 55th year of the Independence of the U. S. A., in Memory of the brave Patriots who fell in the Massacre at Fort Griswold, near this spot, on the 6th of September, A. D. 1781, when the British under the command of the traitor Benedict Arnold, burned the towns of New London and Groton, and spread desolation and woe throughout this region.

The following is on the tablet:

Names of the Heroes who fell at Fort Griswold Sept. 6, 1781. Lt. Col. William Ledyard Commanding:

Capt. Elijah Avery  
Capt. Elisha Avery  
Lieut. Ebenezer Avery  
Ensign Daniel Avery

Sergt. Christopher Avery  
Sergt. Jasper Avery  
Sergt. Solomon Avery  
David Avery

Thomas Avery  
Capt. Samuel Allyn  
Capt. Simeon Allyn  
Belton Allyn



HARBOR OF NEW LONDON, CONNECTICUT  
(Drawn specially for this work)



Benadam Allyn  
 Nathaniel Adams  
 Capt. Hubbards Burrows  
 Sergt. Ezekiel Bailey  
 Corporal Andrew Billings  
 Andrew Baker  
 John P. Babcock  
 John Billings  
 Samuel Billings  
 William Bolton  
 John Brown  
 Jonathan Butler  
 Lieut. Richard Chapman  
 Sergt. Eldridge Chester  
 Daniel Chester  
 Frederic Chester  
 John Clark  
 Ellis Coit (Elias)  
 Lieut. James Comstock  
 William Comstock  
 Philip Covill  
 Daniel Davis  
 Jordan Freeman (colored)  
 Henry Halsey

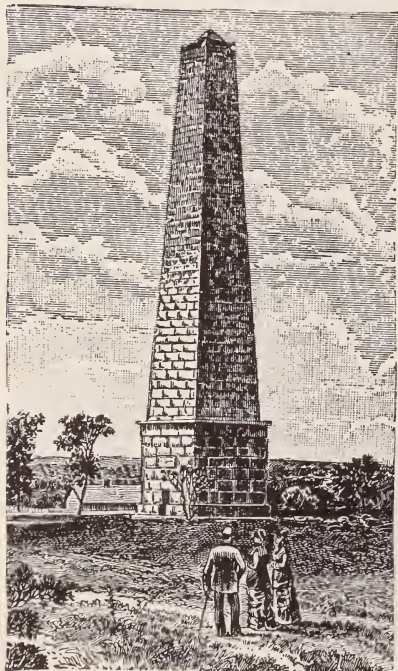
Samuel Hill  
 John Holt (Jr.)  
 Sergt. Rufus Hurlburt  
 Eliday Jones  
 Moses Jones  
 Benoni Kenson  
 Barney Kenny  
 Capt. Youngs Ledyard  
 Lieut. Joseph Lewis  
 Ensign John Lester  
 Daniel C. Lester  
 Jonas Lester  
 Wait Lester  
 Thomas Lamb  
 Lambo Latham (colored)  
 Capt. Nathan Moore  
 Corporal Edward Mills  
 Corporal Simeon Morgan  
 Thomas Minard  
 Joseph Moxley  
 Corporal Luke Perkins, Jr  
 David Palmer  
 Elisha Perkins  
 Luke Perkins

Asa Perkins  
 Elnathan Perkins  
 Simeon Perkins  
 Capt. Peter Richards  
 Capt. Adam Shapley  
 Capt. Amos Stanton  
 Lieut. Enoch Stanton  
 Sergt. Daniel Stanton  
 Sergt. John Stedman  
 Sergt. Nicholas Starr  
 Corporal Nathan Sholes  
 Thomas Starr (Jr.)  
 David Seabury  
 Solomon Tift  
 Capt. John Williams  
 Lieut. Henry Williams  
 Lieut. Patrick Ward  
 Sylvester Walworth  
 Josiah Wigger  
 Thomas Williams  
 John Whittlesey  
 Stephen Whittlesey  
 Christopher Woodbridge  
 Henry Woodbridge

[The following were not on the tablet: Jedediah Chester, died; Daniel Eldridge, wounded, died; Daniel Williams. For Daniel Williams, see Capt. Charles Williams' biography in "Captains and Masters of Ships." Nathaniel Avery is Nathan Avery in some statements. Henry Halsey was Capt. Elias Henry Halsey, of Long Island.]

#### TALLMADGE TO FORT SLOGO

Returning to the exploits of Maj. Tallmadge — On Treadwell's Neck, eight miles east of Lloyd's Neck, and near Smithtown, Long Island, a party of Tory wood-cutters had built a square,



THE MONUMENT AT GROTON, CONN.

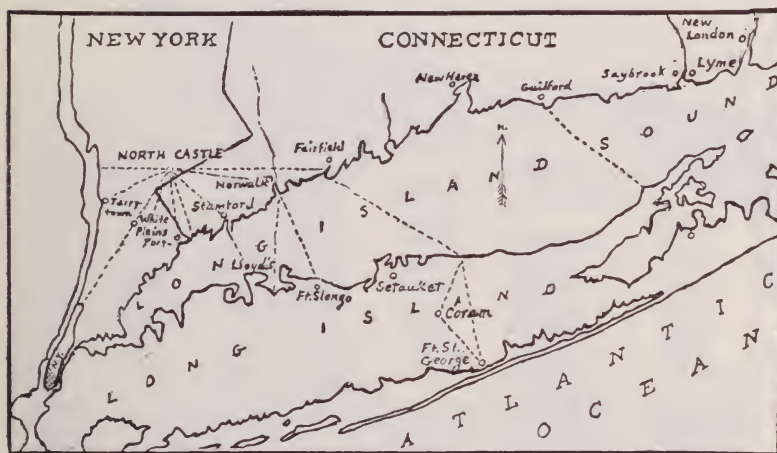
stockaded Fort, with a ditch and abatis. They called it Fort Slongo, after a British Officer. Tallmadge assembled a detachment of his Light Infantry at the mouth of the Saugatuck River, near Norwalk. By his order, Maj. Lemuel Trescott was placed in charge of the Expedition. Fort Slongo was reached early in the morning of Oct. 3, 1781. A plan of the Fort had been furnished by Lt. Henry Scudder, of Huntington, who was a Refugee to Connecticut. (See Scudder, in "The Refugees from L. I. to Conn.") The Fort was captured without loss, and the block-house was burned. ("Memoir of Tallmadge," p. 68, 69. Lossing's "Field Book," 2. 628, 629. Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 105)

On Oct. 6, Gen. Heath wrote from Continental Village to Gov. Clinton informing him

that a detachment from his Army had captured Fort Slongo in the morning of the 3d inst. Of the enemy, two were killed; two, mortally wounded; and 21 were made Prisoners — including two Captains and one Lieutenant. His command met with no loss. The amount of small arms, ammunition, clothing &c., that was taken was considerable. On Oct. 8, Gov. Clinton wrote to Heath, complimenting him for the result of the Expedition. (Clinton Pap., 7. 374, 375, 385) See Map on p. 221.

#### TALLMADGE AND "THE BOAT FIGHT"

The final effort of Maj. Tallmadge was in 1782. Having learned that a considerable body of British Light Horse and Infantry had gone to Huntington, Long Island, he "conceived the



TALLMADGE'S MAP OF HIS OPERATIONS  
(Reduced from the "Memoir")

plan of beating up their quarters." On the evening of Dec. 5, he had gathered on Shippan Point, near Stamford, a choice body of Infantry and dismounted Dragoons to the number of 700. A severe storm prevented the embarking that night, and all of the next day. On Dec. 7, three boats of the enemy were discovered, laying their course from Norwalk to Huntington. Tallmadge ordered several of his boats to pursue, under command of the intrepid Capt. Caleb Brewster. (See Brewster, in "The Refugees from L. I. to Conn.") By the time the boats of the enemy had reached the middle of the Sound, Brewster was upon them. Two of them were easily captured; but the third escaped. Brewster received a ball in the breast, which passed through his body. Although, apparently, Brewster had had his death wound, yet he recovered and lived to the age of about 80.

This action has generally been called, by way of distinction, "The Boat Fight." At the time, it was considered, in connection

with its attendant circumstances, one of the most valorous and extraordinary engagements of that period. It was, indeed, a perilous adventure; and yet the contest lasted but twenty minutes.

There was, now, no use of attempting an attack on Huntington, for the enemy was fully aware of Tallmadge's intentions. He returned to his camp, on Dec. 8, and reported his disappointment



HOME OF THE SUFFOLK CO., N. Y., HISTORICAL SOCIETY, RIVERHEAD, L. I.

(Loaned by the Society)

to Washington. The latter, having failed in a simultaneous movement down the Hudson River toward New York City, was sympathetic and thankful. He thought that the failure of both Expeditions was "Providential," because the Preliminary Treaty of Peace had been signed, and many lives would have been lost unnecessarily if both of the Expeditions had been carried out. ("Memoir of Tallmadge," pp. 70-75. Thompson's "Long Island," 2. 513-516. Schenck's "Fairfield," 2. 398)



## PART TWO—BIOGRAPHICAL

### CAPTAINS AND MASTERS OF SHIPS

Those parts of the Revolutionary MSS. (now in the New York State Library, at Albany, N. Y.) which are given in Appendix C. show that 129 Captains, or Masters, of Ships brought the Refugees and their effects from Long Island to Connecticut. Probably there were many more whose names do not appear in the MSS.

Of the 129, there are 48 who also appear as Refugees. Biographical sketches of them will be found in "The Refugees from Long Island to Connecticut"—beginning on page 257. The 48 were:

Barns, Nathaniel	Fordham, Daniel	Ingraham, Samuel, Jr.	Sherrill, Recompence
Bayley, Gamaliel	Ephraim	Jagger, Jeremiah	Topping, Stephen
Beebe, Samuel	Nathan	Jones, Ephraim	Vail, Benjamin
Cole, Ichabod	Griffing, Daniel	King, Benjamin, Jr.	Elisha
Conkling, Benjamin	Jasper	Landon, David	John
John	Peter	Latham, Hubbard	Jonathan
Joseph	Hallock, Joseph	Rogers, Jeremiah	Joseph
Cooper, Zebulon	Havens, Daniel	Russell, Hezekiah	Webb, James
Corwin, James	Joseph	Salmon, Jonathan	John
Timothy	Walter	Sayre, David	White, William
Dyer, Nathaniel	Horton, Barnabas	Nehemiah	Wiggins, David
Farnam, Onis	Ingraham, John	Schellinger, Isaac	James

The remaining 81 Captains, or Masters, were from Connecticut, for the most part; although some of them were from Long Island. Their Biographies begin on the following page. The 81 were:

Bates, Isaac	Harris, James	Morris, Elisha	Spencer, Obadiah
Benton, Edward	John	Pelton, Ithamar	Spink, Richard
Billings, Henry	Haton, Elias	Pendleton, Amos	Stanton, Thomas
Bonticou, Peter	Howell, Peter	Ephraim	Stow, Zebulon
Bradley, Joseph	Johnson, Nathan	Nathan	Tabe (Taber?) Giles
Budington, Eliphalet	William	Peleg	Titus, John
Card, William	Jones, James	Pettit, —	Truman, Clark
Collins, Daniel	Knight, Robert	Redfield, Eliphalit	Tuthill, Peter
Davis, John	Latimer, Peter	Redpath, John	Warner, William
Fellows, Elnathan	Leavenworth, Jesse	Riley, Jacob	Waterous, Eber
Fitch, Josephus	Leete, Thomas	Robinson, Thomas	Whitmore, —
Fuller, Asa	L'Hommedieu, Cons'tnt	Rockwell, William	Whittlesey, David
Gears, John	Lester, Andrew	Roland, Edward	Wilcox, David
Goldsmith, Wilmot	Noah	Ruggles, Ezekiel	Hezekiah
Gray, —	Lockwood, Samuel	Russell, John	John
Greenfield, Starr	McAlpin, Daniel	Salsbury, J.	Willard, —
Gregory, Jabez	Manwaring, Peter	Sanford, Samuel	Williams, Charles
Griffeth, Joshua	Mason, Elijah	Scranton, Joab	Wilson, John
Hale, Daniel	Miller, Noah	Sears, Elkanah	
Haley, Benjamin	Miner, John	Shaler, Samuel	
Jeremiah	John 2nd	Sheffield, Isaac	

The Revolutionary MSS. which are given in Appendix C. mention these Ships: schooner "Elizabeth;" sloop "Polley" and schooner "King Prussia," Capt. David Landon; schooner "Ranger," Capt. Joshua Griffeth; sloop "Nancy," Capt. Isaac Bates; schooner "Peggy," Capt. Eliphalet Budington, owner; sloop "Martine," Capt. Jasper Griffing, owner; schooner "Molley," Capt. Jacob

Riley; sloop "Homberd," Capt. Thomas Leete; sloop "Humbrod," Capt. Joab Scranton; sloop "Dove," Capt. Elijah Mason, owned in part by Gov. Trumbull, and engaged in trading between Middletown and the W. Indies.

Unfortunately, no other Ships are mentioned by name; but there were many more than the above. As Long Island Sound is very narrow toward the Western end, it is probable that whale-boats and small sloops, perhaps without names, were used by the Refugees from Huntington, Smithtown and Setauket.

As a rule, the initiative in sending Ships, came from Long Island; but Capt. Richard Dickinson (Ap. I. 4) and Capt. John Cochran (Ap. I. 3) of the Army, had charge of sending Ships to Long Island, by order of the Committee of Saybrook, Connecticut. (Ap. C. 42, 43)

Almost without exception, those who sailed the Ships were called by the title of "Captain" in the documents which are given in Appendix C. But some of them, notably the Pendletons, had no such title; for they belonged to the Army, in Connecticut, and were Officers therein.

In the following Biographies, a different form of reference is used. Hitherto, in this work, reference has been made, for instance to "Appendix B. 16," or "Ap. B. 16." In this Part Two—Biographical, the reference is simply "B. 16."

**BATES ISAAC, CAPT.**—By the authority of the Prov'l Cong., he was employed by the Committee of Saybrook to use the sloop "Nancy" to bring the families and stock of certain Refugees from L. I. to Conn. His claim was paid to Capt. David Whittlesey. (C. 5 No. 113; C. 6, 10) He may have served in Conn. (G. 83)

It is possible that he was from Haddam, Conn., his ancestors having removed thither from Hingham, Mass.; and some of them going, later, to Claremont, N. H. (Mr. W. G. Bates) Or, he may have come from an ancestor who removed from L. I. to Conn. about 1750. (Mr. Albert C. Bates)

**BENTON**—Edward 1 came from England to Guilford, Conn., where he d. in 1680. (Benton Gen.) Edward 2, supposed to have been a son of Edward 1, was on the Records of Wethersfield, Conn., about 1660. His son, Edward 3, m. Mary Hale. (Stiles' "Wethersfield," pp. 96, 97, 261, 334)

**BENTON EDWARD, CAPT.**—(Perhaps son of Edward 3)—In 1776, he brought, for the most part from Southold to Guilford, some of the effects of these Refugees: Sept., Joshua Reeve (C. 129); Sept. and Oct., Daniel Booth (C. 166); Oct., Ezra L'Hommedieu (C. 180); same month, Abijah Windes (C. 181); same month, James Corwin (C. 35); Nov., Joshua Horton. (C. 72) He may have served in Conn. (G. 84)

**BILLINGS**—This family is traced through 15 generations to John Billings of Rowell, who took his name from the place of his abode, about four miles from the borough of Northampton, England. William 1, the emigrant to Dorchester and Braintree, Mass., was in the 9th gen. from John. He removed to Stonington, Conn., where he owned much land. He m., in Dorchester, Feb. 12, 1657-8, Mary ———; d. Mar. 16, 1713. His son, William 2, b. in 1660 (Wheeler's "Stonington," p. 236); m. in 1689, Hannah (b. in 1672), dau. of Roger Sterry; d. in 1738. He was in the early Colonial Wars. His son, Capt. Roger 3, b. Mar. 19, 1708; m. in 1729, Abigail (b. in 1708), dau. of William Denison. (Wheeler, as above)

**BILLINGS HENRY 4, CAPT.**—(Capt. Roger 3, William 2, 1)—On Jan. 20, 1777, he received for the claim of Capt. Christopher Leffingwell (I. 7)—

the inference being that he had been hired by Leffingwell (P. 171. Also C. 95) who was his uncle by marriage. He d. in 1797.

He was Lt. on the Brig-of-War "Defence;" Capt. of the Privateer "Trumbull;" and he gave other service of that nature in Conn. (G. 84. Also P. 218)

He was b. Apr. 19, 1746; m. in 1770, Lucretia (b. in 1749), dau. of Benajah 3 Leffingwell, a brother of Capt. Christopher. (Wheeler as above. Also Miss Lucretia W. Smith)

**BONTICOU—BONTECOU—BONTECOUX—Pierre 1** came from La Rochelle, France, to New Amsterdam (N. Y. City) in 1689. He was a merchant there as late as 1724. He m. Marguerite Collinot. His son, Timothy 2, b. June 17, 1693; m. (1), Mary ——— who d. in New Haven, Nov. 5, 1735; m. (2) Sept. 29, 1736, Mary (b. in 1704, d. in 1760), dau. of David Goodrich; d. at New Haven, Feb. 14, 1784, aged 91. He learned the trade of silversmith in France. When Tryon invaded New Haven, in 1779 (Chap. 26) he was living at the house of his son, Capt. Peter 3. The invaders were disposed to hang him, although he was 86 years old. In the house were the wife and daughter of Capt. Peter. The invaders tried to kidnap the girl, but they were prevented. (Bontecou Gen.)

Timothy 3, son of Timothy 2, m. (1) Susanna Prout; (2) Susan Gordon. Thomas 4, son of Timothy 3, was a Master Mariner, engaged in trade between New Haven and N. Y. City. He was captured during the War. He was b. in New Haven in 1766; d. in 1805. (Dr. R. Brinsmade Bontecou)

**BONTICOU PETER 3, CAPT.—**(Timothy 2, Pierre 1)—On Jan. 8, 1777, the Conn. Council of Safety permitted the sloop "William," Peter Bonticou, Master, with eight men, to sail for Bordeaux with 270 casks of flax seed. In Sept., 1776, he moved from L. I. to Conn. the effects of the Refugees: Daniel Haines, Capt. Daniel Hedges, Matthew Osborn, James Jennings, Elisha Mulford, Lineus Dibble, Isa Franks, Capt. John Franks and Capt. Jonathan Tuthill. The Committee of New Haven approved his claim of £64.0.10 as reasonable; and it was paid to Samuel Thacher, Apr. 15, 1777. (A. 40. Also C. 14)

He lived at New Haven where he built what is known as the "Wooster House." He was Capt. of the barque "Hawke," in the trade to Ireland and the W. Indies. During the War he returned from a voyage to the W. Indies; was captured in the harbor of N. Y. City; and confined in the Prison ship "Jersey." He escaped; but contracted the small pox on his way to New Haven, and d. at Huntington, L. I., in 1779. (Bontecou Gen. Also R. B. B.)

He was b. in 1738; m. Nov. 14, 1762, Susannah Thomas. His children who had descendants were: Polly Augusta 4, b. Aug. 13, 1763, m. Capt. Nathaniel Storer, d. Mar. 28, 1849 (she was the girl whom the enemy tried to kidnap); James 4, below; Sarah 4, b. in 1775, m. Justus Trowbridge, d. Jan. 9, 1861; David 4, below.

James 4, a sea Capt., b. in New Haven, Aug. 6, 1766; m. Joanna, dau. of Samuel Clark; d. July 12, 1806. His dau., Jane 5, m. Charles P. Bishop, of New Haven; his dau., Grace 5, m. Elisha Peck, of New Haven.

David 4, b. Mar. 17, 1777; m. Oct. 1, 1796, Polly (b. in 1776, d. in 1861), dau. of Samuel Clark; d. May 5, 1854. He removed to Coeymans, N. Y. and Troy, N. Y. His children were: Peter 5, below; Elizabeth 5, m. Leonard Witbeck; Susannah 5, m. Moses Northrup; James Clark 5; Sarah 5, m. Gilbert D. Golden; David 5; Samuel Storer 5; George 5; Edward 5; Francis 5—all of whom were prominent in Troy. (Bontecou Gen.)

Peter 5, b. at New Haven, Jan. 26, 1797; d. at Troy, N. Y., Mar. 20, 1868. He m. (1) Apr. 29, 1823, Samantha Brockway (b. in 1803, d. in 1824); (2) Aug. 6, 1828, Sophia Thompson (b. in 1806, d. in 1850). He had, 1st wife: Reed Brockway 6, below. 2d wife: James 6; Samantha Brockway 6; David 6; Julia 6; George 6; David 6; Elizabeth 6, below; Charles 6; Susan 6. Reed Brockway 6, b. at Troy, N. Y., Apr. 22, 1824; m. July 18, 1849, Susan Northrup (b. in 1828, d. in 1911); d. Mar. 27, 1907. His children were: Joanna 7; Anna Louise 7; Josephine 7; Horatio Brinsmade 7; Reed Brinsmade 7 (below). Reed Brinsmade 7, M. D., b. in Washington, D. C., Dec. 1, 1864; m. May 4, 1890, Lula May (b. in 1870), dau. of John M. Vail, of East Marion, L. I. They live in Troy, N. Y. (R. B. B.) Their children are: Susan May 8, b. Nov. 12,



1891; Louise Cluett 8, b. Nov. 29, 1892; Marion Alice 8, b. Sept. 24, 1896; Eleanore Grace 8, b. Apr. 28, 1898 (Vail Gen. p. 300); also Reed Vail 8, b. Mar. 27, 1904. Elizabeth 6, m. J. W. A. Cluett, and had eight

children of whom two survive: Jessie Agnes 7, m. C. Vanderbilt Barton, lives in N. Y. City; and Louise Boutecou 7, m. Harvey Denison Cowee, lives in Troy, N. Y. (R. B. B.)

*Peter Bontecou*

BRADLEY—Peter 1, mariner, settled at New London, Conn.; m. Elizabeth, dau. of Jonathan Brewster; d. June, 1662. His Wid. m. (2) Thomas Youngs (See Youngs in "The Refugees from L. I. to Conn."), of Southold, L. I., and this event transplanted the Bradley Family to L. I. Peter's son, Peter 2, b. Sept. 7, 1658; m. May 9, 1678, Mary Christophers; d. Aug. 1, 1687, leaving a son Jonathan 3 of Southold. (Caulkins' "New London," pp. 278, 279)

Francis 1 settled at Fairfield, Conn., in 1660, having come thither from Branford, Conn. He had a son, John 2; and a grandson, Joseph 3. (Bradley Gen.)

BRADLEY JOSEPH, CAPT.—In Oct., 1776, he moved part of the effects of Ezra L'Hommedieu from Southold to Guilford. (C. 180) He may have served in Conn. (G. 85)

While he may have been a son of Jonathan 3, he was probably Joseph 4 (Joseph 3, John 2, Francis 1). If so, he was b. in 1746; m. Martha Betts; d. in 1828. In 1791, he removed from Conn. to Albany Co., N. Y. His children were: Isaac, Joseph, Daniel, Thankful and Sarah. (Bradley Gen.)

BUDINGTON—Walter, a single man, settled near New London, Conn., in 1679; d. in 1689. His nephew, Walter, Jr., d. in 1713. (Caulkins' "New London," pp. 264, 324) It was, perhaps, his son Eliphalet who m. Apr. 15, 1739, Thankful Jones. (Vital Statistics, 3. 48)

BUDINGTON ELIPHALET, CAPT.—In Nov., 1776, he brought a part of the effects of Elisha Miller to Stonington in the schooner "Peggy." (C. 102) Same month, Capt. Nathaniel Barns authorized him to receipt for his (Barns') claim. (C. 203) In May, 1778, he receipted for the claims of Capt. Joseph Vail and Zophar Wood. (C. 162, 163) His claim for bringing to Stonington in the "Peggy," the families and effects of certain Refugees was paid to David Gelston, Dec. 3, 1777. The Refugees were: Samuel Sherrill, John Parsons, Stephen Pierson, Capt. Isaac Schellinger, Elisha Miller, Jacob Conkling, Peleg Miller, Lois Talmage and David Loper. (C. 204) If he was a son of Eliphalet, above, he was b. May 12, 1743. (Vital Statistics, as above)

*Eliphalet Budington*

CARD WILLIAM, CAPT.—On Sept. 7, 1776, he brought Capt. Thomas Wickham's corn from Gardiner's Island to the Pocatic River (C. 9); and, same month, the goods of John Hudson from the Rope Ferry to Stonington. (C. 79) He may have served in Conn. (G. 86)

COLLINS—James 1 came from England to Mass., in 1669. He had a son Daniel 2, or grandson, Daniel 3, b. in 1710; m. in 1731, Alice Pell. (Wheeler's "Stonington," p. 319) A Peter d. at New London, Conn., in 1655. (Caulkins' "New London," pp. 271, 272)

COLLINS DANIEL 4 or 3, CAPT.—(Daniel 3 or 2, James 1)—He had a claim for removing powder, small arms etc. from L. I. to Guilford, Conn. Ezra L'Hommedieu sent the claim to the Committee of Safety, Feb. 27, 1777. (P. 104. Also A. 35) He served in Conn. (G. 87)

He was b. Mar. 10, 1732; m. (1) Dec. 26, 1756, Dorothy Wells, (2) Anne Potter, Wid. of John Hilliard, of Stonington; d. Apr. 6, 1819. He lived at Stonington, Conn.; and had a large family. (Wheeler, as above) For many years he kept the tavern, in Stonington, which was built by his father, Daniel, about 1700. (Wheeler's "Homes of our Ancestors, in Stonington," pp. 19, 20)

DAVIS—John, probably from Ipswich, Mass., was one of the planters of Pequot, Conn., in 1651. His son Andrew, of Groton, Conn., m. Mary, dau. of Thomas Bailey; d. in 1719. Andrew probably had sons: Andrew, Jr., Comfort and William. (Caulkins' "New London," p. 364) See Davis, in "The Refugees from L. I. to Conn."

DAVIS JOHN, CAPT.—In 1776, he brought the effects of Maj. Silas Cook from Southampton to Guilford. (C. 30) On Nov. 7, 1777, his claim was receipted for by William Mulford. (C. 108) He served in Conn. (G. 88)

He may have descended from one of the sons of Andrew, above.

FELLOWS—William 1 came from England to Ipswich, Mass., before 1641. His son, Isaac 2, b. in England; m. Jan. 29, 1672, Joanna Brown. Isaac's son, Ephraim 3, b. Sept. 3, 1679; m. May 19, 1703, Hannah, dau. of Nathaniel Warner. Nathaniel 4, son of Ephraim 3, b. June 22, 1713; m. Mar. 2, 1737, Hopedill Holdredge. (Wheeler's "Stonington," pp. 367, 368) He was probably the one whom Griffin ("Journal," p. 69) calls Dea. Nathan, and states that he was living at Stonington, in 1784.

FELLOWS ELNATHAN 5, CAPT.—(Nathaniel 4, Ephraim 3, Isaac 2, William 1)—In 1776, he moved a part of the effects of these Refugees: Oct., Lemuel Pierson, 3d (C. 124); same month, Silas Cooper, to Stonington (C. 31); same month, Theophilus Halsey, Southampton to Stonington (C. 65); Sept., Oct. and Nov., Matthew Jagger, Bridge Hampton to Stonington (C. 84); Dec., Capt. Henry Halsey, L. I. to Mystic. (C. 63)

He was b. Aug. 13, 1751. (Wheeler, as above) He was a Dea. and a carpenter. His father, Nathaniel, built a grist mill.

He had 13 children. ("Old Houses in Stonington," pp. 115, 161)

*Elnathan Fellows*

FITCH JOSEPHUS, CAPT.—In Sept., 1776, he removed from L. I. to Stonington a part of the effects of Silvanus Pierson. (C. 199) He was probably the Capt. Fitch who took Rev. Henry Van Dyke a Prisoner. (D. 32)

He may have been Joseph 3 (Joseph 2, James 1), b. Feb. 14, 1711; m. in 1738, Zerviah, dau. of Daniel Hyde, of Lebanon, Conn. Joseph 2, of Stonington, m. Sarah Morgan. James 1 m. Priscilla Mason. (Miss Lucretia W. Smith)

FULLER ASA, CAPT.—In Oct., 1776, he loaned his vessel to Capt. Benjamin King, Jr. to freight the goods of the latter from Sag Harbor to Middletown. (C. 216) He served in Conn. (G. 89)

It is possible that he was from Windham, Conn.; perhaps from Thomas or Edward, who were early in Plymouth, Mass. (Fuller Gen.)

GEARS JOHN, CAPT.—In 1776, he brought a part of the effects of the following Refugees: Sineus Dibble, to Guilford (C. 40); Sept., Edward Wick, East Hampton to Guilford, perhaps called "John Dutch" (C. 158); same month, Capt. Elias Pelletreau, Southampton to Simsbury (C. 128); Oct., Ezra L'Hommedieu, Southold to Guilford (C. 180); same month, Stephen Bayley and Capt. James Corwin, to Guilford. (C. 12, 35)

He may have been from George Geer who was in New London, Conn., in 1665; d. in 1727. (Caulkins' "New London," p. 373)

GOLDSMITH WILMOT, CAPT.—From Southold, L. I. In 1776, he brought a part of the effects of the following Refugees: Sept., Joshua Goldsmith, Saybrook to Chester (C. 56); same month, John Griffing and sons, up the Conn. River from Saybrook (C. 60); same month, Capt. Peter Hallock (C. 62); same month, John Terry and Capt. David Wiggins, to Saybrook (C. 145, 184); Nov., Lt. Selah Reeve (C. 130); Dec., Col. Jonathan Hedges, to Stonington. (C. 205) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 15) He was one of the most daring of the Captains. (P. 222) He probably served in Conn. (G. 90)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 55) He was probably related to the Goldsmith Refugees. See Goldsmith, in "The Refugees from L. I. to Conn." He m. Eunice ———. His children were bapt.: Dec. 17, 1775, Unice and Daniel; Apr. 14, 1776, Samuel. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.)

GRAY ———, CAPT.—On Sept. 13, 1776, he brought to Conn. four passengers and goods for Israel Youngs, Sr. (C. 160) He may have served in Conn. (G. 90)

GREENFIELD STARR, CAPT.—In 1776, he brought a part of the effects of the following Refugees: Sept., Lt. Abraham Rose, to Haddam (C. 133); same month, Obadiah Gildersleeve, to Chatham (C. 55); Nov., Lt. Obadiah

Havens, Shelter Island to Saybrook (C. 69); William King, to Lyme (C. 93); Jan., 1777, Elias Mulford, to Middletown. (C. 109)

His given name would indicate that he was from Middletown, Conn.

GREGORY JABEZ, CAPT.—From Norwalk, Conn. On Oct. 24, 1780, he was permitted to go to L. I. for the families and goods of Pierson Brush, Samuel Vail, Ezekiel Wickes, Abner Crossman, Dr. Jonathan Havens and Ezekiel Hubbard. (F. 21) On Dec. 18, 1781, Gen. Waterbury wrote to Gov. Clinton denying a request that Capt. Gregory be allowed to go to L. I. with a Flag; and stating that all Flags must be taken by Officers belonging to the command of Gen. Waterbury. (D. 49) Capt. Gregory served in Conn. (G. 90)

As there is no Gregory Gen., the record of Capt. Jabez is rather meager. His g. grandson, Dr. James G. Gregory, of Norwalk, Conn., states that Capt. Jabez d. Oct. 24, 1824, aged 83 ys., 9 mos. He m. Mercy St. John, who d. Oct. 28, 1839, aged 100.

GRIFFETH JOSHUA, CAPT.—In 1776, he brought a part of the effects of the following Refugees: Sept., Lt. Abraham Rose, to Haddam (C. 133); same month, and Nov., David Gelston (C. 196); Oct., Lemuel Pierson, 3d (C. 124); Nov., Lemuel Pierson, Jr. (C. 123); same month, Maltby Gelston. (C. 54) Between Sept. 5 and Oct. 10, 1776, he made six trips from L. I. to Saybrook and East Haddam with his schooner "Ranger," carrying many passengers and their goods. (C. 57)

He may have served in the 2d Line (G. 44); or in the 7th Dutchess. (G. 69) A Joshua Griffin served in the 2d and the 5th of the Line (G. 44, 49); and in the 2d Dutchess. (G. 64)

One of his name d., in Chatham, Conn., July 1, 1813, aged 77. (Mr. Frank F. Starr) Another is buried at Patterson, Putnam Co., N. Y.

HALE DANIEL, CAPT.—In 1776, he brought part of the effects of the following Refugees: John Foster, up the Conn. River to Rocky Hill (C. 8); Sept., Capt. Elias Pelletreau, Southampton to Simsbury (C. 128); same month, Capt. Samuel L'Hommedieu, Saybrook to Middletown (C. 175); same month, Mrs. Jerusha Gardiner, Saybrook to Hartford (C. 53); same month, Obadiah Gildersleeve, six in the family, Saybrook to Middletown (C. 55); Oct., Abraham Miller, Saybrook to Hartford. (C. 100) He may have served in Conn. (G. 91)

It is possible that he was Daniel 5 (Joseph 4, 3, John 2, Thomas 1), of Newbury, Mass., b. June 3, 1745. Or, Daniel 5 (Moses 4, 3, John 2, Thomas 1), of Mass., b. Sept. 30, 1756; served in the Army; d. Mar. 25, 1848. (Hale Gen.)

HALEY BENJAMIN, CAPT.—In Sept., 1776, he brought a part of the effects of Charles Topping from Southampton to Stonington. (C. 173)

HALEY JEREMIAH, CAPT.—In 1776, he brought part of the effects of the following Refugees: William Deval (C. 39); Silas Cooper, to Stonington (C. 31); Sept., Capt. Edward and Capt. Joseph Conkling, to Groton (C. 23); same month, Dr. Jonathan Havens, to East Haddam (C. 66); same month, Daniel Moore, Southampton to Stonington (C. 106); Sept., Oct. and Nov., Matthew Jagger, Bridge Hampton to Stonington (C. 84); Nov., Capt. Joseph Conkling. (C. 25)

Both Capt. Benjamin and Capt. Jeremiah belonged to a sea-faring family. Jeremiah may have been a son of John who m. Mary Saunders, of Groton Center, Conn. If so, he m. Catherine, dau. of Ambrose Hilyard. (Wheeler's "Stonington," pp. 408, 409)

HARRIS—Walter came from England to Weymouth, Mass., in 1632; and moved thence to Pequot Harbor Conn. (Caulkins' "New London," pp. 269-271) The relationship between Walter and Lt. James is not known.

HARRIS JAMES, CAPT.—(Son of Lt. James)—In 1776, he moved a part of the effects of the following Refugees: Capt. David Howell, Sag Harbor to Saybrook (C. 76); Sept., Capt. Jeremiah Rogers, Sag Harbor to Saybrook (C. 208); same month, Maj. Uriah Rogers, Sag Harbor to Saybrook and Killingworth (C. 209); same month, Jonathan Conkling, to Saybrook (C. 26); same month, Jonathan Cook, to Saybrook (C. 29); same month, Col. Abraham

*Joshua Griffeth*



Gardiner (C. 52); same month, Dr. Silas Halsey, Jr., Saybrook to Killingworth (C. 64); same month, Elias Pierson (C. 126); same month, David Gelston, to Saybrook (C. 196); same month, Aaron Isaacs, East Hampton to Haddam (C. 207); same month, Nathaniel Huntting, Abraham Miller and Silas Norris, to Saybrook (C. 81, 100, 112); same month, Capt. Elias Pelle-treau, Sag Harbor to Saybrook (C. 128); same month, Lt. Abraham Rose, to Haddam (C. 133); same month, Edward Wick, East Hampton to Guilford (C. 158); same month, Col. John Hulbert, to Saybrook (C. 182); Oct., Henry Herrick, Saybrook to Haddam (C. 206); same month, Walter Howell, to Saybrook (C. 75); Nov., Thomas Topping, Sag Harbor to Rocky Hill (C. 151); same month, Lt. Obadiah Havens, Shelter Island to Saybrook (C. 69); Sept., Oct., and Dec., Isaac Howell, Sag Harbor to Saybrook (C. 78); Dec., Capt. David Pierson, to East Haddam. (C. 210)

He had a wharf and a store at Saybrook. (C. 78. E. 5, 6) He was in the Privateer service. (P. 218. F. 1) Men of this name served in the Art'y of the Line (G. 51); and in Conn. (G. 91); but they were probably younger than Capt. James.

He was b. Jan. 26, 1699; m. (1) Ann Gilbert, (2) Mercy 4 Thacher. The date of his death is unknown. His only dau. d. after inoculation for the small pox. He went to Colchester, Conn., in 1718; to Saybrook, in 1729; to New London, in 1747; and, finally, to Saybrook, in 1748. (N. Y. Gen'l & Biog'l Rec., 42. 270)

**HARRIS JOHN, CAPT.**—In Sept., 1776, he moved a part of the effects of Elias Pierson from L. I. to Saybrook. (C. 126)

While it is probable that he was from Conn., like Capt. James, above, yet he may have been John 4 (Henry 3, George 2, 1)—the ancestor, George 1, being the first of the Family in Southampton, in 1657. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 282) A John signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 12) Many of the name served in Conn. ("Conn. Men in the Rev'n.")

See Harris, in "The Refugees from L. I. to Conn.;" also in "The Refugees from N. Y. City."

**HATON ELIAS, CAPT.**—In Oct., 1776, he moved a part of the effects of Silas Norris from L. I. to Moodus. (C. 112)

**HOWELL PETER, CAPT.**—From Southold. (Mr. William S. Pelle-treau) In Oct., 1776, he moved a part of the effects of Henry Herrick from Southampton to Haddam. (C. 206)

He may have been Peter 6 (Zebulon 5, 4, Joseph 3, Edward 2, 1), as given by Howell. ("Southampton," p. 307) If so, he was b. Dec. 9, 1749; and was lost at sea. See Howell, in "The Refugees from L. I. to Conn."

**JOHNSON NATHAN, CAPT.**—From Stonington. In Sept. and Oct., 1776, he moved the effects of Jacob Conkling from East Hampton to Saybrook. (C. 24)

**JOHNSON WILLIAM, CAPT.**—From Lyme. He was employed by the Committee of Lyme. (P. 170. C. 186) In 1776, he moved a part of the effects of these Refugees: William King, to Lyme (C. 93); Sept., Israel Reeve, to Lyme (C. 187); Oct., John Clark, to Lyme, (C. 194); Oct. Thomas Hutchinson, to Guilford (C. 82); Sept. and Nov., Serjt. Joshua Salmon, to Lyme (C. 134); Oct. and Nov., Capt. Peter Hallock; same months, James Wells. (C. 193) On June 19, 1778, he requested the Auditors to pay his claim to James Wells; which was done, Jan. 6, 1779. (C. 185) He may have served in Conn. (G. 92) See Johnson, in "The Refugees from L. I. to Conn."

**JONES JAMES, CAPT.**—In 1776, he brought a part of Thomas Dering's effects from Shelter Island to Middletown in the schooner "Elizabeth." (C. 7) He may have served in Conn. ("Conn. Men in the Rev'n") See Jones, in "The Refugees from L. I. to Conn."

**KNIGHT ROBERT, CAPT.**—In 1776, he brought part of the effects of the following Refugees: George Fordham (C. 50); Sept., Daniel Haines (C. 197); same month, Capt. Daniel Hedges, to Moodus (C. 183); same month, Capt. Samuel L'Hommedieu (C. 175); same month, Col. John Hulbert, to Saybrook (C. 182); same month, Obadiah Gildersleeve, Moodus to Middle-

*Wm Johnson*

town (C. 55); same month, Nathaniel Hunting, to Saybrook (C. 81); same month, Timothy Matthews, Sag Harbor to Haddam (C. 99); same month, Lt. Abraham Rose, to Haddam (C. 133); Oct., Silas Norris (C. 112); Nov., Capt. David Sayre, to East Haddam (C. 137); same month, Maltby Gelston (C. 54); Oct. and Nov., David Gelston (C. 196); Dec., James Wells. (C. 193)

If he lived on L. I., he signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10)

LATIMER-LATTEMORE—Robert 1, m. Ann ———; d. in New London, Conn., about 1671. His son, Capt. Robert 2, b. Feb. 5, 1663-4. (Caulkins' "New London," p. 288) He m. June 8, (1695?), Elizabeth Buttolph, who d. Apr. 13, 1752, aged 83. He d. Nov. 7, 1728. Peter 3, son of Capt. Robert 2, bapt. Sept. 5, 1703. (N. London 1st Ch. Rec., p. 467) He m. Apr. 23, 1732, Hannah Pickett. (N. London Rec.) Hempstead (p. 377) says: "Son John and Daniel Starr and Peter Lattimore having come from N. London on Wednesday last and are going to East Hampton with their boat—May 29, 1741."

There seems to be no connection between this branch of the Family and the early planter, of Wethersfield, Conn. (Caulkins' "New London," pp. 144, 288, 289)

LATIMER PETER 4, CAPT.—(Peter 3, Capt. Robert 2, Robert 1)—In Sept., 1776, he brought from Southold to New London a part of the effects of Rev. John Storrs, Elton Overton and Nathaniel Overton. His claim was paid to Capt. John Vail, Apr. 22, 1778. (C. 179)

LEAVENWORTH—Thomas 1, came to America after 1664; d. in 1683. His son, Thomas 2, b. in 1673; m. Mary Jenkins; d. in 1754 at Ripton, Conn. Son of Thomas 2, Rev. Mark 3, b. about 1711 at Stratford, Conn.; graduated at Yale College, in 1737; d. Aug. 20, 1797. He m. (1) Ruth Peck; (2) Sarah Hull. (Leavenworth Gen.)

LEAVENWORTH JESSE 4, CAPT.—(Rev. Mark 3, Thomas 2, 1)—From Waterbury and New Haven. He appears to have been in the Illicit Trade. On Aug. 4, 1778, Gov. Trumbull wrote to him relative to an excursion that he had made to L. I. (D. 12) On Aug. 27, 1779, the Conn. Council of Safety allowed him to export to Bedford, Mass., certain stores for the schooner "Betsy," bound for the W. Indies. (Records, State of Conn., 2. 390) On Aug. 10, 1780, he was seized for his operations in the Illicit Trade; but showed a permit from the President of Congress. (Pages 202, 212, 218) He also acted as a spy for Gen. Parsons. (Hall's "Life of Parsons," p. 201) He served in Conn. (G. 93)

He was b. Nov. 22, 1740; and graduated at Yale College. He m. (1) July 1, 1761, Catharine Frisbie, Wid. of Capt. Culpepper Frisbie and dau. of John Conkling of East Hampton, or Southampton; m. (2) Eunice Sperry. He d. at Sackett's Harbor, N. Y., Dec. 12, 1824. His children were: Melines Conkling 5, b. Jan. 4, 1762, d. July 20, 1823; Ruth 5, b. Feb. 25, 1764; Dr. Frederick 5, b. Sept. 4, 1766, d. May 17, 1840; Catharine 5, b. in 1768, d. June 25, 1815; Jesse 5, b. in Aug., 1771, d. Jan. 1, 1830; Mark 5, b. Aug. 31, 1774, d. Sept. 5, 1849; Gen. Henry 5, b. Dec. 10, 1783, d. July 21, 1834. (Leavenworth Gen.) The latter was in the War of 1812.

LEETE THOMAS 5, CAPT.—(Solomon 4, William 3, Andrew 2, Gov. William 1)—In Sept., 1776, he made five trips from Southold to Guilford in the sloop "Hombert," carrying 196 passengers, cattle &c. (C. 94)

He was b. Mar. 3, 1749; m. June 30, 1773, Anna Norton, of Guilford, Conn.; d. May 27, 1830. He lived at Guilford; and had no children. (Leete Gen.) He was a brother of Elijah Leete, the Refugee. See Leete, in "The Refugees from L. I. to Conn."

L'HOMMEDIEU CONSTANT 3, CAPT.—(Peter 2, Benjamin 1)—From Southold. In Dec., 1776, he brought a part of the effects of John Paine to Conn., which (by a N. B.) "is supposed to be in his account;" but the account, or claim, is missing. (C. 171) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 12)

He did not remain in Conn. any length of time. He was b. ———, ———; m. Oct. —, 1758, Deborah, dau. of John and Dorcas Young; d. ——— ———. His children were: William 4, b. June 10, 1759; Nathaniel 4, b. Aug. 19, 1762; Deborah 4, d. y.; Sarah 4, b. Aug. 1, 1767; Hannah 4, b. Sept. 21

1769, d. Apr. 17, 1854; John 4, b. Jan. 31, 1772; Betsy 4, b. Oct. 1774. Nathaniel Constant 5, son of Nathaniel 4, b. Mar. 4, 1810, had the original L'Hommedieu Bible. I have never been able to trace any other children of Peter 2, except his son, Capt. Constant 3. (Hon. Frederick L'Hommedieu)

See L'Hommedieu, in "The Refugees from L. I. to Conn."

LESTER—Andrew 1, came to New London, Conn., from Gloucester, Mass., in 1650; he d., in 1669. He m. (1) Barbara \_\_\_\_\_; (2) Joanna, Wid. of Robert Hempstead; (3) Ann \_\_\_\_\_. His sons were: Daniel 2, b. Apr. 15, 1642, d. Jan. 11, 1716-17; Andrew 2, b. Dec. 26, 1644, d. in 1708; Timothy 2, b. July 4, 1662, had no descendants; Joseph 2, b. June 15, 1664; and Benjamin 2. (Caulkins' "New London," pp. 67, 286, 287) Caulkins' statement as to the marriage of Andrew 1 to Wid. Hempstead is disputed.

LESTER ANDREW, CAPT.—In partnership with Capt. Noah Lester, below, he brought "people and stock" from L. I. to Conn., in 1776; but the items of his claim do not appear. The claim was paid to James Wells. (C. 192) He may have served in Conn. (G. 93)

LESTER NOAH, CAPT.—Aside from the partnership with Capt. Andrew Lester, above, he also, in 1776, brought goods and corn from L. I. to Guilford for Adj. John Tuthill. (C. 152) His claim was paid to David Gelston and Ezra L'Hommedieu. (C. 6)

Both Capt. Andrew and Capt. Noah probably descended from Andrew 1. The Refugees of this name seem to have had an ancestor, Joseph. See Lester, in "The Refugees from L. I. to Conn."

LOCKWOOD SAMUEL, CAPT.—From Greenwich. Before Sept. 14, 1780, he took from L. I. the suspects, Cable and Ludlam. (F. 122) This was done as a part of his Whale-Boat Service for the U. S. on the Sound. (P. 222. Also B. 42. Also "Archives of the State of N. Y.—The Rev'n.," p. 250) He acted as a spy for Gen. Parsons. (Hall's "Life of Parsons," p. 201)

He had an amphibious service—for he was also in Col. Lamb's Art'y (G. 50, 93); in Col. Moylan's Light Dragoons ("Archives," as above); and perhaps in the 4th Westchester. (G. 80) He served in Conn. (G. 93)

The Lockwood Gen. gives no lineage; but, p. 116, it is mentioned that he broke the teeth of Dea. Daniel Lockwood, of Greenwich, who was a Churchman. See Lockwood, in "The Refugees from L. I. to Conn."

MCALPIN DANIEL, CAPT.—In Dec., 1776, he moved a part of the effects of Capt. Henry Halsey to Groton, in the sloop "Lively." (C. 63)

MANWARING—Oliver, son-in-law of Joshua Raymond, was in New London, Conn., in 1664. Capt. Peter Manwaring, probably a nephew of Oliver, was in New London before 1700. He was shipwrecked and drowned, in 1723. His children were daughters. Thomas, probably a younger brother of Capt. Peter, m. in 1722, Esther Christophers, and is the ancestor of The Lyme, Conn., branch of the Family. (Caulkins' "New London," pp. 145, 241, 366, 367. Hempstead's "Diary," pp. 11, 16, 17, 22, 23, 46, 135) Thomas was m. Feb. 14, 1721-2. (Vital Statistics, 2. 67)

MANWARING PETER, CAPT.—From Shelter Island. (Mr. William S. Pelletreau) It is also stated that he was from Lyme. (C. 202) In 1776, he moved from Lyme to Westerly, R. I., a part of the effects of James King. (C. 202) As he served in Conn. (G. 94), he was probably from Lyme.

He was a son of Thomas, above; and was b. June 7, 1730. (Vital Statistics, as above)

MASON—Maj. John 1, b. about 1600; d. in 1672. He was at Dorchester, Mass., in 1630; at Windsor, Conn., in 1635; at Saybrook, in 1647; and at Norwich, in 1660. He m. (2) about 1639-40, Anne Peck. (Perkins' "Old Houses of Norwich," pp. 533-535) His son, Capt. John 2, of Norwich, b. in 1646; m. Abigail Fitch; d. in 1676. Capt. John 3, son of Capt. John 2, b. in 1673; m. (1) Ann Mason; d. in 1736. (Perkins, as above) Maj. John Mason was one of the first settlers at Lyme, Conn. (Caulkins' "New London," p. 177)

MASON ELIJAH 4, CAPT.—(Capt. John 3, 2, Maj. John 1)—In 1776, he moved a part of the effects of these Refugees: Oct., Ezekiel Sandford, to East Haddam (C. 135); Nov., David Gelston (C. 196); same month, Daniel Howell, Sag Harbor to Saybrook. (C. 73) In Sept., Oct. and Nov., he was employed 42 days in transporting stock from L. I. to Conn. (C. 98) In



Nov., he receipted for the claim of Zachariah Pierson. (C. 125) He served in Conn. (G. 94) He was bapt. June 12, 1715; m. Martha Brown; d. Mar. 27, 1798. (Perkins, as above)

*Elijah Mason*

MILLER NOAH, CAPT.—In Oct., 1776, he made one trip with his boats to L. I. for Refugees, by order of the Committee of Saybrook. (P. 169. Also C. 42, 43) He may have served in Conn. (G. 94) It is possible that he was from Lyme. See Miller, in "The Refugees from L. I. to Conn."

MINER—MINOR—Thomas 1, was one of the early settlers at New London, Conn., in 1647. He m. Grace, dau. of Walter Palmer; and d. Oct 23, 1690. He had sons: John 2, Joseph 2, Thomas 2, Clement 2, Ephraim 2, Manasseh 2 and Samuel 2. Clement 2 had sons: Joseph 3, Clement 3 and William 3. (Caulkins' "New London," pp. 60, 72, 143, 326, 327) John 2, b. at Charlestown, Mass., in 1635; m. Oct. 14, 1658, Elizabeth Booth; d. Sept. 17, 1719. He lived at Fairfield, Conn. His wife d. Oct. 24, 1732, aged 98. His son, John 3, b. Sept. 9, 1659. Epharim 2, m. Hannah Avery, and had a son, John 3, b. Apr. 19, 1685; m. May 5, 1709, Mary Eldredge. John 4, son of John 3, b. Apr. 15, 1714. (Wheeler's "Stonington") Another John, son of Rufus and Mary Miner, b. Sept. 18, 1741. (Miss Grace D. Wheeler)

Thomas 1 removed to Quambaug, near Stonington, Conn., in 1653-4; where he lived until his death, in 1690. The original house was destroyed; but his descendants, in the 9th generation, still live in the house erected on the site of the original house. (Mr. George W. Betts. Also Miner Gen.)

MINER JOHN, CAPT.—In 1776, he removed a part of the effects of the following Refugees: Silas Cooper, to Stonington (C. 31); Sept., Aaron Isaacs, East Hampton to Haddam (C. 207); same month, Lt. Elias Halsey, to Stonington (C. 198); Oct., Capt. William White, to Saybrook (C. 156); same month, Daniel Haines, to East Haddam (C. 197); Sept., Oct. and Nov., Matthew Jagger, Bridge Hampton to Stonington. (C. 84) Either he or John 2d probably served in Conn. (G. 94)

*John Miner*

MINER JOHN, 2d., CAPT.—In 1776, he moved a part of the effects of the following Refugees: Sept., Burnet Miller, East Hampton to Stonington (C. 101); same month, Serjt. Samuel White, Jeremiah Conkling, Capt. Stephen Topping, David Hand and Capt. David Pierson, Sag Harbor to Stonington (C. 103); Nov., Esq. John Mulford and Aaron Isaacs, Jr., to Stonington (C. 110); Dec., Silvanus Pierson, to Stonington. (C. 199)

His will, drawn Dec. 28, 1762, executed Mar. 5, 1782, mentions his brother Rufus, only. (Wills, 4. 57) On Oct. 14, 1776, he signed a Rev'y War Memorial. (Chesebrough Gen., p. 541)

It is difficult to identify Capt. John and Capt. John, 2d. They were more likely cousins, or uncle and nephew; probably not father and son.

*John Miner 2*

MORRIS ELISHA, CAPT.—In 1776, he brought a part of the effects of James King to Saybrook. (C. 202)

PELTON ITHAMAR, CAPT.—In Nov., 1776, he brought a large quantity of the effects of Thomas Dering from Shelter Island to Middletown. His claim was paid to Thomas Dering. (C. 7)

He was probably the one mentioned in Pelton Gen., p. 284, who was b., at Chatham, Conn., in 1744; m. in 1787, Elizabeth Hall; d. at Chatham, in 1806-7. He followed the sea all of his life. During the War he commanded

*Ithamar Pelton*

Privateers, and took many prizes. He had ten children. Another Ithamar, b. in 1740, served in Conn. (G. 96)

PENDLETON—Brian 1, b. in England about 1599. He was at Watertown, Mass., in 1635, went thence to Sudbury, Mass.; and returned to Watertown. Afterward, he went to Portsmouth, N. H. He was a Maj. in the Indian Wars. He m. Eleanor ———. Among his children was James 2, b. about 1627, a freeman, at Watertown, May 10, 1648. He was a Capt. in the

Indian Wars. He m. (1) Mary Palmer (d. in 1655); (2) Hannah Goodenow (b. in 1639). He had 11 children—of whom: Joseph 3, b. Dec. 29, 1661; d. Sept. 18, 1706. Joseph 3 had the title of Capt. He m. (1) Deborah Minor (d. in 1697); (2) Patience Potts. He had four children—of whom, William 4, b. Mar. 23, 1704; d. Aug. 23, 1786. William 4 served as Col. in the French and Indian War. He m. (1) Lydia Burrows (b. in 1703, d. in 1750); (2) Mary (Mc Dowell) Chesebrough. He had 13 children. (Pendleton Gen., pp. 56-58) The four brothers, below, Capts. Amos, Ephraim, Nathan and Peleg, were sons of Col. William 4 (Joseph 3, Capt. James 2, Brian 1).

PENDLETON AMOS, CAPT.—In 1776, he moved a part of the effects of the following Refugees: Capt. Thomas Wickham, Sag Harbor to Stonington (C. 9); same month, Burnet Miller, to Stonington (C. 101); same month, Daniel Moore, Southampton to Stonington (C. 106); same month, Paul Topping, Ens. Theophilus Pierson, Peter Paine, Ebenezer Edwards, Stephen Hedges, Jeremiah Halsey, Lt. Elias Halsey, Zophar Wood and Jonathan Welden, Sag Harbor to Stonington—also, Capt. Joshua Rogers, John Paine, and George Fowler, Sag Harbor to New London—his claim being paid to Capt. Isaac Sheffield (C. 213); Oct., Serjt. Samuel White. (C. 211)

He was b. at Westerly, R. I., June 21, 1728; d. there Nov. 25, 1821. He was

*Amos Pendleton*

active in the affairs of the Town. He m. (1) Feb., 1753, Susannah (Rossiter) Cheseboro (b. in 1732, d. in 1768); (2) Anna Foster (b. in 1743, d. in 1819). He had 15 children. (Pendleton Gen. pp. 89-91)

PENDLETON EPHRAIM, CAPT.—From Westerly, R. I. (C. 214) In 1776, he moved a part of the effects of the following Refugees: Sept., John Foster (C. 8); same month, Elias Halsey (C. 198); Sept. and Oct., Col. Jonathan Hedges, Daniel Howell, Burnet Miller, Ephraim Paine, Serjt. Samuel White, Benjamin Hunting, Peter Paine, Matthew Pierson, Ens. Elisha Clark, Silas Norris, Theophilus Halsey, Gideon Hand, Daniel Parsons, Jedediah Pierson and Silas White, Sag Harbor to Stonington. (C. 214)

He was b. at Westerly, July 14, 1746; d. there Jan. 2, 1780. He was a Lt. in the Rev'y War. He m. Dec. 17, 1767, Sarah Thompson; and had eight children. (Pendleton Gen., pp. 100-102)

*Ephraim Pendleton*

PENDLETON NATHAN, CAPT.—In Sept., 1776, he moved a part of the effects of Daniel Howell, Sag Harbor to Saybrook. (C. 73) In Oct., he was, for 16 days, in the service of transporting Refugees to Conn., by order of the Committee of Saybrook. (P. 169. Also C. 42, 43)

He was b. at Westerly, R. I., Apr. 2, 1754; d. at Norwich, N. Y., Jan. 26, 1841. He was Capt. and Maj. in the Rev'y War. He removed to Norwich, N. Y., about 1810. He m. (1) Jan. 22, 1775, Amelia Babcock (b. in 1756, d. in 1814); (2) Oct. 20, 1816, Mrs. Rhoda (Babcock) Gavitt (b. in 1764, d. in 1852). He had 13 children. (Pendleton Gen., pp. 103-105)

PENDLETON PELEG, CAPT.—In Sept., 1776, he brought corn and cattle from Sag Harbor to Stonington for Capt. Thomas Wickham. (C. 9) In Nov., he brought a part of the effects of Burnet Miller to Stonington. (C. 101)

He was b. at Westerly, R. I., July 9, 1733; d. July 10, 1810. He followed the sea; and afterward removed to Maine. He was a Lt. in the Rev'y War. He m. Sept. 7, 1758, Ann Park (b. in 1739, d. in 1817). He had 11 children. (Pendleton Gen., pp. 92-94)

*Peleg Pendleton*

PETTIT ———, CAPT.—In Nov., 1776, he brought to Conn. a part of the effects of David Gelston. (C. 196)

Samuel, Enos and Enoch Pettit served in Conn. ("Conn. Men in the Rev'n.," pp. 70, 328, 362)

REDFIELD—William 1, was in the vicinity of New London, Conn., in 1654; d. in 1662. His son, James 2, was on the Rate List of 1666. (Caulkins' "New London," pp. 279, 280) Redfield Gen. states that William 1 came from England to America, about 1635. He was in Boston and Cambridge, Mass., as early as 1639, and occupied a homestead. His son, James 2, b. about 1646. Theophilus 3, son of James 2, b. in 1682. Richard 4, second son of Theophilus 3, b. June 18, 1711. He lived at Killingworth, Conn., and was a sea Capt. He m. (1) Mary Chatfield, of Killingworth, the mother of Capt. Eliphalet, the eldest son, below.

REDFIELD ELIPHALET 5, CAPT.—(Richard 4, Theophilus 3, James 2, William 1)—In 1776, he moved a part of the effects of these Refugees: Sept., Israel Youngs (C. 160); same month, Isaac Howell (C. 78); same month, Peter King, to Middletown (C. 90); Nov., Alsop Paine. (C. 118)

He was b., at Killingworth, July 24, 1736; m. June 15, 1767, Anna Stannard; date of death unknown. It is stated that he was a mariner. His children (all b. at Clinton, Conn.) were: William 6, b. Feb. 3, 1768, m. Oct. 1, 1790, Rhoda Tooker, or Tucker, and was a pilot on L. I. Sound; Mary 6, b. Mar. 10, 1771, m. Jabez Waterman, of Glastonbury, Conn.; John 6, b. Aug. 1, 1773, d. at sea; Anne 6, b. Nov. 17, 1782, m. Capt. James Farnham, of Clinton, son of Jehiel and Mary Farnham; Sarah Ann 6, b. May 14, 1792, m. William Vail, d. July, 1857. William Vail, son of Daniel and Ann Vail, was a pilot on the N. Y. and Hartford line of steam-boats. (Redfield Gen.) William 6 Vail (Daniel 5, Stephen 4, Thomas 3, Jeremiah 2, 1), b. at Chatham, Mass., May 6, 1791; m. in 1812, Sarah Ann Redfield; lived at Clinton. He had seven children. (Vail Gen., pp. 145, 146)

REDPATH JOHN, CAPT.—In 1776, he moved a part of the effects of these Refugees: Zebulon Thompson, Sag Harbor to Puttypough (C. 149); Oct., Capt. William White, to Saybrook (C. 156); same month, Lt. Silas Jessup, to Saybrook (C. 88); Nov., James Sayre, to East Haddam. (C. 136)

RILEY JACOB, CAPT.—In Sept., 1776, he brought a part of the effects of Capt. Daniel Hedges from Saybrook to Chester. (C. 183) In the same month, he brought, in the schooner "Polly," or "Molly," probably to Wethersfield, passengers and goods for these Refugees: John Moore, Daniel Rackett, David Welden, ———— Bayley, Jonathan Wells, Lt. Daniel Reeve, ———— Case, Esq., Jonas Youngs, Jonathan Rackett, Wid. Abigail Brown and Duncan Tuthill. (C. 131)

He was probably a descendant of the first of the Family in Conn., in 1643. There is buried, at Rocky Hill, Conn., Mrs. Abigail, wife of Capt. Jacob Riley. She d. Aug. 8, 1788, aged 41. (Rocky Hill Rec.)

ROBINSON—Rowland 1 came to America, in 1675. He m. Mary Allen; d. in 1716. His son, Gov. William 2, b. in 1693; d. in 1751. Gov. William 2, m. (1) Martha Potter; (2) Abigail, Wid. of Caleb Hazard, and dau. of William Gardiner. (Robinson Gen.)

ROBINSON THOMAS, CAPT.—In 1776, he brought a part of the effects of the following Refugees: Sept., Capt. Thomas Wickham, wheat to Stonington (C. 9); same month, Col. Abraham Gardiner (C. 52); same month, Dr. Jonathan Havens, to East Haddam (C. 66); same month, Elias Halsey, to Stonington (C. 198); same month, Aaron Isaacs, East Hampton to Stonington (C. 207); Oct., Jonathan Paine, to East Haddam (C. 172, 174); Nov., Esq. John Mulford, to Stonington (C. 110); same month, Daniel Moore, Southampton to Stonington (C. 106); Dec., Col. Jonathan Hedges, to Stonington (C. 205); same month, Serjt. Samuel White (C. 211); same month, Capt. Stephen Topping, Southampton to Stonington. (C. 173) He may have served in the 5th Line (G. 49); in the Ass'd Exempts of Dutchess (G. 71); or in Conn.

(G. 97) It is possible that he was Thomas 3, son of Gov. William 2. If so, he was b. in 1730; m. Sarah Richardson; d. in 1817. (Robinson Gen.)

See Robinson, in "The Refugees from L. I. to Conn."

ROCKWELL WILLIAM, CAPT.—In Sept., 1776, from Norwich, he sent a bill of expenses for bringing stock from L. I. in the sloop "Patty." He went to Montauk and East Hampton after the stock, in company with Capt.

*Thomas Robinson*



Joseph Mather, by order of Col. Oliver Wolcott. (C. 132) In Sept. and Oct., same year, as Master of the Sloop "Polly" he made several trips from L. I. to New London and Norwich, by order of Capt. Christopher Leffingwell. (C. 95) He may have served in the 2d Westchester (G. 78); and in Conn. (G. 97)

Probably he was William 5 (James 4, Joseph 3, Samuel 2, Capt. William 1). William 1 was of Norwich, Conn. (Rockwell Gen.) Many of the name are buried at Middletown, Conn. (See also Page 171; and A. 32)

ROLAND EDWARD, CAPT.—In Oct., 1776, he brought a part of the effects of Thomas Hutchinson to Guilford. (C. 82)

See Ruland, in "The Refugees from L. I. to Conn."

RUGGLES EZEKIEL, CAPT.—In Sept., 1776, he brought a part of the effects of Edward Wick from East Hampton to Guilford. (C. 158)

He may have been Ezekiel 4 (Thomas 3, John 2, John 1). John 1 was of Roxbury, Mass.; and Thomas 3 was of Guilford, Conn. (N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec., 25 164 and 28. 214)

RUSSELL JOHN, CAPT.—In 1776, he brought a part of the effects of Adj. John Tuthill to Guilford (C. 152); and, in Sept. of that year, he brought the effects of Dr. Benjamin and Margaret Chapin from Sagg to Conn. (C. 17) He may have served in the 1st Line (G. 43); in the 4th Line (G. 48); in the Art'y of the Line (G. 51); in the 7th Dutchess (G. 69); in the 4th, or the Ass'd Exempts, of Westchester (G. 80, 81); and in Conn. (G. 97)

He may have been the John, of Bridge Hampton, L. I., who bought land in East Hampton, L. I., in 1760. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 437) Or, he may have been John 5 (Thomas 4, Joseph 3, John 2, 1), of Providence, R. I. If so, he was b. Apr. 12, 1737; m. Martha Martin; d. July 8, 1813. He was a Comm'y, and fitted out boats for his brothers, Joseph and William. (Russell Gen.) See Russell, in "The Refugees from L. I. to Conn."

SALSBURY J., CAPT.—In Oct., 1776, he moved a part of the effects of these Refugees: Ens. Jacob Conkling, East Hampton to Saybrook (C. 24); Lt. Obadiah Havens, to Saybrook. (C. 68) He commanded the Privateer sloop "Industry." (Page 218. Also G. 98)

SANFORD SAMUEL, CAPT.—In Sept. and Oct., 1776, he brought a part of the effects of Joseph and Jonathan Conkling to Chester. (C. 27) He probably served in Conn. (G. 98)

He may have been from Southampton or East Hampton. See Sanford, in "The Refugees from L. I. to Conn."

According to the Sanford Gen, he may have been Samuel 5 (Samuel 4, John 3, 2, 1), b. in R. I., Nov. 21, 1716; or, Samuel 6 (Restcome 5, Samuel 4, John 3, 2, 1), b. Oct. 11, 1737.

SCRANTON—John 1, came from England to Guilford, Conn., in 1639; d. Aug. 27, 1671. While his descendants are numerous, the name Joab does not appear among them. (Mr. Charles G. Stone) John 1 m. twice; as did his son, John 2. John 3, b. about 1676; d. in 1723. Noah 4, b. in 1715; d. in 1760. (Scranton Gen.)

SCRANTON JOAB, CAPT.—In Sept., 1776, under the direction of the Committee of Guilford, he brought over a number of the Refugees, with their stock. He used his sloop "Humbrod," with Giles Tabe (or Taber) Master. His claim of £ 5.9 4½ was approved by the Committee. (Page 169. Also C. 139)

It is probable that he was Job 5 (Noah 4, John 3, 2, 1), of Madison, Conn. He was b. Feb. 28, 1750; m. Mehitable \_\_\_\_\_, of Saybrook; and had William, Abel and Betsy. (Scranton Gen.)

SEARS ELKANAH 5, CAPT.—(Joshua 4, Paul 3, 2, Richard 1) — In 1776, he brought a part of the effects of these Refugees: Sept., Col. John Hulbert, to Middletown (C. 182); Dec., Capt. David Pierson, to Moodus. (C. 210) He was in the Privateer service. (Sears Gen.)

It is related of Capt. Elkanah that his vessel was captured by a British ship; and he and one of his men were made prisoners, and were confined on board the ship. From what he saw and heard, he suspected that preparations were making for their execution in the morning. He told his suspicion to his man, and proposed to escape by swimming ashore. The man thought the attempt desperate; but Sears replied "I would rather trust my neck in the water than to the rope." About midnight they eluded the sleepy guard, and let themselves into the water; but they were soon discovered, and fired upon. Sears reached the shore but his man gave out. Sears then took a boat, picked the man up, and both escaped in safety. Nothing daunted by his hair-breadth escape, he went to work immediately to fit out another vessel. (Miss Carrie D. Sears)

In 1746, he removed with his parents to that part of Middletown, Conn., now called Chatham. After his marriage, he lived on a farm, West of Pocotopaug Lake, in E. Hampton, Conn. In 1778, he deeded land there to his son Isaac who, afterward, removed to the State of N. Y. In 1795, other land, in E. Hampton, was deeded to his son Willard who remained there. He deeded \$15,000 to his children. In 1780, he was on a Committee to provide necessities for the Continental Army. (Miss C. D. S.)

For his ancestry, see Sears, in "The Refugees from L. I. to Conn." He was b. Apr. 12, 1734; m. Jan. 6, 1757, Ruth White; d. at E. Hampton, Conn., Nov. 24, 1816. His children were: Isaac 6, b. Nov. 3, 1757; Willard 6, b. Sept. 8, 1760; Ruth 6, b. Mar. 13, 1763, d. y.; Ruth 6, b. Mar. 21, 1765, m. Joshua Bailey, d. in 1830; Rachel 6, b. Sept. 9, 1768, m. Nathaniel Bailey, d. Sept. 19, 1850. (Sears Gen.) He also had a son, Benjamin 6. (Miss C. D. S.)

Willard 6 served in the Rev'y War. He had sons: Willard 7, of Cobalt, Conn., whose dau. now lives in Boston, Mass.; Ogden 7, d. in S. Berne, N. Y., leaving two daughters who had children: Stephen Griffith 7, below; Elijah Clark 7, below; and Selden Philo 7, of W. Hartford, Conn. The two last named joined the Sons of the American Revolution as "real Sons." Stephen Griffith 7, of E. Hampton, Conn., had: Clark Osprey 8, of E. Hampton; Cushman Allen 8, M. D., of Portland, Conn.; Mary Elizabeth 8, m. Bennett Gillette; and Caroline D. 8, of E. Hampton, Conn. Elijah Clark 7, removed to Canton, S. Dak., and d. there, in 1911, aged 105. He had six children, of whom: one son lives in N. Dak.; another in Indiana; one dau., in Los Angeles, Cal.; and another, in Chicago, Ill. Cushman Allen 8, M. D., has been a practicing physician for 40 years. His son, Walter Chadwick 9, M. D., of

*Elkanah Sears*

Providence, R. I., m. (1) Caroline Sheldon, of Burlington, Vt., and had Cushman Allen 10, b. in 1901; m. (2) Irene M. MacMillin. (Miss C. D. S.)

SHALER—SHAILER—SHAYLER—Thomas 1 was at Haddam, Conn. He m. in 1671, Alice, dau. of Jared Spencer—also a first settler. Thomas 1 sailed for the W. Indies, in 1692; and was lost at sea. (Savage's "Gen'l Dict.") He had a son, Thomas 2, b. about 1674; m. in 1696, Catharine ———; and had sons, Samuel 3 and Hezekiah 3. Samuel 3 had a son, Asa 4; a grandson, Samuel 5; and a g. grandson, Samuel 6, who was a sailor, and d. without issue. (MS. Record, by Mr. William G. Shailer, in the possession of Mr. William W. Shailer, Ivoryton, Conn.)

SHALER SAMUEL, CAPT.—In Sept., 1776, he brought a part of the effects of these Refugees: David Gelston, from L. I. to Conn. (C. 196); same month, Capt. Joseph Tillinghast, Saybrook to Haddam (C. 176); same month, Capt. Elias Pelletreau, East Haddam to Simsbury (C. 128); Oct., Henry Herrick, Saybrook to Haddam. (C. 206)

He may have been Samuel 4 (Hezekiah 3, Thomas 2, 1); or, Samuel 6 or Samuel 5 (Asa 4, Samuel 3, Thomas 2, 1)—(MS. Record, as above)

SHEFFIELD—Joseph 1, came from England to Portsmouth, R. I., before 1643. His son, Ichabod 2, m. in 1694, Elizabeth Manchester. He had a son, Ichabod 3. (Records of Sarah Bradford, of New Orleans, La., in 1904—secured by Mrs. Charles B. Nichols, Albany, N. Y.)

SHEFFIELD ISAAC 4, CAPT.—(Ichabod 3, 2, Joseph 1)—In Sept. 1776, he brought a part of the effects of the following Refugees to Stonington: Silas Cooper (C. 31); Serjt. Samuel White (C. 211); Elisha Miller, (C. 102); Matthew Pierson, Jr. (C. 127); Silvanus Pierson (C. 199); in Nov., Col. Jonathan Hedges. (C. 205) From Sag Harbor to Stonington, Sept. 1776: David Parsons, Capt. Stephen Topping, Matthew Pierson, David Hand, Col. David Mulford, Jeremiah Halsey, Anthony Ludlam, Robert Sheffield, Joseph Ellis, John Parsons and Burnet Miller. (P. 170. Also C. 212) He receipted for the claims of Capt. Amos Pendleton (C. 213) and Capt. Ephraim Pendleton. (C. 214)

He was b. Sept. 30, 1695; d., probably in 1778—although the Bradford Rec. states, Mar. 7, 1773. His son, Acors 4, b. June 10, 1741; m. Nov. 25, 1761; d. ———. Children of Acors 4: Lois 5, b. Sept. 25, 1762, m. B. Cutler, d. Oct. 17, 1820; Mary 5, b. Feb. 24, 1768, m. John Rathbone, d.

Mar. —, 1840; Sarah 5, b. Aug. 7, 1769, m. Edmond Flemming, d. Apr. —, 1844; Acors, Jr. 5, b. Dec. 24, 1771, d. Dec. 20, 1808; Elizabeth 5, below; Nancy, 5, b. Aug. 7, 1778, m. William Pendleton; Hannah 5, b. Mar. 16, 1781, d. Oct. 2, 1828.

Elizabeth 5, b. Dec. 20, 1774; m. Dec. 31, 1803, William Nexsen (b. in 1772, d. in 1842); d. Dec. 24, 1825. Nexsen child—Elizabeth 6, b. Sept. 5, 1806; m. May 26, 1829, Andrew E. Brown (b. in 1803, d. in 1875); d. Mar. 4, 1886. Son of Elizabeth 6 Brown—Hamilton Bogart Brown 7, b. Mar. 31, 1851; m. Sept. 3, 1879, Caroline G. Squire (b. in 1857); d. Nov. 13, 1910. Their dau., Elizabeth Sheffield Brown 8, b. June 23, 1880, m. June 19, 1909, Rev. Charles Harold Fitch, of Bramford, Ipswich, England. Mrs. Fitch has in her possession a china tea caddy and a bowl beautifully decorated, with Chinese faces, gardens, etc., a carved ivory fan and other works of art, which Capt. Isaac Sheffield brought from China. They have been handed down to the oldest living Elizabeth, by direct line. It has been the custom for these Elizabeths to receive the sprinkling in baptism from this bowl. (Bradford Rec. Also Dr. Charles L. Squire) See Sheffield, in "The Refugees from L. I. to Conn."

*Isaac Sheffield*

SPENCER—Thomas 1 was a freeman at Cambridge, Mass., May 14, 1634; at Hartford, Conn., in 1637; Serjt. of a Train Band, in 1650. His son, Obadiah 2, was a freeman at Hartford, in 1658; m. Mary Disborough; d. in 1712. ("Mem'l Hist. Hartford," p. 259) Obadiah 3, son of Obadiah 2, b. in 1666; m. Ruth ———; d. Aug. 22, 1741. He had six children. (Same ref., p. 205. Also Goodwin's "Gen'l Notes")

SPENCER OBADIAH, CAPT.—In Sept., 1776, he brought from Southold to Guilford these Refugees, with their families and effects: Samuel Griffing, Capt. Daniel Griffing, Adj. John Tuthill, John Darrow, Wid. Mary Hubbard and Wid. Mehitable Tuthill. (C. 59) He probably served in Conn. (G. 98)

He may have been Obadiah 4 (Obadiah 3, 2, Thomas 1), as above. Or, Obadiah 7 (Obadiah 6, 5, Thomas 4 &c). If so, Obadiah 7 must have been b. before 1741. ("The Thomas Spencer Family, of Hartford")

SPINK RICHARD, CAPT.—In 1776, he brought from L. I. to New London the effects of the Refugees: John Conkling, Isaac Overton, John Overton and Elton Overton. (C. 178)

He was probably from the Eastern part of Conn., and related to those of the name in R. I. He m. (1) Alice (?) (2) Elizabeth(?). Calling him the first generation, one line of descent is: Richard 1 Spink; Lydia 2 Spink, m. Jeremiah Johnson; Betsy 3 Johnson, m. Jonathan Collins; Jane 4 Collins, m. Christopher Spencer, of Guilford, and had in the 5th gen., Frederick C. Spencer, Edward S. Spencer and Walter T. Spencer. (Sarah Brown Fowler) Another line is: Richard 1 Spink; Ishmael 2 Spink, m. Deliverance Hall; Shibnah 3 Spink, m. Deborah ———; Shibnah 4 Spink, m. Delight Clothier. (Mrs. Louise M. Clothier)

My grandfather, Capt. Joseph Spink was a coaster, the owner and master of his vessel. While Washington was in, and near, New York, in 1776, Capt. Spink loaded his vessel with supplies at New London and sailed to Brooklyn. On his return, he was halted by Tories; but was released, and returned to New London. He made a second trip successfully; but was again captured and held a Prisoner till the end of the War. His wife had died before this. He had two daughters; of whom Betsey was the eldest.

Capt. Spink was 40 years old when he was captured. He died at Branford, Conn., in 1836, aged 100. (Mr. William B. Rowe)

*Richard Spink*

STANTON — Judge Thomas 1 was on the bench at the first Court of New London Co., Conn., in 1666. Before this, he had been an Indian interpreter. He d. before 1688. His sons were: Thomas 2, d. in 1718, aged 80; John 2, d. in 1713, aged 72; Joseph 2, bapt. in 1646; Daniel 2, d. before 1688; and Robert 2, d. in 1724, aged 71. (Caulkins' "New London," pp. 249, 296, 297) Robert 2 had a son, Thomas 3. Thomas 2 had a son, William 3. (Stanton Gen.)



STANTON THOMAS, CAPT.—From Stonington. (C. 211) In Sept., 1776, he brought three horses to Stonington for Capt. Nathan Fordham. (C. 51)

He may have been the Thomas who signed a Rev'y Memorial, Oct. 14, 1776 (Chesebrough Gen., pp. 540, 541); or the Lt. Thomas who was with Col. Douglass' Conn. State Troops, at Boston, in Mar., 1776 (Same ref., p. 386); or Qr. Mr. Thomas, on the "Oliver Cromwell," Apr. 28—June 7, 1779, and was killed. (Conn. Hist'l Soc. Collections, 8. 263)

The Stanton Gen. is not clear as to the several Thomases. Capt. Thomas may have been Thomas 4 (William 3, Thomas 2, 1), b. July 11, 1713; m. Elizabeth Bell and had nine children; d. Jan. 24, 1784. Or, Thomas 5 (son of Thomas 4), b. Nov. 22, 1747. Both Thomas 4 and Thomas 5 were from Stonington, Conn. (Stanton Gen.) It is more likely that he was Thomas 4 (Thomas 3, Robert 2, Thomas 1), b. in Stonington, in 1729; m. Sarah Chesebrough, and had 11 children; d. in 1799. (Stanton Gen. Chesebrough Gen.)

STOW ZEBULON, CAPT.—From Middletown "Upper Houses," (now Cromwell). In Sept., 1776, the Committee of Saybrook hired Zebulon Stow and Co. to transport the families, stock etc. of a number of the Refugees to Saybrook and along the Conn. River, as follows: Tuthill and King, Daniel Tuthill and Maj. Nathaniel King, Capt. Joseph Havens, Lt. Obadiah Havens, Braddock Corey, Capt. Nathan Post, Jonathan Conkling, Abraham Hand, Elias Mulford, Abraham Sayre, Edward Howell, Capt. Daniel Hedges, Hunting Miller, Cornelius Basset, Samuel Mulford, Peter King, William Deval, Elisha King, Henry Hallock, Zebulon Pierson, Samuel Parsons and Jonathan Fowler. The claim was paid to Joseph Smith, one of the owners. (Pp. 169, 208. Also C. 144)

Capt. Zebulon 5 (Joseph 4, Thomas 3, 2, John 1), bapt. June 28, 1747; m. (1) Rosetta Riley, (2) Hannah Warner. (Adams' "Middletown Upper Houses," p. 701) He d. Apr. 6, 1802, aged 62. (Tombstone at Cromwell)

TABE (TABER?) GILES, MASTER—See Capt. Joab Scranton, above. He may have lived at Lyme, Conn.

See Taber, in "The Refugees from L. I. to Conn."

TITUS JOHN 5, CAPT.—(John 4, 3, Abel 2, Robert 1)—In Oct., 1776, he moved the family and goods of Capt. Calvin Moore from L. I. to Middletown. (C. 104)

A John Titus, of Queens Co., signed the Association, in 1776. (H. 9) A Capt. John Titus served in Kings Co. (G. 41); and a private of the name, in the 1st Line. (G. 43) This Capt. John was of the Dutch Family of Titus, whose original name was De Vries. (Mr. Edmund D. Titus)

The Ancestry of Capt. John, as given above, is from the N. Y. Gen'l & Biog'l Rec., 12. 98. See also Titus, in "The Refugees from L. I. to Conn." He was a son of John and Susannah (Rogers) Titus. He was born at Huntington, L. I., July 15, 1745; bapt. there, June 24, 1752; m. Dec. 27, 1767, Abigail Johnston; d. in 1789-90. He was master of a coasting vessel. Some time after the Revolution, seeing a British War vessel bearing down on him, and fearing a press gang he, with his young son Thomas, jumped over board, hoping to swim the three miles to shore; but both were drowned. (E. D. T.)

His children were: Ebenezer 6, b. May 20, 1768; Anna 6, b. Sept. 28, 1770; Thomas 6, b. Nov. 1, 1773; Mary 6, b. Apr. 13, 1776; Elizabeth 6, b. Aug. 1, 1779; Susanna 6, b. Feb. 27, 1782; Abigail 6, b. Aug. 24, 1784; John 6, b. Mar. 30, 1787; William 6, b. Feb. 1, 1789. (E. D. T.)

TRUMAN—TREMAM—TREMAINE—Joseph 1 came to New London, Conn., in 1666; d. in 1697. He had sons, Joseph 2 and Thomas 2. (Caulkins' "New London," p. 337) Joseph 2 had a son, Eleazor 3, b. Dec. 6, 1705; m. Mary Clark. (Truman Gen.)

TRUMAN CLARK 4, CAPT. (Eleazor 3, Joseph 2, 1)—Probably from Sag Harbor. (Hon. Henry P. Hedges) In 1776, he brought William Deval and has grain from L. I. to Conn. (C. 39) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10)

East Hampton Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1. (A. 52) He was b. at New London, Sept. 26, 1736. (Truman Gen.)

See Truman, in "The Refugees from L. I. to Conn."

**TUTHILL PETER, CAPT.**—From Southold. (Mr. William S. Pelletreau) In Oct., 1776, he brought a part of the effects of Serjt. Maj. Patrick Sinnott from Saybrook to Chester. (C. 142) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10) He may have served in Conn. (G. 99)

See Tuthill, in "The Refugees from L. I. to Conn."

**WARNER WILLIAM, CAPT.**—He commanded the sloop "Betsey," In Sept., 1776, he brought a part of the effects of the following Refugees: Capt. Thomas Wickham, passengers and freight, to Stonington (C. 9); Daniel Howell, Sag Harbor to Saybrook (C. 73); Serjt. Samuel White, Sag Harbor to Stonington (C. 211); Silvanus Jennings, the same (C. 201); John Squire, to Stonington (C. 143); David Gelston. (C. 196) Also, in Nov., Capt. Joseph Conkling. (C. 25)

He was in the Privateer service (See Page 218). He probably served in Conn. (G. 100) Men of this name served in the 2d Line (G. 44); in the 4th Dutchess (G. 66); and as a Lt., in the Ass'd Exempts of Westchester. (G. 81)

He may have been William 6 (Caleb 5, Daniel 4, 3, 2, William 1 who came to Ipswich, Mass., in 1637). If so, he was b. in 1756; d. at Ipswich, in 1827. ("Posterity of William Warner," p. 9) Or, William 6 (Daniel 5, Robert 4, Seth 3, Robert 2, Andrew, Sr., 1). If so, he was b. at Middletown, Conn., in 1747; m. Sarah ———; d. in 1821. (Warner Gen.) William, of Canaan, Conn., was in the Rev'y Army with nine of his sons. One of the sons was known as Capt. William. (Mr. Wilbur F. Warner)

See Warner, in "The Refugees from L. I. to Conn."

**WATROUS**—formerly **WATERHOUSE**—Jacob 1, one of the early settlers at New London, Conn., d. in 1676. His sons were: Isaac 2, settled in Lyme, Conn.; Abraham 2, settled in Saybrook, Conn.; Jacob 2; John 2; Joseph 2; and Benjamin 2. Jacob 2 had sons: John 3, William 3, Robert 3, Joseph 3 and Gideon 3. John 2 had a son, Jacob 3. (Caulkins' "New London," pp. 177, 295)

**WATEROUS EBER, CAPT.**—In 1776, he moved a part of the effects of these Refugees: Sept., Benjamin Paine, Southold to Middletown (C. 119); Sept. and Oct., Ens. Daniel Conkling, to Stonington. (C. 21)

It is probable that he belonged to the Lyme branch.

**WHITMORE**—**WHITTEMORE**—In Conn., this name is often known as **Wetmore**. Francis 1 was in Cambridge, Mass., about 1630. (Whitmore Gen.)

**WHITMORE** ———, CAPT.—In Oct., 1776, he brought household goods for Joseph Topping from Saybrook to Middletown. (C. 150)

He was probably in the 4th or 5th gen. from Francis 1.

**WHITTLESEY**—John 1 came to Saybrook, Conn., in 1635. He had a son, Eliphalet 2; and a grandson, Eliphalet 3. (Whittlesey Gen.)

**WHITTLESEY DAVID, CAPT.**—In Sept., 1776, he brought Nathaniel Griffing and his mare across the Sound, probably to Saybrook. (C. 60) In Dec., 1778, he receipted for the claim of Capt. Isaac Bates. (C. 10)

He may have been David 4 (Eliphalet 3, 2, John 1). If so, he was b. at Newington, Conn., Aug. 18, 1750; m. (1) in 1779, Abigail Judson, m. (2) Martha Pomeroy; d. Jan. 31, 1825. He had six children. (Whittlesey Gen.)

**WILCOX DAVID, CAPT.**—In 1776, he brought freight to Stonington for Silvanus Jennings. (C. 201) He may have served in Dubois' Levies (G. 59); and perhaps in Conn. (G. 100)

**WILCOX HEZEKIAH, CAPT.**—In 1776, he brought to Stonington a part of the effects of Zophar Wood (C. 163); also freight for Silvanus Jennings. (C. 201)

**WILCOX JOHN, CAPT.**—In Oct., 1776, he loaned his boat to Ens. Jacob Conkling for the transportation of Refugees and their goods from L. I. (C. 157) He may have served in the Art'y of the Line (G. 51); in Conn. (G. 100); or as private or Lt. in the 2d Line. (G. 44)

It is possible that he was a son of William, who m. Elizabeth Brown, June 5, 1727. If so, he was b. at Stonington, Conn., July 16, 1734. (Vital Statistics, p. 151)

**WILLARD** ———, CAPT.—In 1776, he brought the wife, children and household goods of Capt. David Howell, from Sag Harbor to Saybrook. (C. 76)

WILLIAMS CHARLES, CAPT.— From Saybrook. In 1776, he brought a part of the effects of the following Refugees: Ezekiel Howell, to East Haddam (C. 77); Nathaniel Huntting, to Saybrook (C. 81); Isaac Jessup, to Saybrook (C. 87); Timothy Matthews, Sag Harbor to Saybrook (C. 99); Abraham Miller, to Saybrook (C. 100); Daniel Howell, to Saybrook (C. 73); Capt. Joseph Tillinghast, to Haddam (C. 176); Col. John Hulbert, to Saybrook (C. 182); Benjamin Sayre, to Saybrook (C. 136); John Mitchell Cook. (C. 28) In Oct.: Lewis Osborn, to Haddam (C. 115); Joshua Hildreth, to Saybrook (C. 70). In Jan., 1777: Elias Mulford, to Saybrook. (C. 109) He may have served in the 2d or the 4th of the Line (G. 43, 44, 47, 48); or in Conn. (G. 100)

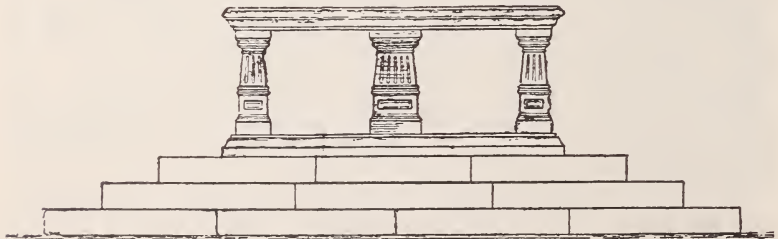
Capt. Williams was probably related to the several branches of the Family in N. London and Stonington, Conn. (Caulkins' "New London," pp. 348-350) See Williams, in "The Refugees from L. I. to Conn."

Capt. Williams lived near the Fort on Saybrook Point. One night, being alone, and hearing the rubbing of boat keels on the beach, he ran out and shouted to imaginary guards: "Turn out, guards, turn out." Taking to their boats, the enemy fled, none the wiser. The following inscription is on a stone in the burying ground, at the Point: "Daniel, son of Capt. Charles and Mrs. Temperance Williams who fell in the action in Fort Griswold on Groton hill on the 6th of Sept. in the 15 year of his age." This little lad being desirous of seeing Fort Griswold was allowed to take the place of a neighbor for two or three days, who was at home on a furlough. It was upon one of these days that Benedict Arnold entered the Thames, burning New London, and the terrible massacre on Groton Heights took place. The boy was killed while passing powder to the soldiers. His mother had made him a new red flannel shirt for the trip, and it was by this that his parents were able to identify him as he lay among the dead after the battle. (Miss Mabel C. Holman)

WILSON JOHN, CAPT.— In Sept., 1776, he moved a part of the effects of these Refugees: Timothy Matthews, Saybrook to Haddam (C. 99); Thomas Topping, Sag Harbor to Rocky Hill (C. 151); Gideon Fordham, and family, Saybrook to Rocky Hill. (C. 49) On July 29, 1778, he received for his claim. (C. 159)

Several men of the name served in the War, and he may have been among them. The service was in all five Regts. of the Line (G. 43-49); Add'l Corps of the Line (G. 55); several Regts. of the Levies (G. 57, 58, 60, 61, 62); and many in Dutchess, Orange and Westchester. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n") As his activities seem to have been in Conn., it is more likely that, if he served in the Army, he served from that State. (G. 100)

See Wilson, in "The Refugees from L. I. to Conn."



SYLVESTER MONUMENT, SHELTER ISLAND, N. Y.

(See Dering in "The Refugees from Long Island to Connecticut")



## THE REFUGEES FROM LONG ISLAND TO CONNECTICUT

---

While nearly all who are named in the following pages were Refugees from Long Island to Connecticut; yet there were several who went from Long Island to some of the adjacent Counties in the State of New York, or to New Jersey. There were also a few who went from other parts of the State of New York, and even from Nova Scotia, to Connecticut. Such instances are so rare that it has been impracticable to make other sub-divisions, or to complicate the subject with further classifications. Every instance of a Refugee not from Long Island to Connecticut is fully explained in the text.

The Public Documents of Connecticut contain little in regard to the Refugees who came to that State from Canada and Nova Scotia. Only two cases of this sort have appeared in the present inquiry. (Ap. E. 25) The migration seemed to increase after the War. On Apr. 13, 1787, the Congress of the United States passed a Resolution in regard to such Refugees. (Ap. E. 193) In 1790, Benjamin Mooers was the agent for distributing the lands assigned to them in the State of New York. (Ap. B. 34) On Mar. 30, 1797, the State passed a law providing that, if the land ran short, the deficiency should be made up to the Refugees in some other way.

The story of the Refugees from Canada and Nova Scotia should be the subject of a special research. It cannot be undertaken in this work.

---

In the following Biographical Sketches, references to the several Appendixes are not made as in Part One — (Appendix A. 16, or Ap. A. 16); but simply — (A. 16).

---

ABBOTT—The first of the name on L. I. was probably James 1, who was b. in Somersetshire, Eng., about 1660, and came to Newtown about 1690. He m. Martha ———, and had: James 2, who lived at Foster's Meadow, near Hempstead; Isaac 2 and Benjamin 2, both of whom removed to N. J.; Daniel 2; William 2; Elizabeth 2, m. Thomas Whitson, Jr.; and one other dau. Daniel 2 was b. about 1705-10. Tradition states that he removed to Conn. about 1730, where he m. and had a family. (Mr. A. S. Abbott) Rev. Benjamin 3 (1732-1796), son of Benjamin 2, was a celebrated Methodist preacher on L. I. and in N. J.

ABBOTT JAMES 3 (Daniel 2, James 1. This is given as a possible line, by Mr. A. S. Abbott)—He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 32); and perhaps in Conn. (G. 82) The Ens. of the name, who served in Conn., was a Prisoner. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n—Spt.," p. 41)

A James Abbet, of Huntington, refused to sign the Association, in 1775. (H. 29) A James Abbott m. Jan 1, 1778, Hannah Denison. (Windham—Hampton, Conn., Ch. Rec.)

ALBERTSON—This name is mentioned in O'Callaghan's "Register of New Netherlands" as early as 1647. Jan Albertson, his wife and six children

came from Stemeck, Holland, before 1650. In 1663, Jan Albertson, with his wife and one child, was killed by the Indians. His son, William 2, received a commission as a soldier, in 1653. William 2 had a son, William 3. (Mr. Charles L. Albertson) It is believed that Jan Albertson was the ancestor of the L. I. branch of the Family; also, through his son William, of the N. J. branch, and of the branch in the Southern States. ("Hist of Atlantic City, N. J.")

ALBERTSON DANIEL 4 (William 3, 2, Jan 1)—From Southampton, E. Dist. (Bridge Hampton), to Orange Co., N. Y. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10) Another Daniel, from Queens Co., also signed, in 1776. (H. 9)

Mr. Daniel Albison of Southampton Suffolk Co. Desires permission to move with his family and Effects into the State of N. York, at the Walkill, he having made a purchase at s'd place. (Clinton Pap., 6. 157) While this document is not dated, the previous one is dated Aug. 31, 1780; and the one following, Sept. 1st, 1780. Also my grandfather (Daniel, Jr.) frequently stated that he was 12 years of age when they moved, and he was born May 27, 1768. Therefore I assume 1780 to be correct. He d. about 1800 at the Minisink, Orange Co., and is buried in the Pine Hill Cemetery. (C. L. A.)

Onderdonk ("Scrap Book—1866," p. 22) states that on Oct. 10, 1781, he had permission to remove his property from L. I.; that, the next year, he wanted a permit to remove to Walkill; and that he was from Southampton.

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 54) One dau. m. Daniel Fullerton. The son, Nathaniel 5, removed to the West. The son, Daniel 5, had 11 children, of whom: Lewis 6, whose son Charles L. 7, now lives at Waverly, N. Y. The latter has in preparation a History of Waverly, including the Albertson Family.

Mr. George W. Cocks thinks that William 3, or William 2, was b. before 1700; d. Apr. —, 1764. A William, of Musketa Cove, m. Barbara Simkins—probably ancestor of Daniel, of Queens Co.

ALLEN JAMES—From Queens Co., probably to Guilford. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 26); and probably in Conn. (G. 82)

ALLEN NATHANIEL—From Huntington. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 33); and probably in Conn. (G. 82)

ALLEN SAMUEL, SERJT.—"From parts of the State now in the possession of the Enemy." In Feb., 1779, he petitioned the N. Y. Legislature for relief from the Comm's of Sequestration. (B. 2) As the other petitioners were from Huntington, it is probable that he also came from that Town.

He was a Serjt. in Col. Drake's Provisional Regt. (G. 10), and he served in the 1st and 4th of the Line. (G. 43, 48) He may have served in the Green Mountain Boys (G. 55); in Malcom's Levies (G. 58); in the 1st or the 4th Westchester (G. 77, 80); or as Surg. Mate in Dubois' Levies. (G. 59) Several of this name served in Conn.; and he may have been the one who was killed at Ft. Griswold, Sept. 6, 1781. (G. 82) He may, also, have been the

one who furnished one or more soldiers at his own expense. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n—Spt.," p. 17)

On Apr. 23, 1803, a Samuel Allen m. Rachael Buffet. (Smithtown Ch. Rec.)

*Sam<sup>l</sup> Allen*

ANDERSON ESTHER—wife of JOHNSON ANDERSON, of New Haven. On July 14, 1781, she was permitted to go to L. I. with two small children. (F. 42) See Anderson, in "The Refugees from N. Y. City."

ANTHONY BENJAMIN, SURG.—On Apr. 17, 1776, Dr. John Jones certified that he had examined Dr. Anthony as to his qualifications for a Surg. and had found them satisfactory. (Page 180. Also Mil. Ret., 27. 110) He was in the Privateer service. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n—Spt.," p. 269)

A letter from Gov. Clinton to Gen. Washington, without date, but probably in 1779, mentions Dr. Anthony a Refugee from L. I. who complained that certain dry goods belonging to him had been seized by Capt. Henry Scudder. (Clinton Pap., 4. 582, 583)

ARTHUR JESSE—From Smithtown. Hon. Henry C. Platt ("Huntington Address"—1876) states that he was from Huntington. On Jan. 7, 1780, he petitioned the Gen. Ass'y of Conn. for relief from the poll tax. (E. 32) He signed the Association, at Smithtown, in 1775. (H. 32)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 2. Females—above 16, 1. (A. 48) On Dec. 26, 1775, he m. Vileta Smith. (Smithtown Ch. Rec.) He was among the Male heads of Families, in 1776. (Smithtown Town Rec.)

*Jesse Arthur*

ARTHUR PLATT—(Probably a brother, or near relative, of Jesse, above)—From Smithtown. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 32); also in Col. Drake's Provisional Regt. (G. 10) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 32) On Mar. 9, 1778, he m. Elizabeth Tillotson. (Smithtown Ch. Rec.) Samuel and Daniel Tillotson were among the Male heads of Families, in 1776. (Smithtown Town Rec. See also Tillotson)

EVERY—Savage ("Gen'l Dict.") mentions several of the name who came to Mass.: Christopher, to Gloucester; John, to Dorchester, in 1642, d. in 1654; Thomas, to Salem, in 1633; Dr. William, to Dedham, in 1654, d. in 1687. Caulkins ("New London," pp. 67, 72, 331, 332) states that James 2, of Gloucester, son of Christopher 1, came to New London, Conn., in 1650; and that his numerous descendants in New London and Groton are from his sons James, Thomas, John and Samuel.

Sixteen of the name were in Ft. Griswold when it fell, Sept. 6, 1781. Of these, nine were killed, and three were wounded. (Chap. 26)

EVERY NATHAN—From Brookhaven to Saybrook. On Feb. 15, 1783, he was permitted to return to L. I. (F. 96) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 18) He may have served in Conn.; and, if he was at Ft. Griswold, he was taken Prisoner. (G. 82)

There was a Nathan Avery, son of Humphrey and Mary (Baldwin) Avery, b. Oct. 24, 1751, at Brookhaven, L. I. This Nathan d. after 1789. In his father's will, made Sept. 9, 1789, he is mentioned as being "in a state of lunacy." Provision is made for him to be cared for by his brothers, Thomas, Humphrey and Roger. He never married. I know of no other Nathan who could have been the one mentioned. (Hon. Elroy M. Avery)

BAILEY see BAYLEY.

BAILEY JONATHAN, SERJT.—He served in the 4th and 5th of the Line (G. 48, 49); and probably in Conn. (G. 83) In one of these enlistments he was a private. He may have been Jonathan 6 (Adam 5, Joseph 4, John 3, 2, Thomas 1). See Bayley, below.

There is doubt as to his being from L. I. It is more likely that he belonged to the Mass. Branch. He became a physician, and removed to New Windsor, N. Y., where he d. His g. g. grandson, Joseph W. Gott, resides at Goshen, N. Y.

BAILEY JOSEPH—He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 30); and probably in Conn. (G. 83)

BAKER—The first of the name on L. I. was Thomas 1, who came to Southold; and moved thence to East Hampton, where he appears in 1660. (Whitaker's "Southold," pp. 45, 49. Also Hedges' "East Hampton," pp. 244-246) He appears as a witness, at Southold, in 1667. (Moore's "Index," p. 6) Joshua and William Baker were early settlers at New London, Conn. (Caulkins' "New London," pp. 362, 363)

BAKER JOHN—From Queens Co. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 24); and probably in Conn., including service on a Privateer. (G. 83. Also Page 218)

BAKER THOMAS, LT.—From East Hampton. In Apr., 1782, he was permitted to go to L. I. (F. 55) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28) He served in Col. Mulford's Regt. (G. 2); in the Art'y of Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 5); in Col. Drake's Provisional Regt. (G. 10); and probably in Conn. (G. 83) He may have served as Ens., also, in Col. Mulford's Regt. (G. 2) It is possible that he was a private in the 3d Line, Malcom's or Graham's Levies, the 2d Dutchess or the 2d Orange. (G. 46, 58, 60, 64, 73)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 2; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 52) He was probably Thomas 5 (Jonathan 4, 3, Nathaniel 2, Thomas 1). If so, he was b. July 24, 1742; d. Nov. 27, 1825. (Hedges' "East Hampton," p. 245)

BAKER WILLIAM—Probably from Queens Co. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 26); and perhaps in Conn. (G. 83) A William, of Brookhaven,



may have been the soldier above named. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 18, 25) Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 51)

BARNES, BARN, BARNSES, BARENSE, BAREND—This Family, in East Hampton, is descended from William 1, whose parentage has not been ascertained with absolute certainty. Tradition stated that he was son of Charles and Mary (Hand) Barnes who have been traced at East Hampton in the period, 1655–1663. This tradition was, apparently, confirmed by Mr. Richard Wynkoop in an article in the N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec.—1906. Later investigation convinced Mr. Wynkoop that Charles was the father of Shamgar and Benjamin Barnes; and that the other Family of William, was of different parentage from that assumed in his first article. He, therefore, published a supplemental article in the Record—1910, which is followed, herein, down to the biography of Capt. Eli Barnes.

So far as known, the two Families in East Hampton, were not related. Charles 1, the schoolmaster of East Hampton, was a son of William and his second wife, Thomasin, dau. of Owen Shepherd, of Kirby Bedon, in Norfolk, Eng.; and a grandson of Edward and Dorothy (Drurye) Barnes, of Soham, Cambridgeshire. He m., about 1658, Mary, dau. of John and Alice (Stanborough) Hand, of East Hampton. Among their children was, probably, Shamgar 2, of East Hampton, and Elizabethtown, N. J. Shamgar 2, b. in East Hampton, in 1670; d. at Middletown, Conn., Dec. 13, 1750; (Barnes Gen.—1903, p. 194) His first wife d. Apr. 20, 1704. (East Hampton Town Rec., p. 555) He m. (2) Nov. 2, 1704, Elizabeth Flood. (Same Rec., p. 521)

William 1, of East Hampton, d. Dec. 1, 1699. His wife, Elizabeth, d. Feb. 28, 1724, "aged near 80." He was a large land owner at East Hampton. Among his children were: Dea. Benjamin 2; Stephen 2; Isaac 2; and William 2.

Dea. Benjamin 2, of Branford, Conn., b. about 1671; m. Abigail ———; d. July 23, 1740. His children were: Eleanor 3, bapt. Dec., 1700, m. John, son of Richard and Amy Baldwin; Abigail 3, bapt., Aug., 1701, m. Joseph Darwin; Daniel 3, bapt. June, 1704, m. Anne, dau. of Moses Brockett, removed to Litchfield, Conn.; Nathaniel 3; Timothy 3, bapt. July, 1710, m. Phoebe, dau. of Thomas and Johanna (Farnham) Barnes, removed to Litchfield; Ebenezer 3, bapt. Feb. 7, 1714; Thankful 3, bapt. May 27, 1716, m. Stephen Lee, of Litchfield. (Record, 41. pp. 275–278. Also 37. pp. 144, 145. Also 38. p. 38) Nathaniel 3, bapt. Oct., 1707; m. Nov. 16, 1732, Elizabeth, dau. of Isaac and Rebecca (Frisbie) Bartholomew. She was b. Apr. 12, 1704. (Bartholomew Gen.—1885) In June, 1703, Dea. Benjamin sold to Nathaniel Barns of East Hampton "all that privilege both in the Town Plot [East Hampton] and also at Meantauke that was given me by the Last Will and Testament of William Barnes, deceased." The consideration was £20. On June 13, 1716, he conveyed to Isaac Barns, for £2.10 s., three acres of land in the Eastern plain, at East Hampton, "it being one half of a Close formerly in the improvement of our brother Nathaniel Barns, Deceased." (Deeds in possession of Mr. J. H. Barnes)

Stephen 2, b. ———; m. Mary Barnes; removed to Branford, Conn., 1701–2. He had a son, Stephen 3, b. Jan. 2, 1705; m., Jan. 5, 1725, in Branford, Martha, dau. of Thomas Wheadon; d. Mar. 27, 1777. She d. in Southington, Conn., Mar. 18, 1773, aged 66. (Barnes Year Book—1907)

Isaac 2, b. about 1675; m. Apr. 19, 1704, Anna, dau. of Noah and Elizabeth (Taintor) Rogers. She was b. Apr. 14, 1675; d. Aug. 27, 1749, "aged about 70 years." Among his children was: Capt. Isaac 3, b. Jan. 29, 1705; m. (1) June 17, 1725, Sarah (bapt. Apr. 21, 1700, d. Oct. 22, 1736), dau. of David Conkling, m. (2) Mar. 7, 1737, Hannah, dau. of Ananias and Hannah (Ludlow) Conkling; d. Apr. 22, 1772. She was b. Oct. 21, 1715, bapt. Dec. 11, 1715, d. Mar. 9, 1803.

William 2, m. Mary Rogers; d. Aug. 26, 1706. His son, William 3, b. Jan. 17, 1702; m., Oct. 11, 1722, Martha, dau. of Josiah and Mary (Churchill) Edwards; d. Mar. 30, 1726. Among his children were: William 4, b. Aug. 16, 1723, m. Dec. 4, 1746, Jemima Sherrill, d. July 3, 1814; Martha 4, b. Mar. 4, 1725, the Refugee, below; and Joseph 4, bapt. Dec. 28, 1726. (Record, 41. pp. 275–278. Also 37. pp. 213, 262, 265. Also 38. p. 36)

BARNES ELI. 5, CAPT. (William 4, 3, 2, 1; nephew of Martha, below; brother of Jeremiah, below)—From East Hampton, with his aunt Martha, in such haste that the bread which had been mixed on L. I. was baked in Conn. (Miss Georgiana A. Kelsey)

He was bapt. Feb. 24, 1754; m. Patience, dau. of Daniel Wilcox, one of the first settlers of E. Berlin, Conn.; d. June 15, 1815. He built a house on the present Main St. of that village, and opened a tavern. The house is occupied by his descendants to-day. (Miss G. A. K.)

His dau., Jemima 6, m. Samuel Kelsey. Their children were: Miranda 7, Almira 7 and Eli Barnes 7. Miranda Kelsey 7, m. Alfred Wilcox, and had: Almira, Roxana, Walter, James, Horace, Charles and Robert. The latter, Robert Wilcox, resides in Mass. Almira Kelsey 7, m. Willis Wilcox, and had: Adelia, Samuel, Joseph and Laura. Adelia Wilcox, m. William Mildrum and had: Willis, Emily, Edith, Mary, Carrie, Nettie, Lucy, Hattie, Ernest and Bertha. Eli Barnes Kelsey 7, m. Aurelia Bailey and had: George; and Isadora



CAPT. ELI BARNES—EAST BERLIN, CONN.

A. George Kelsey m. (1) Frances L. Tucker, and had: Georgiana A., Minnie J. and Howard G. He m. (2) Mrs. W. Fowler, and had: Gertrude B. and Wallace—all of E. Berlin. (Miss G. A. K.)

BARNES, ISAAC 4 (Isaac 3, 2, William 1; brother of Capt. Nathaniel, below)—From East Hampton to Litchfield, about Oct., 1780; and from that place, Feb. 22, 1781, he petitioned the Gen. Ass'y of Conn. for permission to bring from L. I. his wife, furniture, &c., stating that he had married about eight or nine months before. This was granted. (E. 142, 143) It is possible that he served in Conn. (G. 83); and that he was the Isaac, of New York, who sent a petition to the N. Y. Ass'y, Mar. 1, 1785. (Ass'y Jour.)

He was b. at Amagansett, Feb. 5, 1758; m.———Child. The dates of his marriage and death do not appear in the Ch. Rec.; nor does his marriage appear in the Child's Gen. His sister Keziah, m. Jeremiah Sherrill. (See Sherrill) The first mention of him in the Town Rec. is in 1800, when he was elected to a Town Office; and the name of Isaac Barnes appears in the list of Town Officers from that time until 1828. His father and grandfather, both named Isaac, appear on the Town Rec. as men of affairs, being large landholders. (Mr. Charles R. Dayton)

Some confusion has arisen because an Isaac Barnes signed the Association, from Shelter Island, in May, 1775. (H. 31) Mr. Edwin Vincent thinks that this Isaac and Isaac 4, son of Isaac 3, were the same. Mr. Vincent further states: On May 20, 1781, Isaac Barnes and his son were bapt. Two years later he had his son Nathaniel bapt. (East Hampton Town Rec., 5. 508, 510) The Isaac Barnes, who was prominent in East Hampton affairs from 1800 to 1828, was undoubtedly the son of Matthew (1744-1802) and Charlotte Barnes of Amagansett. He was b. Feb. 24, 1773; m. Nov. 27, 1795, Catharine (1777-1842), dau. of Nathaniel and Abigail (Conkling) Baker; d. Feb. 2, 1858. The above named was Matthew 4 (Isaac 3, 2, William 1), brother of Isaac 4, above; and of Capt. Nathaniel 4, below.

## *Isaac Barnes*

**BARNES JEREMIAH 5** (Brother of Capt. Eli, above)—From East Hampton, probably to Conn. first; and thence to Plattsburgh, N. Y. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 31) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28)

He was b. in 1756; m. June 26, 1781, Phebe, dau. of Jonathan and Elizabeth Schellinger, of Amagansett; d. at Plattsburgh, in 1840. He had: Jeremiah, Jr. 6, b. Oct. 19, 1785, m. Mary Farnsworth; Jonathan 6; Fannie 6; Maris 6; Hannah 6; Horner 6; Henry 6; and Elizabeth 6. (N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec., 1906)

**BARNES JONATHAN 4** (Stephen 3, 2, William 1)—He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 31); and probably in Conn. (G. 83)

He was b. Feb. 21, 1731; m. Aug. 4, 1757, Elizabeth Woodruff; d. Jan. 7, 1807. She d. Feb. 8, 1814. They had nine children, of whom these have been identified: Jonathan 5, bapt. Mar. 23, 1777; Talmage 5, bapt. Nov. 21, 1778; a dau. 5, bapt. Feb. 19, 1780; a son 5, bapt. Dec. 24, 1782. (East Hampton Town Rec., 5. N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec., 1906)

Mr. Vincent states that the above named children were those of Jonathan 4 (Isaac 3, 2, William 1), a brother of Isaac, above, and Capt. Nathaniel, below. He was b. May 4, 1752; m. Mar. 26, 1776, Phebe, dau. of Nathaniel and Mary (Fithian) Talmage, of East Hampton; d. in 1822. She was b. Oct. 23, 1756; d. June 18, 1848. They had seven children: Jonathan 5, b. Dec. 23, 1776; Talmage 5, b. Oct. 20, d. Dec. 8, 1778; Mary 5, b. Jan. 11, 1780; Talmage 5, b. July 6, 1782; Phebe 5, b. May 2, 1787; Jeannette 5, b. Mar. 25, 1790; David 5, b. May 21, 1794. (Family Bible, owned by Mr. J. H. Barnes, of East Hampton) The U. S. Census of 1790 showed that there was but one Jonathan Barnes Family in East Hampton, in that year: Jonathan, Sr.; sons Jonathan and Talmage, under 16 years old; wife Phebe, and daughters Mary and Phebe. On June 23, 1786, Jonathan 4 was appointed Capt. of a Co. in a Regt. of which David Pierson, Esq., was the Lt. Col. As Capt. Barnes, he had his dau. "Genette" bapt. May 2, 1790; and his son David, bapt. in July, 1794. Mr. Vincent also quotes Barnes Gen. (1903) and Barnes Family Year Book (1908) as to Jonathan 4 (Stephen 3, 2, William 1), first named above. His wife, Elizabeth, whom he m. Aug. 4, 1757, was a dau. of Hezekiah and Sarah (Mason) Woodruff. She d. Feb. 13, 1814; he d. Jan. 7, 1807. Their home was in the Shuttle Meadow district, of Southington, Conn. (Year Book) Their children were: Jonathan 5, b. Mar. 13, 1763, m. Feb. 19, 1780, Rachel Steel, d. Sept. 24, 1829 (Gen.); Elizabeth 5, b. Oct. 21, 1764 (Year Book); Mary 5, b. Mar. 4, 1767, d. July 6, 1772 (Year Book); Stephen 5, b. Feb. 12, 1769, m. Sally Andrews, d. Nov. 14, 1823 (Gen.); Sylvia 5, b. Aug. 7, 1771 (Year Book); Lois 5, b. in 1772 (Year Book); Levi 5, b. June 28, 1777 (Year Book); Joel 5, b. Jan. 6, 1780 (Family Bible. Year Book says, b. in 1779), m. Rebecca Stevens, d. Mar. 15, 1819 (Gen.); Freeman 5, b. Apr. 28, 1783 (Year Book), m. Jan. 3, 1805, Lowly Bennett. (Gen.)

**BARNES MARTHA 4** (William 3, 2, 1; aunt of Capt. Eli, above and Jeremiah, above)—From East Hampton to E. Berlin. (See Capt. Eli Barnes)

**BARNES NATHANIEL 4, CAPT.** (Brother of Isaac, above)—From Amagansett, in East Hampton, to Stonington; and thence to Westerly R. I., probably late in the War. Hon. Henry P. Hedges stated that he settled in New London and left descendants there. Mr. Vincent states that Acors 6,



grandson of Capt. Nathaniel, was the one who settled in New London. Nathaniel 4 was Capt. of a Ship; also of a Privateer. (Page 239) In Sept., Oct., and Nov., 1776, he brought over part of the effects of these Refugees; Col. Abraham Gardiner (C. 52); Nathaniel Hunting, to Saybrook (C. 81); Burnet Miller, to Stonington (C. 101); Nathaniel Mulford, to Saybrook (C. 111); Serjt. Maj. Patrick Sinnot, to Saybrook. (C. 142) His claim for expenses was paid to David Gelston, Dec. 3, 1777. (C. 203) He may have served in Harper's Levies (G. 56); and, as a Capt. in the Conn. Militia. (G. 83)

He is called "Mariner" in all conveyances. A deed of Dec. 9, 1782, shows him to have been, at that time, still residing in East Hampton. On February 14, 1785, Nathaniel Barns, late of Stonington, Conn., now of Westerly, R. I., Mariner, bought of Hannah Stanton Park, for £105, ten lots of land in Lottery Village, now Avondale. (Westerly Land Evidence 11. 238. Supplemented by Mr. Vincent) He d. before Nov. 14, 1817, when George and Sally (Barns) Brown of Putnam, N. Y., quit-claimed to Joshua Robinson of Stonington, Conn., for \$60, all right, etc., in three lots of land—the same lots which were formerly owned by Nathaniel Barns, late of Westerly, deceased. (Same Evidence, 14. 380)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 52) He was b. Mar. 18, 1740; m. about 1768, Elizabeth Brown, of Westerly, who d. Mar. 5, 1826, in her 85th year. (Tombstone at Westerly) The date of his death is uncertain. According to Hurd's "New London County," he d. at Charleston, S. C. He had: Nathaniel 5, below; Benjamin 5; Elizabeth 5, b. Apr. 27, 1775, m. Dec. 9, 1798, Amos Cross (1768-1823), d. Nov. 17, 1856; Nancy 5, m. Joshua Robinson of Stonington; Sally 5, m. Dec. 19, 1804, at Westerly, George Brown. (N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec., 1906)

Nathaniel 5, b. Sept. 12, 1769; m. in 1791, Nancy, dau. of Amos and Ann (Foster) Pendleton; d. Oct. 15, 1819. She was b. July 22, 1771; d. Apr. 30, 1835. It may be that Amos Pendleton was the Capt. of that name. (See "Capts. of Ships") The children of Nathaniel 5 were: Nathaniel 6, b. Feb. 23, 1792, drowned off Lisbon, Portugal, Oct. 15, 1811; Acors 6, b. May 13, 1794, m. May 25, 1817, Hannah (1799-1893), dau. of Trustum and Martha (Wilcox) Dickens, of Stonington, Conn., removed to New London, d. Nov. 18, 1862; Benjamin 6, b. July 8, 1796, m. (1) Feb. 2, 1817, Martha (1799-1841), dau. of James and Martha (Saunders) York, of Westerly, m. (2) Nov. 15, 1841, Joanna (1800-1890), dau. of William and Joanna (Frink) Vincent, of Stonington, d. June 24, 1873, at Kirkland, N. Y.; Amos 6, b. Feb. 13, 1799, m. Jan. 13, 1832, Margaret (1801-1872), dau. of Trustum and Martha (Wilcox) Dickens, of Stonington, d. May 30, 1894; Catharine Ann, 6, b. Dec. 25, 1801, m. Feb. 23, 1830, Elias Babcock (1805-1880), son of Samuel and Abigail (Holmes) Hinckley, of Stonington, d. Oct. 4, 1863, at Clinton, N. Y.; Elizabeth 6, b. Apr. 23, 1803, m. Jan. 31, 1827, Edward Denison (1805-1885), son of Charles and Elizabeth (Denison) Palmer, of Stonington, d. Mar. 23, 1884, at New Hartford, N. Y.; Sarah, or Sally, 6, b. Nov. 24, 1805, m. Jan. 31, 1827, Joseph Rudd (1802-1869), son of Joseph and Phalla (Hinckley) Vincent, of Stonington, d. Feb. 4, 1892, at Westerly; and Lydia Pendleton 6, b. Jan. 27, 1810, m. (1) 1829, Joseph (1802-1835), son of James and Abigail (Fox) Fitch, of Montville, Conn., m. (2) Oct. 12, 1840, George (1803-1878), son of Jeremiah and Charlotte (Hurd) Stevens, of Onondaga, N. Y., d. Mar. 4, 1884, at Syracuse, N. Y. (Record, as above. Supplemented by Mr. Vincent)

*Nathl Barns*

**BASSETT**—Robert, probably from New Haven, is mentioned as being in Stamford, Conn., in 1651. (Huntington's "Stamford," p. 49) See "The Refugees from N. Y. City."

**BASSETT CORNELIUS**—From East Hampton to Saybrook; and, later, to Mansfield. On Sept. 18, 1776, his effects were brought over by Capt. Zebulon Stow. (C. 144) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 31); and probably in Conn. (G. 83) He was b. about 1755. (G. 31)

**BASSETT, WILLIAM**—From East Hampton. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 31); and

probably in Conn. (G. 83) It is possible, that the service in Conn., credited to William Barrett, belongs to William Bassett. (G. 83)

BAYLEY—BAILEY—The spelling "Bailey" was not adopted by the L. I. branch until about 1814. The Mass. branch, apparently, changed the spelling more than a century earlier. The latter branch originated with Thomas 1, who came from England and was made Freeman in the Mass. Colony, in 1640. Among his sons was John 2, who had a son John 3. The line then runs: Joseph 4, Adam 5, Jonathan 6. (Bailey Gen., Hollis R. Bailey)

The first of the name on L. I. was John 1, b. in England, in 1617. In 1654, he came to New Haven, and thence to Southold. Afterward he appeared at Jamaica; and in Westchester Co., N. Y. He had sons: John 2, Stephen 2, and Joseph 2, who removed to Huntington where he appears in the Town Records, 1664-1694. (Moore's "Index," pp. 6, 54, 55) No proof that John 1 was the father of Stephen 2 is known to exist. (Miss Lucy D. Akerly)

An Elias Bayley went from Stamford, Conn., to Newtown, L. I., where he was living in 1657. He was attorney to Rev. Richard Denton. (Huntington's "Stamford," p. 49) John 1, above, is said to have had a son, Benoni 2, b. at Danbury, Conn., in 1696; whose family Bible is owned by his descendant, Mr. Joseph Trowbridge Bailey, of Philadelphia. (Mr. Hollis R. Bailey)

Stephen 2, m. (1) Abigail \_\_\_\_\_, (2) Mary \_\_\_\_\_; d. Apr. 23, 1715. He appears in the Southold Town Rec., 1676-1711. (Moore, as above) He m. (1) Aug. 8, 1673, Abigail Cooper, who d. in 1685; m. (2) in 1688, probably Mary \_\_\_\_\_, who d. Dec. 15, 1712. His children were: Stephen 3, b. in 1674, d. in 1759, of whose family we have no account; Nathaniel 3, b. in 1679; Israel 3, b. in 1689; Jonathan 3, d. y.; Jonathan 3, b. in 1694; and several daughters. (Liber D, or E, MS. Southold Town Rec. Also Salmon Rec.) Moore (as above) also gives to Stephen 2 a son, Dea. Benjamin 3, below; but the two records, quoted above, do not confirm this. They make him Dea. Benjamin 4 (Stephen 3, 2, John 1). As it cannot be determined, we follow Moore, as to the generations.

Dea. Benjamin 3, b. in 1699; m. Nov. 19, 1723, Susanna Conklin; d. Nov. 10, 1770. She d. Nov. 1, 1769, aged 66. (Liber E, MS. Southold Town Rec. Salmon Rec. Tombstones at Southold)

He had sons: Benjamin 4; Jonathan 4, d. y.; Stephen 4; Capt. Gamaliel 4; Capt. Jonathan 4; and Nathaniel 4. (Liber E, MS. Southold Town Rec.) All of his sons, except the first Jonathan, were Refugees, below; and all of them followed the sea for a time. His dau., Susanna 4, m. Capt. Barnabas Horton. (See Horton)

BAYLEY \_\_\_\_\_ His, (or her?) horses were brought from L. I., in 1776, by Capt. Jacob Riley. (C. 131)

BAYLEY \_\_\_\_\_, WIDOW—From Southold to New London. On May 11, 1780, her petition to go back with one cow was granted. (E. 86, 87)

BAYLEY BENJAMIN 4 (Dea. Benjamin 3, Stephen 2, John 1)—From Southold to Killingworth. Between Sept. 1 and Oct. 31, 1776, with two passengers and effects, he was brought over by Capt. Benjamin Conkling. (C. 20) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10, 12)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1. Females—above 16, 2. (A. 55) He was b. in 1726. (Liber E, MS. Southold Town Rec.) He removed to Orange Co., N. Y. (Ruttenber & Clark's "Orange Co.")

BAYLEY GAMALIEL 4, CAPT. (Dea. Benjamin 3, Stephen 2, John 1)—From Southold to Killingworth and Lyme. As Capt. of a ship, in Sept., 1776, he brought his own goods and those of Joseph Peck from Southold to Killingworth. (C. 11) He also assisted Capt. Joab Scranton in transporting Refugees and their effects to Guilford. (C. 139) In the same month, he brought over a part of Dr. Jonathan Havens' effects to E. Haddam. (C. 66) In Sept. and Oct., more of his own effects were brought to Killingworth by Capt. Benjamin Conkling; and to Guilford, with five passengers, by Capt. David Landon. (C. 20, 164) He had permission, both on Jan. 24 and on Mar. 20, 1780, to return to L. I. after produce for the use of his family—his residence being given at both Lyme and Hartford. (D. 44) In Oct., 1780,

he was permitted to take Rev. John Storrs over to L. I.; and, on Jan. 11, 1783, while residing in Lyme, he was permitted to return to L. I. with his family, six in number, household goods &c. (F. 23, 89. Also Page 239) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10, 12)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 1. (A. 55) He was b. Jan. 16, 1738. (Liber E, MS. Southold Town Rec.) A Gamaliel, m. July 9, 1760, Esther Peck. (Salmon Rec.)

He removed to Goshen, Orange Co., N. Y. (Ruttenber & Clark's "Orange Co.") He was killed at the Battle of Minisink, and his name is on the Monument at Goshen.

BAYLEY JOHN 3 (John 2, 1)—From Jamaica. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 27, 32, 35); and probably in Conn. (G. 83) He was taken Prisoner at the Battle of L. I., but escaped.

He was b. Aug. 16, 1757; m. Mar. 19, 1783, Mary Thompson; d. May 27, 1827. His children were: Amos 4, Ephraim 4, Mary 4, Jane 4 and John, Jr., 4. A John Bayley m. Experience, dau. of Thomas 4 Gildersleeve. (See Gildersleeve)

His son, John, Jr. 4, b. in Dutchess Co., N. Y., July 22, 1794; m. Milicent, dau. of Ebenezer Wright, of Somers, N. Y.; d. Apr. 19, 1830. He changed the spelling of the name to Bailey, in this branch. The son of John, Jr., Theodore W. 5, b. in Rockland Co., N. Y., Jan. 2, 1819; d. in N. Y. City, May 19, 1891. He was the father of Edward H. 6, of N. Y. City.

BAYLEY JONATHAN 4, CAPT. (Dea. Benjamin 3, Stephen 2, John 1)—From Southold. In Sept. and Oct., 1776, his effects were taken to Killingworth and Guilford by Capts. Benjamin Conkling and David Landon—the latter reporting four passengers. (C. 20, 164) He was in Guilford, in 1777; as appears by the following, the original of which is in the possession of Mr. William Wirt Bailey, Middletown, N. Y.—

Guilford March ye 6th ye 1777. Received of [Capt.] Jonathan Bayley the sum of seventeen Pounds two [Shillings?] and Eleven pence New York currency for Ephram Sayer, Isaac Liskam, James Benjamin — Per me [Capt.] Jonathan Vail.

Mr. Bailey has, also, a receipt given to Capt. Jonathan Bayley by Theophilus Morgan, on March 2, 1777, showing that Capt. Bayley was in Killingworth on that date. It is evident that he remained but a short time in Conn.; for he had already lived in Goshen, Orange Co., N. Y., before he took title to a farm, in that Co. Mar. 4, 1777.

He signed the Association in 1775. (H. 10, 12) He served as Capt. in Col. Terry's Regt. (G. 4, 8); in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 19, 38), by appointment of the Committee of Safety, May 3, 1776. In this latter service he marched his Co. the whole length of L. I. and took part in the Battle of Aug. 27, 1776. The following extracts are from the Note Book of Capt. Jonathan Bailey, as transcribed by his son, Jonathan 5. (See Page 41) The Note Book is owned by Miss Antoinette Elmer, of Waverly, N. Y.—

My father [Capt. Jonathan Bayley] followed his trade until the Revolutionary War broke out. He then raised a company of volunteers and went into the army, under Washington, on Long Island. The Americans had thrown up an entrenchment across the island (Manhattan Island) from the north to the East River, in which our troops lay, the British being in sight, a little to the east. Here, I will mention a circumstance. A party from the British started out from their camp straight toward the American lines. It was supposed to reconnoitre and try the strength of their works. Washington rode along in the rear and seeing them coming, said to his troops, "Lay still in your entrenchments till they come so near that you can count the buttons on their coats and can tell the color of their eyes; then, all rise at once and make sure of your aim, and I will warrant they will retreat." They did so. They all fired at once and they did retreat and ran back like a flock of sheep. He said their regiment had been on duty all day and all night. They were told the next day, they might go the next night upon the hill into an old, forsaken house there and get some rest and sleep. They did so. Early next morning they paraded down to the lines, when behold, the troops were all gone; nobody at all to be seen. What to do they did not know. They supposed they had marched down to Brooklyn in order to cross the river to New York. They concluded to follow on. They were not willing, a single regiment, to stay there in the face of the whole British army. There being a good many cedar rails in the place, they thought to deceive the enemy by heaping them in piles and setting them on fire, leading the enemy to suppose that all the troops were still there, then to walk off without any one giving any orders. They first walked on awhile, then raised a trot and finally got on a run; did not get far away when they met Gen. Putnam riding back, saying, "Who gave you orders to leave the lines?" They had not a word to say; nobody had given them any orders to leave the lines. He said there were some tents left standing; they must wheel about, march back and strike the tents and bring them, which they did; then march to Brooklyn. There the troops were huddled together at the ferry



like a flock of sheep for washing. Boats being busy in carrying them across, they fell in a little below the rest. Seeing some boats start from New York, their Colonel beckoned to them and they got over before a good many of the rest. After crossing they marched up to Harlem, or King's Bridge, where the Americans were stationed. They had to march in open sight of the British ships in the East River, which kept up a constant fire on them. The balls went mostly over their heads. In order to march at ease they marched at trailed arms. There came a ball which passed between their ranks and struck a soldier's gun and knocked it against his leg, which knocked him down and broke his gun to pieces. He jumped up saying: "Damn their blood, they spoiled my gun."

Later, he served as Capt. in Col. Drake's Provisional Regt. (G. 10) After serving his term of enlistment he removed to Goshen, Orange Co., where he lost his first wife. He then removed to Stewart Town. He took part in the Battle of Minisink, and had many narrow escapes from the Indians. He purchased a tract of land of Judge Wickham, at Ridgebury, and d. there.

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 55) He was b. June 28, 1745 (Liber E, MS. Southold Town Rec.); m. (1) Sept. 4, 1769, Phebe Horton; m. (2) Sept. 11, 1783, Wid. Keturah (Conkling) Dunning (Salmon Rec.); d. Feb. 17, 1814.

His son Col. Jonathan, Jr. 5, who commenced to write the name Bailey, was b. at Ridgebury, Aug. 29, 1784; m. Oct. 7, 1806, Catharine Stewart; d. Mar. 5, 1860. He was Maj. in the 1st Regt., of N. Y. Militia in the War of 1812. He was appointed Col. of the 148th Regt., in 1816, by Gov. Tompkins, having been both 3d Maj. and 1st Maj. The son of Col. Jonathan, Jr. 5, Col. Benjamin F. 6, b. in 1814; m. (1) Harriet Bailey, (2) Ellen Stewart; d. in 1886. He was made Col. of the same Regt., in 1842, by Gov. Seward; and his son, William Wirt Bailey 7, b. in 1844, was severely wounded at Chancellorsville, Va., during the Civil War, being a member of the 124th N. Y. Vols. Mr. Bailey lives at Middletown, N. Y. His brother, Edwin Augustus 7, b. in 1849; d. July 16, 1911. William W. 7 has a son, William Franklin 8; and grandsons, Richard Madden 9, and Howard Pierson 9—making the sixth generation living in sight of the late home of Capt. Jonathan Bailey. Jessie 7, dau. of Col. Benjamin F. 6, m. Joseph Stewart, now (1912) 2d Asst. Post Mr. Gen. of the U. S.

Col. Jonathan Jr. 5, had a dau., Charlotte 6, who m. Richard Allison Elmer. Their dau., Antoinette Elmer, lives at Waverly, N. Y.; and has, in her possession, the Note Book of Capt. Jonathan, mentioned above, and the Order Book of Col. Jonathan, Jr., in the War of 1812. Her brother, Howard Elmer,

was President of the 1st Nat'l Bank, at Waverly; and her brother, Richard A. Elmer, Jr., was 2d Asst. Post Master Gen., under President Garfield.

*Jonathan Bailey*

BAYLEY NATHANIEL 4 (Dea. Benjamin 3, Stephen 2, John 1)—From Southold, probably to Lyme or Guilford.

He was b. Jan. 9, 1749 (Liber E, MS. Southold Town Rec.); m. (1) at Southold, Sept. 24, 1771, Mary Peck (Salmon Rec.), (2) at Goshen, N. Y., Mar. 29, 1782, Margaret Wickham. His children (first wife), were: Mary 5, b. Nov. 8, 1776; and Esther 5, b. June 9, 1779. His children (second wife), were: Benjamin 5, b. Apr. 25, 1783; Israel Wickham 5, b. Feb. 11, 1788; Abigail 5, b. Aug. —, 1784; Nathaniel 5, b. Spt. 10, 1786; Columbus 5, b. June 28, 1789; and Barcas 5, b. Feb. 8, 1791.

BAYLEY STEPHEN 4 (Dea. Benjamin 3, Stephen 2, John 1)—From Southold to Guilford. In Sept., 1776, with nine in the family and his effects, he was brought over by Capts. Benjamin Conkling and Thomas Leete (C. 18, 94); also, in Oct., 1776, by Capts. John Gears, Peter Griffing, Benjamin Conkling, John Vail and John Ingraham. (C. 12)

He may have been the Stephen Bailey, Ens. in the 2d Co., 7th Regt. of Conn. (Records State of Conn., 2,300) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10, 12)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 55) It is possible that he was the Stephen Bailey who m. Mary Terry, in Enfield, Conn., and removed to Vermont about the year 1783. (Mrs. Natalie R. Fernald)

*Nathaniel Bailey*

He was b. in 1728. (Liber E, MS. Southold Town Rec.) His son, Stephen, Jr., 5, m. Mary, dau. of John Boisseau, the Refugee, of Southold. (Vail Gen. p. 37. See also Boisseau) Stephen Jr., 5, b. Sept. 25, 1761; m. Nov. 23, 1782; had nine children; d. Sept. 28, 1824. (Bailey Bible owned by Mr. Charles G. Corey).

BEARDSLEY PHILON, MRS.—Of Stratford. On Nov. 2, 1780, she was permitted to go to her husband, on L. I., with her children. (F. 24) Philo Beardsley served in Conn. (G. 84)

BECKWITH—BECKWORTH—BECKET—Matthew 1, b. about 1610, came from England to Hartford about 1645. He removed to New London and Lyme about 1651-2. (Caulkins' "New London," p. 70) He d. Oct. 21, 1680. His Wid., Elizabeth, m. Samuel Buckland, and d. before 1690. Among his sons was Joseph 2, b. later than 1637; (Caulkins says, 1640); m. Susannah ———; d. about 1708, in the French War. His Wid. m. in 1715, Capt. Joseph Way. His son, Capt. Joseph 3, b. at Lyme, Apr. 15, 1679; m. May 18, 1699, Marah Lee; said to have d. Aug. 9, 1741. His Wid. m. (2) May 16, 1745, Daniel Sterling, (3) Capt. Riggs, and d. in 1759. Joseph 4, b. at Lyme, June 4, 1700; m. Esther Smith, (who d. Dec. 4, 1777); d. Aug. 6, 1783. (Beckwith Notes 1, 4, 5, 10, 24) There is no trace of the Family on L. I. after the War. They probably returned to Lyme or New London. Caulkins ("New London," p. 298) states that Matthew Beckwith, one of the early settlers, d. in 1681; also, that his sons John and Benjamin remained at N. London, but his sons Joseph and Nathaniel settled at Lyme.

Mr. Albert C. Beckwith and Mr. S. M. Fox have found evidence that the wife of Matthew 1 was named Mary; and that if Buckland m. an Elizabeth, she may have been a dau. of Matthew 1, and perhaps a Widow. They doubt if Matthew 1 had a son, Benjamin; as they are unable to find a Benjamin earlier than the fourth gen.

BECKWITH PHEBE, MRS.—From Brookhaven to Guilford and Lyme. As the wife of Phineas (below) she authorized James Wells to collect Phineas' claim against the State of N. Y.; which Wells did, July 21, 1778. (C. 190)

*Phebe Beckwith*

BECKWITH PHINEAS 5, QR. MR. SERJT. (Joseph 4, 3, 2, Matthew 1) —From Brookhaven to Guilford and Lyme, Sept. 8, 1776, by Capt. Jasper Griffing. His expenses were paid by John Wait, probably his brother-in-law. (C. 190)

In 1759, he served in Capt. Budd's Co., N. Y. Provincials. He lived at Brookhaven, in 1775. (Beckwith Notes, as above) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 37); in Capt. Roe's Co. (G. 48); and in Conn. (G. 84) He signed the Association, in Brookhaven, in 1775. (H. 20)

He was b. at Lyme, Conn., about 1735; m. Nov. 24, 1757, Phebe Waite, of Lyme (who was b. Sept., 1734, d. Oct. 28, 1791); d. July 24, 1822. His son, Phineas 6, of Lyme, m. Dec. 14, 1796, at Wethersfield, Mary, or Betsy, Brown. (Beckwith Notes, as above. Lyme Ch. Rec. as to the marriage of Phineas)

Another Phineas appears in the Southold Census, of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 2; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 3. (A. 55) His wife was Sarah ———. On Oct. 18, 1771, Phineas and Sarah Beckwith had children bapt.: Joseph, Abigail, Lois, Phebe, Elizabeth and Richard; and, on July 4, 1773, Phineas, "Son of Phineas." (Mattituck Ch. Rec.)

BEEBE—This Family is from Joseph 1, of Plymouth, Mass., who purchased Plum Island, about 1670. His son, Samuel 2, m. Feb. 9, 1681, Elizabeth Rogers. He had a son, Samuel 3, who m. Jan. 1, 1717, Ann Lester. Samuel 3 had 12 children, among whom was Lucretia 4 who m. Thomas Lester. (See Lester) Another child was Samuel 4. The latter had five sons, among whom were Capts. Samuel 5 and Lester 5, the Refugees, below. (Griffin's "Journal," pp. 200, 201. Also Moore's "Index," pp. 6, 139)

The above does not agree with the "Beebe Gen." which is later and more reliable. Therefore, it will be followed here. The Family, in America, originated with John 1 who arrived in 1650, with his wife Rebecca. Caulkins ("New London," pp. 70, 338) states that John and Samuel were at N.

London, in 1651. John's son, Samuel 2, also arriving in 1650, settled at New London. He was bapt. in 1633; m. (1) Agnes Keeney, (2) Mary. A son of Samuel 2, Samuel 3, b., in 1660-2; m. Feb. 9, 1681, Elizabeth, dau. of James Rogers, of New London. He was of Southold in 1713-4; and d. in 1741-2. Samuel 4, son of Samuel 3, b. in 1697; m. Ann Lester; d. in 1763. He also was of Southold. Samuel 5, son of Samuel 4, b. at New London, in 1721; m. Hannah Harris; d. in 1768. A Samuel, m. Rebecca, dau. of Samuel Brown. (See Brown) Caulkins (p. 339) states that Samuel 1 m. Agnes Keeney; and that Samuel 2 m. Elizabeth Rogers, and was one of the owners of Plum Island.

**BEEBE LESTER 6, CAPT.** (Samuel 5, 4, 3, 2, John 1)—From Southold. On Jan. 11, 1783, he was permitted to go on L. I. and bring off money &c. for his family. (F. 88) He served in Col. Terry's Regt. (G. 8); also in Col. Smith's Regt., as private and Corp. (G. 38) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10) He was captured by the enemy; but paid for his liberty. After the War, he removed to Sag Harbor; and, later, in company with Henry Ekford, became a noted ship-builder in N. Y. City. He lived at Flushing for several years. (Griffin's "Journal," pp. 156-158)

Census of 1776: Males above 16 years, 1. Females—above 16, 1. (A. 55) It was probably his sister, Mary, who. m Samuel Newbury (see Newbury), and removed to Poland, Herkimer Co., N. Y. Many of this branch of the family are buried there.

He was b. in 1754, possibly at New London; m. Bethial, dau. of Benj. Brown, of Orient; d. at Sag Harbor. (Beebe Gen., No. 279. Also Griffin's "Journal," pp. 156-158. See also Brown) His children were: Lester 6, who is buried at Sag Harbor; Polly 6; Eliphalet 6; James 6; Jason 6; and Thomas 6. Jason 6 had a son, Thomas Lester 7; a grandson, Jason William 8; and a g. grandson, William Thomas 9, now living in Brooklyn.

**BEEBE SAMUEL 6, CAPT.** (Brother of Capt. Lester, above)—From Southold to Stonington. As Capt. of a ship, in 1776, he moved a part of the effects of the following Refugees: Capt. Thomas Wickham, to Stonington (C. 9); James King, to Stonington (C. 202); Sept., Daniel Moore, to Stonington (C. 106); same month, Joseph Topping, to Saybrook and Middletown (C. 150); same month, Aaron Isaacs, Jr. (C. 83); same month, Burnet Miller, to Stonington (C. 102); Dec., Capt. Henry Halsey, to Groton. (C. 63. Also Page 239) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 5. (A. 55)

**BENJAMIN**—Richard 1, probably son of John of Watertown, Mass., m. Anna ———; d. about 1681. He had sons, Richard 2, and Simeon 2. Richard 2, b. in 1645; m. Elizabeth ———; d. Sept. 29, 1730. Among his children were: John 3, b. in 1684, m. Abigail ———, d. Nov. 24, 1745; Richard 3, d. Oct. 30, 1716; Jonathan 3, d. Mar. 20, 1726; David 3; Joshua 3; and Joseph 3. Simeon 2, m. ——— Waite; d. before 1698. Among his children were: William 3, b. in 1677, m. Elizabeth Terry, d. Sept. 15, 1757; and John 3, probably m. Mary Reeve, in 1732-3. (Moore's "Index," pp. 7, 56, 57) Richard 2 had a son Nathan 3. (Mr. James F. Young) Among the descendants of Richard 2 are Dr. Richard H. and Horace H., both of Riverhead, L. I.

The "Benjamin Gen." (which relates wholly to the descendants of John of Watertown) states that Richard 1 was a brother of John 1; that Richard 1 settled at Watertown, Mass., and was a Proprietor, in 1642; and that he moved to Southold, with his family, in 1663.

Dr. John B. Lewis, of Hartford, Conn., gives this origin:—John 1, with his son Richard 2, and dau. Mary 2, sailed from England in the ship "Lion," Capt. Mason, June 27, 1632; and arrived in Boston, Sept. 16, 1632. He settled in Watertown, Mass., and d. there. Among his eight children were: John 2; Richard 2, b. in England, m. Anna, d. about 1681; Mary 2, d. in 1642 leaving a will in which she mentions her "Aunt Wines." Richard 3, son of Richard 2 and Anna, b. in 1645. His father removed to Southold when Richard 3 was about eight years of age. He m. Elizabeth ———; and settled in Cutchogue. (See Liber A, Southold Rec. for transcript of deed to Thomas Tusten, wherein family names appear) Bethia 4, dau. of Richard 3, m. in 1708-9, Thomas 3 Booth. (See Booth)



**BENJAMIN JAMES**—From Southold to Guilford. On Mar. 6, 1777, he was in Guilford. (See Receipt in Capt. Jonathan Bayley) He signed the Association at Brookhaven, in 1775. (H. 20) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 37); and probably in Conn. (G. 84)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 55)

**BENJAMIN NATHAN 4, LT.** (Nathan 3, Richard, 2, 1)—From Southold to Saybrook, in 1777; and afterward to Guilford. (A. 43) On May 26, 1780, he petitioned for leave to return with his wife and children; which was granted. (E. 96, 97) He was a Lt. in Capt. Josiah Lupton's Co. of Colonial Militia, in 1775. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 13)

He was one of the pioneers who went into the western part of Southold Town (since 1792 Riverhead) known as the "Great Woods," or the "3rd Survey" and there built his house, and reared his family. He probably settled there as early as 1750. Then, and many years later, there were no roads that any wagon could travel on, only stone-boats or ponderous ox-carts. Travel was all foot or mounted. There was little in that section to tempt soldier marauders, yet they came in small parties, levying on the inhabitants to supply their needs, getting milk and its products, flesh of course, sometimes killing it themselves, other times compelling the owner and his friends. Mr. B. was a large man, enterprising, and industrious, and when they attacked his store of hay and rye, his cider and meat barrel, and turned their horses in his grain field, he got wrathly, and defied "all the British this side of h—." But numbers count, and he got the worst end. He got away, but didn't stay long. There was no need. The troops soon left, no doubt to spoil some one else. He had a large farm. He owned the highest cliffs on the Sound shore, nearly half mile wide, from the Sound to the Manor Line, nearly, or quite four miles long. Some of his descendants still live on portions of the old place, but a dozen or more prosperous farmers also occupy its level acres. (Mr. James F. Young)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 2; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 2. (A. 55) He was b. in 1733; m. Feb. 13, 1775, Jemima Aldridge (Aldrich); d. May 14, 1805. They had three sons and three daughters.

*Nathan Benjamin*

**BENJAMIN NATHAN 5** (Probably son of Nathan 4, above)—From Southold. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 36, 37) He was b. about 1759. (G. 37)

**BENJAMIN NATHANIEL**—In Sept. 1776, with seven in the family he was brought over (probably to Guilford) by Capt. Thomas Leete. (C. 94)

It is probable that this statement as to Nathaniel should have been made for Nathan, above. A Nathaniel Benjamin does not appear in the County Rec. or in the Salmon Rec. Nor is the name in the Cemetery Registers of Southold, Mattituck, Old Parish (Jamesport), Steeple Church (Upper Aquebogue) or Baiting Hollow. He might have been from Southampton or Brookhaven. A man of this name served in the 4th Orange. (G. 75) Inquiry of members of the closely related Fanning Family gives no one of this name.

**BENNETT JOHN**—From Huntington, or Queens Co. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 24, 27, 33); and probably in Conn. (G. 84)

**BENNETT WILLIAM**—From Queens Co. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 24); and in Conn., possibly as a Privateersman also. (G. 84)

**BETTS**—The L. I. Family of this name was wholly distinct from the Family that was, and still is, so numerous in Fairfield Co., Conn.; unless the original settlers were brothers, which is doubtful. (Mr. George W. Betts) The Ancestor on L. I. was Capt. Richard 1, b. in Hertfordshire, Eng., in 1613; settled at Newtown, Mass., in 1636; went thence to Ipswich, in 1642; and removed, finally, to Newtown, L. I., in 1654. He was Magistrate and Sheriff. He d. Nov. 18, 1713. ("The Sacketts of America," pp. 20, 21) His dau. Elizabeth 2, m. Capt. Joseph 3, Sackett. (Same ref. See also Sackett)

**BETTS JOHN**—From Queens Co. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 25); and may have served in Conn. (G. 84) He may have been related to Thomas Betts who was a voter in Queens Co. (Onderdonk's "Queens Co."); or to a Thomas who was Jus. of the Peace in that Co., in 1783.

**BETTS THOMAS, JR., MRS.**—On Oct. 15, 1782, her husband, who lived at Norwalk, Conn., petitioned to the effect that he had lately married a wife on L. I.; and that her father had lately died, leaving her some property. He asked that his wife have permission to return from L. I. to Conn. with certain furniture, clothing and cash. This was granted. (E. 162, 163)

She was Elizabeth 4, Smith (Solomon 3, Daniel 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull). (Thompson's "Long Island," 2. 454. See also Smith)

He was the Thomas, Jr. (b. in 1753), who served as a Serjt., in Conn. (G. 84) His father, Thomas, Sr., also served in Conn. ("Conn. Men in the Rev'n") Both he and his wife lived at Norwalk, Conn.; and they are buried there, in the Union Cemetery. He had a son, George Washington; and a grandson George Whitfield Betts, Sr., now of N. Y. City.

*Tho<sup>s</sup> Betts Jr*

**BIRDSALL—BURCHAM**—Henry 1 was at Salem, Mass., as early as 1639. He d. there before Nov. 15, 1651, at which date an inventory of his estate was taken. Nathan 2, his son, in 1654, disposed of five acres of the real estate. He is next heard of at New Haven; next, at East Hampton; thence to Southold; and thence, to Hempstead, where he, in 1667, becomes one of seven Purchasers of Matinecock, later adjudged to be in Oyster Bay. The name of Nathan's wife is yet unknown. He d. in 1696. His son, Benjamin 3, m. Mercy Forman; and had John 4, who m. Elizabeth Langdon, and d. in 1764. (Mr. George William Cocks. Also Bunker's "L. I. Genealogies")

**BIRDSALL BENJAMIN 5, COL.** (John 4, Benjamin 3, Nathan 2, Henry 1)—From Oyster Bay to Dover, Dutchess Co., N. Y., in 1777. On Mar. 24, 1777, he petitioned the Committee of Dutchess Co. for permission to bring his family from Oyster Bay to that Co.; and that they might occupy the farm of some one who had gone over to the enemy. Gen. Scott certified that Col. Birdsall had done good service throughout the previous winter. The Committee allowed him to occupy the farms of Moses Northrop and Archibald Campbell. (Pet., 33. 616) Gen. Washington was instrumental in effecting this. (A. 38) Authorities differ as to the way in which he was captured, early in 1778. (B. 24. Also Clinton Pap., 2. 648) In Hall's "Life of Gen. S. H. Parsons" (pp. 147, 148) it is stated that he was captured, with a Flag, on L. I., and that Parsons wrote to Sir Henry Clinton about him, on Feb. 23, 1778. Col. Birdsall had already, on Jan. 23, asked Gov. Clinton to help him. (Clinton Pap., 2. 688) After several months of imprisonment in the Provost, he was exchanged. (B. 24)

Previous to this, in 1776, he had attended the Prov'l Cong. with a petition from the inhabitants of L. I. concerning the removal of the stock. (Field's "Battle of L. I.," p. 322) Just before the Battle, he was very active in driving the Tories from the vicinity of Huntington. (A. 5. Also Page 145) The Committee of Safety, Nov. 9, 1776, paid him for bringing Prisoners from L. I. to Norwich, and thence to Fishkill. (A. 19) He delivered horses to Gen. Mifflin for the use of the U. S. (B. 38) He was in Dover, N. Y., Feb. 17, 1781; and, from there, wrote to Gov. Clinton that he could not attend the Legislature on account of a conspiracy in that locality. (Clinton Pap., 6. 646)

He was a Capt. in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 22) He was at Brooklyn before the Battle of L. I. (Page 41); and, after the Battle, on Sept. 6, 1776, he wrote to the Prov'l Cong. that Col. Smith expected to make a stand on the E. end of the Island. (Page 173) Afterward, he joined Col. Henry B. Livingston's Regt. (the 4th Line) with about 68 of Col. Smith's men. (Jour. Prov'l Cong.) The title of Col. was given while he was in captivity. (Thompson's "Long Island," 2. 493) He also served as Lt. Col. in Graham's Levies (G. 60); and as Lt. Col. and Maj. in the 5th Dutchess. (G. 67) He was a Member of the N. Y. Ass'y from Queens Co., 1777—1783. (B. 43—48. Also Civil List)

About 1768, the brothers Benjamin and Daniel Birdsall came to Newburgh, N. Y. from L. I. (Ruttenber's "Newburgh," p. 368) The Benjamin Birdsall who came to Newburgh in 1768 was not he of John and Elizabeth (Col. Benjamin, of Oyster Bay); but might have been Benjamin, son of Nathan and Jane (Langdon) Birdsall, b. in 1743, and subsequently commissioned Maj. 5th Regt., Col. Morris Graham, Dutchess Co. You will observe, in looking over the Rev'y Records, that the services of the two Benjamins were coincident and in different localities; and so, impossible to have been performed by the same person. This is not the only reason, but I have had this matter under discussion and settled years ago with the aid of the Lt. Colonel's relatives. (Mr. George William Cocks) Assuming that Mr. Cocks is correct,

the service as a private, in the 5th Dutchess and the 4th Ulster ("N. Y. in the Rev'n," pp. 245, 264) was that of the other Benjamin, named by Ruttenber.

Col. Benjamin, of Oyster Bay (son of John 4), b. Sept. 17, 1736; m. Jan. 5, 1763, Freelove, dau. of Maj. William and Phebe (Jackson) Jones, of Oyster Bay; d. July 30, 1798. (Thompson's "Long Island" 2. 492-3) Mr. Cocks states that he was b. Sept. 16. He had these children, according to Bunker ("L. I. Genealogies"): David 6; Benjamin 6; Phebe 6, m. Jackson; Elizabeth 6, m. Jackson Althouse; Margaret 6, m. (1) Jacob Seaman, m. (2) Dr. Timothy Tredwell; Mary 6, m. ——— Wright; Charlotte 6, b. in 1764, m. Zebulon Seaman; Thomas 6, m. Phebe Jackson. Benjamin 6, was a large land owner along the Mohawk and Genesee Rivers. (Senate Jour., Feb. 23, 1790. Also Ass'y Jour., Jan. 24, 1789; Mar. 2, 1792. Law of Feb. 4, 1793)

Further details of the eventful life of Col. Birdsall may be found in Fields' "Battle of L. I.," pp. 101-106 and 322-325. Also in Thompson's "Long Island," 2. 492-494.

*Benj Birdsall. L. I.*

**BISHOP**—The first of this name was Richard 1, of Salem, Mass., who d. Dec. 30, 1674. He had three sons; of whom, John 2 was the first in Southampton, L. I., in 1652. John 2 had several children; of whom, Samuel 3, who d. in 1734, being then an old man. Samuel 3 had sons, Samuel 4 and John 4. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 203)

In Conn., Rev. John Bishop came to Stamford, in 1644. He m. (1) Rebecca ———, (2) Joanna, Wid. of Rev. Peter Prudden, of Milford, and Wid. of Capt. Thomas Willett. He d. in 1694. His children were: Stephen, Joseph, Ebenezer, Benjamin and Whiting. (Huntington's "Stamford," pp. 49, 50, 269, 270) Another authority states that a John Bishop came from England to Guilford; and d. there in Jan., 1660.

**BISHOP DAVID 5** (John 4, Samuel 3, John 2, Richard 1)—Probably from Huntington to Guilford; although he may have been from Southampton, W. Dist. While at Guilford, he probably served as a Selectman. (E. 34, 44, 72, 135, 136, 160) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 31); and in Conn. (G. 84)

David 5 was of Huntington. He had sons, David 6 and Edward 6. (Howell as above, p. 205) If Howell has named the right David, he omits several of David's brothers and sisters. We find that the will of David, of Huntington, 14 Aug., 1781, names the children of his brother. Nathan Bishop, as Nathan, Enos, Sarah, Unis and Hannah; brother Parson; sister Hannah (Hoit); brother's son, Benjamin; brother James' Wid., Sarah; sister Abigail's son, James Chichester; Nathaniel Fitch and wife Rachel. (N. Y. Wills, 34. 359)

In Conn., a Lt. David Bishop m., Dec. 13, 1781, Ruth Tuttle (North Haven Ch. Rec.); and, on Feb. 10, 1782, Sarah and Abigail, children of David Bishop, bapt. "on his wife's account." (Fairhaven Ch. Rec.)

**BISHOP JOHN 5**. (Probably a brother of David, above, and also a brother of Armstrong Bishop, of Bridge Hampton. If not, then:—John 5, Samuel 4, 3, John 2, Richard 1). Two of this name served in Col. Smith's Regt.—one from Queens Co. (G. 27); and one from Southampton. (G. 30) Evidently the latter was the Refugee. He probably served in Conn. (G. 84)

Census of 1776, Southampton W. Dist.: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1. (A. 53) Another of the name appears in the same Census: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. The latter is not named in A. 53. He m. Mary ———; had children, John, Isaac, Charity and Solomon; d. in 1811. The John who had the line, Samuel 4, 3, John 2, Richard 1, had children, Pamela, John, Jerusha and Mercy. (Howell, as above)

A John Bishop m. Jerusha, dau. of John White (See White). In Conn., a John Bishop m. Apr. 13, 1777, Lucretia Darling. (Norwich-Lisbon, Ch. Rec.)

**BISHOP SAMUEL 5** (Samuel 4, 3, John 2, Richard 1; brother of the second named John, above). He served in Col. Smith's Regt. as a Corp. (G. 7, 30); and probably in Conn. (G. 84)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1. Females—above 16, 1. (A. 53) He had sons, Samuel 6 and Jeremiah 6. (Howell, as above)



BLACHLY—BLATCHLEY—BLATSLEY, BENJAMIN, ENS.—From Huntington to Norwalk. (Hon. Henry C. Platt's Address—1876) In 1780, he was at Norwalk. (F. 124) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29) He was an Ens. in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 4, 6, 32) Possibly he was a son of Benjamin Blachly who d. Dec. 17, 1741, aged 59; and is buried in the West Cemetery, North Madison, Conn.

BLACHLY DANIEL (Possibly a brother of Benjamin, above)—From Huntington, probably to Killingworth. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 32); also in Col. Drake's Provisional Regt. (G. 10) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29)

The Huntington 1st Pres. Ch. Records state that, on Nov. 23, 1742, Daniel Blatchley m. Prudence Wisser; and that both were bapt. Sept. 11, 1764. They had: Mary, m. — Hubbs; Sarah, m. Samuel Smith; Hannah, m. Alexander Rodgers; Phebe; Jemima; Rhoda, m. Zebulon Rogers; Freelove; Jane, probably m. Charles Peters; Benjamin, m. Sarah Wheeler, Mar. 23, 1774 (Smithtown Ch. Rec.); Daniel, probably m. Jan. 27, 1780, Rubina Stevens (Killingworth, Conn., Ch. Rec.); and Ebenezer, m. Sarah Jarvis. (Miss Nettie E. Pearsall)

BLACKWELL—Robert 1 came from England, in 1661. He m. Mary Manningham, or Manning, of Manning's Island, and changed the name to Blackwell's Island. He d. in 1717. His son, Jacob 2, b. Aug. 4, 1692; m. May 10, 1711, Mary Hallet; d. Dec. 1, 1744. She was b. Oct. 22, 1687; d. in 1743. (E. Guernsey Rankin, M. D.) The confusion in the names, Manningham and Manning, has recently been cleared up by obtaining a copy of the will of Captain John Manning from the Secretary of State, Albany, N. Y. In this will (Patents-Book 1, p. 146), he states that "after the decease of the said John Manning and Bridget, his wife, or the longer liver of them, then to the use and behoof of Mary Manningham, the daughter of the said Bridget by a former husband." It is apparent that Captain Manning's step-daughter did not assume his name, but retained the name of her own father. (Mr. W. T. Blackwell)

BLACKWELL JACOB 3, COL. (Jacob 2, Robert 1)—He served in the French and Indian War. In Oct. 1782, the Authorities of Conn. allowed him to bring a horse from L. I. (F. 73)

He was Col. in the Queens Co. Militia, 1775-1776. On Aug. 8, 1775, he was on a Committee to arrange the Militia of the Colony. (Proceedings Prov'l Cong.) He was a Delegate, from Queens Co., to the 1st, 3d and 4th Prov'l Congresses (A. 56, 58, 59); and a Member of the Committee of Correspondence of that Co. (Onderdonk's "Queens Co.," pp. 18, 23) On Mar. 7, 1776, the Prov'l Cong. wrote to him, and others in Queens Co., urging the importance of organizing the Militia. (Proceedings Prov'l Cong.) He was a Deputy to the Prov'l Cong. which elected Delegates to the Cont'l Cong. (Page 130. Also Civil List)

He was b. in 1717; m. Feb. 19, 1755, Lydia Hallet, of Hallet's Cove, now Astoria, L. I.; d. in 1780. His residence was in what was afterward called Ravenswood, L. I., opposite the present Blackwell's Island. In Revolutionary times his property was confiscated by the British; and, in consequence the door of his residence bore the mark (A) of a traitor. He fled to Hopewell, N. J. When the house was pulled down, in 1903, the door was removed to the Jamaica Historical Society. His will was published in the "N. Y. Eve'g Post," Feb. 8, 1908, to illustrate the customs of the period. (E. G. R., M. D.)

He had sons: Joseph 4, James 4 and Jacob 4. (Barrett's "Old Merchants of N. Y. City") Joseph 4 was a Refugee from the City. (See "The Refugees from N. Y. City")

BOERUM NICHOLAS—From Kings Co. to Fishkill, N. Y. On Jan. 13, 1782, Maj. Hendrick Wykoff wrote to Gov. Clinton, from Fishkill, that said Boerum had a legacy in the hands of said Wykoff's father; and that Boerum wished to go from Elizabethtown to L. I., with a Flag, in order to receive the legacy. (Onderdonk's "Scrap Book"—1865-6. Also "Kings and Suffolk in the Olden Time," p. 15)

He furnished one or more soldiers at his own expense. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n—Spt.," p. 17) He was probably related to Lt. William Boerum (G. 42)—probably the Capt. William Boerum who was with Gen. Woodhull, Aug. 26-28, 1776. (Wood's "First Settlements on L. I.," p. 139)

BOISSEAU—The Huguerot, John 1, came to Southold about 1690. He m. (1) Elizabeth ———; (2) Deborah 3, dau. of Nathaniel Moore. (See Mocre) He d. June 14, 1756, aged 80. His sons: John 2, b. about 1690, and who may have m. Deborah Moore, above (Salmon Rec. states that he m. Deborah Moore, in 1725); Nathaniel 2, reputed b. in 1690, d. in 1780. (Moore's "Index," p. 8) John 2 d. in 1756. (Salmon Rec.)

I have the French Bible, printed in 1636; and on the inside of the cover is the name Jean Boisseau. My ancestors went from Rochelle, France, at the time of the persecution. They fled to Holland; and, about 1689, they settled in Southold, where their descendants are to-day, in the 5th and 6th generations. The old homestead is still standing in Southold. (Mr. John H. Boisseau)

BOISSEAU JOHN 3 (John 2, 1)—From Southold to Guilford. In Sept. and Oct., 1776, he was brought over by Capts. Jonathan Vail and David Landon—11 passengers with the latter. (C. 13, 164) His claim for expenses was allowed. (C. 4) He returned to Southold with his family. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 12)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 3; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 3. (A. 55) He was b. ———; m. Oct. 21, 1755, Hannah, dau. of John Jr., 3, and sister of Capt. John 4, Vail (see Vail); d. in 1807. (Salmon Rec.) His children were: John 4, b. Feb. 23, 1759, m. June 24, 1783, Anna, dau. of Samuel Case, d. Jan. 14, 1835 (Mallmann's "Shelter Island," p. 321. Also Salmon Rec.); Nancy 4, b. Feb. 23, 1761, m. Peter Vail, Jr. (see Vail); Elizabeth 4, b. Feb. 24, 1763, m., as his second wife, Nathaniel, son of Obadiah Vail; Mary 4, b. May 1, 1765, m. Stephen Bayley, Jr., (see Bayley); Phebe 4, b. Jan. 20, 1768, m. George Ledyard (see Ledyard); Nathaniel 4, b. June 22, 1770, m. Ruth Booth; Benjamin 4, b. Nov. 30, 1772, m. Elizabeth Dyer (see Dyer); Ezra 4 d. y. (Vail Gen. pp. 36, 37)

Benjamin 4 had: Ezra 5, Caleb 5 and John 5. John's son, John H. 6, and grandson, John Sumner 7, are now in Southold; and so are Ezra's son, Ezra L. 6, and grandson, Ezra Emery 7. (J. H. B.—1911) Ezra L. 6, d. Mar. 12, 1912.

*John Boisseau*

BOND JACOB—From Queens Co. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 25); and probably in Conn. (G. 84) He signed the Association, in 1776. (H. 9)

BOOTH—Gregory left Eng., in 1635. Humphrey was at Charlestown, Mass., in 1656. John, of Scituate, Mass., had a son, John, b. in 1661. The first one in Southold was an Associate, in 1652. John 1 m. Hannah, probably King; d. Dec. 17, 1705 or 1708. John 2, d. 1708 or 1720. His sons: Obadiah 3, m. Elizabeth Pain; Daniel 3. Thomas 2, m. Mary ———; d. in Feb. 1706. His sons: John 3, d. 1708 or 1720; Thomas 3, b. in 1686, m. Bethia Benjamin, d. Dec. 19, 1765, his dau. Anna, probably m. Freegift Wells (see Wells); James 3, d. Feb. 5, 1708; Giles 3, d. Oct. 30, 1706. Charles 2, m. Abigail Horton; d. Sept. 5, 1701. His sons: Charles 3, m. Mary ———, who d. Apr. 13, 1741, aged 47; David 3, m. Abigail Horton, in 1717. Capt. William 3 (Son of John 2, Thomas 2 or Charles 2); m. Hannah King; d. Mar. 11, 1729. His sons: William 4, d. July 22, 1712, aged 23; Samuel 4, probably m. Elizabeth Moore, in 1727; George 4, d. in 1713, aged 17; Constant 4, b. Jan. 8, 1701, d. Mar. 27, 1774. (Moore's "Index," pp. 8, 57-59)

John 1, to Southold, in 1656; Thomas, 2; John, 3; Lt. Constant, 4; Capt. Joseph, 5. (Griffin's "Journal," p. 226. Also Whitaker's "Southold," p. 45)

The immigrant, Thomas, settled in Gloucester, Mass. His wife, Mary Cooke, also of Gloucester, d. Jan. 23, 1723. Ens. John 1, of Shelter Island and Southold, perhaps m. a dau. of Thomas Giles, of Southold. He d. in 1689. He had sons: Thomas 2, Ens. John 2, Charles 2 and William 2. Thomas 2, of Southold, m. Mary ———; d. Feb. 4, 1706. His son, Thomas, Jr., 3, b. in 1686, m. Mary Benjamin, d. Dec. 19, 1755, and had: Bethia 4, m. Joseph Reeve; Anna 4, m. Freegift Wells. (see Wells) John 3, d. perhaps 1705. James 3, d. in 1707-8. Mary 3, m. perhaps Jonas Bradley. Ens. John 2, m. Hannah Horton, and had: Mehitable 3; Obadiah 3, m. (1) ———, (2) Elizabeth Payne; John 3, d. perhaps 1707; Daniel 3, m. Rose Holloway, and had, John 4, d. Apr. 3, 1828; and Daniel 4, m. Ruth Terry. Charles 2

m. Abigail Mapham, and had: Charles 3, m. Mary Goldsmith; Abigail 3, m. Thomas Goldsmith; David 3, m. Abigail Horton; and Elisha 3, perhaps m. Hannah Wilmot. William 2, m. Hannah King (b. Jan. 26, 1666, d. Dec. 22, 1742), d. Mar. 11, 1722, and had: William 3, b. in 1698, d. in 1712; Hannah 3, m. Henry Tuthill; Samuel 3, b. in 1693, m. Elizabeth Moore; George 3, b. in 1696, d. in 1773; Mehitable, or Mary 3, b. in 1699, m. Jonathan Bradley; Constant 3, b. in 1701, m. Mary King. Constant 3 had: Samuel 4, m. Mary Brown; John 4; George 4; William 4; Prosper 4; Mary 4, m. Charles du Tée; Hannah 4, m. James Peat, or Peet. (Miss Lucy D. Akerly)

Dr. John B. Lewis, of Hartford, Conn., makes a statement, from which the following is condensed:

John 1 probably emigrated to America before attaining his majority. When he arrived, or where he first settled, or whom he married, is not known. It is not unlikely that he was first with the Mass. Bay Colony, as he appears to have been intimate with Nathaniel Sylvester (See Sylvester, in Dering), who settled at Dorchester, Mass., about 1630. The first proven record we have of him is in 1652, in which year we find him residing on Shelter Island where he and Sylvester made purchase of the rights held by certain Indians. (Southold Town Rec., Liber A., p. 74) The Southold Town Recs. of Deeds furnish the only authentic mention of the names of his children. (Liber C., pp. 148, 173-175) His sons: Thomas 2, below; John 2, d. April 6, 1720; Charles 2, m. Abigail Lupton, dau. of Wid. Mary Lupton.

Thomas 2, b. about 1646; m. Mary \_\_\_\_\_; d. Feb. 4, 1706. His children: Capt. William 3, below; John 3, d. Jan. 31, 1707; Giles 3, d. Oct. 30, 1706; James 3, d. Feb. 5, 1708; Mary 3, m. in 1722, \_\_\_\_\_; d. in 1738; Thomas 3, b. in 1686, m. Bethia Benjamin, 1708-9, Dec. 19, 1755—his dau., Jule-Anna m. Freegift Wells (See Wells)—his dau., Bethia, m. Joseph Reeves, son of Benjamin and Deliverance Wells Reeves. (See Reeve)

Captain William 3, b. about 1666; m. Hannah, dau. of Samuel and Frances (Ludlum) King; d. Mar. 11, 1723. His children: William 4, b. May 25, 1689, d. May 22, 1712; Hannah 4, b. Feb. 22, 1691, m. in 1722, Richard Hudson; Samuel 4, b. July 7, 1693, m. in 1727, Elizabeth Moore, d. in 1732; George 4, b. Apr. 28, 1696, d. Nov. 1713; Mehitable 4, b. Oct. 9, 1699, m. in 1722, John Barnes; Constant 4, below; Mary 4, b. Aug. 30, 1703, m. in 1727, Peter Hallock, d. Feb. 25, 1761; Martha 4, b. Aug. 27, 1706.

Constant 4, b. Jan. 8, 1701; m. Oct. 7, 1725, Catherine King; d. Mar. 27, 1774. His children: William 5, b. Nov. 23, 1727; Samuel 5, b. Feb. 27, 1729; John 5, b. Apr. 9, 1732, d. in 1787; Mary 5, b. July 21, 1736, m. Feb. 1, 1770, Charles du Tée, d. Oct. 19, 1793; Hannah 5, b. in 1739, m. James Peet; George 5, b. Mar. 30, 1741, d. in 1774; Joseph 5 (See Capt. Joseph, below); Constant 5, b. Mar. 3, 1745; Katherine 5, b. in 1748.

BOOTH DANIEL—From Southold to Guilford, in Sept. and Oct., 1776, by Cpts. Edward Benton and John Vail—the latter, with four passengers. (C. 166) His claim was paid to Samuel Brown, Nov. 27, 1777. (C. 164) In Feb. 1781, his petition to take back his family of 12, with supplies and cattle, was negatived, although he was well recommended by the Authorities of Guilford. (E. 151, 152) A similar petition was granted, in Jan., 1783. (E. 158, 159) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 12)

Census of 1776: Males—Above 16 years, 2; under 16, 4. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 3. (A. 55) He was probably a son of John 2. (Miss Lucy D. Akerly)

*Daniel Booth*

BOOTH HENRY—From Southold to Norwalk, where he was in Sept., 1777. (F. 111) He served in the 3d Line (G. 46); and probably in Conn. (G. 84)

BOOTH JOSEPH 4, CAPT. (Constant 3, Capt. William 2, John 1)—From Southold. In Sept. and Oct., 1776, a load of his effects was brought over by Capt. John Vail. (C. 177) He may have served in the 3d Dutchess (G. 65); and in Conn. (G. 84) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10)

Census of 1776: Males—Above 16 years, 2; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 55) If his ancestry, as stated above, is correct, he was b. in 1743; m. in 1771, Elizabeth King; d. in 1795. (Dr. J. B. L.)

There was a Capt. Joseph, of Enfield, Conn. (Booth Gen.)





DANIEL BREWSTER — OLD TOWN CLERK'S OFFICE — MIDDLE ISLAND, L. I.  
(Loaned by Mr. R. M. Baylis)



JOHN BREWSTER — EAST SETAUKET, L. I.  
(Loaned by Mr. O. B. Ackerly)

**BOOTH PROSPER**—He served in Col. Terry's Regt. (G. 8); in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 38); and probably in Conn. (G. 84)

He was probably a son of Constant 3. (Miss Lucy D. Akerly)

**BOWDEN**—**BOWDOIN**—Onderdonk ("Scrap Book," Pub. Lib'y, N. Y. City) mentions a Rev. Bowden who was a Loyalist. The Bowden family did not appear, in Southampton, until 1817, when George Bowden came there, from England. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 205) George was shipwrecked on Montauk Point. His descendants live in Southampton today. (Mr. Livingston Bowden)

**BOWDEN** —, MRS. On Sept. 13, 1781, she was allowed to return to Jamaica, with her sister. (F. 44)

**BOWER HEZEKIAH**—From Bridge Hampton, in Southampton, to Chester. In Sept. 1776, "one passenger" (probably himself) was brought from Sag Harbor to Chester by Capt. Elijah Mason. (C. 98) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 29) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 11)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 2. (A. 54) He was probably a son of Daniel Bower—the Family now extinct in the town of Southampton. Hezekiah lived at Saggaponack. He returned from Conn.; and was living about the year 1800. (Mr. William S. Pelletreau)

**BOWER ZEPHANIAH**—He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7); and probably in Conn. (G. 84)

**BOWNE**—William was a Freeman in Mass., in 1647; but he appears in the Records of Gravesend, L. I., in 1646. John appears in the same Records, in 1647; James, in 1665; and Andrew, of N. Y. City, in 1680. (N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec., 1. 108) John was a son of Thomas, of Matlock, Derbyshire, Eng. He was b. in 1627; d. in 1695. He was, later, of Flushing, L. I., where he m. in 1656, Hannah Feake, or Feeks. Her sister, Elizabeth, m. Capt. John Underhill. (Same ref., 1. 159) This was, perhaps, John the Quaker who was exiled by Gov. Stuyvesant; but was afterward welcomed back. (Furman's "Antiquities of L. I.," pp. 113-115)

There was a Thomas, b. in 1595. His son John, of Flushing, b. in 1627; m. (1) Hannah Feeks; d. in 1695. (Bunker's "L. I. Genealogies") This was the John, of Flushing, named above.

**BOWNE JOSEPH**—From L. I. to Newburgh, N. Y. On Dec. 4, 1779, Uriah Mitchell (see Mitchell) wrote to Gov. Clinton stating that Joseph Bowne desired to bring his wife and two children out from N. Y. City where they resided at that time. (Clinton Pap., 5. 402) He probably served in the 2nd Dutchess. (G. 64) He is on record as Clerk of the Committee of Flushing, June 27, 1776. (Misc. Pap., 35. 645)

Joseph Bowne, Clerk of the Sub-Committee for Flushing, "to carry out the resolution of the Continental and Provincial Congresses," is believed to have been the son of Joseph, who d. before June 20, 1753. Joseph was a son of Samuel and Hannah (Smith) Bowne; m. Sept. 13, 1735, Sarah Lawrence; d. Jan. 5, 1740. Sarah Lawrence was a dau. of Obadiah and Sarah Lawrence. Joseph (the Refugee) was the third child of her son Joseph, mentioned in the will of his grandmother, Sarah Lawrence. He m. about Feb. 2, 1762, Sarah, dau. of Jacomiah and Elizabeth (Jones) Mitchell, of North Hempstead, L. I. (Mr. George W. Cocks)

**BREWSTER**—The first to arrive in America was Elder William, 1, in 1566-7, at Scrooby, Eng.; d. April 10, 1643, at Plymouth, Mass. He removed to Holland. In 1620 he came over on the first voyage of the "Mayflower," and was the fourth signer of the Mayflower Compact, Nov. 11, 1620 (Old Style). He had children: Jonathan 2; Patience 2; Fear 2; a child, 2, sex not stated; Love 2; and Wrestling 2, d. y.

Hon. Jonathan 2, b. Aug. 12, 1593, at Scrooby, Eng.; d. Aug. 7, 1659 (1661 in Caulkins' "New London," p. 276; also see Conn. Col. Records, 1. 362), at Poquetannock (near New London), Conn. He m. April 10, 1624, Lucretia Oldham, who d. March 4, 1678-9, at Poquetannock. He arrived on the ship "Fortune," Nov. 9, 1621; lived at Plymouth and Duxbury, Mass., and at Poquetannock. He was Dep'y G. C. Ply. Col., 1639, 1641-1643; removed to New London, in 1649; was Dep'y G. C. Col. Conn., 1650, 1655-1658; and was Asst. G. C. Col. Conn., 1657. He had children: William 3,



NATHANIEL BREWSTER—"THE PLANTING GROUND"—SETAUKET, L. I.  
(Loaned by Mr. W. T. Cox)



WILLIAM BREWSTER—MIDDLE ISLAND, L. I.  
(Loaned by Mr. R. M. Baylis)



Mary 3, Jonathan 3, Benjamin 3, Elizabeth 3, Ruth 3, Grace 3 and Hannah 3. (N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec., Apr. 1911) Benjamin 3, m. in 1659, Anna Dart. (Caulkins, as above, p. 277)

From Elder William 1 and Hon. Jonathan 2 descended the only Refugee of the name—Capt. Caleb. It seems to be agreed that Capt. Caleb was a son of Rev. Nathaniel who was in Setauket, in 1655; was Minister of the Church at that place; and d. in 1690, said to have been aged 95. He is supposed to have m. Sarah, dau. of Gov. Roger Ludlow. (See Ludlow) Wood ("First Settlements on L. I.," p. 49) does not mention Caleb as a son of Rev. Nathaniel. Neither the pedigree quoted above nor the Brewster Gen. mentions Rev. Nathaniel; but it is not denied by those who are familiar with the history of this Family that he may have been a son of Jonathan 2. Indeed, it is positively so stated. (N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec., 27. 34) But Wood (as above, p. 47) doubts this. A tombstone at Seymour, Conn., records that Rev. Nathaniel was a son of Jonathan 2. If so, the Refugee was Capt. Caleb 4, as is claimed by his descendant Mr. Alfred Seelye Roe. Mr. Roe thinks that Thompson ("Long Island") is wrong in making Rev. Nathaniel a nephew of Elder William; when he was either a son, or a grandson. Another descendant of Elder William 1, Capt. John Reynolds Totten, thinks that Rev. Nathaniel was the son of a son of Jonathan 2; thus making Rev. Nathaniel 4, and Capt. Caleb 5. Still another informant puts Capt. Caleb a generation later, thus: Capt. Caleb 6, Benjamin 5, Daniel 4, Rev. Nathaniel 3, Jonathan 2, William 1. Mr. Selah B. Strong thinks that Capt. Caleb was a son of Daniel 4; but he is positive that Rev. Nathaniel could not have been a son of Jonathan 2, because they seemed to be about the same age. If Capt. Caleb was a son of Benjamin 5, then he was probably one of the two sons over 16 years of age, by the Census of 1776. That Census gave this record to Benjamin, of Brookhaven: Males—over 50 years, 1; over 16, 2. Females—over 16, 4; under 16, 1. (A. 51)

**BREWSTER CALEB, CAPT.**—From Setauket, in Brookhaven. He was in Norwalk, in 1780; and in Fairfield, Mar., 1781; at which time he was allowed to take Ebenezer Platt to L. I. (F. 5) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 19, 21)

He was 2d Lt. of Minute Men, in Brookhaven, Dec. 22, 1775 and Apr. 4, 1776, in Col. Smith's Regt. (Jour. Prov'l Cong. Also G. 4, 6, 18, 35) He was Ens. in the 4th Line (G. 47, 48); and Capt.-Lt. in the 2d Art'y of the Line. (G. 50)

He was in the Whale-Boat Expedition to Brookhaven, late in 1776 (Pages 220, 222); and he was prominent in Gen. Parsons' Raid on Setauket, in 1777, and in Maj. Tallmadge's attack on Fort St. George, in 1780. (Pages 83, 228, 234, 237, 238) In 1781, he reported that a raid on Miller's Place had been made (Pages 204, 205); and, in the same year, he captured an armed boat from the enemy, and brought both boat and crew to Black Rock Cove. (Page 219)

In 1778, he was employed as a confidential and secret agent of Congress; and he devoted himself, through the remainder of the struggle, in procuring and transmitting the most minute, accurate and important intelligence relative to the movements and intentions of the enemy at different points, and, particularly in New York and on Long Island; for which he was uncommonly well qualified. (H. 35. Also Chap. 7)

He was badly wounded in "The Boat Fight," on Dec. 7, 1782. [Chap. 26] During this short, but terrible, conflict, his shoulder was pierced by a rifle ball, which passed out at his back. His prudence and resolution enabled him to keep this occurrence a profound secret till the enemy surrendered; when he found himself exhausted from the effusion of blood. After reaching the shore, he was confined, under the hands of a Surgeon, for some time. For the injury thus received he was placed upon the Pension Roll of the Army, and continued to receive a gratuity from his Country for the remainder of his life. On Mar. 9, 1783, he captured the British Ship "Fox." [Chap. 24] He participated in several other important and hazardous engagements, while attached to the Line of the Army.

On June 21, 1790, Gen. Henry Knox, U. S. Sec'y of War, reported to the House of Representatives on the petition of Capt. Brewster [reciting his services, as above]. That he performed this arduous and hazardous service with fidelity, judgment and bravery, and to the entire approbation of Gen. Washington, appears by his letter written to Captain Brewster, as well as by his certificate, bearing date June 10, 1784. (Thompson's "Long Island," 2. 513-516)

He was a Pensioner, in 1790; and a Member of the Cincinnati. ("N. Y. State Soc'y of the Cincinnati")

He was Lt. and then Capt. of the Revenue Cutter for the district of New York from 1793 to 1816, excepting three years. He was Sheriff of "Suffolk Co.," 1810 and 1812-1814.

He was b. at Setauket, in 1747; m. Apr. 18, 1784, Anne, dau. of Jonathan Lewis, of Fairfield, Conn.; d., at Black Rock, Conn., Feb. 13, 1827, aged 79. (Thompson, as above. Also Fairfield, Conn. Ch. Rec.)

BRICKELL JOHN—From Queens Co. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 24); and as a Privateersman, in Conn. (Page 218. Also G. 85) On Jan. 20, 1776, he petitioned the Prov'l Cong. for protection, having been plundered by certain disorderly parties. (Page 202. Also A. 45)

BROWER—Several members of this Family, names not known, went from L. I. to Albany, N. Y. On Oct. 30, 1776, the Albany County Committee ordered that the Treasurer pay Mr. William Van Ness £30, to be delivered to the Committee appointed to furnish two of the Brower Family Refugees from Long Island with such necessaries as they may stand in need of. This was addressed to Mr. G. Lansing, Jr. Treas'r; and signed by Mat. Visscher, Sec'y. (Rev'y MSS., N. Y. State Lib'y, 40. 17)

It is possible that the Refugees were Nicholas Brower and his children. He was a son of Nicholas who ran back to Annekje Jans and Dominie Bogardus. Nicholas, the son, b. Mar. 8, 1747; m. May 7, 1771, Mary, dau. of Benjamin Birdsall; d. ————. At the beginning of the War he had three children; Nicholas B., b. Apr. 26, 1772; Martha, b. Jan. 15, 1774; Benjamin F., b. Mar. 1, 1776. ("Gen'l Ex.," June, 1908) After the War, certain of this name inter-married with the Vail Family in Southold. (Vail Gen., pp. 136, 138) A William Brower was a Lt. in Kings Co. (G. 42)

It may be that the Refugees were the Family of Samuel Brower, consisting of himself, wife and six children. They came from N. Y. City. On July 4, 1776, they were stopping with Thuris Du Bois, near Fishkill Landing. The comment, by D. Brinckerhoff, Jr., is: "This Family was not returned to me but applied for Assistance as a Refugee from New York. I assisted them but expect they can do for themselves now." (Rev'y MSS., 49. 5)

The line now represented in Utica, N. Y. is from William Hendrickse who settled in New Amsterdam about 1650. He, later, moved to Albany; and, after his death, his sons settled in Schenectady, N. Y., where our line resided until my father moved to Utica. (Mr. A. Vedder Brower)

An interesting sketch of the Browsers of Kings County may be found in the N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec., 9. 126.

BROWN—Griffin, who is usually unreliable as to generations, makes the following statements ("Journal," pp. 18, 19, 208-211, 241, 242):—Israel, Richard and Samuel were of the first six settlers in Oyster Ponds (now Orient), 1645 to 1650. Israel 1 had a son, Joseph 2, who m. Dorothy Tuthill, and had sons, Joseph 3 and Benjamin 3. Joseph 3, b. in 1731 or 1733; m. Mehitable, dau. of Jeremiah 4 Vail; and had 18 children. Benjamin 3, m. Mary Tuthill; and had a son, George 4, and a dau. Bethial 4 who m. Capt. Lester Beebe. (See Beebe) Richard 1 had sons, Richard 2, Samuel 2 and David 2. Richard 2 had a son, Richard 3, b. in 1700; d. in 1776. The latter had sons, Ens. Richard 4, Samuel 4 and Christopher 4. Ens. Richard 4 had a son, Richard 5, and a grandson, Richard 6. Samuel 2 had a dau. Rebecca, who m. Samuel Beebe. (See Beebe) I doubt Griffin's statement that an Israel was early on L. I. (Miss Lucy D. Akerly)

Moore ("Index," pp. 8, 9, 59-62), apparently, makes Israel 1, as given by Griffin, Israel 2; and without definite lineage. Israel's son, he makes Joseph 3; and grandsons, Joseph 4, Benjamin 4, Jeremiah 4 and Joshua 4. Richard 1 d. at Southold in 1655; had Richard 2, d. in 1686-7. Richard 2 had sons: Jonathan 3, d. in 1704; Richard 3, m. Dorothy King; Walter 3, d. about 1711; William 3, d. 1725-1732. Jonathan 3 had: Jonathan 4, d. in 1710, aged 57; and perhaps Daniel 4, d. before 1774. Richard 3 had sons: Richard 4; Henry 4; and Samuel 4, b. about 1688, whose dau., Mary, m. Amon Taber. (See Taber) Richard 4, b. about 1684; m. Anna Youngs; d. 1765-1771. His son, Richard 5, b. about 1705. Henry 4, d. 1774-1781, had: Henry 5, Peter 5 and Richard 5. Richard 4 also had sons Peter 5 and Christopher 5, both of whom d. y. Walter 3 had Walter 4, who m. (1) Abigail ———, (2) Mary Youngs, (3) Mehitable Horton. William 3 had: Elijah 4; Thomas 4; William, Jr., 4; John 4; and David 4. John 4, d. in 1705, had sons: Asa 5; and Benjamin 5. David 4 had: Reuben 5, Nathan 5, David 5, William 5 and Obadiah 5.

Later, and more accurate, information is given by Miss Lucy D. Akerly in *The N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec.*, 29. 220 and 31. 65, 166. Lt. Richard 1, was at Southold, 1686-7. Of his four sons: Ens. Richard 2, d. in 1701; and William 2, b. in 1659, d. in 1733. Ens. Richard 2 had Capt. Richard 3, b. in 1684; m. in 1704-5, Anna Youngs; d. 1765-1771. Capt. Richard 3 had a son, Richard 4, b. in 1708, m. Hannah Hawke, d. in 1776; also a grandson, Christopher 5. William 2 had: David 3, b. in 1695, m. Elizabeth Simmons, d. in 1756; Elijah 3, b. in 1700, m. Mary Mather, d. in 1775; and Thomas 3, b. in 1702; d. in 1759. David 3 had: David 4, Reuben 4 and perhaps William 4. Elijah 3 had William 4 and David 4. Thomas 3 had Samuel 4.

**BROWN ABIGAIL, WID.**—From Southold, probably to Guilford. With two in her family, and her goods, she was brought over, in Sept., 1776, by Capts. Jacob Riley and Thomas Leete. (C. 94, 131) She was probably living at Oyster Ponds in 1775. (Griffin) It was perhaps a younger one of the name who was a pensioner in Conn. (G. 85)

**BROWN CHRISTOPHER 5** (Richard 4, 3, 2, 1)—From Southold, probably to Guilford. In Sept. and Oct., 1776, with four in the family and his goods, he was brought over to Conn. by Capt. John Vail. (C. 177) He was living at Oyster Ponds, in 1775. (Griffin) In that year he signed the Association. (H. 10)

It is probable that he was not Capt. Christopher. (Brown Gen. No. 57) He may have served in the 3d Westchester (G. 79); and probably did serve in Conn. (G. 85)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 55) He was b. Apr. 30, 1745. If he m. Hannah Terry; his dau. Mehitabel, m. Capt. Caleb Dyer. (See Dyer) He was the father of Dea. Peter Brown; and grandfather of Edmond P. Brown, a noted shipmaster. (Griffin)

**BROWN DAVID 4** (David 3, William 2, Lt. Richard 1; brother of Reuben below)—From Southold, probably to Guilford. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 20) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 37); and probably in Conn. (G. 85) He was b. about 1757.

A David Brown, m. Oct., 1786, ———— Rogers, step-dau. of Zopher Ruland. (Smithtown Ch. Rec. See also Ruland)

**BROWN GEORGE 4** (Benjamin 3, Joseph 2, Israel 1, according to Griffin)—From Southold, probably to Guilford. On Oct. 14, 1782, he was permitted to bring his family, furniture &c., from L. I. (F. 68) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10) He probably served in the 1st Line (G. 43); also in Conn. (G. 85); and was a Serjt. in Capt. Roe's Co. (G. 48)

He was living at Oyster Ponds, in 1775. (Griffin's "Journal")

**BROWN HENRY**—From Bridge Hampton. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 29); and in Conn. (G. 85) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 33) Another Henry, from Brookhaven, also signed. (H. 20) The Refugee was probably the son of a Minister. (Hon. Henry P. Hedges)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; Females—under 16, 4. (A. 54) Another Henry, of Southold: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16 years, 2. Females—above 16, 1. (A. 55)

**BROWN HENRY, JR. 5** (Henry, Sr., 4, Capt. Richard 3, Ens. Richard 2, Lt. Richard 1)—From Southold to Lyme. It is probable that he was the one, with no given name supplied, who was brought over in Sept. and Oct., 1776, by Capt. John Vail, five in the family. (C. 177) A Henry, Jr., signed the Association, from Brookhaven, in 1775. (H. 20) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7); and through the War, in Conn. (G. 85) He was a Corp. in Capt. Roe's Co. (G. 48); and was at Valley Forge, 1777-1778.

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 5. (A. 55) He was not the son of Henry, the Refugee, above; but the son of Henry, Sr., who d. Sept. 28, 1776; and his wife, Mary Paine, who d. three days later. (Mattituck Ch. Recs.) He was b., at Oyster Ponds, in 1738; m. (1) Sarah ————, who, d. at Lyme; m. (2) ————, who d. Both wives are buried at Lyme, but their tomb-stones cannot be found. He m. (3) Sarah Cobb, with whom, and his son Elijah 6, he removed to New Lyme, O., in 1821; where he d. Jan. 20, 1831; and his wife, Apr. 1, 1838. They are buried at New Lyme. By his first wife he had: David 6,



Mary 6, Hepsibah 6, Mehitable 6, Bula 6 and Henry 6; by his second wife, Esther 6 and Elijah 6.

David 6 lived at E. Haddam, Conn., and had: Betsy 7, m. ————Wade; Sally 7; Mary 7, m. ————Maynard.

Mary 6, m. Stephen Sterling, and lived at Hamburg, Conn. They had Sterling children: Stephen 7, m. Sarah Marvin, and had: Ansel Marvin 8; Mary Elizabeth 8; Sarah Esther 8 (the two latter now in Hamburg); and Stephen Parker 8, (m. Anna Warner and had Sara Warner 9). They also had John 7, who had: Olive 8 and Florence 8.

Hepsibah 6, m. Chapman McCreary and removed to New Lyme, O., where they d. They had McCreary children: Erastus 7, lost at sea; and Ulysses 7, who had two sons in Conn. Their other children took the name Carey, after removing to Ohio; Harry 7, m. Lucy Ann Chapman, and had Erastus 8, Hepsibah 8, Ulysses 8, Bula 8, Plummer 8 and Thankful 8; Rodney 7, m. Juliet Chapman, and had Mariette 8 (m. Albert Remick, and had Perry 9 and Lola 9 who m. Hoyt Gallup); Fabius 7, m. Sarah Splitstone.

Bula 6, b. in 1774; m. James Baldwin, of Chester, Conn. Their children were born at Chester; but they migrated to Rome, O., and d. there. They had Baldwin children: James Henry 7, m. Susan Clark, of Chester, and had James Henry 8 (m. Nancy Dodge and had children, Bernard W. 9, Ida May 9, m. Judge Caldwell, and Fred 9, all of whom live in Jefferson, O.), Ashbel C. 8 (m. Sophia Smith, and had Forrester 9 who lives in Cincinnati, O.); Mary Ann 7, m. Rumsey Reeve (See Reeve); Ruth 7, m. Hezekiah Arnold, of Conn., and had no children; Hannah 7, m. Elihu Meigs, of Conn., who d. there, (the Widow and children went to Ohio) and had Elihu 8 (m. Mary Ann Peck and had Charles 9, Leon E. 9 and Clifton 9), Charles 8 (m. Frances Bishop and had a son living in St. Louis), Bula 8 (m. William Ashley); Bula 7, m. Zachariah Clarke, of Conn., and had John Egbert, of Geneva, O.; Elma 7, m. Griswold Bishop of New Lyme, O., removed to Pontiac, Mich., and had Bula, 8, Harriet 8 (m. in Mich.), Frances 8 (m. Charles Meigs), Sylvanus 8, Phebe 8 (m. Edwin Miller), Sophronia 8 (m. J. Platt); Sophronia 7, m. Ezra B. Miller, lived in Rome, O., and had Edwin 8 (m. Phebe Bishop), Charles 8 (m. Miss Espy of Espyville, Pa.), and Ashbel 8 (m. (1) Francelia Bishop, (2) Hattie Bishop, and had Charles 9 and Maude 9); Harriet Amelia 7, m. Henry Putnam, of Rome, O., removed to Hutchinson, Minn., and Chicago, Ill., and had Winslow 8, Jeanette 8 and James 8.

Henry 6, b. in 1776; m. Zarviah Ladd, of Conn.; and removed to Rome, O. After his death, the family removed to Iowa. He had: Nancy 7, m. Zacheus Armstrong, and had children; Harriet 7, m. ————Hampton; Gilbert 7, m. ————Chilson, and had children; Helen 7, m. ————Rains and had son, George 8. Helen 7 is Mrs. Helen A. Rains, of Mt. Ayr, Iowa, the well known poet and writer.

Esther 6, m. Sylvester Rogers, of Conn., and emigrated to Rome, O. They had Rogers children: Elijah 7, m. Sarah Williams and had Frances 8 (m. Erastus Griswold), Maria 8 (m. Eugene Galbreath), Martin VanBuren 8 (m. Ellen Messenger), Mary 8 (m. James Fitch), Marion 8 (m. Fenemore Peck, and had Strong Lyman 9), Antoinette 8 (m. George Flagg), and John S. 8 (m. Paulina Clement, and had Pearl 9 and May 9); Mary 7 m. Col. Albert Marvin and had a son, a lawyer in Cleveland, O.; Lucy 7, m. William Jarvis and had Lucy 8 (m. E. J. Graves, and lives in Cleveland, O.).

Elijah 6, m. Sarepta Reeve, dau. of Luther Reeve, the Refugee (See Reeve), and had: Laura 7, m. Lyman Peck, and had Fennemore 8 (m. Marion Rogers); Oliver 7, m. Mary Lee; Frederick 7, m. Samantha Perry and had Florence 8 (m. (1) ————Way, and had Floyd 9, (2) Samuel Howells, a brother of William D. Howells, and has children living in Washington, D. C.), Byron 8 (m. Helen Brower and had Capitola 9 and Blaine 9); Mary Ann 7, m. William Deming; Bula 7, m. Marcena Miller, and had Oakley 8 (who had Myrtie 9 and Lynn 9).

This record of Henry Brown, Jr., by Mrs. H. Amelia Reeve Chapin, Rome, O.

BROWN JAMES—He served in Col. Terry's Regt. (G. 8); in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 38); and probably in Conn. (G. 85) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 11) He was on "The Confederacy." (Page 218)

If he was from Southold, Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16 years, 1. Females—above 16, 3; under 16, 1. (A. 55) If he was Rev. James, from Southampton, E. Dist. (Bridge Hampton), Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 4; under 16, 1. (A. 54) Rev. James was the second Minister at Bridge Hampton. He was from the R. I. Browns. He was b. about 1720; d. Apr. 22, 1788. (Hon. Henry P. Hedges' "Bridge Hampton Address" 1886) His dau. Elizabeth, m. Slias Cooper. (See Cooper)

A James Brown m., May 5, 1782, Hannah Higby. (Smithtown Ch. Rec.) BROWN RUBEN 4, SERJ'T. (David 3, William 2, Lt. Richard 1; brother of David above.)—Probably from Franklinville (now Laurel) to Guilford. In Sept., 1776, he was brought over, with four passengers and goods, by Capt. Jonathan Vail; and, in Oct., one passage and freight to Guilford, by Capt. John Ingraham. (C. 15) A Reuben signed the Association, from Brookhaven, in 1775. (H. 20)

He served, both as private and Serjt., in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 36, 37); perhaps in Weissenfels' Levies and the 4th Westchester (G. 57, 80); and probably in Conn. (G. 85)

He was b. about 1734; m. Elinor Youngs, Sept. 26, 1765. The Census of 1776 gave him a son and a dau., both under 16 years old. A. (55) His son David, bapt. July 31, 1768; and his dau. Elizabeth, Aug. 1, 1773. His wife d. Sept. 15, 1786, in her 30th year; and he d. Feb. 24, 1794, in his 61st year. (Mattituck Ch. Rec. and Cemetery) He should not be confounded with another Reuben Brown. (Brown Gen. No. 87)

BROWN SAMUEL—Probably from Oyster Ponds to Guilford. In Sept., 1776, with two in the family, he was moved over by Capt. Thomas Leete. (C. 94) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 15) Another Samuel, from Southampton, also signed. (H. 33) One of this name was a private and a Corp. in the 4th Line (G. 47, 48); and it is stated that he was from Southampton. Others served in the 3d Line; Weissenfels', Malcom's, Dubois' and Graham's Levies; and the 4th Westchester (G. 46, 57, 58, 59, 60, 80); and in Conn. (G. 85)

The name occurs several times in the Rev'y MSS., State Lib'y, Albany, N. Y.—thus leading to confusion. It is certain that Samuel, the Refugee, was not the Jus. of the Peace, in Conn. (I. 2) Nor is it likely that he was the Samuel 4 (Joseph 3, Joseph 2, Israel 1), b. July 19, 1767, who went on the N. River boats, with Augustus Griffin, in 1788. (Griffin's "Journal") It is still less probable that he was No. 52, in the Brown Gen., b. in 1734; or No. 54, b. in 1722; or the son of No. 54, b. in 1753.

If he was the son of Richard, who d. in 1686, his dau. Mary, m. Amon Taber, Sr. (See Taber) A Samuel, of Southold, son of Edward, b. Aug. 4, 1702. (Southold Town Rec., MSS. Liber E.)

The Census of Southold, in 1776, showed one male and two females (one probably his wife) over 16 years old; and two males under 16. (A. 55) A Samuel Brown m. Elizabeth Howell Dec. 7, 1752; and another (probably) m. Harmony Tuthill, Feb. 14, 1799. A Samuel Brown d. Dec. 1, 1792. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.)

BROWN WILLIAM 4 (Daniel 3, Jeremiah 2, Rev. Chad 1; although he may have been a brother of David and Reuben, above)—From Shelter Island. (Mallmann's "Shelter Island," p. 307) In Sept. and Oct. 1777, he was moved from Shelter Island up the Conn. River by Capt. John Vail. (C. 177) He served in the 4th Line. (G. 48) There was a Capt. of this name in the 1st Line (G. 43); there were privates in the 3d line, Malcom's and Willett's Levies, the 2d, 3d and 4th Westchester (G. 46, 58, 62, 78, 79, 80); and several of the name served in Conn. (G. 85) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 31) Another William, from Brookhaven, also signed. (H. 20)

He was not of the Southold Browns; but from Rev. Chad who came from England to Providence, in 1638. He was one of the original proprietors; and, in 1648, he was ordained the first pastor of the Baptist Church. (Mall-

*William Brown*

mann, as above, p. 45) He was b. July 31, 1754; m. about 1775, ——— Allen. The Census of 1776 showed no increase in his family. (A. 49)

Another William, of Southold (apparently not a Refugee), by the Census of 1776 had, exclusive of himself and his wife, a family of one male and two females over 16 years old; and two males and two females under 16. (A. 55) He is probably the one who d. at Franklinville, Apr. 23, 1783. He m. Margaret Munrow, Apr. 30, 1767; and she d. Dec. 11, 1786. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.) The Smithtown Ch. Rec. states these marriages: Nov. 15, 1783, William Brown and Mary Soper; May 15, 1792, William Brown and Ruth Terry.

BRUNT MARY, MRS.—On Oct. 24, 1780, permission was given to her one child to go to L. I. (F. 20)

BRUSH JOHN 1 of Southold, was the father of Thomas 2, and Richard 2 who removed to Huntington, L. I., where there are numerous descendants to-day. Thomas 2 had: Thomas 3, Richard 3, John 3, and Rebecca 3. (Moore's "Index," p. 9. Also Hon. Henry C. Platt) The will of Thomas 2, of Huntington, Apr. 5, 1698, mentions wife Sarah, brother John Brush,



BRUSH—EAST SETAUKET, L. I.

(Loaned by Mr. O. B. Ackerly)

and John Wickes, executor; names sons, Thomas, Jacob and Timothy Brush; and daus., Rebecca, Sarah, Susannah, Elizabeth, Mary, Martha. Proved April 26, 1699. (Lester Will Book)

Thomas 1, b. in England in 1610, according to Huntington Town Rec. He came to America before 1653; as he owned land in Southold, in that year. Having sold his home at Southold, he came to Huntington, about 1656, and was the ancestor of the Huntington branch. He m. Rebecca, dau. of John and Mary Conklin; d. in 1675. His children were: Richard 2, below; Thomas 2, John 2; and Rebecca 2. Richard 2, b. about 1635-6; m. Johanna, or Hannah, dau. of John Corey; d. about 1711 without a will, giving his property to his sons by deed. His son, Robert 3, b. June 30, 1685; name of wife unknown. Jonathan 4, son of Robert 3, b. in 1712; m. Aug. 26, 1736, Elizabeth, dau. of Josiah Smith; d. Oct. 8, 1787. His children were: Jonathan 5; Elizabeth 5; Smith 5, m. Sarah Smith; Joshua 5, b. Sept. 13, 1743, m. July 23, 1764, Margaret dau. of Joseph Ireland, d. in 1781; Daniel 5, m. Hannah Phillips; Josiah 5; Susanna 5, m. Daniel Nostrand, Robert 5, the Refugee, below; Amy. 5, m. Stephen



Burtis; Theodosia 5, m. John Needham; and Hepzibah 5, not m. (Miss Nettie E. Pearsall. Mrs. M. A. Brush, in "Brush Notes.")

BRUSH ELIPHALET.—From Huntington to Conn. (Hon. Henry C. Platt, 1876) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 34) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29) Possibly Eliphalet 5, Reuben 4, Robert 3, Richard 2, Thomas 2. (Miss Nettie E. Pearsall)

BRUSH GILBERT.—From Huntington. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 33, 34); and probably in Conn. (G. 85)

BRUSH JESSE 5, MAJ. (Thomas 4, 3, Richard 2, Thomas 1)—From Huntington to Conn. He was a Capt. in Col. Floyd's Regt.; and was promoted to Maj., Dec. 12, 1775. (G. 1. Also Jour. Prov'l Cong.) He was with Gen. Nathaniel Woodhull, near Jamaica, Aug. 26-28, 1776; and advised that the Militia should not proceed. (Pages 41, 173. Also Wood's "First Settlements on L. I.," p. 139) He may have served in the 2d Westchester. (G. 78) In Feb., 1779, he petitioned for relief from the Comm'rs of Sequestration. (B. 2) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29) He was on the Committee of Huntington; and on the Committee of the 1st Regt., in 1775. (G. 1) On Nov. 20, 1778, he was paid £480 for apprehending Claudius Smith under a proclamation by Gov. Clinton. (Rev'y MSS., N. Y. State Lib'y. 31. 3) On account of his activities he was especially the target of the British. (Pages 206, 222) He was driven from the Island, and his farm was seized. Afterward, he drove the then occupant from it; and, until lately, it has been held by his descendants.

He was taken Prisoner in Oct., 1780 (Page 120. Also F. 124); and confined in the Provost, in N. Y. City. While there, his name was struck from the roll of Prisoners of War, and put on the criminal roll. (Clinton Pap., 6. 722. Also Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 94; and "Scrap Book," 1866, p. 20. Also Thompson's "Long Island," 1. 199) In June, 1781, he was paid the expenses of a guard to attend the Comm'rs of Conspiracies for Westchester Co. (Minutes of Comm'rs of Conspiracies for Albany Co., p. 807)

He was b. in 1752; m., Jan. (?) 1774, Dorothy, dau. of Zephaniah Platt (Smithtown Ch. Rec.); d. July 12, 1800. She d. Dec. 16, 1835, aged 84. His son, Jesse, d. Feb. 15, 1815, aged 40. (Rear Adm'l E. S. Prime)

BRUSH PIERSON.—From Huntington to Norwalk. He was in Norwalk in 1780; and Capt. Jabez Gregory, of that place was permitted to go to L. I. and bring over his (Brush's) family. (F. 21)

BRUSH ROBERT 5 (Jonathan 4, Robert 3, Richard 2, Thomas 1)—From Huntington. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 33, 34); and, possibly, in the 2d Orange. (G. 73) He served at the Danbury Raid; at Ridgefield; in an excursion to Peekskill; and in the Conn. Militia, a part of the time on coast guard duty. (N. Y. State Sons of Rev'n Year Book—1909, p. 353) In Jan., 1780, he petitioned the Conn. Gen. Ass'y for relief from the poll tax. (E. 32) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29)

He was b. Oct. 14, 1751; m. Laura Starr; d. Oct. 29, 1835. (Miss Nettie E. Pearsall)

The father of Robert was from Huntington; and, at one time, a civil officer, a supervisor perhaps, of that Town. I do not recall his Christian name; nor that of Robert's mother. The progenitors of Robert were the same as those of the late Conklin Brush, sometime Mayor of Brooklyn, and the late Prof. Geo. J. Brush of Yale University. After the Revolution, Robert settled at North Salem, Westchester Co., N. Y., where he owned land and a mill on the Titicus River which he operated. He was warden and vestryman of St. James' P. E. Church, at Salem. He went to Pine Plains shortly before his death. I am quite sure that he had brothers and sisters; but I have lost track of their names. Robert Brush b. at Huntington, L. I., in 1752; m. Laura Starr, of Bethel, Conn.; d. at Pine Plains, Oct. 29, 1835. His children were: Alfred, a resident of Pine Plains; Robert Starr; Laura, m. Charles Knox, of N. Y. City and Carmel, N. Y.; Mary, m. Joel Clark, of Danbury, Conn.; Schuyler, not m., studied law in N. Y. City, d. in 1818. My father, Starr Brush Knox, was the son of Chas. Knox and Laura Brush. (Mr. Schuyler B. Knox)

*Robert Brush*

Conklin Brush, above, was Conklin 7, Phillip 6, Joshua 5, Jonathan 4, Robert 3, Richard 2, Thomas 1. (Miss Nettie E. Pearsall)

BRUSH THOMAS, MAJ.—From Huntington; although, in one place, it is stated that he was "from parts of the State now in the possession of the enemy." (B. 2) He was a Lt. in Col. Floyd's Regt.; and, also, in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 1, 6, 16, 33); and, probably, a Lt. in the 4th Line. (G. 48) In Nov., 1776, he was rewarded for bringing Prisoners from L. I. to Norwich, Conn. (A. 19) In Feb., 1779, he petitioned for relief from the Comm'rs of Sequestration. (B. 2) As Maj., he went over to L. I., in Oct., 1780, and was captured. (G. 10) He was one of the "Sons of Liberty." (Leake's "Life of John Lamb," p. 4)

It is probable that he was the Thomas, Jr. mentioned in Thompson's "Long Island." (1. 199) Also in Hon. Henry C. Platt's "Huntington Address"—1876. Both Thomas and Thomas, Jr., signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29) Thomas, Jr., was on the Committee of Huntington.

BRYANT GILBERT 5 (Augustine 4, Alexander 3, Richard 2, Alexander 1)—From Huntington to Conn. (Hon. Henry C. Platt's "Huntington Address"—1876) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29)

He was bapt. May 9, 1744; m. Apr. 16, 1769, Mary Chichester. Among his children were: David Chichester 6, bapt. Dec. 9, 1770, m. Ruth Bryant; Augustine 6, bapt. Dec. 13, 1772, m. about 1805, Martha ———; and Gilbert 6, m. Oct. 22, 1800, Mary Conklin. Descendants of Augustine 6 are living in Illinois. Mrs. Henry Brush, and son Gardiner, of Huntington, are also descendants. (Mrs. Gilbert Scudder)

A Gilbert Bryant m., Oct. 22, 1800, Mary Conkling (Smithtown Ch. Rec.); another, m., about 1812, Maria Smith. She may have been a dau. of Jacob Smith, son of Nathaniel Smith, and back to Richard 1 Bull—Smith. (Thompson's "Long Island," 2. 458) The latter Gilbert was not the Refugee.

BUELL ELIAS, JR. 5 (Maj. Elias 4, Capt. Peter 3, Samuel 2, William 1. See I. 2 for the earlier generations)—He was evidently visiting on L. I., and came over to Conn. with his own cousin, Mrs. Jerusha Gardiner. (Mr. Charles R. Dayton. See also Gardiner. See also I. 2)

He was b. at Coventry, Conn., Apr. 17, 1768; removed to Waterbury, Vt., where he d. Sept. 17, 1808. He m., about 1794, Catharine Thompson. He had: Caroline C. 6; Abigail P. 6; and Samuel T. 6. (Buell Gen.)

BUFFETT—John 1 was the first of this Family on L. I. He m. Hannah Titus. He had sons: Joseph, Sr. 2, who lived at Dix Hills, and was, for several years, Overseer of the Highway to The Bushy Plains (Huntington Town Rec.); and Nathaniel 2. Joseph, Sr. 2 had sons: Josiah 3, below; Capt. John 3, of Col. Floyd's Regt. (G. 1), who is buried near Syosset; Jesse 3 who is buried at Huntington; and Joseph, Jr. 3 who removed to Smithtown, about 1768, and was killed about 1782, by a party of raiders from Huntington Barracks. Joseph, Jr. 3 had sons: Isaac 4; Rev. Platt 4, Pastor of a Church in Greenwich, Conn.; and Josiah 4, d. y. Isaac 4 had a son, Judge William Platt 5, b. in 1793, d. in 1874; whose son, William Theodore 6 now (1912), at the age of 83, lives in Jersey City, N. J. (Mrs. Gilbert Scudder. Mr. William T. Buffett)

BUFFETT JOSIAH 3 (Joseph 2, John 1)—From Huntington. In Jan., 1780, he petitioned the Conn. Gen. Ass'y for relief from the poll tax. (E. 32)

It is a Family tradition that Josiah Buffett was taken Prisoner during the Rev'n by the British—but managed to escape and to remain in hiding, visiting his family at night, until the Sound freezing over he escaped to Conn. (Josiah 6 Buffett)

Hon. Henry C. Platt ("Old Times in Huntington") includes Josiah Buffett in a list of Refugees from Huntington "who at various times crossed the Sound to Conn. on service in the Patriot Cause." In Huntington Town Rec. (Vol. 3. p. 62) is an incomplete list of Huntington men who never surrendered, or took the Oath of Allegiance to the Crown, and had their farms confiscated: "The farm of Josiah Buffett by Stanton & Burdseye," Record dated. Apr. 13, 1780. In 1782, Josiah Buffett is listed as a taxpayer. But it would appear that he never retrieved his fortunes; for, June 1, 1786, having died, his property is disposed of under letters of Administration granted to John Brush, creditor. In letters of Administration he is described "Josiah Buffett mariner, of Huntington."

The name appears, in Islip, in the Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; Females—above 16, 1. (A. 47) It is evident that this was not the Refugee.

He was bapt. Mar. 28, 1736; m. Rachel Wicks; d. in 1786. It is probable that the Wid. Rachel m. (2) Joseph Gould. His children were: Elizabeth 4, b. in 1762; Abigail 4, b. in 1764, m. Feb. 24, 1788, Gilbert Scudder, d. Dec. 5, 1840; Phebe 4, bapt. Nov. 16, 1766, m. Samuel Gorham, and lived in Conn.; Mary 4, b. in 1768, m. Jacob Mott, lived at Northport, L. I. and has descendants there; Sarah 4, bapt. May 6, 1771, m. Isaac Losee, and lived at Huntington; Jesse Wicks 4, b. Sept. 2, 1773, m. Hannah Judson, lived at Schaghticoke, N. Y., d. July 30, 1842; Rachel 4, b. Oct. 8, 1782, m. Samuel Allen, d. July 23, 1861, is buried at Zanesville, O., and has descendants in the West; Hannah 4; Jesse Wicks 4 has descendants at Schaghticoke, including Mr. Charles H. Buffet. Abigail 4, m. Gilbert Scudder, has these descendants—7th gen.: Henry G. Scudder, Middletown, N. J.; Gilbert Scudder, Huntington, L. I.; Hewlett Scudder, San Diego, Cal.; Mrs. Theodore Lowndes, S. Norwalk, Conn. 8th gen.: Henry R. Scudder, City of Mexico, Mex.; Olive Cornelia Scudder, Huntington, L. I.; Howard, Everett and Nellie Lowndes, S. Norwalk, Conn.; Mary Lowndes, m. Dr. Albertus Segar, Willimantic, Conn.; Louisa Lowndes, m. Minot Smith, S. Norwalk, Conn.; Quincy B. Street, Brooklyn, N. Y.; Naomi Street, m. John R. Miller, of N. Y. City; Charles H. Street, of Huntington. (Mrs. Gilbert Scudder)

*Josiah Buffit*

BURR—John 1, b. in England about 1600; d. in Fairfield, Conn., about 1670. He had sons: Jehu 2, John 2, Nathaniel 2 and Daniel 2. (Burr Gen.) Chief Justice Peter Burr had a grandson, Thaddeus, who was prominent in Fairfield during the Rev'y War. The wife of Thaddeus, Eunice Dennie, was a heroine during the Raid on Fairfield. (Page 230. Also "Chapter Sketches, Conn. D. A. R.—1901." p. 65)

BURR DANIEL, SERJT.—From Queens Co. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 26); and probably in Conn. (G. 85)

BURROUGHS—John 1., was at Salem, Mass., in 1637. He was one of the first settlers at Newtown, L. I., in 1652. He was b. in 1617; m. (2) Wid. Reed; d. in Aug., 1678. (Moore Gen., p. 251)

BURROUGHS JOHN—From Queens Co. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 25); and probably in Conn. (G. 85)

He lived at Newtown, L. I.; where both he and his wife d. His children were: Theodorus, Jacob, John, Joseph, Sarah Ann and Grace Catherine. (Mr. Theodore Burroughs)

CARL—CARLE—CARLEY—CARLL—The name is spelled in these several ways. Sometimes it is of Quaker origin. (Griffin's "Journal") The first of the name was Ananias 1 Carle, of Hempstead, who settled in Huntington about 1698. His son, Ananias 2, m. Hannah Platt who survived him and m. (2) Rev. Ebenezer Prime as his third wife. (See Prime) Ananias 2 had: Phebe 3 who m. Lt. Henry Scudder (See Scudder); Mary 3 who m. Obadiah Platt; and Capt. Timothy 3, of the Rev'y Army, whose g. grandson David now lives at Huntington. Another statement is that Timothy 1 was the father of Ananias 2; and that the latter, beside Phebe 3, Mary 3 and Capt. Timothy 3, had several other children including Platt 3 and John 3. If this is true, John 3 may have been the Refugee, below. Still another statement is that Thomas, who first appears in Hempstead in 1658, m. Sarah, dau. of Jonas Halstead, and was the father of Ananias 1. (Mr. George W. Cocks)

The name is also said to be of Scotch origin. Thomas 1, of Hempstead, m. about 1656, Sarah, dau. of Jonas Halstead. He d. in 1675. He had: John 2; Elizabeth 2, m. James Beatty; Joseph 2; and Timothy 2, b. about 1672, m. before 1697, Mary (b. Jan. 11, 1672), dau. of Epenetus Platt 1st. Timothy 2 was identified with Hempstead until 1706, in which year he appears in the Huntington Rec. He had six children, of whom: Ananias 3, b. about 1703; m. Hannah Platt (probably John 2, Isaac 1); d. in 1750. He had: Capt. Timothy 4, m. Hannah Scudder; Mary 4, m. Obadiah Platt; Ananias, Jr., 4, m. Jerusha Scudder; Silas 4, m. Mary Rogers; Platt 4, m. Phebe Smith; John 4, below; and Phebe 4, m. Lt. Henry Scudder (see Scudder)—(Mrs. Gilbert Scudder)



CARLL JOHN 4, SERJT. (Ananias 3, Timothy 2, Thomas 1)—From Huntington. On Jan. 7, 1780, he petitioned the Gen. Ass'y of Conn. for relief from the poll tax. (E. 32)

He served in Col. Smith's Regt. as a private (G. 7); and, later, as a Serjt. (G. 13, 32) He advanced money on Gov. Clinton's Promise to pay. (Page 136. Also "N. Y. in the Rev'n—Spt.," p. 168) A John was in the 4th Dutchess (G. 66); and applied for a pension. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n.," p. 271) A John was in the 3d Line and in the 6th Dutchess (G. 46, 68); also in the one fourth part of Capt. Philip Valentine's Co., drafted July 25, 1776. (Onderdonk's "Queens Co.—2d Series," p. 6) A John Carley served in the 5th Line, and in the 5th and 7th Dutchess. (G. 49, 67, 69)

He was b. in 1741; m. Jan 5, 1785, Sarah White (Smithtown Ch. Rec.); d. Mar. 21, 1822. He had: Ezra 5, b. Jan. 5, 1796, m. Drusilla Bunce, d. Dec. 24, 1860; Stephen 5, b. Aug. 3, 1798, m. Martha ———, d. Dec. 7, 1849; John Jr., 5, m. Feb. 20, 1812, Margaret Walters; also three daughters, not m. (Mrs. Gilbert Scudder)

*John Carll*

CARMAN—KARMAN—JOHN 1 came to Lynn, Mass., in 1631; thence to Sandwich, Mass.; thence to Stamford, Conn., in 1641; thence to Hempstead, L. I., in 1644. (Wood Gen. Also Bunker's "L. I. Genealogies." Also Chap. 16.) He m. Florence ———, and had: John 2; Caleb 2 (b. in 1645—N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec., 10. 9—d. in 1646); Mary 2, m. John Wood; Adam 2, who remained at Hempstead; Joshua 2; and Caleb 2. (Wood Gen.) John 2, b. in 1633; m. Hannah ———; d. in 1684. His son, John 3, m. Hannah Seaman, and d. before 1759. John 3 had a son, John 4. (Bunker, as above)

Thompson ("Long Island," 1. 3, 4) states that John 1 went from Stamford to Hempstead, in 1642—which was two years ahead of the real migration. Huntington ("Stamford," p. 55) records that his child was the first one born in the Colony of Hempstead. In "The Descendants of Edward Tredwell" (N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec., 1911), there is a confirmation, in 1686, of an exchange of land on Hicks' Neck, between John 2 Tredwell and John 2 and Caleb 2 Carman, sons of John Carman 1.

CARMAN JOHN 4, LT. (John 3, 2, 1)—Probably from Huntington, whence he signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29) Another John, of Queens Co., also signed in 1776. (H. 7, 9) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 15); and he may have been a pensioner in Conn. (G. 86)

CARPENTER—The founder of the settlement on L. I. called Mosquito Cove, was Joseph 1 Carpenter. His first wife, Hannah, was a dau. of William and Abigail Carpenter, of Rehoboth, Mass. His son, Joseph 2, of Mosquito Cove, b. at Pawtuxet, R. I., about 1660; d. at Mosquito Cove between Sept. 9, 1687 and 1690. He is said to have a wife, Ann, or Anne, and sons: Joseph 3, b. Oct. 16, 1685; and Thomas 3, b. Aug. 15, 1687. (Carpenter Memorial) In 1667, Joseph 1 petitions for land at Mosquito Cove, for a saw-mill. (Onderdonk's "Queens Co. in Olden Time," p. 6)

Joseph 1, b. in England, in 1635; d. in 1683. He m. (1) in 1659, Hannah Carpenter, (2) in 1674, Ann Weeks. Joseph 2, m. Anne Willetts. (Mrs. Gilbert Scudder)

It is more probable that Joseph 2, m. Mary, dau. of Thomas and Jean Thorneycraft; and had a son, Thomas. (Mr. George W. Cocks)

Captain John 1 Carpenter, b. in Conn., in, or about, 1658. His will was proved July 30, 1732, at Jamaica. Increase 2, son of John 1, b. at Jamaica about 1688; m. ——— Bergen; d. about 1776. He bought land at Jamaica, in 1709. He was one of the executors of Capt. John's will, about 1738. He had sons: Increase 3, below; Jacob 3, John 3, William 3, David 3 and Luke 3. A dau., Elizabeth 3, m. Benjamin Wiggins. John 3 was Sheriff of Orange Co., N. Y. (Carpenter Memorial)

CARPENTER INCREASE 3, QR. MR. (Increase 2, John 1)—From Jamaica to Dutchess Co., N. Y. He kept an Inn a mile East of Jamaica. A meeting was held in his house, in 1774, to protest against the tax on tea &c. On Mar. 27, 1776, a Company of Militia, 40 persons, was formed at Jamaica. Ephraim Baylis was Capt.; Increase Carpenter was First Lt. ("Archives of the State of N. Y.—The Rev'n.," p. 287)

He served as Lt. in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 21, 27); and also as Qr. Mr. (G. 11) He may have served as a private in the 4th and in the Ass'd Exempts, of Dutchess. (G. 66, 71) On Dec. 16, 1776, the Committee of Safety ordered that he should be paid for his services. (A. 23) He was mentioned in Col. Josiah Smith's Diary, just before the Battle of L. I. (G. 39) Soon after the Battle, Gen. Nathaniel Woodhull was captured at his Inn; and he (Carpenter) was obliged to flee. (See Woodhull) Col. Joseph Robinson was present at the capture. (See Robinson)

He was b. at Jamaica, in Apr., 1743; m. in 1758, Mary Bailey. She d. Jan. 23, 1825. He d. Apr. 20, 1807. His will was dated Mar. 13, 1805, at Jamaica. The will of his Widow, Mary, was dated June 19, 1820; it was proved Mar. 1, 1825. His children, all b. in Jamaica: Oliver 4; Nancy 4, m. Peter Baker; Mary 4, m. Zophar Weeks; Samuel 4, m. Jane Hendrickson; James 4, m. Elizabeth Waters; George 4, m., Martha Pantine; Ann 4, m. Smith; David 4, m. Hannah Waters.

CARPENTER NEHEMIAH, QR. MR.—From Jamaica, probably to Dutchess Co., N. Y. He was evidently a near relative of Qr. Mr. Increase,



INN OF LT. INCREASE CARPENTER—NEAR JAMAICA, L. I.  
(From the Title Guarantee and Trust Co., N. Y. City—See Ap. J.)

above; for he was a private in the same Co. in Col. Smith's Regt. whereof Increase was a Lt. (G. 7, 27) He probably fled from L. I. at the same time. He was Or. Mr. in the 3rd, 4th and 5th of the Line (G. 46, 48, 49); and, as such, was a Prisoner. (Page 124. Also "N. Y. in the Rev'n—Spt.", p. 41. Also Penn. Mag. Hist'y and Biog., 1893) He was also Ens. in the 2nd and 5th of the Line (G. 44, 49); and he may have served as a private in Pawling's Levies and in the 4th Dutchess. (G. 61, 66)

He signed the Association at Newburgh, N. Y., in 1775. Gen. James Clinton recommended him as Qr. Mr. of the 2d Line. He was captured in the assault on Ft. Montgomery, Oct. 6, 1777; but exchanged, in Oct., 1780. He was then appointed Ens. in the 2d Line. He was a member of the Cincinnati. ("N. Y. State Soc'y of The Cincinnati") On May 24, 1780, with other Prisoners on L. I., he petitioned Gov. Clinton for an exchange. (Clinton Pap., 5. 750-752) On Mar. 24, 1781, he wrote to Gov. Clinton, from New Windsor, Orange Co., N. Y., complaining that his rank as Ens. had suffered while he was in captivity. (Same ref., 6. 717)

CASE—According to Moore ("Index," pp. 11, 63-65), the ancestor was William I, from England to R. I. in 1635. He was b. about 1606; d. about



CASE—MOORE—SOUTHOLD, L. I.



CASE—MOORE—SOUTHOLD, L. I.

(This house belonged to Dr. Micah Moore who married Abigail, Widow of John Ledyard. Their daughter, Julia, married Matthias Case)



1681. His son, Henry 2, was at Southold in 1658. He m. Tabitha ———. Henry's son, Samuel 3, b. in 1687; d. in 1755. He m. Zuviah ———, and had: Israel 4, below; and Lt. Moses 4, b. in 1723, d. in 1814. Henry's son, Benjamin 3, b. in 1692; d. in 1772. He m. (1) Esther ———, (2) Mehitable Homan, (3) Mary Overton. He had a son Benjamin 4, who, according to Moore, may have been Benjamin, the Refugee, below.

Information later than Moore is to the effect that Moore was not accurate in his statements as to William 1; and that there is no authenticated connection between him and Henry who was the first of this Family on L. I. Henry 1, b. ———; m. Nov. —, 1658, Martha, only dau. of Matthias Corwin; d. ———, 1664. His son, Henry 2, b. Sept. 5, 1659; m. Tabitha Vail; d. Apr. 16, 1720.

A son of Henry 2, Samuel 3, m. Zurviah, dau. of Lt. Joshua Horton; d. May 10, 1757. Samuel 3 had a son, Israel 4, the Refugee, below. He also had a son, Lt. Moses 4, b. Sept. 9, 1723; m. Feb. 23, 1748, Mary, dau. of Col. Elijah Hutchinson; d. Sept. 25, 1814. She was b. Oct. 13, 1727; d. Jan. 21, 1783. (Mr. Albertson Case) Lt. Moses was afterward commissioned as Capt. (Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 22) He signed the Association in 1775.

### *Moore's Case*

(H. 12. See also Griffin's "Journal," pp. 236, 237) From him are descended Mr. Albertson Case, of Southold, and Mr. Jesse L. Case, of Southold and Peconic.

Another son of Henry 2, Benjamin 3, b. ——— 1692; d. Nov. 14, 1774; aged 82. (Salmon Rec.) His will was dated at Southold, Nov. 6, 1774; proved, Nov. 18, 1774. In it he mentions: wife, Mary; son, Benjamin; and daus., Theodosia and Mary. (Liber of Wills N. Y. Court, 29. 263) He m. (1) Nov. 1, 1741, Esther Homan; (2) Dec. 8, 1755, Mary Overton. There was a Mehitable, wife of a Benjamin, who d. Oct. 29, 1751. (Salmon Rec.) Another statement, by Mrs. H. Amelia Reeve Chapin, is that he m. (1) Esther ———; (2) Nov. 11, 1741, Mehitable Homan; (3) Dec. 8, 1755, Mary Overton. The statement as to the latter is also in the Southold Ch. Rec. His children, by wife Esther: Benjamin 4, below; Theodosia 4, m. June 17, 1753, Israel Reeve (See Reeve), d. Apr. 2, 1808; Mary 4, m. Dec. 10, 1758, Abner Wells; Jemima 4, d. in 1745; Abigail 4, d. in 1752. (Doc. Hist. N. Y., 1. 453. Also Census List, 1698. Also Moore's "Index," p. 65. Also Mrs. Chapin)

CASE ———.—His household goods were brought from L. I. to Conn. by Capt. Jacob Riley, in 1776. (C. 131)

CASE BENJAMIN 4 (Benjamin 3, Henry 2, 1; or William 1, according to Moore's "Index")—From Southold to Lyme. On Sept. 10 and Oct. 1, 1776, five passengers and household goods were brought over by Capt. Benjamin Conkling. (C. 19) Also, from Southold to Eight Mile River, Nov. 1, 1776, eight passengers, by Capt. James Webb. (C. 154) He may have served in Conn. (G. 86)

Census of 1776: Males—Above 50 years, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 7. (A. 55) He was b. ———; m. ———; d. at Lyme, Nov. 22, 1776; and his son Benjamin d. at Lyme, Dec. 4, 1776. (Rev. Ezra Horton's Diary. Also Salmon Rec.)

A Benjamin Case, with his wife, Mary Manning, lived for a time at Farmington, Conn. They had a son, John M. Case. (Mrs. Natalie R. Fernald)

CASE ISRAEL 4 (Samuel 3, Henry 2, 1; or William 1, according to Moore's "Index")—From Southold to Guilford, Sept., 1776, with four in the family, by Capt. Thomas Leete (C. 94); and, Nov. 18, 1776, by Capt. Jonathan Vail. (C. 16)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 55) He was b. ———; m. (1) Nov. 24, 1761, Eunice King, (2) June 16, 1792, Wid. Mary Hart. (Salmon Rec. Also Mallmann's "Shelter Island," p. 321) He d., of small pox, March 29, 1799; his Wid. Mary, d., Jan. 30, 1803; and his son [probably] Israel at Southold, Feb. 26, 1840, aged 66. (Salmon Rec.)

About the year 1800, several members of the Family removed from Southold to Poland, N. Y. Another branch settled at Roxbury, N. J. (Miss Elizabeth Edith Case)

**CEBRA JAMES**—From Queens Co. to Milford. On Feb. 7, 1782, he was permitted to bring from L. I. an estate left to him by his mother and sister. (F. 46) Apparently, he did not serve on L. I.; but his son James served in Conn. (G. 86) He was Clerk of Queens Co., 1780–1788.

He was the official weigher at the Custom House in N. Y. City. He m. Catherine van Horn, Wid. of Cornelius Beekman. Her sister m. James Rivington, the Tory printer, in N. Y. City. His son James was killed in the War. The heirs of the son, James, were granted 400 acres of government Land in Ohio. A dau. of James, Sr., the Refugee, m. Col. Joseph Robinson (See Robinson). Elizabeth, another dau., m. Orange Webb, Jr. (See Webb) Margaret, (called "Peggy"), another dau., lived with her father after the death of her mother. (Miss Katherine E. Havens)

**CHAPIN**—Dea. Samuel 1 came to Springfield, Mass., in 1642. He had a son, Henry 2; a grandson, Benjamin 3; and a g. grandson, Benjamin 4. (Chapin Gen.)

**CHAPIN BENJAMIN 5, DR.** (Benjamin 4, 3, Henry 2, Dea. Samuel 1) and **MARGARET**, his wife—From Bridge Hampton to New Haven, Sept. 15, 1776, with six passengers, by Capt. John Russell. His claim was paid to Thomas Tredwell, Apr. 19, 1777, who paid it to Mrs. Margaret Chapin. (C. 17) He was in the Hospital service. (Page 179. Also "N. Y. in the Rev'n—Spt.", p. 44)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 3. (A. 54) He was b. May 29, 1736; m. Mar. 4, 1760, Margaret Colston; "Suppose he d. in Ludlow." (Chapin Gen.) He must have d. before Apr. 19, 1777, when his claim was paid, as above. The Chapin Gen. does not mention that he was on L. I., or that he was a Dr.

**CHAPMAN**—William 1 was first in New London, Conn., in 1657. He had children: John 2, William 2, Samuel 2, Jeremiah 2, Joseph 2, Sarah 2 and Rebecca 2. John 2, b. about 1653, removed to Colchester, Conn. William 2, m. Hannah, dau. of Daniel Lester, and probably settled at Groton, Conn. Samuel 2 removed to Waterford, Conn. Joseph 2 removed to Norwich, Conn.; where he d., June 10, 1725. Jeremiah 2 remained at New London; where he d., Sept. 6, 1755, aged 88. (Caulkins' "New London," p. 340) A branch, probably not from William 1, removed to Lyme and Saybrook, Conn., in 1636.

**CHAPMAN WILLIAM 3** (William 2, 1)—He was described as "of Long Island" in the Stamford Ch. Rec.; wherein it is recorded that he m. Margaret Loder, Jan. 1, 1782. He probably served in Conn. (G. 86) There seems to be no trace of him on L. I.

If the ancestry, given above, is correct, he was b. Aug. 29, 1728. (Chapman Gen.)

**CHAPPELL**—George was at New London, Conn., in 1649; and William, in 1659. John, probably a brother of William, was at Lyme, Conn., in 1678. George had sons: John, who removed to Flushing, L. I.; George, who had sons, George and Comfort; Nathaniel; and Caleb, who removed to Lebanon Conn., and had a son, Amos, who settled in Sharon, Conn. William d. in 1689–90. His sons were: John, b. in 1671–2; William; Christian; and Joseph. The descendants of John and Joseph are numerous. (Caulkins' "New London," pp. 60, 325, 326, 352, 353)

**CHAPPELL BENJAMIN**—From Bridge Hampton to Stonington, in Oct., 1776, with six passengers, anvil, bellows, etc., by Capt. David Sayre. (C. 138) He served in the 2d and 4th of the Line, both as a private and an Armorer. (G. 44, 47, 48) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10) It is possible that he moved to Sharon, Conn.

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 54)

**CHAPPELL BENJAMIN, JR**—From Southampton, E. Dist., to Stonington, with his father, as above. He served in the 4th Line. (G. 47, 48)

He may have been the noted steel engraver of two generations ago.

**CHESTER**.—Capt. Samuel 1, from Boston to New London, Conn., in 1653. He m. (1) Mary \_\_\_\_\_, (2) Hannah \_\_\_\_\_; d. in 1710. Among his children was Capt. John 2, bapt. May 29, 1692; m. Nov. 1, 1716, Mary Starr; d. Jan. 1, 1771. She d. Apr. 15, 1774. He had a son, John 3, b. Sept.

9, 1717; m. Abigail ———; d. Nov. 7, 1762. Simeon 4, son of John 3, b. Mar. 24, 1763; m. Matilda Chester; d. Oct. 12, 1824. (Caulkins' "New London," pp. 145, 353. Also Starr Gen.)

CHESTER SIMEON, 3 (Capt. John 2, Capt. Samuel 1)—From Nova Scotia to Middletown, in 1776. He was a native of Groton; and left Nova Scotia on account of his sympathy with the American cause. In Oct., 1779, he petitioned the Gen. Ass'y of Conn. for permission to use some of the lands of those who had gone over to the enemy; which was negatived. (E. 25)

*Simeon Chester*

He was b. Mar. 20, 1733; m. Elizabeth Bent, of Boston. He was an own cousin of John Starr, also a Refugee. (See Starr. Also Starr Gen.)

CHICHESTER—MRS.—From Huntington probably to Stratford. On Nov. 2, 1780, she was allowed to go, with her children, to her husband on L. I. (F. 24) Probably she was the wife of Eliphalet Chichester; who, the British said, was one of the worst Rebels in Huntington. (Page 175) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 33) It is possible that she was the wife of James Chichester who was in the Privateer service.

Eliphalet signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29) He was b. in 1737; m. (1) Sept. 11, 1758, Mary Pine; d. in 1804. (Miss Nettie E. Pearsall)

CLARK—CLARKE—The descendants of this name in Conn. seem to have come from George 1, of Milford. This Family was closely allied with the Marvins and the Wolcotts. (Salisbury's "Genealogies," 3, Part 1, pp. 215-242. Also "Biog'l Rec., Middlesex Co., Conn.," 1903)

Samuel, of Wethersfield, Conn., came to Stamford, Conn., in 1640. Savage ("Gen. Dict.") says that he was in Milford, Conn., in 1669; and went thence to Hempstead, L. I. He lived at New Haven, in 1685. He m. Hannah, dau. of Rev. Robert Fordham. (Huntington's "Stamford," p. 29. Also N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec., 10. 9. Also Chap. 16. See also Fordham)

The first of the name, Samuel 1, was in Southampton, in 1654. The name is now extinct there. He had a wife, Susanna; and d. in 1679. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 211) Moore ("Index," p. 11) makes Richard 1 a son, or a brother of Samuel, of Southampton. He then (pp. 65, 66, 139) gives—Thomas 2, m. Mary ———, d. Oct. 17, 1733; and Samuel 2, b. in 1675, m. Deborah ———, d. in 1755. Thomas 2, had a son, Thomas 3, m. Elizabeth ———, and a grandson, John 4. Samuel 2, had sons, Samuel 3, and Edmund 3. Whitaker ("Southold," p. 45) states that Richard was among the early settlers at Southold.

As few of the early Clarks on L. I. left wills that were recorded, our knowledge of them is fragmentary. The first Clark to reside in Mattituck was Samuel; who had sons, Joshua and William, and probably other children. Joshua in his will, 1789, mentions no children of his own; but mentions his nephew, Samuel L., and Samuel the son of Samuel L. (Rev. Charles E. Craven) The son of Samuel was probably the Joshua of whom Griffin ("Journal," pp. 207, 208) tells this story:

It was a pleasant day in the summer of 1780 that Dr. Joshua Clark, a respectable physician in the parish of Mattituck, mounted his horse, rode east to Southold village, about six miles, and stopped at the dwelling of a Mr. Chase, who was a poor, but respectable man, with a wife and two daughters, Polly and Ann. The doctor was a widower at the time, of about 70 years of age. His business was urgent, being no less than to obtain the hand of Polly as a wife, with the consent of the parents, and that, too, without further courtship. His proposals were generous and frank, if she would willingly consent. She modestly assented, although only in her seventeenth year. A message was sent to Judge Samuel Landon, who lived within thirty rods. The judge, who was more than 80 years of age, soon arrived at the house. With a dignity and gravity natural to old age, he, with solemnity on the interesting occasion, then pronounced them man and wife. The entire time of its occurrence was not more than one and a half hours, when the drama closed, with the doctor's exit with his young bride, mounted on the same old roan with him, she seated on a pillion, as was the fashion in those honorable days.

CLARK CORNELIUS (—————)—From Brookhaven. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 19) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 29); and in the 4th Line. (Same ref. Also G. 48) One of the name was in the 2d, the 3d (as Lt.) and the Associated Exempts of Westchester. (G. 78, 79, 81)

CLARK ELISHA 5 (Probably, Samuel, 4, 3, 2, 1; son of Samuel, below. See Howell, as above)—From Southampton to Stonington and Saybrook.



From L. I. to Saybrook (no date) by Capt. Daniel Fordham. (C. 48) From Sag Harbor to Stonington, Sept., 1776, by Capt. Ephraim Pendleton (C. 214); and Oct., 1776, to Stonington by Capt. David Sayre. (C. 138) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 30) An Ens. of the name was appointed in the 8th Co., 1st Bat'n, June, 1776. (Conn. Colonial Rec., 15. 426) One of the name served in Conn. (G. 86)

There were two of the name in the Census of 1776, both of them from Southampton. Elisha, E. Dist: Males—above 16 years, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A 54) Elisha, W. Dist.: Males—above 16 years, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A 53)

CLARK JOHN 3 (Thomas 2, 1)—From Southold to Lyme. In Oct., 1776, he was brought over by Capt. William Johnson. His claim was paid to James Wells. (C. 194) In Sept. and Oct., 1776, he was brought over, six in the



JOHN CLARK—LAUREL, L. I.

family, by Capt. John Vail. (C. 177) On Feb. 28, 1781, he petitioned Gov. Trumbull for permission to return to L. I. with his family; which was granted. (Page 188. Also F. 3)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 2. (A. 55) If this is the John, he d. Sept. 20, 1798. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.) It is not certain which John signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 16)

He was probably son of Thomas, son of Thomas. This John m. Rachel Soper, July 11, 1762. In the Record of Marriage, he is called "Junior"; probably to distinguish him from an older John, perhaps an uncle. John and Rachel had children: John 4, below, Hannah 4, Ebenezer 4, and Mary 4. He is probably the John, buried in Mattituck, who d. July 24, 1826, but of this I am not certain. (Rev. Charles E. Craven)

CLARK JOHN, JR. 4 (Son of John, above)—From Southold. While, apparently, he did not serve on L. I., yet he may have been one of the Johns who served as follows: 1st, 2d, 3d, 4th, 5th, Art'y and 1st Canadian—all of the Line (G. 43, 44, 46-49, 51, 52) Or, he may have served in Weissenfels'

Levies, Pawling's Levies, the 4th Orange and the 4th Westchester. (G. 57, 61, 75, 80) He also belonged to Capt. Roe's Co. (G. 48) Reproductions of his Pension and his Land Bounty Right, are on Page 99. Several of the name served in Conn., and one had a pension from that State in 1831, aged 71. (G. 86) One of the name was killed at Fort Griswold. The late Joseph Wells, of Laurel, stated to the author that John Clark was a young man at the time of the War; that he returned to Laurel and d. there at the age of over

*John Clark*

90; that he had a large family; and that many of his descendants are on the Island now. On his tombstone, at Laurel, are the words "A Soldier of the Revolution."

Two of the name appear in the Southold Census of 1776. One: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 4. (A. 55) The other: Males—above 16 years, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 3. (A. 55) He was b. Oct. 27, 1762; m. Mar. 1, 1796, Elizabeth, dau. of Maj. John and Joanna (Mapes) Corwin; d. Oct. 28, 1855, aged 93. He had six sons and three daughters. Mrs. Susan Post and Miss Betsy Clark, of Greenport, are his granddaughters. (Rev. Charles E. Craven) Mrs. L. W. Young, a descendant, lives in the homestead, at Laurel.

CLARK SAMUEL 4 (probably Samuel 3, 2, 1; father of Elisha, above. See Howell's "Southampton," p. 211)—From Southampton, E. Dist., to Saybrook. The full story of his sufferings and his trials as a bondsman for Obadiah Wright, also a Refugee, is told on Pages 188, 210; also in E., 189-192.

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 2. (A. 54) Two of his sons were with him at Saybrook; but the eldest, who had been in the Army, was drowned before 1787. (E. 191)

*Samuel Clark*

CLARK STEPHEN ( )—From Southampton. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 30); and probably in Conn. (G. 86)

A Stephen, of East Hampton, L. I., m. Feb. 28, 1782, Prudence Hale. (Chatham-Portland, Conn., Ch. Rec.)

CLARK WILLIAM, LT. ( )—From Brookhaven.

In 1776, Capt. Ebenezer Dayton brought two of his horses to Conn. (C. 38) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 4, 6, 35); in Col. Drake's Provisional Regt. (G. 10); and probably in the 3d Westchester. (G. 39) He was on the Suffolk Co. Committee. (Pages 104, 145)

Three of the name, from Brookhaven, signed the Association, in 1775: William, Corp. (H. 27); William, Sr. (H. 26); William. (H. 18)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 1. (A. 51)

William, of Mattituck, moved to Brookhaven. I think, as William, of Brookhaven. His will was proved in 1789. He had a wife from Mattituck; a dau., Puah (the name of the mother of William, of Mattituck); and two daughters who m. in Mattituck. The only son mentioned in the will is William, dec'd., who left a son William. But he may have had other sons. He had a grandson Jonathan Terry. (Rev. Charles E. Craven)

CLEVELAND—This Family came to Southold later than some of the other settlers. (Whitaker's "Southold," p. 122. Also "The Gen. of Benjamin Cleveland.")

CLEVELAND JOSEPH ( )—From Southold to Guilford, in Sept. and Oct., 1776, with five passengers, by Capt. David Landon (C. 164) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10, 12)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 2; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 2. (A. 55) He was b. June 27, 1728; m. Feb. 12, 1750, Mary Horton; d. Nov. 13, 1798, and is buried in Southold. His son, Joseph, d. in 1840; and his son, Lazarus, d. in 1847. His son, Joseph, served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 37), and was but 17 years old at the time of enlistment.

Nathaniel Hubbard Cleveland is the sole survivor of the Cleveland and Hubbard Families, in Southold. He was b. June 17, 1834; m. Dec. 31, 1899, Virginia Horton. He is a son of Moses C. Cleveland, b. July 4, 1795; m. 2d May 11, 1833, Eney, dau. of Nathaniel Hubbard. Moses C. Cleveland was a son of Moses Cleveland who was b. Dec. 6, 1770; m. Jan. 23, 1793, Parnel, dau. of Jonathan Conkling. She was b. Feb. 16, 1772; d. Nov. 6, 1857.

(Liber D., Southold Town Rec.) Joseph Cleveland, son of Moses, b. Mar. 13, 1803; d. Mar. 13, 1852. (Same Rec.)

The house shown in the illustration was owned first by Moses Cleveland; then, 1795-1883, by Moses C. Cleveland; and, since 1883, by Nathaniel Hubbard Cleveland.

CLINTON GEORGE, MRS.—From Kingston, N. Y., to Sharon, Conn. Soon after the fall of Forts Clinton and Montgomery, Oct. 6, 1777 (Chap. 5), Col. Hugh Hughes wrote to Gov. Clinton that Sharon seemed to be a safe place for Mrs. Clinton. (Clinton Pap., 2. 417) While there is no proof that Mrs. Clinton went to Sharon, yet it is probable that she went: (1) because, a few days after the Forts had fallen, the enemy captured and burned Kingston; and (2) Sharon was the headquarters of John Sloss Hobart (see Hobart), a Refugee, who was the particular friend and adviser of Gov. Clinton.

COE—Robert 1, b. in England, in 1596; m. Ann ————. He came to Watertown, Mass., in 1634. In 1635, he removed to Wethersfield, Conn. In 1640, he was of the number who removed to Stamford, which he represented in the Gen'l Court. He removed to Hempstead, L. I., in 1644.



MOSES CLEVELAND—SOUTHOLD, L. I.  
(Photographed specially for this work)

His son, Robert 2, went to Jamaica, L. I., in 1656. His son, Benjamin 2, went with him to Hempstead, and thence to Jamaica. His son, John 2, accompanied him from England to Wethersfield, Stamford and Hempstead; went thence to Newtown, L. I., and to Greenwich, Conn., in 1660. He was one of the purchasers of Rye, N. Y.; but returned to L. I. where he was appointed a Magistrate. He had sons: John 3, Robert 3, Jonathan 3, Samuel 3, and David 3. (Huntington's "Stamford," pp. 29, 30) Benjamin 2, b. in 1629, was one of the Patentees of Jamaica. (N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec., 10. 9, 10. See also Coe Gen. and Maltby Gen.)

COE BENJAMIN 5, CAPT. (Benjamin 4, ———— 3, Benjamin 2, Robert 1—according to Coe Gen.)—From Newtown to Warwick, Orange Co., N. Y.; whence he returned to Queens Co. after the War. On June 17, 1776, he was promoted from Lt. to Capt. of the Newtown Company, in Queens Co. (G. 40) He was a Capt. in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 4, 6, 14, 25); and a Prisoner after the Battle of L. I. ("N. Y. Sons of Rev'n, Year Book, 1909." p. 379) He was at Brooklyn before the Battle. (Page 41) When the Whigs of Queens Co. celebrated the event of Peace, at Jamaica, in Dec., 1783, he was among the signers of an address to Gov. Clinton. (Thompson's "Long Island,"



1. 212) He was a Member of the N. Y. Ass'y, 1777 to 1783, and 1790; a Member of the Council of Appointment, 1808 and 1811; and was the second First Judge of the County Court of Queens Co., 1793-1806. (A. 43-48. Also Civil List)

He m. Phebe, dau. of Rev. Simon Horton (See Horton) who went with him to Orange Co. (Horton Gen., p. 170. Also Coe Gen.) He had children: Grover 6 and Abigail 6, the latter of whom married the Hon. James Burt, of Orange Co. (Thompson's "Long Island," 2. 144)

*William Coggeshall*

COGGESHALL WILLIAM—From Newport, R. I. to Middletown. On May 16, 1780, he petitioned the Gen. Ass'y of Conn. to return with his family, provisions &c.; which was granted. (E. 68)

COLE—COLES—COWLES—John was in New London, Conn., in 1651. (Caulkins' "New London," p. 77) James was one of the original Proprietors of Hartford, Conn. ("Chapter Sketches, Conn. D. A. R."—1901, p. 193) Later, members of this Family were found at Oyster Bay and Mosquito Cove, L. I.

COLE ICHABOD, CAPT.—A Refugee at Lyme, probably from Oyster Bay. In Nov., 1782, he asked permission to sell his farm, of 20 acres, on L. I. (F. 131) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10)

In 1776 (no month named), as Capt. of a ship, he brought over to Conn. a part of the effects of George Fordham and Grover L'Hommedieu. (C. 50, 96) In Sept., 1776, he brought a part of the effects of Samuel L'Hommedieu; and, in Oct., a part of the effects of Nathan Fordham. (C. 51, 175) In Oct., 1776, he made five trips to L. I. for Refugees, by order of the Committee of Saybrook, through Capt. Richard Dickinson and Capt. John Cochran. (Pages 169, 239. Also C. 42)

He may have descended from Samuel, son of Samuel, son of Robert I Cole, of Mosquito Cove. The second Samuel may have m. a dau. of Ickabod Hopkins. (Mr. George W. Cocks)

*Ichabod Cole*

CONCLIN—CONCKLIN—CONCKLYN—CONKLIN—CONKLINE—CONKLING—The name was spelled in these several ways in the Parish Registers, by the Town Clerks, and by the individuals themselves. Even members of the same family spelled the name differently—a husband, Conkling; and his wife, Conklin. It is proper, and less confusing, to reduce all to the more modern, and generally accepted, spelling—Conkling. The Huntington branch, however, consistently spells the name—Conklin.

Ananias Conkling was made a freeman at Salem, May 18, 1642. He removed to East Hampton, in 1650; and his brother John, to Southold, where he d. in 1694, aged 64. (Savage's "Gen'l Dict.," 1.441) It is probable that this Ananias was the one who m. Feb. 23, 1630-1, Mary Launder. (Register of St. Peter's, Nottingham, Eng.)

Ananias I removed to East Hampton, in 1650. Probably he did not tarry long in Southold. We follow, for the most part, the N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec., 27. 152; which is condensed in Hedges "East Hampton," pp. 251-253.

Ananias 1, d. in 1657, had: Jeremiah 2, b. in 1634, m. Mary, dau. of Lion Gardiner (See Gardiner), d. Mar. 4, 1712; Cornelius 2, no dates given; and Benjamin 2, m. Hannah Mulford, d. in 1709.

Jeremiah 2 had: Cornelius 3; David 3, probably d. in 1738; Lewis 3, who had Cineus 4; and Ananias 3, m. Martha Stretton. Cornelius 3, had Elisha 4, b. about 1695; m. Jan. 1, 1717, Esther Parsons. David 3, had Samuel 4, bapt. Mar. 3, 1702. Ananias 3 (son of Jeremiah 2) had Joseph 4. Cineus 4, bapt. Oct. 19, 1718, and had: Isaac 5, Benjamin 5 (the Refugee, below) "and possibly others."

Cornelius 2, had: Cornelius, Jr., 3, m. in 1715, Deborah Mulford; William 3, m. Nov. 26, 1718, Ruth Hedges.

Benjamin 2, had: John 3, d. in 1746; and Ananias 3, m. Hannah ———. John 3 had John, Jr. 4, m. in 1717, Dorcas Murdock. Ananias 3 had: Henry

4. bapt. Feb. 22, 1701, m. Nov. 5, 1724, Mary Jones; Nathan 4, b. in 1705, m. Phebe Parsons; and Lemuel 4, b. in 1713.

The first of the name known in Huntington appears to have been John 1, probably brother of Ananias 1, above, who was b. about 1600; and had a son John 2, b. in England, in 1630. John 1 came from England, having m. Elizabeth Allseabrook, Jan. 24, 1625, at St. Peter's, Nottingham; and lived in Salem, Mass., in 1649. He m. (2) Mary ————. John Conclin, Sr., with his son Timothy 2, came from Southold and settled in Huntington. His other sons, John, Jr. 2, Jacob 2, Benjamin 2, and Joseph 2, settled at Southold. Miss Lucy D. Akerly thinks that he did not have sons, Benjamin 2 and Joseph 2. John, Sr. and his son Timothy 2 owned land at West Neck. They were both freeholders, and their names appear in the Records and Rate Bills. Timothy 2 was one of the purchasers from the Indians under Gov. Fletcher's Patent of 1694. He had four sons, Timothy, Jr. 3, John 3, Jacob 3 and Cornelius 3, all residing on West Neck during early life. Cornelius 3 went to Cold Spring; John 3 moved to Clay Pitts; Timothy 3 remained on West Neck, and the Conklins of Huntington are mostly his descendants. (Hon. Henry C. Platt's "Huntington address"—1876) Timothy 2 and his sons probably lived at Hashamomock for a time. (Miss Lucy D. Akerly)

It has been stated that John 1 was one of the original settlers at Southold; and one of those who constituted the Church of Rev. John Youngs thereat. (Griffin's "Journal." "Hallock Ancestry" &c.) Moore ("Index," pp. 12, 13, 67-71) shows that he was in the Southold Town Rec., 1655-1683; and gives him sons, Capt. John 2, Benjamin 2 and Timothy 2. Mr. J. Wickham Case, in a note on John Conklin, speaks of Benjamin 2 and Joseph 2 as sons assigned to John 1 [in Moore's "Index;" but he thinks they were grandsons. (Southold Town Rec., i. 90) Mr. Case is probably right—as the will of John 1 does not mention sons, Benjamin and Joseph. (Session Book 1. Riverhead, L. I.)

The statement of Savage as to the death of John has been followed by many, including Griffin; but it refers to John 2, son of John 1. John 1 d., at Huntington, Feb. 23, 1684. The tombstone, at Southold, is that of John 2, who d. Apr. 6, 1694. (N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec., 29. 117) Previous to 1683, he [John 1] had removed to Huntington. (Whitaker's "Southold," p. 33)

Capt. John 2, b. in England, in 1630—1; m. perhaps (1) Mary ————, (2) Sarah Horton, Wid. of William Salmon (See Salmon); d. Apr. 6, 1694, and is buried at Southold. He is in the Southold Town Rec., 1655-1683. (Moore, as above) His son, John 3, b. ————; d. Mar. 4, 1705-6. His will was proved in 1706. (Southold Town Rec.) Among his children were: Mary 4, m. 1716-7, Benjamin L'Hommedieu (See L'Hommedieu); Thomas 4, of Shelter Island, b. in 1695, m. June 29, 1732, Rachel 4 Moore (See Moore), d. 1782-3; and Henry 4, b. in 1690, m. (1) Temperance Bayley, m. (2) Wid. Mary Budd, and d. July 26-27, 1753. Mary, Wid. of Henry 4, m. Sylvanus Davis, and d. July 28, 1771. Henry's will was proved Jan. 16, 1754. (Southold Town Rec.) Sons of Henry 4: Henry 5, b. in 1717; John 5, b. 1720-1, d. Dec. 24, 1757; Thomas 5, b. in 1728. (Mallmann's "Shelter Island," p. 300. Also Moore, as above) Thomas 5 bought land at Aquebogue, Jan. 30, 1754. (Southold Town Rec.)

The Southold Conklins lived originally in Hashamomock (E. of Southold Village); and then many of them settled in Aquebogue. The Aquebogue Conklins are the ones most frequent (John, Benjamin, Joseph, Thomas, Nathaniel, Henry, David, Samuel &c.) in the Church Register. It looks to me as if the Conklings, who were Refugees from Southold, were mostly of Aquebogue. Since 1792, their region has been in Riverhead Town; but in Revolutionary days it was in Southold. (Rev. Charles E. Craven) Miss Lucy D. Akerly thinks that they removed from Southold to Huntington.

Timothy 2 was at Huntington, in 1666. (Moore, as above) Researches later than Moore make Timothy 2, son of John 1. Timothy 2 (1640-1720) had sons: Timothy 3 (1670-1743), of West Neck; John 3 (1673-1751), of Clay Pitts; Thomas 3 (b. in 1674-5); Jacob 3 (1675-1754), of West Neck, m. Hannah, dau. of Epenetus Platt 1st, and was sometimes called "The Pirate;" Cornelius 3 (b. in 1687), of Cold Spring Harbor.

Timothy 3 had sons: Jacob 4, b. in 1697; Timothy 4, b. in 1698, probably removed to Greenwich, Conn.; Jeremiah 4, b. in 1708; Thomas 4 (1704-1793); David 4, b. in 1714; Stephen 4. Thomas 4 had sons: Thomas 5 (1731-1802), who served in the Revolutionary War; Timothy 5 (1732-1811); Hubbard 5 (1736-1806); Ezekial 5, (1741-1820); David 5 (1744-1787). Timothy 5 had: Lt. Timothy 6 (1754-1831), the Refugee, below; Corp. Ezra 6 (1756-1815); Jonathan 6, bapt. in 1759; Abel 6 (1763-1827); Keturah 6 (1768-1770). Col. Timothy, Corp. Ezra and Jonathan served in the Revolutionary War. Jonathan 6, m. a dau. of Capt. Jonathan Titus. (See Titus) He removed to Onondaga Co., N. Y. His son, Jonathan Titus 7, served in the War of 1812. Corp. Ezra 6 m. Sarah (1756-1819), dau. of Isaac Platt, 3d, and twin sister of Mary, above. He had: Platt 7; Erastus Harvey 7; Ezra 7; Nathan Woodhull 7; Elizabeth 7; Experience 7; Letitia 7; Matilda 7; Maria 7. Platt 7, of Clam Point, m. Elizabeth, dau. of Jeremiah Wood 3d., and had: Ansel 8 and Brewster 8 (twins); Warren 8; Frank 8; Jeremiah 8; William 8; Mary 8; Matilda 8; Elizabeth 8. Erastus Harvey 7 m. (1) Ruth, sister of Elizabeth, and dau. of Jeremiah Wood 3d, and had: Charles 8; Ezra 8, d. in California; Maria 8, m. Frederick G. Sammis; Sarah 8, m. Henry Downs; Deborah 8, m. Jesse Gould. Erastus Harvey 7, m. (2) Sarah Allen, and had: Ruth 8, m. Charles Fancher; Erastus H. 8; and Caroline 8. Ezra 7 m. Jane A Brown, and had: Seaman 8; Sarah Maria 8; Mary Emeline 8. Nathan Woodhull 7, m. in Jamaica, L. I. Elizabeth 7, m. Silas Ketcham, and had Ketcham children: Silas T. 8; Ezra C. 8; Woodhull 8; Henry 8; Jane 8; Maria 8; Elizabeth 8; Sarah 8. Experience 7 m. Ebenezer Prime and had Prime children: Edward Y. 8, father of the late Rear Admiral E. S. Prime, of Huntington; Ezra C. 8; Henry R. 8; William C. 8; Claudius B. 8; Nathaniel Scudder 8; Matilda 8; Marietta 8; Ann 8; Mary 8; Sarah 8; Margaret 8. Letitia 7, m. Woodhull Woolsey, and had Woolsey children: Phebe 8; John K. 8; Ezra 8; Newell 8. Matilda 7 m. Brewster Wood, son of Jeremiah Wood, and had Wood children: Edwin 8; William J. 8; George C. 8; Brewster 8; Deborah 8. Maria 7 m. Gilbert Platt, and had Sarah Platt 8. Gilbert Platt's second wife was Ida Wood, dau. of Jeremiah Wood, 3d. (Hon. Henry C. Platt's "Huntington Address"—1876)

John 3 had Capt. John 4 (1704-1757), who was the father of Capt. John 5, the Refugee, below.

Jacob 3 had sons: Epenetus 4 (1704-1757); Col. Platt 4 (1711-1780) a drill-master in the Revolutionary War, was offered the Colonelcy of the 1st (or West) Regt. of Suffolk Co., but declined (G. 1); Jacob 4 (1714-1741); Jesse 4 (1716-1789); Israel 4 (1719-1777). Epenetus 4 had Capt. Elkanah 5 (1737-1787); who had Elkanah 6 (1773-1842), who m. Rebecca, dau. of Shubal Smith, a Tory.

Cornelius 3 had Thomas 4, also of Cold Spring; and a grandson, Richard 5, b. in 1726, d. July 24, 1787, aged 61. He m., Feb. 20, 1749-50, Rebecca Titus, who d. Jan. 22, 1793, aged 62. (Huntington Ch. Rec. and Tombstones) Richard 5 had: Richard 6; and Capt. Titus 6, the Refugees, below; also Capt. Enoch 6. The latter, during the War of 1812, built the Privateer, "Arrow," 20 guns and 120 men. In 1814, she was given a commission by the United States. She sailed from the Port of New York in Sept. of that year; but neither vessel, Captain, nor crew ever returned. Stephen B. 7, son of Richard 6, was an officer. Capt. Enoch left a wife and three children. ("Historic Huntington")

CONKLING ABRAHAM 4 (William 3, Cornelius 2, Ananias 1; brother of Jacob, Jr., below, and William, below)—From East Hampton. He served in Weissenfels' Levies. (G. 57) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 52) He was b. in 1726; m. in 1750; d. in 1781 (East Hampton Ch. Rec.) He was not a land owner, and he held no Town Office. (Mr. Charles R. Dayton)

CONKLING ALEXANDER ( )—From Huntington to Conn. (Henry C. Platt's "Huntington Address"—1876) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29)

CONKLING ANANIAS 5 (Joseph, One, 4, Ananias 3, Jeremiah 2, Ananias 1; brother of Capt. Edward, below, and Capt. Joseph, below)—From Sag



Harbor, in East Hampton, to New London, with his brothers. He may have removed to Colchester. He had returned to East Hampton by 1790. (Mr. H. B. Alexander) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 52) He was bapt. July 24, 1737; m., about 1763, his cousin Aise, dau. of Daniel Leek. In 1796, he removed to Tioga Point (now Athens) Pa., where he d. in 1811. His children were: Jonathan 6; and Hannah 6. Jonathan 6 lived at Athens, Pa.; and had sons, Julius 7 and Stratton 7 who were living at Athens about 1840. Hannah 6, b. at Sag Harbor, Oct. 7, 1764; m. in 1786, Julius Tozer, and had numerous descendants by the names of Tozer, Alexander and Pierce. Julius Tozer served in the War, and was living at Groton, Conn., in 1790—as appears by the Federal Census of that year. His dau., Hannah 7, m. Hugh Alexander; and their son, Julius Tozer Alexander 8, was the father of H. B. Alexander 9, of Geneva, Ill. (Mr. H. B. Alexander)

Another Ananias, son of another Joseph, lived in Southold. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.); another, in Huntington, who signed the Association (H. 29); and an Ananias, Jr., from some place in Suffolk Co., also signed. (H. 10)

*Ananias Conkling*

CONKLING BENJAMIN 5, CAPT. (Thomas 4, John 3, Capt. John 2, John 1)—From Shelter Island to Lyme. Between Sept. 10 and Oct. 1, 1776, he was brought over his own effects. (C. 19) As Capt. of a ship (Page 239), he was actively engaged in transporting the families and effects of the Refugees, as follows: Sept. 6, 1776, to Guilford, Jonathan Conkling, Robert Hempstead, Thomas Hempstead and Stephen Bayley (C. 18); Sept., 1776, to Killingworth, Augustus Peck (C. 121); Sept. 10 to Oct. 1, 1776, to Lyme, Thomas Moore, Joshua Terry, John Goldsmith, Benjamin Case, Thomas Youngs and Sylvester Lester (C. 19); Sept. 1 to Oct. 31, 1776, to Killingworth, Augustus Peck, Benjamin Bayley, Jonathan Bayley, Gamaliel Bayley, Jacob Conkling and Joseph Peck (C. 20); Oct., 1776, to Guilford, Stephen Bayley (C. 12); Nov., 1776, to Killingworth, Selah Reeve (C. 130); Nov., 1776, Alsop Pain (C. 118); Feb., 1777, John Pain. (C. 171) In 1777, he received for the claim of Israel Youngs. (C. 160) On June 19, 1778, he requested the Auditors to pay his claim to James Wells; which was done, Jan. 6, 1779. (C. 185) Beside this commercial service, he commanded a Privateer. (Page 218. Also G. 87) On June 12, 1777, from Saybrook, he asked leave to go to L. I. for provisions. (A. 43) On Feb. 12, 1778, having been plundered by Lt. Jacob White and Samuel Combs, he petitioned for relief; which was granted. (E. 4-9) On Apr. 6, 1781, he was permitted to carry grain from Windsor to Lyme for the use of the Refugees. (F. 35) He may have signed the Association, in 1775, from Brookhaven. (H. 20)

He was b. in 1744; not m.; d. Feb. 21, 1826. He was universally respected. (Mallmann's "Shelter Island," pp. 107, 108, 300)

A Benjamin, from Brookhaven, appears in the Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 51) Another Benjamin, from Southold, appears in the Census: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 55) He may have been Benjamin 4 (Joseph 3, 2, John 1) who was under age, in 1739. (Moore's "Index," p. 71) There is nothing to show that he was a Refugee. He may have m. Sarah———.

*Benjamin Conkling*

The baptisms of his children are in the Mattituck Ch. Rec. Still another Benjamin, not a Refugee, was from Huntington. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29) He m. Keziah———. (B. 25)

CONKLING BENJAMIN 5 (Cineus 4, Lewis 3, Jeremiah 2, Ananias 1; brother of Jonathan, Jr., below, Joseph, Two, below, and Lt. Nathaniel, below—see the latter for explanation)—From East Hampton. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28) He was known as "Benjamin, the Soldier." He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 31); and perhaps in the 3d Orange. (G. 79)

He was b. in 1757; m. Esther Hand. His children were; Cineus 6; Alfred 6, below; Nathaniel 6; Betsy 6; and Phebe 6. Judge Alfred 6, b. Oct. 12, 1789; m. Eliza Cockburn; d. Feb. 5, 1874. One of Judge Alfred's children was Hon. Roscoe 7, U. S. Senator from N. Y.

CONKLING CORNELIUS 6 CAPT. (Capt. John 5, below, Capt. John 4, John 3, Timothy 2, John 1)—From Huntington to Conn. (Hon. Henry C. Platt's "Huntington Address"—1876) On Jan. 7, 1780, he petitioned the Conn. Gen'l Ass'y for relief from the poll tax. He was at Norwalk, Apr. 27, 1780. (E. 32) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29) In Oct., 1780, he was taken Prisoner. (Page 120. Also F. 124)

He was one of the "Sons of Liberty." (Leakes "Life of John Lamb," P. 4) He was b. about 1727; m. Jan. 7, 1747-8, Elizabeth Rogers. (Huntington Ch. Rec.) He d. Sept.

*Cornelius Conkling*  
11, 1791, aged 64; his wife d. Dec. 14, 1823. Both are buried at Huntington. (Tombstones)

CONKLING DANIEL 5, ENS. (Henry 4, Ananias 3, Benjamin 2, Ananias 1; brother of Lt. Edward, below)—From East Hampton to Stonington. On Sept. 12 and Oct. 29, 1776, his effects were brought over by Capts. Eber Waterous and Hubbard Latham. (C. 21) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10, 12, 28) He served as Ens. in Col. Mulford's Regt. (G. 2); as Corp. in the 4th Line (G. 47); and as private in the 2d and 4th of the Line. (G. 44, 48) He may have served in the 1st Orange. (G. 72) The N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec. (27. 152 et seq.) states that he served in the 1st Line, and in Weissenfels' Levies; but the Official Records do not confirm the statement.

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 3; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 3. (A. 52) He was b. Apr. 24, 1737; m. (1) Abigail Parsons, (2) Hannah Hutchinson; d., at Rensselaerville, N. Y., Sept. 25, 1816. His children were: Daniel 6, b. July 19, 1763; Josiah 6, b. in 1770; Mary 6, m. Daniel Dayton; Henry 6; Abigail 6; Samuel 6, b. Sept. 5, 1789, d. Nov. 10, 1818; John T. 6, b. Apr. 2, 1792; and Clarissa 6, b. June 14, 1795, m. Thomas Lloyd, d. Dec. 9, 1821. (N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec., 27. 157)

An older Daniel, of Southold—Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 2; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 4; under 16, 2. (A. 55) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10, 12) Still another Daniel, m. June 22, 1783, Gloriana Foster. (Smithtown Ch. Rec.) He may have been the one who loaned money to the State of N. Y. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n—Spt.," p. 195)

*Daniel Conkling*  
CONKLING DAVID, DR. (Perhaps David 5, 4, 3, Jeremiah 2, Ananias 1)—From Southold to Guilford and Middletown. In Sept. and Oct., 1776, with three passengers and his effects, he was brought to Guilford by Capt. David Landon (C. 164); and, probably in the same year, he went to Middletown. (C. 22) On June 12, 1777, from Saybrook, he asked leave to go to L. I. for provisions. (A. 43) On Dec. 2, 1778, he was permitted to return to L. I. with his family, furniture and a horse. (D. 21) Evidently he did not go at that time; for, in 1779, he petitioned for leave to go to L. I. for provisions (B. 3); and, on Sept. 13, 1782, a permit for him to return from Guilford was reconsidered. (F. 57) He was in the Hospital service. (Pages 179, 180. Also "N. Y. in the Rev'n—Spt.," p. 44) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 12)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 55) If the line, given above, is correct, he was b. in 1721; m. (1) Sept. 20, 1772, Lydia Moore (who d. July 30, 1806), (2) Nov. 3, 1806, Susey Baly. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.) He was in the Aquebogue Rec. after the Revolution. (Rev. Charles E. Craven)

*David Conkling*  
A David, of L. I., m. May 17, 1775, Parnell Perkins, of Norwich, Conn. (Lyme, Conn., Ch. Rec.)

CONKLING DAVID 5 (Thomas 4, Timothy 3, 2; John 1; brother of Thomas, below)—From Huntington. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29)

On Aug. 8, 1777, he was taken Prisoner and confined in the Provost, in N. Y. City, for holding correspondence with the Rebels; and, on Feb. 6, 1778, he was still a Prisoner there. (Clinton Pap., 2. 723) In 1780-1 he was in the Illicit Trade. (E. 192. Also Clinton Pap., 7. 77) His house is now the home of the Huntington Historical Society.

He was b. Aug. 24, 1743-5; m. Sybel Wheeler (1744-1788); d. Dec. 3, 1787. His children were: Almeda 6, below; Phebe 6, b. July 10, 1770; David 6, b. Apr. 12, 1772, d. Jan. 10, 1858; Keturah 6, b. Aug. 7, 1774, m. Simon Losee Jarvis (Jarvis Gen.); Ruth 6, b. Sept. 3, 1776, m. Dec. 28, 1791, Thomas Scudder (Scudder Gen.), d. Dec. 22, 1864; Daniel 6, b. Oct. 11, 1778; Philetus 6, b. June 12, 1781; Ansel, or Azel 6, b. Oct. 27, 1783, lived in N. Y.; and Thomas 6, lived at Ronkonkoma Lake. Almeda 6, b. May 3, 1768; m. Sept. 26, 1787, Abel Brush; d. Feb. 29, 1852. Sybel 7 Brush (1791-1877) m. July 23, 1807, Ananias White. Henrietta 8 White (1824-1899) m. in 1843, John B. Weeks. Susan Emma 9 Weeks m. Oct. 25, 1865, Philip Pearsall, and had a dau., Nettie E. (Family Bible of David 5. Also Miss Nettie E. Pearsall)



DAVID CONKLIN—HOME OF THE HUNTINGTON HISTORICAL SOCIETY—HUNTINGTON, L. I.

(Photographed by Mr. Alfred Sammis specially for this work)

A David, of Shelter Island—Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 47) A David served in the 3d Line (G. 46); and perhaps in the 2d Orange. (G. 73)

CONKLING EBENEZER ( )—From Huntington to Conn. (Hon Henry C. Platt's "Huntington Address"—1876) He was in the Privateer service ("N. Y. in the Rev'n—Spt.," p. 269); and one of the crew of the armed sloop "Montgomery," in 1776. (Jour. Prov'l Cong. June 28, 1776) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29)

Another Ebenezer, of East Hampton, signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 28); and still another, served in the 2d Westchester. (G. 78)

CONKLING EDWARD 5, CAPT. (Joseph, One, 4, below, Ananias 3, Jeremiah 2, Ananias 1; brother of Ananias, above, and Capt. Joseph, below)—From Sag Harbor, in East Hampton, to Groton. In Sept., 1776, his goods, with those of his brother, Capt. Joseph, were brought over by Capt. Jeremiah Haley. (C. 23) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28) He commanded the sloop "Beaver," in 1779. (Hedges "East Hampton." Also Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 80) He was Capt. of the Privateer "Eagle;" and, in 1779, he lost his life in the service. (Page 218. Also G. 87. Also Caulkins' "New London," p. 542) A Lt. Edward served in the 3d Line. (G. 45)



Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 2. (A. 52) He was bapt. Sept. 29, 1745. (East Hampton Ch. Rec.)

CONKLING EDWARD 5, LT. (Henry 4, Ananias 3, Benjamin 2, Ananias 1; brother of Ens. Daniel, above)—From Sag Harbor Point, in East Hampton. (Hon. Henry P. Hedges) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10) He served in Col. Mulford's Regt. (G. 2); and in the 4th Line, perhaps as a private, also. (G. 47, 48) About Nov. 14, 1777, he resigned from the 4th Line. (Clinton Pap., 2. 519) It is probable that he was in the service at Sag Harbor, in 1776.

An Edward appears in the Census of 1776 for Southampton, E. Dist.: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 3; under 16, 3. (A. 54) He was b. in 1732. (East Hampton Ch. or Town Rec.)

CONKLING ELISHA 5. (Elisha 4, Cornelius 3, Jeremiah 2, Ananias 1; brother of Serjt. Jeremiah, below)—From East Hampton. He was a Refugee. (Hon. Henry P. Hedges) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 2. (A. 52)

CONKLING JACOB, ENS. ( )—From Huntington. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29) On Jan. 12, 1776, he was elected Ens. in Col. Floyd's Regt. (G. 1) He also served in the 4th Line. (G. 48) He was probably the one who had a warrant to recruit for the 1st Suffolk Co. Company, in the 3d Line. (G. 45) He may have been the private in Capt. Nathaniel Platt's Co., in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 32)

Privates of this name served as follows: Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7); 3d Line (G. 46); Weissenfels' Levies (G. 57); 4th Westchester (G. 80); and possibly in Conn. (G. 87) These Records of service may belong, in whole or in part, to Ens. Jacob, Jacob, below, or Jacob, Jr., below; and they may not belong to any of the three. There was a Capt. Jacob in the 4th Orange. (G. 75)

CONKLING JACOB ( )—From Southold to Stonington and Killingworth. He was probably from Hashamomock. (Rev. Charles E. Craven) In Sept., 1776, with 10 in his family, he was brought to Stonington, probably, by Capt. Eliphalet Budington. (C. 204) Between Sept. 1 and Oct. 31, 1776, his effects were brought to Killingworth by Capt. Benjamin Conkling. (C. 20) In Oct., 1776, he borrowed a boat of Capt. John Wilcox and moved some of the Refugees to Conn. (C. 157) He signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 10, 12) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 31)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 5. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 55) A Jacob, m. in Jan., 1774, Mary Soper. (Smith-town Ch. Rec.)

CONKLING JACOB, JR., 4. (William 3, Cornelius 2, Ananias 1; brother of Abraham, above, and William, below)—From East Hampton to Saybrook. In Sept. and Oct., 1776, with 10 passengers and his effects, he was brought over by Capts. Nathan Johnson, J———Salisbury, Isaac Schellinger, and John Vail. (C. 24) in the same months, with nine in his family, he was moved up the Conn. River by Capt. John Vail. (C. 177) On June 12, 1777, from Saybrook, he petitioned for leave to go to L. I for provisions. (A. 43) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 2; under 16, 5. Females—above 16, 2. (A. 52) He was b. in 1734. Dates of m. and d. not given. His children were b. from 1759 to 1775. (East Hampton Ch. Rec.)

CONKLING JEREMIAH 5, SERJT. (Elisha 4, Cornelius 3, Jeremiah 2, Ananias 1; brother of Elisha, above)—From East Hampton to Stonington and Chester. In Sept., 1776, his effects were moved to Stonington by Capts. John Miner 2d and David Sayre. (C. 103, 138) In the same month, one person and goods, he was moved to Chester by Capt. Elijah Mason. (C. 98) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28) He served in Col. Smith's Regt., both as private and Serjt. (G. 7, 31); and in the 3d Westchester. (G. 79)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 52) He was b. in 1722. The dates of m. and d. not given. (East Hampton Ch. Rec.) He was probably the Jeremiah, Sr., of East Hampton, who went to Dutchess Co., N. Y., with his son,

Jeremiah, Jr., in 1781 or 1782; and d. in 1784. (Hunting's "Hist. Little Nine Partners," p. 324)

A Jeremiah, of similar age, in the Census of Smithtown: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16 years, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 1. (A. 48)

CONKLING JOHN 5, CAPT. (Capt. John 4, John 3, Timothy 2, John 1; father of Capt. Cornelius, above)—From Huntington. On Jan. 7, 1780, he petitioned the Gen. Ass'y of Conn. for relief from the poll tax. (E. 32) On April 18, 1780, he was allowed to go to L. I., and to bring back leather and cloth belonging to John Sloss Hobart. (E. 42, 43) On June 13, 1780, he had a pass to cross L. I. Sound in the Illicit Trade. (Page 212. Also F. 117) He was Capt. of a ship. (Page 239. Also references, above) In Oct., 1780, he was taken Prisoner. (Page 120. Also F. 124) On land, he may have been a private in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 34) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29)

Capt. John 4, d. Sept. 14, 1757, aged 53. His dau., Mary 5, sister of Capt. John 5, the Refugee, m. Mar. 16, 1751-2, Thomas, the Refugee, below. (Rear Adm'l E. S. Prime) In "N. Y. Wills" (Liber 20) is this record: "John Conkling of Huntington, wife Mary, sons Cornelius, Joseph and John, daughter Elizabeth wife of Samuel Conkling, daughter Hannah wife of Solomon Ketcham, daughter Mary wife of Thomas Conkling; daughters Ruth, Lavinia and Sarah. Dated 17 Aug. 1757: proved Sept. 1757."

*John Conkling*

CONKLING JOHN 5 (John 4, 3, Capt. John 2, John 1)—From Southold to New London. On Jan. 15, 1777, with his family and goods, he was moved over by Capt. Richard Spink. (C. 178) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10, 12) Another John, from Brookhaven, also signed. (H. 20) The name appears in the 2d, 3d and 5th of the Line (G. 44, 46, 49); Additional Corps and Artificers of the Line (G. 54, 67); Col. Drake's Provisional Regt. (G. 10); Harper's, Weissenfels', Malcom's and Pawling's Levies (G. 56, 57, 58, 61); the 2d, 3d, 6th and 7th Dutchess (G. 64, 65, 68, 69); the 1st and 2d Orange (G. 72, 73); and the 3d Westchester. (G. 79) John of the 5th Line was taken Prisoner at Ft. Montgomery in Oct., 1777. ("Archives of the State of N. Y.—The Rev'n," p. 223) One was a Serjt. in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 37)

The Census of 1776 showed two of the name in Southold. The first: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16 years, 1. Females—above 16, 4. The second: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 3; under 16, 3. (A. 55) If the line given above is not correct, the difficulty of identifying John, the Refugee from Southold, is not solved by a study of the Mattituck Ch. Rec.—for we find therein Johns: m. to Desire \_\_\_\_\_; to Elizabeth \_\_\_\_\_; to Sarah Hubbard; and to Hannah Petty; also the baptisms of several children. The Smithtown Ch. Rec. also shows Johns: m. to Martha Smith; and to Ruth Barto.

CONKLING JONATHAN ( )—From Southold to Guilford. After Sept. 5, 1776, with four passengers and effects, he was brought over by Capt. Benjamin Conkling. (C. 18) In Sept. and Oct. 1776, with two passengers, he was brought over by Capt. David Landon. (C. 164) In 1779, he petitioned for leave to purchase bread in N. Y. (B. 3) In April, 1780, he petitioned for leave to return with his family and his effects; which was granted. (E. 34-36) In May, 1780, he was permitted to take some stock with him. (E. 60, 61)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16 years, 2. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 1. (A. 55)

There is a mystery about this Jonathan, who was over 50 years of age in 1776. He does not appear in the N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec. (27. 152 et seq.) Nor does Moore ("Index") mention him. It is not probable that he was the father of Jonathan, Jr., below.

*Jonathan Conkling*

CONKLING JONATHAN Jr., 5 (Cineus 4, Lewis 3, Jeremiah 2, Ananias 1; brother of Benjamin, above, Joseph, Two, below, and Lt. Nathaniel,

below—see the latter for explanation)—From Southold to Saybrook and Chester. In Sept., 1776, his effects were brought to Saybrook by Capt. Zebulon Stow (C. 144); and, same month, with eight passengers to Saybrook, West Parish (now Westbrook), by Capts. James Wiggins and James Harris. (C. 26) On Sept. 13, and Oct. 8-12, 1776, his effects, with those of Joseph, Two, below, were brought to Saybrook and Chester by Capts. Samuel Sanford and Joseph Hallock. (C. 27) On Mar. 28, 1780, he was allowed to go to L. I. for his effects, being recommended by the Authorities of Middletown. (D. 47) On May 16, 1780, he petitioned for leave to return to L. I. with his family, furniture and stock. In the petition he mentioned that his father had returned to L. I. "last Spring;" but he did not give the name of his father. He was recommended by the Authorities of Saybrook; and the petition was granted. (E. 62, 63) He signed the Association in 1775. (H. 10, 12)

Evidently, he was the younger of the Jonathans; and possibly the one (b. about 1754) who served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 38) He also served in the 3d Line (G. 46); in Col. Drake's Provisional Regt. (G. 10); and possibly in the 3d and 4th Westchester. (G. 79, 80)

*Jonathan Conkling*

The Census of 1776 gave a Jonathan, of Southampton, E. Dist.: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 3. (A. 54) Another Jonathan, b. at Essex, Conn., in 1742; m. Jan. 25, 1780, Elizabeth Conkling (Mattituck Ch. Rec.); d. at Southold, Mar. 12, 1832. She was b. about 1760; d. at Southold, about 1830. ("L. I. Traveler"—No. 2256) Still another Jonathan, b. Sept. 29, 1743; m. Parnel Booth (1752-1799); d. May 22, 1815. His children were: Parnel, b. Feb. 16, 1772; Samuel, b. Sept. 1, 1776; Hester, b. March 7, 1779; William, b. Feb. 18, 1783; Polly, b. April 17, 1785; Repsey, b. April 9, 1787; Charity, b. Dec. 10, 1789; Bradley, b. Dec. 12, 1791; Fanny, b. April 1, 1796. (Same ref., No. 2510)

Moore ("Index,") gives only Jonathan 5, of Southold, b. in 1728—(Henry 4, John 3, Capt. John 2, John 1). He was probably too old to have been Jonathan, Jr. The indications are that Jonathan, Jr., was: Jonathan, b. in 1743, m. Parnel Booth; or, as is most probable, Jonathan, of Col. Smith's Regt., b. in 1754—which seems to confirm his line from Cineus 4.

A Jonathan, m. Deborah Titus, Wid. of Jesse Platt. (See Platt and Titus)

CONKLING JOSEPH 5, CAPT. (Joseph, One, 4, below, Ananias 3, Jeremiah 2, Ananias 1; brother of Ananias, above, and Capt. Edward, above) —From Sag Harbor, in East Hampton, to Stonington and Groton. In Sept., 1776, his effects were brought over by Capt. David Sayre (C. 138); and, same month, his effects, and those of his brother, Capt. Edward, were brought over by Capt. Jeremiah Haley. (C. 23) In Nov., 1776, with his family and freight, he was brought over by Capts. Jeremiah Haley and William Warner. (C. 25) He had returned to East Hampton by 1790 (Mr. H. B. Alexander); and he owned property at Sag Harbor, in 1800. (Hon. Henry P. Hedges) Like his brother, Capt. Edward, he was active as a Privateersman. He commanded the "Whim," the "Revenge" and the "Venus;" and he was bondsman for the "Jay" and the "Game Cock." (Pages 216, 217, 218, 239. Also G. 87)

He was bapt. May 6, 1739. (East Hampton Ch. Rec.) He was living in 1799. (H. B. A.)

CONKLING JOSEPH (ONE) 4 (Ananias 3, Jeremiah 2, Ananias 1; father of Ananias, above, Capt. Edward, above, and Capt. Joseph, above) From Sag Harbor, in East Hampton, to Stonington. He was from Sag Harbor Point. (Hon. Henry P. Hedges) He returned to Sag Harbor and d. there. (Mr. H. B. Alexander) He was a large land-owner at Sag Harbor; and, in 1775, conveyed 12 acres to his son Edward, mariner. (East Hampton Town Rec.) He may have signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10, 12)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 4. (A. 52) He was bapt. Nov. 13, 1709; m., Jan. 14, 1730-1, Esther Jones; d. Feb. 13, 1792. (East Hampton Ch. Rec. Also H. B. A.)

*Joseph Conkling*



CONKLING JOSEPH (TWO) 5 (Cineus 4, Lewis 3, Jeremiah 2, Ananias 1; brother of Benjamin, above, Jonathan, Jr., above, and Lt. Nathaniel, below—see the latter for explanation)—From Southold to Saybrook, Sept. 13, and Oct. 8 and 12, 1776, by Capts. Samuel Sanford and Joseph Hallock. He came over with his brother, Jonathan Jr., above. It was stated that Joseph remained at Saybrook with his family. (C. 27) He may have signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10, 12) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 37)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1. Females—above 16, 5; under 16, 1. (A. 55)

A Joseph, in Aquebogue, had Ananias, bapt. in 1755; Joseph and Mary had Joseph, bapt. in 1758; John and Elizabeth had Joseph, bapt. in 1759; Benjamin and Bethiah had Joseph, bapt. in 1774. (Rev. Charles E. Craven) A Joseph, of St. George's Manor, over 50 years old, had no family. (A. 50) He probably signed the Association in 1775. (H. 20) A Joseph, from Huntington, also signed. (H. 29)

Men of this name served as follows: Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 33); 2d Line, as private and Corp. (G. 44); 3d Line (G. 46); Malcom's Levies (G. 58); 1st Orange, as private, Lt. and Capt. (G. 72); 2d Orange (G. 73); 4th Orange, as Ens. (G. 75); 1st Westchester. (G. 77) In the Pay Roll of Capt. Daniel Roe's Co. there is a Joseph Lonkling, which may have been intended for Conkling. (G. 48)

CONKLING NATHANIEL 5, LT. (Cineus 4, Lewis 3, Jeremiah 2, Ananias 1; brother of Benjamin, above, Jonathan, Jr., above, and Joseph, Two, above) —From Southold to Guilford. in Sept., 1776, by Capt. Thomas Leete. (C. 94) On June 12, 1777, from Saybrook, he asked leave to go to L. I. for provisions. (A. 43) He may have signed the Association, from Brookhaven, in 1775. (H. 20) He served as a private and a Lt. in the 4th Line. (G. 46) He is called Capt. in the Family Rec. (Mrs. Ellen C. Beckwith)

He was b. about 1757; m. ————Jemima (1765-1833), dau. of Christian Higgins (see Higgins); d. Mar. 23, 1817, aged 60. (Tombstones at Lyme, Conn.) He removed from Guilford to Hartford; and thence to Lyme, where he d. His children were: William Higgins 6, below; James 6; Libbie 6; Elizabeth H. 6, below; Capt. Nathaniel R. 6, below; Benjamin 6, below; Gordon Bailey 6, b. about 1803, d. in 1831; John A. 6; Joseph Henry 6, below; Dolly 6; Edmund F. 6; and Mary Anne 6. (Higgins Family Bible)

William Higgins 6, b. at Hartford, Conn., in 1788; m. Eliza Gardner; d. in 1867. He was a ship-master; removed to Baltimore, Md., and was owner of several ships in the foreign trade. His son, William Higgins, Jr., 7, has been President of the Savings Bank of Baltimore for many years. Capt. Nathaniel R. 6, b. about 1794; m. ———— Miner, of Lyme; d. in 1888. His dau., Mrs. Ellen C. Beckwith, now (1912) lives at Lyme, Conn. Benjamin 6, m. ———— Bailey; lived at Middletown, Conn.; and had no children. Joseph Henry 6, b. about 1801; m. ———— Avery, of Stonington; d. in 1878. His daughters, Harriet 7 and Jane 7 now live in the old homestead, at Lyme. Elizabeth (Betsy) 6, m. Edward H. Sumner, of Middletown, Conn.; where her dau. Mrs. Robert A. Pease, now lives. (Higgins Family Bible. Also Mrs. Ellen C. Beckwith and Mr. William Higgins Conkling)

Recent information enables us to clear up these mysteries: (1) Cineus 4 had Isaac 5, Benjamin 5 (the Refugee) "and possibly others" —as stated in the N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec.; (2) the absence, in the Rec., of the names and lineages of Jonathan, Jr., Joseph, Two, and Lt. Nathaniel—all of whom were Refugees; (3) the incomplete state of the Family Records relating to these three Refugees.

I have always understood there were four brothers who came from England and settled at Conklingville, L. I.; from which place they were driven by the English in 1776, or thereabouts.

\* \* \* My father William Higgins 6 had five uncles [brothers of Lt. Nathaniel 5] in the Revolutionary war; one of whom was a Col., who equipped a Regiment at his own expense. (Mr. William Higgins 7 Conkling)

Two Conkling brothers, known to have been from L. I., settled in Lyme, Conn., in the latter part of the 18th Century, where their descendants may still be found. One m. a Miner, of Stonington; the other, an Avery, of Groton. (Mrs. Ellen E. Salisbury)

Hon. Roscoe Conkling was my cousin. (W. H. C., as above)

The latter statement is important. It identifies Lt. Nathaniel 5 as son of Cineus 4, and brother of Benjamin 5. From Lyme, we learn that Joseph,

Two, was a brother of Lt. Nathaniel; and as he came over with Jonathan, Jr. (C. 27) he was evidently his brother. Hence we have the sons of Cineus 4: Benjamin 5, Jonathan, Jr., 5, Joseph, Two, 5 and Israel 5 (who had a Rev'y War record, although not a Refugee)—four of the "five uncles," brothers of Lt. Nathaniel 5.

As Benjamin m. a Hand, and Lt. Nathaniel m. a Higgins, Mrs. Salisbury's notes relative to marriages, may refer to Jonathan, Jr., or Joseph, Two.

CONKLING NATHANIEL, SERJT. ( )—From Southold. He served in Col. Smith's Regt., as private and as Serjt. (G. 7, 20, 37) He probably served on L. I before he went to Orange Co., N. Y. (Miss Antoinette Elmer)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 4. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 1. (A. 55) He was b. about 1740. (G. 37) He m. Martha \_\_\_\_\_ . His children were bapt. as follows: Mary, Nathaniel and Samuel, May 12, 1765; Eneas, May 3, 1767; Joshua, Oct. 7, 1770; Elizabeth, Dec. 18, 1772. His son, Nathaniel, Jr., m. Elizabeth Garner, Apr 26, 1784. She d. May 13, 1786. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.)

Another Nathaniel probably a son of Col. Platt, of Huntington, m. Phebe 4 (Nathaniel 3, Richard 2, Richard 1—Bull) Smith. (Thompson's "Long Island," 2. 454. See also Smith)

CONKLING PETER ( )—It is claimed, by his descendants, that he removed from L. I. to what is now Washingtonville, Orange Co., N. Y. They state that Peter was in the Rev'y War, although the Official Records do not show any service; also that he had a wife and sons, Frank, William and Ananias. (Mrs. Ananias Conklin, Bridgeport, Conn.)

CONKLING RICHARD 6 (Richard 5, Thomas 4, Cornelius 3, Timothy 2, John 1; brother of Capt. Titus, below)—From Huntington. He was a seaman in the Privateer service. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n," p. 269) As Richard, Jr., he signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29)

He was among those who took refuge from the British in New England. He skirmished with the British at the time they took Danvers and was wounded in the hand. He was a Prisoner in the British Fleet, and as such was confined in the Barbadoes jail. At one time he was a Prisoner on the Admiral's ship in N. Y. Harbor; he escaped and made his way to his home at Cold Spring Harbor. His return was reported and the British attacked the house, firing through the barred door, where he stood until the rest of the family had escaped to a neighbor's. He then retreated through a swamp and the woods to the shore where his vessel lay. During the War of 1812 he captured a vessel loaded with grain and flour for the British. ("Historic Huntington")

He was b. about 1757; m. Mary Bernard; d. Aug. 11, 1818, aged 61. His Wid. d. Aug. 6, 1828, aged 66. (Huntington Ch. Rec. and Tombstones) He had sons: Stephen Bernard 6, who was lost at sea, on a Privateer, in the War of 1812; and Titus 6, whose son Titus 7 now lives at Huntington.

CONKLING SAMUEL 5, LT. (Samuel 4, David 3, Jeremiah 2, Ananias 1)—From Sag Harbor, in East Hampton, to Chester. In Sept., 1776, with three persons and goods, he was brought over by Capt. Elijah Mason. (C. 94) He served in Col. Mulford's Regt. (G. 2) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 3. (A. 52) He was b. in 1726; d. in 1802. He had several children. (East Hampton Ch. Rec.)

CONKLING SAMUEL (ONE), (Probably son of Lt. Samuel, above)—From East Hampton. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 31); in the 3d and 5th of the Line (G. 46, 49); in DuBois' and Pawling's Levies (G. 59, 61); and perhaps in the 7th Dutchess. (G. 69) One of the name was a Prisoner. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n-Spt.," p. 41)

He was b. in 1754 (G. 31); d. in 1828. (East Hampton Ch. Rec.)

CONKLING SAMUEL (TWO)—From Huntington. He was a son of Philip who was bapt. May 13, 1739; m., Jan. 8, 1761, Mary Bennett, who was bapt. June 23, 1739. (Rear Adm'l E. S. Prime)

He was an outspoken Rebel. The British tried to take his team away from him, but he resisted so energetically, with his stout axe, that they were glad to desist. He knocked a British officer down with his fist. The soldiers put chase for him. He ran to his house, through the hall way, and out the back door, just as his pursuers came in the front. He escaped across the fields into the woods, and hid in a barn at Cold Spring. The British searched every house and barn in Cold Spring, and came in the barn, where he was secreted under a mow of hay,

without discovering him. The next night, he made his way through the fields to the brick yards at West Neck, where Richard Conkling then lived, and borrowing a row-boat there, he escaped under cover of night, to the Connecticut shore, where he remained, doing good service in the Patriot cause, to the end of the Revolution. (Hon. Henry C. Platt's "Huntington Address"—1876)

He was probably bapt. Jan. 4, 1761; m. Nov. 18, 1785, Martha Smith. (Huntington Ch. Rec.) She was b. about 1769; d. Aug. 18, 1822, aged 53. (Tombstone at Huntington) He was b. Oct. 5, 1763; m., Nov. 18, 1786, Martha Smith. His children were: Clarissa; Strong, bapt. April 5, 1811; Azreal (?); Strong, m. Mary Davis, date not known, and had issue—DeWitt C. now living in Huntington, and Isabel or Isobell. (Rear Adm'l E. S. Prime) Another Samuel, from Brookhaven, signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 26) Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16 years, 1. Females—above 16, 1. (A. 51)

CONKLING SELAH (Perhaps a son of Thomas of Huntington, below)—From Huntington to Conn. (Hon. Henry C. Platt's "Huntington Address"—1876) On Jan. 7, 1780, he petitioned the Gen. Ass'y of Conn. for relief from the poll tax. (E. 32) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29) He served in the 3d line (G. 46); and in Capt. Daniel Roe's Co. (G. 48)

*Selah Conkling*

He d. Sept. 15, 1797, aged 45. (Tombstone at Huntington)

CONKLING SHADRACH 5 (Thomas 4, John 3, Capt. John 2, John 1; brother of Capt. Benjamin, above)—From Shelter Island. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 31) It is claimed that he was the Refugee; and that Conklin Shaddain [q. v.] was the wrong spelling for Shadrach Conkling. A comparison of the autographs makes it almost certain that they were not the same man. If they were the same, then it was Shadrach Conkling who, on Jan. 7, 1780, petitioned the Gen. Ass'y of Conn. for relief from the poll tax. (E. 32)

*Shadrach Conkling*

He was b. 1739-40; not m.; d. Jan. 23, 1827. (Mallmann's "Shelter Island," pp. 109, 300)

CONKLING SILVANUS, LT. ( )—He was probably from Southold; although he may have been from Brookhaven, or Huntington. He was at Fort Montgomery on Jan. 4, 1777. (A. 29) He was a Lt. in the 4th Line, and an Ens. in the 3d Line. (G. 45, 47, 48. Also Clinton Pap., 2, 519, 520; and 4. 5) He may have served as a private in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 29); in the 3d Line (G. 46); and in Conn. (G. 87) His service in Col. Smith's Regt. was from Bridge Hampton. (G. 29) The record in the 4th Line states that he d. Oct., or Dec., 7, 1778. ("Archives of the State of N. Y.—The Rev'n.," 1. 211) If he served in Conn., he d. Jan. 25, 1778. (G. 87) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10)

CONKLING THOMAS 6, MAJ. (Thomas 5, Henry 4, John 3, Capt. John 2, John 1)—From Aquebogue, in Southold. On Oct. 16, 1776, Col. Henry B. Livingston wrote, from Saybrook, that Maj. Thomas Conkling, and others, had been thought to be disaffected; but profess themselves to be friendly. (A. 18. See also Pages 118, 119) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 20) His title probably came from the Colonial service.

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16 years, 1. Females—above 16, 3; under 16, 1. (A. 55) This, however, may relate to Thomas 5.

He was b. —; m., Aug. 10, 1786, Hannah Demmon; d. Nov. 12, 1789. It is stated that his wife, Hannah, d. Dec. 6, 1785. This might have been Anna Hallock who, on Oct. 16, 1777, m. Thomas Conkling, the title of Maj. being omitted. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.) His sons were: Thomas 7, bapt., in 1787, as Prince Thomas, and later known as Thomas P.; and Jonathan Dimon 7, bapt. in 1790, and later known as Dimon. (Rev. Charles E. Craven)

CONKLING THOMAS 5 (Thomas 4, Timothy 3, 2, John 1; brother of David, above)—From Huntington to Conn. (Hon. Henry C. Platt's "Huntington Address"—1876) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29) In 1780, with others, he was taken in a wood-boat on L. I Sound, and imprisoned at Hartford. It was stated that he would aid the American cause, if liberated.



(F. 120) He probably did aid the cause; for he had already served in Col. Smith's Regt., from Huntington (G. 7, 33, 38); and he had also served in Terry's Regt. (G. 8) Later, he served in the 3d Line (G. 46); probably in the 5th Line (G. 49); and perhaps in the 2d Orange. (G. 73) A Thomas was a pensioner in 1833, age 77. ("N. Y. Pension Roll," p. 428)

*Thomas Conkling*

He was b. about 1731; m. Mar. 16, 1752, Mary, dau. of Capt. John 3, Conkling above; d. Mar. 26, 1802. (Huntington Ch. Rec. and Tombstones)

A Thomas 4 (William 3, Cornelius 2, Ananias 1), b. in 1739. (East Hampton Ch. Rec.) A Thomas, appears in the Shelter Island Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16 years, 1. Females—above 16, 1. Also a Thomas, Jr.: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 4. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 49) A Thomas, of Shelter Island (brother of Capt. Benjamin, above) b. in 1733; m. in 1760, Phebe Glover; d. Feb. 4, 1783. (Mallmann's "Shelter Island," p. 300)

CONKLING TIMOTHY 6, LT. (Timothy 5, Thomas 4, Timothy 3, 2, John 1)—From Huntington. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 6, 34); and, perhaps, as a private in the 3d Line. (G. 46)

He was b. in 1754;— m. Mary, dau. of Isaac Platt, 3d; d. in 1831. His children were: Col. Isaac 7; Jesse 7; Elkanah 7; Timothy Titus 7; Sarah 7; Ruth 7; Emma 7; Keturah 7. Col. Isaac 7, m. Hannah, dau. of Solomon Ketcham (See Ketcham), and had: Jonas P. 8; Washington 8; Irene 8; Therina 8; Cornelia 8. Jesse 7, m. Phebe Wood, of N. Y. City, and had: Elbert 8; Ida 8 and Isaac 8 (twins); Nelson 8; Timothy 8; Jesse 8; Phebe 8; Mary 8; Kate 8; Richard L. 8. Elkanah 7, never married. Timothy Titus 7, m. Amelia Rhemp, and had: David Woodhull 8, and Mary Elizabeth 8, m. Joseph M. Hendrickson. Sarah 7, m. Richard Lewis. Ruth 7, m. George Sammis, of West Neck, and had Sammis children: Frederick G. 8; Stephen 8; Warren 8; Henrietta 8, m. Nathan B. Conklin. Emma 7, m. Obadiah Rogers, of Cold Spring, and had several sons and daughters. Keturah 7, m. Joseph Smith Roe, and had Roe children: Maria 8; Susan 8 and Eliza 8 (twins); James 8; Isaac Watts 8; Smith Roe 8; Susan 8, m. Smith Rowland, of Huntington. (Hon. Henry C. Platt's "Huntington Address"—1876. Also Todd Gen. by Capt. Richard H. Greene)

CONKLING TITUS 6. CAPT. (Richard 5, Thomas 4, Cornelius 3, Timothy 2, John 1; brother of Richard, above)—From Huntington. In Feb., 1779, as a Refugee, he petitioned both branches of the N. Y. Legislature asking relief from the Comm'rs of Sequestration. (B. 2) He was Capt. of the Privateer "Refugee." (Page 218. Also "N. Y. in the Rev'n-Spt.," p. 98) He probably engaged in the Privateer service as a seaman, also. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n," p. 269) He was b. in 1757; m. Jemima ———; d. in 1818, in N. Y. City. He had no children. His wife had the use of the property until her death. They were buried in the Old Dutch Church in Brooklyn, N. Y.; and, afterward, their bodies were removed to Greenwood when the Church was torn down. After his death, his nephew, Titus 7, son of Richard 6, above, was his principal heir. (Rear Adm'l E. S. Prime)

CONKLING WILLIAM 4 (William 3, Cornelius 2, Ananias 1; brother of Abraham, above, and Jacob, Jr., above; father of William, Jr., below)—From Sag Harbor, in East Hampton, to Chester. In Sept., 1776, one person and goods, he was brought over by Capt. Elijah Mason. (C. 98) Soon afterward, with five in the family and his goods, he was taken up the Conn. River by Capt. John Vail. (C. 177) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28) He may have served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 2. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 52) He was b. in 1719; had several children; probably d. in 1783. (East Hampton Ch. Rec.)

CONKLING WILLIAM, JR. 5 (Son of William, above)—From East Hampton. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 31); and in the 4th Line. (G. 48) One of the name served in the 2d Dutchess (G. 64); and in the 2d and 4th Orange. (G. 73, 75) On June 25, 1775, the Prov'l Cong. issued a

warrant to William Conkling as 2d Lt. (G. 1) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28)

He was b. in 1757; probably d. in 1843. (East Hampton Ch. Rec.) He was b. in 1756. (G. 31)

COOK—The emigrant from England, Isaac, m. Sarah Curtis, of Wallingford, Conn., and lived there until his death, in 1712. He left but one son. (Mr. William L. Cook) The son was probably Ellis 1, who came from Lynn, Mass., to Southampton, where he appears in the list of 1644. (Howell's "Southampton," pp. 212-214) Ellis 1, may have been either a brother or a son of Francis who came over in the "Mayflower." (Mr Addison M. Cook) Ellis 1 m. Martha, dau. of John 1 Cooper (See Cooper); d. in 1663. His children were: Mary 2; Martha 2; Elizabeth 2; Ellis 2, d. in 1706; Abiel 2, b. in 1663 (posthumous), whose descendants live at Northampton, Mass.; and John 2. The latter, b. about 1656; d. in 1719. His children were John 3; Martha 3, m. Joseph Fordham; Obadiah 3, b. in 1687, d. in 1733; Jonathan 3, b. in 1700, d. in 1756; and Elias 3. The latter, b. in 1690, had: Nathan 4; Mary 4; Mehitable 4, m. John Mitchell, in 1762 (see Mitchell); Abigail 4, m. Daniel Williams, both drowned Mar. 25, 1764; David 4, below. (A. M. C.) Elmira, probably dau. of Obadiah 3, m. Alanson Topping. (Hon. Henry P. Hedges) For other Cook descendants, see Haines and Hunting.

COOK DAVID 4 (Elias 3, John 2, Ellis 1; father of Jonathan, below)—From Bridge Hampton. He remained on his farm during the greater part of the War; but, having been deprived of his only horse, he enlisted in the 5th Line, May 3, 1780, and served until Dec. 6, following. (G. 49. Also A. M. C.) He may, also, have served in Weissenfels', or in Pawling's Levies. (G. 57, 61) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 11)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 2. (A. 54) He was b. in 1720; m., Dec. 14, 1742, Hannah, dau. of Elnathan Topping; d. Dec. 15, 1814. His children were: Mehitable 5, m. Nov. 30, 1769, David Haines (See Haines); Silas 5, b. in 1756, lost at sea; Sarah 5, m. Richard Williams; Jonathan 5, the Refugee, below; David 5, b. in 1752, removed to the "Genesee Country;" Theophilus 5, b. in 1761, m. Phebe, dau. of Capt. Daniel Hedges (See Hedges); d. in 1842; Samuel 5, b. in 1764, m. Elizabeth, dau. of Jeremiah, and sister of Simeon Halsey, d. in 1833; and Nathan Topping 5. The latter, b. in 1768; m. in 1792, Mary, dau. of Capt. David Howell (See Howell); d. in 1822. His children were: Mehitable 6, b. in 1793, d. in 1878; Richard Williams 6, b. in 1796, m. in 1822, Polly Pratt, d. in 1822; David Howell 6, b. in 1798, m. Ann L. Reynolds, d. in 1841; Phebe 6, b. in 1801, d. y.; Phebe 6, b. in 1806, m. Robert Post, d. in 1883; Lyman Beecher 6, b. in 1803, d. in 1883; Adeline Cecelia 6, b. in 1811, m. David P. Rose, d. in 1845; Orlando Henry 6, d. y.; Alanson 6, b. in 1808, m. (1) Caroline, (2) Frances M., both daughters of Elisha Halsey, d. in 1892. Son of Alanson 6 by his first wife, Addison M. 7, of Bridge Hampton, b. June 28, 1847; m. Dec. 24, 1877, Anna, dau. of Henry M. Rose. A dau., Caroline Halsey 8, b. in 1879; m. in 1903, William D. Stoots of N. Y. City. (A. M. C.)

COOK HANNAH—Wife of JEDEDIAH, below.

COOK JAMES, ADJT. ( )—From Bridge Hampton. He served in Col. Drake's Provisional Regt. (G. 10); and probably in Conn. (G. 87) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 33)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 3. (A. 54)

COOK JEDEDIAH ( ) and his wife, Hannah, with three small children, were allowed to go from New Haven to L. I. (F. 42)

COOK JOHN MITCHELL (Perhaps son of Nathan 4; and thus nephew of David 4, above and Mehitable 4, above, who m. John 4 Mitchell)—From Bridge Hampton. His effects, and four passengers, were brought over from Sag Harbor, Sept. 14, 1776, by Capts. Charles Williams and Benjamin King. (C. 28) On Sept. 5, 1776, his goods were landed at Saybrook; and, on Sept. 20, 1776, at Chester, in both cases by Capt. Joshua Griffeth. (C. 57) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 33)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 54)

*John Mitchell Book*

COOK JONATHAN 5, CORP. (David 4, above, Elias 3, John 2, Ellis 1)—From Bridge Hampton to Saybrook and Chester. On Sept. 5, 1776, his goods were landed at Saybrook by Capt. Joshua Griffith; and, on Sept. 20, at Chester, by the same Capt. (C. 57) On Sept. 26, with three passengers and effects, he was brought to Saybrook by Capt. James Harris. (C. 29) In Feb., 1781, he petitioned the Conn. Gen. Ass'y for permission to pass through the State on his way to Black River, N. J., where he wished to settle with his family; which was granted. (E. 140, 141) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 33) He may have served in Col. Smith's Regt., both as a private and a Corp. (G. 7, 12, 29, 30)—at which time he was 22 years old. He may, also, have served in the 3d Line. (G. 46)

*Jonathan Cook*

Census of 1776: Southampton, West Dist.: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 53) He was b. in 1754. After the War, he settled in the "Genesee Country," with his brother David 5. (A. M. C.)

Another Jonathan, m., July 2, 1777, Hannah Hudson; and had several children, b. between 1761 and 1789.

COOK NATHAN ( )—He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7); and he may have been a pensioner in Conn. (G. 87)

COOK REBECCA, Wid. of MAJ. SILAS, below—From Bridge Hampton to Guilford. Her claim for removal was paid to Lewis Osborn, Jan. 3, 1778. (C. 30, 158)

COOK SILAS, MAJ. ( )—From Bridge Hampton to Guilford. He also went to Saybrook and Stonington. (Hon Henry P. Hedges) His claim for expenses was made, Feb. 17, 1777; and afterward paid to his Wid., Rebecca. (C. 30, 158) The claim states that he was deceased on that date; and that he, with eight passengers and effects had been brought over by Capt. John Davis, though the date of removal is not given. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 11) It may be that he had served as a private in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 29) The title, Maj., probably came from service in the Militia.

COOPER—This Family is from John 1, of Lynn, Mass., who came from Olney, in Buckinghamshire, Eng., in 1635, with his wife and children: Mary 2, John 2, Thomas 2 and Martha 2 who m. Ellis 1 Cook. (See Cook) He was one of the 20 heads of families who formed the Association for the settlement of Southampton, in 1639. He was made freeman at Boston, Dec. 6, 1636; was one of the elders of the Church when it was organized at Lynn, and in 1638 he is recorded as owning 200 acres of land in that Town. (Howell's "Southampton," pp. 217, 218. Also Whitaker's "Southold," p. 31) Moore ("Index," p. 13) mentions Thomas, from Hingham, Eng. to Hingham, Mass., 1633-1638. He owned lands in Southold, in 1654; and was on the Southampton Census List of 1698. He also mentions Margaret, Samuel and James; but does not make them related to Thomas.

John 2 had sons: Thomas 3, who had sons, Capt. John 4 and Abraham 4; James 3, who had a son, James 4; and Samuel 3. Thomas 2 had sons: Thomas 3, who had a son, David 4; also Caleb 3, who had numerous descendants. (Howell, as above) Another statement is that Thomas 3 had Caleb 4.

Hannah, dau. of Abraham (perhaps Abraham 4, Thomas 3, John 2, 1—and sister of Abraham 5, below) m. Stephen 4 Woodhull, and was the mother of Abraham Cooper Woodhull, the Refugee. (See Woodhull) Prudence, dau. of Ananias, m. in 1777, James 4 Sayre. (See Sayre)

COOPER ABRAHAM 5 (Abraham 4, Thomas 3, John 2, 1; father of John, below)—On Aug. 31, 1776, the Committee of Southampton permitted him to remove his family to Conn. (A. 46) From Southampton to Saybrook, Sept. 2, 1776, by Capt. Zebulon Cooper. (C. 32) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 12) He served in the 5th Line (G. 49); also in the 1st Canadian Regt. of the Line (G. 52); and probably in Conn. (G. 87)

He was b. about 1717; m. Hannah (or Joana) Howell; d. at Southampton, in 1784. The "Diary of Rev. Ezra Horton" states that he d. at Saybrook



in Dec., 1776. His children were: John 6, the Refugee, below; Abraham 6, b. Jan. 1, 1761; Gilbert 6, b. Feb. 26, 1763; Hannah 6, b. Aug. —, 1765, m. Henry Rhodes; Mehitabel 6, b. Feb. 9, 1768, m. Benjamin Huntting (See Huntting); Foster 6; Jane 6, b. Sept. 10, 1770. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 221) This tallies with the Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 3. (A. 53)

COOPER ELIAS 6 (Thomas 5, Capt. John 4, Thomas 3, John 2, 1)—From Southampton. Howell ("Southampton," p. 221) states: "He was probably a Refugee in Conn., where he d. Mar. 19, 1777." He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 12)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 2; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 53) He was b. Sept. 30, 1734; m. Apr. 11, 1758, Ruth Rogers, who was b. Sept. 8, 1734. His children were: Charles 7, b. Aug. 19, 1759; Obadiah 7, below; Susanna 7, b. Nov. 19, 1762; Apollos 7, below; Elias 7, b. May 21, 1769; and Hannah 7, b. May 19, 1773.

Obadiah 7, b. Dec. 22, 1760, had: Elias 8; Oliver 8, of Quoque; and Apollos 8. (Howell, as above)

Judge Apollos 7, b. Feb. 2, 1767 (Howell, as above); b. in 1779. (Howell, p. 225) He removed to Utica, N. Y., as a young man; and d. there, in 1839. He m., in 1797, Sibyl Ellis, who was b. Apr. 5, 1777, d. in 1829. His children were: Hiram 8, b. in 1798, d. y.; Benjamin F. 8, below; Elias 8, b. in 1803, d. not m.; Albert Ellis 8, b. in 1807, d. in 1815; Charles 8, below; Cornelia 8, below; and probably Caleb 8, d. y.

Benjamin F. 8, b. in 1801; m. in 1829, Mary A. Brantley, of Charleston, S. C.; d. in 1864. He had: William B. 9, below; Helen 9, b. in 1833; and Henry 9, b. in 1835. William B. 9, b. in 1830; m. in 1867, Frances Dewey; and had a dau., Lulu 10, b. in 1870, d. in 1883.

Charles 8, b. in 1811; m. in 1849, Cornelia Medbury. He had: Cornelia E. 9, b. in 1850, m. Dewitt Conger—no issue; and Kate L. 9, d. y.

Cornelia 8, b. in 1814; m. in May, 1835, E. A. Graham; and had Louise Cooper Graham 9, below, and Edmund Banks Graham 9, below. Louise Cooper Graham 9, b. Mar. 16, 1836; m. May 21, 1868, Dr. Samuel E. Schantz, Supt. of the Minn. State Hospital, who d. in Aug. of that year. In Mar., 1869, Mrs. Schantz had a dau., Cornelia Graham 10. The last named m. June 5, 1894, George Clinton Mackenzie, of Elizabeth, N. J. They have these Mackenzie children: Elizabeth Graham 11; Margaret Louise 11; Frances Rivington 11; Cornelia Cooper 11; and Georgia Clinton 11.

Edmund Banks Graham 9, b. Nov. 23, 1842; m. Nov. 9, 1870, Helen McKelvie Le Mon, of Red Bank, N. J. He had these Graham children: Louis Malcolm 10, b. Oct. 19, 1871, m. Elizabeth N. Fuller, of Plattsburgh, N. Y., and has a son Malcolm, aged about 11; Edmund McKelvie 10, b. Oct. 3, 1874, d. July 31, 1875; Laura Margaret 10, b. Mar. 24, 1876, m. Moss Kent Platt Fuller—no issue; and Elizabeth Marie 10, b. Dec. 19, 1878, m. Dr. George B. King, of Bay Shore, L. I., and has a dau. Virginia King 11, about 7 years old, and a dau. Elinor Graham King 11, about 4 years old. (Howell, as above, pp. 221, 225, 226. Supplemented by Mrs. Louise C. G. Schantz)

*Elias Cooper*

COOPER HANNAH, WID.—From Southold to Haddam. On May 15, 1780, she petitioned the Gen. Ass'y. of Conn. for permission to return with her children, cattle, and household goods; which was granted. (E. 69, 70)

*Hannah Cooper*

The petition is signed "Cupper;" probably by some one else, as the accompanying name Tillinghast is signed "Tillennes." It is not apparent whose Wid. she was.

COOPER JOHN 6 (Son of Abraham, above)—From Southampton to Saybrook, where he was, in 1777 (A. 43); but returned to Southampton. He served in the 1st Line (G. 43); and a fac-simile of his discharge by Gen. Washington appears on Page 95. He may, also, have served in the 2d, 3d, and 4th of the Line. (G. 44, 46, 48) In the 3d Line, he may have been a Serjt.; or he may have been either John, Jr., or John, Sr. (G. 46) The name is found in Malcolm's Levies (G. 58); Pawling's Levies (G. 61); 2d Orange (G. 73); and

2d Dutchess, where it appears both as Lt. and private. (G. 64) He may have served in Conn. (G. 87)

He was b. May 23, 1758; m., Aug. 12, 1778, Susanah (b. Apr. 20, 1759, d. Aug. 8, 1846), dau. of Zebulon Howell; d. ———, 1821. His children were: Juliana 7, b. Aug. 4, 1779; Abraham 7, below; Cordelia 7, b. Aug. 22, 1783, d. in 1806; Sophia 7, b. Sept. 12, 1785; Hannah 7, b. Nov. 5, 1787; Zebulon 7, b. ———, 1792, of Utica, N. Y., d. in 1831. The three eldest were b. in Southampton; the three youngest, in Montgomery, Ulster Co., N. Y.—whither he had removed. With his wife, he finally removed to Oxbow, N. Y. where both d. (Howell's "Southampton," pp. 221, 222)

Abraham 7, b. June 14, 1781; m. (1) in 1806, Susannah Howell (b. in 1785, d. in 1815), m. (2) in 1816, Harriet Howell (b. in 1786, d. in 1865). He d. in 1861. Children by first wife: Emmeline 8; Abraham 8; Howell 8. Children by second wife; George 8, b. in 1817, d. Jan. 13, 1890; Nicoll 8; John Jay 8; Elias F. 8. The descendants of all but George 8 are given, below.

Emmeline 8, b. in 1809; m. in 1833, John T. Gilbert; d. in 1883. Gilbert children: Cornelia 9, b. in 1833, m. Andrew Taylor, d. June 6, 1890—Taylor children, Theodore, Malcolm (m. Louise Ripley Allen and had Theodore, Malcolm and Frederick Allen); Harriet 9, b. in 1836, m. William Taylor, d. in 1904—Taylor children, Gilbert (b. in 1861, m. Emily Keith and had Lillian, Arthur and Harold), Maude (b. in 1865, d. Feb. 1907, m. James H. Lyman and had Harvey, Florence and Marion), Harry (b. in 1869, m. Emma Muller, who was b. in 1871, and had Evelyn and Mildred); John Jay 9, b. in 1842, m. ———— Lestrade, d. in 1907—Gilbert children, Paul, Waller Lestrade, Louie and Edith; William L. 9, b. in 1847—Gilbert children, Mary (m. James G. Ennis), Maud (m. Harry G. Hunt) and Clarence.

Abraham 8, b. in 1811; m. in 1848, Harriet Ann Ellis; d. Mar. 14, 1891. Child: Carrie Emma 9, b. Jan. 29, 1860, m. June 28, 18—, George De Nike, d. in 1911—no children.

Howell 8, b. in 1815; m. in 1839, Lois Patterson Woodruff; d. in 1870. Children: Harriet R. 9, b. in 1840, m. in 1867, Richard E. Hungerford, d. in Nov., 1908—Hungerford children, Helen Cooper (b. in 1868, m. Leland G. Woolworth, no children), Harriet Rosa (b. in 1875); Gertrude Susan 9, b. Mar. 15, 1843, d. in Jan., 1845; Charles Howell 9, b. in 1845, m. in 1872, Anna Rhoda Churchill (b. in 1846, d. in 1892)—children, Minnie Lois (b. in 1877, m. in 1903, William A. Moore—son, William Cooper, b. in 1906), Gertrude Annie (b. in 1879, m. in 1902, Nicholas D. Yost—son, Charles Woodruff, b. in 1907); Adelaide Crocker 9, b. Jan. 23, 1847, m. in 1869, Theodore W. French (d. in 1910)—dau. Bertha L., d. y., dau. Mabel R. (b. in 1878, m. in 1905, Charles P. Champion who d. in 1910); Irene 9, b. May 27, 1849, m. in 1871, Squire C. Dayan, d. in 1898—Dayan children, Irene (b. in 1872, m. in 1901, Frederick H. Johnson—no children), Harvey (b. 1878, d. 1890), Harry (d. y.), Stephen (b. in 1880, m. Florence Murdock—son Squire b. in 1903); Frederick Stevens 9, b. Dec. 18, 1851, d. Mar. 18, 1853; Henry Keep 9, b. Apr. 29, 1854, d. Sept. 17, 1894; Kate Carol 9, b. Nov. 22, 1859, m. in 1885, O. E. Hungerford—Hungerford children, Osgood V. V. (b. in 1891), Katharine F. (b. in 1892).

Nicoll 8, b. in 1818; m. in 1846, Nancy Hinsdale (d. in 1908). He d. in Feb., 1895. Child: Chauncey 9, b. in 1847; d. about 1872.

John Jay 8, b. in 1821; m. in Dec., 1860, Emma E. Stowell; d. Jan. 13, 1901. Children: Mary Louise 9, b. in Aug., 1861; Herbert Jay 9, b. in 1867.

Elias F. 8, b. in 1824; m. in 1857, Harriet C. Minor (d. Mar. 17, 1912). He d. Dec. 19, 1883. Children: Frances Howell 9, b. Feb. 28, 1858; Helen Mary 9, b. July 17, 1866. (Researches of Mrs. Gertrude Anne Cooper Yost and Mrs. Lois Cooper Moore)

COOPER SILAS 5 (David 4, Thomas 3, 2, John 1)—From Bridge Hampton to Saybrook, in Sept. and Oct., 1776, with five passengers by Capts. Hubbard Latham, Isaac Sheffield, Elnathan Fellows, Jeremiah Haley and John Miner. (C. 31) He also went to Stonington. (Hon. Henry P. Hedges) He signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 11); also the Woolworth Agreement, in 1787. (H. 34)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1. (A. 54) He was b. Aug. 1, 1746; m. Dec. 22, 1774, Elizabeth, dau.





COREY ABIJAH 3 (John 2, 1; uncle of Braddock, below)—From Southold to Branford, Sept. and Oct., 1776, with six passengers, by Capt. David Landon. (C. 164) From L. I. to Guilford, Oct., 1776, with two passengers. (C. 33) On Jan. 22, 1782, he petitioned the Gen. Ass'y. of Conn. for permission to return to Southold in order to sell his grist mill and to bring the proceeds to Branford, which was granted. (E. 164, 165) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10, 12)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 2. (A. 55); so that he could have been the Abijah who m. Naomi \_\_\_\_\_; and whose dau., Mary, was bapt. Mar. —, 1757.

*Abijah Corey*

(Mattituck Ch. Rec.) If the Census included his wife, then the dau. Mary was named as over 16 years old.

Another Abijah, perhaps his son, d. at Southold, Dec. 7, 1840, aged 75. (Salmon Rec.)

COREY BRADDOCK 4 (Abraham 3, John 2, 1; nephew of Abijah, above)—From Sag Harbor to Saybrook, Sept., 1776, by Capt. Zebulon Stow (C. 144); and, Oct. 3, to E. Haddam, by Capt. Joshua Griffeth. (C. 57) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 4. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 1. (A. 54) On the tombstones, at Sag Harbor, it is recorded that he d. Feb. 1, 1809, aged 74; and his wife, Charity, d. Feb. 12, 1775, aged 33. His birth, therefore, was about 1735.

CORNWELL—CORNELL—and sometimes, on L. I., spelled CONN—This is a family of Quaker origin, from Thomas 1, b. in England about 1595; m. Rebecca Briggs; emigrated to Boston about 1638, and thence to R. I.; d. about 1655. Among his children were: Richard 2 (from whom, in the 8th gen., descends Rev. John Cornell, compiler of the Cornell Gen.); and John 2. The latter had a son, Richard 3; whose son, Benjamin 4, b. Sept. 18, 1723; m. Abigail Stevenson; d. Aug. 25, 1771. Benjamin 4, emigrated from R. I. to Westchester Co., N. Y. (N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec., 1911. Supplemented by Rev. John Cornell)

William 1, was of Middletown, Conn. (Dr. E. E. Cornwall's "William Cornwall and his Descendants")

CORNWELL BENJAMIN 4, SERJT. (Benjamin 3, John 2, William 1)—From Queens Co. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 15, 24); and, as a private in the Levies of Du Bois and Pawling (G. 59, 61); in the 5th Dutchess (G. 67); and probably in Conn. (G. 87)

He had served, previously, in the French and Indian War. He was b. in 1736. ("William Cornwall &c.," p. 25)

A Benjamin 5 (Benjamin 4, Richard 3, John 2, Thomas 1), evidently not the Refugee, b. Aug. 23, 1761; m. (1) Alice Sutton, (2) Parmelia Farrington; d. May 20, 1841. His children were: John 6, Jesse 6 (2), Jane 6, Silas 6, Phebe 6, Thomas 6 (2), Dorcas 6, Mary 6 and Benjamin 6. (Rev. J. C., as above)

CORNWELL RICHARD 5 (Timothy, 4, 3, Jacob 2, William 1)—From Queens Co. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 24); and probably in Conn. (G. 87)

He was bapt. in 1762; d. Oct. 2, 1787. ("William Cornwall &c.")

CORUM JAMES—On Oct. 6, 1776, he was brought over to Guilford by Capt. John Gears. (C. 35)

CORWIN—CURWIN—Like most names, this had many variants in the early records: Corwin[n], Curwin[n] etc. It appears once in the Southold Rec. (Vol. 2, p. 506) as Curin; and once in the Mattituck Rec. (p. 319) as Curring—forms which indicate a pronunciation sometimes heard in the last Century. The other forms which appear would indicate that the usual pronunciation of the name did not differ materially from that usually heard today. The spelling has now become stereotyped in the two forms given—the latter of the two forms being rather more usual in the Massachusetts branch. (Prof. Robert N. Corwin)

George Curwin (b. in 1610; d. in 1685) was the founder of the Mass. branch of the Family. He had a son, Jonathan (b. in 1640; d. in 1718); and a grandson, Rev. George (b. in 1683; d. in 1717) who was the author of the pedigree

chart given on p. 8 of the Corwin Gen. That Matthias Corwin, the first settler on L. I., was a brother of George, above, appears in the chart; in the Hist. Coll. Essex Inst., 17. 331; and in the New Eng. Hist'l & Gen'l Reg., 26. 343.

Matthias 1 came from England to Ipswich, Mass., before 1634. He appears in the Records of that Town, 1635-1639. In 1639-1640, he removed to Southold, L. I. (Corwin Gen. Also Thompson's "Long Island." Also Whitaker's "Southold") Griffin ("Journal," pp. 15, 16) states that he was one of the 13 original settlers there, in 1641. His name appears, in 1652, in the Printed Records of the Town, 1. 12; and, on Dec. 11, 1656, he was one of five appointed to order the Town's affairs. (Town Rec., 1. 330) He d. in 1658. His will, dated Aug. 31, 1658, names wife, Margaret; dau., Martha; and sons, John 2 and Theophilus 2. (Town Rec., 1. 442, 443) The Records do not mention a son, Daniel 2, who is named by Moore. ("Index," pp. 14, 74-76)

Moore and the Corwin Gen. make so many conflicting statements that (unless otherwise noted) the later researches of Prof. Robert N. Corwin are followed in what appears, below.

John 2, d. Sept. 24, 1702. (Salmon Rec.) The Census of 1698 and his will, proved Oct. 14, 1702 (Pelletreau's "Early L. I. Wills"), showed that his sons were: John 3, b. in 1663, d. in 1729; Matthias 3, b. in 1676, d. in 1769; and Samuel 3, d. in 1705. John 3 had sons: Benjamin 4, d. in 1721; John 4, b. in 1705, d. in 1754; and David 4. (Corwin Gen. Also Prof. R. N. C.)

Theophilus 2, m. Mary ———; d. between 1686 and 1692. His Wid. m. Samuel Youngs. (Southold Town Rec., 2. 286) His sons (Census of 1686 and 1698) were: Theophilus 3, below; John 3; Daniel 3, below; and Samuel 3, b. in 1706, d. in 1784.

Theophilus 3, b. in 1678; d. Mar. 18, 1772, aged 84. His wife, Hannah Ramsey, d. Aug. 11, 1760, aged 77. (Tombstones at Mattituck) His will mentions: sons—Samuel 4 (deceased), Timothy 4 and Jonathan 4; grandsons—David 5 (son of Samuel 4), Theophilus 5 (eldest grandson), Theophilus, Jr., 5 and Amaziah 5 (father deceased); only dau.—Hannah Harvey 4; grand-dau.—Annie 5. (N. Y. Wills, 23. 391. Also Southold Town Rec., 2. 5, 8-19) The will of John, proved July 1, 1740 (N. Y. Wills, 13. 421), mentions wife Elizabeth, father Theophilus and brother Samuel; from which it might seem that he was John 4, another son of Theophilus 3.

Daniel 3, m. (1) Mary, dau. of Simeon Ramsey, and sister of Hannah, wife of his brother Theophilus 3. (See will of Simeon Ramsey—N. Y. Hist'l Soc'y Coll., 1893) He m. (2) Jan. 21, 1723, Elizabeth Cleaves (Salmon Rec.), who d. in 1774, aged 86. (Diary of Rev. Ezra Horton) His will, proved in Oct., 1747, mentions: wife, Elizabeth; sons—Nathan 4, Daniel 4 (b. in 1726, d. about 1800), Jedediah 4 (b. in 1728, d. in 1799), Silas 4 (b. in 1731, d. in 1806) and John 4 (b. in 1732, d. in 1815); several daughters; and grandsons—Edward 5 and Separate 5.

Those of the Family who were Refugees suffered much loss of property. (Page 193)

CORWIN AMAZIAH 5 (Timothy 4, below, Theophilus 3, 2, Matthias 1; brother of Thomas, below)—From Southold to Lyme, in 1779. (Corwin Gen.) As he favored the Prov'l Cong., the Tories soon compelled him to seek refuge in Conn. On Apr. 11, 1780, he was permitted to go to L. I. for grain, salt, &c. (Page 115. Also F. 115) He served in Conn. (G. 87) An Amaziah was a pensioner, in 1833. ("N. Y. Pension Roll," Page 428)

Prof. Corwin thinks it possible that he was Amaziah 5 (John 4, Theophilus 3, 2, Matthias 1), own cousin to Amaziah, son of Timothy, above. If there were two Amaziahs, the elder must have been the Refugee and the soldier.

The younger Amaziah, bapt. Jan. 31, 1762; m. Joanna Brown, Apr. 3, 1785. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.) He d. Oct. 2, 1841, aged 79; his Wid., Joanna, d. Aug. 6, 1842, aged 89; his son, Webb 6, d. Aug. 29, 1838, aged 40. (Tombstones at Mattituck) He had five children, including Timothy 6, Ebenezer 6, Samuel 6 and Amaziah 6. (Mr. James F. Young)

CORWIN JAMES 5, CAPT. (John 4, 3, 2, Matthias 1)—From Southold to Guilford, Sept., 1776, with four in the family, by Capt. Thomas Leete (C. 94); and, Oct. 6, by Capts. Edward Benton and John Gears. (C. 35) On May 29, 1779, he petitioned the Gen. Ass'y. of Conn. for relief from taxation; which was granted (E. 12); and, on Oct. 28, 1779, he was allowed to go to L. I. to secure the movable estate belonging to his wife—her father having lately deceased at Southold. (D. 36) As Capt. of a ship (Page 239), in 1776, he brought a part of the effects of Thomas Hutchinson from L. I. to Guilford. (C. 82)

Two of the name signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10, 12) One of them may have been the Refugee; and the other, the Capt.

The James who was probably the Refugee, had (Census of Southold, 1776): Males—above 16 years, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 55) He was b. ; m. Feb. 17, 1763, Prudence, dau. of Lt. John, and sister of Rev. Benjamin, Goldsmith. (Salmon Rec. See also Goldsmith)



JAMES CORWIN—MATTITUCK, L. I.

(From Craven's "Mattituck")

On June 10, 1785, he was recommended from the Church at Southold to the Church at Guilford, Conn.; and accepted. (Salmon Rec.) He had a dau., Lydia. (New Eng. Hist'l & Gen'l Reg., 58. 302; and 59. 63. Also Smith's "Guilford," p. 102)

The other James (perhaps, also, James 5), b. at Mattituck, L. I., Aug. 22, 1741; m. Oct. 27, 1763, Mehitable, dau. of William Horton (Salmon Rec. and Corwin Gen. See also Horton); d. Nov. 9, 1791. His wife d. Oct. 27, 1795. His children were: William 6, George 6, Martin L. 6, James 6, Mehitable 6, Benjamin 6, Elizabeth 6, John 6 and Moses 6. (Salmon Rec.) He built the "Old Corwin House" in 1763. (See illustration) His brother, Dea. John 5, d. in this house, in 1817; and Dea. John's son, Maj. John 6, d. there in 1816. (Craven's "Mattituck," p. 53) He removed to a place near Middletown, N. Y., with his wife, and both d. there. (Corwin Gen. p. 102) A grandson of Martin L., Martin 8, now (1910) lives at Howell's Depot, Orange Co., N. Y. (Mr. James F. Young)

*James Curren*



CORWIN JONATHAN 5 (Jonathan 4, Theophilus 3, 2, Matthias 1; brother of Selah, below)—From Southold to Norwich, in Sept., 1776. On May 30, 1780, he petitioned the Gen. Ass'y. of Conn. for permission to return with his family and property that he might aid his infirm parents; negatived (E. 81)—although he was well recommended by prominent men of Norwich who stated that he had married in Conn., while a Refugee. (E. 82, 83) He then, Feb. 21, 1781, petitioned again, stating that he had a father on L. I.; that his own family consisted of his wife and two small children; and that, beginning in 1777, he had served for two campaigns in the Conn. Line. (E. 84) This petition was granted. (E. 85)

The name of Jonathan appears several times in the records of the War: Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 37); 3d Line (G. 46); and in Conn. (G. 87) One of the name signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 15)

Two Jonathans, from Southold, appear in the Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 2. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 1. Also: Males—above 16 years, 1. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 1. (A. 55)

There were several Jonathans who descended from the emigrant, Matthias, through both sons, John and Theophilus. Taking the line of Theophilus as the probable one, we have Jonathan 4, Theophilus 3, 2, Matthias 1, as given above. (Craven's "Mattituck," p. 75. Also Corwin Gen.) The latter was probably the elder Jonathan named in the Census. He was b. in Dec., 1721; d. Apr. 11, 1798. (Tombstone at Mattituck) He m. Dec. 15, 1748, Rachel, dau. of Isaac and Phebe Howell. (Salmon Rec. Also Craven's "Mattituck," p. 113) She was b. in 1729; d. May 14, 1785. (Corwin Gen. Also Salmon Rec. as to d.) She d. May 17, 1785, aged 56. (Tombstone at Mattituck) She d. May 10, 1785. (Mattituck Ch. Rec. Also Goldsmith Rec.) They had six sons and three daughters. (Suffolk Co. Wills—Lib. A., p. 528) Among the children were: Jonathan 5, bapt. July 28, 1754; Selah 5, bapt. Jan. 16, 1757 (both of them Refugees, below); Rachel 5, b. Dec. 9, 1772, d. Dec. 10, 1792; Jason 5, b. May 2, 1773, d. Apr. 12, 1775 (Mattituck Ch. Rec.); Isaac 5, bapt. in 1759, d. Sept. 10, 1777; Hannah 5, bapt. July 22, 1764; Infant 5, d. Oct. 7, 1777; Richard 5, d. Nov. 21, 1767. (Prof. R. N. C.)

The Refugee, Jonathan 5, bapt. July 28, 1754; m. (1) May 26, 1774, Elizabeth Corwin; d. Jan. 4, 1785. (Craven's "Mattituck," pp. 322, 346) He was the younger Jonathan named in the Census; and the one with the record of Military service. It is probable that he m. (2) Feb. 4, 1778, Hannah Hazen, of Norwich, Conn. (Norwich Ch. Rec.) The Wid., Hannah, and children, Hannah 6, Jason 6 and Rebecca 6, bapt. Oct. 30, 1785. (Craven, p. 292) She m. (2) June 19, 1794, John Howell; d. Dec. 25, 1831, aged 78. (Craven, p. 333)

*Jonathan Corwin*

CORWIN MARY, WID.—From Southold. In Sept. and Oct., 1776, with her effects, she was brought over to Conn. by Capt. John Vail. (C. 177) Her dau., Mary d. May 3, 1772, aged 25; and she d. in 1784. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.) If she was the "Widow Corwin" in the Census of 1776, she had a son and two daughters, all over 16 years old. (A. 55)

CORWIN NATHAN 5 (Nathan 4, Daniel 3, Theophilus 2, Matthias 1)—From Southold to Guilford, with his wife and two children, Sept. 17, 1776, by Capt. Onis Farnam; also his effects, Oct. 26, 1776, by Capt. Jonathan Vail. (C. 34) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 36, 37); and also in the 3d Line. (G. 46) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 20) In Capt. Paul Reeve's Co., Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 37, reference above), Nathan is stated to have been 27, in 1776; and Nathan Jr., 16. The former was the Refugee, according to Prof. Robert N. Corwin. The latter, m. June 14, 1781, Lydia Young (Mattituck Ch. Rec.); d. June 21, 1830. (Salmon Rec. Also Tombstone at Aquebogue) He was Nathan 5, Jedediah 4, Daniel 3, Theophilus 2, Matthias 1. (Prof. R. N. C.)

Nathan 4, above (Daniel 3, Theophilus 2, Matthias 1), b. in 1714; m. in Feb., 1737, Phebe Howell; d. before 1783. His Wid. d. June 20, 1783. (Salmon Rec. Also Diary of Rev. Ezra Horton) Apparently he was not in the Census of 1776.

Nathan 5, the Refugee, son of Nathan 4, b. about 1749; m. Aug. 5, 1771, Mary Williamson. He had: Mehitabel 6, bapt. Sept. 20, 1772; Phebe 6, bapt. May 2, 1773; Nathan Howell 6, bapt. June 2, 1776; James 6, bapt. Sept.

## *Nathan Corwin*

18, 1785; and perhaps another child. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.) Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 2. (A. 55)

CORWIN NATHANIEL—From Southold to Lyme. On Aug. 19, 1778, the Gen. Ass'y of Conn. authorized the Selectmen of Lyme to permit him to go to L. I. for his effects; and to return to L. I. if they thought it expedient. (D. 17) On Apr. 24, 1782, he was permitted to go to L. I. and return (F. 55); and, on Nov. 1, 1782, liberty was granted him to return to L. I. with his family, cattle, &c. (F. 83) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 12)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 55) His ancestry up to Matthias, the emigrant, is not traced; and his age is not recorded. He m. Deborah Hutchinson, Jan. 1, 1767; d. Oct. 20, 1783. In the Census of 1776 he is stated to have had three children; eventually, he had five—all sons but one. He is buried in the Southold Cemetery. (Corwin Gen. Also Southold Ch. Rec.)

CORWIN PETER 5 (Silas 4, Daniel 3, Theophilus 2, Matthias 1)—He is said to have been a Refugee. He was b. in 1762; bapt., at Aquebogue, July 22, 1764; d. Sept. 30, 1850. He m. Jemima Youngs, Apr. 1, 1787. She was b. June 30, 1766; d. June 25, 1850. (Corwin Gen. Also Mattituck and Aquebogue Ch. Rec.) She was a dau. of Israel 5 Youngs, the Refugee. (See Youngs) Their dau., Elizabeth Halliok 6, bapt. Sept. 28, 1788—the parents living at "Nu Burge," N. Y.; their son, Israel Youngs 6, bapt. June 9, 1793—the parents at "Goshen," N. Y. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.) There were four other daughters. It is said that he left the Island for Morris Co., N. J., in 1794. His son, Israel 6, d., unmarried, at Minisink, N. Y., in 1846; and his will is at Goshen, N. Y. (Mr. James F. Young)

Another Peter, son of Joshua, b. Dec. —, 1757; d. Sept. 20, 1779. There is no record of his removal from L. I. (J. F. Y.)

CORWIN SELAH 5 (Jonathan 4, above, Theophilus 3, 2, Matthias 1; brother of Jonathan, above)—From Mattituck to Lyme. On Apr. 11, 1780, he was allowed to return to L. I. for grain, flax, &c. (Page 115. Also F. 115) He served in Conn. (G. 87)

He was bapt. at Mattituck, Jan. 16, 1757; date of death not given. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.) He m. (no date given) Johanna Halleck, b. in 1757. (Hallock Ancestry) She d. May 11, 1846, aged 89. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.) Their children were: Rachel 6, b. in 1785; Joanna 6; Lydia 6; Selah 6; Elizabeth 6; Lydia 6; Lucretia 6; Maria 6; and Peter 6. (Hallock Ancestry, p. 63)

CORWIN THOMAS 5 (Timothy 4, below, Theophilus 3, 2, Matthias 1; brother of Amaziah, above)—From Southold to Lyme. On Feb. 12, 1778, he, with others, petitioned the Gen. Ass'y of Conn. for relief, they having been plundered by Lt. Jacob White and Samuel Combs; granted in May, 1778. On Apr. 11, 1780, he was permitted to go to L. I. for grain, flax, &c. (E 4-9) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 37); in the 3d Line (G. 46); and probably in Conn. (G. 87)

He was b. at Mattituck, in 1752; m. July 11, 1776, Elizabeth Clark, who was b. in 1757. (Corwin Gen. Also Mattituck Ch. Rec.) He d. Feb. 16, 1826, aged 74; his Wid., Elizabeth, d. Sept. 15, 1832, aged 75. Their son Thomas 6, d. Mar. 7, 1856, aged 70. (Tombstones at Mattituck) They had six sons and four daughters. (Corwin Gen.)

CORWIN TIMOTHY 4 (Theophilus 3, 2, Matthias 1; father of Amaziah and Thomas, above)—From Southold to Guilford, with three in the family, in Sept., 1776, by Capt. Thomas Leete. (C. 94) One of his name served in the 4th Orange (G. 75); and another applied for a pension. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n.," p. 272)

A Capt. Timothy Corwin (Page 239) brought over to Conn. a number of sheep, &c. for Israel Youngs, Sept. 26, 1776; but which Timothy it was does

not appear. (C. 160) A Serjt. Timothy fell at Forts Clinton and Montgomery, Oct. 6, 1777. ("Archives of the State of N. Y.—The Rev'n.," pp. 549, 550)

Returning to Timothy, the Refugee—He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 20) Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 2; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 2. (A. 55) He was b. \_\_\_\_\_; m., Jan. 24, 1750, Mary Webb; d. at Franklinville (now Laurel), Aug. 30, 1792. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.) Beside his two sons who were Refugees, he had Timothy, who m. Apr. 13, 1775, Jemima Brown. (Same Rec.)

CROWDER—COWDER JONATHAN—He is described as a Refugee from N. Y., resident in Stamford, Conn., who m. Sally Hoyt, May 31, 1781. (Stamford Ch. Rec.) He may have been related to Anthony Crowder who served in the 1st Line. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n.," p. 20)

CRANE—Benjamin 1, probably from Mass., was in Wethersfield, Conn., by 1655. He was b. about 1630; m. Mary Backus. He had nine children—of whom: Lt. Jonathan 2, b. Dec. 1, 1658; m. Deborah Griswold; d. June 6, 1735. He had 10 children—of whom: Joseph 3, b. at Windham, Conn., May 17, 1696; m. about 1719, Mary Couch; d. Aug. 20, 1781. He removed to Fairfield, Conn.; and thence to South East, now in Putnam Co., N. Y. He had eight children. (Crane Gen.) He may have m. (2) Sarah Scudder; for, on Jan. 11, 1799, Sarah Scudder (See Scudder), Wid. of a Joseph Crane, petitioned for compensation relative to land in Jessup's Patent sold by the Comm'rs of Forfeitures. (Ass'y Jour.)

CRANE JOSEPH 4, DR. AND CAPT. (Joseph 3, Lt. Jonathan 2, Benjamin 1)—From L. I. to Dutchess Co., N. Y. On Oct. 8, 1781, John Field wrote to Gov. Clinton, from So. East Precinct, asking permission for his wife and the wife of Dr. Joseph Crane to go, with a Flag, from Stamford, Conn., to Oyster Bay, or Mosquito Cove, L. I., as they both had aged and infirm parents on the Island; and also considerable property. (Clinton Pap., 7. 387) He was a Capt. in the 2d Orange (G. 73); and a Prisoner on L. I. (Page 124. Also "N. Y. in the Rev'n—Spt.," p. 41) He was a Surg. in the 3d Dutchess (G. 65); and he served in Conn. (G. 87) He was connected with the Hospital service (Page 180); and was one of a Committee to make discoveries and assays of Sulphur, Lead, &c. (Pages 108, 110. Also Rev'y MSS., N. Y. State Lib'y, 30. 41)

He appears in the proceedings of the Prov'l Cong. as follows: Feb. 26, 1776—Memorial stating his service in 1775, and asking for the command of an Art'y Co.; Mar. 16, 1776—Recommended as Capt. Lt. of Capt. John Grinnell; Mar. 30, 1776—Resignation of Grinnell and appointment of Capt. Sebastian Bauman; Apr. 2, 1776—Joseph Crane commissioned as Capt. Lt. He was a Delegate from Dutchess Co. to the 4th Prov'l Cong., or Convention. (Civil List) On Nov. 18, 1784 he described himself "of Dutchess County" in petitioning for relief from prosecution on account of goods seized under a Flag of France. (B. 18)

He was b. Oct. 2, 1722; m. Esther Belden; d. Oct. 14, 1800. He had 13 children, of whom: Dr. and Capt. Joseph 5, b. Feb. 13, 1749; d. Nov. 21, 1825. (Crane Gen.) Joseph 5, m. in 1775, Rosannah Cock. (Mr. George W. Cocks) It is claimed by some that many of the activities credited to Dr. and Capt. Joseph 4, above, really belonged to the son, Dr. and Capt. Joseph 5; but the probabilities are in favor of the father.

CROSSMAN—John 1 came from England to Taunton, Mass., in 1639. His son, Robert 2, m. Sarah Kingsbury. A son of Robert 2, John 3, b. in 1654; m. in 1689, Joanna Thayer; d. in 1727. A son of John 3, Benjamin 4, b. in 1708; m. in 1737, Bethiah Haskins; d. in 1792. All of the above lived at Taunton. (N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec., 22. 77 et seq.)

CROSSMAN ABNER 5 (Benjamin 4, John 3, Robert 2, John 1)—In Oct., 1777, Capt. Jabez Gregory was permitted to bring his effects from L. I. to Conn. (F. 21) He served in the 3d Line. (G. 46)

He was b. at Taunton, Mar. 18, 1746; m. Apr. 11, 1776, at Queens Village (now Lloyd's Neck), Betsey Barker; d. Dec. 25, 1812. He is buried at Lloyd's Neck. (G. and B. Rec., as above) He may have been the father of Gilbert Crossman who m. Betsey Finch, of Lloyd's Neck. She was b. in 1770.



CRUTTENDEN JONATHAN—On Oct. 12, 1782, he was permitted to go to L. I. and to bring back to Conn. household goods &c. (F. 74) He served in Conn. (G. 87)

It is possible that he descended from Abraham Cruttenden who settled at Guilford, Conn., in 1639; m. Mary —————; d. in 1669. (Maltby Gen.)

CULVER—COLVER—This Family descends from Edward 1, the emigrant, who came to Dedham, Mass.; moved thence to Roxbury, Mass., and to Groton, New London and Mystic, Conn. He was b. in Groton, Eng., about 1600; came in the ship with Gov. Winthrop; and received grants of land, in 1652 and 1654, for services in the Pequot War and in building the Fort. He m. Ann, dau. of John Ellis, in 1638; d. in Groton, in 1685. (Dedham Rec.) He had several children, of whom: Gershom 2, bapt. Dec. 3, 1648 (Howell's "Southampton," p. 228. Also Caulkins' "New London," p. 309); bapt. Sept. 20, 1646; m. Mary Howell; d. in June, 1716. (Mr. Frederick B. Richards) Gershom 2 had several children, of whom: David 3, b. in 1680; Gershom 3, who had a son Gershom 4. (Howell, as above, pp. 228, 229) David 3, b. in 1675; d. in 1756. (Dr. J. E. Culver)

CULVER DAVID 4 (David 3, Gershom 2, Edward 1; father of David, Jr., below)—From Southampton to Hebron. On Oct. 23, 1782, he was allowed to go to L. I. and to bring back household goods &c. (F. 77) He served in Willett's Levies (G. 62); also in Conn. (G. 87) He was at the Battle of Germantown. ("Year Book, Sons of Rev'n, State of N. Y."—1909, p. 390) He was from Northampton, L. I. (F. B. R.)

He was b. in 1716; m. in 1758, Mary Young; d. Aug. 3, 1814. (F. B. R.) Among his children were: David 5, below; Mary 5, m. Dec. 3, 1786, Rev. Caleb D. Rogers, of Springfield, Mass.; and John 5, m. Feb. —, 1782, Dinah Post. (Dr. J. E. C.)

CULVER DAVID, JR. 5 (Son of David, above)—Probably from Southampton to Hebron with his father. He, also, served in Conn. (G. 87); but as the Conn. Recs. do not distinguish the service of father and son, consult the Year Book, mentioned above.

He was b. Sept. 1, 1758; m. (1) June 4, 1786, Abigail E. M. Curtice; d. Mar. 4, 1848. She d. Oct. 6, 1797. He had, by his first wife: David 6, b. June 2, 1787; Ira Y. 6, b. Jan. 5, 1789; Anson 6, b. July 25, 1790; Asahel 6, b. June 22, 1792; Abigail 6, b. Aug. 21, 1794; and James 6, below. He m. (2) Nov. 18, 1798, Lucy Clark—by whom he had: Benjamin 6, b. Sept. 2, 1800; Alvah 6, b. June 29, 1803; Seba 6, b. Dec. 29, 1805; Martha 6, b. July 6, 1809; and Mary 6, b. July 22, 1811. He m. (3) in 1824, Mary French—by whom he had: Samuel J. 6, b. Dec. 27, 1825; and Silas N. 6, b. Sept. 9, 1828. (F. B. R.)

James 6, b. Sept. 11, 1796; m. June 19, 1823, Kezia Lee (Salisbury's Gen.); d. Apr. 15, 1872. The 10 children of James 6, all b. at Sandy Hill, N. Y. (as shown in the Rec. of F. B. R.), were:

Cyrus Lee 7, b. Mar. 29, 1824; m. at Hudson, N. Y., Apr. 12, 1855, Mary Ann Bullock (b. Sept. 18, 1833, d. Nov. 11, 1860); d. at Albany, N. Y., Jan. 23, 1899. His son, Charles Mortimer 8, b. at West Troy, N. Y., Sept. 28, 1856; m. at Albany, May 10, 1887, Jessie Munsell. His children were: Cyrus Lee 9, b. at Schodack, N. Y., May 26, 1888; and Mary 9, b. at Albany, Jan. 29, 1895.

Charles David 7, b. Apr. 5, 1826; m. at Sandy Hill, N. Y., Dec. 28, 1858, Louisa A. Bellamy (b. June 9, 1833, d. at Denver, Col., Aug. 10, 1903); d. in N. Y. City, Mar. 7, 1886. His son, Charles Bellamy 8, b. in N. Y. City, Mar. 10, 1864; m. Nov. 9, 1898, Caroline Frances Smith (b. Aug. 2, 1870); d. in N. Y. City, June 9, 1811.

Emily Kezia 7, b. Oct. 12, 1828; d. Feb. 10, 1829.

John Oscar 7, b. May 2, 1830; m. at Burlington, Wis., May 2, 1860, Minnie Bliss (b. at Jerico, Vt., Feb. 27, 1839). His children were: William Lee 8, b. Mar. 17, 1861, m. at Wauwatosa, Wis., Aug. 6, 1885, Margaret Amelia Day (b. at Wauwatosa, Wis., Apr. 24, 1862)—his dau., Kathryn Lee 9, b. in San Francisco, July 13, 1886; Paul 8, b. Jan. 18 1865, m. at Palo Alto, Cal., Nina Briggs (b. at Wadsworth, O., Mar. 27, 1872)—his dau. Esther Miriam 9, b. in San Francisco, Apr. 10, 1899; Julia Louise 8, b. June 3, 1868; Richard

Keith 8, b. Jan. 21, 1873; George Bliss 8, b. Jan. 21, 1873, m. at Los Angeles, Cal., June 16, 1904, Sabrina Burks (b. Aug. 16, 1878).

James Lee 7, b. Nov. 30, 1832; d. at Fort Edward, N. Y., Aug. 8, 1890.

George Bradley 7, b. Jan. 16, 1836; m. at Comstock Landing, N. Y., Dec. 23, 1869, Lucy Comstock Baker (b. Sept. 21, 1840, d. Sept. 17, 1900, dau. of Isaac V. and Laura (Comstock) Baker); d. in N. Y. City, Dec. 6, 1908. His dau., Laura Baker 8, b. at North Granville, N. Y., Sept. 8, 1872; m. at Lake George, June 3, 1901, Frederick William Aldous; d. Oct. 17, 1901.

Mary Eliza 7, b. May 21, 1838; m. at Sandy Hill, N. Y., Sept. 24, 1857, Eber Richards (b. May 6, 1836, son of Orson and Julia Ann (Fisk) Richards); d. Feb. 23, 1910. Richards children—all born at Sandy Hill: Caroline Berry 8, b. July 23, 1858, d. Oct. 2, 1890; Nelson James 8, b. Dec. 14, 1861, d. May 5, 1862; Frederick Barnard 8, b. Aug. 1, 1865, m. at Granville, N. Y., June 12, 1895, Constance Emily Zorn (b. Jamaica, W. Ind., Apr. 1, 1873, dau. of Rev. Joseph Theophilus and Anna Rosina (Leibfried) Zorn)—children, all born at Ticonderoga, N. Y., Dorothy, b. Aug. 14, 1896, Constance b. Aug. 12, 1899, William Lee, b. Feb. 15, 1901; Orson Culver 8, b. June 7, 1873, m. at Sandy Hill, Apr. 25, 1900, Mabel McLaren (b. at Sandy Hill, Aug. 22, 1875, dau. of William and Mary Caroline (Barkley) McLaren)—son, McLaren, b. Oct. 2, 1901.

Stephen Berry 7, b. July 19, 1841; m. at Port Chester, N. Y., Sept. 20, 1887, Georgianna Peck (b. at Port Chester, Aug. 3, 1851; d. Mar. 16, 1901); d. in N. Y. City, Jan. 20, 1902. His children were: Mary Richards 8, b. in N. Y. City, June 11, 1889; and Edward Peck 8, b. at Mt. Vernon, N. Y., Nov. 4, 1892.

Thomas Lee 7, b. May 31, 1844; m. at Fort Miller, N. Y., June 3, 1885, Anna DeGarmo (b. Sept. 15, 1862, d. Aug. 30, 1892); d. in N. Y. City, Sept. 2, 1911. His children were: Stewart Lee 8, b. in N. Y. City, Aug. 9, 1887, d. July 13, 1889; James Lee 8, b. at Jersey City Heights, Mar. 25, 1891, d. Apr. 8, 1892.

William Lee 7, b. Sept. 24, 1846; drowned in the Hudson River, at Sandy Hill, Aug. 1, 1866.

CULVER GERSHOM 5 (Gershom 4, 3, 2, Edward 1; father of William, below)—From Southampton to Saybrook and Rocky Hill, with eight passengers, Sept. 24, 1776. (C. 36) On July 25, 1778, he received for the claim of Elias Peirson and brother. (C. 126) On Nov. 16, 1779, he was permitted to go to L. I. after grain &c. (D. 47 and E. 49); and, on Mar. 28, 1780, he was permitted to go over and bring away his effects. (D. 47) He signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 12); and it is mentioned that he was 86 years old at the time. In the Census of 1776

he appears as the sole survivor of his family, and "over 50 years old." (A. 53) He returned to Southampton.

(Mr. William S. Pelletreau)

*Gershom Culver*

CULVER WILLIAM 6 (Son of Gershom, above)—From Southampton On Oct. 12, 1782, he was permitted to return to L. I. with his family of four, his household goods, &c. (F. 64) He served in Conn. (G. 87); and afterward returned to Southampton. (Mr. William S. Pelletreau)

In the Census of 1776, beside one female over 16 years old, probably his wife, he had a son under 16 years old. (A. 53) This must have been his son, Merritt 7, who m. Caroline ———; and had: William 8, George 8, Charles 8, and others. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 229) He had a son Merritt; whose son, Henry Culver, is now (1911) one of the Trustees of Southampton Village. (W. S. P.)

DAINS—DANES—John 1, b. in 1674; m. (1) Abigail Pain, (2) Wid. Mary Overton who d. his Wid. He d. May 14, 1751. Among his children was Peter 2, living in 1760. (Moore's "Index," p. 76) Later information than Moore comes from a Family Bible in the hands of the descendants of Peter, the Refugee, below. From this, and from other records, we learn that Abraham 1 Daynes is said to have m. Dec. 27, 1670, Sarah, dau. of William Peake.

DAINS PETER 2 (John 1)—From Southold to Guilford, in Sept., 1776, with three in the family, by Capt. Thomas Lecte (C. 94); also, Southold to Guilford, Sept. and Oct., 1776, with nine passengers, by Capt. David London. (C. 164) The second named reference states that he was from Shelter Island or Southold. It was probably the latter. Census of 1776, in Southold: Males—above 16 years, 3. Females—above 16, 5; under 16, 3. (A. 55) Hon. Henry P. Hedges thought he was from Bridge Hampton; the name being common there, and two who bore it having signed the Woolworth Agreement of 1787. (H. 34) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10, 12)

John 3 Dains, son of Peter 2, is said to have m. Susan Stevens, Nov. 21, 1777. He d. aged 34, and is probably buried at Southold. Peter Dains 4, son of John 3, b. at Guilford, Conn., Oct. 14, 1780; m. Nancy Jayne; d. July 20, 1864. He is buried in the Old Parish Burying Ground at Patchogue, L. I. Nelson 5, son of Peter 4, b. at Oakdale, L. I., Aug. 13, 1811; m. Nov. 26, 1831, Eliza, dau. of Jonathan Smith; d. Apr. 8, 1885. He lived at Blue Point, L. I.; and is buried in the Cedar Grove Cemetery, Patchogue. Among his children were Thomas 6 and Ruth Amelia 6.

Thomas 6, b. at Patchogue, Jan. 12, 1835; m. Sept. 16, 1855, Sarah Smith, dau. of John Bunyan Hallock; d. Feb. 13, 1910. His son, William Thomas 7, b. at Blue Point, Mar. 12, 1859; m. June 12, 1881, Sarah Terry, dau. of Albert Thompson Moger. He now (1912) lives at Patchogue; and has a son, Albert Spencer 8, b. Mar. 22, 1898.

Ruth Amelia 6, b. at Blue Point, Nov. 14, 1846; m. Dec. 2, 1866, George D., son of Daniel G. and Charlotte, Gerard; d. Aug. 11, 1899. Her son, Wilmot Davison Gerard, b., at Patchogue, Oct. 4, 1875; m. Oct. 4, 1899, Lilly May, dau. of William H. and Nancy Parsons. He now (1912) lives at Patchogue.

DARROW—George 1 came to New London, Conn., between 1675 and 1680. (Caulkins' "New London," p. 264) He had sons: Christopher 2, bapt. Dec. 1, 1678, m. Elizabeth Packer; George 2, bapt. Oct. 17, 1680, m. (1) Mary , m. (2) Elizabeth Marshall; Nicholas 2, bapt. May 20, 1683. (Caulkins, p. 347)

George 1 m. Mary ; d. in 1698. Nicholas 2, m. Millicent, dau. of Thomas Beebe. His son, Nicholas 3, b. Mar. 9, 1731; m. Mary Griffin. George 3, son of Christopher 2, b. Aug. 11, 1706. (Miss Lucretia W. Smith)

DARROW JOHN (Perhaps a son of Nicholas 3 or George 3)—From Southold to Guilford, Sept., 1776, with five in the family, by Capt. Jasper Griffing. (C. 59) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10, 12)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 4. (A. 55)

John Darrow, of Southampton, b. in 1739; d. aged 90. (Griffin's "Journal" p. 95) He may have been a son of Major Christopher Darrow, of the French and Indian War, who lived in the North Parish, Norwich, Conn.; or, of Elder Zadoc Darrow who lived at Waterford, near Norwich. The name is common in New London to-day. The late Capt. Leavitt Darrow, of Thomaston, Conn., may have been a relative of John Darrow.

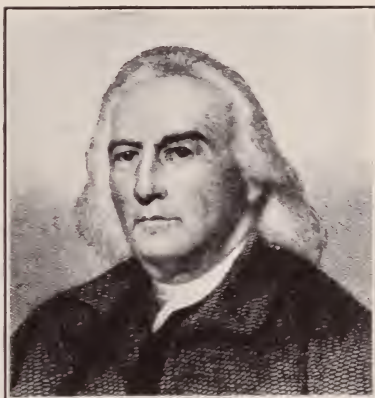
DAVENPORT—This Family, in America, is from Rev. John 1, b. in Coventry, Eng., in 1597. In 1637, he arrived at Boston in the "Hestor," and settled in New Haven in 1638. He was pastor of the First Church. He m. Elizabeth Wooley; and they d. Mar. 15, 1669, and Sept., 1676, respectively. His son, John 2, b. in 1635, in London, came to New Haven in 1639; and, in 1666, removed to Boston, where he d. in 1676. He m. Abigail, dau. of Abraham Pierson. Rev. John 3, b. in Boston, in 1669; graduated at Harvard, in 1687, and was ordained at Stamford, Conn., in 1694, where he continued as Pastor until his death, Feb. 5, 1731. By his first wife, Mrs. Martha (Gould) Selleck, he had seven children; one of whom, Martha, m. Rev. Eleazer Wheelock, the first President of Dartmouth College. By his second wife, Mrs. Elizabeth (Morris) Maltby, he had sons; Col. Abraham 4, and Rev. James 4. (Huntington's "Stamford," pp. 270, 271. Also "Picturesque Stamford," p. 61 et seq.)

Col. Abraham Davenport 4, (Rev. John 3, John 2, Rev. John 1) b. at Stamford, in 1715; graduated from Yale, in 1732. He m. (1) in 1750, Eliza-



beth Huntington; (2) Mrs. Martha Fitch. He became Judge; and, in his later life, was a Member of the Conn. Senate, during which time he distinguished himself by an act of which Whittier wrote:

On the memorable "dark day," May 17, 1780, when in his place in the Senate chamber, he declined to show the fear which prevailed among his legislators. To a proposition to adjourn he replied: "I am against adjournment. The Day of Judgment is either approaching or it is not. If it is not, there is no cause for adjournment; if it is, I choose to be found doing my duty. I wish, therefore, that candles may be brought." (Huntington's "Stamford," pp. 381-383. Also "Picturesque Stamford," p. 69 et seq.)



*Ab. m Davenport*

Rev. James Davenport 4 (Rev. John 3, John 2, Rev. John 1) b., at Stamford, in 1716; graduated from Yale, in 1732; ordained as the fourth pastor at Southold, L. I., Oct. 26, 1738; and dismissed in 1746. (Hedges' "Bridge Hampton Address"—1876. Also Thompson's "Long Island," 1. 397) Ferris, and a leader in the "New Light" Movement. (Page 151)

DAVENPORT JAMES 5 (Son of Rev. James 4, above)—On Sept. 26, 1780, he was permitted to go to L. I. for his wife and his effects. (F. 17) He served in the 1st Line (G. 43); and probably in Conn. (G. 88)

DAVENPORT JOHN 5, REV. (Son of Rev. James 4, above)—Probably a Refugee. (Craven's "Mattituck," p. 119) Having recently graduated from Princeton, he was ordained, in June, 1774, by the Presbytery in East Hampton, L. I.; and was directed to supply the Churches of Mattituck and Cutchogue alternately until the next stated meeting. He continued to supply them for two years. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 16)

On Dec. 28, 1775, he m. the Wid. of Rev. Nehemiah Barker, the ceremony being performed by Rev. John Storrs. He was then 23 years of age, and his wife's oldest daughter was 20. Prime tells us that "notwithstanding the disparity in their ages" this proved a happy marriage. After leaving Mattituck and Cutchogue, in 1776, he continued for several years within the bounds of Suffolk Presbytery, and then removed to Deerfield, N. J. He died at Lysander, N. Y., July 13, 1821. (Craven's "Mattituck," pp. 117, 150, 319. Also Whitaker's "Southold," p. 321. Also Huntington's "Stamford," p. 386)

A John Davenport appears in the Census of 1776, in Southold: Males—above 16 years, 1. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 2. (A. 55)

DAVIS—An Eben, or Evan, appears in the Southold Rec., 1683-1712. He d. in 1719. His son, Silvanus, b. in 1698; m. (1) Mary Moore, (2) Mary Gillam; d. in 1781. Eben probably had Benjamin, and others. (Moore's "Index," p. 76) It may have been this Benjamin who came from Scotland. (Steiner's "Guilford etc." p. 138) John was an early settler in Brookhaven. (Mr. William S. Pelletreau)

DAVIS BENJAMIN ( )—From Southold, probably, to Guilford. In Sept., 1776, his effects were transported to Guilford. (C. 37) He d. at Southold, June 10, 1805, aged 76. (Salmon Rec.) He served in the 2d Line, Pawling's and Dubois' Levies; and he may have served in the 4th Orange. (G. 44, 59, 61, 73) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 12)

DAVIS DANIEL ( )—From Brookhaven to Guilford. In Sept., 1776, with 12 in the family, he was brought over by Capt. Thomas Leete. (C. 94) He was in Col. Smith's Regt., and in the 7th Co. (G. 7, 35); also in the 1st Line, Additional Corps, and in Pawling's Levies. (G. 43, 54, 61) He served in Col. Drake's Provisional Regt. (G. 10); and probably in Conn. (G. 88) He may have been the Daniel Davis who

was killed at Fort Griswold. He was a descendant of John, of Brookhaven. (Mr. William S. Pelletreau) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 18, 27)

The above Military record may include two of the same name; as there were two in the Census of 1776. The first: Males—above 50 years, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 1. The second: Males—above 16 years, 2; under 16, 4. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 4. (A. 51)

A Daniel, m. Mar. 24, 1789, Johannah Robins. (Smithtown Ch. Rec.)  
DAVIS ISAAC, LT. ( )—From Brookhaven. He served in Col. Floyd's Regt. (G. 1. Also Mil. Ret., 26. 63, 81, 84) It is possible that he served in Conn. (G. 88) Several of the name, from Brookhaven, signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 18, 19, 21, 26, 27)

He was b. Oct. 4, 1741; d. Apr. 20, 1814. (Tombstone at Coram)

An Isaac appears in the Census of 1776, in Southold. He was under 50 years old; and his wife (probably) over 16. There were no children. (A. 55)

DAVIS JAMES, LT. ( )—From Southold to Guilford. (Steiner's "Guilford etc.," p. 138) In Sept., 1776, with five in the family, he was brought over by Capt. Thomas Leete. (C. 94) He was 2d Lt. in the 2d Brookhaven Co., Col. Floyd's Regt. (G. 1. Also Mil. Ret., 26. 81, 84) He may have served as a private in the 5th Line (G. 49); the 4th Orange (G. 75); and in Conn. (G. 88) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10, 12)

Census of 1776, in Southold: Males—above 50 years, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 55) If he was the James who m. Mary Bailey, then his dau., Lucretia, m. Capt. Melletiah Overton. (See Overton) He was a grandson of Benjamin, from Scotland; and he d. at Guilford, July 4, 1814. (Steiner, as above)

DAVIS JOHN, MAJ. ( )—From East Hampton. (Hon. Henry P. Hedges) He was commissioned, by the Provincial Cong., as 1st Lt., June 29, 1775. (G. 1) He was 1st Lt. in the Suffolk County Co. of the 3d Line (G. 45); also, possibly, a private in the 4th Co. of Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 24) He was Capt. in the 4th Line (B. 40. G. 48. Also Clinton Pap. 4. 5); and, as such, was at Fort Montgomery, in Jan., 1777. (A. 29) He was Maj. in the 4th Line (G. 47. Also Clinton Pap., 6. 510); and possibly he served in Conn. (G. 88) In Dec., 1776, he took arms and ammunition from the Tories on L. I. (A. 22) George Howell, a Refugee whose loyalty was questioned (See Howell), apparently had a grudge against Maj. Davis. (Clinton Pap., 7. 336, 337, 384, 584, 585) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 26) Another John, from Brookhaven, also signed. (H. 27)

In 1780, Capt. Nathaniel Norton wrote to Gov. Clinton suggesting that he and Maj. John Davis be sent to L. I. for hard cash to be used as bounties for the Army. (Page 100. Also Clinton Pap., 6. 103) Later, Maj. Davis and Capt. John Grinnell were Agents of the Clothing Comm'rs to secure money and clothing on L. I. (Page 96. Also Clinton Pap., 7. 528, 529. Also Rev'y MSS, N. Y. State Library, Albany, 52. 67 A.) While on this duty, he was captured at Sag Harbor, Nov. 3, 1781. (Page 217. Also Clinton Pap., 7. 528, 529. Also Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 106) In 1781, he wrote to Gov. Clinton as to permits to remove from L. I. (Page 192) During his captivity, the legality of his commission was questioned. (Clinton Pap., 7. 584, 585) He was imprisoned in N. Y. City; and, by tradition, d. of poison there. The Ch. Rec. of North Branford, Conn., has this entry:

Feb. 1782. Heard of the death of Major John Davis, being a prisoner in New York. He was a native of ye Island, and lived among us with his family on account of ye enemy having possession of ye Island—himself an officer in the Continental Army—supposed to be starved to death in Prison.

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 52) In 1772, he m. Puah, dau. of John 4 Parsons. (See Parsons) His son, John Parsons, bapt. Nov. 23, 1777. (Northford, Conn., Ch. Rec.) Another John Davis is noticed among the "Captains of Ships" (Pages 239, 242, 243); another was a Capt. in the Albany and Tryon Militia; and still another, in the Penn. Line.

DAVIS JOSHUA ( )—From Brookhaven. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 23) He served in the 2d and 4th of the Line (G. 44, 46); perhaps in the 3d and the Ass'd Exempts of Orange (G. 74, 76); and probably in Conn. (G. 88)

He m. Jan. 1, 1783, Abigail Redfield, of Greenfield. (Fairfield, Conn., Ch. Rec.) It is stated therein that he was from L. I.

DAVIS WILLIAM ( )—From Brookhaven. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 35); in Col. Drake's Provisional Regt. (G. 10); in the Art'y of the Line (G. 51); and perhaps in Conn. (G. 88) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 18, 24, 26, 27) Another William, from Huntington, also signed. (H. 29)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 3; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 2. (A. 51)

DAVISON ISAAC ( )—From Huntington or Brookhaven. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 34); also, in Col. Drake's Provisional Regt. (G. 10)

DAYTON—This family descends from Ralph 1 Dayton, Bedfordshire to Boston and New Haven, in 1639. He went thence to Southampton, and thence to East Hampton. He was a Representative, at Hartford, Conn. His son, Samuel 2, remained in Southampton; but afterward removed to Brookhaven, where he d. in 1690. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 229) His descendants are quite numerous in that Town, particularly in the villages of Patchogue and Port Jefferson. There are also some in the town of Riverhead; and others in the village of Speonk, in the town of Southampton. (Mr. Charles R. Dayton) Samuel 2 had a son Isaac 3, who removed to Setauket, and afterward to New Haven. From him are descended nearly all of the name in Conn. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 232. Also Hedges' "East Hampton," pp. 253-257) Moore ("Index," p. 14) states that Ralph 1 was in the Southold Rec., 1650. About 1655, he m. the Wid. of James Haines, of Southold. (Howell, as above) According to his will, his children were: Robert 2; Samuel 2; Alice 2 (m. Thomas Baker); and ————— 2 (m. Brinley). (Mr. Charles R. Dayton) Robert 2 had a son Beriah 3. The East Hampton branch descends from Robert 2. (Howell, as above)

DAYTON CHARLES R. 8 (Josiah C. 7, Josiah 6, Capt. John 5, John 4, Beriah 3, Robert 2, Ralph 1)—of East Hampton. While he was not a descendant of a Refugee in a direct line; yet his ancestry was connected closely with the ancestry of the Refugees. For this reason, and because of his service in preparing this work, it seems proper to record in this place the estimate of a personal friend.



*C. R. Dayton*

He was b. at East Hampton, Dec. 25, 1828; m. Dec. 16, 1858, Sarah F. Sherrill; d. at East Hampton, May 9, 1911. In 1852, 1853, and 1856-1857, he was Engrossing Clerk of the N. Y. State Senate. His father had been a Member of the N. Y. State Assembly. In 1858 he was elected County Clerk of Suffolk Co., but he declined a renomination. From 1862 to 1865, he was Journal Clerk of the Assembly. In the latter year he became Journal Clerk of the Senate; and he was continued in that office by his political opponents through the exciting days of 1870 and 1871. In speaking of those days, he told the writer that, before he accepted the place, he had made two conditions:—first that he should not change his political faith; second, that he should be absolute master of the desk, so that no crooked work therein might be charged to his account. In 1872, he became the Clerk of the Senate; from 1874 to 1877, he was the Assistant Clerk; and, later, he once more became the Journal Clerk. His service in the

Senate covered about 30 years; after which he entered the insurance business, in N. Y. City; and then retired to East Hampton to spend the remainder of his days. His wife was a dau. of Hiram L. Sherrill. (Hedges' "East Hampton," p. 335. See also Sherrill) He left an only son, Charles S. Dayton, of East Hampton. Those who knew Charles R. Dayton can bear witness to his kind disposition. In closing his tribute, the late Judge Henry P. Hedges wrote: "The Town of East Hampton may well exult in the honesty, the honorable career, the moral victory, the industrial public and private achievement of this one of her citizens." [Frederic G. Mather]

DAYTON EBENEZER, QR. MR. and CAPT. (Probably from Samuel 2)—From Coram, in Brookhaven, to Bethany (now Seymour), Conn. (Jour.



Prov'l Cong.) In Sept., and later, 1776, he made three trips from Southold to Milford, carrying his family and effects. He then joined a detachment of Col. Henry B. Livingston's 4th Line. (C. 38) Previous to this, he had been Qr. Mr. of the East Hampton Co., Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 4) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 18, 26) He also signed as Clerk. (H. 27) After the Battle of L. I., he made a report on the same (Page 173); and he took the pay rolls of Capt. Selah Strong's Co. to Conn. (Page 90)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 51)

He made many daring raids on L. I. (Pages 120, 203, 216)

The head of the banditti, who captured five vessels loaded with lumber and produce for the market of N. Y., was Ebenezer Dayton, a noted peddler who lately lived in Coram. (Livington's "Gazette," May 20, 1778)

On Aug. 14, about 30 rebels, at Coram, made prisoners of Isaac Smith and five of his sons. I. Smith escaped. The well known Eben Dayton was at the head of this party. (Livington—Aug. 28, 1779)

Between these adventures, on Nov. 20, 1778, with the sloop "Ranger," 45 men and 6 guns, he was taken in the South Bay by a British Privateer, and carried to N. Y. City.

*Ebenezer Dayton*

(Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 78) Following this, there was another episode which is described in Hedges' "East Hampton," pp. 195, 196:

Ebenezer Dayton, a merchant and pedlar, residing in Bethany, Connecticut, and travelling as such on Long Island and in East-Hampton before the Revolution, was widely known. In 1780 his store in Bethany was broken open and robbed of £450, in gold, silver and other property, by Tories from Long Island, who were arrested, convicted, sentenced, and escaped from prison to Canada. After the Revolution, Dayton visited East-Hampton with fancy goods for sale, arriving Saturday evening. On Sunday although having symptoms of the measles, and against the advice of the hostess who had entertained him, he persisted in attending Church service, thereby notifying the public of his presence by occupying a conspicuous seat in the Church, and indirectly advertising his goods. News of his indiscretion was spread over the town on the dismissal of the afternoon audience from the Church, and the indignation of the people was so obvious that he left in the early morning following. He was pursued by a few young men, overtaken, brought back to the village, rode on a rail through the street, ducked repeatedly in Town Pond, and subjected to other indignities before his release. Nearly one hundred took the measles, of whom several died. To this day tradition perpetuates the story of the "Dayton Measles." Col. Aaron Burr, then a young aspiring lawyer, advocated the suit of the pedlar, and under his powerful presentation the jury rendered a verdict of One Thousand Dollars, damages against the young men. One of them was a Chatfield whose father, to raise money for payment of the damages awarded against his son, sold "Chatfield Hill" to a Latham. Both Thompson and Prime record the tradition substantially as my mother told it. Popular opinion in that day justified the young men. The friends of those who died from the contagion so contracted were not moved by the verdict from that opinion. This is almost if not the only case where the supremacy of law has been questioned by the people of the Town, from its settlement.

DAYTON JESSE 5 (Beriah 4, 3, Robert 2, Ralph 1)—From East Hampton to Saybrook and Chester. In Sept., 1776, he was brought from Sag Harbor to Chester, with three passengers and goods, by Capt. Elijah Mason. (C. 98) He was in Saybrook, in 1777. (A. 43) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 2; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 1. (A. 52) He was bapt. in 1735; m. Hannah ———, who d., in 1769. He had children: Susanna 6, Jacob 6, David 6, Jane 6, Martha 6, Hannah 6 and Jasper 6—the baptisms of whom are entered in the Ch. Rec. between 1761 and 1778. (Mr. Charles R. Dayton)

DERING—Henry 1 was a merchant, in Boston, Mass. He came from England, in 1639. His son, Henry 2, also a merchant, in Boston, m. (1) Ann Benning, (2) Elizabeth Atkinson. The latter was the mother of Thomas 3, below.

DERING ELIZABETH 4 (Thomas 3, below, Henry 2, 1)—From Shelter Island to Middletown, in 1776, with her father, Thomas, and her brothers Sylvester, below, and Henry Packer, below. After returning from Conn., she m. Jan. 27, 1784, Dr. Nathaniel Gardiner. (See Gardiner)

DERING HENRY PACKER 4 (Thomas 3, below, Henry 2, 1)—From Shelter Island to Middletown, in 1776, with his father, Thomas, his sister, Elizabeth, above, and his brother, Sylvester, below. He graduated at Yale

in 1784; and settled at Sag Harbor, where he was Collector of Customs and Post Master for many years. (Thompson's "Long Island," 1. 373)

He was b. July 3, 1763; m. Dec. 27, 1793, Anna Fosdick (see Fosdick); d. Apr. 30, 1822. Two of his nine children were: Lodowick Fosdick 5, below; and Anna Charlotte 5, below.

Lodowick Fosdick 5, b. Dec. 29, 1807; m. Apr. 23, 1840, Eliza Gracie Mulford; d. June 22, 1860. His children: Henry Packer, 2d, 6, below; and Edward Mulford 6, below. Henry Packer, 2d, 6, b. Apr. 3, 1842; m. Apr. 20, 1876, Martha Frederick; resides in Englewood, Ill.; and has a son, Frederick 7. Edward Mulford 6, b. Aug. 15, 1847; m. Mar. 8, 1880, Helene Field Raynor; resides in Philadelphia, Pa.; and has children—Marion R. 7, Helen F. 7, Eliza G. 7, Edward M. 7 and Gertrude B. 7.

Anna Charlotte 5, b. Jan. 2, 1811; m. Jan. 2, 1833, Wm. R. Sleight; d. Apr. 8, 1905. Sleight children: Brinley Dering 6, below; Hannah 6, below; William R., Jr., 6, resided in Maine, d. Feb. 12, 1901, and had children and grandchildren; and Anne F. 6, b. Apr. 9, 1851, and resides at Sag Harbor. Brinley Dering 6, b. Mar. 11, 1835; m. Oct. 17, 1865, Susan J. Hedges; has been a Member of the N. Y. Ass'y; resides at Sag Harbor, and has three sons. He graduated at Yale, in 1858. For 12 years he was a Magistrate in the Town of East Hampton; for 44 years, a member of the Board of Education, in Sag Harbor; for 53 years, editor of the "Sag Harbor Corrector;" and has been Pres't of the village of Sag Harbor. He was clerk of the Foreign Affairs Committee, U. S. House of Reps., 1886-1888; and Patent Comm'r, 1893-1895. Hannah 6, b. Mar. 30, 1841; m. Oct. 29, 1862, David Steuart; resides at Sag Harbor, and has children. (For the later Sleight descendants, see Mallmann's "Shelter Island," pp. 180, 181)



MRS. MARY SYLVESTER DERING  
(Painted by Blackburn in 1754)

DERING MARY SYLVESTER, MRS. She was a dau. of Brinley 3 Sylvester (Nathaniel 2, 1). She was b. in 1724; m. Mar. 9, 1756, Thomas Dering, below; d. Aug. 19, 1794. (Mallmann, p. 177) In 1776, she went to Middletown, Conn., with her husband and children—Elizabeth, Henry Packer and Sylvester. On Jan. 14, 1790, the N. Y. Senate received a petition from her, as a Wid. (Senate Jour.)

Inasmuch as five of the leading families among the Refugees—Dering, Gardiner, L'Hommedieu, Lloyd and Prime—have a common Ancestor in Nathaniel Sylvester, it seems proper to outline the first three generations.

Nathaniel 1 Sylvester b. in England; m. in 1652, Grissel Brinley, dau. of Thomas and Anne Brinley. Thomas Brinley, b. at Exeter, Eng., in 1591; m. Anne Wase; d. in 1661. He was Auditor of the Revenues, of Kings Charles I, and II. (For a more complete account, see Moore's "Index," pp. 36-38, 115, 142, 143)

With his brother, Constant, and two others, Nathaniel purchased, June 9, 1651, of Stephen Goodyear, grantee of the Earl of Sterling, the great estate of Shelter Island. (See map on Page 219) Thomson's "History of Long Island" shows how the right of Constant was confiscated and sold to his brother Nathaniel by the Dutch Governor; and, also, how the Governor compelled payment. It was then known as Sylvester Manor, in the East Riding of Yorkshire.

Nathaniel is honored as having given protection and shelter to Shattuck and Southwick fugitives from the persecutions in Mass. under the successive rules of Governors Endicott and Bellingham. Hence the name Shelter Island; although some derive the name from the Indian term—"the Island sheltered by Islands." A Monument to his memory was erected, on the Island, by his L'Hommedieu descendants, July 17, 1884. (See Page 256)

Nathaniel 1 had 11 children, of whom: Grissel 2, b. Aug. 12, 1654; m. James Lloyd; Nathaniel 2, below; Patience 2, b. Nov. 1, 1664, m. in 1694, Benjamin L'Hommedieu, d. Nov. 2, 1719.

Nathaniel 2, b. Dec. 31, 1661; m. Margaret, dau. of Isaiah Hobert, of East Hampton. He had four children, of whom: Brinley 3, below; Margaret 3, b. , m. Oct. 2, 1723, Rev. Ebenezer Prime, d. Sept. 26, 1726.

Brinley 3, b. Nov. 23, 1694; m. Dec. 2, 1718, Mary, dau. of Thomas Burroughs of N. Y. City; d. Dec. 24, 1752. He had two daughters; the younger of whom, Mary 4, m. Thomas Dering, below.

The original Manor House was built, by Nathaniel Sylvester, of yellow bricks from Holland. The present House was built by Brinley Sylvester, in 1735. An interesting account of the estate and the Manor House is given in Mallmann's "Shelter Island," pp. 46, 47. Also in the Mag. Amn. Hist., Nov., 1887.

The several proprietors, to date, have been: Nathaniel Sylvester; Giles Sylvester, son of Nathaniel; Brinley Sylvester, son of Nathaniel 2d, and grandson of Nathaniel 1st, who d. in 1752; Thomas Dering's wife, daughter of Brinley Sylvester; Gen. Sylvester Dering, son of Thomas; Mary Catharine L'Hommedieu, dau. of Ezra L'Hommedieu (See L'Hommedieu), g. g. grand dau. of Nathaniel Sylvester 1st, niece of Sylvester Dering's wife, and wife of Samuel Smith Gardiner (See Gardiner); Phebe Gardiner Horsford, daughter of Samuel Smith Gardiner, wife of Prof. Eben N. Horsford, and g. g. granddaughter of Nathaniel Sylvester. The Manor House now (1912) belongs to his daughter, Miss Cornelia Horsford.

Gen. Sylvester Dering, 2d, states that the estate passed to Samuel Smith Gardiner by sale from the Widow and children of Gen. Sylvester Dering.



SYLVESTER MANOR, SHELTER ISLAND, N. Y.  
(From Mallmann's "Shelter Island")

DERING SYLVESTER 4 GEN. (Thomas 3, below, Henry 2, 1)—From Shelter Island to Middletown, in 1776, along with his father, Thomas, his sister, Elizabeth, above, and his brother, Henry Packer, above. In May, 1779, he receipted for the claims of Selah Reeve and William Wells. (C. 130) On Mar. 28, 1780, he was permitted to bring grain &c., from L. I. (D. 47) On Oct. 17, 1780, he was permitted to go to L. I. and bring back certain moneys due his father. (F. 18) On Oct. 14, 1782, he petitioned to remove from L. I. certain effects of his aunt, Mrs. Sarah Thomas; which was negated. (E. 172, 173) He served in the Commissary Dept. of Conn. (G. 88) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 31) For some time he was a Maj. Gen. of the Militia. (N. Y. Council of Appointment Minutes. Also Mallmann's "Shelter Island," pp. 102, 103. Also Thompson's "Long Island," i. 373) Mallmann, as above, gives the inscription on a tablet erected to his memory.

He was b. Nov. 27, 1758; m. Dec. 6, 1787, Esther Sarah, dau. of Nicoll and Sarah (Fosdick) Havens; d. Oct. 8, 1820. His children were: Margaret Sylvester 5; Charles Thomas 5; Sarah Frances 5; Nicoll Havens 5; and Henry Sylvester 5.

Margaret Sylvester 5, b. Sept. 11, 1789; m. Jan. 5, 1809, Rev. Richard F. Nicoll; d. Aug. 25, 1847. For her 10 children, see Mallmann, p. 178.

Charles Thomas 5, b. Nov. 17, 1790; m. Aug. 14, 1816, Eliza F. Nicoll; d. June 7, 1859.



Sarah Frances 5, b. Feb. 24, 1792; not m.; d. Oct. 5, 1833. (Rev. Egbert C. Lawrence)

Nicoll Havens 5, M. D., b. Jan. 1, 1794; m. (1) June 6, 1826, Frances Huntington, (2) Oct. 1, 1844, Sarah H. Strong; d. Dec. 19, 1867. Among his seven children were: Anne Huntington 6, b. Aug. 16, 1828; m. July 1, 1856, Charles S. Wilson, of Utica, N. Y., d. Oct. 22, 1910; Sarah Sylvester 6, b. July 13, 1831, not m., d. May 10, 1893; Catharine Mary 6, b. Feb. 21, 1833, not m., d. Apr. 12, 1901; Frances Huntington 6, b. Nov. 18, 1834, not m., d. Feb. 7, 1901; Gen. Sylvester, 2d, 6, m. Feb. 24, 1864, Ella Virginia Bristol; resides in Utica, N. Y. His sons: Nicoll Havens 7, b. in 1865, d. y.; Brinley Sylvester 7, b. May 18, 1874. (Mallmann, as above. Also Gen. Sylvester Dering, 2d)

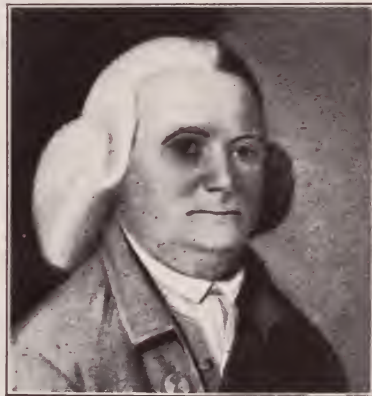
Henry Sylvester 5, M. D., b. Sept. 29, 1804; m. Apr. 29, 1839, Harriet Eliza Hulse; d. Oct. 2, 1871. His four children were: Sarah F. 6, b. Mar. 1, 1840, m. June 10, 1868, Rev. Edward P. Sprague, of Salem, N. Y., d. Mar. 6, 1910—surviving children, Vesta Dering Sprague, of Salem, and Dering J. Sprague, of Beaver, Pa.; Charles Thomas 6, b. Jan. 21, 1842, m. Oct. 26, 1875, Mary Bailey, d. Sept. 23, 1889; Mary Sylvester 6, b. Aug. 28, 1847,

*Sylvester Dering*

m. Apr. 29, 1896, Rev. Egbert C. Lawrence, of Schenectady, N. Y.; and Henry 6, b. Dec. 8, 1850, m. Nov. 19, 1891, Carrie Sangston and resides in New Brunswick, N. J. (Mallmann, as above. Also Rev. Egbert C. Lawrence)

DERING THOMAS 3 (Henry 2, 1)—From Shelter Island to Middletown. In Sept. and Oct., 1776, with seven passengers and his effects, he was brought to Guilford by Capt. David Landon. (C. 164) In Sept. and Nov., other of his effects were brought to Middletown by Capts. Jasper Griffing, James Jones and Ithamar Pelton. (C. 7)

The seven passengers, above noted, must have included Mr. Dering; his wife; his children Sylvester, Elizabeth and Henry Packer; and, probably, two servants. The portraits of Thomas Dering and his wife, Mary Sylvester, were furnished by Gen. Sylvester Dering, 2d.



*Thom. Dering*

He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 31) He was Chairman of the Shelter Island Committee, in 1776. In the N. Y. Prov'l Conv'n, July 26, 1776, it was stated that he and Ezra L'Hommedieu had given assurances that the stock at Montauk would be protected. (A. 3) On July 29, he paid \$2,000 to Col. Josiah Smith for the bounties and equipments of his Regt. (G. 39) On Aug. 27, 1776 (the date of the Battle of Long Island) the N. Y. Committee of Safety appointed him, with others, to report measures for the sale of cattle on Nassau and Shelter Islands. (A. 10) On Nov. 26, the Committee of Safety provided for a Committee to collect the Accounts, or

Claims, of those who had left L. I.; and, on Dec. 31, 1776, he was appointed a member of such Committee, along with John Foster and Capt. Thomas Wickham. (A. 21) On Mar. 17, 1777, the Committeemen, above noted, sent their Accounts to the Convention. (A. 37) On June 12, 1777, he was one of 45 Refugees to address a letter to the Committee of Safety, from Saybrook, asking permission to go to L. I. for supplies &c. (A. 43) In reply to this letter, the Council of Safety, June 27, 1777, appointed him, together with Col. John Hulbert and Obadiah Jones, a Committee to give permits to the Refugees in Conn. to pass to L. I. for their effects; and to remove certain of

the said Refugees from Conn. to Dutchess Co., N. Y. (Page 172. Also A. 44) The appointment of the aforesaid Committee was approved by the Gov. and Council of Conn., July 3, 1777. (Page 172. Also D. 7) On Aug. 7, 1777, he and John Foster addressed the Council of Safety relative to the Claims of the Refugees; which letter was referred to the Aud. Gen. (A. 45) On Sept. 23, 1777, he and John Foster asked instructions from the N. Y. Ass'y relative to allowing the Refugees to return to L. I. (Page 172. Also B. 1) It is stated that he was in Conn. Nov. 1, 1776, to Oct. 1, 1778; and that, on Apr. 22, 1779, he wanted to go to L. I. for his effects. (F. 18) The claim for his transportation will be found in C. 7.

In all of this public service, the value of Thomas Dering's work is most apparent in the Accounts, or Claims, of the Refugees. They are found, in full, in Appendix C. A study of them shows that he paid close attention to his duties as Auditor. (Pages 189, 190, 192)

The following is condensed from a Family Record written by Dr. Nicoll H. Dering about 1820. It is owned by Gen. Sylvester Dering, 2d, of Utica, N. Y. Another extract appears on Page 200.

In 1760 Thomas Dering moved to Shelter Island, where his wife and her sister inherited, on the death of their father, the Sylvester family mansion, and about 1200 acres of land.

At the breaking out of the difficulties between the Colonies and the Mother Country, Mr. Dering sympathized strongly with the spirit of freedom. He took a decided stand for liberty and the establishment of Independence. He was a Delegate from Suffolk Co., to the 3d Provincial Congress, whose sessions (in N. Y. City) were held May 18-June 30, 1776. He was also a Delegate to the 4th Provincial Congress, or Convention, which assembled at White Plains, July, 1776, of which General Nathaniel Woodhull of Brook Haven was President; which Convention unanimously adopted the Declaration of Independence as passed by the Continental Congress at Philadelphia, July 4, 1776. He was also a Member of the Convention to form a Constitution for the State of New York, which met at Fishkill in August, 1776. [Note—See A. 58, 59; and Civil List]

After the Battle of Long Island, he took his family to Middletown, Conn., where he remained until the restoration of peace in 1783. While in Middletown, he resided in a house near to the Revd. Enoch Huntington.

On his return to Shelter Island, he found that great depredations had been made upon his woodlands while the Island was in the possession of the British. Some 4000 cords of wood had been cut, and taken away, by order of Lord Percy and General Clinton, for the use of the troops and ships stationed at Rhode Island under their command.

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 2; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 1. (A. 49) He was b. in Boston, Mass.. May 16, 1720; m. Mar. 9, 1756, Mary Sylvester, above; d. Sept. 26, 1785. His descendants are named in the descendants of his children, Elizabeth, Henry Packer and Sylvester, above. Beside these he had a son, Henry Sylvester 4, who d. y. (Mallmann's "Shelter Island," p. 177)

DEVAL—DUVALL—The former was the spelling of the name at the time of the Rev'y War; the latter is the spelling today. (Rev. J. E. Mallmann)

DEVAL WILLIAM—From Shelter Island to Saybrook. In 1776, his effects were moved over by Capts. Jeremiah Haley, Clark Truman, Hubbard Latham and Daniel Fordham (C. 39); and, in Sept., 1776, to Saybrook by Capt. Zebulon Stow. (C. 144)

While Benjamin and John Daval signed the Association, in 1775, on Shelter Island, there is no record that William did so. (H. 31) A William, from Suffolk Co., did sign. (H. 10) He owned a house and lot in Sag Harbor, in 1800. (Hon. Henry P. Hedges) His son, Frankling, d. on Shelter Island, Dec. 16, 1780, aged 2-4-4 (Salmon Rec.); and he is buried there. (Mr. Ralph G. Duvall)

A William Davall appears in the Census of 1776 in Southampton, East; Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 2; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 4. (A. 54)

DEVORE JOHN—From Cow Neck. He belonged to James Brown's crew; and was a Refugee, living at Stamford, Conn., in Dec., 1782. (Onderdonk's "Queens Co., Olden Times," p. 59)

DIBBLE—This was an East Hampton Family. The first appearance on the Ch. Rec. is the marriage of Thomas 1 Dibble, in 1699, by Rev. Nathaniel Huntting, being the first marriage he performed after his settlement. Next, is the baptism of a son of George Dibble, in 1705; and, in 1707, a child of Samuel Dibble, showing that they were in East Hampton as early as 1670.

Thomas 2 was b. in 1706; and Joseph, in 1771. The names of Christopher and Simon also appear; but not the name of Daniel. (Mr. Charles R. Dayton) Thomas 2, m. in 1734. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28) Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1. (A. 52)

Nathan Daboll, author of the Arithmetic, was of this Family—the name being changed. (Mr. William S. Pelletreau)

Another branch lived in Conn.; but it had certain relations with L. I. It belonged to the Tory side. On May 2, 1778, Fyler Dibble, with 16 wood cutters, was taken off Lloyd's Neck. His estate, at Stamford, was afterward confiscated. He removed to Nova Scotia. (Onderdonk's "Queens Co.," p. 207) Fyler and Frederick Dibble were the only ones of that name who came from L. I to New Brunswick; or, as it then was, Nova Scotia. Their descendants live in Woodstock, N. B., to-day. Frederick was a son of Rev. Dr. Ebenezer Dibble. (T. Carleton L. Ketchum, Woodstock, N. B.) Rev. Ebenezer Dibble, once a Congregational Minister, took Orders in England, in 1748, and became Rector of St. John's Episcopal Church, Stamford, Conn. He remained as such until he d. in 1799. ("Sketches of Church Life in Colonial Conn." p. 84. Also Huntington's "Stamford," pp. 52, 263, 388) A tablet to his memory may be seen in St. John's Church.

DIBBLE DANIEL ( )—From East Hampton. John Hubbard, of Southold, made a deposition relating to him. (F. 113) It is assumed that he was from East Hampton because the name was common in that Town between 1700 and 1800. He may have served in the 2d, and in the Associated Exempts, of Westchester (G. 78, 81); also in Conn. (G. 88)

DIBBLE LINEUS ( )—From East Hampton, probably. On Sept. 19, 1776, his effects were moved over to Conn. by Capt. Peter Bonticou. (C. 14) On Apr. 3, 1778, he receipted for the claim of Joshua Horton; signing his name "Linus." (C. 72) As no Lineus, or Linus, appears in either the Town or the Ch. Rec. of East Hampton, it may be that he is identical with Sineus, below—although the autographs indicate otherwise.

*Linus Dibble*

DIBBLE SINEUS ( )—From East Hampton and Southold to Guilford. In 1776, his effects were brought to Guilford by Capt. John Gears. (C. 40) On Feb. 26, 1781, he petitioned Gov. Trumbull for permission to return to L. I. to secure the avails of an estate, and to bring the same to Guilford. He was well recommended by the Authorities in Conn.; and the petition was granted. (F. 2) In the petition, he describes himself as "late of Southold." He must have removed to that place after 1771—for the Ch. Rec. of East Hampton notes the births of his three children from 1753 to 1771; and the death of a child, in 1763. There is no record of his death. The fact that his name does not appear among those who signed the Association, in 1775, would indicate that he either was not living in East Hampton at that time or that he resided elsewhere. (Mr. Charles R. Dayton)

The Census of 1776, in East Hampton, showed: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 1. (A. 52)

He m. Polly 5, dau. of Daniel Baker. (Hedges' "East Hampton," p. 244) He d. Oct. 13, 1797, in the 60th year of his age. (Tombstone at North Guilford, Conn.)

DIBBLE THOMAS 3 (Probably Thomas 2, 1)—From East Hampton. On July 30, 1782, he was described as young man who desired to purchase a business in Conn. (F. 56) He probably served in Conn. (G. 88)

DICK JOHN—From Sag Harbor to Chester, in Sept., 1776, one person and goods, by Capt. Elijah Mason. (C. 98) He served in Conn. (G. 88)

DICKERSON, or DICKINSON—According to Whitaker ("Southold," pp. 46, 53, 122), these surnames are interchangeable on L. I.—those bearing them having sprung, alike, from Southold's Philemon Dickerson. Moore ("Index," pp. 15, 76, 77) states that Philemon 1, b. in England, was at Salem, Mass., in 1639; settled at Southold, 1646-1650; m. Mary Paine; and d. in 1672, aged about 74. His son, Peter 2, b. in 1648; m. Naomi Mapes; d. in 1720-1. Peter's son, John 3, m. Abigail Reeve; had sons, John 4, Selah 4,

*Sineus Dibble*



and William 4; d. in 1758. Thomas 2, son of Philemon 1, d. in 1704. His son, Thomas 3, m. Abigail Reeve; had sons, Thomas 4, Daniel 4, Joshua 4 and Joseph 4; d. in 1724, aged 53.

The above lineage of Philemon 1 is followed in the N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec., 30. pp. 180-183, 247-253. It is stated, further, that Peter 2 m. (1) a dau. of Thomas Reeve, (2) Naomi, dau. of Thomas Mapes. Also, that Joseph 4, son of Thomas 3, d. in 1740. The Rec. (22. 212 et seq.) gives the descendants of Mahlon (1770-1858), of N. J.

Nathaniel, of Wethersfield, Conn., and Hadley, Mass., came to America, in 1632. (Dr. Robert C. Dickinson)

DICKERSON JOHN 4 (John 3, Peter 2, Philemon 1; brother of Selah, below)—From Southold to Guilford. In Sept. and Oct., 1776, with six passengers and effects, he was moved over by Capt. David Landon. (C. 41, 164) He served in Col. Drake's Provisional Regt. (G. 10); and possibly in Conn. (G. 88) He may have served, in the 4th Line. (G. 47, 48) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10, 12)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 3. (A. 55) He was b. \_\_\_\_\_; m. in 1748, Elizabeth Corey. (N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec., as above)

*John Dickerson*

The Ch. Rec. of N. Guilford, Conn., states that she d. suddenly, Jan. 12, 1778, aged 40—"wife of John Dickinson from L. I." There must, therefore, be an inaccurate statement of the marriage in the Rec.

DICKERSON JOSEPH (Also spelled "DICKSON") (\_\_\_\_\_)—On Oct. 24, 1780, permission was given to his wife and two children to return to L. I. (F. 20) He served in Col. Drake's Provisional Regt. (G. 10)

DICKERSON SELAH 4 (John 3, Peter 3, Philemon 1; brother of John, above)—From Southold to Guilford. In Sept., 1776, with six in the family, he was moved over by Capt. Thomas Leete; and, same month, with three in the family. (C. 94, 165) In Nov., 1777, his claim was collected by Samuel Brown. (C. 164) In Feb., 1781, he asked permission to take his family of six, his cattle and supplies back to Southold; which was negated, although he was well recommended by the Authorities of Guilford. (E. 151, 152) On Jan. 6, 1783, he again asked permission; which was granted. (E. 160, 161) In C. 164, 165, the autograph is Dickenson. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 12)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 2; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 1. (A. 55) He was b. in 1731; d. in 1809. He m. (1) Nov. 5, 1754, Sarah Overton (Southold Ch. Rec.); m. (2) Susannah Robertson. (N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec., as above)

His surviving children were: Samuel 5, below; and Selina 5 who never married. Samuel 5, b. in 1776; m. Julia Wells (b. Sept. 4, 1772, d. Mar. 4, 1840). He d. at Hopewell, Orange Co., N. Y., Feb. 7, 1829—whither he had removed, in 1821. His children, all of them b. at Southold, were the following—Susan 6, b. Nov. 6, 1792; not m.; d. at Hopewell, Nov. 26, 1851. Sarah 6, b. Aug. 3, 1796; m. Abraham Torrey, of Orange Co.; d. Aug. 17, 1857. Mary 6, b. June 2, 1801; m. John Case, of Southold; d. at Middletown, N. Y., Mar. 6, 1865. Martha 6, b. Sept. 16, 1803; m. John Shorter, of Orange Co.; d. at Hopewell, Feb. 7, 1828. Albert 6, b. Dec. 27, 1805; m. Eliza Weller, of Orange Co.; d. at Hopewell, Nov. 12, 1833. Adaline 6, b. Feb. 16, 1808; m. Hugh Colwell, of Orange Co.; d. at Newburgh, N. Y., \_\_\_\_\_ . Harriet 6, b. Aug. 1, 1811; m. George H. Dickerson, of Orange Co.; d. at Newark Valley, N. Y., Apr. 11, 1889. Eliza 6, b. Nov. 6, 1815; not m.; d. at Van Etten, N. Y., \_\_\_\_\_

Julia 6, b. \_\_\_\_\_; m. John Norris, of Orange Co.; d. at Van Etten, N. Y., \_\_\_\_\_

Jan. 24, 1875. (Mr. Samuel Dickerson)

DICKERSON SILVANUS (\_\_\_\_\_)—To Saybrook. On July 9, 1778, he was allowed to send to L. I. for his effects. (D. 10) He obtained pensions for secret service as a spy. (Page 93. Also Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 85) He was, possibly, the one who served in the Fortifi-

*Selah Dickerson*

cations, at N. Y. City, in Mar., 1776; and who, in June, 1779, was a Cornet in Sheldon's 2d Light Dragoons. ("Archives of the State of N. Y.—The Rev'n," pp. 86, 248) He served in Conn. (G. 88)

DICKINSON—See DICKERSON, above. Also Ap. I. 4.

DICKINSON AMOS ( )—He was probably from L. I. He served in Conn. (G. 88)

DICKINSON BRADDOCK ( )—From Southold to Middletown. On Jan. 20, 1783, he was allowed to go to L. I. and bring off money due him from John Overton, Jr. (F. 92)

DOWNING BENJAMIN—From Queens Co. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 26); and in Conn. (G. 88) He signed the Association, in 1776. (H. 9)

He was a son of George and Phebe (Valentine) Downing. He was b. July 22, 1722; d. Oct. 17, 1805. He m. (1) Phebe, dau. of Silas Willets; (2) Martha (Hopkins) dau. of Daniel and Amy Weeks. Children by 1st marriage: Silas, m. Phebe Rushmore; Benjamin, m. Loretta Weeks. Children by 2d marriage: Daniel, m. Margaret Duryea; Amy (twin with Daniel), m. (1) Thomas Williams, (2) Amos Willis; Abraham b. June 1, 1774, not m., d. Aug. 2, 1794; Isaac (twin with Abraham), m. Charity Dodge; Phebe, b. Apr. 14, 1776, d. Oct. 5, 1778; Esther (twin with Phebe), m. (1) William Kirk, (2) H. Hinman; Samuel, m. Rachel Lax; George, b. Nov. 30, 1780, m. Mary Jackson; Ann (twin with George), m. Derrick Craft; Phebe, m. (1) Trestram, or Tristram, Dodge, (2) Obediah Willis; Charity, m. Henry Downing. ("Doc'y Hist. Dutch Congregation of Oyster Bay—Pamphlet 3"—by Henry A. Stoutenburgh. Also Family Bible owned by Mrs. Richard Downing, E. Norwich, N. Y.)

DRAKE—Garrardus 1, with his family, came from England and settled in N. J. He descended from one of the brothers of Sir Francis Drake. He had children: Garrardus 2, below; Dr. Francis 2; William 2; and Lorana 2. Dr. Francis 2 d. in England. William 2 settled in Westchester Co., N. Y., town of Veroneck, now Mamaroneck. He m. Sarah, dau. of Judge Barrett of Essex Co., N. J. (Rev. George L. Thompson)

DRAKE AARON 3 (Garrardus 2, below, Garrardus 1)—From Sag Harbor to Hadlyme and East Haddam, with his father, in 1776. One of his sons m. a dau. of Judge Brady, of N. Y. City. Among his living descendants are: Mrs. Leon, of Sag Harbor; and Delia Davis, Barney Archbold, Emmett Drake and Almon P. Drake, of Southampton. (Rev. George L. Thompson)

DRAKE GARRARDUS 2 (Garrardus 1; father of Aaron, above)—From Sag Harbor to Hadlyme and East Haddam, in 1776. On Oct. 21, 1782, he was allowed to return to L. I. with his family, wearing apparel, provisions &c. He was brought back by Capt. Josiah Burnham. (F. 75)

In 1756, he settled with his family, two miles west of Sag Harbor, on Noyac Bay, Town of Southampton. In the Fall of 1776, likely in Sept., Garrardus put his farm, by written contract, in the care of Paul Payne; and, taking his family with him, passed over to Conn. and remained there until 1782, when he returned to his farm. William Thompson, who m. his second dau., Martha, was also a Refugee in company with the Drake family. The two families sojourned at Hadlyme, Conn., the home of Moses Drake, the oldest son of Garrardus. On Nov. 22, 1782, they were still at East Haddam; for, on that date, Garrardus made his will, dating it East Haddam. (Rev. G. L. T.)

It is evident from this, that he remained in Conn. for a month, or more, after he had been given permission to return to L. I.

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 3. (A. 54) He was b. before 1700; was about 90 when he went to Conn.; d., at Sag Harbor, May 20, 1797, aged 112. He m. Martha Russell, of Veroneck, N. Y. His children were: Moses 3, noted above; Lorana 3, m. Jonathan Thompson; Martha 3, m. William Thompson, the Refugee (See Thompson); Elizabeth 3, m. (1) Brown, m. (2) ; Aaron 3, the Refugee, above. (Rev. G. L. T.)

DRAKE JOHN ( )—From Southold to Guilford. In Sept., 1776, he and Richard Terry transported their effects, as above; and, in Oct., 1776, he was charged with one passage over. (C. 44, 148) In

Sept. and Oct., 1776, five passengers from Southold to Guilford were charged to him by Capt. David Landon. (C. 164) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 12) He was an Ens. in the 1st Southold Co. (Jour. Prov'l Cong.) He may have been a Lt. in Col. Drake's Regt., Scott's Provisional Brigade. (C. 10) He may have served in the 6th and 7th Dutchess, as Capt., Lt. or private (G. 68, 69); or in the 3d Westchester, as Capt. or private. (G. 79)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 2. Females—above 16, 3. (A. 55) He d., at Southold, about 1800, aged about 95; and his wife d. there, aged over 90. (Griffin's "Journal," p. 162) Mr. William S. Pelletreau states that he lived at "Brick Kilns," near Sag Harbor; and that probably he was a son of Garrardus 2. It is more likely that he was from another stock—perhaps John I who came from England to Boston, in 1630; and thence to

*John Drake*

Windsor, Conn., in 1635. He had a son John, grandson John; and perhaps more descendants of the name. (Salisbury's "Genealogies," 1. 215-217)

DYER—Capt. Caleb 2d is said to have been the first of the name to settle on L. I. He came to Oyster Ponds.

DYER NATHANIEL, CAPT. ( )—From Oyster Ponds (now Orient) to Stonington. Beside being a Refugee, he was also Capt. of a ship (Page 239); and, as such, moved a part of the effects of James King from L. I. to Stonington. (C. 202) I think he was from Oyster Ponds. (Hon. Henry P. Hedges)

He was probably related to Elizabeth Dyer who m. Benjamin Boisseau, about 1800. (Vail Gen., p. 37. See also Boisseau) Also to Capt. Caleb Dyer, of New London, Master of the American Frigate "Shelaila," 36 guns, which left New London, in 1780, and was never heard from afterward. Capt. Caleb's son, Capt. Caleb, m. Mehitable, dau. of Christopher Brown. (Griffin's "Journal," pp. 240, 241. See also Brown)

EDWARDS—The first of this Family to settle on L. I. was William 1, who came to East Hampton, from Lynn, Mass., with his wife Ann, in 1653. He d. about 1685. Among his children was John 2. Among the children of John 2 were: Josiah 3, d. in 1713; William 3; and John 3, b. in 1678, d. in 1728. (Howell's "Southampton," pp. 238, 239) Griffin ("Journal," p. 238) mentions William 1 as one of the first settlers at East Hampton, in 1648. Moore ("Index," p. 77) mentions John, of Southold, who had three males and four females in his family, in 1686; and d. about 1730. Whitaker ("Southold," p. 46) mentions Matthias among the early settlers at Southold.

Mr. David M. Edwards, in Hedges' "East Hampton" (pp. 258 et seq.), states that William 1 came from England to East Hampton, about 1650, passing through Lynn and Taunton, Mass. He m. Ann—; d. in 1685. Among his sons was John 2, m. Mary Stansborough; d. in 1693. John 2 had sons: Thomas 3, below; Josiah 3, m. Mary Churchill, d. in 1713; John 3, m. Anna—, d. in 1727; and William 3, below. Thomas 3, b. in 1668; m. Mary—; d. in 1736. He had John 4, b. about 1699; m. Mary Dibble; d. after 1760—whose son, Thomas 5, b. in 1717, m. Anna Barnes, d. in 1784.

EDWARDS EBENEZER ( )—From Sag Harbor, in Southampton, to Farmington. In Sept., 1776, with three passengers, he was moved from Sag Harbor to Stonington by Capt. Amos Pendleton. (C. 213) On May 17, 1780, on being well recommended by the Authorities of Farmington, he was allowed to return to L. I. with his family. (E. 78-80) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 11) He lived at Scuttle Hole, near the road to Sag Harbor. (Mr. William S. Pelletreau)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 54) He may have been the one who m. Esther Brown, Oct. 19, 1760. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.)

Another Ebenezer, from East Hampton, removed to Southampton. He was known as "Major Ben." He was not married; and the place and date of his death are

*Ebenezer Edwards*



unknown. (Mr. Charles R. Dayton) He was Ebenezer 5 (Ebenezer 4, William 3, John 2, William 1). He was also at Farmington; and, afterward, lived in N. Y. City. He was b. about 1736; d. about 1780. (Mr. David M. Edwards)

EDWARDS ISAAC 6 (Thomas 5, John 4, Thomas 3, John 2, William 1) —From East Hampton. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 31); and probably in Conn. (G. 89) The Church and Town Records agree in stating that he was b. in 1760; m. Ruth Homan; d. in 1825. He had children b. from 1775 on. He lived at "The Springs;" and he held Town offices. His name does not appear among the Signers of the Association, in 1775. (Mr. Charles R. Dayton. Also Hedges, as above, p. 262)

EDWARDS JOHN 5 (John 4, 3, 2, William 1) and MERCY (Van Scoy), his wife—From Sag Harbor, in Southampton, to Guilford, in Nov., 1776. (C. 45) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10) A John, of Smithtown, refused to sign. (H. 32)

He served, from Bridge Hampton, in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 29); and, possibly, in Weissenfels' Levies (G. 57); and in Conn. (G. 89) He was a pensioner, in 1830. ("N. Y. Pension Roll," p. 428)

He lived near Sag Harbor; and was a near relative of Ebenezer (above). He returned to L. I. (Mr. William S. Pelletreau)

Census of Southampton, E. Dist., 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 2; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 5; under 16, 2. (A. 54) This probably refers to his father, John 4.

He was b. in 1749; m. Mercy Van Scoy (probably a Wid.); d. in 1829. He had: Russell 6; Isaac 6; John 6; Abraham 6; Patience 6; and Matsie 6. (Hedges, as above, pp. 260, 342)

Mercy 4 (Josiah 3, John 2, William 1) was a cousin to John, above; whom she m., although she was older. (Howell, as above) She was a dau. of Josiah Edwards whose wife was a Churchhill, of Wethersfield, Conn. After the death of the parents, the children lived with their mother's family, at Wethersfield. (Hedges, as above, p. 258)

Another John, b. in Amagansett, in 1739; d. in Sayville, in 1826. He was in the French and Indian War, in Northern N. Y., in 1758-9. Returning to L. I., he removed to Sayville, in 1761. (Mr. Charles R. Dayton) He may have been the one who, from Islip, signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 30) If so, he was in the Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 3. (A. 47) The Military service, noted above, may have belonged to this John. He was the ancestor of the late David M. Edwards, of Sayville, L. I.

ELLIS JOSEPH—From East Hampton to Stonington. He was moved over by Capt. Hubbard Latham, with his family—probably in Sept., 1776. (C. 46) In the same month, his effects were brought to Stonington by Capt. David Sayre (C. 138); and, same month, he was charged with nine passengers by Capt. Isaac Sheffield. (C. 212) He served in the 5th Line (G. 49); and probably in Conn. (G. 89)

In the Town Rec. of East Hampton, a deed, given by ——— Conkling, in 1775, describes a tract of land, bounded "by a highway that parts the two towns and Joseph Ellis' land;" which shows that a man of that name lived in East Hampton at that time. In the Ch. Rec. of East Hampton, among the deaths, are these entries: "1766, Capt. Ellis child;" "1776, Capt. Ellis wife." (Mr. Charles R. Dayton)

EVERETT, Mrs.—On Nov. 10, 1780, Henry Wisner wrote from Goshen, N. Y., to Gov. Clinton asking permission for Mrs. ——— Everett to go to N. Y. City; and thence to L. I. (Clinton Pap., 6. 402, 403) She may have been the wife of Lt. Thomas Everit, of the Kings Co. Mil.

(Page 41)

EYRES BENJAMIN—From East Hampton. He was a Refugee and a pensioner. (Hon. Henry P. Hedges) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 1. (A. 52)

FANNING. By tradition, this Family is traced back to Dominicus Fanning who was Mayor of a City in Ireland, under Charles I. He was

taken Prisoner at the battle of Drogheda, in 1649; and was beheaded by Cromwell. His son, Edmund, b., in Kilkenny, Ireland; m. Catherine Hays, dau. of the Earl of Connaught; emigrated to America, and settled in Stonington, Conn., about 1649. (Griffin's "Journal," p. 206. Also Tombstone at Riverhead, L. I.)

The foregoing assertions are disproved, and many of the statements on the elaborate tombstone, at Riverhead, are questioned, by Mr. Walter F. Brooks, in the Fanning Gen.—wherein it is recorded that Edmund 1 was in Stonington, about 1653; and that he was also on Fisher's Island and in New London. The name of his wife was Ellen. He had five sons; one of whom, Thomas 2, m. Frances Ellis, of Stonington.

The Fanning Family is closely related to the Benjamin Family. The members of both were large land owners in Stonington and Groton, Conn.

Thomas 2 had a son, James 3, who served as a Capt. in the French and Indian War. He settled on L. I. before 1718, being the progenitor of all of the name there. He first settled in Smithtown, where he m. Hannah, dau. of Justice Richard Smith, granddau. of the Patentee of Smithtown. (See Smith) Hannah's sister, Sarah, m. Nathaniel Woodhull, and was the mother of Gen. Nathaniel Woodhull. Capt. James 3 Fanning, m. (2), Widow Thankful Chesebrough. He d. in June, 1779. (Fanning Gen.) There is, however, a record that Capt. James Fanning d. Apr. 15, 1779. (Mattituck Ch. Rec. Also Salmon Rec.) A Lydia Fanning m., as his first wife, Gen. John 4 Smith. (See Smith)

Capt. James Fanning had nine children, among whom were: Col. Phineas 4, below; Gilbert 4; James 4; Thomas 4; and Col. Edmund 4. The latter graduated at Yale College, in 1757. He was a prominent lawyer in N. Carolina during the rule of Gen. Tryon; and, later, he accompanied Tryon to N. Y. as his Private Sec'y. He was Col. of a Loyalist Regt. during the War; and afterward, he was Lt. Gov. of Nova Scotia. He d. in London, in 1818, aged 79 years. (Fanning Gen.)

FANNING DAVID 5, LT. (Thomas 4, Capt. James 3, Thomas 2, Edmund 1)—From Brookhaven. He served in Col. Floyd's Regt. (G. 1); and in Conn. (G. 89) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 18) He graduated at Yale College, in 1769. The property of his father, Thomas, was confiscated.

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 1. (A. 51) He was b. in 1752; m. in 1773, Jane 5 Smith. (Col. Josiah 4, Nathaniel 3, Richard 2, Richard 1—Bull)—(Thompson's "Long Island," 2. 454. See also Smith)

FANNING GILBERT, JR., 5 (Gilbert 4, Capt. James 3, Thomas 2, Edmund 1)—From Brookhaven to Stonington. On Apr. 24, 1780, he asked permission to return to L. I. on business relating to certain lands, in Stonington. (F. 43)

He was b. at Stonington, where his father lived. Jan. 30, 1757; d. on the Wallabout Prison Ship "Jersey," in 1782. He was a nephew of Col. Phineas Fanning, below. (Fanning Gen. 1. 157)

FANNING JAMES 5 (James 4, Capt. James 3, Thomas 2, Edmund 1—known as James, 3d.)—From Southold. On Mar. 4, 1783, he was described as a Whig, lately from N. Carolina, who wants to go to L. I. to bring off flax, &c. (F. 43) He probably served in Conn. (G. 89)

James Fanning was a blacksmith; and, for many years, a store-keeper. He had a family of ten children; was a man of character, and a good Congregational Church man. Though more than a century has passed, a forge is still in use where he set it up, also the store where he did business. The memory of few men is so well kept. It is said that when the British troopers came, with horses, to his forge for shoeing, he would not beat iron for an enemy, not for money, and would not be compelled. And it is easy to believe that he had need of refuge, though tradition says it was short owing to the intercession of his uncle, Col. Phineas, in his favor. (Mr. James F. Young)

In the Southold Census of 1776 two of the name appear. One was over 50 years old, and had no family. The other was under 50 years old, and had a son and a dau. both under 16, and one female (probably his wife), over 16. (A. 55)

He was b. in Aquebogue, Dec. 1, 1742; m. Apr. 13, 1775, Mary, dau. of Purrier Reeve. (Mattituck Ch. Rec. See also Reeve) She was b. in

1755; d. Nov. 20, 1822. James Fanning, 3d, d. at Aquebogue, June 6, 1812. He had 10 children. (Fanning Gen., 1. 135-137, 231-233)

*James Fanning Jun.*

FANNING NATHANIEL 5 (Col. Phineas 4, below, Capt. James 3, Thomas 2, Edmund 1)—From Brookhaven. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 20) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 21); and in Conn. (G. 89) In 1781, his goods, which had been brought to Conn. from L. I., were seized for irregularities. (Page 210. Also Clinton Pap., 8. 31) On May 3, 1781, Ezra L'Hommedieu wrote to Gov. Clinton, from Middletown, that some of the clothing intended for the Troops had been taken from Nathaniel Fanning who was friendly to America. He asked a permit from Gov. Clinton (so that one would follow from Gov. Trumbull) allowing him to remove his goods to Conn. (Page 96. Also Clinton Pap., 6. 831)

He was b. Mar. 22, 1755; m. Dec. 22, 1780, Anna, dau. of David Wells; d. Oct. 10, 1826. His wife d. Mar. 20, 1810. They had 10 children. He lived at Aquebogue and Franklinville. (Fanning Gen.)

A Nathaniel, was with Paul Jones in the Privateer Service. (Caulkins' "New London," p. 307)

FANNING PHINEAS 4, COL. (Capt. James 3, Thomas 2, Edmund 1)—From Aquebogue, in Southold. On July 8, 1775, he wrote from Southold to the Prov'l Cong. asking for more powder; but it was refused on the ground that there was none to send. (Mil. Com., 25. 129) On July 8, 1775, he was appointed Muster Master of the Troops to be raised in Suffolk Co.; and, on Aug. 7, 1775, he was directed to take command of the Militia, sent by Gen. Wooster to prevent the seizure of cattle on the East end of L. I. for the British Army in Boston. (Jour. Prov'l Cong.)

Aug. 7th, 1775—Col. Phineas Fanning was sent to the East end of L. I., to take command of the Troops raised there, to prevent cattle being taken off by the enemy. On the next day, he informs Congress that on his way, he met an express, saying that the Ministerial Fleet, of thirteen sail of square rigged vessels, had come to anchor off Gardiner's Island. That an enemy's boat had attacked Rufus Tuthill, while landing fifty sheep from Plumb Island, drove him away, took his boat and 20 of his sheep, which they carried off. (Thompson's "Long Island," 1. 197)

On Oct. 16, 1776, Col. Henry B. Livingston wrote, from Saybrook, that Col. Fanning, and others, had been thought disaffected; but professed themselves to be friendly. (A. 18) It seems that he had been apprehended for driving cattle to Howe's Army. (Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 56) As a sequel to this, on Oct. 17, 1776, Col. Fanning, at Guilford, signed a parole not to assist the subjects of Great Britain as against the United States; to return to Suffolk Co.; and to remain there until required to appear before the Convention or Gen. Washington. (Pages 118, 119) After the Battle of L. I. he reported to Gen. Oliver Delancey. (Page 176)

On Aug. 11, 1778, Gov. Trumbull wrote to Capts. Peter Hallock and Jonathan Salmon that they must make good the loss of six oxen which they had taken from Col. Fanning. (D. 15) On Sept. 5, 1781, the Conn. Council of Safety gave permission to Col. Fanning to return to L. I. with his daughter. (F. 43)

A Phineas Fanning signed the Association, from Brookhaven, in 1775 (H. 20); but it does not appear whether he was Col. Phineas, or Serjt. Phineas, below.

Phineas Fanning came to Aquebogue with his parents; but, later, lived at Laurel, and passed his days there. He served in the French and Indian Wars, in 1746-47. In his young manhood he was a shipmaster in the European trade. His name appears on the County Co. roster of Capt. James Fanning, his father, for an Expedition against Canada, in 1746, which failed to start. Also, as a Lt. in Capt. James Fanning's Co., 1st Battalion of Foot, in Oct., 1747. A Justice of the Peace, in Suffolk Co., in 1763. He held a Colonel's Commission from George III., in 1775. Yet he was popularly rated as a Federalist; and was, with his brother-in-law, Maj. John Wickham, elected a Member of the 1st Provincial Convention to elect Members to the first Congress to sit in Philadelphia. They both openly opposed such an election; and, being in the minority, both withdrew. He was, later, allied with the Royalists; was arrested, and was sent to N. Y. a prisoner; but was soon released. He took no active part in the contest afterward. His estate, large and valuable, reaching from Sound to Bay, was not attained; and he remained popular with his neighbors. Tory that he undoubtedly was, his very friendliness disarmed criticism. His farm, nearly one-half a mile wide, is still partially in the possession of his descendants. (Mr. James F. Young. Also Pages 88, 130)



Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 55) He was b. at Smithtown, Aug. 2, 1724. He m. (1) Jan. 12, 1749, Mehitable Wells, who was b. Oct. 7, 1728, d. June 4, 1778. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.) He m. (2) Mar. 7, 1779, Mary, Wid. of John Hubbard. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.) She was a dau. of Barnabas and Keziah Terrill; and was b. in 1735, d. Sept. 18, 1806, aged 71. (Tombstone at Mattituck) Col. Phineas Fanning d. at Westhampton, June 2, 1796. (Tombstone, Old Parish Cemetery, Jamesport, L. I.)

According to the Mattituck Ch. Rec., these children of Col. Fanning were bapt.: Esther 5, Aug. 30, 1752; Nathaniel 5, May 18, 1755; William 5, July 29, 1764; Mehitable 5, June 6, 1773. It is stated that he had a son, Phineas 5,

*Phineas Fanning*

who had sons: William 6, of New York; and P. W. 6, of Wilmington, N. C. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 241. Also No. 39, pp. 144-148, Vol. 1. Fanning Gen.)

FANNING PHINEAS 5, SERJT. (Jonathan 4, 3, Edmund 2, 1)—called "of Conn.," probably because most of his time was spent there. He served in Conn. (G. 89. Also Conn. Hist'l Collections, 8. 216)

He was b. at Groton, Conn., Nov. 16, 1743; m. Zerviah Stanton. (Fanning Gen.)

FARNAM ONIS, CAPT.—To Guilford. On Sept. 17, 1776, he was brought over, with his wife, two children and effects. (C. 34) As Capt. of a ship (Page 239), in Sept., 1776, he brought, from L. I. to Killingworth, part of the effects of Jeremiah Rogers (C. 208); and, same month, from Southampton to Killingworth, part of the effects of Uriah Rogers. (C. 209)

*Onis Farnam*

FIELD JOHN—On Dec. 24, 1776, by approval of the Authorities of Conn., the Committee of Safety paid his claim for services and expenses in transporting people and stock from L. I. to Conn. (A. 25) On Oct. 8, 1781, he wrote to Gov. Clinton from S. E. Precinct, N. Y., asking permission for his wife and the wife of Dr. Joseph Crane to go, with a Flag, from Stamford to Oyster Bay, or Mosquito Cove, as they both had aged and infirm parents on the Island; and also considerable property. (Clinton Pap., 7. 387) A John Field served in Conn. (G. 89)

The Census of East Hampton, in 1776, contained a John Field, under 50 years old, and his wife, over 16. (A. 52)

FILER THOMAS—From East Hampton. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28) He served in the 4th Regt. of the Line from Nov. 21, 1776, to Oct. 31, 1777. (B. 40. G. 47, 48) The family tradition is that he was killed by a fellow soldier, at Poughkeepsie; or by a friend, while duck hunting. His Wid. and children, as Refugees to Conn., were paid £6, through David Gelston, Jan. 7, 1778. (C. 5. No. 104) Among his sons was Zephaniah Filer, of Troy, N. Y. (B. 40)

Samuel Filer (or Fyler, as it was then spelled) came to East Hampton some 30 years after the settlement of the Town, and his was the only family of that name that ever lived there. He had two sons, Zephaniah and Thomas. The former moved to Troy, N. Y., where his descendants now live. Thomas lived and died at East Hampton. But two of his descendants now live in East Hampton, Henry C. and his son Hugh; and they have no knowledge of their ancestor, Thomas, having been a Refugee. (Mr. Charles R. Dayton) Mr. Jonathan T. Gardiner, also of East Hampton, confirms Mr. Dayton in the statement that Thomas returned to that place and died there. See also Hedges' "East Hampton," p. 272.

Evidently, there were two of the name—Thomas Filer. A Thomas Filer was a pensioner in 1833, age 79. ("N. Y. Pension Roll," p. 428) The Census of 1776 shows a Thomas Filer, under 50 years old, and probably his wife; with 2 males and 3 females, all under 16. (A. 52)

FILEY JAMES—On Mar. 6, 1782, he was allowed to go to L. I. after some money. (F. 50)

FILOYD—The members of this Family come from Richard 1, the emigrant from Brecon, in Brecknockshire, Wales, to Setauket, in Brookhaven, in 1656. He m. Susannah \_\_\_\_\_; d., about 1700. Among his children were: Col. Richard 2, below; and Susannah 2, m. Edmund (1st) 3 Smith (Adam 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull. See Smith). Col. Richard 2, b. May 12, 1665; m. Margaret, or Martha, dau. of Matthias 1 Nicoll (see Nicoll); d. Feb. 28, 1728. He had several children, among whom: Nicoll 3, below; and Charity 3, m. Benjamin 3 Nicoll (see Nicoll). Nicoll 3, b. Aug. 27, 1705; m. Tabitha 4 Smith (Jonathan 3, 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull. See Smith); d. Mar. 8, 1753. He lived at Mastic, where he was a farmer on an extensive scale. He had eight children, of whom: Ruth 4, the eldest, m. Gen. Nathaniel Woodhull (see Woodhull); Gen. William 4, the eldest son, below; Richard 4, below; Charity 4, m. Ezra L'Hommedieu (see L'Hommedieu); Tabitha 4, below; and Katharine 4, m. Col. Thomas Thomas. (See Thomas)—(Thompson's "Long Island," 2. 431-434. Also N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec., 22. 37 and 27. 5) Richard 4 had David Richard 5, who was permitted to take the name of Floyd-Jones. (N. Y. Laws of Mar. 14, 1788, and Apr. 8, 1795) Tabitha 4 was the second wife of Daniel 3 Smith. (Daniel 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull. See Smith) After his death, Jan. 13, 1763, she m. Daniel Reeve. (See Reeve) Her will is given below:

In the name of God, Amen. I Tabitha Reeve of Smith Town in Suffolk County and State of New York being of sound mind and memory and Considering the uncertainty of this transitory life do therefore make and publish this my last will and testament in manner following this is to say:

First I give unto my nephew John Floyd the sum of three hundred pounds lawfull money of New York

Also I give unto my nephew Thomas Floyd the sum of two hundred pounds

Also I give unto John Smith son of Epenetus Smith the sum of fifty pounds and my silver mug

Also I give unto Thomas Smith son of Moses Smith the sum of one hundred pounds

Also I give unto Henry Nicoll son of Henry Nicoll the sum of two hundred pounds

Also I give unto William Smith son of Hugh Smith the sum of fifty pounds

Also I give unto my niece Glorianer Hobson the sum of two hundred pounds

Also I give unto Eliza Smith wife of Richard Smith the sum of ten pounds

Also I give unto Elizabeth Smith wife of General John Smith the sum of one hundred pounds my chest upon chest of Drawers my best bed and furniture and my large and small Silver Spoons

Also I give unto Elizabeth Smith wife of Micah Smith the Sum of Sixty pounds

Also my plane frame Looking Glass my silver pepper box and porringer and my wearing apparel & linnen and my third best bed and furniture & my wearing apparel it is my will should be divided between her and her daughter Cornelia at her discretion

Also I give unto my niece Cornelia Smith Daughter of Micah Smith the sum of three hundred pounds Also my second best bed and furniture and a Seal Skin Trunk with the Contents

Also I give unto Elizabeth wife of John Floyd my easy sitting chair and close stool

Also I give unto Margaret Hazard the sum of two hundred pounds

Also I give unto Hezekiah Daniel & Elbert Smith sons of Micah Smith and to Maria Daughter of Micah Smith each of them respectively the sum of one hundred pounds

Also it is my will that all my Stock and Houshold furniture not otherwise disposed of in this my will should be sold by my Executors hereinafter Named and that all the rest and residue of my estate after the above legacies being paid and my Just debts and funeral Charges well and truly paid and discharged I give unto the Hands of my Executors to be by them applied to the education use and Benefit of the sons and daughters of Micah Smith as to them shall seem fit and expedient Authorizing the legacies to Elizabeth wife of Micah and her children as from time to time shall seem expedient to my Executors to be paid by them at their discretion

Lastly I do Nominate and appoint my nephew John Floyd my friends Epenetus Smith and Benjamin B. Blydenburgh Executors of this my last will and testament hereby revoking all former and other wills by me made.

In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and Seal the fourth day of July in the year of our Lord One thousand eight hundred and ten

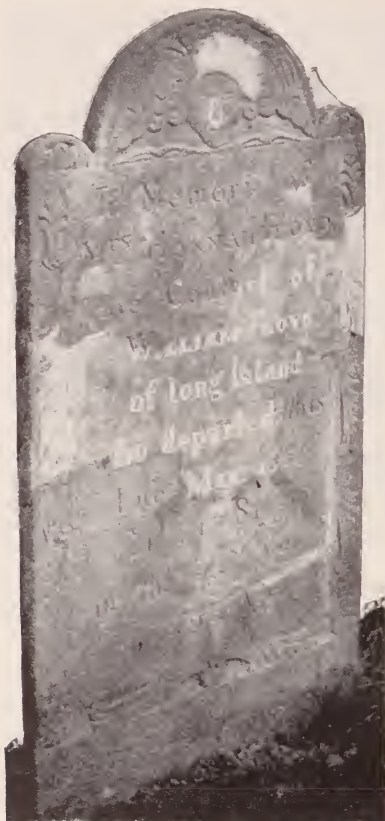
Tabitha Reeve (L. S.)

Signed Sealed published and declared by the said Tabitha Reeve as and for her last will and testament in the presence of us

Daniel W. Kissam

Woodhull Smith

Lewis Weeks



MRS. HANNAH FLOYD, MORTIMER CEMETERY,  
MIDDLETOWN, CONN.

(Photographed specially for this work)

FLOYD HANNAH, MRS.—From Mastic to Middletown, Conn., in 1776, with her husband, Gen. William, below. She was Hannah Jones; b. about 1740; and the first wife of Gen. Floyd. She d. at Middletown. The inscription on her tombstone, in the Mortimer Cemetery, at Middletown, is this:

In Memory of Mrs. Hannah Floyd, the Consort of Mr. William Floyd of Long Island, who departed this Life May 16th A. D. 1781, In the 41st year of her Age.

FLOYD MARY 5 (Dau. of Gen. William, below). She went to Middletown, with her parents, in 1776. She was b. about 1764; m. Mar. 18, 1784, Col. Benjamin Tallmadge (See Tallmadge); d. June 3, 1805, in her 42d year.

FLOYD NICOLL 5, COL. (Son of Gen. William, below). He went to Middletown, with his parents, in 1776. He was given the ancestral estate of 4,000 acres at Mastic by Gen. Floyd when he removed to Westernville, Oneida Co., N. Y.; and it still remains in the hands of his descendants. He was a Member of the N. Y. Ass'y, 1798-1801 (Civil List); Treasurer of Suffolk Co., 1803-1834, and Surrogate of the same for six years.

He was b. Oct. 4, 1762; m. Oct. 10, 1789, Phebe, dau. of David Gelston (See Gelston); d. Feb. 18, 1852. She was b. Sept. 2, 1770; d. Mar. 2, 1811. His children were: William 6, below; Kitty 6, b. in 1792, d. y.; Augustus 6, b. Nov. 28, 1796, was an eminent lawyer in N. Y. City, not m., d. Sept. 25, 1878; Mary 6, b. in 1799, m. John

L. Ireland of N. Y. City, d. in 1880; David Gelston 6, below; Katharine 6, b. in 1804, not m., d. Nov. 14, 1854; John Gelston 6, below; and Julia 6, b. July 4, 1808, m. Dr. Edward Delafield, of N. Y. City, had five children, d. in 1880.

William 6, b. in 1790; m. (1) Julia Gould, (2) Jane Pillsmore; d. in 1885. He had nine children. He was the father of Elizabeth 7, who m. Admiral Montgomery Sicard, and who owns the old Homestead at Westernville, N. Y. David Gelston 6, b. May 1, 1802; m. Lydia Smith, of Manor St. George; d. Apr. 9, 1901. He lived at Greenport, L. I., and had large shipping interests there. His children were: Julia D. 7, m. Albert Delafield, of N. Y. City, son of Gen. Richard Delafield, and has a dau., Grace Floyd Delafield 8; Lydia S. 7, m. Frederick C. Prentiss, of Cleveland, O., and has daughters, Lydia Floyd Prentiss 8, and Frederica Carlotta Prentiss 8; Mary A. 7, who d., unmarried, in 1873; and Grace 7, who lives at Greenport. Frederick C. Prentiss (b. Feb. 21, 1843, d. Apr. 16, 1911) was a grandson of Hon. Samuel Prentiss, for 20 years a U. S. Senator from Vermont.

John Gelston 6, b. in 1806; m. Sarah, dau. of Gen. Joseph Kirkland, of Utica, N. Y.; d. in 1881. He was twice a Member of the U. S. Congress. He had: Nicoll 7, below; Katharine 7, m. William B. Dana, of Utica, N. Y., editor of "Hunt's Merchant's Mag.;" John Gelston 7, m. (1) Julia F. Du Bois, (2) Janet T. Montgomery, d. Nov. —, 1903; Sarah K. 7, m. Herbert





GEN. WILLIAM FLOYD — MASTIC, L. I.  
(Loaned by Mr. Augustus Floyd)

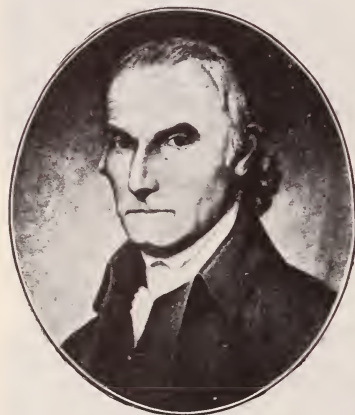


GEN. WILLIAM FLOYD — WESTERVILLE, N. Y.  
(Published by W. T. Crill)

B. Turner, a well known lawyer of N. Y. City; Augustus 7, below; and Richard 7, b. Jan. 22, 1851, d. Dec. 24, 1863. Nicoll 7, m. Cornelia Du Bois, and had: Nicoll 8, a broker living at Garden City, L. I.; and Marion 8, m. Dr. C. L. Lindley, and d. leaving one dau. Augustus 7, m. Emma R. Cooper, of Brooklyn, and has a son, Dr. Rolfe F. 8, of N. Y. City. Augustus 7 occupies a part of the original purchase, at Mastic. (Mrs. Julia D. Delafield. Mrs. Elizabeth F. Sicard. Mr. Augustus Floyd)

FLOYD WILLIAM 4, GEN. (Nicoll 3, Richard 2, 1)—From Mastic to Middletown, in 1776, with his wife Hannah, above, and family. He was Col. of the 1st Regt. of Suffolk Co., vice Platt Conkling, declined. (Page 88. Also G. 1) It has been asserted that his Regt. was at the Battle of L. I. (Page 40) Afterward, he had the title of Gen. in the Suffolk Co. Militia.

On his representation, and that of Ezra L'Hommedieu, the Conn. Council of Safety, May 29, 1778, gave Capt. David Landon a roving commission to seize the property of the enemy. (Page 222. Also D. 48) On June 10, 1779, Gen. Floyd's overseer, William



Philips, was granted liberty to go to L. I. after certain property belonging to Gen. Floyd. (D. 30) On Apr. 19, 1780, Gen. Floyd memorialized the Gen. Ass'y of Conn., reciting that the Tories had taken possession of his property on L. I., and asking permission to send for such stock and effects as might be found; which was granted. (E. 46, 47) In 1780-1, he was one of the Comm'rs to procure Clothing for the Army. (Pages 94, 96) In 1781, he recommended that the goods of certain Refugees should be landed at Fairfield, Conn. (Page 192) From the Cont'l Cong., he wrote, Apr. 16, 1783, to Gov. Clinton that he should soon proceed to his former home on L. I. (Clinton Pap., 8. 138, 139) He was a frequent correspondent, and a confidential adviser, of the Governor. He was an Executor of Col. Josiah Smith's estate. (See Smith)

He was elected a Delegate to the First Prov'l Cong., in 1775. (Page 130) As a Member of the Cont'l Cong., 1774-1783, he signed the Secret Pact, of 1775 (Page 142); also the Declaration of Independence. (A. 60, 61. Also Civil List) He was in attendance at the Cong. when the Battle

of L. I. was fought. (Page 173) He was also a Member of the U. S. House of Reps., 1789-1791. (Civil List)

In the newly formed State of N. Y., he was made a Member of the Council of Safety, Oct. 7, 1777; and was President of the same for a time. He was a Member of the Council of Appointment, 1784-1787; Senator from the Southern Dist., 1777-1791 and 1808 (B. 43-48. Also Civil List); and Delegate to the Hartford Convention, in 1779. (Page 78) In 1795, he was a candidate for Lt. Gov., as the opponent of Stephen Van Rensselaer. He was a Delegate to the Convention of 1801 which revised the Constitution of N. Y. State; and, later, was elected to the State Senate. He was a Presidential Elector on several occasions, serving as such until within a year of his death. In 1803, he removed to a large tract of land in Westerville, N. Y., which he had purchased in 1784. Here he spent the remainder of his days.

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 2; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 3; under 16, 2. (A. 50) He was b. Dec. 17, 1734; d. Aug. 4, 1821, in his 87th year. He m. (1) Hannah Jones, above; (2) Johanna Strong (see Strong). She was b. in 1747; d. in 1826. Children, by his first wife: Nicoll 5, above; Mary 5, above; and Catharine 5, m. Rev. William Clarkson. Chil-

dren, by his second wife: Ann 5, m. (1) George W. Clinton, son of Gov. George Clinton, (2) Abraham Varick, of Utica, N. Y.; and Eliza 5, m., as his first wife, James Platt (See Platt), of Utica, N. Y., one of whose children was William F. Platt, of Oswego, N. Y.

With his wife, Johanna, Gen. Floyd is buried near his later home, at Westernville. The tombstones, shown herewith, were at Westernville until 1895, when they were removed to Mastic. A sarcophagus now takes their place, on which is inscribed:

In Memory of General William Floyd who died Aug. 4, 1821, aged 87 years. He was born at Mastic on Long Island. An ardent supporter of his country's rights, he was honored in life for the sincerity of his patriotism, and the Declaration of Independence will be to his memory an imperishable monument.

Johanna Strong widow of General William Floyd. Born at Setauket L. I., 1747. Died 1826.



TOMBSTONES OF GEN. WILLIAM FLOYD AND MRS. JOHANNA FLOYD—FORMERLY AT WESTERNVILLE, N. Y., NOW AT MASTIC, L. I.

(Loaned by Mrs. Montgomery Sicard)

FORDHAM, FERDON, FORDON—thus variously spelled. The founder of the Family on L. I. was Rev. Robert 1, b. in Sacomb, Hertfordshire, Eng., in 1603. He received degrees at Cambridge University, in 1625 and 1629. He came to America, in 1640; and soon thereafter he was at Stamford, Conn. Thence he went to Hempstead, L. I., as one of the patentees. (Chap. 16) He was the first Minister of Hempstead, 1643-1647. In 1647, he became the second Minister of Southampton; and remained such until his death in 1674. His descendants were among the founders of Sag Harbor; and some went to Montrose, Pa. (Howell's "Southampton," pp. 245, 246)

He had seven children. His dau., Hannah 2, m. Samuel 1 Clark. (See Clark) His son, Joseph 2, Capt. of the Militia at Southampton, d. in 1688. He had four children, of whom: Nathan 3, b. about 1672; was a farmer at Mecox; d. before 1712. He had several children, of whom: John 4; and Nathan 4, b. between 1698 and 1705, d. in 1773, his will proved Jan. 9, 1774.

While none of the Fordham Refugees, below, appear to have been at Guilford, Conn.; yet they, or others of the name, were there, and their sheep were put into the Guilford flock. (C. 217)

FORDHAM DANIEL 5, CAPT. (Nathan 4, 3, Capt. Joseph 2, Rev. Robert 1; father of Capt. Nathan, below; brother of Capt. Ephraim, below, and George, below)—From Sag Harbor to Saybrook. As Capt. of a ship (Page 239),



in Oct., 1776, he brought from L. I. to Saybrook part of the effects of Silas Jessup (C. 88); and the effects of William Deval, date and place not mentioned. (C. 39) On Mar. 7, 1777, at Middletown, he swore to a claim for bringing over the effects of Elisha Clark, Daniel Haines and Joseph Stanbrough. (C. 48) At Middletown, Nov. 25, 1777, he receipted for the claim of his brother, George (C. 50); and, same place and date, for the claim of his brother, Capt. Ephraim, for bringing to Connecticut the effects of certain Refugees. (C. 47) He was in Saybrook, in 1777. (A. 43) Having been plundered by Lt. Jacob White and Samuel Combs, he petitioned the Gen. Ass'y of Conn. for relief, Feb. 12, 1778; which was granted in the following May. (E. 4-9) On Mar. 6, 1783, he was permitted to take to L. I. cattle and boards for repairing the house of his son [Capt. Nathan, below], who was a Prisoner. (F. 103) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10) In the Army, he was Ens. of the 8th Co., Col. Mulford's Regt. of Minute Men. (G. 2) He took part in the Battle of L. I. (Official Pap., N. Y State) In 1780, he loaned money to the State. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n.—Spt.," p. 195) After returning to Sag Harbor, he continued as a mariner; and, later, as an inn-keeper.

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 2; under 16, 5. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 1. (A. 54) He was b. Dec. 6, 1730; m. Nov. 14, 1756, Phebe Jessup; d. June 12, 1816, aged 86. His wife, b. Mar. 3, 1736; d. Nov. 4, 1806, aged 70. (Tombstones Old Burying Ground, Sag Harbor) He had ten children, including Capt. Nathan, below. (Mallman's "Shelter Island," p. 165)

FORDHAM EPHRAIM 5 CAPT. (Howell, "Southampton," pp. 245-6, states that he was a brother of Capt. Daniel, above. He was also a brother of George, below)—From Sag Harbor to Saybrook; where he was, in 1777. (A. 43) As Capt. of a ship (Page 239), in Sept., 1776, he moved from L. I. to Saybrook part of the effects of Isaac Jessup. (C. 87) In Dec., 1776, he brought over part of the effects of George Fordham. (C. 50) His claim for services of this sort was paid to his brother Daniel, at Middletown, Nov. 25, 1777. (C. 47) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10) He returned to Sag Harbor, where he owned much land. (Hon. Henry P. Hedges)

*Ephraim Fordham*

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 4. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 54)

FORDHAM GEORGE 5 (Brother of Capt. Daniel, above, and Capt. Ephraim, above)—From Sag Harbor to East Haddam. (Hon. Henry P. Hedges) In 1776, his family, four passengers, and effects were moved over by Capts. Ichabod Cole, Robert Knight, James Wiggins and Ephraim Fordham. His expenditures were refunded to his brother, Capt. Daniel. (C. 50) On Mar. 28, 1782, Gov. Trumbull authorized him to return to L. I. with his family and effects. (F. 53) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 33)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 4. Females—above 16, 3; under 16, 3. (A. 54)

*George Fordham*

FORDHAM GIDEON ( )—From Southampton to Rocky Hill. In Sept., 1776, his family, seven passengers, and effects were moved from Saybrook to Rocky Hill by Capt. John Wilson. (C. 49)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 53) His children were bapt. as follows: Apr. 16, 1781, Silas and Apollos; Mar. 8, 1782, John; Mar. 30, 1783, John; June 4, 1784, Polly. (Rocky Hill, Conn., Ch. Rec.)

*Gideon Ford*

FORDHAM JOHN (Son of Nathan, Esq., below)—From Sag Harbor to East Haddam. On Nov. 21, 1777, at Middletown, he receipted for the claim of his father, Nathan. (C. 51) The Gen. Ass'y of Conn., Oct. 11, 1782, authorized the Governor to permit John and Nathan Fordham to return

with their families and effects. (F. 61) Probably he served in the 2d Line (G. 44); or as John Furdon, Serjt. Maj. in the 5th Line. ("Archives of the State of N. Y.—the Rev'n," p. 220)

FORDHAM NATHAN, ESQ. (Father of John, above)—From Sag Harbor to East Haddam. He was on the Committee of Sag Harbor. (Jour. Prov'l. Cong.); and also on a sub-Committee of Sag Harbor, April 2, 1775, relative to cannon and ammunition. (Same ref. Also Onderdonk's "Suffolk County," p. 17) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10) On Sept. 2, 1776, his family was moved from Sag Harbor to Saybrook by Capt. Zebulon Cooper. (C. 32) On Sept. 10, three horses were brought over by Cpts. James Wiggins and Ichabod Cole. His claim was receipted for by his son John, Nov. 21, 1777. (C. 51) Having been plundered by Lt. Jacob White and Samuel Combs, he petitioned the Gen. Ass'y of Conn. for relief, Feb. 2, 1778; which was granted, in May, 1778. (E. 4-9) From East Haddam, July 27, 1779, he petitioned the Gov. and Council of Conn. for permission to go to L. I. for salt from his estate. He was vouched for, as a Friend to Liberty, by Jabez Chapman and Major Uriah Rogers. (F. 8, 9) The petition was granted, Sept. 21, 1779. (D. 34) On Mar. 20, 1780, with others, he was allowed to go to L. I. after provisions, including salt (D. 44); and, on Sept. 14, 1782, with two others, he was allowed to go to L. I. (F. 59) On Oct. 11, 1782, he was permitted to return to L. I. with his family and effects. (F. 61) On Nov. 5, 1782, he helped Adj. John Gelston to secure a permit. (F. 10)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 1. (A. 54)

FORDHAM NATHAN 6, CAPT. (Son of Capt. Daniel, above)—From Sag Harbor to East Haddam. (Hon. Henry P. Hedges) In 1776, as Capt. of a ship (Page 239), he brought to the Rope Ferry part of the effects of John Hudson. (C. 79) He enlisted at Sag Harbor; and served a part of the War under Capt. John Davis and Col. Henry B. Livingston; for which, he was a pensioner in 1833, aged 76. ("N. Y. Pension Roll," p. 428) He was a Prisoner on L. I. (F. 103)

I am informed by an old lady now nearly 90, who belongs to the family of Capt. Daniel Fordham's wife, Phebe Jessup, that Capt. Nathan Fordham when a young man was confined on one of the prison ships with his brother Frederick, and that the latter died soon after his release. This seems to be confirmed by the gravestone of Frederick in the Old Burying Ground, at Sag Harbor, which bears witness that he was born March 27, 1765, and died June 25, 1782. As the old lady remembers Nathan well, she must be right in her story. (Mr. Herbert Latham Fordham)

He was b. Aug. 7, 1757; m. Mary Howell; d. Jan. 7, 1838, and is buried in Oakland Cemetery, Sag Harbor. He had: Nathan 7; and Capt. Jeffery 7, below. Nathan 7, had a son, Samuel 8, of Sag Harbor, who d. about 1911, at an advanced age. He stated that his grandfather, Capt. Nathan, sailed the sloop "Polly." According to "Old Paths and Legends of the New England Border" (p. 89), this sloop sailed between Sag Harbor and Albany.

Capt. Jeffery 7, b. Oct. 29, 1792; m. Phebe Corey; d. June 14, 1879. He was a mariner at Sag Harbor; and he is buried in the Oakland Cemetery there. His children were: Nathan H. 8, below; Thomas Dering 8, below; Josephine 8, d. y.; and Phebe 8, b. in 1839, d. in 1908. Nathan H. 8, b. in 1830; m. Sophronia E. Edwards; d. in 1890. His children: Charles 9, d. y.; Mary Eloise 9, m. Brewster Smith, lives at Greenport, L. I., and is the only surviving descendant of Nathan H. 8. Thomas Dering 8, b. Feb. 11, 1833; m. Lydia M. Latham; d. Aug. 27, 1875. His children: Fanny Webb 9, d. y.; Ida May 9, d. y.; Herbert Latham 9, b. Nov. 23, 1869, m. June 21, 1900, Inez Grenell Robbins, no children. Herbert Latham 9, of N. Y. City and Greenport, is the only surviving descendant of Thomas Dering 8. All of those who are deceased are buried in the Oakland Cemetery, Sag Harbor; except Thomas Dering 8, who is buried at Orient Point, L. I. (H. L. F.)

FOSDICK—The members of this Family came from Stephen 1, b. about 1583; m. (1) \_\_\_\_\_, (2) Sarai Witherell who survived him; d. May 21, 1664, aged 81. He came, with his wife and eight children, to Charlestown, Mass., in 1635. John 2, b. about 1626; m. (1) at Charlestown, Mass.,

in 1648, Anna (Shapley) Branson, dau. of Capt. Nicholas Shapley; d. Sept. 17, 1716. He had 11 children, of whom: Capt. Samuel 3, b. at Charlestown, Dec. 15, 1655; m. in New London, Conn., Nov. 1, 1682, Mercy (b. Jan. 16, 1660, d. Nov. 25, 1728), dau. of John Pickett and Ruth Brewster; d. Aug. 27, 1700. He was a Corp. in Capt. Mosely's Co. in the Narragansett War, 1675-6. He settled at New London, Conn., in 1680; where he was a large land owner, and prominent in Civil and Military affairs. He was a Deputy in the Gen. Court of Conn., 1694-1700; and one of the patentees of the Town of New London, in 1699. He was also Capt. of a Co. raised for the defense of the Colony. His residence was on Fosdick's Neck, now Shaw's Point. He owned a farm on Plum Island; and another, near Stonington. He had eight children, among whom: John 4; Samuel 4; and Dea. Thomas 4.

John 4, b. Feb. 1, 1693-4, removed to Guilford, Conn. (Caulkins' "New London," p. 344)

Samuel 4, b. at New London, Sept. 16, 1684; m. at New London, July 13, 1706, Susan, dau. of Ezekiel and Susanna (Keeney) Turner. He removed to Oyster Bay, L. I., where he was living, in 1750. (Caulkins', as above) Some of the descendants of Samuel 4 removed to Wethersfield, Conn.; and others, to New Orleans, La., and Western N. Y. Among his descendants are: Raymond B., of New York City; Robert A., of Stamford, Conn.; and the late Robbins I., of St. Paul, Minn., who furnished the above information.

Dea. Thomas 4, b. Aug. 29, 1696; m. (1) in 1720, Esther Updike, (2) in 1755, Grace Minor; death not recorded. He was the only one of the children of Capt. Samuel 3 who remained in New London, where he was a man of much prominence. (Mr. Raymond B. Fosdick) His son, Thomas 5, also of New London, b. Apr. 30, 1725; m. Nov. 28, 1748, Anna, dau. of Jonathan and Catherine (Nicoll) Havens; d. Apr. —, 1776. His son, Richard 6, m. Sept. 20, 1796, Phebe, dau. of Capt. Samuel L'Hommedieu. (See L'Hommedieu) His dau., Sarah 6, m. Nicoll Havens, and was the mother of Esther Sarah Havens who m. Sylvester Dering (See Dering); also the mother of Mary Catherine who m. Ezra L'Hommedieu (See L'Hommedieu)—(Mallmann's "Shelter Island," p. 241)

FOSDICK ANNA 6 (Dau. of Thomas 5; sister of Capt. Nicoll, below)—Probably from Shelter Island to Stonington, with her brother, in 1783. (F. 108) She was b. May 23, 1769; m. Dec. 22, 1793, Henry Packer Dering (See Dering); d. Feb. 21, 1852. (Mallmann, p. 241)

FOSDICK FRANCES 6 (Dau. of Thomas 5; sister of Capt. Nicoll, below)—Probably from Shelter Island to Stonington, with her brother, in 1783. (F. 108) She was b. Apr. 10, 1764; d. Nov. 13, 1790. (Mallmann, p. 241)

FOSDICK NICOLL 6, CAPT. (Thomas 5, 4, Samuel 3, John 2, Stephen 1)—Of Shelter Island and Stonington. On Mar. 25, 1783, he had permission to bring his two sisters, above, from L. I. (F. 108)

He was b. Apr. 18, 1750; m. Jan. 19, 1784, Abigail Eldredge; d. Jan. 21, 1821. He had nine children. (Mallmann, pp. 241, 243, 244) He was an own cousin of Mrs. Sylvester Dering and Mrs. Ezra L'Hommedieu. (See Thomas 5, above) He served in the Army, from Conn.; and he was in the Privateer service. (Caulkins' "New London," pp. 574, 575) His brother, Thomas Updike (b. Mar. 6, 1754, d. Aug. 11, 1811), was an Ens. in the Co. of Capt. Nathan Hale. He commanded the sloop which was sent up the Hudson River, Aug. 16, 1776, to burn the British frigate "Phoenix." (Caulkins, p. 534)

FOSTER—This Family, on L. I., came from Christopher 1 who left London, in 1635; and was made freeman, at Boston, in 1637. He removed to Lynn; and went thence to Hempstead, in 1647, and to Southampton, in 1651. With him was his wife, Frances, and several children, of whom: John 2; Joseph 2; and Nathaniel 2. The latter was the founder of the branch in Huntington. John 2, b. in 1634, had, among others—John 3, b. in 1662; m. Hannah Abbott; and had sons, John 4 and Thomas 4. John 4, b. in 1695; m. (1) Sibyl Howell; d. in 1762. Thomas 4, m. Hannah Hildreth. One of his sons, Timothy 5, m. Bethiah Howell. Christopher 3, son of John 2, had a dau., Abigail 4, who m. David Haines. (See Haines. Also N. Y. Wills, Lib. 16. 266) Joseph 2, b. about 1638; d. in 1708. His son, Joseph 3, b. about 1665; d. in 1704. Joseph 4, son of Joseph 3, d. in 1767. Daniel



3, son of Joseph 2, b. in 1766; m. Lydia Wood; d. in 1744. Jonas 4, son of Daniel 3, b. in 1711. (Howell's "Southampton," pp. 247-252. Also N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec., 10. 10, 11)

FOSTER ASA 6 (Timothy 5, Thomas 4, John 3, 2, Christopher 1)—From Southampton. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 30); and in Conn. (G. 89)

He m. Sarah Trowbridge, of Conn.; and, in 1819, he removed to Hamilton Co., O. He had: Edward 7, who had Charles Sydney and two daughters; Thomas Fitch 7; Hannah 7, m. Philander Allen; Mary 7; Elizabeth 7; and Chloe 7. (Howell, as above, p. 255)

FOSTER CHRISTOPHER 5 (Joseph 4, 3, 2, Christopher 1; brother of Prudence, below)—From Southampton to Conn. On Oct. 21, 1782, permission was given to have his son's apparel brought from L. I. by Jonathan Cruttenden. (F. 74) He served in Conn. (G. 89) He returned to Southampton, and d. there.

He was probably b. about 1740. (Howell, as above, p. 252)

FOSTER CRUDANCE—See PRUDENCE, below.

FOSTER JAMES 5 (John 4, 3, 2, Christopher 1; brother of John, below)—From Bridge Hampton. (Hon. Henry P. Hedges) He served, as a Drum., in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 29); as a private, in the 1st and 3d of the Line (G. 43, 46); possibly in the 3d Dutchess (G. 65); and in Conn. (G. 89)

FOSTER JEDEDIAH 5 (Jonas 4, Daniel 3, Joseph 2, Christopher 1)—From Southampton. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 30); and in Conn. (G. 89) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 12)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 3. (A. 53) He m. Elizabeth, dau. of Jonah Howell; and removed to Palmyra, N. Y., about 1800. He had: Joel 6; Abraham 6; Cyrus 6; Zenas 6; and Pliny 6. (Howell, as above, p. 252)

FOSTER JOHN 5 (John 4, 3, 2, Christopher 1; brother of James, above; father of Lt. John, Jr., below)—From Sag Harbor to East Haddam and Rocky Hill. On Aug. 9, 1776, Col. Josiah Smith lodged with him at Sag Harbor. (G. 39) In Sept., 1776, part of his effects were moved to Rocky Hill by Capt. Daniel Hale; same month, other parts to Conn. by Capts. Ephraim Pendleton and Zebulon Cooper. (C. 8) Same month, still other effects were moved from Sag Harbor to Saybrook by Capt. Zebulon Cooper. (C. 32) In Oct., 1776, he was in Saybrook with his family; where he was entertained by Capt. Richard Dickinson, to whom his claim for expenses was paid. (C. 43) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 12)

He was one of the petitioners for a wharf at Sag Harbor, in 1770. (Page 166) In Aug., 1775, powder was sent to him for the Militia of Eastern L. I. (Page 88) He was elected a Delegate to the First Prov'l Cong. (Page 130)

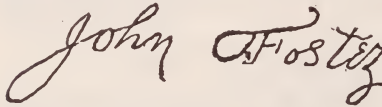
On Nov. 15, 1774, the Committee of Correspondence of Suffolk Co. met at the Court House, now Riverhead, and voted donations to the distressed poor of Boston—said donations to be called for at the several harbors by a vessel to be secured by John Foster. (Bayles' "Suffolk Co." Also Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 16) In 1775, he was a Delegate to the 1st Prov'l Cong. (A. 56); which Cong., in July, permitted John Foster, "of Southampton" to ship a cargo of live stock to the W. Indies in exchange for Military Stores. (Page 27. Also Thompson's "Long Island," 1. 197) In the same year, Cong. ordered 200 pounds of powder to be sent to him and Ezra L'Hommedieu. (Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 20) On Feb. 3, 1776, the Prov'l Cong. voted £50 to him for the purchase of tow cloth; and, on Feb. 28, he wrote from Southampton to John McKisson, Sec'y of the Cong., as to the purchase of the cloth. (C. 5, No. 56. Also Jour. Prov'l Cong.) He was one of the bondsmen for the Privateer "Eagle." (G. 87)

As a Refugee, on Sept. 14, 1782, he petitioned, from East Haddam, for permission to go to L. I., which was granted (F. 58, 59); and, on Dec. 2, he was allowed to carry boards to L. I. for repairing his house. (F. 87) His claims were paid. (C. 8) Still as a Refugee, (and in company with the Refugees, Thomas Dering and Capt. Thomas Wickham) he was, on Dec. 31, 1776, appointed by the N. Y. Committee of Safety, Auditor of the claims of all the Refugees (A. 21); and reports were made thereon Mar. 17 and Aug. 7, 1777. (A. 37, 45) The claims are given in Ap. C. (See also

Pages 189, 190, 192) On Nov. 3, 1783, he described his sufferings in a petition asking for the use of a house in N. Y. City. (Onderdonk's "Scrap Book, 1866," N. Y. City Pub. Lib'y., p. 24) On Jan. 31, 1785, he petitioned the N. Y. Ass'y relative to a vessel taken for the U. S., in 1776. (B. 19)

He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 10); and, later, was 1st Lt. in Capt. Pierson's Co., same Regt. (G. 6, 29) He also served in the 4th Line (G. 48); and in Conn. (G. 89) This record, however, may belong to John Foster, Jr., below.

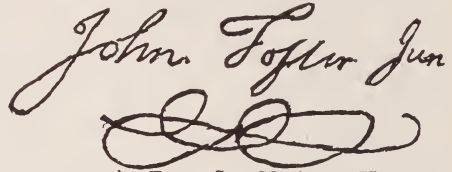
The story of his loss of property will be found in Ap. B. 33. (See Page 178) Once the owner of a prosperous shipping business at Sag Harbor, he became the victim of adverse fortune. He rests in an unknown grave, in the old Burying Ground, in Southampton. (Mr. William S. Pelletreau)



Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1; under 16, 4. Females—above 16, 3; under 16, 2. (A. 54) He m. Mary, dau. of Ephraim White—(See White). Howell ("Southampton") continues his line no further.

FOSTER JOHN, JR. 6, LT. (John 5, above, John 4, 3, 2, Christopher 1)—From Sag Harbor to Saybrook. In Oct., 1776, he receipted to Capt. Richard Dickinson for the amount paid for entertaining the members of his father's family, at Saybrook. (C. 43)

He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10) On Feb. 23, 1776, he was appointed 1st Lt. in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 41. Also Jour. Prov'l Cong.) He was a pensioner in 1834, age 85. ("N. Y. Pension Roll," p. 428)



FOSTER PETER (

)—From Sag Harbor. He served

in Conn. (G. 89) He m., in May, 1779, Hannah Vail. (East Haddam, Conn., Ch. Rec.) She was Hannah 5 (Obadiah 4, John 3, 2, Jeremiah 1)—(Vail Gen.)

FOSTER PRUDENCE 5 (Joseph 4, 3, 2, Christopher 1; sister of Christopher, above)—From Southampton to Chester. In Sept., 1776, she was brought from Sag Harbor to Chester, two persons and goods, by Capt. Elijah Mason, her name being written "Crudance." (C. 98)

In the Census of 1776, Southampton W., the only ones recorded in her family were two females over 16 years of age. (A. 53) Who the second one was, is a mystery. She was b. in 1736. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 252)

A Prudence Foster, d. Dec. 25, 1858, aged 73; and is buried at Portland, Conn. She must, therefore, have been born in 1785; and could not have been in the Census. It is possible that she was related to Prudence, the Refugee.

FOURNIER—John, Sr., came from France to Aquebogue before 1756. (Griffin's "Journal") Howell ("Southampton," p. 256) gives the tradition that Francis, the Refugee below, came from France and assisted during the Rev'y War; and that he afterward resided at Red Creek.

FOURNIER FRANCIS 1—From Southold. He was in the Town as early as 1750. (Mr. William S. Pelletreau) In Sept. and Oct., 1776, as "Francis, Frenchman," he was moved over to Conn., with six in the family, by Capt. John Vail. (C. 177) Having, with his son, been plundered by Lt. Jacob White and Samuel Combs, he petitioned the Gen. Ass'y of Conn. for relief, Feb. 12, 1778; which was granted, in May, 1778. (E. 4-9) He signed the Association, in Brookhaven, in 1775. (H. 20) He served in the 3d Line (G. 46); and in Capt. Roe's Co. (G. 48) After the War, he resumed his work as a horticulturist. From 1762 to 1767, he excelled in the raising of the grape—having over 1500 vines at one time. (Furman's "Antiquities of L. I.," p. 92)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; under 16, 4. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 1. (A. 55) According to this, he was b. before 1726. He m. Mar. 6, 1761, Esther Clark. Their children, bapt.: Anna 2, July 29, 1764; Peter 2, Feb. 8, 1767; Joshua 2, Aug. 27, 1769; Barnabas 2, May 17,

1772. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.) Howell ("Southampton," p. 257) gives him a son John 2, who had: Ann 3, m. Dea. John White; Francis 3; and Oliver 3. Howell does not mention Anna 2; but he gives the children of Peter 2 and Barnabas 2. Peter 2 had: Hiram 3, b. in 1800; Peter 3, b. in 1805; John 3; and Franklin 3. Peter 3, m. Maria Bishop, and had: Frances 4; Arabella 4, b. in 1832; John F. 4, b. in 1834; Justina 4, b. in 1839, m. James L. Sanford; Fanny M. 4, b. in 1844, m. John Albertson; and Anne E. 4, b. in 1849. Barnabas 2, had: Barnabas 3; and Joshua 3.

The documents (E. 4-9) mention Francis Fournier and son; but the name of the son is not given. He was probably John 2, who also served in Capt. Roe's Co. (G. 48)

FOWLER—This Family, in America, was probably from Philip, b. in Marlborough, Eng., about 1590; emigrated to Ipswich, Mass., in 1634. His children remained in Mass.; but some of their descendants moved to New Hampshire. ("Hist. of Washington, N. H.," p. 429) One L. I. branch is from Christopher 1, who came to Southampton about 1678; and who had a son, Richard 2. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 257) Another L. I. branch is from William 1 who came to New Haven, Conn., in 1637. His son, Henry 2, removed to Westchester Co., N. Y., and d. in 1704. In 1684, he conveyed his house and home-lot to his son, William 3, then living at Flushing, L. I. Dr. P. Van B. Fowler of Centr. Moriches, L. I., is in the 10th gen. in this branch. (Fowler Gen. Also Dr. P. Van B. F.) Certain of the Westchester descendants are mentioned in B. 7.

FOWLER GEORGE—From Sag Harbor to New London. In Sept., 1776, he was moved over by Capt. Amos Pendleton. (C. 213) In 1780-1, he was in the Illicit Trade. (E. 192) He served in the 2d Line (G. 44); and in Weissenfels' Levies. (G. 57)

It is probable that he was a son of John 3, son of Richard 2, and, if so, he was b. Aug. 14, 1759. (Howell, p. 257) Another George, was in Westchester Co., N. Y. during the War. (B. 7)

FOWLER JONATHAN—To Saybrook. In Sept., 1776, he was moved over from L. I. by Capt. Zebulon Stow. (C. 144) In Sept and Oct., 1776, with his family and effects, he was taken up the Conn. River by Capt. John Vail. (C. 177) He served in Conn. (G. 89)

Another Jonathan, was in Westchester Co., N. Y., during the War. (B. 7)

FOWLER WILLIAM—From Queens Co. He served in Col Smith's Regt. (G. 26); perhaps in the Dutchess Ass'd Exempts (G. 71); and in Conn. (G. 89) It is probable that he descended from William 3, of the Westchester branch.

FRANKLIN—John was among the early settlers at Southold. (Whitaker's "Southold," p. 46) The N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec. (23. 127) gives no facts relating to the Family on L. I.

FRANKLIN ABEL—From Block Island to Groton. On Jan 7, 1783, he petitioned the Gen. Ass'y of Conn. for permission to return with his wife, three grand children, furniture, cattle, &c.; which was granted. He described himself as "an aged man." (E. 184, 185) He may have served in Conn. (G. 89)

*Abel Franklin*

FRANKS ISA—From Southold to New Haven (probably). He was brought over by Capt. Peter Bonticou, along with several other families—Bonticou's claim being paid Dec. 31, 1776. (A. 40. C. 14)

FRANKS JOHN, QR. MR. and CAPT—From Southold to Saybrook. He was given a pass by the N. Y. Conv'n, July 20, 1776, so that he might reach his home. (Jour. Prov'l Cong.) On Nov. 2, 1779, he was allowed to bring grain from L. I. to Saybrook for his family (D. 38); and, on Oct. 23, 1782, he was allowed to bring money and salt. (F. 78) In 1780, he took to Gov. Trumbull and the Conn. Council of Safety a recommendation of Capt. Paul Reeve by the Authorities of Saybrook. (E. 90) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10, 12) He was generally known as Capt. Franks; for he had that office in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 5) Later, he was Pay Mr. in the 4th Line (G. 47, 48. Also Clinton Pap., 2. 520); and, on Aug. 31, 1778, he was recommended by Lt. Col. Regnier for the vacant Lieutenantcy.



(Clinton Pap., 4. 4) He also acted as Comm'y of Supplies at the East end of L. I. ("Archives of the State of N. Y.—The Rev'n.," i. 537) He probably served in Conn. (G. 89)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 55) He came directly from England; and was married twice. His second wife, Jane, d. about 1840. He was Postmaster and Town Clerk at the time of his death. (Mr. John H. Boisseau) He d. Mar. 3, 1825, in Southold, aged 85 (Salmon Rec.); and he is buried in the old Cemetery there. He had no children. (Mr. Albertson Case)

FRANKS JONATHAN—From Southold, probably. In Sept., 1776, his effects were moved to Conn. by Capt. Peter Bonticou. (C. 14)

FURMAN—The Family Record states that John first settled at Patchogue, L. I.; that he had one son, Gabriel; that the latter settled in New York City or Brooklyn; and that he had sons, William and John. William lived in Long Island City, and had two children. John lived in Patchogue, and had six children. (Hon. George H. Furman)

Zebulon, b. in Brooklyn, in 17—; m. Dorothy Risley. Either Zebulon or his son settled at Patchogue, and either may have been the father of John, who was b. at Patchogue, and m. Ruth Ackerly. John had five children: Sally; Joel; Hester; John, below; and Katie. John, 2d, b. Feb. 6, 1806; m. Freeloove Hulse, who was b. Apr. 22, 1812. He had: Mary; Joel, who was the father of Hon. George H. of Patchogue; Salem; Caroline, who m. James A. Kemp, and was the mother of Prof. James F. Kemp; John; and Jeannette. (Prof. James F. Kemp)

FURMAN JOHN, LT.—He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 14, 25); and probably in Conn. (G. 89) As Lt., he furnished one, or more, soldiers at his own expense. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n—Spt.," p. 17) He was a Prisoner. (Same ref., p. 42) He was a Lt. in the 1st Line and the 5th Line (G. 43, 49); was taken Prisoner at Ft. Montgomery, and was confined at Gravesend, L. I., in 1778. (Page 124. Also "Penn. Mag. Hist. & Biog.," 1893. Also "N. Y. State Soc'y Cincinnati") On May 24, 1780, with other Prisoners on L. I., he petitioned Gov. Clinton for an exchange. (Clinton Pap., 5. 750-752)

He may have been the John who m. Ruth Ackerly, above. Or, John, son of Gabriel, above. If the latter, his father, Gabriel, may have been a Refugee. See Furman in "The Refugees from N. Y. City."

GARDINER. The members of this Family, among the Refugees, were descended from Lion 1, who came from Holland, through London, to Saybrook, Conn., in Nov., 1635. A civil engineer, by profession, he had been engaged by Lord Say and Seal and Lord Brooke (from whose combined names the settlement at the mouth of the Connecticut River was called) to build a fort; and, later, he commanded it throughout the Pequot War. He also built the first fort in Boston. Becoming dissatisfied with the management of affairs on both sides of the Atlantic he purchased, on May 3, 1639, the Island (which still bears his name) from the Indians at the price of 12 coats of trading cloth. (T. Lechford's Note Book) Thus, Gardiner's Island became one of the earliest settlements within the present limits of the State of New York. It is three miles long; one mile wide; and is four miles from the Eastern end of L. I. It was held through eight generations of unbroken descent as an entailed and independent barony, until its final annexation to the State of New York, in March, 1788.

Lion 1 lived on the Island until 1653, when he removed to East Hampton. He d. there, in 1663; and his tomb is one of the most elaborate on L. I. The succession of Proprietors of the Island has been, by generations:—Lyon 1; David 2 (who was the first white child born in the colony of Conn.), b. in 1636, d. in 1689; John 3, b. in 1661, d. in 1738; David 4, b. in 1691, d. in 1751; John 5, b. in 1714, d. in 1764; David 6, b. in 1738, d. in 1774; John Lyon 7, b. in 1770, d. in 1816; David Johnson 8, b. in 1804, d. in 1829; John Griswold 9 (brother of the foregoing), b. in 1812, d. in 1861; Samuel Buel 10 (brother of John G. and David J.), b. in 1815, d. in 1882; David J. 11; John Lyon 12 (brother of David J. 11), b. in 1841, d. in 1910; Lion 13, b. in 1878.

Lion 1, b., in England, about 1599; m. Mary Wilemson Deurcant (b. about 1601, d. about 1665). His son, David 2, b. Apr. 29, 1636, at Saybrook,

Conn.; m. June 4, 1657, Wid. Mary Leringham; d. July 10, 1689. David 2 had sons; John 3, below; David 3, below; and Lion 3. His dau., Elizabeth 3, m. James 1 Parshall. (See Parshall)

John 3, b. Apr. 19, 1661; d. June 25, 1738. He m. (1) 1691, Mary King (b. in 1669, d. in 1707); m. (2) Sarah (b. in 1676, d. in 1711), dau. of John Chandler, and Wid. of William Coit; m. (3) Elizabeth (b. in 1669), dau. of John Allyn and Wid. of Alexander Allen; m. (4) Oct. 4, 1733, Elizabeth (d. in 1747, aged 64), dau. of Stephen Hedges and Wid. of Daniel Osborn, of East Hampton, L. I. His son, John 4, b. in 1693; d. Jan. 19, 1724-5; lived at New London, Conn., and had a son John 5. His son David 4, b. in 1691.

David 3, b. in 1662; m. Martha, dau. of Col. John Youngs (See Youngs); d. in 1732. His dau., Mary 4, m. David 2 Parshall. (See Parshall) He had a son, David 4. (Moore's "Index," pp. 17, 18, 78, 79, 143, 144. N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec., 22. 40, 41. Also 23. 159. Also 27. 9 et seq. Also 42. 212, 213) David 4 had sons: David 5, and John 5.

David 4, who was the 4th Proprietor, had a dau., Mary 5, who m. Nathaniel 4 Huntingt. (See Huntingt) Also sons: Col. Abraham 5, below; and



COL. ABRAHAM GARDINER — EAST HAMPTON, L. I.

(Photographed specially for this work)

John 5, the 5th Proprietor. The latter m. (1) Elizabeth (Chatfield) Mulford; m. (2) Deborah Avery who, after his death, m. Gen. Israel Putnam. John 5 had sons: David 6, John 6 and Septimus 6. David 6, m. Jerusha, dau. of Rev. Samuel, Buell. (See Jerusha Gardiner, below) John 6, m. Rachel 6, dau. of Col. Abraham 5, below, and Wid. of Col. David Mulford. (See Mulford) He had an estate known as Eaton's Neck. (N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec., 22. 40, 41, 45. Also Hedges' "East Hampton," pp. 277-285)

GARDINER ABRAHAM 5, COL. (David 4, John 3, David 2, Lion 1; father of Dr. Nathaniel, below)—From East Hampton to Saybrook. On Sept. 9, 1776, with seven in his family, and his effects, he was brought over by Cpts. Nathaniel Barns, James Harris, David Sayre and Thomas Robinson (C. 52); and, in Oct., 1776, other of his effects were brought to Stonington by Capt. David Sayre. (C. 138) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28)

Although, in 1774, he was a member of the Committee of Correspondence of East Hampton (H. 1); yet, as a Col. in His Majesty's service, he sought to require the males of the Town to take the Oath of Allegiance to the King. For this, Hon. Henry P. Hedges stated that he should not be unduly blamed; as he afterward was, apparently, loyal to the American cause. (Pages 116,

117) In 1775, he was informed by the Fleet of the enemy that it would come again. (Page 28) About 1740-1745, he erected the residence shown in the illustration, the finest house in the Town at the time. During his absence of about a year, at Saybrook, the house was used as headquarters by Gov. Tryon, Sir William Erskine and Sir Henry Clinton. Officers from the British Fleet in Gardiner's Bay were also billeted there. The house is now occupied by Mr. David J. Gardiner.

He was a son of David, 4th Proprietor of Gardiner's Island. He was b. Feb. 19, 1721; m. June 12, 1745, Mary, dau. of Nathaniel 3 (Richard 2, 1—Bull) Smith (See Smith), of Moriches; d. Oct. 25, 1782. (Thompson's "Long Island," 2. 380) In the Census of 1776 he is put down as over 50 years old. Beside himself, and probably his wife, there were in the family: one male and one female over 16 years old; and one male and one female under 16. (A. 52)

His son, Dr. Nathaniel 5, was the Refugee, below. His dau., Rachel 6, m. (1) Capt. David Mulford, Jr. (See Mulford); m. (2) John 6, Gardiner, of Eaton's Neck, whose line was, John 5, David 4, 3, 2, Lion 1. His dau., Mary 6, m. Judge Isaac Thompson. (See Thompson) His son, Capt. Abraham 6, m. Phebe Dayton; and their son, Samuel S. 7, m. Mary, dau. of Ezra L'Hommedieu. (See L'Hommedieu) The daughters of Samuel S., Mary 8 and Phebe 8, m. Prof. Eben N. Horsford. (See Dering and L'Hommedieu)—(N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec., 22. 41) Abraham 6, had a son, David 7, b. May 2, 1784. This David was a N. Y. State Senator, 1824-1828; and was author of "The Chronicles of East Hampton." His dau., Julianna, 8, m. President John Tyler. David 7 was killed by the explosion of a gun on the U. S. Frigate "Princeton," on the Potomac, Feb. 28, 1844.

*Abraham Gardiner*

GARDINER DAVID, JR., 5 (David 4, 3, 2, Lion 1; brother of Dr. John below)—From Southold to Hartford. On Mar. 15, 1781, he petitioned the Gov. and Council of Safety of Conn. for permission to go to L. I to secure evidence against a certain whale-boat party which had taken his property; this was granted, Mar. 16. (F. 4) A David Gardiner served in Conn. (G. 90) On May 3, 1781, Ezra L'Hommedieu wrote to Gov. Clinton, from Middletown, that David Gardiner would wait on him to ask permission to remove from L. I. to Conn. Some of his goods had been taken from him wrongfully. He was a friend to America, and had given information of a plot to take him. (Pages 205, 210. Also Clinton Pap., 6. 825, 830)

David 2, the 2d proprietor of Gardiner's Island, had a son David 3, who resided in Southold; who also had a son, David 4, who was probably the one in the Mattituck Burying Ground—his death occurring Mar. 2, 1748, in his 43d year. David Jr. was probably a son of the last named David. If so, he was a brother of John Gardiner, below. A David Gardiner, in July, 1796, m. Julia, dau. of James Havens, the Refugee. (See Havens) She was b. May 30, 1771.

In the Census of 1776, two of this name appear, in Southold. Both were under 50 years old; and perhaps they were father and son. Including their wives, the first David had, in his family, two females over 16 years old, and three under 16; the second had one female over 16, and one male and one female under 16.

(A. 55)

GARDINER GAIUS—To Norwalk, where he was living in Sept., 1779. (F. 111)

His name does not appear in the Gardiner Gen.; and the Ch. Rec. and Town Rec. of East Hampton do not show it. Probably he came from the Southold branch.

GARDINER JEREMIAH—From Bridge Hampton to Stonington. In Sept., 1776, he was charged with two passengers to Stonington, by Capt. David Sayre. (C. 138) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 29); also in the 3d Line. (G. 46) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28)

In the Census of 1776, a Jeremiah appears. But the Refugee is probably the one from East Hampton who, apparently, had a son over 16 years

*David Gardiner jr*



old, and four sons under 16. (A. 52) His name does not appear in the Gardiner Gen. The Ch. Recs. of East Hampton show that he was b. in 1741; m. in 1754; joined the Church in 1764. Several of his children were b. between 1754 and 1780; and a son d. in 1775. The Town Recs. show that he was a cattle owner, in 1764; and that he frequently held several Town offices between that date and 1787. (Mr. Charles R. Dayton) He returned from Conn. to East Hampton, where he d. (Mr. Jonathan T. Gardiner)

**GARDINER JERUSHA, MRS.**—From East Hampton to Hartford. With her family, she was brought from Saybrook to Hartford, by Capt. Daniel Hale, in Sept., 1776. (C. 53) The Census of 1776 gave her two sons under 16 years old. (A. 52)

She was the Wid. of David 6 (John 5, David 4, John 3, David 2, Lion 1), the 6th Proprietor of Gardiner's Island, b. Oct. 8, 1738; d. Sept. 8, 1774. She was a dau. of Rev. Samuel Buell (I. 2), and was b. Nov. 5, 1749; m. Dec. 15, 1766; d. in 1782. Probably she went to Conn. with her own cousin Elias Buell Jr., who was a Refugee. (Mr. Charles R. Dayton. See also Buell) She returned; and, in 1779, m. (2) Isaac Conkling, of Amagansett, and d. there. (Mr. Jonathan T. Gardiner) Buel Gen. states that she m. (2) Dec. 4, 1778. Her son, John Lyon Gardiner 7, the 7th Proprietor, m. Sarah, dau. of John Griswold, Esq., of Lyme, Conn. She was a niece of Gov. Roger Griswold; and a granddau. of Gov. Matthew and Ursula (Wolcott) Griswold. (Lamb's "Hist. N. Y. City," 2. 633) John Lyon's sons, David Johnson Gardiner 8 and John Griswold Gardiner 8, became, in turn, the 8th and 9th Proprietors. Her son, Isaac Conkling, Jr., b. about 1780.

**GARDINER JOHN 5, DR.** (David 4, 3, 2, Lion 1; brother of David, Jr., above)—From Southold to Norwich. On Aug. 4, 1778, Gov. Trumbull wrote to Capt. Jesse Leavenworth advising him to settle with John Gardiner for a stallion taken from him (D. 12); and, on Mar. 28, 1782, the Governor was authorized to permit the said Gardiner to go to L. I. to bring off his wife and household goods. (F. 53) On June 23, 1778, he received for the claim of Obadiah Hudson. (C. 80)

He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 15) He served as Surg. Mate on the Frigate "Confederacy." (Page 218. Also G. 90) After the War, he practised medicine in Southold. (Dr. Frank Overton's "Hist. Suff. Co. Med'l Soc'y"—1907) He was the proprietor of Gardiner's Neck, the Indian Pessepuncke Neck, in Mattituck. (Craven's "Mattituck," p. 126) He lost much property on account of the War. (Page 193)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 3; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 1. (A. 55) He was b. about 1750; d. Oct. 21, 1823, aged 74. (Overton, as above) His dau., Martha 6, bapt. in 1759. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.) His wife, Mary, d. Nov. 12, 1781, aged 51; and his wife, Hannah, d. Mar. 10, 1787, aged 57. He d. Oct. 19, 1795, aged 68. (Tombstones at Mattituck) His wife, Mary, was probably the dau. of Dea. James Reeve. (See Reeve)

A John, of Orange Co., N. Y., m. Christine Finch. He probably left L. I. before the War. (Miss Mary T. Hall)

Another John, m. (1) Abigail Worth; (2) Peggy, dau. of Maj. Calvin Moore. (See Moore) He is buried at Southold. (Griffin's "Journal," p. 127)

Still another John, of Easthampton, was on the Committee of Correspondence for that Town, in 1774. (H. 1) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28) Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 52)

**GARDINER JOSHUA**—He appears to have had a small claim for expenses of removal. (C. 4)

From the fact that his name does not appear in the Gardiner Gen., the Ch. Rec. or the Town Rec. of Easthampton, it is probable that he belonged to the Southold branch. (Mr. Charles R. Dayton) He is unknown to me. (Mr. Jonathan T. Gardiner)

**GARDINER MARTHA, MRS.**—From Plum Island. On Feb. 15, 1785, she was allowed to return to the Island with cattle. (F. 98) She was the wife of Col. Thomas, below.

*John Gardiner*

GARDINER NATHANIEL 6, DR. (Son of Col. Abraham, above)—From East Hampton. On Oct. 25, 1782, he petitioned to return to East Hampton. (F. 130) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 11) He was a Surg. in the 1st New Hampshire Infantry during a part of the War. (Mr. Jonathan T. Gardiner) He was Surg. Mate in the Hospital Service (Page 180. Also "N. Y. in the Rev'n—Spt.," p. 44); he also served in Conn. (G. 90) He was a Member of the N. Y. Ass'y, 1786, 1788-90. (Civil List)

After the War, he returned to East Hampton (Hon. Henry P. Hedges); and occupied the house which had been built by his father, Col. Abraham. See pages 351 and 352.

An interesting story is related by Hon. Henry P. Hedges in his Bi-Centennial Address, at East Hampton:

The unfortunate Major André was, for several weeks, quartered at the house of Col. Abraham Gardiner; and his gentlemanly deportment, and generous feelings won the esteem of the family. Dr. Nathaniel Gardiner, son of Col. Gardiner, was on a visit to his father at this period.

Having come within the British lines, he was liable to be seized as a spy, and though the family took every precaution to conceal his presence, it was soon perceived that André was not without knowledge of it. He forbore, however, any allusion to it, and subsequently expressed his regret that their relative situation had prevented him from soliciting an interview. André afterwards repaired to New York, and his unfortunate fate is well known. During the night preceding his untimely death, the young Surgeon, whom he had thus encountered, enjoyed by a strange coincidence, and in the capacity of an enemy, the melancholy pleasure of his society. He left with the family several memorials of friendship.

Dr. Gardiner was b. Jan. 11, 1759; d. Mar. 25, 1804. He m. Jan. 27, 1784, Elizabeth, dau. of Thomas Dering, of Shelter Island. (See Dering. Also Mallmann's "Shelter Island," p. 177) She was b. Apr. 21, 1762; d. Mar. 18, 1801. Their children were: Maria Sylvester, 7, b. in 1784, d. Nov. 9, 1804; Robert Smith 7, b. Sept. 10, 1786, d. Jan. 19, 1824; Elizabeth Packer 7, b. June 4, 1788, m. Reuben Bromley.

GARDINER THOMAS, COL.—From Plum Island. In May, 1780, a permit to remove his produce from the Island was asked by his son-in-law, David Palmer. (F. 116) His wife was Martha Gardiner, above.

On Aug. 22, 1775, it was stated to the Suffolk Co. Committee, that an officer of the "Ministerial Fleet," had informed Col. Gardiner that they would come again with a force sufficient to take the stock from L. I. (Thompson's "Long Island," 1. 197) The Jour. of the Prov'l Cong. states that, in Oct. or Nov., 1776, he was on a whale-boat expedition to Brookhaven. It is possible that, later, he served in the 1st Line and in the Art'y of the Line. (G. 43, 51)

GATES WILLIAM—From Huntington. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 32) One of the name served in Mass. (Gates Gen.)

He m., Feb. 24, 1781, Margaret McRaa. (Fairfield, Conn., Ch. Rec.)

GELSTON—The following notes, (unless otherwise stated) are taken from the N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec., July, 1871. There are, also, some statements from the Patterson MSS.—East Haddam Families.

The brothers, Rev. Samuel Gelston and Hugh Gelston, came from Belfast, Ireland. Rev. Samuel, fifth Minister in Southampton, b. in 1692; came to New England in 1715; and, going to Maryland, was engaged to preach, being licensed by the Presbytery of Philadelphia, Sept. 21, 1715. He labored a short time in Kent County; and, Sept. 17, 1716, accepted a call to Southampton, where his brother, Hugh Gelston, Esq., had preceded him. He was the colleague of Mr. Whiting, and was ordained Apr. 17, 1717. Remaining here about ten years, he was dismissed, and returned to the South. He d. Oct. 22, 1782, aged 90 years. (Thompson's "Long Island," 1. 339, 340) He returned to Ireland, and probably was never married. (Miss Lucy Gelston)

The name is often spelled and pronounced Gillson. In fact, when the Refugees went to East Haddam, Conn., the natives persisted in calling the name Gilson. The name takes the form of Jillson in the State of N. Y., near Lake Champlain. Efforts have been made to show that those who use these variants descended from Rev. Samuel; but, as he had no family, that descent is impossible. It is more likely that the descent is from Dr. Samuel 2, son of Judge Hugh 1, and brother of Dea. Maltby 2, the Refugee,

below. From Dr. Samuel 2 probably descend certain others of the name, Gelston. Prominent among them was Capt. Cotton Gelston, of Hudson, N. Y., a shipmaster who suffered much at the hands of the French; and whose descendants finally secured redress through the French Spoliation Claims. The N. Y. Ass'y, Jour., Feb. 23, 1788, records a petition from him relative to the omission (at the custom house) of an entry of coals imported in the ship "Hudson;" and the Senate Jour., Feb. 28, 1798, states that he, with others, had protested against obstructing the Hudson River with fishing nets.

Judge Hugh 1, b. in 1697, came to Southampton in 1717, where he became a merchant. In 1752, he was Judge of the Court of Common Pleas for Suffolk Co., L. I. This position he held for 21 years, under the Colonial Government, being re-appointed in 1764 and 1771. Baylis ("Suffolk Co.") and Thompson ("Long Island," 1. 339) make the appointment end in 1764. He d. Dec. 8, 1775, aged 78 years. (Thompson, as above)

He m. (1) in 1717, Mary (b. in 1664), dau. of John Maltby, Jr., and Susannah Clark, of Southampton. John, Jr., was a son of John Maltby, of New Haven, who was lost at sea, in 1676. The Wid. of John then m. Edward Howell who brought the children to Southampton; where John Jr., m. Susannah, Clark. A family of this name, in Hadlyme, Conn., claims descent from him. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 431) Mrs. Mary Gelston d. July 23, 1737. Judge Hugh 1 then m. (2) Mrs. Mary Pelletreau, Wid. of Francis Pelletreau. (See Pelletreau) He had 11 children by his first marriage; and three, by his second—of whom: Susannah 2, m. Col. Josiah Smith (See Smith); Dea. Maltby 2, below; Sarah 2, m., as second wife, Elias Pelletreau. (See Pelletreau)



*David Gelston*

GELSTON DAVID 3 (Maltby 2, Hugh 1)—From Bridge Hampton to East Haddam. Capt. Joshua Griffieth brought his goods thither, Sept. 13; and his cattle, Sept. 20, 1776. (C. 57) Other of his goods were brought to Saybrook, Sept. to Nov., 1776, by Capts. James Harris, Samuel Shaler, William Warner, Robert Knight, David Sayre, Joshua Griffieth,

Pettit and Elijah Mason. He paid for the removal of the goods of Maltby Gelston, David Sayre, John Gelston and Mehitable Mitchell. He also collected the claims of Daniel Haines, Elias Halsey, Silvanus Pierson, John Miller, Sylvanus Jennings, James King, Capt. Nathaniel Barns and Capt. Eliphalet Budington. (C. 196-204) In Dec., 1777, he receipted for the account of Silvanus Pierson. (C. 199) In the N. Y. Convention, Aug. 28, 1776, the Governor of Conn. was requested to send 1,000 Troops for the protection of the inhabitants, and the security of the stock on Nassau Island. Letters were written asking assistance in removing the stock, &c.; and David Gelston was ordered to proceed to Conn. with the letters. (A. 12) As Chairman of the Committee of Safety of Suffolk Co., it became the duty of Maltby 2 to send a delegate, which he did in the person of his son, David 3, to Governor Trumbull of Conn., asking for a part of the Conn. Militia to defend L. I.; stating in his letter to the Governor that unless said Troops were furnished, the loyal people would be obliged to become Refugees. (Miss Marie A. Gelston) In Sept. 1776, he wrote to the Prov'l Cong. as to the distress on L. I. (Page 177)

In 1770, he was one of the petitioners for a Wharf at Sag Harbor. (Page 166) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 33) He was a Member of the 2d, 3d, and 4th Prov'l Congresses, 1775-1777, the latter being empowered



to establish a new form of government. (A. 57-59. Also Civil List) On Oct. 14, 1776, he reported to the Committee of Safety that 1,000 pounds of powder had been removed from Suffolk Co. to Saybrook. (Jour. Prov'l Cong.) On the same date, he was appointed one of a Committee to have saltpetre made in Suffolk Co. and sent to Conn. (Misc. Pap., 35. 343 and 38.-248); and, on Dec. 28, 1776, the Committee of Safety voted money to pay the expenses of making the same. (Page 110. Also A. 26) On Jan. 17, 1777, he was appointed by the Committee of Safety one of a Committee to procure accounts of the disposition of vessels, effects, etc., brought from L. I. to Conn.; and to inquire why certain arms and ammunition had not been delivered at Fishkill. (A. 30) On Jan. 27, same year, he was similarly appointed to report a method of reimbursing the State for its expenses in transporting the effects of the Refugees from L. I., and of accounting for the same in the State of Conn. (Page 33. Also A. 33) On Oct. 4, he received for the claims of 185 Refugees—a total of £1,797.14.8 Lawful, or £2,396.19.5 York. (C. 4) On Jan. 7, 1778, he paid the claim of the Wid. and children of Thomas Filer. (C. 5, No. 104) On Nov. 3, 1778, he and Ezra L'Hommiedieu received from Gerard Bancker, Treas'r, £693.3.2 to pay additional claims. (C. 6) In May, 1778, he and Col. John Hurlbut asked of the Gen. Ass'y of Conn. permission to bring certain goods from Boston; which was allowed in the Upper House, but negatived in the Lower House. (Page 209. Also E. 3) In 1780, he was one of the Comm'r's to raise specie for redeeming a part of the bills emitted. (Page 136. Also Rev'y MSS, N. Y. State Lib'y, 42. 113) He was Member of the Constitutional Convention of 1777; Member of the N. Y. Ass'y from Suffolk Co., 1777-1785 (B. 43-48. Also Civil List); Speaker of the Ass'y 1784-5; Member of the Council of Appointment, 1792-3; Senator from the Southern Dist., 1791-4, 1798 and 1802; and Delegate to the U. S. Cong., 1788. (Civil List) In 1786, he removed to New York, and was soon afterward Surrogate of the City. In 1801, he was made Collector for the Port of New York, the duties of which he discharged until Dec., 1820. (Barrett's "Old Merchants of N. Y.")

He was b. July 7, 1744; m. (1) ——— Sanford; m. (2) Phebe (b. in 1753 or 1759, d. in 1811), dau. of John Mitchell (see Mitchell), of Bridge Hampton; m. (3) Mary, dau. of Col. Joseph Robinson, and Wid. of Nathaniel Hazard. (See Robinson and Hazard, the latter in "The Refugees from N. Y. City") He d. Aug. 21, 1828. The Census of 1776 gave him two children under 16 years of age. (A. 54) These were: Phebe 4 (b. Sept. 2, 1770, d. Jan. 13, 1836), who m. Oct. 10, 1789, Col. Nicoll Floyd (see Floyd); and Maltby 4, President of the Manhattan Company, who m. Margaret, dau. of Dr. Thomas Jones, of New York City. (Thompson's "Long Island," 1. 340. Also Barrett's "Old Merchants of N. Y. City") Another dau. of Dr. Jones m. Hon. DeWitt Clinton. Maltby 4 had: Margaret L. 5, d. in 1866, not married; John 4, not m.; and Mary 4, m. Henry Winthrop, and left a large fortune to Princeton College. Other children of David 3 were: John Mitchell 4, and Maria 4—both of whom d. unmarried.

GELSTON HUGH 3, SERJT. (Maltby 2, Hugh 1)—From Southampton to East Haddam (probably). In Nov., 1779, he petitioned to winter his horses on L. I. (F. 112) On Dec. 3, 1779, he was allowed to go to L. I. for 300 bushels of salt. (Page 115. Also F. 114) This comment was made by Hon. Henry P. Hedges:

I think Gelston was going to get this salt from the old salt works on Hog Neck, located on or near the old Mitchell farm, lately owned by Samuel L. Gardiner, deceased, and probably operated in the Revolutionary time or before. The salt was produced by evaporation of salt water.

He served as private and Serjt. in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 12, 29, 30) He may have been the ——— Gelston who was Qr. Mr. in the 4th Line. (G. 48)

*Hugh Gelston*

He was b. Nov. 19, 1754; m. Puah, dau. of David Corwithe, of Bridge Hampton; d., without issue, Apr. 26, 1828. He removed to Sag Harbor about 1806.

GELSTON JOHN 3, ADJT. (Maltby 2, Hugh 1)—From Bridge Hampton to East Haddam. In Nov., 1776, his expenses of removal were paid to his brother David. (C. 196) On Jan. 24, and Mar. 20, 1780, he was allowed to go to L. I. for provisions, flax, &c (D. 44); also, in Apr., 1782. (F. 54) On Mar. 6, 1783, he was allowed to go to L. I. with his wife and dau. (F. 106) In Nov., 1782, he requested of Gov. Trumbull permission for his father, Dea. Maltby, to send two cows to L. I. (F. 10) He was Adjt. of Col. Mulford's Regt. (G. 2) He signed the Agreement with Rev. Aaron Woolworth, in 1787. (H. 34) He was a Member of the N. Y. Ass'y from Suffolk Co., 1791-1795. (Civil List) For many years he was in the office of the Collector of the Port of N. Y. along with his brother David. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10)

He was b. Aug. 1, 1750; m. (1) Phebe Foster, Wid. of Nathan Morehouse; m. (2) Phebe Herrick, of Southampton; d. in 1831. It is also stated that he m. Phebe (b. in 1759), dau. of John and Mehitabel Mitchell. (See Mitchell)



MALTYB GELSTON — BRIDGE HAMPTON, L. I.

(Photographed specially for this work)

The Census of 1776 gave him a young daughter (A. 54) who must have been the one mentioned in Thompson's "Long Island" (I. 340); although she does not appear in the Gen'l and Biog'l Rec. The Rec. states that he had a son, John 4, b. June 24, 1779, at East Haddam; not m., lived in N. Y. City. (Miss Lucy Gelston) His son, Jeremiah 4, d. at E. Haddam, in 1779. (Tombstone) The Rec. says nothing of a son who, with the dau., was surviving in 1843, according to Thompson. (Same ref.) The dau. was Elizabeth 4. Both son and dau. were unmarried. *John Gelston*

GELSTON MALTYB 2, DEA. (Hugh 1)—From Bridge Hampton to East Haddam. He was a Magistrate of the Town and Surrogate of the County before the Revolution. In Feb., 1776, he certified to the election of Officers of a Co. of Minute men. (Page 88) He was Chairman of the Committee of Southampton, in the same year. (Page 145. Also Jour. Prov'l Cong. See also David 3, above) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 33) His efforts to secure protection from Gov. Trumbull having failed, and his

patriotism being well known, it was unsafe for him to remain on L. I. So he sought refuge in Conn., taking with him his family, and such of his household effects as could be carried, leaving many cherished possessions behind them. (Miss Marie A. Gelston) His sons, David, Serjt. Hugh, Adjt. John, Thomas and Capt. William were also Refugees.

On Sept. 5, 1776, with six in the family and his goods, he was landed at East Haddam; on Sept. 13, his cattle were brought to Saybrook; and, on Sept. 20, his cattle and additional goods were brought to East Haddam—all by Capt. Joshua Griffith. (C. 57) In Nov., 1776, still other of his goods were brought over by Cpts. Robert Knight, James Wiggins and Joshua Griffith (C. 54); and, same month, his expenses of removal were paid to his son David. (C. 196) On Jan. 24, and on Mar. 20, 1780, he was allowed to go to L. I. for provisions, flax &c. (D. 44) On Nov. 5, 1782, he was allowed to take two cows to L. I. (F. 10); and, on Mar. 6, 1783, he was allowed to take to the Island, cattle and boards for repairing his house and building a barn. (F. 107) He returned to the Island after the War. In the meantime his house had been occupied by the British; and his wife's bed room, used by General Lord Erskine as a horse stable. (Miss Lucy Gelston)

He was b. Mar. 20, 1723; m. \_\_\_\_\_, Mary Parsons; d. Sept. 22, 1783. He was a farmer in Bridge Hampton, and a Dea. in the Congregational Ch. In the N. Y. Gen' land Biog'l Rec. it is stated that he was much esteemed as a peacemaker. (Miss Lucy Gelston) According to the Census of 1776, there were in his family, beside himself, one son over 16 years of age; his wife and two daughters, over 16; and one dau. under 16. (A. 54) This would tally with the six passengers to Conn., above. The son was probably William 3; as his sons, David 3, John 3 and Thomas 3 are given in the Census as heads of families. His wife d. Feb. 28, 1785, at East Haddam; and she is buried there. The tombstone records her age as 64. Of his daughters:—Elizabeth 3, m. Capt. David Pierson (See Peirson); Jane 3, m. David Sayre (See Sayre); Mary 3, b. July 3, 1758, m. (1) James Green, mariner, of East Haddam, who was lost at sea, m. (2) Caleb Rogers of Bridge Hampton; Abigail 3, b. Sept. 28, 1763, d., Jan. 2, 1781, at East Haddam, and is buried there. (Record)

*Maltby Gelston*

GELSTON THOMAS 3 (Maltby 2, Hugh 1)—From Bridge Hampton to East Haddam. On Sept. 20, 1776, with three in the family and five passengers, he was brought over by Capt. Joshua Griffith. (C. 57) The Census of 1776 showed that, beside himself and wife, there was a dau. under 16. (A. 54) He signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 33); also, the Agreement with Rev. Aaron Woolworth, in 1787. (H. 34) He was known as the wit of Bridge Hampton. (Hon. Henry P. Hedges)

He was b. Apr. 7, 1752; m. \_\_\_\_\_, Mary, dau. of David Corwithe, of Bridge Hampton; d. \_\_\_\_\_, at Bridge Hampton. He had five children, of whom: Laura 4, m. Capt. Jeremiah Ludlow, of Bridge Hampton; and Thomas 4 and Leander 4 settled at St. Louis, Mo. (Miss Lucy Gelston)

*Thomas Gelston*

GELSTON WILLIAM 3, CAPT. (Maltby 2, Hugh 1)—From Bridge Hampton to East Haddam. In Nov., 1779, he petitioned to winter his horses on L. I. (F. 112) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 29); in the 3d Line (G. 46); and in Conn. (G. 90) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 35)

Immediately, on settling in Conn., a call for additional troops was sounded, and he joined the Revolutionary Army, being at that time only nineteen. He was taken prisoner and confined in the prison ship, "Jersey," in Wallabout Bay. More fortunate than thousands of others who found death there, he was paroled and afterward exchanged. He joined the whaleboat fleet, as Captain, and fought until the close of the war. For these services he was pensioned for life. (Miss Marie A. Gelston) He also served as a Privateersman. (Miss Lucy Gelston)

He was b. Sept. 3, 1756. He m. at East Haddam, July —, 1781, Scena (Asenath) Sears, dau. of Matthew and Martha Warner Sears (See Sears)—(Miss Lucy Gelston. Also E. Haddam Ch. Rec.) She d. Mar. 7, 1846, aged 86. He d. June 24, 1840. Both are buried at East Haddam. On his tombstone



is recorded: "A Revolutionary Patriot; he took up arms in defense of his country in its great struggle for liberty, and has always been a supporter and admirer of its institutions." His Wid., Scena, d. Mar. 7, 1846. The house in which he lived is occupied by the family of his g. grandson, John Maltby 6.

Miss Marie A. Gelston, g. grand dau. of William, relates an interesting story concerning the marriage of Capt. William 3 and Asenath Sears:

To buy the wedding gown it was necessary to cross the Sound to L. I. This was perilous; for the British confiscated all the goods that were captured. But Asenath ran the risk; secured some yards of silk; and, wrapping them about her, managed to reach East Haddam in safety. The gown does not survive; but the descendants have the half dozen cups and saucers that came over with it.

Excluding from the 10 children of Capt. William 3 those who removed to a distance, or who left no issue, we record:—

William 4, b. Apr. 22, 1787; m. Oct. 21, 1821, Lucy, dau. of John Bigelow and Temperance Spencer (who was b. Sept. 10, 1798, d. June 14, 1880). He d. Mar. 7, 1875. (Tombstones at E. Haddam) He served in the War of 1812. His children were: Laressa 5; Abby Ann 5, m. Henry E. West, of New London, Conn.; Maltby 5, a jeweler in N. Y. City; Mary Jane 5; John Bigelow 5; and Lucy 5. The two latter now (1912) live at E. Haddam. John Bigelow 5, m. Oct. 29, 1862, Sarah Brainerd Ackley. His children: John Maltby 6; Rebecca 6, of White Plains, N. Y.; Hollister 6; William Isaac 6; Sarah Ackley 6; George Hugh 6; and Mary 6. John Maltby 6, m. Fanny Benedict, and had: Ruth 7, Roy 7 and Ethel 7. John Maltby 6, d. Apr. 11, 1912; his wife d. in 1910.

Henry 4, b. \_\_\_\_\_; m. Ann M., dau. of \_\_\_\_\_ and Phebe Howell. (Miss Lucy Gelston)

George Sears 4, b. Aug. 13, 1805; m. \_\_\_\_\_ 1845, Marie Antoinette Minnell; d. Mar. 6, 1890. He resided at Ft. Hamilton Harbor, now Brooklyn, N. Y. Children:—George Sears, Jr., 5; Marie Antoinette 5; Mary Stuart 5; Thomas Henry 5; and Lillian Mathilda 5. George Sears, Jr., 5, d without issue. Thomas Henry 5 had a son and a dau., both married. (Miss Marie A. Gelston)

*William Gelston*

GIBSON JOHN—From Queens Co. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 24); in the 2d and 4th of the Line (G. 44, 48); in Willett's Levies (G. 62); in the 5th Dutchess (G. 67); and in Conn. (G. 90)

GILDERSLEEVE—Richard 1, was an original proprietor of Wethersfield, Conn., having land in Naubuc (now Glastonbury) also. He contemplated removing to the New Haven Colony, because, on June 4, 1639, he was one of 70 freemen who met to settle a government (New Haven Col. Records, pp. 1, 2); which he did by going to Stamford, Conn., in the Spring of 1641. He remained in Stamford until 1644; when he removed to Hempstead, L. I., procuring with others a patent from the Dutch. In 1656, he was a subscriber to the Dutch patent for the settlement of Newtown (Riker's "Annals," pp. 26, 27); and fulfilled the duties of Magistrate there. This was only temporary, as he finally became permanent in Hempstead. (O'Callaghan's "Reg. of New Netherlands," p. 85); as Vol. 1 of Hempstead Records testifies. (Prof. Willard H. Gildersleeve) The Church disagreements at Wethersfield, and the resulting settlement of Stamford and Hempstead, are described in Chap. 16. An interesting account of the early generations is given in the N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec., 10. 9 et seq. While he was at Stamford, Richard 1 was a Representative in the Gen'l Court of the New Haven Colony. He had a son, Richard 2, who was closely identified with him. Richard 2 was Town Clerk. His will was proved, at Jamaica, L. I., in 1691.

Richard 2 had a son, Thomas 3, from whom is descended Hon. Henry A. Gildersleeve, of New York City, late Justice of the Supreme Court. Richard 2 also had a son, Richard 3. The latter, (Hempstead Rec., Vol. 2) settled in Huntington, L. I., and the Refugees from Huntington are his descendants. His son, Thomas 4, of Huntington, was a private in Capt. Thomas' Co., in 1715 ("N. Y. State Archives" 1. 519); and Trustee, 1739-1740. Of his

children: Elizabeth 5, m. John Wood; Stephen 5, m. Elizabeth Whitehead; Mary 5, m. Moses Vail; Benjamin 5, the Refugee, below; Philip 5, m. Sarah Brewster; Obadiah 5, the Refugee, below; and Experience 5, m. John Bayley. (Prof. W. H. G.)

GILDERSLEEVE ALATHEA, MRS.—Probably from Southold to Middletown. On Mar. 28, 1780, with her child, she was allowed to go to L. I. for some of her effects. (D. 47) The name of the child is not known.

She was the Wid. of Henry 6 Gildersleeve, the Refugee, below. She was Alatheia 5, dau. of Elton 4, Overton; b. in 1755, d. May 19, 1831. (See Overton) It is evident that she returned to L. I. to be married to Jonathan Tuthill (See Tuthill), on Apr. 27, 1780. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.)

GILDERSLEEVE BENJAMIN 5 (Thomas 4, Richard 3, 2, 1; brother of Obadiah below; father of Serjt. Daniel, below, Lt. Finch, below, and Richard, One, below)—From Huntington to Norwalk. (Prof. W. H. G.) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29) He was bapt. Apr. 19, 1724; m. Oct. 10, 1745, Elizabeth Highbe. He had several children beside the three named above. (Prof. W. H. G.)

GILDERSLEEVE DANIEL 6, SERJT. (Son of Benjamin 5, above; brother of Lt. Finch, below, and Richard, One, below)—From Huntington. There was a Gildersleeve who served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7); and he may have been the man. An applicant for a Pension had the same name. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n," p. 272) He was a Corp. in Sandford's Co., Malcom's Regt., enlisted May 1, 1777; also Qr. Mr. Serjt. He d. in the service, at Valley Forge, Mar. 5, 1778. He was bapt. June 7, 1747. (Prof. W. H. G.) A Daniel Gildersleeve, m. Elizabeth Gildersleeve, Feb. 19, 1777. (Smithtown Ch. Rec.)

GILDERSLEEVE FINCH 6, LT. (Son of Benjamin, above; brother of Serjt. Daniel, above, and Richard, One, below)—From Huntington to Norwalk. On Dec. 11, 1781, he asked a permit to go from Norwalk to L. I. (Onderdonk's "Scrap Book"—1886, p. 22) On Dec. 18, 1781, Gen. Waterbury allowed him to go to L. I. with a Flag. (D. 49) He served in the 3d Line and in the Add'l Corps of the Line (G. 46, 54); also in Weissenfels' and Malcom's Levies. (G. 57, 58) He was appointed Qr. Mr. Sept. 1, 1777. (Prof. W. H. G.) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29)

He was bapt. Feb. 17, 1751; m. Mary, dau. of Capt. William and Lydia (St. John) Seymour; d. in 1812. In 1791 he removed to a farm in Dutchess Co., now a part of Putnam Co., N. Y. He had: Frederick 7, Dr. Thomas 7, Rev. William 7, Rev. Benjamin 7, John R. 7, Lydia 7 and Betsy 7. Many of his descendants live in Virginia, Ohio and Colorado. Frederick 7 had: Romulus 8, below, of Penn Yan, N. Y.; and John Finch 8, of Fleming, N. Y., who had Frank Perry 9, of Union Springs, N. Y. Romulus 8 had: Frederick Peck 9, of Oak Park, Ill., who had Clyde 10, of Chicago. Rev. Benjamin 7, D. D., was a graduate of Middlebury College, and a celebrated evangelist. He, finally, lived at Tazewell, Va. He had: Prof. Basil Lanneau 8, the well known philologist of Johns Hopkins University, who has two children—one of them being Raleigh C. 9, an architect in N. Y. City; Dr. John R. 8, Pres't of the Va. Med. Soc'y; Benjamin 8, below; Gilbert Snowden 8, below; and Joanna Frances 8, who m. Rev. H. B. Pratt, a Missionary to S. America, and had a son Benjamin G. Pratt, of N. Y. City. Benjamin 8, of Abingdon, Va., had: Benjamin 9, of Damascus, Va., who had Benjamin 10; and Basil Greenway 9, who had Basil Greenway 10. Gilbert Snowden 8, of Gratton, Va., had: John R. 9, Benjamin E. 9 and Gilbert S. 9. Rev. William 7 had: Dr. William Cowper 8, below; James Hervey 8, of Denver; Charles Leland 8, of Butte, Mont.; and George Whitfield 8, of Denver, whose son, George S. 9, is a well known engineer of Detroit, Mich. Dr. William Cowper 8, of Denver, had: Leland H. 9, of Ohio, who had—Charles 10, Frederick 10, William 10 and Eugene H. 10; William D. 9, who had—Robert M. 10 and William A. 10; and Frank B. 9, of Denver. (Prof. W. H. G.)

GILDERSLEEVE HENRY 6 (Son of Obadiah, below; brother of Philip, below and Richard, Two, below)—From Huntington to Middletown (probably). He served in Capt. Pierson's Co., Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 29)

He was b. Apr. 30, 1755; m. Jan. 29, 1778, Elethan (Alatheia) Overton (Chatham—Portland, Conn., Ch. Rec. See also Alatheia, above); d. Nov. 26,

1779. It was stated, in the Ch. Rec., that both were from L. I. Gen. Seth Overton was appointed administrator of his estate. (Middletown, Conn., Probate Rec., 4. 442)

GILDERSLEEVE OBADIAH 5 (Thomas 4, Richard 3, 2, 1; brother of Benjamin, above; father of Henry, above, Philip, below, and Richard, Two, below)—From Huntington, via Sag Harbor, to Chatham, or that part of Portland now called Gildersleeve. On Sept. 2, 1776, some of his effects were moved from Sag Harbor to Saybrook by Capt. Zebulon Cooper. (C. 32) In Sept., 1776, he and his effects were moved as follows: Capt. Daniel Hale, six people and goods, Saybrook to Middletown; Capt. James Wiggins, L. I. to Moodus; Capt. Robert Knight, Moodus to Middletown; Capt. Starr Greenfield, L. I. to Chatham. On Jan. 12, 1778, his claim for expenses was paid to his son Philip. (C. 55) From Nov. '76, to Oct. '78, Obadiah Gildersleeve, of Sag Harbor, at New Haven. (Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co." p. 79) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10)

In the Census of 1776, Southampton East, an Obadiah Gildersleeve appears with three males in the family over 16 years of age; 2, under 16; 3 females over 16; and 1 under 16. (A. 54)

He was bapt. May 28, 1728; m. Feb. 14, 1750, Mary, dau. of Richard and Esther (Chichester) Dinge, of Huntington. They were married by Rev. Ebenezer Prime. He removed to Sag Harbor, L. I., in 1762, and was engaged in ship-building. He continued in this work after leaving L. I., in 1776. His home was at Chatham, Conn. His wife, b. in 1725, d. June 2, 1798, aged 73. He then, with his dau. Esther, removed to South Glastonbury, Conn., where he d. Jan. 5, 1816, aged 88. He and his wife are buried at Gildersleeve, Conn.

The births of the children of Obadiah 5, as given below, are recorded in the Family Bible which was torn and worn so that some dates are missing. The Bible, itself, is missing now; as the Bidwell heirs had it (Elizabeth 6). Henry 7, b. in 1785, removed to Canada, founded a branch there, and named his eldest son Overton Smith 8, b. in 1825. This shows the feeling of kinship to the Overtons of Chatham, Conn. (Prof. W. H. G.) Esther 6, b. Oct. 10, 1751, d. Sept. 14, 1826; Mary 6, b. Dec. 25, 1753, m. Henry Fuller, of Chatham, Conn., and had two children—Eliza and Henry Fuller, of Barkhamsted, Litchfield Co., Conn.; Henry 6, the Refugee, above; Philip 6, the Refugee, below; Elizabeth 6, b. Apr.—, 1759, d. Jan. 1, 1841, m. Timothy Russell, of Chatham, Conn., a Rev'y soldier, and had Russell children—Charlotte m. (1) Noah Wrisley, (2) Samuel Goodrich, Mary, m. Geo. Bidwell, and Daniel m. Mary Bidwell (Trinity Ch. Rec., Portland, Conn.); Sarah 6, b. Jan. 2, 1762, d. Aug. 6, 1843, m. Samuel, son of Moses and Desire (Ranney) Willcox of Chatham, their eight children bapt. in Trinity Ch., as above; Obadiah 6, b. Aug.—, 1763 ("Heads of Families 1790—Connecticut," p. 61), m. Dec. 3, 1786, Cloe Bushnell, removed to Hartland, Conn., in 1790, was listed in Litchfield, Conn., later removed to Ohio; Richard 6, the Refugee, below; Bailey 6, b. Dec.—, 1767, d. Jan. 11, 1773.

*Obadiah Gildersleeve*

GILDERSLEEVE PHILIP 6 (Son of Obadiah, above; brother of Henry, above and Richard, Two, below)—From Huntington to Portland, with his father, Obadiah. On Jan. 12, 1778, his father's claim for expenses of removal was paid to him. (C. 55) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 29); also in the 3d Line. (G. 46) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10)

He was b. at Huntington, L. I., July 2, 1757; m. May 4, 1780, Temperance, dau. of Capt. James and Temperance (Tryon) Gibbs, of Windsor, Conn.; d. Oct. 26, 1822. His wife was b. Apr. 9, 1756; d. Sept. 22, 1831. Both are buried at Portland. He removed, with his father, Obadiah, to Sag Harbor, in 1763; and continued in the ship-building business with him after the removal to Conn. He was master carpenter on the ship-of-war "Connecticut" (514 tons, 20 guns), 1799, which Gen. Seth Overton contracted to build for the Government. (Prof. W. H. G.) His children were: Jeremiah 7; Betsy 7; Henry 7 (founder of the Canadian branch); Lathrop 7; Sylvester 7, below; and Cynthia 7. Sylvester 7, b. Feb. 25, 1795; m. (1) Dec. 19, 1814, Rebecca



Dixon (b. in June, 1794, d. Aug. 10, 1824); m. (2) Nov. 17, 1828, Emily Shepard (Cornwall), (b. July 21, 1804, d. July 14, 1877, aged 72). He d. Mar. 15, 1886, aged 91. Among his sons were: Henry 8, and Ferdinand 8. Henry 8 had sons: Oliver 9, Sylvester 9 and Henry 9—all of whom had sons. Ferdinand 8, and Henry 9, with their families, continue to reside at Gildersleeve, Conn. Henry 9 is the father of Prof. Willard H. Gildersleeve. Oliver 9 was in the business until his death, July 27, 1912. (Mr. Ferdinand Gildersleeve)

The ship-yard, at Gildersleeve, has produced many notable vessels, some of them Privateers in the War of 1812; others for the U. S. Government; and still others for commerce. The line of shipbuilders is: Obadiah 5, Philip 6 (both Refugees), Sylvester 7, Henry 8, Oliver 9 and Alfred 10—the last one is in the business at present. The mercantile firm of S. Gildersleeve & Sons was established by Sylvester 7, in 1821; and it is continued, at Gildersleeve, by his son Ferdinand 8 and his grandson William, eldest son of Ferdinand. (F. G.)

*Philip Gildersleeve*

GILDERSLEEVE RICHARD (ONE) 6 (Son of Benjamin, above; brother of Serjt. Daniel, above, and Lt. Finch, above)—He served in the 3d Line (G. 48); and he was in the Naval service. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n," p. 269) He signed the Association, in 1776. (H. 9)

He was bapt. Aug. 19, 1753. He was captured by pirates, in Tripoli, before 1792. (Prof. W. H. G.)

GILDERSLEEVE RICHARD (TWO) 6 (Son of Obadiah, above; brother of Henry, above, and Philip, above)—From Huntington to Portland with his father, Obadiah. He was b. Aug.—, 1765; d. Mar. 21, 1782. He is buried at Gildersleeve, Conn. (W. H. G.)

GILMORE ROBERT—He was absent from L. I., a part of the time, having served in the 3d Line (G. 46); and in the 1st Westchester. (G. 77) He does not appear in the Census of 1776. He was the husband of Sarah, below. Another, of his name, acted as a spy for Sir Henry Clinton. He was from New Hampshire; and his estate was confiscated, in 1778. (Sabine's "Loyalists,"—1st Ed., p. 324)

GILMORE SARAH—On Mar. 6, 1782, she was allowed to go to her husband Robert, above, with a Flag, accompanied by two sons, four daughters and her effects. (F. 49)

GLOVER—Members of this Family were among the early settlers in Southold (Bayles' "Suffolk Co."); and in Oyster Ponds, now Orient. Simon, the first settler, d. in 1760. (Griffin's "Journal") The first of the name in Southold was Samuel, Sr., 1, whose wife was Sarah———. He came in 1698. He had a son, Samuel, Jr., 2, who had a wife, Martha. Samuel, Jr., 2, had sons: Charles 3, of Oyster Ponds, who m. Elizabeth Paine; and Simon 3, who d. about 1763. (Griffin's "Journal," pp. 217, 218)

Moore ("Index," pp. 18, 79, 80) states that Charles 1 came from England to Salem, Mass., about 1632; and went to Southold, 1650–1652. He m. (1) Elizabeth———, who d. Mar. 6, 1647; m. (2)———, who was divorced, in 1649; m. (3) Wid. Esther Sanders. He was a Lt. in the Colonial Army; and d. in 1665. Among his children was Lt. Samuel 2, b. June 20, 1644; m. Sarah Moore; d. in 1715. Samuel 2, had Samuel 3, b. in 1680; m. Martha———; d. in 1732. His son, Charles 4, of Orient, d. in 1746, and had: Lydia 5, m. Jonathan King (See King); Elizabeth 5, m. in 1756, Jeremiah Vail (See Vail); and Grover 5, a bachelor, b. in 1742, d. in 1803. Moore thus differs materially, and rightly, with Griffin, above.

Charles 4, above, m. (1) Martha———, who d. May 5, 1713, aged 36; m. (2) in 1731, Elizabeth Paine, b. in 1710, d. in 1803. Samuel 3 also had a son, Simon 4, who d. about 1763. He was the father of Ezekiel 5, below. (Mrs. A. F. Lowerre)

GLOVER EZEKIEL 5 (Simon 4, Samuel 3, 2, Charles 1)—From Southold to Lyme, in 1776. His claim for transporting 15 passengers, and their effects, reads as if he might have been Capt. of a ship. (C. 188) On June 19, 1778, he requested the Auditors to pay his claim for expenses to James Wells; which

was done, Jan. 6, 1779. (C. 185) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10) Either he, or his son, Ezekiel, Jr., 6, was a Drum. in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 38); also a private in Col. Terry's Regt. (G. 8)

The Census of 1776 showed that he was over 50 years old; that he had a son over 16; and a son and a dau. both under 16. (A. 55) He m., Jan. 5, 1758, Mary, dau. of John Terry 3d. (Salmon Rec.), and had: Ezekiel, Jr., 6, below; Jeremiah 6; Charles 6; and Mary 6.

Ezekiel, Jr., 6, b. Nov. 12, 1758; m. Phebe, dau. of Richard and Zipporah (Tuthill) Brown; d. Jan. 19, 1842. She was b. Feb. 10, 1765; d. Aug. 15, 1855. His children were: Erastus 7, b. Apr. 4, 1786, d. Oct. 25, 1812; Thaddeus Brown 7, below; Phebe 7, b. Sept. 30, 1789, d. ———; Jeremiah 7, b. May 16, 1791, drowned Oct. 30, 1809, in Cuckhold's Harbor, Shelter Island; Warren 7, b. May 24, 1794, d. Sept. 15, 1820, in Ga.; Jemima 7, b. Apr. 10, 1796, d. May 26, 1866; James 7, b. Mar. 26, 1798, d. ———; David T. 7, b. Aug. 6, 1800, d. ———; and Ezekiel N. 7, below. (Mrs. A. F. L.)

Thaddeus Brown 7, b. Dec. 23, 1787; m. Mar. 2, 1812, at Oyster Ponds (now Orient), Experience Cochran; d. Oct. 2, 1842. Her father was Capt. John Cochran. (I. 3) Her mother was Experience, dau. of Maj. Nathaniel King. (See King) His children were: Nancy Halsey 8, b. Feb. 24, 1815, d. Dec. 2, 1816; Sarah Cochran 8, b. Sept. 18, 1816, d. Nov. 27, 1866; Nancy Halsey 2d 8, b. Nov. 8, 1817, m. Israel Peck, d. Jan. 3, 1893—she was the mother of Mrs. A. F. Lowerre; Catherine Bingle 8, b. Jan. 29, 1820, d. Oct. 4, 1820; Erastus Warren 8, b. Dec. 4, 1821, d. May 24, 1861; Thaddeus Brown, Jr., 8, b. Apr. 4, 1827, d. Nov. 7, 1868; William Henry Hobart 8, b. Mar. 29, 1831, now living; and Charles E. M. 8, b. Apr. 19, 1835, served in the Civil War, d. Mar. 15, 1870. (Mrs. A. F. L.)

Ezekiel N. 7, b. Sept. 9, 1802; m. Mary A., dau. of Frederick and Mary Taber; d. Dec. 24, 1856. His children were: Charles Edward 8, below; Lewis C. 8; Lewis Cass 8; Virginia Cook 8; and Frederick Taber 8. Charles Edward 8, b. July 5, 1831; m. Rosabella Hallock; d. Oct. 6, 1883. His children were: Lewis Nelson 9, Charles Hart 9, Christiana Kellogg 9, and Thomas Blanchard 9. (Mrs. A. F. L.)

*Ezekiel Glover*

GLOVER GROVER ( )—From Southold to Lyme. On July 13, 1780, he asked liberty to go to L. I. after hay; which was not allowed. (F. 15) On Mar. 22, 1781, he was allowed to go and bring off flax &c. (F. 33) On Dec. 27, 1781, he was allowed to bring over produce and money due him. (F. 45) On Mar. 6, 1783, he was permitted to return to L. I. with his cattle &c. (F. 104) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1. (A. 55) Griffin ("Journal") does not mention the married Grover.

There was a bachelor, Grover 5 (Charles 4, Samuel 3, 2, Charles 1), mentioned by Griffin ("Journal," pp. 29, 218), who was b. in 1742, d. in 1803. He believed that he was the true heir of Hon. Richard Glover, a Member of the British Parliament, who d. in 1755, leaving a large estate, and no heirs of his body in Eng. (Mrs. A. F. L.)

GLOVER MEHITABLE—From Southold. On Nov. 1, 1782, she was permitted to return to L. I. with her children, goods &c. (F. 82)

There is nothing to show who she was. Possibly she was the wife or the Wid. of Grover, above.

GOLDSMITH—Moore ("Index," pp. 18, 80-82, 140) mentions a Ralph, in Mass., in 1661; and in Southold, 1664-5. Also a Thomas, in Southampton, in 1653; d. in 1703. As Moore is not reliable in these statements, and others relating to the descendants of the above-named, we turn to other sources of information.

Howell ("Southampton," p. 427) states that Thomas had land granted in Southampton, in 1651; and that he was a farmer. He removed to Killingworth, Conn., in 1678. He is called a great-uncle of John, of Southold.

Thomas is first mentioned as an inhabitant of the Town of Southampton, in Apr., 1651, when a £100 allotment was granted to him. No mention is

made as to where he came from; but, as he is named in connection with others who came from Hempstead, we conclude that he had formerly lived there. He was chosen freeman, Oct. 6, 1652. He removed to Killingworth, Conn., in 1678, where he d. in 1684, without issue. His nephew, John 1, remained in Southampton, but soon went to Southold, and was the ancestor of a numerous family. His son, John 2, was in Southold, 1680-1725. (Mr. William S. Pelletreau)

**GOLDSMITH DEBORAH**—She may have been the first wife of John, below. A Deborah, wife of John, d. Sept. 20, 1795, aged 60. She is buried in the Goldsmith Cemetery at Moose Hill, Guilford, Conn.

**GOLDSMITH EZRA, SERJT.**—From Southold. He served in the 4th Line (G. 47); and was drowned in L. I. Sound, in 1783.

He may have been a son of Joshua, below, and Bethiah ———; bapt. Jan. 4, 1756. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.)

**GOLDSMITH JEREMIAH**—He served in the Artificers of the Line ("N. Y. in the Rev'n," p. 67); and in Conn. (G. 90)

He is buried at Middletown, or Cromwell, Conn.

**GOLDSMITH JOHN**—From Southold to Guilford. Between Sept. 10 and Oct. 1, 1776, 11 passengers were charged to him when his effects were brought from Southold to Lyme by Capt. Benjamin Conkling. (C. 19) In Feb., 1781, he petitioned the Gen'l Ass'y of Conn. for permission to return to L. I., with his family of eight, his cattle, furniture, &c.; which was negatived. (E. 133) On Feb. 7, 1782, he was permitted to bring from L. I. his furniture, farming utensils &c. (F. 47)

Two of the name signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 12, 20) One was from Brookhaven; and the other, probably, from Southold. One, or more, of the name served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 36, 37, 38); in Col. Terry's Regt. (G. 8); and in the 4th Line. (G. 48) If he was a Lt., his dau., Prudence, m. James Corwin. (See Corwin)

A John, was named in the Southold Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 1. (A. 55) A John, m. (1) Deborah Terry; (2) Lois Hand. His son, Jeremiah, d. July 17, 1780, aged 15; and

he is buried in the East Cemetery, North Madison, Conn. A Keturah, m. Richard Hudson. Her mother was, probably, a Terry. Her dau., Elizabeth, m. William Webb (See Webb), a Refugee.

**GOLDSMITH JOSHUA** (Probably son of Joshua)—From Southold to Chester. In Sept., 1776, he was moved over by Capts. James Webb and Wilmot Goldsmith. It is stated that he was a blacksmith. (C. 56) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 20)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 4. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 4. (A. 55)

A Joshua, probably father of the Refugee, d. Apr 4, 1732. (Tombstone at Mattituck)

The following were wives of several Joshuas: Bethiah ———; Mary (probably Sears); Ruth Reeve. Of the latter, son Elijah, bapt. June 14, 1752; Isaac and Rebecca, bapt. Sept. 15, 1754. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.) Ruth, probably the wife of Joshua the Refugee, was a dau. of Thomas Reeve (See Reeve); and a sister of Thomas Reeve. (Craven's "Mattituck," p. 113)

**GOLDSMITH NATHAN**—From Southold. In Sept. and Oct., 1776, his family of four, and effects, were brought over by Capt. John Vail. (C. 177) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 20)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 3. (A. 55) A Nathan, b. Aug. —, 1747; d. Aug. 26, 1796, at Cutchogue, aged 49. (Salmon Rec.) On Feb. 21, 1773, he m. Elizabeth Goldsmith. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.)

If Nathaniel was intended, instead of Nathan, he signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 12) Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 2; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 2. (A. 55)

*John Goldsmith*

*Joshua Goldsmith*



**GOLDSMITH WILLIAM**—He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 30); in the 3d Line (G. 46); and in Conn. (G. 90)

For Capt. Wilmot Goldsmith see "Captains and Masters of Ships."

**GOULD—GOLD**—The first of the Family known in Huntington was Ebenezer 1, who lived on West Neck prior to the Revolution. He was a descendant of Ebenezer Gould, of Fairfield, Conn., who was one of the principal men there, in 1658. Ebenezer 1 had: Ebenezer 2, and Joseph 2. Joseph 2, had: Benjamin 3. Ebenezer 2, had: Ebenezer 3, below; and Conklin 3. (Hon. Henry C. Platt's "Huntington Address"—1876) Ebenezer 1, lived at Lloyd's Neck. (Hon. Henry P. Hedges) Ebenezer 2, b. in 1724; m. Rebecca Conklin; d. Nov. 29, 1804. (Mrs. Gilbert Scudder)

**GOULD JOHN 3** (Ebenezer 2, 1)—From Huntington. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 34); in the 2d and 3d of the Line (G. 44, 46); in Col. Drake's Provisional Regt. (G. 10); in the 3d and 4th Westchester (G. 79, 80); and in Conn. (G. 90)

He was bap. in 1757; m. Charlotte Suffin. His children were: Jesse 4; Cornelia 4, m. Capt. Lemuel Brown; and Clarissa 4, m. Capt. Bell. (Mrs. G. S.)

**GREENE**—William 1 came from Devonshire, England, to Charlestown, Mass., in 1664. He m. Hannah \_\_\_\_\_; and had a son, Samuel 2. The latter, b. in 1723; m. Jane White; removed to Hanover, N. H., where he d. Aug. 21, 1807. (Thompson's "Long Island," 1. 399, 425, 426)

**GREENE ZACHARIAH 3, REV.** (Samuel 2, William 1)—From Brookhaven. He was known as "The Fighting Parson." (Griffin's "Journal," pp. 299-305) He took part in Gen. Parsons' Raid on Setauket, in 1777. (Page 228) The enemy had fortified the Church as a block-house. He was, afterward, the Pastor of the same Church. He served at Dorchester, Throg's Pt. and White Plains, in 1776; and in Penn., in 1777. (Thompson, as above) He was disabled in the service; was an applicant for a pension; and a pensioner, it being stated that he served in Conn. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n—Spt." p. 272. Also "N. Y. Pension Roll," p. 428) He graduated at Dartmouth College, in 1781; entered the Ministry; settled at Cutchogue, in 1787, and at Setauket, in 1797. (Thompson, as above. Also Woods "First Settlements on L. I.," p. 33)

He was b. Jan. 11, 1760; m. (1), June 28, 1786, Sarah, dau. of Simon Fleet, of Huntington; (2), Sept. 14, 1793, Abigail, dau. of William Howard, of Newtown. His children, by first wife, were: Lewis Fleet 4; Sarah Fleet 4; and Samuel White 4. His children, by second wife, were: Mary Howard 4, m. Benjamin F. Thompson (See Thompson); Herman Daggett 4; Abigail White 4; William Howard 4; and Susan Howard 4. (Thompson, as above)

He d. at the home of his dau., Mrs. Thompson, in Hempstead, June 21, 1858, aged 98 ys., 4 mos. and 10 days. He had been Pastor, or senior Pastor, at Setauket, for 61 years. (Dr. John Ordronaux' "Eulogy"—1859) Dr. Ordronaux also printed a letter written by Mr. Greene, dated Aug. 23, 1855. Mr. Greene stated therein that, at the age of 95, he walked a mile every day; that he had had five sons and seven daughters; that a grand dau. m. Maj. Vanderhoff, of Astoria, L. I.; and that a grandson, Samuel W. Greene, lived in San Francisco.

**GRIFFING—GRIFFIN—GRIFFEN—GRIFFIS**—The first emigrant to America was Jasper 1, who came from Wales to Southold, L. I., in 1670. He d. there Apr. 17, 1718. Among his children were: Jasper 2, who settled in Lyme, Conn., and has descendants there; Robert 2, who remained in South-



*Zachariah Greene*

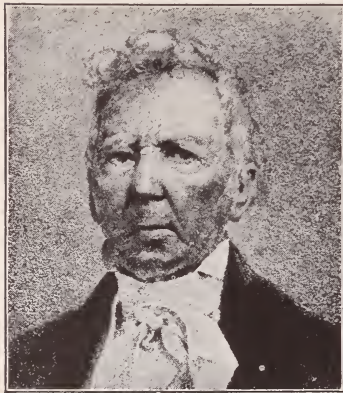
old; John 2, who removed to Riverhead, L. I. (Griffin's "Journal" pp. 67, 84-101, 114-116, 125, 168, 170, 186) The next important contribution was the Griffing Gen., by Miss Clara J. Stone—1881. Still later information was given in an article on "Jasper Griffin" &c., by Edmund J. Cleveland, in the N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec., 22. 191, Oct., 1891; from which the following is condensed—

Maj. Jasper 1, b. in Wales, in 1648. He came to Mass. before 1670. In 1675, with his wife, Hannah, he came to Southold, L. I. He d. Apr. 17, 1718. It is said that he had 18 children. Among them were: Edward 2; Jasper 2; John 2; Susanna 2; and Robert 2.

Edward 2, b. about 1670, is said to have settled on L. I. about 1697. His son, Edward 3, the Refugee, below. His son, Jonathan 3, settled at White Plains, N. Y. He had no children of his own; but he adopted Jonathan Griffin Tompkins 4 (father of Gov. Daniel D. Tompkins 5) to whom he bequeathed a large property.

Jasper 2, b. at Southold, about 1675; m. Apr. 29, 1696, Ruth Peck (See Peck); d. aged about 90. Soon after 1718 he removed to Lyme, Conn.,

where he spent the rest of his life. His son, Lemuel 3, b. in 1704 (other statements say 1706 or 1707); m. Phebe Comstock. A son of Lemuel 3, George 4, b. at East Haddam, Conn., July 10, 1734; m. Mar. 9, 1762, Eve Dorr; d. Aug. 6, 1814. Both he and his wife are buried in the old Cemetery, at North Lyme. George 4 had several children, one of whom was Phebe 5, b. May 4, 1768; m. Nov. 25, 1794, Joseph 3 (Enoch 2, Richard 1) Lord. Their dau., Phebe Griffin Lord 6, m. Daniel Rogers Noyes, of Stonington; and their grand dau., Josephine Noyes 7, m. Charles H. Ludington, of N. Y. City. The Ludington children were: Mary Louise 8; William Howard 8, m. June 1, 1911, Mildred C. Wilson; Charles Henry 8, m. Apr. 24, 1895, Ethel M. Saltus; Katharine 8; Arthur Crosby 8; and Helen Gilman 8, m. Sept. 30, 1907, Arthur Grinnell Rotch. Rev. Edward Dorr Griffin 5, D. D., son of George 4, b. Jan. 6, 1770; m. May 17, 1796, Frances Huntington; d. Nov. 8,



*Augustus Griffin.*

1837. He was Pastor at Boston, and elsewhere; and President of Williams College for 15 years. George 5, LL. D., son of George 4 was a celebrated lawyer.

John 2, b. about 1676; m. Hannah ———; d. in 1714.

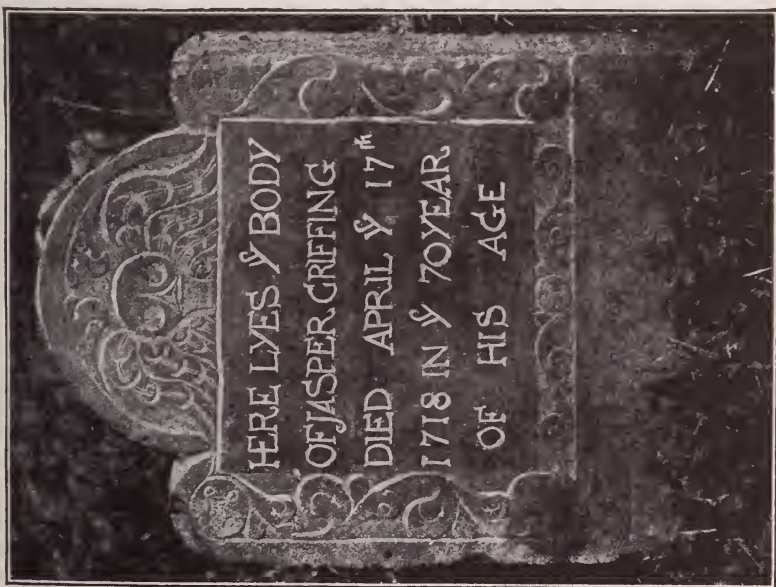
Susanna 2, b. about 1684-5; m. Oct. 3, 1704, Joseph Peck. (See Peck)

Robert 2, b. in 1685; m. Lydia Kirtland; d. in 1729.

From "Stephen Griffing, his Ancestry and Descendants"—1911—we learn that Maj. Jasper 1 and his wife, Hannah, are buried at Southold (See Page 397); and that they had 14 children. John 2 had at least three children: John 3, the Refugee, below; Deborah 3; and Phebe 3. Robert 2, m. in 1709, had seven children. He succeeded to the property of his brother, Edward 2. The eldest son of Robert 2, was Samuel 3, the Refugee, below. (Pages 6-10) The interesting work, named above, will be quoted hereinafter as "S. G. A."

GRIFFIN AUGUSTUS 5 (James 4, below, Samuel 3, Robert 2, Jasper 1) —From Oyster Ponds (now Orient) to Middletown with his father, James. He was the author of "Griffin's Journal." In 1790, he taught school in Orange Co., N. Y. With some others of the Family, he dropped the final "g" from the name.

He was b. Feb. 2, 1767; m. Lucretia Tuthill; d. May 16, 1866, aged 99. His wife d. May 18, 1849. (Griffin's "Journal") Among his children were: Harriet Lucretia 6, m. Capt. Abner Wells; and Sidney L. 6. His grandson, William G. Wilcox 7, lives at Orient.



TOMBSTONES OF JASPER I GRIFFING AND HIS WIFE, HANNAH — SOUTHOLD, L. I.  
(From "Stephen Griffing, his Ancestry and Descendants")



GRIFFING DANIEL 4, CAPT. (Samuel 3, below, Robert 2, Jasper 1; brother of James, below, Capt. Moses, below and Capt. Peter, below; father of David, below)—From Southold to Guilford. In Sept., 1776, he was moved over, with six in his family, by Capt. Jasper Griffing. (C. 59) Same month, a horse and cow were brought over by Capt. Peter Griffing. (C. 58) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10, 12) He was a Lt. in the French War, in 1760; and Capt. of a Co. two years later. He marched to Ticonderoga, in 1775. (Jour. Prov'l Cong.) In May, 1775, he became Capt. of the 1st Suffolk County Company, afterward in the 3d Line. (G. 45, 46) His commission was dated June 29, 1775. (G. 1) On Feb. 26, 1776, he was nominated for Maj., but evidently was not appointed; as, in Dec. of the same year, he asked to have his rank raised. (Jour. and Proceedings Prov'l Cong.) He was at Ft. Montgomery, Jan. 4, 1777 (A. 29); but left in the same month. (Jour. Prov'l Cong.) He served in the 4th Line; but resigned. (G. 48) He may have served in Conn. (G. 90) Evidently he tired of the Army; for in the Proceedings of Feb. 26, 1778, he is described as Capt. of the "Revenge." (Pages 218, 239. Also, "N. Y. in the Rev'n.," p. 269; and "Supplement" to same, p. 98)

About 1780, in company with Capt. Augustus Peck, he fitted out the Privateer sloop "Randolph," and made New London, Conn., the home port. (Page 218) Their operations were confined to the waters back of Long Island, up toward New York. They captured numerous prizes and carried them into New London. In company with another small craft, they attacked and captured a British Sloop of War—quite an achievement for crafts of that size. They came into New London with prizes two days before Arnold captured it; and, of course, suffered the fate of all the shipping in that port. (Mr. Robert A. Griffing)

He was b. May 12, 1736; m. in 1758, Martha Case (b. June 13, 1737); d. June 22, 1822, aged 87. After living at Guilford he removed to Clinton, Conn., and d. there. His children were: David 5, below, Daniel 5, Micajah 5, Robert 5 and Parnel 5. So far as I am able to trace, the only descendants who bear the family name are those of his son Robert 5, whose son Daniel 6, a sea captain, has as descendants: William J. Griffing, Frances P. Griffing, Robert A. Griffing and his daughter Jessie. Robert's son, Richard 6, was a Home Missionary to what is now Wisconsin. He founded what is now the First Baptist Church of Milwaukee. His descendants are: Emma G. Smith and dau. Winifred, of Pewaukee, Wis.; and Sherman B. Griffing, of Bryant, S. Dak., whose children are, Pearl, Lester, Elmer, Vena, Julia, Edith, Gladys, and Robert A. The descendants of Robert's dau., Emma 6, are, David and Hattie Austin, of Brooklyn, N. Y. (R. A. G.)

GRIFFING DAVID 5 (Son of Capt. Daniel, above)—From Southold to Guilford, with his father, Capt. Daniel, above. When only a lad, he was in the Army with his father. He was afterward captured by the British and confined in one of the hulks, (Prison ships) in N. Y. harbor. (R. A. G.) His enlistment must have been irregular, as his name does not appear in the official records.

GRIFFING EDWARD 3 (Edward 2, Jasper 1)—Before the War began he removed from L. I. to White Plains, N. Y.; and thence to Dutchess Co., N. Y. Many of his descendants live along the Hudson River, and in Nova Scotia and Canada. He served in Conn. (G. 90)

He was b. in 1708; m. ————Taylor; d. in 1785.

GRIFFING JAMES 4 (Samuel 3, below, Robert 2, Jasper 1; brother of Capt. Daniel, above, Moses, below, and Capt. Peter, below; father of Augustus, above)—From Oyster Ponds to Middletown. In Sept. and Oct., 1776, he was moved over by Capt. John Vail. (C. 177) On Oct. 18, 1782, permission was granted to him to return to L. I. with his family of nine, his household goods, &c. (F. 71) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10, 12)

He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 32); in the 2d and 3d of the Line (G. 44, 46); possibly in Harper's Levies (G. 56); and probably in Conn. (G. 90) A James Griffis served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 32) He resigned, and returned to Southold to care for the houses of his father and Ezra L'Homme-dieu. He suffered much at the hands of the British and the Tories, often

remaining in hiding for days at a time. (R. A. G.) He returned to L. I. in 1777. (Griffin's "Journal," p. 96)

He was b. Oct. 14, 1739; m. Deziah Terry; d. at Oyster Ponds, Dec. 10, 1824, aged 85. (Griffin's "Journal," pp. 94-100)

His children were: James 5, b. Jan. 1, 1765; Augustus 5, above; Deziah 5, b. Nov., 1768; Elisha 5, b. Dec. 2, 1770; Lucinda 5, b. Mar. 31, 1773; Moses 5, b. Mar. 7, 1775; Parnel 5, b. Sept. 6, 1777; Peter Warren 5, b. Apr. 12, 1780; Samuel 5, b. Apr. —, 1782; Lucretia 5, b. Apr. —, 1784; Samuel Caddle 5, b. Jan. 5, 1787; d. Sept. 24, 1854; Austin 5, b. Apr. —, 1789. (Griffin's "Journal," p. 101)

In 1880, his descendants, John M. Griffing and Ambrose F. Griffing, were living at East Marion; and Edmund Griffing, at Orient. (R. A. G.)

A James, m. Mahetable, dau. of John 4 Moore. (See Moore)

GRIFFING JASPER, SR. 3 (Robert 2, Jasper 1; father of Capt. Jasper, jr., below; brother of Robert, below and Samuel, below)—From that part of Southold now known as Riverhead to Guilford. He went over in 1776, and he bought the "old Stone House" which the State of Conn. bought about the year 1900. His descendants spelled their name "Griffin." No descendants of his name remain. The house was in the possession of his descendants until purchased by the State. It was inherited by Mrs. Sarah B. Cone, g. granddau. of Jasper, Sr. of Stockbridge, Mass., lately deceased, who is the only one I am able to trace. (R. A. G.) Augustus Griffin ("Journal") states that he saw Jasper, Sr., and his brother Robert, below, at Guilford, in 1787.

He was b. Mar. 7, 1722; m. Jan. 14, 1746, Mindwell Stone; d. at Guilford, Nov. 1, 1800. Another statement is that he m. (2) in 1761, Rachel Lee. Among his children were: Capt. Jasper, Jr. 4, below; and Nathaniel 4, b. in 1767, d. in 1845, who m. Sarah, dau. of Samuel and Hannah (Landon) Brown, of Guilford. (I. 2) A Hannah, perhaps his dau., m. Daniel 3 Vail. (Vail Gen., p. 34)

GRIFFING JASPER, JR., 4, CAPT. (Son of Jasper, Sr., above)—Of Guilford. He was Capt. of a ship (Page 239); and afterward Master of a Privateer. (Griffin's "Journal") In Sept., 1776, he transported as follows: Thomas Dering's effects from Shelter Island, and up the Conn. River to Middletown—this claim being paid by Mr. Dering (C. 7); the families of Capt. Daniel Griffing, Samuel Griffing, John Tuthill, John Darrow, Wid. Hubbard and Wid. Tuthill, from Southold to Guilford (C. 59); part of Benjamin Pain's effects up the River to Middletown (C. 119); Phineas Beckwith, Guilford to Lyme. (C. 190) He probably served in Conn. (G. 90)

He was b. Mar. 29, 1748; m. Jemima, dau. of Peter Vail and Bethiah Landon; d. Nov. 30, 1807, at Richmond, Mass. She was b. \_\_\_\_\_ 1753; d. May 20, 1801. They had: Samuel 5, d. y.; Julia 5, m. John Colt; Samuel 5, d. s. p. in 1801; Henry 5; John 5, b. Oct. 18, 1784, was a Methodist preacher; Osmyn 5, m. and removed to Canada where he d.; and Clarissa 5, m. Rossiter Parmele, and lived at Louisville, Ky. (Vail Gen. p. 47) John Griffing, of Cutchogue, claims descent from John 5.

*as per Griffing*

GRIFFING JOHN, SR. 3 (John 2, Jasper 1; father of John, Jr., below, Joseph, below, Nathaniel, below, and Stephen, below. He is known as John, Jr., in the S. G. A.)—From Riverhead to Guilford. He was called "John, of Riverhead." He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 20) In Sept., 1776, with his family, 15 passengers, and goods he was brought up the Conn. River by Capt. Wilmot Goldsmith. (C. 60) He probably resided at Middletown. (S. G. A., p. 12)

He was a prominent Whig. At the request of his neighbors he became a "tea-spy," as they called a man whose business it was to detect and prevent the use of tea and other imported articles upon which the English Government had levied duties to the inhabitants. As he died without will his property descended to his son and namesake, John, Jr. The mother of the late Charles and Gamaliel Vail was [Thankful] one of his daughters, and I well remember hearing them comment on the injustice of the English law of promogeniture. (Mr. Orville B. Ackerly's "Cent'l Address," Riverhead, 1892)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 3; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 3; under 16, 1. (A. 55) He was b. in 1710; d. Oct. 18, 1777, and is buried at Cromwell, Conn. He m. (1) Feb. 13, 1735, Sarah Paine, of Southold, who was b. in 1716, d. Sept. 12, 1761; m. (2) Anna, dau. of Richard Sweezey, who d. Jan. 3, 1803. His children, by first wife, were: Prudence 4, b. Nov. 1, 1735, m. William Downs; John, Jr., 4, below; Sarah 4, d. y.; Anna 4, b. Nov. 3, 1741, m. Dr. Joseph Hinchman, and as his Wid. was a Refugee (See Hinchman); Sarah 4, b. Feb. 23, 1744, d. in 1761; James 4, b. in 1746, m. (1) Nancy Overton, m. (2) Charity Topping; Mehitable 4, b. Feb. 8, 1748, m. Zaccheus Wells; Nathaniel 4, below; Thankful 4, b. Jan. 6, 1752, m. Peter Vail, the Refugee (See Vail); Stephen 4, below; Joseph 4, below; Mary 4, b. Dec. 11, 1758, m. John Terry; Jasper 4, b. Aug. 11, 1760, lost at sea. His children, by second wife, were: four infants, d. y.; William 4, b. in 1770, m. Bethia Wells; Bartlett 4, b. in 1773, m. (1) Mehitable Terry, (2) Mehitable Howell; David 4, b. in 1775, m. Mrs. Bethia Parshall King; and Anna 4, b. in 1777, m. William Terry. (S. G. A., pp. 12, 13) Nathaniel 5, son of James 4, b. Mar. 15, 1780; m. Azubah Herrick. He lived in Quogue, L. I. His son, Nathaniel Herrick 6, D.D., had sons: Edward Herrick Griffin 7, D.D., LL.D., of Baltimore; Henry L. 7, D.D., of Bangor, Me.; and Solomon B. 7, L.H.D., of Springfield, Mass.

*John Griffing*

GRIFFING JOHN, JR. 4 (John, Sr., 3, above, John 2, Jasper 1; brother of Joseph, below, Nathaniel, below, and Stephen, below)—From Riverhead to Guilford, with his father, in 1776. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 20) He served in Col. Smith's Regt., being at that time 38 years old. (G. 7, 37) He also served in the 2d Line (G. 44); and in Weissenfels', Dubois' and Pawling's Levies. (G. 57, 59, 61) He may, also, have served in the 2d, 6th or 7th Dutchess (G. 64, 68, 69); and in Conn. (G. 90) He was on the "Confederacy" in the Privateer service. (Page 218)

He was b. Sept. 16, 1737; m. Deborah Wells. (S. G. A., p. 12)

GRIFFING JOSEPH 4, CAPT. (John, Sr., 3, above, John 2, Jasper 1; brother of John, Jr., above, Nathaniel, below, and Stephen, below)—From Riverhead to Guilford with his father, in 1776. He seems to have been the only one of the Refugee sons of John, Sr., who remained in Conn. He was Capt. of a trading vessel. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 20) He may have served in the 2d Line (G. 44); in Malcolm's Levies (G. 58); in the 2d, 5th or 6th Dutchess (G. 64, 67, 68); or in Conn. (G. 90)

He was b. Apr. 4, 1756; m. Ruth Hart. (S. G. A., pp. 12, 13) Griffin ("Journal,") states that he was b. Sept. 6, 1755; d. about 1797.

GRIFFING MOSES 4, CAPT. (Samuel 3, below, Robert 2, Jasper 1; brother of Capt. Daniel, above, James, above, and Capt. Peter, below)—From Oyster Ponds to New London. For a time he was confined on the Prison-ship "Jersey," in N. Y. harbor. (R. A. G.)

My grandfather, Moses Griffing [5, son of Moses the Refugee] married Sybil King, Jan. 22, 1788. All of Orient Port.—From Southold Parish Records. My father, Charles Clermont Griffing, [6] b. Feb. 2, 1802, had one Sister, Frances [6] who often told me how her Father [Moses 5], a boy of about 14 yrs. of age, used to carry provisions to our soldiers at night, with his Father's [Moses'] ox-cart.—They had removed to the Conn. shore and his drive was north of New London, near a place, now called Montville. It was the first Moses [4] who was a Refugee, with his family. My only Authorities are Mattituck records (Craven's book). Griffin's Journal (quite imperfect) and the Stone Genealogy. (Mrs. Mary Griffing Hudson)

GRIFFING NATHANIEL 4 (John, Sr., 3, above, John 2, Jasper 1; brother of John, Jr., above, Joseph, above, and Stephen, below)—From Riverhead to Guilford, with his father, John, Sr., above. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 20) In Sept. 1776, his effects were moved across the Sound, probably to Saybrook, by Capt. David Whittlesey, it being stated that he was a son of John, Sr. (C. 60) His name appears in a list of Prisoners in the Provost, N. Y. City, Feb. 6, 1778. It is stated that he was taken July 2, 1777, "a dangerous person; and having a permit from John Shipman, of Conn." (Onderdonk's "Scrap Book,"—1866, p. 19) Probably he did not serve in Conn.

He was b. Jan. 13, 1750. (S. G. A., p. 12) He m. July 10, 1783, Mary Albertson. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.)



GRIFFING PETER 4, CAPT. (Samuel 3, below, Robert 2, Jasper 1; brother of Capt. Daniel, above, James, above, and Capt. Moses above)—From Oyster Ponds to Guilford. He was at Oyster Ponds in 1775 (Griffin's "Journal"); and he signed the Association, in that year. (H. 10) He was Capt. of a ship. (Page 239) In Sept., 1776, he brought the freight of Capt. Daniel Griffing from L. I. to Guilford. (C. 58) In Oct., 1776, he transported as follows:—part of Stephen Bayley's goods to Guilford (C. 12); part of Selah Reeve's goods from L. I. (C. 130); part of Col. Thomas Terry's goods L. I. to Saybrook. (C. 147)

On Sept. 22, 1777, the Conn. Council of Safety commissioned him as Capt. of a Co. of Rangers to guard the sea coast, Sound and Islands of that State. On Aug. 4, 1778, he was summoned before Gov. Trumbull and Council to explain his conduct as Capt.; and, on Aug. 25, same year, action was taken in regard to one of the Prisoners taken by Capt. Griffing on L. I. (Pages 202, 222. Also D. 8, 12, 18) He was Capt. of an armed boat. (Page 218. Also Rec. of the State of Conn., 2. 107, 115) He was master of a fine sailing craft which was captured by the British sloop-of-war "Swan." (Griffin's "Journal") It is possible that he was the Peter Griffing who served in Col. Terry's Regt. (G. 8); also in the 2d and 6th Dutchess (G. 64, 68); also, as a Serjt., in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 38)

Evidently he returned to L. I., as I find that two of his sons afterward moved to Guilford, Conn. I do not think that any of his descendants bearing his name live there now. One from the female side married Edward M. Leete of that place. (R. A. G.)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 3. Females—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 55) He was b. Sept. 2, 1742; m. Patience, dau. of Amon Taber, Sr. (See Taber); d. on the "Jersey," Prison-ship, about 1782. (Griffin's "Journal")



GRIFFING ROBERT 3 (Robert 2, Jasper 1; brother of Jasper, Sr., above, and Samuel, below)—From Riverhead to Guilford—Griffin ("Journal") states that he saw him, at Guilford, in 1787. He may have been Capt. Robert who had a commission to cruise on L. I. Sound in a Whale-Boat. If so, he was b. in 1720; d. in 1796. (N. Y. Sons of Rev'n Year Book—1909, p. 455) A Lt. Robert, m. Oct. 16, 1786, Elizabeth Baldwin. (N. Branford, Conn., Ch. Rec.)

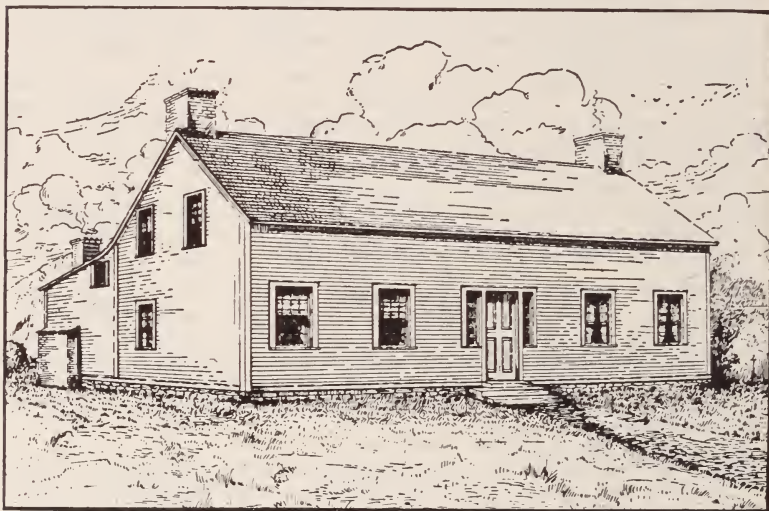
A Robert, m. Abigail Peck. (See Peck)

GRIFFING SAMUEL 3 (Robert 2, Jasper 1; brother of Jasper, Sr., above, and Robert, above; father of Capt. Daniel, above, James, above, Capt. Moses, above, and Capt. Peter, above; and grandfather of Augustus, above, and David, above. He is not mentioned in the N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec., as above)—From Southold to Guilford. With three in his family he was brought over by Capt. Jasper Griffing, in Sept., 1776. (C. 59) He signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 10, 12); and he may have served in Conn., although this service was more likely that of his son, Samuel. (G. 90) He went to Middletown, Conn., and afterward bought a farm in Branford, and d. there. (R. A. G.) Griffin ("Journal") describes a visit that he made to his grandfather, Samuel, at Branford, in 1787. He also states that his two youngest aunts, Betsy [Elizabeth 4, below], and Polly [Mary 6, below] were married and living in Guilford at that time.

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 3. (A. 55) He was b. in 1710; d. in 1789. He m. (1) Elizabeth, dau. of Nathan 2, Landon (See Landon); m. (2) May 25, 1756, Martha, dau. of John, Jr., 3, Vail (See Vail), who m. (2) Medad Stone. His children were: Capt. Samuel 4, b. July 20, 1733, d. s. p. about 1762; Capt. Seth 4, b. Oct. 12, 1734, d. Apr. 9, 1788; Capt. Daniel 4, the Refugee, above; Lydia 4, b. Nov. 13, 1737, d. Oct. 1, 1754; James 4, the Refugee, above; Experience 4, b. in 1741, m. Augustus Peck (See Peck), d. about 1796; Capt. Peter 4, the Refugee, above; David 4, b. Feb. 3, 1743, d. Aug. 11, 1763; Capt. Moses 4, the Refugee, above; Joshua 4, b. Aug. 20, 1749, d. Sept. 15, 1771; Aaron 4, b. Feb. 15, 1752, d. in 1754; Elizabeth 4, b. Feb. 17, 1755, m. Solomon Stone, d. in 1838—grandmother of Miss Clara J. Stone (d. Mar. 15, 1880) who prepared the

Griffing Gen.; an infant 4, d. y.; Mary 4, b. Apr. 20, 1758, m. Medad Stone, d. Feb. 4, 1794; Parnol 4, b. Sept. 1, 1759, d. in 1764; Jared 4, b. June 16, 1762, d. May —, 1844; and Aaron 4, b. June 10, 1764, d. Feb. 14, 1842. (Griffin's "Journal," pp. 91-94)

GRIFFING STEPHEN 4, ENS. (John, Sr., 3, above, John 2, Jasper 1; brother of John, Jr., above, Joseph, above, and Nathaniel, above)—From Riverhead. He served in the 2d and 4th of the Line (G. 44, 48); and perhaps as a private in the 6th Dutchess. (G. 68) He also served in Conn. (G. 90) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 20) In addition to the Military services referred to, above, it is stated, in the "Stephen Griffing Ancestry," that he was a private in Capt. Jonathan Bailey's Co., 3d Westchester; and in the 4th Conn. Batt'n. Col. John Ely. He took part in the Battle of Saratoga, and in Sullivan's Expedition. After the arrest of Maj. John André, he was assigned to guard André's confederate, Joshua Smith. The S. G. A. also gives his interesting Journal, now the property of Dr. Cyrus S. Merrill, of Albany, N. Y. Dr. Merrill m. Mary Ellen 7 Griffing (Stephen 6,



STEPHEN GRIFFING — ATHOL, N. Y

(From "Stephen Griffing, His Ancestry and Descendants")

John 5, Ens. Stephen 4), who d. Sept. 22, 1905. She was prominent, in the D. A. R.; and was Regent of the Mohawk Chapter. (S. G. A.)

He was b. at Riverhead, Jan. 22, 1754; m. July 3, 1781, Elizabeth, dau. of Daniel and Margaret Streit Uhl; d. Mar. 1, 1841. She was b. Sept. 18, 1763; d. Aug. 27, 1856. After the War, he lived at Staatsburg, Dutchess Co., N. Y., for several years; and, in 1800, removed to Thurman, (Athol) N. Y., where he purchased a homestead which is still held by a descendant. He is buried at Thurman. His children were: John 5, b. Aug. 23, 1782, m. in 1806, Catherine McEwen, of Athol, d. June 1, 1828; Sarah 5, b. Nov. 26, 1783, m. James I. Cameron, of Caldwell, N. Y., d. Mar. 20, 1881; James 5, b. Sept. 8, 1786, m. Mrs. Catherine Thurman Cameron, d. Feb. 5, 1854; Margaret 5, b. Apr. 16, 1788, m. in 1807 Duncan Cameron, of Athol, d. Jan. 23, 1864; Hannah 5, b. Mar. 18, 1790, m. May 18, 1816, Levi Pawling, of Staatsburg, N. Y., d. Mar. 24, 1884; William 5, b. Apr. 17, 1792, m. Sept. 19, 1813, Jane McEwen, of Athol, d. May 22, 1867; Nathaniel 5, b. Oct. 20, 1794, m. July 20, 1823, Susan Boyd, d. June 19, 1889; Stephen 5, b. Aug. 10, 1796, m. Feb. 25, 1819, Mary Coon, of Ballston, N. Y., d. Nov. 23, 1885; Henry 5, b. Jan. 18, 1799, m. in 1822, Margaret Lindsay, of Northumberland,

N. Y., d. Mar. 21, 1885; Elizabeth 5, b. June 14, 1805, m. in 1829, Timothy Bowen, d. Dec. 18, 1887. (See S. G. A. for the descendants to date)

**GRIFFING TIMOTHY.** ( )—Probably related to Capt. Jasper, above; as, on Feb. 17, 1777, at Guilford, he made oath that the claim of Capt. Jasper for bringing several families to Guilford was just and true. (C. 59) Thankful, wife of a Timothy Griffin, d. Nov. 2, 1793, aged 36. She is buried at Leete's Island, Guilford, Conn.

**GRINNELL JOHN, CAPT.**—From Huntington to Conn., with his family, in 1776. On Feb. 5, 1781, he petitioned to return to L. I. to recover some debts. (F. 125) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29) On June 28, 1775, he was appointed Capt. of the 5th Suffolk County Company, afterward in the 3d Line. (G. 45, 46) The first commission was issued by the Prov'l Cong., on June 29. (G. 1) On Dec. 6, 1775, he was recommended as Capt. of a Co. of Matrosses; and, on Jan. 22, 1776, he was appointed Capt. of a Co. of Artillery. The latter office he declined, Mar. 27, 1776; and, owing to complications, he resigned three days later. (Proceedings Prov'l Cong.) On Nov. 3, 1781, in an enterprise with Capt. Thomas Wickham and Maj. John Davis, at Sag Harbor, he was taken Prisoner. (Page 217. Also Clinton Pap., 7. 528, 529) In 1781, he expected that Capt. Caleb Brewster would convey him across L. I. Sound. (Page 192) He was kept in the Provost, in N. Y. City, until Mar. 26, 1782. (Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 106) In the same year, Nov. 22, Gov. Clinton sent word that he wished Capt. Grinnell to spy out the British forces on L. I. (Onderdonk's "Queens Co., 2d Series," p. 17; also "Scrap Book—1866," p. 23)

The legality of his commission on L. I. was questioned. (Clinton Pap., 7. 584, 585) On Mar. 7, 1781, the Commissioners to procure Monies on Loan, and Clothing for the Line, employed him to negotiate the said business on L. I. (Rev'y MSS., N. Y. State Lib'y., 52. 67A. Also Chap. 8) It seems that he had procured a quantity of Money and Clothing; and had contracted for more to be delivered to him at Southold, whither he repaired. Then came his capture. The Assembly took the ground that his captivity arose from an enterprise outside of the work on which he had been employed; and refused his pay for the time he was in captivity. (Ass'y Jour., Apr. 23, 1784; Mar. 5, 1785) On Apr. 2, 1785, he prayed for a settlement of his accounts. (Sen. Jour.) George Howell seemed to have a grudge against him. (Clinton Pap., 7. 336, 337, 384, 584, 585)

He m. Catherine ———. His son, William Henry, bapt., Aug. 14, 1774, at Oyster Bay. His son, John Lloyd, bapt. Jan. 25, 1775. (St. Johns' P. E. Ch. Rec., Huntington—on file at St. George's P. E. Ch., Hempstead, L. I.)

**GRINNELL THOMAS, CAPT.** After the capture of Maj. John Davis and Capt. John Grinnell, on Nov. 3, 1781, as stated above, he was appointed to continue their work of procuring Money on Loan, and Clothing for the Line. Thomas McFarren was associated with him. (Page 96. Also Clinton Pap., 7. 528, 529) He was Capt. of the Frigate "Congress." (Page 96. Also "N. Y. in the Rev'n—Spt.," p. 269) He was probably related to Capt. John, above.

**HAINES—HAINS—HAYNES—HINDS**—The name is spelled in these several ways. The Refugees, Daniel 5 and David 5, signed the name, Hains; and one signed both Hains and Haines. James I came from England to Salem, Mass., about 1637; m. Mary ———; removed to Southold, L. I., and d. there, Mar., 1652-3. He had Benjamin 2, b. about 1643; m. Joana ———; d. in 1687. Benjamin 2 had James 3, b. in 1673; m. (1) Sarah ———, (2) Temperance ———; d. about 1732. He lived in Bridge Hampton, L. I. He had Dea. James 4, b. in 1702; m. Martha ———; d., about 1782. His son, James 5, was probably the ancestor of the New Jersey branch, including the late Gov. Haines. (Howell's "Southampton," pp. 284-5. Also Moore's "Index," p. 19) Benjamin 2 also had Samuel 3; whose dau., Ruth 4, m. Lt. Abraham Rose. (See Rose)

James and John were among the early settlers at Southold. (Whitaker's "Southold," p. 467) Lydia, dau. of a Benjamin Haines, m. Henry 3 Harris. (See Harris)

The illustration, given on Page 375, shows what is generally known as the Haines House.



HAINES DANIEL 5 (Dea. James 4, James 3, Benjamin 2, James 1; brother of David below)—From Bridge Hampton to East Haddam. On Sept. 19, 1776, with eight passengers and some of his effects, he was moved over by Capt. Peter Bonticou. (A. 40. C. 14) Same month, and Oct., 1776, other effects were brought over to Moodus by Capts. James Wiggins, John Miner and Robert Knight. The claim for expenses was paid to David Gelston. (C. 197) Still other effects were brought over by Capt. Daniel Fordham. (C. 48) In Feb., 1777, from East Haddam, he petitioned to go to L. I. (D. 44); which was granted, Apr. 5, 1782. (F. 54) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 33) It is possible that he served as Lt. in the 3d Westchester. (G. 79)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 54)

The following, relating to the descendants of Daniel 5, is furnished by his grandson, David 7, who now (1912) lives at Middletown, Conn.; except that further information is given as to Lemuel 6.

Daniel 5, b. Oct. 22 (O. S.), 1740; m. (1) Nov. 16, 1762, Eunice Howell (d. Jan. 7, 1774, aged 32); m. (2) Elizabeth Howell (b. at Bridge Hampton, Mar. 8, 1745, d. at Lebanon, Conn., 1796). He d. Nov. 16, 1826, at Lebanon, whither he had removed from East Haddam, Apr. 17, 1786. He had: Betsey 6, Emma 6 and Polly 6—beside the six named below.

Sylvanus 6 removed from East Haddam to Lebanon with his father and d. there. He was twice married. His eldest son, Silvanus 7, removed to Knowersville, N. Y., and had three children. The eldest, Joseph C. 8, removed to Newark, N. Y., became a school teacher, Mayor and Post Master. His Wid. and two sons now reside there.

Asa 6 removed from East Haddam to Hartland, Conn., in 1789; to Granby, Conn., in 1806; to Vernon, Trumbull Co., Ohio, in 1849. Many of his descendants live at Vernon, among them being Francis Haynes.

Lemuel 6, b. in 1767; m. Mary Howell; d. Apr. 15, 1856, aged 88. He returned to Bridge Hampton after the War. Among his children were: Daniel Howell 7, b. in 1789, whose dau. Mary m. Edward White; and William 7, of New Jersey.

Miss Maria E. Rose has this additional record of the children of Lemuel 6:—

Nancy 7, m. Dea. Stephen Rose, of Water Mill, L. I. They had Rose children: Maria E., now living at Water Mill; and Helen B., m. Orlando H. Rogers, of Bridge Hampton. Rebecca 7, m. Samuel Edwards, of Amagansett, L. I. They had Edwards children: Thomas, below; Mary, m. Charles Barnes, of Amagansett, d. s. p.; Nancy, m. George Stratton, and removed to Ill., where her descendants now live. Thomas Edwards had: Maria and Julia. Maria m. Charles Hand and had: Julia Hand, m. Frank Barnes, and lives at Amagansett—their dau., Bessie Barnes, m. Wallace H. Halsey, of Bridge Hampton. Julia m. Jeremiah Parsons, of Amagansett, and had Parsons children: Frances, m. ——— Griffing, and lives at Sag Harbor; and Frederick, m. Anna Hathaway, the latter now living at Denver, Col.

Hannah 6, b. Apr. 21, 1772; m. Erskine Abel. Her living descendants include: Mrs. Anson Holbrook and Mrs. Amasa Hunt, both of Columbia, Conn.; and Mrs. William Strong, of Colchester, Conn.

Daniel, Jr., 6, of Lebanon, Conn., b. Apr. 6, 1780; m. (1) Amelia Porter (d. June 6, 1828); m. (2) Nov. 26, 1829, Lucy W. Tarbox (d. Sept. 11, 1888). He lived at Lebanon; d. Oct. 16, 1843. Among his nine children, the fourth was David 7, b. in Lebanon, May 25, 1825; removed to Middletown, Conn., where he still (1912) resides. His son, Daniel T. Haines 8, of Middletown, b. in 1851; m. Eudora Gates. He has been Sec'y of the Middlesex Banking Co. for 30 years. He has sons, Frederick 9 and Robert 9. Frederick 9 has sons, Frederick, Jr., 10 and Donald 10. His son, C. W. Haines 8, b. in 1854; m. Mary Huntington, of Norwich; and has daughters, Faith 10 and Marion 10. He is a graduate of Yale, and a lawyer at Colorado Springs, Col., where he has resided since 1886. His son, Hon. Frank D. Haines 8, of Middletown, b. in 1866; m. Nellie Burke, of Middletown; and has sons, Elmer 10 and Warren 10. He was one of the Judges of the City Court of Middletown; and, since 1904, has been the State's Attorney for

*Daniel Hains*

Middlesex Co. A sister of David 7, Elizabeth Halsey Haines 7, lives in N. Y. City. Another sister, Amelia 7, m. George W. Cheney, 2d, of S. Manchester, Conn.; and had Halsey Haines 9. All three are deceased.

HAINES DAVID 5 (Dea. James 4, James 3, Benjamin 2, James 1; brother of Daniel, above). Howell ("Southampton," p. 285) states that Daniel 5 and David 5 were brothers. But Miss Elizabeth Halsey Haines states that a list of his family, certified to by Daniel 5, above, does not mention David. On the other hand, Mr. Addison M. Cook states that the dau. of Dea. Jeremiah 6, Clarissa J. 7, below, was a woman of remarkable intellect, and wonderful memory; and that she always maintained that David 5 was a brother of Daniel 5.

David 5—From Bridge Hampton, to East Haddam (probably). He may have served in the 2d Westchester (G. 78); or in the 2d Ulster. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n," pp. 192, 261) He probably served in Conn. (G. 91) One of his name was a Prisoner. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n—Spt.," p. 42) He signed



HAINES—BRIDGE HAMPTON, L. I.  
(Hampton Printing and Publishing Co.)

the Association, in 1775. (H. 11) He signed the Agreement with Rev. Aaron Woolworth, in 1787. (H. 34)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1. (A. 54) He was b. Dec. 30, 1748; m. Nov. 30, 1769, Mehitable 5, dau. of David Cook (See Cook); d. ————. He had: Jeremiah 6; David 6; Stephen 6, removed to N. J.; and Austin 6, of Southold. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 285) To these, Mr. Addison M. Cook adds Phebe 6. The following, relating to the children of David 5, is given by Mr. Cook—

David 6 was elected an Elder in the Church at Bridge Hampton, in 1811; d. Feb. 18, 1856. (Hedges' "Bicentennial Address"—1886) He had: Hannah 7; Stephen 7, below; Catherine 7; and Sarah 7. Hannah 7, m. (1) Timothy Payne, of Sag Harbor and Brooklyn, and had Mary Payne 8 who m. George Babcock, of East Hampton—Babcock children, George 9 of Sag Harbor, and Sarah 9 who m. George Miller, of Bridge Hampton; m. (2) Capt. Jones Rogers, of Bridge Hampton, and had William H. Rogers 8. Catherine 7, m. William Langdon, of Brooklyn, and had Langdon children: Catherine 8, m. William Foster, and lives at Water Mill; Sylvester 8; and Jesse

8. Sarah 7, m. (1) Sylvester Halsey, and had Halsey child, Enoch 8; m. (2) William Langdon.

Stephen 7 married Almira Powell, of Brooklyn. He was an Alderman in that City. He had: Samuel 8, m. Abby Hildreth, of Sag Harbor, and had a son who d. y.; Lucius 8, below; Timothy 8, m., and had a dau.; Sarah 8, m. Benjamin Huntington, of Brooklyn, and had Huntington children; Alice 8, m. ———— Rogers, of Brooklyn, and had Rogers children; Stephen 8; Henry 8; and Caroline 8. Lucius 8, m. Helen Webb, of Brooklyn, and had: Stephen 9, who lives at Bridge Hampton; Walter 9, removed to Ill.; Lemuel 9, lives at Far Rockaway; Lasine 9, lives at Bridge Hampton; and Grace 9, m. William Merritt, of Sag Harbor.

Phebe 6, m. Dea. Stephen Rose, of Water Mill. [The following, as to the descendants of Phebe 6, is from Miss Maria E. Rose, of Water Mill. The name of all therein is Rose, unless otherwise stated.] They had: Stephen 7; Eliphalet 7; David 7; Chloe 7, m. Jared Redfield, of Elmira, N. Y., and d. s. p.; Hetty, or Mehitable 7; Phebe 7.

Stephen 7, m. Amanda Halsey, and had: Stephen 8, below; Fannie 8; John 8, m., and lives at Sioux City; Mary 8; and Clara 8, not m., a Missionary in Japan. Stephen 8, m. Mary McWilliams, lived at Elmira, N. Y., and had: Susan 9; Mabel 9; John 9; James 9; and Edward 9, m., and lives at Elmira.

Eliphalet 7, of Water Mill and Rockford, Ill., m. Jerusha White, and had: Rev. William W. 8, below; Eliza 8, m. Eli Cleaveland of Rockford, d. s. p.; Rev. Henry T. 8, below, and Samuel 8. Rev. William W. 8, m. Eliza R. Cook, below, of Bridge Hampton, and had: Frederick 9; Bessie 9; Sidney 9, m., and has one child, lives at Ft. Atkinson; Horace 9, m., and d. s. p.; Frank H. 9; and Richard 9. Rev. Henry T. 8, m. (1) Mary Cromwell and had, Helen 9 and Gertrude 9; m. (2) Grace Backus, of Brooklyn. He lives at Northampton, Mass.

Hetty, or Mehitable 7, m. Hermon R. Halsey, of Bridge Hampton, and had Halsey children: Henry R. 8, below; and Phebe E. 8, m. Edwin M. Rogers and had children—Mary E. 9, Richard 9 and an infant 9. Henry R. Halsey 8, m. Adelaide A. Cook, and had Halsey children: Bertha 9, m. Frederick Jagger, of Westhampton, and has Jagger children—Frederick 10, and Henry H. 10; and Lawrence C. 9, m. Abigail Halsey, and had—Augusta 10, Everett 10 and David C. 10.

Phebe 7, m. Richard Cook, of Bridge Hampton, and had Cook children: Alice 8, m. Leander Halsey, and had an infant, d. y.; Eliza R. 8, m. Rev. William W. Rose, above; Katherine R. 8, below; Sullivan 8; Stephen 8; Emily 8, m. Edwin, son of Hon. Henry P. Hedges (See Hedges), of Bridge Hampton, and had a son, Henry P. Hedges, d. y.; and William H. 8, below. Katherine R. Cook 8, m. Dr. Nathan H. Wright, and had Wright children: Alice C. 9, m. John Wisely, of Terre Haute, Ind., and had Wisely children—Edson 10, Jean 10, Horace 10 and John 10; and Mary H. 9. William H. Cook 8, m. Helen Aten, of Brooklyn,—lives at Montclair, N. J., and had: Marian 9, m. W. Morse, lives in Jersey City; Henry A. 9, m., lives in Jersey City; and Katherine 9.

Dea. Jeremiah 6, son of David 5, b. in 1785; m. Mehitable Halsey. He had: Clarissa J. 7, not m., d. aged 96; William C. 7, below; and Mehitable 7, below. William C. 7, m. Frances M. Rogers and had: Elizabeth R. 8; Jeremiah 8, m. Maud Stone, lives in Chicago; Mabel 8; William S. 8; Katherine 8, m. Dr. John S. Wade, and has William S. Wade, who lives at East Hampton; Horatia C. 8, m. Mark Avens, and had Avens children—Alfred 9 and Kenneth 9, who live at Water Mill; Constance G. 8; Richard 8; and Caroline 8, d. y. Mehitable 7, m. Stephen Halsey, of Water Mill, and had Halsey children: William 8; Selden 8, m. Laura White, and has a dau. who lives at Southampton; Jeremiah 8; George 8, m. Lulu R. Strong, lives at Water Mill, and has four children; Calvin 8, m. Melonie Foster, lives at Water Mill, and has two sons and a dau.; Jennie 8; and others who d. y.

Austin 6, of Southold, m. Harmony Halsey and had: Halsey 7, below; Maria 7; and Edward 7, below. Halsey 7, of Southold, m. Mary Horton and had: Maria 8, m. Charles Osborn, lives in Brooklyn, has had three daughters, one of whom m. Charles Williams (children, Lulu, m. Charles



Cross, Frederick and Ralph); Mary 8, m. Appleton W. Rackett, who d. in the Civil War; William Austin 8, lives at Southold; and Henrietta 8. Henrietta 8, m. William Henry Gordon and had Gordon children—Eva 9, and others. Eva Gordon 9, m. George Slaterback, of Brooklyn, and has Slaterback children: Edith Horton 10; Miriam 10; and a son, George Gordon 10. Edward 7, m.; and had a son, Charles 8, who m. Clara Halsey, and has children.

*David Hains* —

HALL PETER—From Queens Co. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 26); in the 3d Dutchess (G. 65); and probably in Conn. (G. 91)

HALL WILLIAM—from Queens Co. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 26); and he may have served in the 1st and 2d of Line (G. 43, 44); in Malcolm's, Graham's and Willett's Levies (G. 58, 60, 62); and probably in Conn. (G. 91) He signed the Association, in 1776. (H. 9)

HALLOCK—HALLIOCK—and probably a diatonic of HOLYOKE. The name was also spelled in other ways, both on L. I. and in Mass. (Hallock Ancestry, 1906, pp. 9-12) As Moore ("Index," pp. 19, 20, 84-86) is not reliable, we follow "Hallock Ancestry."

Peter 1 bought land of the Shinnecock Indians, in 1626. The tract was in the present Town of Southold, L. I. He held it for two years, and then returned to England. In 1640, he came to New Haven with the Eaton and Davenport Pilgrims. He selected 13 settlers for Southold, with Rev. John Youngs as their Pastor. They landed at Hallock's Point, already so named in the previous trip of Peter 1, in 1626. It is said that he was the first of the 13 to step on shore, in 1640. That part of Southold is still called "Hallock's Neck," and the beach extending from it, "Hallock's Beach," which is now a public park. (See Page 163) He returned to England for his wife, who, when he married her, was a Wid., with a son by her former husband, Mr. Howell. (See Howell) He promised that, if she accompanied him, her son should share with his son in his property.

Peter 1 had an only son, William 2, below. His dau., Abigail 2, m. Caleb Horton. (See Horton) William 2, m. Margaret ———; d. Sept. 28, 1684. He had five daughters, and four sons:—Thomas 3; Peter 3; William 3; and John 3. A dau., Elizabeth 3, m. Richard Howell.

Thomas 3 had a son, Zerubabel 4, who had sons: Joseph 5, and William 5. Craven ("Mattituck," p. 73) states that Thomas 3 was the ancestor of most of the Hallocks of Mattituck, Laurel and vicinity.

Peter 3 had several children, among whom: Peter, Jr., 4; and Noah 4. Peter, Jr., 4 had a son, Maj. Peter 5, who had sons: Joseph 6; and Dea. Jabez 6, who was the grandfather of Maj. Gen. Henry W. Halleck. Peter, Jr., 4 also had a son, William 5. Noah 4 had a son William 5, the William, Sr., the Refugee, below.

William 3 had several children, among whom: William, Jr. 4; and Zebulon 4, who had a son, Jonathan 5.

John 3 lived at Setauket; m. Abigail Swazey. Both of them d. in 1737. He had sons:—John 4; Peter 4; Benjamin 4; William 4; and Jonathan 4. John 4, was a Friends' Preacher, and so were several of his descendants. They moved to Westchester Co., N. Y., and scattered from there. Benjamin 4 had a son, Benjamin, Jr., 5. William 4 had a son, William 5, and a grandson, William 6. Jonathan 4 had a son, Jonathan 5. Peter 4 had six sons: Peter, Jr., 5, below; Moses 5; Thomas 5; Joshua 5; John 5; and Zebulon 5. (Hallock Ancestry) Peter, Jr., 5, m. Anna Greene; who d. about 1832, aged over 100. They had: Isaac 6; Israel 6, father of Fitz Greene Halleck, the Poet; Peter, 3d, 6; Joshua 6; and Anna 6, m. Richard Keese. Peter, 3d, 6, m. Mary, sister of Richard Keese; d. at Peru, N. Y., in 1846, aged 82. He had five daughters, and sons: Joshua 7; Rev. John Keese 7; Isaac 7; George 7; and Joseph Addison 7. Rev. John Keese 7, b. in 1798; removed to Erie, Pa.; d. in 1885. He had seven daughters, and sons: E. Arnold 8, Isaac W. 8, and John Keese, Jr., 8. His dau., Nancy 1J. 8, m. Hon. James Campbell. They had Campbell children: Mary R. 9, m. Rev. Thomas J. Sherrard, who were the parents of Virginia 10 (See William, Sr., below); Hallock C. 10; Mary C. 10; and Robert A. 10. (Mrs. Mary R. Sherrard) ...

HALLOCK BENJAMIN, JR., 5 (Benjamin 4, John 3, William 2, Peter 1)—From Setauket to New Milford. He was b. Sept. 13, 1729; m. Aug. 7, 1755, Phebe Prindle of the Congregational Connection in Sherman, Conn., who d. in 1831, aged 91. He settled near Gaylordsville, New Milford, Conn., and d. Nov. 18, 1796, aged 67, having sons: William 6, Daniel 6, Benjamin 6, Jesse 6, Benajah 6, Luke 6, Joseph Denton 6 and Amos 6. (Hallock Anc.)

HALLOCK HENRY ( )—In Sept., 1776, his effects were brought over to Saybrook by Capt. Zebulon Stow. (C. 144) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 22)

HALLOCK ISRAEL 6 (Son of Capt. William, 5, below; brother of William, Jr., below, Zebulon, below, and Zephaniah, below)—From Stony Brook (Brookhaven) to Guilford. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 13) In Sept., 1776, his family of nine, and his effects, were brought over by Capt. Thomas Leete. (C. 94) He, afterward, removed to Derby, Conn.; and, with his brother Zephaniah, below, established a ship-building business. (See Zephaniah, below)—(Hallock Anc.)

HALLOCK JEREMIAH 6 (Son of William, Sr., 5, below; brother of Moses, below)—He served in N. J. (See William, Sr., 5) He may have been the Rev. Jeremiah 6, on Page 379.

HALLOCK JONATHAN 5 (Jonathan 4, John 3, William 2, Peter 1)—His place of residence is not known. His father, Jonathan 4, wills in 1768, to sons Jonathan, Gershom, and Daniel; and Jonathan 5, in 1794, wills to his sons Jonathan, and David, father of Jonas. (Hallock Anc.) It is possible that he was Jonathan 5 (Zebulon 4, William 3, 2, Peter 1).

He served in the 5th Line (G. 49); and, possibly, in the 4th Orange, both as Ens. and private. (G. 75)

HALLOCK JOSEPH 6, CAPT. (Maj. Peter 5, Peter 4, 3, William 2, Peter 1)—From Southold to Guilford, with nine passengers, in Sept., 1776, by Capt. David Landon (C. 164); same trip, apparently in his own ship (Page 239), with sundries, Oct., 1776 (C. 61); L. I. to Chester, Oct., 8, 1776, by Capts. Joseph and Jonathan Conkling. (C. 27) Joseph, son of Maj. Peter, fell as Commander of an armed vessel in the War of the Revolution by the last shot before the attacking force surrendered. (Hallock Anc.) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10, 12)

Another Joseph, perhaps Joseph 5 (Zerubbabel 4, Thomas 3, William 2, Peter 1—Hallock Ancestry)—From Southold to Guilford, with nine in the family, Sept., 1776, by Capt. Thomas Leete. (C. 94) He was in Saybrook, in 1777. (A. 43) He had sons: Benjamin, William, Joseph and Isaac. The son, Joseph, was father of George, who had a dau. Lucy, and sons Benjamin A. of Brooklyn, and Joseph N., editor of the Southold "Traveler" and for several years in the N. Y. Ass'y. (Hallock Anc.)

A Joseph, by the Southold Census of 1776, was not over 50 years old. He had one daughter over 16; and five sons and two daughters under 16. (A. 55)

A Joseph, d., at Southold, Jan. 31, 1806, aged 67. (Salmon Rec.)

A Joseph, m. Abigail Hubbard, Sept. 16, 1762; m. Lucretia Bally, Jan. 16, 1805. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.) A Joseph, served in the 2d Art'y of the Line (G. 50); and in Pawling's Levies. (G. 61)

Oct., 1776, Joseph Halliock lost three children, at Guilford. (Diary of Rev. Ezra Horton)

HALLOCK MOSES 6 (Son of William 5, Sr., below; brother of Jeremiah, above)—He served in N. J. (see William, Sr., 5); also in Pawling's Levies. (G. 61) He may have been the Rev. Moses 6, on Page 379.

HALLOCK PETER 5, CAPT. (Peter 4, 3, William 2, Peter 1)—He is carried through the Hallock Ancestry as Maj.; but the Mil. Recs. of N. Y. show that he was a private in Col. Josiah Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 37) He was Capt. of an armed boat (Rec. of the State of Conn., 2. 110); and, as such, was sometimes more active than was for his own good. (Pages 202, 218. Also D. 15) In Sept., 1776, part of his effects were moved from Southold to Conn., by Capt. Wilmot Goldsmith; in Oct. and Nov., same year, another part, by Capt. William Johnson; and, in 1780, he was at Lyme, and was

*Joseph Hallock*

permitted to go to L. I. for grain &c. (C. 62) Peter Hallock, and others, at Lyme, allowed to go to L. I. for grain, wool &c. (Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 89) He lost much by the War. (Page 193)

He was b. ————— 1729; d. May 13, 1791. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.) Thus he was but 47 when the Census of 1776 was taken; and was, probably, included among the three sons between 15 and 50—the father (Peter 4) confessing to over 50. (A. 55)

Peter, Jr. (probably Capt. Peter) m. Anna, or Joanna, Brown, Jan. 2, 1772. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.) Joanna, dau. of Peter (probably Peter 4) and Joanna, bapt. Sept. 18, 1757; Frederick, son of same, bapt. June 1, 1760. (Same Rec.)

*Peter Hallock*

HALLOCK WILLIAM 5, CAPT. (William 4, John 3, William 2, Peter 1; father of Israel, above, William, Jr., below, Zebulon, below, and Zephaniah, below)—From Stony Brook to Greenwich, and all along the Sound to New London. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 20) He was in command of picket boats, and suffered much.

He was b. about 1722; d. about 1782. He m. Sarah Saxton, of Huntington. Her sister, Harriet, m. Zephaniah Platt, whose sons surveyed and settled Plattsburg, N. Y. (Hallock Anc. See also Platt)

HALLOCK WILLIAM, SR., 5 (Noah 4, Peter 3, William 2, Peter 1; father of Jeremiah, above and Moses, above)—He was in the Army, at Ticonderoga; his sons, Moses 6 and Jeremiah 6, enlisted in 1779, and served in New Jersey; Moses one term, and Jeremiah two terms. (Hallock Anc.) Moses also served in Pawling's Levies. (G. 61) See Moses 6 and Jeremiah 6, on Page 378.

He was b. at Southampton, in 1730; d. at Goshen, Mass., Oct. 21, 1815. (Hallock Anc.) He m. Alice Homan; and had nine children, including Rev. Jeremiah 6 and Rev. Moses 6, below. Rev. Moses 6, m. Margaret Allen; was for 45 years Pastor in Plainfield, Mass.; d. in 1877, aged 77. He had one dau., and sons: William A. 7, below; Leavitt 7; Gerard 7; and Homan 7. Missionary printer in Malta and Smyrna, and grandfather of Rev. Gerard B. F. 9, D.D., of Rochester, N. Y.

Rev. William A. 7, D.D., was Sec. of the Am'n. Tract Soc'y for 50 years, and author of the 1st ed. of the Hallock Ancestry. He had daughters: Harriet J. 8; and Frances E. 8. Harriet J. 8, m. Rufus Park, of N. Y. City; and had a son, William Hallock Park 9, M.D., LL.D., Director of the Bacteriological Laboratory of the N. Y. Board of Health, and author of "Bacteriology in Medicine and Surgery." Frances E. 8, m. John Edgar Johnson, of N. Y. City, now of Ossining, N. Y. Their third child is Rev. William Hallock Johnson 9, Ph.D., who m. Virginia Sherrard, above. They have sons: Hallock Sherrard Johnson 10; Roswell Park Johnson 10. (Mrs. M. R. S.)

Gerard 7, was editor of the "N. Y. Jour. of Commerce." His son, Charles 8, Ph.D., b. Mar. 13, 1834; graduated at Amherst College, in 1854; resides at Plainfield, Mass. He is a well known author, geographer, genealogist, naturalist and explorer. He founded "Forest and Stream."

HALLOCK WILLIAM, JR., 6 (Son of Capt. William 5, above; brother of Israel, above, Zebulon, below, and Zephaniah, below)—He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 31, 37), and elsewhere, for five years; and was one year a Prisoner in the old Sugar-house, New York City.

He was b. about 1750. (G. 31) He was the grandfather of Mr. Edwin H. Hallock, of Derby, Conn. He was b. in 1764; m. Oct. 7, 1788, Ruth Hawkins (Smithtown Ch. Rec.); had 7 children; d. in 1817. (E. H. H.)

HALLOCK ZEBULON 6 (Son of Capt. William 5, above; brother of Israel above, William, Jr., above, and Zephaniah, below)—From Southold to Guilford, with nine in the family, by Capt. Thomas Leete, in Sept., 1776. (C. 94) On Apr. 13, 1780, he petitioned the Gen. Ass'y of Conn. for permission to return to L. I., in order to provide for his family and his aged father; which was granted. (E. 44) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10, 12, 13)

Two of the name appear in the Southold Census of 1776. One: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 2. The other: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 3; under 16, 3. (A. 55) The first might have been Zebulon 4, son of William 3; the



second, Zebulon 5, son of Peter 4. The Zebulon 4, named above, had a son Zebulon 5, b. in 1727, who afterward removed to Orange Co., N. Y.

A Zebulon, m. Elizabeth \_\_\_\_\_ . Their children were bapt. as follows: Patience, Apr. 5, 1767; Zebulon, June 28, 1767; Henry, Jan. 2, 1771; Elizabeth, May 6, 1772; Martha, May 1, 1776. (Mat-tituck Ch. Rec.)

*Zebulon Hallock*

HALLOCK ZEPHANIAH 6 (Son of Capt. William 5, above; brother of Israel, above, William, Jr., above, and Zebulon, above)—From Stony Brook (Brookhaven) to Guilford; and afterward with his brother Israel, above, to Derby, Conn., where they established a ship-building business. (Hallock Anc.)

Mr. Edwin Hallock, of Derby, Conn., gives this line—Zephaniah 5, and Israel 5, above, William, Jr., 4, John 3, William 2, Peter 1. He states that the ship-builders were younger men.

HALLSEY—HALSEY—HULSE—HULSEY—Thomas 1, the emigrant, was b. about 1591, at Great Gaddesden, in Hertfordshire, Eng. He was living in Naples, in 1621. He came to Lynn, Mass., about 1637; and to Southampton, in 1640. He d. in 1678-9. It is said that his first wife was murdered by the Indians. His second wife was Anne, Wid. of Edward Johnes, whom he m. July 25, 1660. (Halsey Gen. Also Howell's "Southampton," pp. 262, 263) The descendants of Thomas 1, below, were all native to L. I.; but some of the later descendants moved to Orange Co. and Otsego Co., N. Y.; to Susquehanna Co., Penn.; and to New Jersey. His son, Thomas 2, about 1660, built the house now known as "The Hollyhocks," at Southampton. Later, it was owned by Elias Pelletreau, Jr. (See Pelletreau)

HALSEY ABRAHAM 5 (Ethan 4, Thomas 3, Isaac 2, Thomas 1; brother of Thomas, below)—From Bridge Hampton to Saybrook; where, on Sept. 24, 1776, he was witness to a payment to Walter Howell for Capt. James Wiggins, on account of Wid. Phebe Halsey, below. The witness, however, may have been Abraham (son of Phebe) who was then about 24 years old. (C. 75) He is said to have been at Ticonderoga, in 1775. (Hon. Henry P. Hedges' "Bridge Hampton Address,"—1876) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 29); also in the 2d and 4th of the Line; and became a Prisoner, Mar. 2, 1781. (G. 44, 47, 48) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 33)

He m. Celia (or Aphelia) Cook, and had three children: Hannah 6; Free-love 6; and Josiah 6. (Halsey Gen. pp. 73, 125)

HALSEY ELIAS 5, LT. (Abraham 4, David 3, Thomas 2, 1; brother of Dr. Stephen, below)—From Bridge Hampton to Stonington. In Sept., 1776, part of his effects were brought from Sag Harbor to Stonington by Capt. Amos Pendleton (C. 213); and, same month, with his family, and other effects, by Capts. Ephraim Pendleton, John Miner and Thomas Robinson. Capt. Miner charged for five passengers; also for the passage of Elias' wife and three children. The claim was paid to David Gelston. (C. 198) He was a Lt. in the French and Indian War.

He was b. Feb. 3, 1730; m. Hannah Howell; and was living in 1815. His children were: Elias 6, Hezekiah 6, and Prudence 6. (Halsey Gen. pp. 55, 84) He lived in the homestead which was occupied by the late Hon. Henry P. Hedges.

The name appears twice in the signatures to the Agreement with Rev. Aaron Woolworth, in 1787; and, in one case, it is spelled "Hallsey." (H. 34) Probably one of the signatures was that of his son Elias. It was evidently his son who was under 50 years old, by the Census of 1776; wherein he also stated that there was one male and one female over 16, and two males and one female under 16. (A. 54)

*Elias Halsey Elias Hallsey*

HALSEY ELIZABETH. (Wife of CAPT. HENRY, below)

HALSEY HENRY 5, CAPT. (Henry 4, Daniel 3, 2, Thomas 1)—From Bridge Hampton to Groton, in Dec., 1776, by Capts. Samuel Beebe, Elnathan Fellows and Daniel McAlpin. His claim for expenses was attested by his wife, Elizabeth, in Feb., 1777. (C. 63) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 11) He was a Lt. in Col. Mulford's Regt. (G. 2); and, afterward, became Capt. of a Privateer in the harbor of New London. He was killed, at Ft. Griswold, Groton Heights, Sept. 6, 1781. (Pages 235, 236. Also G. 9. Also Caulkins' "New London," p. 559)

He was b. in Bridge Hampton, and was probably bapt. Elias Henry; but he was usually called Henry—and named so, as being under age, in his father's will which was proved June 28, 1740. His own will, proved June 9, 1785, names his wife Elizabeth. (Halsey Gen. pp. 53, 75) He and his wife were the only ones included in the Census of 1776, both being under 50 years old. (A. 54)

HALSEY JEREMIAH 5 (Jeremiah 4, 3, Thomas 2, 1)—From Bridge Hampton to Stonington. In Sept., 1776, part of his effects were brought over from Sag Harbor to Stonington by Capt. Amos Pendleton; and, same month, another part, and eight passengers, by Capt. Isaac Sheffield. (C. 212, 213) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 33)

He was b. ——— 1737; m. Elizabeth (Woodruff?); d. Sept. —, 1782. His wife was b. ——— 1742; d. Oct. 16, 1831. It has been stated that her maiden name was Conkling; and that, as the Wid. of Jeremiah, she m. a Woodruff. His children were: Simeon 6, Amos 6, Luther 6, Jeremiah 6, Elizabeth 6, Jerusha 6, and Eunice 6. The Census of 1776 showed that there were, in his family, one male and one female over 16 years old; and three males and three females under 16. (A. 54)

He was not the Jeremiah (b. in 1743; d. in 1829), who was a native of Stonington; and, later, lived at Preston. This Jeremiah was a Deputy in the Gen. Ass'y of Conn.; and was very active in the War. It is not certain whether it was he, or the Refugee Jeremiah, who was appointed by the Gen. Ass'y, Jan. 1780, to prepare the proofs and testimony relating to the controversy between Col. Wm. Worthington, Serjt. Ephraim Kelsey, Dr. William Lawrence and Richard Seaman. (E. 120) Hon. Henry P. Hedges stated that the Refugee, Jeremiah, became a noted lawyer in Stonington. ("Bridge Hampton Address"—1910)

HALSEY JOHN. Either John 5 (Joshua 4, Joseph 3, Isaac 2, Thomas 1), who was living in Southampton, in 1769, according to the Town Records (Halsey Gen. p. 67); or John 6 (Israel 5, Josiah 4, 3, Thomas 2, 1), who was under age in 1744, and named in the will of his brother William, in 1786. He m. Mercy Fish. (Halsey Gen. p. 79)

He was from Bridge Hampton; and signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 11) He went to Guilford; and his sheep were put in the flock there, Sept. 26, 1776. (C. 217)

A John, served in the 2d Line. (G. 44)

A John, m. Hannah Downs, Jan. 3, 1782. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.)

In the Census of 1776 for Southampton West, John Halsey, over 50 years old and his wife are given, and no children (A. 53); while, in the Census for Southampton East, another John and his wife are given as over 16 years old, with no children. (A. 54) The latter was probably the Refugee.

HALSEY JOSIAH 6 (Probably son of Israel 5, and thus a brother of one of the Johns, above)—From Bridge Hampton to Preston. At Preston, he had the oversight of some of the British Prisoners. (Jour. Prov'l Cong.) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 11)

He was probably b. about 1753; for he was under 50, by the Census of 1776, and so was his wife. He had three sons and one dau., all under 16. (A. 54)

HALSEY MATTHEW 6 (Matthew 5, Jeremiah 4, 3, Thomas 2, 1)—From Bridge Hampton. He served as a private in the Battle of L. I. He then took out Letters of Marque and captured some Hessian Troops at New London. The winter of 1777-1778 being very severe, he skated from N. Y. City to Newark; and traveled thence to Valley Forge, where he joined his command. (Halsey Gen. pp. 84, 85) He served in the 3d Line. (G. 46) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 33)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 2; under 16, 5. Females—above 16, 4; under 16, 3. (A. 54) He was b. at Bridge Hampton, July 25, 1753; m. (1) ——— Rose; (2) Ruth Leonard. About 1795, he removed to Otsego Co., N. Y.; and from thence to Bennett's Flats, where he d. Jan. 28, 1841. His house, at Bridge Hampton, was occupied by relatives until very recently. (Halsey Gen. pp. 84, 85) Mr. Francis Whiting Halsey, the well known author, of N. Y. City, is his g. grandson.

HALSEY PHEBE, WID. of Elijah 5 (Elijah 4, Jeremiah 3, Thomas 2, 1) —From Bridge Hampton to Saybrook. In Sept., 1776, she paid Capt. James Wiggins for his charges in moving Walter Howell's effects to Saybrook. (C. 75) She might, therefore, have been of Walter Howell's family.

Elijah, her husband, b. in 1732; d. June 10, 1765, and is buried at Mecox. His will, proved June 21, 1765, names his wife Phebe, son Abraham (not 14 years old) and daughters Phebe and Lucretia. Wid. Phebe d. Mar. 26, 1793, aged 62, and is buried at Mecox. (Halsey Gen. pp. 59, 60) The son, Abraham, witnessed the above named payment to Capt. Wiggins. (C. 75)

The Census of 1776 showed that she had one son over 16; one under 16; and two daughters over 16. (A. 54)

HALSEY PHILIP 6, CAPT. (Zebulon 5, Josiah 4, 3, Thomas 2, 1)—From Bridge Hampton to Windsor, Conn. Hearing that the British Dragoons were to be billeted in Southampton, he joined several companions and fled, in the night, to Windsor, where he remained. (Halsey Gen. p. 78. Also Howell's "Southampton," p. 277) He served in Col. Smith's Regt., as a private and a Fif. (G. 7, 30) He was a Capt. in the Continental Army; and was with the last Company that evacuated N. Y. City. (Halsey Gen. p. 78) If this latter statement is true, he was in the Continental Army from some State other than N. Y.; probably from Conn. (G. 91)

He was b. at Brookhaven, in 1760; m. Esther, dau. of Elisha Moore, of Windsor; d. Sept. 4, 1846. (Halsey Gen. p. 78)

HALSEY SILAS 4 (Daniel 3, 2, Thomas 1; father of Dr. Silas, Jr., below)—From Southampton to Saybrook and Killingworth. On Sept. 2, 1776, he, with his wife and effects, was taken from Sag Harbor to Saybrook by Capt. Zebulon Cooper. (C. 32) He signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 11, 12); was a Committeeman to certify the election of a Company of Minute Men, in Southampton, before Feb. 23, 1776 (Page 88. Also Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 25); and was Chairman of the Committee of Safety in Southampton on the breaking out of the War. (Page 145)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 53) He was b., at Southampton, Jan. 17, 1718; m. ——— Susannah Howell; d. at Ovid, N. Y., Jan. 3, 1786. His will, proved Jan. 24, 1786, names wife, Susannah; daughters, Susannah and Catherine; and son, Silas, Jr. (Halsey Gen. p. 53)

A younger Silas, b. about 1752, served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 30)

HALSEY SILAS, JR., 5, DR. (Son of Silas 4, above)—From Southampton to Saybrook and Killingworth. In Sept., 1776, with his family and effects, he was moved from Saybrook to Killingworth by Capt. James Harris. The Auditors vouched for his character. (C. 64) In 1779, with others, he petitioned Gov. Clinton for leave to buy bread in the State of N. Y. (B. 3) Having received permission from the British Gen. Erskine to return to Southampton, he petitioned the Gen. Ass'y of Conn. for liberty to go; which was granted, in Apr., 1780. (Page 192. Also E. 54-56) Halsey Gen. erroneously states that it was in 1779. The petitioner was well recommended by the Authority and Selectmen of Killingworth. (E. 55) Returning to Southampton, he resumed the practice of medicine, as one of the successors of Dr. William Smith. (Page 179) He was also connected as a Surg. with the Hospital Service of the Army. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n-Spt.," p. 45) He was Sheriff of Suffolk Co., 1787-1791. (Bayles' "Suffolk Co.") In 1792, he removed to Ovid, N. Y. He was Clerk of Seneca County; Member of Ass'y; and State Senator. In 1804 he was a Member of Cong. (Halsey Gen. pp. 75, 76)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 53) He was b. in Southampton, Oct. 17, 1743 (N. S.); d. at Ovid, N. Y., Nov. 19, 1832. He was m. three times:—(1) Nov. 8, 1764,



Sarah Radley, of Elizabeth, N. J., (b. July 9, 1745, d. at Killingworth, Aug. 25, 1778); (2) Hannah (Jones) Howell (b. Feb. 4, 1753, d. Dec. 4, 1810);

(3) Abigail Howell (b. Feb. 18, 1731, d. aged 75). His sons Jehiel 6 and Nicol 6 were, also, Members of Cong. (Halsey Gen. pp. 75, 76)

Mr. Charles W. Halsey, of N. Y. City, is his g. g. grandson.

*Silas Halsey*

HALSEY STEPHEN 5, DR. (Abraham 4, David 3, Thomas 2, 1; brother of Lt. Elias, above; father of Serjt. Stephen, below)—From Bridge Hampton. On July 26, 1776, Col. Samuel Drake wrote from his camp at Greenwich to the Prov'l Cong. at White Plains, asking for a warrant for the pay of Dr. Stephen Halsey who had acted as Surg. for his Regt. since the 8th inst. (Misc. Pap., 34, 488) He signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 12, 33); also the Woolworth Agreement, in 1787. (H. 34)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 2; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 3; under 16, 2. (A. 54) He was b. at Bridge Hampton; m. twice, one

of his wives being Mary Moore, of Southold. He had children: Serjt. Stephen 6, Capt. Henry 6, Hugh 6, Avery 6 and Jemima 6. (Halsey Gen. pp. 55, 84)

The portrait, given herewith, is from an old print.

HALSEY STEPHEN 6, SERJT. (Son of Dr. Stephen 5, above)—From Bridge Hampton. He served, as a private, in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 30, 37); and as a Serjt. in Col. Drake's Provisional Regt. (G. 10) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 11)

He was b. in 1757; m. Hamutal, dau. of Lt. Philip Howell (See Howell); d. Jan. 25, 1837. After the War he became a physician. (Halsey Gen. p. 84)

HALSEY THEOPHILUS 5 (Nathan 4, Jeremiah 3, Thomas 2, 1)—From Bridge Hampton to Stonington and East Haddam.

He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 33) In Sept., 1776, his effects were moved from Sag Harbor to Stonington by Capts. David Sayre and Ephraim Pendleton (C. 138, 214); and, on Oct. 20, from Southampton to Stonington by Capts. Hubbard Latham and Elnathan Fellows. (C. 65) On May 22, 1779, he was allowed, with others, to bring grain from L. I. (D. 28); and, on Jan. 24 and Mar. 20, 1780, he was allowed to bring flax. (D. 44) With several others, on Feb. 26 (and for himself, on May 26), 1781, he asked permission to return to L. I. with his family and effects; but this was not granted, although the Selectmen of East Haddam recommended it. (E. 145, 146)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 54)

HALSEY THOMAS 5 (Ethan 4, Thomas 3, Isaac 2, Thomas 1; brother of Abraham 5, above)—From Bridge Hampton to Haddam. On Oct. 12, 1776, he had passage from Sag Harbor to Haddam with Capt. Robert Knight.



*Stephen Halsey*

*Theophilus Halsey*

(C. 133) He is said to have been at Ticonderoga, in 1775. (Hon. Henry P. Hedges' "Bridge Hampton Address"—1876) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 29); and in the 2d and 4th of the Line. (G. 44, 47, 48) In some of these enlistments he is stated to have lived in Southampton. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 11)

He was b. \_\_\_\_\_; m. \_\_\_\_\_, Mary Paine, d. \_\_\_\_\_.  
(Halsey Gen. p. 73)

**HALSEY TIMOTHY 6, SERJT.** (Cornelius 5, Ephraim 4, Isaac 3, Thomas 2, 1; brother of William, below)—From Bridge Hampton. Hon. Henry P. Hedges stated that he was a Refugee. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 33) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 12, 30)

He was b. Jan. 1, 1753; m. Nov. 8, 1780, Abigail Jagger. He removed to Blooming Grove, Orange Co., N. Y.; and d. there, Apr. 21, 1825. His children were: Apollos 7, Cephas 7, Hiram 7, Walter 7, Nancy 7, and Sophia 7. (Halsey Gen. pp. 79, 135, 136)

**HALSEY WILLIAM 6** (Cornelius 5, Ephraim 4, Isaac 3, Thomas 2, 1; brother of Serjt. Timothy above)—From Southampton. Hon. Henry P. Hedges stated that he was from Bridge Hampton. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 11) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 30)

He was b. in Southampton, Aug. 14, 1754; was a farmer, and d. at Westhampton, Apr. 2, 1823. He m. Susannah Jagger, of Westhampton. (Halsey Gen. p. 79) On Oct. 20, 1777, William Halsey m. Susannah Gagger, both of Ketchebonock. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.) His children were: Shepherd 7, Harvey Walter 7, Polly, or Mary 7, Patty, or Martha 7, Miriam 7, Susan 7, Betsy, or Elizabeth 7, Harriet 7 and William 7. (Halsey Gen. pp. 79, 136, 137)

He m. Susannah 5 (Stephen 4, Jonathan 3, John 2, Jeremiah 1) Jagger. She was b. July 25, 1755. Her uncles, Ebenezer and Matthew Jagger, were Refugees. (See Jagger) William 6 Halsey had: Miriam 7, m. Jonathan Cook; Patty 7, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Howell; Polly 7, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Howell; Susan 7, m. Charles Hart (see Hart); Shepherd 7, m. Jerusha Conkling; William 7, not m.; Betsy 7, m. Nicholas Rogers; Harriet 7, m. Herrick Raynor; and Harvey 7, m. Sarah Kimberly. (Notes of Mr. Nathaniel Reeves Hart)

William Halsey Hart, my father, told me that he heard his mother [Susan, dau. of William Halsey] say that, during the Revolution, British Soldiers were quartered on William Halsey's house. One night Mrs. Halsey went to the kitchen to get some hot water for a child. In doing so, she woke up some of the soldiers; some of whom cursed her, and threatened to kill her if she did not get out and leave them undisturbed. (Mr. Nathaniel Reeves Hart)

Wilmur (perhaps intended for William) Halsey. Census of 1776, for Southampton, E. Dist.: Males—above 16 years, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 54)

**HAND.** The members of this Family on L. I. came from John 1 who was on the whaling list, in Southampton, in 1644. He came from County Kent, Eng. In 1648, he was one of the Company to found a new Plantation at East Hampton. John 1 b. \_\_\_\_\_; m. Alice Stanbrough; d. in 1663. He had eight children, of whom: Stephen 2, and James 2. James 2 had a son, James 3; and a grandson, Capt. Samuel 4. (Hand Gen. Also Howell's "Southampton," p. 277. Also Hedges' "East Hampton," pp. 285-290) One branch of the Family went to Richmond, Mass.; and another, to Guilford, Conn., where it intermarried with the Meigs Family. Among the descendants of Capt. Samuel 4 were:—Nathan 5; Samuel 6; Hon. Augustus 7, of Essex Co., N. Y.; Judge Samuel 8, of Albany, N. Y.; and Judge Billings L. 9, of N. Y. City.

**HAND ABRAHAM 5** (Capt. Samuel 4, James 3, 2, John 1)—From East Hampton to Saybrook. In Sept., 1776, his effects were moved by Capt. Zebulon Stow. (C. 144) The Council of Safety, on Jan. 15, 1777, gave him permission to return. (D. 3) It may be that he did not return at once; for an Abraham Hand served in Conn. (G. 91)

He was b. in 1741; and signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28) His son, Abraham 6, bapt. in 1766, removed to Ovid, N. Y., taking the Family Bible with him. Hence further details of Abraham 5 cannot be had. (Mr Charles R. Dayton) This might have been the one named in the Census of 1776 as under 50 years old; with two sons and one daughter, all under 16. (A. 52)

HAND DANIEL, JR., 6 (Daniel 5, John 4, Stephen 3, 2, John 1)—From Bridge Hampton. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 29); and in Conn. (G. 91) He was bapt. in 1744. (Howell, as above, p. 278)

HAND DAVID 7, CAPT. (David 6, Silas 5, Capt. Samuel 4, James 3, 2, John 1; nephew of Gideon, below. In Hedges' "East Hampton," he is: David 6, 5, 4, Josiah 3, Shamgar 2, John 1, and thus a brother of Gideon below)—From Sag Harbor to Stonington. He was from Bridge Hampton. (Hon. Henry P. Hedges) His effects were moved, in Sept. and Oct., 1776, by Capts. Isaac Sheffield, John Miner, 2d and David Sayre, the latter charging for 11 passengers. (C. 103, 138, 212) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7); and in the 2d Line. (G. 43) Howell ("Southampton," pp. 76, 77) relates the following—

David Hand of this township, residing in Sag Harbor, was a sailor both in privateers and vessels of the navy during the Revolution. He experienced, with many others, the horrors of the Jersey prison ship. On one occasion a small frigate of the navy was captured after a short action by a British vessel of superior armament, off the harbor of Charleston. Being a carpenter he was detailed to make repairs on the prize with promise of pay by the English commander. After the repairs were completed, he was taken in a boat to the British frigate. When about half way between the two vessels, at a signal from the coxswain, the oars were hove up, and after a fruitless struggle on his part, his clothes were taken by the sailors and divided among them. On their arrival at the British vessel, he marched up to the commander and demanded restitution of his clothing, but gained no further satisfaction than a surly, "Go and find them—I have got nothing to do about that." He then asked for his promised pay for repairs of the American frigate, and he was equally unsuccessful. Completely disgusted with the "perfidious Albion," he said to the captain: "All I ask now is, to begin at your taffrail rail, and fight the whole ship's crew forward, and die like a man." The captain, of course, paid no attention to this, and he was ordered forward among the other prisoners. Having survived all the dangers of the war, he lived long, a man of note and respectability honored by his fellow citizens for his bravery and manly virtues.

He signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 11); also the Agreement with Rev. Aaron Woolworth, in 1787. (H. 34) The Census of 1776 has a David, with this record:—Three males over 16, and three males under 16; four females over 16. (A. 54) This could not have been Capt. David's family; but it might have been that of his father, David 6, who d. in 1767. Capt. David was b. \_\_\_\_\_ 1759; d. Feb. 29, 1840. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 280) He was g. *David Hand* grandfather of the late Capt. Nathan P. Hand, *David Hand* of Sag Harbor.

HAND GIDEON 6 (Silas 5, Capt. Samuel 4, James 3, 2, John 1; uncle of Capt. David, above. In Hedges' "East Hampton," the line is: David 5, 4, Josiah 3, Shamgar 2, John 1, and thus a brother of Capt. Daniel, above)—From Sag Harbor to Stonington, in Sept., 1776, by Capt. Ephraim Pendleton. (C. 214) Hon. Henry P. Hedges stated that he was from Bridge Hampton. He signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 11); also the Agreement with Rev. Aaron Woolworth, in 1787. (H. 34)

*Gideon Hand*  
HAND JOHN, JR., 6 (John 5, 4, Stephen 3, 2, John 1; brother of Joseph, below)—From Sag Harbor to East Haddam, Sept. 5, 1776, by Capt. Joshua Griffith (C. 57); and, same month, from Sag Harbor to Chester, with his goods, by Capt. Elijah Mason. (C. 98) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 29)

His father, John 5, had numerous children; and the Census of 1776 probably records his family thus:—Above 16 years old, males 3, females 2; under 16, males 4, females 3. (A. 52) John, Jr., 6, b. Sept. 31, 1754; m. Mar. 6, 1778, Mary Jones; d. May 29, 1809. He was the grandfather of Hon. Alfred Hand, of Scranton, Pa. (Hand Gen. Also Howell's "Southampton," p. 281)

In the Ch. Rec. of East Hampton there was another John Hand, Jr., who had children, bapt. in 1770, 1778 and 1781; and a wife who d. in 1781. He d. in 1826. I find no record of his birth. He does not appear to have been a son of John 5, but I think was a nephew. (Mr. Charles R. Dayton)

Hon. Alfred Hand gives more information of John, Jr., 6; and names his descendants down to date—

After the War, John, Jr., 6, removed to Athens, Greene Co., N. Y. He carried on a trade between that place and Cuba. During one of these trips he d., May 30, 1809, in Cuba. As he was a Protestant, the burial was not



allowed on the Island; but on account of his popularity, burial was given on the shore between low and high water-mark. He had these children: Alfred 7, below; Elisha J. 7, below; Cynthia 7, b. Apr. 18, 1793, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Dayton, of East Hampton; Betsy G. 7, b. Jan. 18, 1796, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Cornwall, of Catskill, N. Y.; and Ezra 7, below.

Alfred 7, of Durham, Greene Co., N. Y., b. Jan. 1, 1784; m. Feb. 1, 1812, Harriet Tanner; d. May 22, 1845. He had: Edward 8, b. Dec. 13, 1813; John A. 8, of Albany, N. Y., b. May 24, 1817, m. May 22, 1855, Marietta B. Hawley, d. July 2, 1905; and Thomas 8, b. Dec. 22, 1826, d. Mar. 11, 1831.

Elisha J. 7, of Honesdale and Scranton, Pa., b. July 17, 1791; m. Ann Cooley; d. Apr. 7, 1863. He had: Delia 8, b. in 1821, m. Jerreson White, d. in 1886; Chauncey C. 8, b. in 1824, d. in 1874; William D. 8, b. in 1826, d. in 1827; Mary 8, b. in 1828, d. in 1856; Catherine C. 8, b. in 1837; and Helen C. 8, b. in 1840.

Ezra 7, of Windham, N. Y., and Honesdale, Pa., b. Aug. 9, 1799; m. June 2, 1829, Catharine Chapman; d. Apr. 21, 1875. He had: Horace Chapman 8, of Honesdale, Pa., b. May 15, 1830, m. Oct. 3, 1854, Charlotte Niven Stone, d. Aug. 16, 1909; Hon. Alfred 8, below; and Mary Priscilla 8, b. May 24, 1839, m. Dec. 28, 1864, Miles L. Tracy, of Honesdale, d. Apr. 4, 1911. Hon. Alfred 8, of Scranton, Pa., b. Mar. 26, 1835; m. (1) Sept. 11, 1861, Phebe Ann, dau. of Hon. William and Amanda Harris Jessup (See Jessup) of Montrose, Pa. She d. Apr. 25, 1872. Their children were: Horace E. 9, m. Mary B. Mulford; Harriet Jessup 9; William Jessup 9, m. Caroline Bailey Smith; Alfred, Jr., 9, m. Louise M. Gregg; Charlotte Chapman 9; Miles Tracy 9, m. Helen Cooke. Hon. Alfred 8, m. (2) Nov. 27, 1873, Helen Elizabeth, dau. of Frederick Sanderson, of Beloit, Wis. She d. Oct. 29, 1907. Their children were: Helen Sanderson 9, m. Dr. John L. Peck; Walter Ezra 9, d. Jan. 14, 1883; and Ruth Boies 9.

HAND JONATHAN ( )—From Bridge Hampton. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 29); and in Conn. (G. 91)

A Jonathan, of L. I., m. Feb. 7, 1781, Abigail Weed. (Wethersfield-Rocky Hill, Conn., Ch. Rec.)

HAND JOSEPH 6 (John 5, 4, Stephen 3, 2, John 1; brother of John, Jr., above)—From Bridge Hampton. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 29, 31); and in Conn. (G. 91)

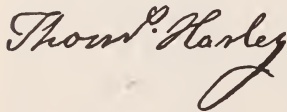
He was b. Dec. 20, 1755. (G. 31. Also Howell's "Southampton," p. 281)

HARLEY—HARLOW—It is probable that the latter is the correct way to spell this name. Rev. Jacob E. Mallmann states that the original form was Harley; that Capt. Robert, below, after clearing from some foreign port, discovered that his name had been spelled Harlow—hence Harlow was adopted.

HARLEY ROBERT, CAPT.—From Southold to Saybrook; where he was, in 1777. (A. 43) Griffin ("Journal," p. 224) states that Robert Harlow was from Oyster Ponds; commanded a ship from Philadelphia; and had been dead for some years, in 1857. He served in the 3d Line. (G. 46)

The Census of 1776 showed that, in his family, there were: one male and three females over 16 years old; and one male and three females under that age. (A. 55) He m. Phebe Brown. (Mallmann's "Shelter Island," p. 248; wherein are given the children of his son, Robert, b. in 1772)

HARLEY THOMAS—From Shelter Island. With others, he petitioned Gov. Trumbull, probably in 1779, for permission to go to L. I. for supplies of food. (B. 3) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 31)



In the Census of 1776, he is stated to have had in his family, one male and one female over 16; and one male and one female under 16. (A. 49)

HARRIS—The first of the name, George 1, was in Southampton, in 1657. His son, George 2, probably b. about 1660; d. in 1753. Henry 3, b. about 1699; d. about 1782. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 282) Henry 3 was probably the one recorded in the Census of 1776 as being over 50 years old; with no family beside his wife. (A. 53) He m. Lydia, dau. of Benjamin Haines. (See Haines)

HARRIS HENRY 4 (Henry 3, George 2, 1)—From Southampton. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7); and probably in Conn. (G. 91)

He was the Henry, Jr., of the Census of 1776, which gave him two males and three females over 16 years old; and two males and two females under 16. (A. 53) He m. (1) Ann \_\_\_\_\_; m. (2) Abigail \_\_\_\_\_. His son, Henry 5, b. Aug. 16, 1764; m. Jan. 25, 1792, Phila, dau. of Joseph Rugg; d. Nov. 21, 1851. His children were: Harvey 6; Mary 6; Ann 6, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Hodgdon; Amanda 6, b. Aug. 8, 1798, m. July 4, 1820, Judge William H. Jessup (see Jessup), d. June 13, 1883; Joseph 6; Phebe 6; and Harriet 6, m., as 2d wife, Moses Taylor. (Mrs. W. H. McCartney) See also Harris, in "Capts. and Masters of Ships."

HART—Moore ("Index," p. 20) mentions a Jonathan 1, or John 1, who m. Hannah Budd. He had a grandson, John 3. John 1 was in the Southold Records, 1663-1667. One by the name of Hart was at Newtown, L. I., in 1666.

Dea. Stephen 1 came from England to Cambridge, Mass., about 1632; and was in Hartford, with Rev. Thomas Hooker, in 1635. Later, he settled at Farmington. ("Chapter Sketches, Conn. D. A. R."—1901, p. 195)

Cornelius 1 was of Huntington, L. I. It is said that he was a son of Dennis and Mary (Smith) Hartt. He m. Elizabeth Wicks. His will was proved May 9, 1774. (N. Y. Wills, 29. 97) He had four sons and three daughters, of whom: Cornelius, Jr., 2; and Rev. Joshua 2, below. Cornelius, Jr., 2 had a son, Ebenezer 3, who m. Margaret Howell (see Howell); a grandson, Charles 4, who m. Susan Halsey (see Halsey); a g. grandson, William Halsey 5, m. Abigail Denton, dau. of Joshua Reeve (See Reeve); and a g. g. grandson, Nathaniel Reeves 6, lately deceased, of Stamford, Conn. (Notes of Mr. Nathaniel R. Hart)

HART MOLLY—From Southold (probably), to Guilford. In Sept. and Oct., 1776, she was brought over, with three passengers, by Capt. David Landon. (C. 164) She may have m. Benjamin 4 Moore. (See Moore) A Mary Hart was a pensioner in the Military Rec. of Conn. (G. 91)

HART WILLIAM—From Huntington to Saybrook (probably). He was engaged in the Illicit Trade. (Page 212. Also F. 128) One of the name served in the Art'y of the Line (G. 51); in Pawling's Levies, (G. 61); and, perhaps, as Maj. or Serjt. in Conn. (G. 91)

HARTT JOSHUA 2, REV. (Cornelius 1)—From Smithtown. He suffered many indignities from the enemy, and was a Prisoner in N. Y. City. On one occasion being chained to a negro Prisoner, a British officer inquired, "How do you like your company?" To which, he retorted, "Better than yours!" At another time, when preaching at Smithtown Branch, a bullet was fired at him, lodging in the wall just above his head, where the mark remained for many years. (Evelyn Briggs Baldwin, in N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec., Apr., 1911) On May 28, 1777, Col. Josiah Smith and Rev. Mr. Hartt, were brought to the Provost, in N. Y. City, where Hartt fell sick, and lay at death's door. Col. Ethan Allen knelt down and made so fervent a prayer by his side, and otherwise cheered him up, that he recovered and was admitted on parole. (Prime's "Rev'y Incidents of L. I.," p. 632)

He was b. at Huntington, Sept. 17, 1738; graduated at Princeton College, in 1770; ordained by the Suffolk Presbytery, in 1772; and installed as Pastor at Hempstead, in 1772; and at Smithtown, in 1773. (H. 39) To preaching the Gospel he added farming, teaching school and land surveying; his diary containing many entries covering these activities. After 1783, with others, he surveyed the State lands in Oneida Co., N. Y.; and, in 1790, he visited the Indians of that vicinity, as a Missionary. He preached many sermons justifying the War of 1812. He d. at Fresh Pond, L. I., Oct. 3, 1829. (Baldwin, as above. Also Woods' "First Settlements on L. I.," p. 33)

Census of Smithtown, in 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 2. (A. 48) On his tombstone, in the Hartt plot, at Northport, L. I., are the words: "d. Oct. 3, 1828, in 90th yr." This would seem to make him b. in 1739—thus correcting the dates given in the last paragraph. He m. Feb. 9, 1773, Abigail Howells, of Moriches, L. I. His children were: Elizabeth Catherine 3, m. Alexander Bryant; Frances Howell 3, m. William Rudyard; John Locke 3, m. Tryphena \_\_\_\_\_; Abigail 3, m. Benjamin Ketcham; Sarah 3, m. Isaac Scudder; Mary 3, m. Samuel

Johnson; Charles Joshua 3, not m.; David Howell 3; Gloriana 3, m. (1) Isaac B. Arthur, (2) David Rice; and James Fordyce 3, m. Adeline Sammis. His living grand children are: Mrs. Mary Wicks, Wachapreague, Va.; Mrs. James B. Cooper, Babylon, L. I.; Joseph Ray Hartt, Huntington, L. I.; Charles J. Hartt, Los-Angeles, Cal.; James Fordyce Hartt and David G. Hartt, Northport, L. I. (Mrs. Gilbert Scudder)

HAVENS—Moore's "Index" (pp. 140, 141), and Howell's "Southampton" (p. 428) are fragmentary, relative to this Family. The Havens' Gen. is incomplete. The authority on the earlier generations is Austin's "Rhode Island Dictionary." The chief authority on all the generations is Mallmann's "Shelter Island," which is followed closely in this sketch, unless otherwise noted.

The members of this Family descend from William I, who was b. in England; was an inhabitant of the Island of Aquidneck, in 1638; d. in 1683. His son, George 2, b. in 1653; m. Eleanor Thurston, in 1674; was a freeman, in Kingston, R. I., in 1687; d. Feb. 21, 1706-7. In 1695 he bought 1,000 acres on Shelter Island of the proprietor, Nathaniel Sylvester. His son, George 3, lived on Fisher's Island. George 2, had, also, sons: John 3, and Jonathan 3.

John 3, m. Sarah, dau. of John and Sarah (Horton) Conkline, and had seven children, among whom: William 4, Lt., the Refugee; and John 4. The latter, b. in 1711, d. in 1797, m. Patience, dau. of Daniel Tuthill (See Tuthill), and had eight children. Among the eight were: Mehitable 5, m. John Moore (See Moore); Bethiah 5, m. Daniel Rackett (See Rackett); and Jeremiah 5, m. Bethiah Conkling and was the grandfather of the late Joseph Conkling Havens, of Moriches.

Jonathan 3, b. in 1681, m. Hannah Brown, d. in 1748. His will was dated, Sept. 22, 1746, proved Aug. 13, 1748. (N. Y. Wills. Lib. 16. p. 324) He had ten children. Among them were: Sarah 4, m. Alexander 4 King (See King); George 4, d. in 1733-4, who had a son, George 5, d. in 1770; Jonathan 4, b. in 1709, m. Catherine Nicoll, d. in 1774, whose son, Nicoll 5, was the father of Jonathan Nicoll 6, below, and Rensselaer 6—the latter the father of Miss Katharine E. Havens, of Stamford, Conn.; Constant 4, b. in 1713, d. in 1761, whose dau. Abigail 5, m. Col. Thomas Terry (See Terry); Joseph 4, b. in 1714, d. in 1775; William 4, d. in 1763. Jonathan Nicoll 6, b. Jan. 18, 1757; not m.; d. Oct. 25, 1799. He signed the Association, in 1776. (H. 31) He was a Delegate to the N. Y. Convention to ratify the U. S.

*Jonathan N<sup>o</sup> Havens*

Constitution, in 1788; a Member of the N. Y. Ass'y, 1786-1795; and a Member of the U. S. Cong., 1797-1799. (Civil List)

HAVENS DANIEL, CAPT. ( )—From Sag Harbor; as is probable by the Census of 1776 in Southampton, E. Dist., below. He was from Shelter Island. (Mr. William S. Pelletreau) He was Capt. of the ship "Beaver." (Hon. Henry P. Hedges) As Capt. of a ship (Page 239), in Sept., 1776, he transported a part of Capt. Daniel Hedges' effects from Sag Harbor to Pochog (C. 183); same month, part of Nathaniel Hunting's effects from L. I. to Saybrook (C. 81); and, in Nov., 1776, part of Lt. Obadiah Havens' effects from Shelter Island to Saybrook. (C. 69) It is possible that he served in the 3d Line (G. 46); and in Conn. (G. 91) He fitted out the brig "America," and made a very successful whaling voyage. (Caulkins' "New London," p. 640)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 1. (A. 54) Evidently he d. at an early age; for, on Feb. 13, 1783, his Wid., Hannah, was allowed to return to L. I. with her family and effects. (F. 93)

HAVENS GEORGE 6 (George 5, 4, Jonathan 3, George 2, William 1; brother of Lt. Obadiah, below)—Probably from Sag Harbor, according to the Census of 1776 in Southampton, E. Dist., below. There is no record of his going to Conn.; but, on Mar. 28, 1782, Gov. Trumbull was authorized to permit him to return to L. I., with his family, to secure furniture, provisions &c. (F. 53)

*Daniel Havens*



Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16 years, 2; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 1. (A. 54) He m. Nov. 22, 1781, Lucretia Devison (Saybrook, Conn., Ch. Rec.); some records say Denison.

HAVENS HANNAH, WID.—(See Capt. Daniel, Page 388)

HAVENS JAMES 5 (William 4, Jonathan 3, George 2, William 1; brother of Capt. Walter, below, and William, below)—From Shelter Island up the Conn. River, in Sept. and Oct., 1776, by Capt. John Vail. (C. 177) In 1781, he suffered from a raid on Shelter Island. (Page 205. Also Clinton Pap., 7. 343-346. He signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 31); and was a Delegate to the Prov'l Cong., in that year. (A. 56. Also Civil List) He served in Conn. (G. 91) After his return to L. I., he was probably a Capt., in the Suffolk Co. Militia; as a statement of his death gives him that title.

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 2; under 16, 4. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 3. (A. 49) He was b. Feb. 12, 1742; m. Elizabeth Bowditch; d. Mar. 15, 1810. He had 11 children. (Mallmann, p. 242) His dau., Julia 6, m. David Gardiner (See Gardiner); his dau., Elizabeth 6, m. Jonathan Thompson. (See Thompson)

*James Havens*

HAVENS JONATHAN 5, DR. (Constant 4, Jonathan 3, George 2, William 1)—From Sag Harbor to East Haddam. Between Sept. and Dec. 1776, his family and effects were moved over by Capts. Jeremiah Haley, Thomas Robinson and James Wiggins. (C. 66) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10) Having been plundered by Lt. Jacob White and Samuel Combs, he petitioned for relief, Feb. 12, 1778; which was granted, in May, 1778. (Page 203. Also E. 4-9) On Mar. 20, 1780, he was one of several Refugees living at East Haddam who were permitted to go to L. I. for provisions, flax &c. (D. 44) On Apr. 11, 1780, he petitioned to return, stating that he had come to East Haddam with his wife, seven children, his sister's dau. and two servants; and that two children had been born since. The petition was granted. (Page 185. Also E. 39-41) His sister was Abigail 5, Wid. of Col. Thomas Terry (See Terry); and the dau., Elizabeth 6. (Mallmann, p. 242) In Oct., same year (somewhat contradictory to the above), Capt. Jabez Gregory was permitted to bring a part of Dr. Havens' effects from L. I. to Conn. (F. 21) He was a Surgeon, connected with the Hospital Service. (Page 179. Also "N. Y. in the Rev'n—Spt.," p. 45)

I have a letter written in Sag Harbor by Dr. Jonathan Havens, in 1798, to his son Tyler, in N. Y. City, urging the latter to come to Sag Harbor on account of the fever in the City. (Miss Addie Sayre)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 5. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 54) He was b. in 1738; m. Abigail Tiley, or Tyler; d. Apr. 22, 1801. He had nine children (Mallmann, p. 242), among whom, Capt. Gabriel 6 was a noted mariner. Griffin ("Journal," p. 57) states that eight of his children survived him.

*Jonathan Havens*

Elizabeth, dau. of a Jonathan Havens, m. David Howell, in 1751. (See Howell)

HAVENS JOSEPH, CAPT. (Probably a son of William and Ruth)—From Sag Harbor; as by the Census of Southampton, E. Dist., below. Mr. William S. Pelletreau states that he was from Shelter Island. On Sept. 26, 1776, he, apparently, transported his own goods from L. I. to Conn.; and his honesty was vouched for by the Auditors. (C. 67) In the same month, his effects, with six passengers, were moved over to Saybrook by Capt. Zebulon Stow. (C. 144) The goods moved over may have belonged to Joseph, Sr., below. As Capt. of a ship (Page 239), in the same month, he brought from L. I. to Conn. part of the effects of Sam'l L'Hommedieu; and, from East Hampton to Haddam, part of the effects of Aaron Isaaca. (C. 175, 207) In 1781, he suffered from a raid on Shelter Island. (Page 205. Also Clinton Pap., 7. 343-346). If he served in the Army, he was in the 1st and 3d of the Line (G. 43, 46); and in Conn. (G. 91) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 31)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 3. Females—under 16, 1. (A. 54) He was b. in 1745; d. Oct. 18, 1827. He m. Phebe 5 Havens (William 4, Jonathan 3, George 2, William 1; sister of James, above), b. Apr. 22, 1753, d. Mar. 12, 1806. He had eight children. (Mallmann, p. 243)

Another Joseph 4 (Jonathan 3, George 2, William 1) was b. in 1714. His first wife, Mary Watts, d. in 1768. In 1769, he m. Jemima Glover, by whom he had one son, Joseph 5, b. May 18, 1772, d. Oct. 13, 1775. She d. May 18, 1772. He afterward moved into the Town of Southampton, from whence his will is dated. He d. May 31, 1775. (Mallmann pp. 44, 239, 240) His sister, Sarah 4, m. Alexander King. (See King. Also Mallmann, as above) She was buried at Middletown, Conn., May 13, 1790. (Tombstone at Middletown) This was evidently the Joseph, later of Bridge Hampton, who wills, Oct. 12, 1771, to his wife Jemima, and to his brothers and sisters. A codicil, Apr. 29, 1775, states that his wife d. in giving birth to a son, Joseph. The will was proved, May 31, 1775. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 428)

The second named Joseph could not have been a Refugee, as he d. in 1775, a few days after signing the Association, on Shelter Island. (H. 31) Joseph, Jr. signed from the Island, and also from Suffolk County. (H. 10, 31) Joseph, Jr., was evidently Capt. Joseph the Refugee. [Note—The "Jr." does not always mean that the father had the same given name]

*Joseph Havens*

*Joseph Havens Jr.*

A Joseph m. Mar. 20, 1781, Amy Buchanan. (Smithtown Ch. Rec.) HAVENS OBADIAH 6, LT. (George 5, 4, Jonathan 3, George 2, William 1; brother of George, above)—From Shelter Island to Saybrook. In Sept., 1776, his effects were moved over by Capt. Zebulon Stow. (C. 144) On Oct. 2, same year, his freight was taken from L. I. to Saybrook by Capts. James Webb and J. Salsbury. (C. 68) In Nov., 1776, other of his effects were brought from Shelter Island to Saybrook by Capts. James Harris, Starr Greenfield and Daniel Havens. (C. 69) He was in Saybrook with William Havens, in 1777. (A. 43) It is stated that he was in Saybrook from Nov. 1, 1776, until Oct. 1, 1778. (Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 79) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 31) It does not appear how he had the title of Lt.

*Obadiah Havens*

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 4. Females—above 16, 3; under 16, 3. (A. 49)

HAVENS WALTER 5, CAPT. (William 4, Jonathan 3, George 2, William 1; brother of James, above, and William, below)—From Shelter Island. As Capt. of a ship (Page 239), in Oct., 1776, he moved a part of the effects of Lewis Osborn from L. I. to East Haddam. (C. 115) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 31)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 49) He m. Lois Tuthill; d. May 1, 1806. He had three children. (Mallmann, p. 242)

Another Walter 6 (Constant 5, 4, Jonathan 3, George 2, William 1; nephew of Dr. Jonathan, above), had five children. (Mallmann, p. 245) Probably he was not Capt. Walter.

HAVENS WILLIAM 4, CAPT. and LT. (John 3, George 2, William 1—brother to the second named Jonathan; although Mallmann thinks this line is wrong)—From Southampton, E. Dist., probably Sag Harbor. His commission as 2d Lt. was issued by the Prov'l Cong., June 29, 1775. (G. 1) He acted for Col. Henry B. Livingston in securing vessels for the Refugees. (C. 98) He served in the 2d, 3d, and 4th of the Line. (G. 44-48) He resigned from the latter, Nov. 14, 1777. (Clinton Pap., 2. 519, 520) He served in Conn. (G. 91) At Southampton, Jan. 21, 1794, he made affidavit that he was the only surviving officer of Capt. Davis' Co., 4th Line. (B. 40) He was Capt. of the armed ship "Beaver." (Pages 216, 217, 218) He signed

the Association, from Suffolk County, in 1775 (H. 10); and, perhaps, as William, Jr., from Shelter Island. (H. 31)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 2. Females—under 16, 1. (A. 54) Dates of b. and d. not given. He probably m. Ruth \_\_\_\_\_, who d. in 1759. He had eight children. (Mallmann, pp. 163, 164) This seems to tally with the Census.

*William Havens* *William Havens Junr*

HAVENS WILLIAM 5 (William 4, Jonathan 3, George 2, William 1; brother of James, above, and Capt. Walter, above)—From Shelter Island to Saybrook. He was in Saybrook, in 1777. (A. 43) With others, probably in 1779, he asked permission to go to L. I. for provisions. (B. 3) On June 9, 1780, he petitioned the Gen. Ass'y of Conn. for permission to return with his wife and three children. He was well recommended by the Authority and Selectmen of Saybrook; and permission was given. (E. 76-77) On Mar. 28, 1782, Gov. Trumbull was authorized to permit him to go to L. I., with his family, for furniture, provisions &c (F. 53); and, on Mar. 6, 1783, he was permitted to return to L. I. with his family and his effects. (F. 99) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 31)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16 years, 2; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 49) Date of b. not given; d. about 1802. He had five children. (Mallmann, p. 243)

HAWKINGS—HAWKINS—Robert 1 came from England to Charlestown, Mass., in 1635. (Mr. Israel G. Hawkings)

HAWKINGS ZOPHER—From Brookhaven. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7. 35) Afterward, he served in the 4th Line. (G. 48. Also Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 29) He was a Prisoner. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n—Spt.," p. 42) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 19)

He was b. Jan. 24, 1757; m. \_\_\_\_\_ Juliana Bayles; d. Oct. 26, 1847. His children were: Moses, b. Oct. 16, 1804; Mary, b. Jan. 9, 1806; Ruth, b. May 19, 1808; Sarah (twin with Ruth); Elizabeth, b. Apr. 6, 1811; and Samuel, b. July 17, 1816. (I. G. H.)

HAZARD—For the earlier generations, see Hazard in "The Refugees from N. Y. City."

HAZARD CATHARINE, MRS.—From Newtown to Fishkill, Dutchess Co., N. Y. On Jan. 4, 1777, she was allowed to go to L. I. in order to bring her children and family to Fishkill. Her three sisters were allowed to go with her (A. 28) She was a dau. of Judge Abraham Schenck (See Schenck); and the wife of Morris Hazard, below. (A. 28)

HAZARD MORRIS 5 (William 4, Judge James 3, Jonathan 2, Thomas 1) —He was a voter in Newtown. (Onderdonk's "Queens Co.") He was the husband of Catharine, above. He was in the Continental service (A. 28); but he was not in that service from the State of New York. In Apr., 1777, he had leave, from the British, to remove his three children from Newtown to Peekskill, N. Y. (Onderdonk's "Queens Co., Olden Times," p. 53) In 1779, his child was in the care of his father-in-law, Judge Abraham Schenck, on L. I.; and Gov. Clinton gave permission to his wife to "come out into the country," under certain conditions of an exchange. (Clinton Pap., 5. 222, 223) In Oct., 1781, it was reported that he had been seen in consultation with Mayor Matthews of N. Y. City; and, while he was suspected, in accordance with the custom of the time, it is evident that nothing was done. (Clinton Pap., 7. 453-456)

HEDGES—HODGES—The ancestor of the Families of this name in Southampton, Bridge Hampton and East Hampton was William 1 who came from England and was listed among the inhabitants of Southampton, in 1644. When the settlement of another Town to the Eastward was projected, in 1649, he was one of the first to join it. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 287) He was probably in Taunton, Mass., in 1643. (Hedges' "East Hampton," p. 290) He had sons: Isaac 2 and Stephen 2. Isaac 2 had a son, Isaac 3; and grand sons, Samuel 4 and David 4. Stephen 2 had sons:



Daniel 3, who had sons—Daniel 4, and Col. Jonathan 4, below; William 3, who had sons—David 4 and Jeremiah 4; and John 3, who had a son—Stephen 4. (Hedges, as above, p. 291 et seq.)

HEDGES DANIEL 5, CAPT. (Daniel 4, 3, Stephen 2, William 1; brother of Dea. David, below)—From Bridge Hampton, or Sagg, to Guilford. On Sept. 19, 1776, part of his effects were moved over by Capt. Peter Bonticou. (C. 14) In the same month, other of his effects were brought from Sag Harbor to Chester by Capts. Elijah Mason, Jacob Riley, Robert Knight, David Sayre, Daniel Havens and James Webb—his claim being receipted for by Col. John Hulbert. (C. 98, 183) On a date not given, still other effects were brought over to Saybrook by Capt. Zebulon Stow (C. 144); and, in Sept. and Oct., 1776, five passengers to Guilford by Capt. David Landon. (C. 164) He was Lt. in Col. Mulford's Regt. (G. 2, 9); and Capt. in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 6) On July 26, 1776, he responded with one-fourth of his Co. to guard the stock. (A. 4) He was a Member of the N. Y.



ELISHA O. HEDGES — BRIDGE HAMPTON, L. I.  
(The Hampton Printing and Publishing Co.)

Ass'y, in 1788. (Civil List) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 11, 28) In 1787, he signed the agreement with Rev. Aaron Woolworth. (H. 34)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 2; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 54) He was b. May 11, 1734; m. (1) Oct. 27, 1756, Sarah Baker (b. Aug. 6, 1735); m. (2) Susanna Pierson. He had 12 children. (Howell, p. 288. Hedges, p. 295, q. v. for descendants)

A Daniel, m. Jerusha, dau. of John 4 Huntting. (See Huntting)

Another Daniel, in the East Hampton Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 52)

HEDGES DAVID 5 (Jeremiah 4, William 3, Stephen 2, William 1)—Probably from Bridge Hampton to Guilford. In Sept., 1776, with six in the family, he was brought over by Capt. Thomas Leete. (C. 94) On Nov. 7, 1777, his expenses were refunded. (C. 5. No. 16) He, or some other David, signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 11); and he, or some other David, served in Conn. (G. 91)

*Daniel Hedges*

Southampton, E. Dist., Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 2; under 16, 5. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 54) He was bapt. in 1737. (Hedges, p. 291. Howell, p. 290)

Another David (ancestry not given), of Southold. Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1. Females—above 16, 4. (A. 55) He was bapt. Oct. 16, 1715. (Hedges, p. 293) He d. Aug. 15, 1776, aged 66. (Salmon Rec.) The deaths of five of his children are recorded in 1754; and the death of a dau., in 1774. (Same Rec.) As he was dead before the flight to Conn. began, he could not have been the Refugee.

Another David 4 (William 3, Stephen 2, William 1), bapt. Jan. 9, 1715. (Hedges, p. 291. Howell, p. 290) Probably he was not the Refugee.

We come, now, to Dea. David 5 (Daniel 4, 3, Stephen 2, William 1; brother of Capt. Daniel, above)—He was b. June 15, 1744; m. (1) Wid. Charity Howell, (2) Wid. Phebe Sandford; d. Nov. 8, 1817, and is buried at Sagg. His son, Zephaniah 6, was the father of Hon. Henry P. 7, below. He was a



DEA. DAVID HEDGES, NOW JOHN WILKES HEDGES, BRIDGE HAMPTON, L. I.

(The Hampton Printing and Publishing Co.)

Delegate to the 4th Prov'l Cong., in 1777 (A. 59); a Member of the Convention of 1788 to adopt the Constitution of the U. S.; and a Member of the N. Y. State Ass'y, 1786-9, 1804 and 1806-7. (Civil List) He was elected a Deacon of the Church at Bridge Hampton, in 1767; and an Elder, in 1801. He signed the agreement with Rev. Aaron Woolworth, in 1787. (H. 34) See Hedges' "East Hampton," pp. 295, 297.

*David Hedges*

The figures from the Census of 1776, given to David the Refugee, above, may have belonged to Dea. David. There was a tradition that the Refugee was Dea. David himself. A note of inquiry to his grandson, Hon. Henry P. Hedges, brought this characteristic answer:—

I believe my grandfather, Dea., David Hedges, did pay his passage to Conn. as a Refugee, and was reimbursed therefor; and that he did not go, and for the following named reasons:—  
1. There is a tradition, in our family, that he and his brother Daniel started to go together; and at a hill one-half a mile north on the road to Sag Harbor, Daniel went on; and David returned home with his ox cart load of goods.

2. My father, born in 1768, must have known if they went; and it is incredible that he would not have told me. He did tell me that he and his father carted hay grown in Sag Harbor to Meigs' Expedition, May 23d, 1777.

3. My aunt Sally, when over 90, told me she was born in Sagg, May 6th, 1777.

4. Old men, 70 years ago, told me that Dea. Hedges led the meetings all through the Revolutionary War; the Minister having resigned and left, in 1775, and the church having no Minister until 1787, when Woolworth came.



*H. P. Hedges*

The illustration on Page 393 shows the house which was built and occupied by Dea. David, in 1810.

Hon Henry P. 7 (Zephanah 6, Dea. David 5, Daniel 4, 3, Stephen 2, William 1) was b. Oct. 13, 1817; m. (1) Gloriana Osborn, (2) Mary G. Hildreth; d. Sept. 26, 1911, aged nearly 94. Other statements relative to his family and his descendants are given in his "History of East Hampton," p. 295.

Judge Hedges was for many years, the oldest living graduate of Yale. He had held many important offices in Church and State. As the "grand old man" of Suffolk County, he was well-beloved. His Historical books and Addresses are well known to the student. When this work on "The Refugees," was begun, he took a lively interest in it—helping much with his advice and with valuable information. Much of what he gave in this way, now preserved in these pages, might never have been made public. I wish to record, in this form, my appreciation of his assistance. On this page appears one of many kind letters that came from him. As far as practicable, he revised those biographies, in Part Two of this work, in which he was most interested; and I regret that he was called away before the publication of the book. [Frederic G. Mather]

Frederic G. Mather 25<sup>th</sup> January 1910.  
 Dear Sir,  
 Your work I think  
 will resurrect many histori-  
 cal & interesting facts otherwise  
 lost in oblivion & give us heart  
 & soul with you therein. If I  
 was 40 instead of 92 yrs old I  
 could do more but must yield  
 to the inevitable -  
 In haste,  
 Yr very truly  
 H. P. Hedges.

HEDGES HANNAH, WID.—From East Hampton to Guilford. She was from Bridge Hampton. (Hon. Henry P. Hedges) She was the Wid. of Jonathan 5. (Samuel 4, Isaac 3, 2, William 1) He was b. in 1706; m., Oct. 9, 1729, Hannah Conkling; d. Jan. 16, 1763. They had six children between 1730 and 1750. (Howell, p. 292. Hedges, p. 293) The Census of 1776, for East Hampton, showed but one in her family beside herself, a female over 16. (A. 52) She went from East Hampton to Guilford, with five in the family, in Sept., 1776, by Capt. Thomas Leete. (C. 94)



HEDGES JEREMIAH 6, DR. (Timothy 5, Stephen 4, Daniel 3, Stephen 2, William 1—this line by Howell)—From Bridge Hampton and Sag Harbor. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28) He was a graduate of Yale, in 1764; and is said to have been a Surg. in the Rev'y War. (Page 180) He probably served in Conn. (G. 91) He d. in 1797, and is buried at Sag Harbor. Hon. Henry P. Hedges stated that Dr. Jeremiah was a Refugee. He had a son Capt. Jeremiah of Sag Harbor; who is probably the one named on the tombstone as having d. June 12, 1832, aged 69. It was probably this Capt. Jeremiah who obtained liberty from the Town Meeting "to erect a home below the cliff at Sag Harbor on Common land." (East Hampton Town Rec.)

HEDGES JONATHAN 4, COL. (Daniel 3, Stephen 2, William 1; father of Jonathan, Jr., below)—From Bridge Hampton, or Sag Harbor, to Stonington. He resided in Sagg. In Sept. and Oct., 1776, with nine in the family and part of his effects, he was moved over by Capts. Ephraim Pendleton and David Sayre (C. 138, 214); and, in Oct., Nov. and Dec., 1776, other effects were moved by Capts. Hubbard Latham, Isaac Sheffield, Wilmot Goldsmith and Thomas Robinson. (C. 205) There were paid to him the claims of Henry Herrick, Aaron Isaacs, Jeremiah Rogers, Maj. Uriah Rogers, Capt. David Pierson and Samuel White. (C. 206-211) On his memorial, Dec. 2, 1778, his wife was permitted to return to L. I. to reside, with a son aged 9 and a daughter aged 15; and another son was permitted to bring some grain back to Conn. (D. 20) He served as Lt. Col. in Col. Mulford's 2d Regiment. (G. 2) He signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 11); also, the Agreement with Rev. Aaron Woolworth, in 1787. (H. 34)

Early in the War he was forced to take the Oath of Allegiance to Geo. III. (Pages 116, 117)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16 years, 2; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 3; under 16, 2. (A. 54) He was b. in 1725; m. Sept. 11, 1746, Phebe \_\_\_\_\_; d. June 3, 1804. He had nine children. (Howell, pp. 289, 290. Hedges, pp. 298, 299)

*Jonathan Hedges*

HEDGES JONATHAN 5, JR. (Son of Col. Jonathan, above)—From Bridge Hampton or Sag Harbor. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 31) Hon. Henry P. Hedges stated that he was a Refugee. He signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 11); also, the Agreement with Rev. Aaron Woolworth, in 1787. (H. 34)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1. (A. 54) He was b. May 2, 1749; removed to Newark Valley, Tioga Co., N. Y., after the War; d. Apr. 10, 1835. (Hedges, p. 298. Howell, pp. 289, 290)

*Jonathan Hedges jun*

HEDGES MATTHEW 5 (Stephen 4, John 3, Stephen 2, William 1—this line given by Howell). Hedges makes him Matthew 5 (Stephen 4, William 3, Stephen 2, William 1)—From Southold to Guilford. He was brought over by Capt. Thomas Leete, in Sept., 1776; but no mention is made of the removal of his family. (C. 94) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 13) He was in Capt. Josiah Lupton's Co., in 1775. (Prof. Robert N. Corwin)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 4. (A. 55) He was bapt. June 15, 1735; m. (1) Jan. 1, 1760, Hannah Hudson (d. Mar. 27, 1779), m. (2) Feb. 20, 1780, Naomi Wells. He d. about 1820. The baptisms of four children between 1768 and 1776, and of one child in 1779, are recorded. A son, Matthew, bapt. Nov. 3, 1773. (Aquebogue Ch. Rec.) The baptisms of 11 more children are recorded at East Hampton. His wife, Naomi, d. in 1795. (East Hampton Town Rec.)

Matthew Hedges was an Easthampton man, living on the North side (Baiting Hollow, in Southold) for many years. Having to seek refuge, caused him much suffering, and cost his first wife her life. His two oldest daughters, Julia and Ruth, m. Corwin brothers, John and Abel. The mother, Hannah, and the three daughters, Julia, Ruth and Charlotte, lie in the Cemetery at Baiting Hollow, a few rods only from where Matthew lived, from 1766 to 1776. Soon after his return from Conn., he went to East Hampton; and, with his second wife, rests in a private burial plot on what was his farm. (Mr. James F. Young)

HEDGES STEPHEN 5 (Stephen 4, John 3, Stephen 2, William 1; brother of Matthew, above—this line is given by Howell, p. 291)—From East Hampton to Stonington. Hon. Henry P. Hedges stated that he was from Bridge Hampton. His effects were brought from Sag Harbor to Stonington by Capt. Amos Pendleton, in Sept., 1776. (C. 213) In 1774, he was on the Committee of Correspondence for East Hampton. (Page 27. Also H. 1) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 11, 28)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16 years, 2; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 2. (A. 52) He was b. about 1724; m. Mary Miller; d. in 1801. (Howell, p. 291) Hedges (pp. 291, 292) makes him Stephen 4 (John 3, Stephen 2, William 1), bapt. June 6, 1702; m. Jan. 1, 1748-9, Mary Miller, and had three children. Hedges also (pp. 291, 293), gives a Stephen 4 (William 3, Stephen 2, William 1), bapt. Nov. 1, 1724; d. in 1801. [Judge Hedges' corrections in his own copy of his "East Hampton," make the dates—1684 and 1761] He m. Dec. 21, 1727, Amy Mulford, and had 11 children.

A younger Stephen appears in the Southampton, E. Dist., Census of 1776: Males—above 16 yrs. 1; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 54)

HEMPSTEAD—Robert 1 was in New London, Conn., as one of the first settlers, about 1647. The date of his arrival in America is not given. He m. Joanna, dau. of Isaac and Joanna Willis; d. in June, 1665. His Wid., Joanna, m. (2) Andrew 1 Lester. (Page 247) His son, Joshua 2, b. June 16, 1649; m. Elizabeth, dau. of Greenfield and Phebe Larrabee; d. in Aug., 1688. Joshua 3, son of Joshua 2, b. Sept. 1, 1678; m. Abigail (Cooper) Bailey, of Southold, L. I. (b. May 15, 1676, d. Aug. 13, 1716); d. Dec. 22, 1758. He kept the "Hempstead Diary" from 1711 to 1758, a MS. of the same importance as the "Salmon Record" on L. I. His son, Thomas 4, b. Apr. 14, 1708; removed to Southold; d. July 4, 1729. His son, Stephen 4, b. Dec. 1, 1705; m. Sept. 19, 1737, Sarah, dau. of William and Katherine Holt (b. Dec. 28, 1716, d. Aug. 2, 1780); d. Feb. 11, 1774. (Miss Lucretia W. Smith. Also Caulkins' "New London," pp. 60, 61, 72, 272-274)

HEMPSTEAD JESSE ( )—From Southold probably, to Guilford, with his wife. They were moved over by Capt. Thomas Leete, in Sept., 1776. (C. 94)

HEMPSTEAD ROBERT 4 (Joshua 3, 2, Robert 1)—From Southold to Guilford, by Capt. Benjamin Conkling, after Sept. 5, 1776. (C. 18) About Aug., 1775, he informed the N. Y. Prov'l Cong. that 13 sail, eight of which were supposed to be ships of war, cruised between Montauk and Fisher's Island, and anchored off Oyster Ponds; also that the people of Southold had no powder, and asked that some be sent. (Page 28. Also Thompson's "Long Island," 1. 198) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10, 12) He was Chairman of the Suffolk Co. Committee, 1775. (Page 130) As Chairman of the Southold Committee, in 1776, he reported to the N. Y. Committee of Safety the expense of mounting four cannon. (Page 145. Also A. 9) He was the Official Town Clerk, in 1777. (Craven's "Mattituck," p. 148) A Robert, served in Conn. in 1780, just after the death of Robert, the Refugee. (G. 91)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 55) He was b. Nov. 30, 1702; d. in 1779. (Miss L. W. S.) He m. (1) June 3, 1725, Mary (b. in 1701, d. Jan. 10, 1768), dau. of Judge Benjamin Youngs; (2) Mehitable (b. in 1730, d. July 5, 1791), dau. of Daniel Tuthill, and Wid. of Samuel Reuse of Albany, N. Y. (Miss L. W. S. Also Moore's "Index," p. 133) A law of May 4, 1786, named these trustees of his estate: Jonathan N. Havens, Daniel Osborn and William Horton, Jr. His dau.,

*Robert Hempstead*

Abigail 5, b. in 1750; m. (1) Capt. John Ledyard, (2) Dr. Micah Moore. (See Ledyard. See Page 289 for the house in which she lived)

HEMPSTEAD THOMAS, LT.—From Southold to Guilford. In Sept. and Oct., 1776, with three passengers and his effects, he was brought over by Capts. Benjamin Conkling and David Landon. (C. 18, 164) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10, 12) He served as a Lt. in Col. Terry's Regt. (G. 8); also, as a private, in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 38)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 2; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 3. (A. 55) He may have been Thomas 5 (Stephen 4, Joshua 3, 2, Robert 1). If so, he was b. Feb. 3, 1739-40; m. Mary Chapman. (Miss L. W. S.) A Thomas, b. about 1732; d. Feb. 13, 1805, aged 73, and is buried at Southold. (Salmon Rec.)

**HERRICK**—The first of this name was James 1, who came to Southampton in 1640. He was probably a brother of Henry Herrick who settled, a little earlier, in Salem, Mass. They were said to be sons of Sir William Herrick, of Beau Manor, Leicestershire, Eng. James 1, was b. ———; m. Martha, dau. of Thomas Topping; d. in 1687. He had six children, among whom was William 2. The latter had eight children, among whom were: Nathan 3 and Stephen 3. (Howell's "Southampton," pp. 293, 294)

James 1 was a son of Thomas Eyrick, of Leicester, Eng., who is said to have been a descendant of Leif Ericson, the discoverer of America. He was b. in Eng., in 1603; emigrated to Lynn, Mass., about 1640; and removed thence to Southampton, L. I., where he d. in 1689. William 2, d. in 1687. Nathan 3, d. in 1708. (Rev. Edward P. Herrick) James 1 had a younger brother, William, who was an early settler at Newtown, L. I. (Mr. William S. Pelle-treau) Stephen 3, m. Deborah Conklin; d. in 1756. (Mrs. Samuel E. Herrick)

**HERRICK GEORGE 4, MAJ.** (Stephen 3, William 2, James 1)—From Southampton. He served in Col. Mulford's Regt. (G. 2); and in Conn. (G. 91)

He was b. in 1734; m. Mary, dau. of Obadiah Rogers; d. in 1786. He had sons: William 5, below; and Austin 5, b. in 1771, d. in 1793. William 5, b. in 1760; m. Phebe, dau. of Timothy Pierson; d. Nov. 25, 1825. His children were: William P. 6, below; Stephen 6; George 6; Harmon 6; Abigail 6; Capt. Austin 6, below; and Edward 6. (Howell, pp. 294, 295) To these, Herrick Register adds: Mary 6; and a second Edward 6. William P. 6 had: Sarah R. 7; William A. 7; Elizabeth L. 7; Cephas L. 7; Abigail E. 7, who lives in Southampton; and Cephas L. 2d, 7. (Mrs. Henry Foster Herrick) Capt. Austin 6, b. in 1796; m. Mary W. Jagger; d. Sept. 4, 1862. He had: Rev. Samuel Edward 7, below; and Mary A. 7, m. Henry Foster 7, son of Dr. John Pierpont 6, below. Rev. Samuel Edward 7, D. D., b. Apr. 6, 1841; m. Apr. 6, 1864, Sophia W. Foster; d. Dec. 9, 1904. He had a dau., Margaret Foster 8. He graduated at Amherst, in 1859; and at Princeton Theol Sem., in 1861. He was ordained, in 1863; and had pastorates at Chelsea, Mass., and Boston, Mass. In the latter, he was Pastor of the Mt. Vernon Church for many years. He was the author of "Some Heretics of Yesterday" and other works.

**HERRICK HENRY 4, DEA.** (Nathan 3, William 2, James 1)—From Southampton to Haddam, in Oct. and Nov., 1776, by Capts. Samuel Shaler, Benjamin King, James Harris, Peter Howell and William White. He brought his family and his effects. His claim for expenses was paid to Col. Jonathan Hedges and Maj. Uriah Rogers. (C. 206, 209) He was a Member of the Committee of Southampton, in 1777. (Page 145) It is said that when the enemy raided Southampton his house was saved from destruction by the respect shown to a Family Coat-of-Arms, granted by Queen Elizabeth, in 1598. (Rev. E. P. H.)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 2; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 53)

He was b. in 1737; m. May 7, 1772, Jerusha Foster; d. at Jamesport, L. I., Dec. 16, 1807, in his 69th year. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.) He d. Mar. 24, 1783. (Rev. E. P. H.) He had children: Rev. Claudius 5, below; Selden 5, of whom little is known; and Eunice 5, m. ————Jessup, who has descendants at Quogue, L. I. Rev. Claudius 5, b. Feb. 24, 1775; m. Mar. 17, 1802, Hannah Pierpont; d. May 26, 1831. He graduated at Yale, in 1798; taught school at Deerfield, Mass.; was ordained, and became Pastor, at Woodbridge, Conn., in 1802. In 1808, he opened a School for young ladies, at New Haven; which he continued until his death. He had sons: Dr. John Pierpont 6, below; Edward Claudius 6, below; and Rev. Henry 6, below. Dr. John Pierpont 6, b. in 1807, had: Dr. John Claudius 7, whose children—Dr. John Claudius 8 and Anita Louisa 8 live in Denver, Col.; and Henry Foster 7, m. Mary A. 7 (dau. of Capt. Austin 6, above), and had, John Austin 8,



of Southampton. Edward Claudius 6, b. Feb. 24, 1811; d. June 10, 1862. He was a gifted astronomer, and the Librarian and Treasurer of Yale College. Rev. Henry 6, b. Mar. 5, 1803; d. Mar. 5, 1895. His children were: Henry 7; Charles C. 7, m., and has children; Rev. Edward Pierpont 7, below, of Matanzas, Cuba; George L. 7, m., and has children; William W. 7, m., and has children; Lydia W. 7; Sarah M. 7; and Anna C. 7, m. Rev. John Nichols, and lives at Meadville, Pa., and has children. Rev. Edward Pierpont 7, D. D., m. Amelia Goodrich Wheeler, and had: Edward Claudius 8; Agnes

*Henry Hurrick*

Linda 8; Ellen Elizabeth 8; James Pierpont 8, who had Edward Linus 9; William Worthington 8, who had William Worthington, Jr., 9; Seymour Morton 8; and Amy Cordelia 8. (Rev. E. P. H.)

**HICKS**—The Quaker Family of this name, on L. I. originated with the brothers, Thomas, John and Robert. In 1641, they settled on the site of the present Hicksville, in Nassau Co. From Thomas, was descended Whitehead Hicks (1728-1780); Mayor of N. Y. City, 1766-1776; afterward Judge of the Supreme Court of the Province. (Wilson's "Mem'l Hist'y N. Y. City," 2. 401) The brothers came from Holland. John was one of the Patentees at Flushing, in 1645; and was at Hempstead, in 1647. He was a Delegate from Hempstead, 1663 and 1665. (Page 159. Also N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec., 10. 11) From Thomas descended the East Hampton branch, now extinct there. (Hedges' "East Hampton," p. 301)

**HICKS EDWARD**—From L. I. to Fishkill, Dutchess Co., N. Y. On May 22, 1781, Gen. Scott wrote from that place to Gov. Clinton stating that Hicks had left his wife and six children on L. I.; and that he wished an exchange with the wife and six children of John Halsted, of Dutchess Co., so that Halsted's family should go to L. I. and Hicks' family should come to Fishkill. Hicks wished to exchange real estate with Halsted, the arrangement to hold until the end of the War. Gen. Scott advised that this be allowed. (Clinton Pap., 6. 905) An Edward Hicks served in the 2d Dutchess. (G. 64)

**HIGBIE—HIGBY**—Edward 1 was one of the early settlers at New London, Conn., about 1649. (Caulkins' "New London," p. 60) John 1, of Middletown, Conn.; Edward 2, of Middletown and Jamaica, L. I.; Samuel 3, John 4, Samuel 5, Samuel 6, perhaps below, of Jamaica. (Prime's "Descendants of James Prime," Ap. E.)

**HIGBIE SAMUEL**—From Queens Co. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 27); in the 1st, 2d and 4th of the Line (G. 43, 44, 48); and in Conn. (G. 91)

**HIGGINS**—Joseph 1, b. Oct. 1, 1690; m. Feb. 18, 1719, Mercy ———; d. ———. His children were: Joseph 2, b. Oct. 11, 1721; Rebekah 2, b. May 3, 1724; Christian 2, below; Mercy 2, below; Thankful 2; Silvanus 2; Jemima 2. (Family Bible of Joseph 1 Higgins)

**HIGGINS CHRISTIAN 2** (Joseph 1)—From L. I. to Lyme, in 1776. His claim for expenses was paid to James Wells, Jan. 6, 1779. (C. 185) Nothing more in relation to him has been found on L. I. He d. at Lyme.

He was b. June 6, 1726; m. Dorothy Williams, of Rocky Hill, Conn.; d. Sept. 6, 1792. His wife, Dorothy, b. Aug. 21, 1725; d. July 4, 1815. His children were: William 3, below; Benjamin 3, b. May 9, 1753; Christopher 3, b. Mar. 4, 1755, d. Jan. 1, 1756; Christopher 3, b. June 23, 1758, d. July 13, 1782; Joseph 3, b. Dec. 3, 1761, d. July 14, 1797; Seth 3, b. Sept. 11, 1763, d. Mar. 26, 1797; Enoch 3 (twin with Seth), d. Dec. 2, 1765; Jemima 3, b. June 11, 1765, m. Capt. Nathaniel Conkling, d. Jan. 23, 1833 (See Conkling); Dorothy 3 (twin with Jemima), d. Sept. 7, 1812; Gordon 3, b. Mar. 23, 1781, d. Sept. 25, 1803; Polly 3, b. Mar. 26, 1784, d. July 13, 1787. (Family Bible)

His sister, Mercy 2, m. John 5 Mather (Joseph 4, Richard 5, Timothy 2, Rev. Richard 1). She d. in 1782, aged 55— and thus b. about 1727. (Mather Gen., p. 130) John Mather and his wife are buried at Lyme; and Christian Higgins is probably buried there, also.

A Christian Higgins, m. Oct. 12, 1780. Hepzilah Read. (Lyme Conn., Ch. Rec.) This may have been the son of Christian 2, called Christopher 3, above.

*Chr 7 1/2 Higgins*

Capt. Nathaniel Conkling, who m. Jemima 3 above, was the father of William Higgins Conkling who m. Eliza Gardner; and the grandfather of William Higgins Conkling who m. Olivia H. Kirk. The latter is Prest. of the Savings Bank of Baltimore, Md. (See Conkling)

HIGGINS WILLIAM 3, QR. MR., LT. and ENS. (Son of Christian 2, above)—From L. I. to Lyme, in 1776. He had a very active service in Conn. (G. 91)

He was b. June 29, 1751; m. Dorothy Bailey; d. Aug. 28, 1804. He had a son, Gordon Bailey 4. (Family Bible, as above)

HILDRETH—Thomas 1 came from England. He is first mentioned in the Southampton Rec., in 1643. He m. Hannah———; d. in 1657. He had four children, among whom: Joseph 2 and James 2. Joseph 2 had a son, Nathan 3. James 2 had a son, James 3. (Howell's "Southampton," pp. 297-299) A James was among the early settlers at Southold. (Whitaker's "Southold," p. 46) It was probably James 2 who was rated in Southampton, in 1683. (Moore's "Index," p. 22)

HILDRETH JOSEPH 4 (Nathan 3, Joseph 2, Thomas 1)—From Southampton to Conn. He had a claim against the State for removal. (C. 4) He signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 12); also the Woolworth Agreement, in 1787. (H. 34) He lived at "Flying Point," near Southampton. (Miss Addie Sayre) He returned to Southampton, and has many descendants there. (Mr. William S. Pelletreau)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 53) He was b. in 1727; m. Sarah———; d. June —, 1788. He had: Daniel 5; Dr. Shadrach 5; Joseph 5; Samuel 5; Nathan 5; and Philip 5, d. in 1789. Joseph 6, son of Joseph 5, m. Beulah, dau. of Capt. Abraham Sayre. (See Sayre)—(Howell, as above)

HILDRETH JOSHUA 6 (James 5, Joshua 4, James 3, 2, Thomas 1)—From Bridge Hampton to Stonington and Saybrook. In Sept. and Oct., 1776, his effects were moved to Stonington by Capts. David Sayre and Hubbard Latham (C. 70, 138); and, in Oct., to Saybrook by Capt. Charles Williams. (C. 70) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 29) He signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 33); also, the Woolworth Agreement, in 1787. (H. 34)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 54) He had sons: David 7; and Patrick G. 7, of N. Y. City. (Howell, as above) Mr. Edward A. Hildreth, of Bridge Hampton, is a descendant.

*Joshua Hildreth*

HILL WILLIAM—From Southampton. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 30); in the 2d and 4th of the Line (G. 44, 48); possibly in the 6th and 7th Dutchess (G. 68, 69); and probably in Conn. (G. 91) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 12)

HINCHMAN—In the "Heralds' Visitation of London," 1633-1634 (Heralds' Office, C. 24, 3,999 b.), is recorded by Thomas Hinchman, a pedigree of the Hinchman or Hinchman Family, dating back to the reign of Henry VII. We learn from the pedigree that Thomas' g. grandfather's name was Crosborough; and that, in the reign of Henry VII, it was changed to Hinchman or Hinchman. This Family of Crosborough, of Great Dodington, County of Northhampton, seems to have been of Saxon descent. It is recorded by Mr. John Gough Nichols, in his "Topographer and Genealogist," Vol. 2. p. 45, that it was a "family of great antiquity and respectability, having been seated at Great Dodington at a very distant period"—he having for his authority the Hodilows of Grafton Underwood in the same County. This Family is of the Families of Plantagenet, De Bohun, Courtenay, De Moels, Peverell, Botreaux, Clarendon, Malmesbury, Hungerford, Hinchman, Buckerfield, Pinkney, Mallet, Wyche, Devenant, Saltonstall, Townson, Ingelow and Pritchard—as appears by a book of the Family published in London in 1868.

Richard, of Wellingboro, Co. Northampton, m. Alia (Alice) dau. of Pindex (Pindar), Esq., of Wellingboro. His son, Thomas, of Wellingboro, m. Mary, dau. of———Freeman, Esq., of Irchester, Co. Northampton. Thomas' son, Thomas, of London (Scynner), living Anno 1633, m. Ann, dau. of———Griffith, of Carnarvon. Edward, second son and second child

of Thomas and Ann, of London, was a merchant, at London, living in 1633. He m. a dau. of John Platt, son of Sir Hugh Platt, Baronet. (Mr. Mortimer L. Hinchman)

Edward 1 and Thomas 1, sons of Edward, above, came to Boston, Mass., in 1637, with Rev. John Fiske, of Chelmsford. Edward 1 was at Charlestown, Mass., in 1637, with wife Elizabeth and sons, Daniel 2, Thomas 2 and John 2. He was at Marshfield, in 1652; and at Chelmsford—both in Mass.—in 1657. He was b. about 1600; d. in 1668. His Wid. m. in 1672, Rev. John Fiske. Maj. John 2 came to Oyster Bay, L. I., about 1657; m. (1) in 1660, Elizabeth Emmons; m. (2) Sarah ———; d. at Flushing, L. I., in 1688, where he was a patentee, 1666–1688. He was Commandant at Ft. Merrimac, Maine Dist., in 1687–8. His son, Thomas 3, was of Flushing, L. I. Dr. Joseph 4, of Flushing, son of Thomas 3, m. Mary Bloodgood. (M. L. H.)

HINCHMAN ANNA, WID.—From Southold to Guilford, with seven passengers and her effects, in Sept., 1776. (C. 71) There is no record of her return to L. I. Her father and four of her brothers were Refugees. (See Griffing)

Census of 1776: Males—under 16 years, 5. Females—above 16, 3; under 16, 1. (A. 55) She was a dau. of John and Sarah (Paine) Griffing (See Griffing), of Riverhead, L. I.; b. Nov. 3, 1741; m. Feb. 24, 1757, Dr. Joseph 5 Hinchman (Mattituck Ch. Rec.); d. at Danville, N. J., in 1835, and is buried at Rockaway, N. J. (Miss Anna M. North) After the death of Dr. Hinchman, she m. ——— Nugent; who may have been Arthur B. Nugent, also a Refugee. (See Nugent) Dr. Hinchman was dead before the Census of 1776, and thus not a Refugee. But his Wid. and children (notably Dr. Joseph and Nathaniel) were Refugees—and, therefore, entitled to the biographical notices given below.

*Anna Hinchman*

Dr. Joseph 5 Hinchman (Dr. Joseph 4, Thomas 3, Maj. John 2, Edward 1) was a Surg., and his brother James 5 was a Surg. Mate, on the Privateer "Prince George" which was wrecked off the Northern Coast of Hayti, Aug. 18, 1757. Dr. Hinchman and his companions were Prisoners to the French for several months. His Log is in the possession of his g. grand dau., Mrs. C. E. Noble, of Pasadena, Cal. It was printed in The Penn. Mag. of Hist. and Biog'y, 29. 268–282.

He was b. in 1730; m. Anna Griffing, above; d. in ———. He lived at Jamaica, L. I. His children were: John 6; James 6; Nathaniel 6, below; William 6; Mary 6; and Dr. Joseph 6, below. John 6, m. in 1796, Deborah Tooker, or Tucker; d. in 1816. James 6, m. Diademia Redding, lived at Succasunna, N. J., and had a son, John R. 7. William 6, lived at Flanders, N. J. John Redding 7, son of James 6, m. Mary Morris Decamp, and had: Lesbia Platt 8; Jane 8, d. y.; Susan De Camp 8, m. Alfred Tooker; Nancy Hurd 8, m. Charles Stansbury; Theodore Henry 8, m. Louisa Chapin; John Joseph 8, m. Julia Pratt; James Augustus 8; Cornelia Beach 8, m. Darwin Benton; Mary Elizabeth 8; Franklin 8, m. Mary Lee Howell; Mary 8, m. George Taylor; Anna Zerviah 8, m. John Caldwell. (Mrs. Charles E. Noble)

HINCHMAN BENJAMIN ( )—On Dec. 29, 1776, the Conn. Committee of Safety allowed him to go to his family on L. I., providing he would not assist, or give information to, the enemy. (A. 27)

HINCHMAN JOSEPH 6, DR. (Dr. Joseph 5, above, Dr. Joseph 4, Thomas 3, Maj. John 2, Edward 1; brother of Nathaniel, below)—Probably from Southold. He served in Conn. (G. 91)

He was b. Aug. 28, 1762; m. Dec. 20, 1787, Zerviah Seely; d. July 23, 1802. He removed to the vicinity of Elmira, N. Y., about 1787. In 1795, he was appointed Sheriff of Tioga Co.; and, in 1800, Gov. Jay appointed him a Comm'r to inspect the road from Catskill to Catharines Town. In 1807, his Wid. m. Isaac Baldwin. She was b. Oct. 17, 1771; d. May 17, 1810. His children were: Stella 7, below; Lesbia 7, below; Hiram 7, d. y.; Guy Maxwell 7, below; Felix 7, b. Feb. 21, 1799, m. Catharine Palmer, removed to Detroit, Mich., had Guy 8, Joseph 8, Kate 8; Zerviah 7, and Hiram 7, d. y.



Stella 7, b. Oct. 25, 1788; m. Nov. 4, 1806, Judge John H. Avery; d. ———. They had Avery children: Humphrey John 8, b. July 13, 1808; Stella Zerviah 8, b. Feb. 12, 1810; George Waighstell 8, b. Feb. 1, 1812; Susan 8, b. Nov. 29, 1813; Emily Eliza 8, b. Oct. 10, 1815; Charles Pumpelly 8, b. July 3, 1817; Joseph Hinchman 8, b. Nov. 29, 1819; Mary Ann 8, b. May 1, 1822; Fanny Catherine 8, b. Nov. 25, 1823; Lesbia Platt 8, b. Oct. 2, 1825; and Guy Hinchman 8, b. Aug. 3, 1829. (Mrs. C. E. N.)

Lesbia 7, b. May 10, 1791; m. June 15, 1814, William Platt, of Bedford, Westchester Co., N. Y.; d. May 2, 1859. They removed to Nichols, Tioga Co., N. Y. He was b. Oct. 29, 1791; d. Jan. 12, 1855. They had Platt children: William H. 8, b. Sept. 23, 1815, m. (1) Sarah E. Pumpelly, (2) Mary E. Pumpelly, d. Jan. 24, 1884; Stella A. 8, of Owego, Tioga Co., N. Y., b. Jan. 3, 1818, d. Aug. 16, 1879; Frederick E. 8, of Owego, N. Y., b. Sept. 21, 1819, d. Apr. 22, 1906; Edward 8, b. Oct. 26, 1821, d. Mar. 18, 1823; Susan C. 8, b. Jan. 3, 1824, m. Sept. 9, 1847, Isaac Benedict Headley, d. Feb. 27, 1851; Anna 8, b. Oct. 26, 1826, d. June 14, 1829; Emily Elizabeth 8, below; Humphrey 8, b. July 8, 1831, d. y.; and Hon. Thomas Collier 8, below. Emily Elizabeth 8, b. Apr. 28, 1829; m. Oct. 14, 1852, Charles P. Skinner, and lives at Owego, N. Y. Her son, Frederick Platt 9, b. Oct. 31, 1858. (Mrs. C. E. N. Also M. L. H.)

Hon. Thomas Collier 8 Platt, b. July 15, 1833; m. (1) Nov. 12, 1852, Ellen Lucy Barstow (d. Feb. 13, 1901); m. (2) Oct. —, 1904, Lillian Janeway. He d. Mar. 6, 1910. He was United States Senator from N. Y.; Pres't of the U. S. Ex. Co., had many business activities, and was a leader in the Rep. party. He had children: Edward T. 9, of N. Y. City, b. Aug. 7, 1853, m. Oct. 3, 1891, Harriet J. Coit; Frank Hinchman 9, below; Henry Barstow 9, below; and Frederick 9, b. Aug. 29, 1868, d. Feb. 8, 1869. Frank Hinchman 9, of N. Y. City, b. May 18, 1856; m. Nov. 1, 1881, Caroline E. Livingston. He has children: Livingston 10, b. Mar. 7, 1885, m. June 28, 1909, Agnes Booth—a dau., Ellen Barstow, 3d, 11, b. Feb. 9, 1911, d. Nov. 7, 1911; Ellen Barstow 10, b. June 14, 1889, d. Feb. 16, 1907; Alan 10, b. Feb. 20, 1893, d. Feb. 22, 1893. Henry Barstow 9, of N. Y. City, b. Feb. 2, 1860; m. Nov. 9, 1887, Grace Lee Phelps, who d. July 14, 1907. He had children: Sherman Phelps 10, b. June 2, 1890; Martha Phelps 10, b. Sept. 11, 1892, d. Jan. 27, 1894; Charlotte 10, b. Dec. 6, 1896; and Thomas Collier, 2d., 10, b. May 3, 1898. (Mrs. C. E. N. Also M. L. H. Also E. T. P.)

Guy Maxwell 7, b. Nov. 29, 1795; m. Aug. 16, 1816, Susan G. De Camp; d. Feb. 13, 1879. His wife, b. Feb. 17, 1798; d. Feb. 27, 1875. He removed to N. Y. City, in 1823; and to Dover, N. J., in 1834, where he was prominent. His children were: Zerviah Seely 8, b. May 27, 1817, d. Apr. 13, 1889; Felix Frederic 8, d. y.; Augustus Felix 8, below; Jane Ford 8, b. Sept. 22, 1825, m. Oct. 20, 1846, Robert O. Crittenden, d. Jan. 22, 1901; Louisa Maria 8, b. Mar. 8, 1828, m. Oct. 10, 1850, Thomas R. Crittenden; Stella Virginia 8, b. Feb. 29, 1832, m. June 15, 1853, Charles Edwin Noble, d. Mar. 22, 1862; an infant 8, d. y.; and Sophronia Augusta 8, b. Jan. 31, 1839, m. May 11, 1865, Charles Edwin Noble. Augustus Felix 8, b. Dec. 16, 1823; m. Aug. 11, 1853, Maria de Cota; d. Jan. 21, 1899. His children were: Rosa S. 9, b. Aug. 29, 1854; Guido C. 9, b. Sept. 26, 1855; and Stella G. 9, b. Oct. 5, 1857. (Mrs. C. E. N. Also Mr. Guido C. Hinchman) For Addenda, see I. 16.

HINCHMAN NATHANIEL 6 (Dr. Joseph 5, above, Dr. Joseph 4, Thomas 3, Maj. John 2, Edward 1; brother of Dr. Joseph 6, above)—From Jamaica, L. I. He served in the 19th Mass. Regt., under Gen. Warren; and was at Bunker Hill, and at the siege of Boston. He was at Chester, N. J., in 1800. He was b. at Jamaica, L. I., in 1758; m. in 1804, Sally Rose; d. at Flanders, N. J., in 1823. His son, George Washington 7, b. at Flanders, N. J., Nov. 4, 1809; m. in 1833, Harriet Blackwell Ward; d. June 14, 1885. He lived in N. Y. City; was City Marshal, 1844-1869; and finally lived at Ravenswood, L. I. William A. 8, son of Geo. W. 7, b. Sept. 6, 1834; m. Nov. 24, 1859, Sarah J. Van Pelt, of Newtown, L. I.; d. Aug. 6, 1898. He lived in N. Y. City, L. I. City and Brooklyn, N. Y. His son Mortimer L. 9, b. in N. Y. City, Feb. 8, 1868; m. at Canton, N. Y., Nov. 25, 1894, Helen Fisher Jackson. He lives in Brooklyn; but he has lived, also, in N. Y. City, L. I.

City, Canton, N. Y. and Rutland, Vt. His children are: Ralph M. 10, b. Aug. 30, 1895; Glenn J. 10, b. Dec. 23, 1897; and Joseph 10, b. Jan. 17, 1906. George W. 7, also had: George W. Jr., 8; and Douglas 8. (M. L. H)

HITCHCOCK—Matthias 1 came to America on the bark "Susan Ellen," in 1635.

HITCHCOCK DANIEL—From Queens Co. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 28); and probably in Conn. (G. 91)

He was probably a son of Joseph. If so, he was b. Dec. 9, 1741; m. ——— Rogers, of L. I.; d. Aug. 24, 1802.

HOBART—The founder of the Family, in America, was Rev. Peter 1, who came from England, and was at Hingham, Mass., in 1636. (N. E. Gen'l and Hist'l Reg., 9. 149) Moore ("Index," pp. 21, 86, 87) states that he had sons: Rev. Joshua 2, b. in 1629, d. in 1716, who was the second Minister at Southold (H. 39); Josiah 2, b. in 1634, d. in 1711. The latter was probably Capt. Josiah, of East Hampton, whose dau., Margaret 3, m. Nathaniel Sylvester. Moore gives Rev. Joshua 2 these children: Daniel 3; Peter 3; John 3; and Irene 3, m. Ebenezer Way. (See Way) Whitaker ("Southold," pp. 167-182, 242-245), in his sketch of Rev. Joshua 2, states that Peter 1 had 11 children, among whom was David 2; who had a son, Rev. Noah 3. Griffin ("Journal," pp. 201, 202) mentions certain descendants of Rev. Peter 1 who lived in Southold, in 1857. Rev. Joshua 2 had a brother, Rev. Jeremiah 2, who settled at Hempstead. (H. 39. Also Woods' "First Settlements on L. I.," pp. 32, 33, 35, 36, 40) Rev. Joshua 2 was the first of the Ministers on L. I. to practise medicine. (Overton's "Hist. Suffolk Co. Medical Soc'y"—1907) Rev. Noah 3, b. at Hingham, Mass., Jan. 12, 1706; m. Sept. 2, 1735, Ellen, dau. of John Sloss. (Schenck's "Fairfield Co., Conn.," 2. 451)

Later researches, by the Mass. branch, show that the first of the name, at Hingham, was Edmund, father of Rev. Peter 1, who arrived in 1633. It has also been stated that Edmund may have been a son of Lord Chief Justice, Sir Henry Hobart; but there is no proof of this. (Miss Grace Agnes Hobart)

HOBART JOHN SLOSS 4 (Rev. Noah 3, David 2, Rev. Peter 1)—He signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 29); and he was one of the "Sons of Liberty." (Leake's "Life of Col. John Lamb," p. 4) He went from Huntington to Sharon, in 1776. (E. 42) As a Delegate to the Prov'l Cong. (Page 130), he was allowed to return in order to save his cattle from the enemy, June 24, 1776. (A. 1) He was on a Committee to secure certain of the Tories. (Pages 29, 143) He supplied Capt. William Rogers with funds. (Page 216) On Aug. 21, the Prov'l Cong. appointed him on a Committee to notify the Cont'l Qr. Mr. of the State to properly equip Col. Josiah Smith's Regt. at once. (A. 5) On Aug. 27, 1776 (Battle of L. I.), the N. Y. Committee of Safety appointed him on a Committee to report measures for the sale of fat cattle on Nassau and Shelter Islands. (A. 10) Several days later, he reported to the Cong. the capture of Gen. Woodhull (Page 174); and that Col. Smith's Regt. was to meet at New Haven. (Page 90) On Oct. 12, the Committee received a letter from him, dated Fairfield, Conn., Oct. 7, describing the condition of the people on L. I., and suggesting that a Regt. of Refugees be formed. (Page 174. Also A. 17) On Oct. 17, he wrote to Gov. Clinton, complaining that an Expedition against the enemy on L. I. had failed because the Troops had been ordered away. (Page 220. Also Clinton Pap., 1. 382) He was on a Committee to regulate the Fleet Prison, off Esopus. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n—Spt.," p. 235) On Apr. 14, 1777, he was made one of a Committee in the Prov'l Cong. to send a letter to the Cont'l Cong. relative to the removal of families and stock from L. I. (A. 41) On Apr. 24, the Cong. gave him leave of absence "having been long absent from his family, who are exposed to the ravages of the enemy." (Jour. Prov'l Cong.) The Council of Safety, June 24, referred to him and Zephaniah Platt a letter from certain Refugees, at Saybrook, asking leave to go to Nassau (Long) Island for necessaries. (A. 43) On Oct. 9, he wrote to Gov. Clinton, from Sharon, relative to certain supplies that he had sent (Clinton Pap., 2. 396); and on Oct. 30, he was still at Sharon, engaged in gathering salt. (Page 115. Also Jour. Prov'l Cong.) From Sharon, also, on Apr. 18, 1780, he petitioned the Gen. Ass'y of Conn. that permission be given to Capt. John Conkling to go to L. I. for leather, cloth and other property of said Hobart;

which was granted. (E. 42, 43) He was at Sharon on Nov. 6, 1780, and May 10, 1781. (Clinton Pap., 6. 387, 854) In Nov., 1780, he was on a Committee to raise money and clothing (Pages 94, 96); and he was active in urging the U. S. to pay the claims of the Refugees. (Page 189. Also A. 41)

He was b. in Fairfield, Conn., May 6, 1738; m. Mary Grinnell, of N. Y. City; d. s. p. Feb. 4, 1805. (Schenck's "Fairfield," 2. 451) He graduated at Yale, in 1767; studied law, and practised in N. Y. City. He removed to Huntington, where he became one of the Committee of Correspondence, in 1774. (H. 2) He was a Delegate to the four Prov'l Congresses, 1775-1777. (A. 56-59. Also Civil List) Here he served on several Committees beside those noted above, the chief of which were: May 30 and Aug. 8, 1775, to arrange the Troops; Feb. 17, 1776, to conduct the War; Mar. 7, 1776, to report a plan for forming Military Companies; ———, to apprehend Tories. (Proceedings Prov'l Cong.) He was a Member of the 1st Council of Safety, May 3, 1777; a Member of the Convention of 1777 to frame a Constitution for the State of N. Y.; a Delegate to the Hartford Convention, 1779-80; and a Delegate to the N. Y. Convention to ratify the U. S. Constitution, in 1788. (Civil List) He was a Member of the Council for the Temporary Government of the Southern Dist. (Page 133. Also "N. Y. in the Rev'n—Spt.," p. 169) In 1777, he was appointed a Puisne Judge of the Supreme Court, where his associates were Richard Morris and Robert Yates. The following appears in the Rev'y MSS., N. Y. State Lib'y., 30. 2:



*Jno. Sloss Hobart*

1778		The State of New York to Jno. Sloss Hobart Dr.	
April	18	To my attendance on the Court of Oyer and Terminer in Dutchess County from the 13th inclusive, 60 Days @ 40/.....	£12. 0. 0
	22	To 4 Days going to Albany at 40/.....	8. 0. 0
May	12	To my attendance on the Court of Oyer and Terminer in Albany County from the 4th inclusive, 9 Days a 40/.....	18. 0. 0
	14	To 2 Days returning home a 40/.....	4. 0. 0
	25	To 1 Day going to Poughkeepsie a 40/.....	2. 0. 0
	30	To my attendance on the Court of Oyer and Terminer in Dutchess County from the 26th inclusive 5 Days a 40/.....	10. 0. 0
June	2	To 3 Days returning home a 40/.....	6. 0. 0
Octr	20	To 2 Days going to Albany a 80/.....	8. 0. 0
		To my attendance on the Court of Oyer and Terminer in Albany County 17 Days a 80/.....	58. 0. 0
		To 3 Days returning a 80/.....	12. 0. 0
Decr	22	To 11 Days going to and returning from Goshen on Commission of Oyer and Terminer a 80/.....	44. 0. 0
	31	To 3 Days going to Goshen a 80/.....	12. 0. 0
1779			
Jany	13	To my attendance on the Court of Oyer and Terminer in Orange County from the 1st inclusive 13 Days a 80/.....	52. 0. 0
Jany	13		
	19	To 5 Days going to Albany a 80/.....	20. 0. 0
Feb'y 22d 1779 Errors excepted Jno. Sloss Hobart.			£276. 0. 0

[Audited Mar. 6; and paid Nov. 19, 1779]

He resigned this office at the end of 1797; and, in Jan. 1798, was elected to the Senate of the U. S. The story of his life is recorded in the Ass'y Jour. of Jan. 19, 1798; wherein is given his letter to the Speaker, dated, Albany,



Jan. 18. After referring to his recent election as a U. S. Senator from N. Y., he reviews his public life and shows that he is embarrassed by a large debt contracted in buying a farm. He then concludes:

In this situation of my private affairs, I might, perhaps, hesitate between the honor of serving in the Senate of the U. S., and the inevitable danger of thereby increasing my pecuniary embarrassments; but when I have said that my support for many years past, and the greater part of the little property I at present possess, have been derived from the bounty of the Legislature, I ought to have no will of my own on the subject; my Country has the right to determine whether my poor abilities can be of any further use to the Community, and to point out the way in which they shall be employed. I therefore go without hesitation, in obedience to the commands of the Senate and Assembly, to take a seat in the Senate of the Congress of the U. S., relying firmly on the experience I have already had, that the Legislature of my own State will not suffer an old servant to drink of the bitter cup of poverty and distress in the evening of life.

After serving a few months in the Senate, he was appointed a Judge of the U. S. Dist. Court for N. Y.; which office he held until his death, in 1805. He lived at Eaton Manor during the War. (Civil List) In 1800, he was living at Westchester Co., N. Y. (Griffin's "Journal," p. 202)

His excellent record is set forth by Thompson. ("Long Island" 1. 474-5) His friend, Judge Egbert Benson, caused a plain marble slab to be affixed in the wall of the chamber of the Supreme Court in the City Hall, N. Y. City, to the memory of Judge Hobart, with the following inscription:

John Sloss Hobart was born at Fairfield, Connecticut. His father was a minister of that place. He was appointed a judge of the Supreme Court in 1777, and left it in 1798, having attained sixty years of age. The same year he was appointed a judge of the United States District Court for New York, and held it till his death in 1805. As a man, firm—as a citizen, zealous—as a judge, distinguished—as a Christian, sincere. This tablet is erected to his memory by one to whom he was as a friend—close as a brother.

**HOBART JOSHUA** ( )—From Brookhaven to Conn. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 20) He was in the Illicit Trade (Page 210. Also E. 192); but that fact should not always be held against a man. (See Chap. 23)

**HOLLY JOSIAH**—From Dutchess Co., N. Y., to Branford. On Aug. 6, 1778, he was allowed to take salt to the State of N. Y. to be exchanged for flour. (D. 13) He served in the 6th Dutchess. (G. 68)

**HOPKINS**—Stephen 1 came over on the "Mayflower," in 1620. He was b. in 1585; m. (2) Elizabeth Fisher; d. in 1644. Of his eight children, Giles 2, b. in 1605; m. in 1639, Catherine Wheldon; d. in 1690. He had 10 children, of whom: William 3, b. in 1660; m. Rebecca ———; d. June 26, 1718. He removed from R. I. to Shelter Island. His son, Samuel 4, b. in 1710; m. Dec. 30, 1733, Dorothy Conklyn; d. Jan. 12, 1790. He was at Shelter Island, in 1730. (Mallmann's "Shelter Island," pp. 39, 44, 45, 48, 50, 182)

**HOPKINS SAMUEL 5** (Samuel 4, William 3, Giles 2, Stephen 1)—From Brookhaven. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 35); in the First Line (G. 43); and in Conn. (G. 91) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 24) It was evidently his father, Samuel 4, who appeared in the Brookhaven Census of 1776: Males—over 50 years, 1; over 16, 1; under 16, 1. Females—over 16, 3; under 16, 1. (A. 51)

He was b. Apr. 4, 1744; d. Sept. 8, 1807. He m. (1) in 1773, Elizabeth (b. in 1751, d. in 1777), dau. of John Robinson; m. (2) Nov. 6, 1780, Elizabeth (b. in 1759, d. in 1795), dau. of John 4 Woodhull. He had 12 children. (Mallmann, as above, p. 182) His son, Samuel 6, b. Nov. 20, 1781; m. Dec. 11, 1816, Maria (b. in 1793, d. in 1880), dau. of Merritt S. Woodhull; d. Dec. 9, 1866. Samuel Judson 7, son of Samuel 6, b. Dec. 3, 1836; m. May 16, 1864, Sarah K. (b. in 1843, d. in 1911), dau. of Hendrick H. Hallock; d. Jan. 27, 1911. He had sons: Philip Hallock 8, below; Rupert Henry 8, below; Samuel Ernest 8, below; and Merritt Judson 8, below. (Mallmann, as above, pp. 183, 186, 192)

Philip Hallock 8, of Brooklyn, N. Y., is in the N. Y. Naval Office. He was b. Jan. 29, 1866; m. Oct. 10, 1895, Lulu M. Howland (b. June 5, 1875). Children: Eleanor Ruth 9, b. Nov. 24, 1897; and Dorothy Howland 9, b. Feb. 28, 1900. Rupert Henry 8, of 103 College Ave., West New Brighton, S. I., N. Y., Prof. of Physics in Curtis High School, New Brighton, and principal of Evening School 20, Port Richmond, S. I., N. Y. He was b. Nov.

24, 1869; m. Dec. 25, 1899, Charlotte V. H. Burden (b. Jan. 26, 1875). Children: Ralph Burden 9, b. Oct. 21, 1900; Lucia Katherine 9, b. Nov. 5, 1904; and Rupert Woodhull 9, b. Apr. 27, 1907. Samuel Ernest 8, of Miller's Place, Long Island, N. Y. He was b. June 20, 1875; m. (1) Oct. 1, 1901, Betina Marguerite Davis (b. Oct. 10, 1880, d. May 10, 1902), m. (2) Nov. 28, 1903, Maude Stokes (b. Sept. 5, 1885). Children: Lillian 9, b. Dec. 12, 1904, d. in infancy; Marcelle Catherine 9, b. Nov. 12, 1907; and Maude Ernestine 9, b. Nov. 13, 1909. Merritt Judson 8, of Miller's Place, N. Y. He was b. Nov. 16, 1879; m. Dec. 24, 1896, Edith Ross Burden (b. Sept. 9, 1883). Child: Elizabeth Hallock 9, b. Nov. 20, 1911. (Prof. Rupert Henry Hopkins)

HOPPING—Probably all of this name, on L. I., descend from Stephen 1, who came from England to Dorchester, Mass., about 1640; and went thence to Southampton, L. I.

HOPPING DANIEL—From East Hampton. Hon. Henry P. Hedges stated that he was a Refugee. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 31) He was b. about 1759. (G. 31)

HOPPING HENRY—From East Hampton to Guilford; and, Onderdonk says, to East Haddam, in 1780. Probably in that year he asked a permit to cross to L. I. (F. 123) He served in the 3d Line. (G. 46) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 1. (A. 52)

In the East Hampton Ch. Rec. is a Henry Hopping who was bapt. in 1710, and m. in 1753; and a man of that name who d. in 1777. The name does not appear anywhere else in the Rec. In the Town Rec. the name does not appear. A man of that name was one of the signers of the Association, in 1775; and, of course, a resident of East Hampton at that time. Either the date of his flight to Connecticut, in 1780, or the date of his death, in 1777, must be an error. There is no Genealogy of the Family; and the date of their coming to East Hampton is not known. The first name upon the Rec. is John Hoppin who drew some land in Wainscott, in 1700. Henry was the son of Matthias, who must have also come to East Hampton at an early date, although his name does not appear in the Town Rec. till 1736. (Mr. Charles R. Dayton)

HORTON—The ancestor of this name, on L. I. was Barnabas 1, who was b. at Mowsley, Leicestershire, Eng., about 1600. (Moore's "Index," p. 22) He was one of the original settlers at Southold; and one of the 12 who constituted the Church of Rev. John Youngs, in 1640. He d. July 13, 1680, aged 80. (Tombstone at Southold) The house which he erected at Southold was known as the "Old Castle." His son, Capt. Jonathan 2, built the West part of the house a few years later. (Griffin's "Journal," p. 229. See Page 406) Moore (pp. 22-24, 88-92) has been pains-taking in regard to this Family; but later, and more accurate, information is found in the Horton Gen. (G. F. Horton, Phila., 1876), which is followed, below. "The Early Hortons, of Westchester Co., N. Y.," may be found in the N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec., Jan. and Apr., 1905.

Barnabas 1, b. July 13 (O. S.), 1600, came to Hampton, Mass., in 1635-1638; to New Haven and to Southold, in 1640, with his wife Mary and sons, Joseph 2 and Benjamin 2. His other sons were: Caleb 2, Lt. Joshua 2 and Capt. Jonathan 2. His dau., Sarah 2, m. William 1 Salmon. (See Salmon)

Joseph 2, b. about 1632-1635; m. Jane Budd; removed to Rye, N. Y. Moore states that he m. Abigail, dau. of John Vail. (See Vail)

Benjamin 2, b. about 1634-1637; m. Anna Budd; removed to Rye, about 1665, where he d. s. p. Nov. 3, 1690.

Caleb 2, b. in 1640; m. Abigail, dau. of Peter 1 Hallock (See Hallock); d. Oct. 3, 1702. His son, Jonathan 3, b. in 1668; m. Bethia Conklin. He had a son, Jonathan 4, b. in 1694, m. Elizabeth Goldsmith.

Lt. Joshua 2, b. about 1643; m. Mary Tuthill; d. in 1729. Among his children were: Ens. Joshua 3; and Ephraim 3. Ens. Joshua 3, b. in 1669; m. (1) Elizabeth, dau. of Simon Grover, (2) Wid. Mary Gillam; d. about 1744. Ephraim 3, b. in 1686; m. Martha Vail. His son, Joseph 4, b. in 1708; perhaps m. Deliverance Reeves.

Capt. Jonathan 2, b. Feb. 23, 1648; m. Bethia, dau. of William 1 Wells; d. Feb. 23, 1707. Among his children were: William 3, b. in 1677, m. Christina Youngs; Jonathan 3, b. Dec. 23, 1783, m. Mary Tuthill, and was the father of Rev. Azariah 4, who was Missionary to the L. I. Indians, 1741-1750; and Dea. James 3, b. in 1694, m. Anna Goldsmith, d. May 16, 1762. He was the father of Rev. Ezra 4, who m. Mary, dau. of Robert Hempstead. (See Hempstead) He kept a valuable Diary.

HORTON BARNABAS 4, CAPT. (Dea. James 3, Capt. Jonathan 2, Barnabas 1; father of Barnabas, Jr., below, and Capt. James, below)—From Southold to Guilford. In Sept. and Oct., 1776, with six passengers and his effects, he was brought over by Capts. David Landon, John Vail and Jonathan Vail; and his claim for expenses was paid to Samuel Brown, Nov. 27, 1777. (C. 164, 169) On May 8, 1780, he petitioned the Gen. Ass'y of Conn. for permission to return to L. I. with his family, stock &c.; which was granted. (E. 72, 73) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 12) He is mentioned as Capt. of a ship. (Page 239)



BARNABAS HORTON — SOUTHOLD, L. I.

There were two of the same name in the Southold Census of 1776. The first: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 1. The second: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 1. (A. 55)

He was b. in 1720; m. about 1742, Susanna 4, dau. of Dea. Benjamin Bayley. (See Bayley) According to the Salmon Rec., he d. Apr. 17, 1787, aged 61 years, 6 mos. His children were: Barnabas, Jr., 5, below; Abigail 5, m. Gershom Terry; Anna 5, m. Joseph Wickham; Julia Ann 5, m. Jonathan Wells; Susanna 5, m. Gilbert Case; Col. Benjamin 5, m. (1) Mehitable Osborn, (2) Harmony Reeves; Capt. James 5, below; Bethia 5, m. William Rogers; Gilbert 5, m. Keturah Terry; and Jonathan 5, m. Bethia Hallock.

*Barnabas Horton*

HORTON BARNABAS, JR. 5 (Son of Capt. Barnabas, above; brother of Capt. James, below)—From Southold to Guilford. In Sept. and Oct., 1776, with four passengers and his effects, he was moved over by Capt. David Landon. (C. 164) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 12)



He was b. Mar. 7, 1745; m., Nov. 3, 1773, Mehitable Wells. His children were: James Wells 6, b. Oct. 28, 1774, m. Mary Terry; Justus 6, b. June 13, 1776, m. Nancy Conklin; Bethia 6, b. Aug. 25, 1799, m. Joshua Billard; Barnabas B. 6, b. Dec. 16, 1803, m. Eliza Case; Harrison 6, b. Nov. 28, 1811, d. y.; William 6, b. May 27, 1810, m. Elizabeth Dickerson.

A Barnabas, m. Nov. 18, 1767, Abigail Dickinson. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.)

If the Refugee was the Barnabas Horton who removed from Conn. to Orange Co., N. Y., he served in the 1st Orange (G. 72); and the Council of Safety, on June 13, 1777, received a return from Elihu Marvin, Chairman of Cornwall Precinct, dated Mar. 1, 1777, certifying that Barnabas Horton had been chosen Ens. in Capt. Thomas Horton's Co. in Col. Jesse Woodhull's Regt. (Jour. Prov'l Cong.)

HORTON JAMES 5, CAPT. (Son of Capt. Barnabas, above; brother of Barnabas, Jr., above)—From Southold to Guilford, with three in the family, in Sept., 1776, by Capt. Thomas Leete. (C. 94) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 12) A James Horton served in Col. Terry's Regt. (G. 8); in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 38); in the 2d and 4th Orange (G. 73, 75); and, as a Capt., in Conn. (G. 91) Capt. James, the Refugee, served in the War of 1812.

He was b. Sept. 1, 1757; m. (1) Wid. Elizabeth Wood, (2) Elizabeth Milliken; d. July 30, 1825. His children were: Elizabeth 6, b. in Guilford, Mar. 14, 1783, d., not m., Sept. 25, 1864; Julia Ann 6, b. May 16, 1785; Hector Youngs 6, b. Mar. 15, 1789, m. Dency Tuthill; Mary 6, b. June 2, 1792, d., not m., Aug. 20, 1841; James Edwin 6, b. Mar. 1, 1797, m. Rejoice Horton, d. July 7, 1843; Ezra 6, b. Mar. 17, 1802, m. Hannah Bloomingburg; Comfort 6, b. Aug. 27, 1809, d. Oct. 23, 1809.

HORTON JONATHAN 5 (Son of Dea. William, below; brother of William, Jr., below)—From Southold to Guilford, with five in his family, by Capt. Thomas Leete, in Sept., 1776 (C. 94); also, in Sept. and Oct., 1776, with three passengers, by Capt. David Landon. (C. 164, 167) On Nov. 27, 1777, his claim for expenses was paid to Samuel Brown. (C. 164) In Apr., 1780, his petition to return to L. I., with his family and effects, was granted. (E. 34-36) On May 6, 1780, he asked leave to include young cattle with his effects; which was granted. (E. 60, 61) He might have served as Maj. or Capt. in the 1st Westchester (G. 77); or in the Separate Exempts of Westchester. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n.," p. 217)

Two men of this name appear in the Southold Census of 1776. The first: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 2. Females—under 16, 2. The second: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 55)

It is uncertain just who he was. He could not have been Dea. Jonathan 5 (son of Capt. Barnabas 4, above), who was b. in 1765; d. in 1819. It is not likely that he was Jonathan 5 (Jonathan 4, 3, Caleb 2, Barnabas 1), b. about 1730; m., about 1752, Bethia Horton; and removed to Orange Co., N. Y. He may have been Jonathan 4 (William 3, Capt. Jonathan 2, Barnabas 1; brother of Dea. William, below). If so, he was b. in 1710; m. about 1730, Abigail Horton. His children were: David 5; William 5; Joshua 5; Mehitabel 5; Abigail 5; Phebe 5; and Hannah 5. It is probable that he was a son of Dea. William, as indicated in the first line of this sketch. If so, he was b. between 1731 and 1743. (Horton Gen. p. 184)

*Jonathan Horton*

HORTON JOSHUA 6 (Joshua 5, Joseph 4, Ephraim 3, Lt. Joshua 2, Barnabas 1)—From Southold to Guilford. He was brought over with five in his family, by Capt. Thomas Leete, in Sept., 1776 (C. 94); with four passengers, by Capt. David Landon, in Sept. and Oct., 1776 (C. 164); and, with three passengers, by Capts. Jonathan Vail and Edward Benton, in Nov., 1776. (C. 72) In Apr., 1780, his petition to return to L. I., with his family and effects, was granted. (E. 34-36) In Feb., 1781, although well recommended by the Authorities of Guilford, a similar petition was negatived, his family being stated to number six. (E. 151-152) In the N. Y. Senate, a petition relative to a farm was presented by him, on Apr. 9, 1782. (B. 8) On Jan. 6, 1783, he made a final petition to the Gen. Ass'y of Conn. for

permission to return, stating that there were seven in his family; which was granted. (E. 160, 161) In the N. Y. Ass'y, a petition relative to unappropriated lands was presented by him, Feb. 18, 1784. (B. 15) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 31) It is possible that he served in the 2d Dutchess, or in the 4th Orange. (G. 64, 75)

The Census of 1776 probably named the family of his father, Joshua 5. There were: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 3; under 16, 2. (A. 55)

He was b. Sept. 22, 1751; d. in Putnam Valley, N. Y., Nov. 11, 1811. He went to Orange Co., N. Y.; m. about 1777, Phebe Rumsey. He removed to Phillipstown, now Putnam Valley, where he settled. His children were: Isaac 7, John 7, James 7, Cyrus 7 and Jasper 7. (Horton Gen., p. 173)

A Joshua, of Bridge Hampton, signed the Agreement with Rev. Aaron Woolworth, in 1787. (H. 34) Hon. Henry P. Hedges stated that he was the Refugee. The details of removal, as given above, belong to Joshua, of Southold.

*Joshua Horton*

HORTON SIMON 4, REV. (Ens. Joshua 3, Lt. Joshua 2, Barnabas 1)—From Newtown. In Prime's "Ecclesiastical History of L. I.," p. 304, he is called Simon; although he is called Simon Grover in the Horton Gen. He escaped to Conn. (Onderdonk's "Queens Co.," p. 102) He afterward removed to Warwick, Orange Co., N. Y.; but returned to his home at Newtown, after the War. (Horton Gen., p. 170) On Feb. 14, 1784, a petition came to the N. Y. Ass'y from him and others of Newtown, the subject of which was not stated. (B. 13)

He was b. Mar. 30, 1711. He graduated at Yale, in 1731; was bred a Congregationalist; but was installed Pastor of the Presbyterian Church at Connecticut Farms, L. I. [perhaps N. J.], between Sept., 1734, and Sept., 1735. In 1746, he accepted a call to Newtown, L. I., where he labored until 1772; when he resigned, and remained in retirement until his decease, May 8, 1786. (H. 39. Also Hatfield's "History of Elizabeth, N. J.")

He was twice married. His first wife, Abigail Howell, d. May 5, 1752; and, Jan. 7, 1762, he m. Elizabeth, dau. of Samuel Fish, Esq. He had but one child, Phebe 5, who m. Hon. Benjamin Coe. (See Coe) He was an exile during the Rev'y War, with his son-in-law, at Warwick, Orange Co., N. Y. They returned to Newtown, in the fall of 1783. (Horton Gen., pp. 171, 172)

HORTON WILLIAM 4, DEA. (William 3, Capt. Jonathan 2, Barnabas 1; father of Jonathan above, and William below)—From Southold to Conn. In Sept. and Oct., 1776, with three in his family, his cattle and effects, he was brought over by Capt. John Vail. (C. 177) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 12)

The Census records but one William living in Southold, in 1776. He was over 50 years old; and the only member of his family was a son under 16 years old. (A. 55) Dea. William, b. in 1708; m. Jan. 21, 1730, Mehitabel, dau. of Joshua Wells; d. Sept. 26, 1788. His children were: William 5, below; Jonathan 5, above; Mehitabel 5, b. Sept. 29, 1743, m. James Corwin (See Corwin); Hannah 5; Asenath 5; and Bethiah 5. (Horton Gen. p. 184)

The Mattituck Ch. Recs. contain the marriages of four by the name of William: 1., to———, who was the mother of Mary who m. Capt. Benjamin 4 Vail, and Hannah who m. Jonathan Vail (See Vail. Also Vail Gen.); 2., to Wid. Sarah Conkling, Apr. 8, 1773; 3., to Wid. Mary Case, Dec. 17, 1780; 4., to Deliverance Corwin, Nov. 11, 1787.

HORTON WILLIAM 5 (Son of Dea. William, above; brother of Jonathan, above)—He had an active Military service in the 2d Line, in Du Bois' Levies and in Willett's Levies (G. 44, 59, 62); in the 1st and 3d Westchester (G. 77, 79); and perhaps in the 1st and 3d Orange. (G. 72, 74) A William, Jr., signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10, 12)

He was b. about 1732; m. (1) Patience Corwin, (2) Martha Gardiner, (3) Mary Goldsmith. (Horton Gen. p. 187)

HOWARD WILLIAM—From Queens Co. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 25); perhaps in the 1st Line and Dubois' Levies (G. 43, 59); and probably in Conn. (G. 91)

HOWELL—HOEL—The progenitor of the Southampton branch of this family was Edward 1, who came from Buckinghamshire, Eng., to Boston, in 1639. He was made a freeman there, and removed to Lynn. In 1639-40 he was one of the leaders in founding a new settlement at Southampton, L. I. He was b. in 1560; d. in 1656. He had sons: Henry 2; Maj. John 2, whose dau., Susannah 3, m. Col. Henry Pierson (See Pierson); Edward 2; Richard 2; Arthur 2; and Edmund 2. (Howell's "Southampton," pp. 300, 301) Howell is followed, below—Moore ("Index," pp. 92, 93) being fragmentary.

The Southold branch of the family comes from Richard Howell the son-in-law of the first William Hallock. From Richard and Elizabeth (Hallock) Howell descend the Howells of Mattituck and vicinity. (Craven's "Mattituck," p. 75) The said Richard Howell was a son of the Wid. Howell, who m. Peter 1 Hallock. (See Hallock)

About 1730, certain members of the family removed to Orange Co., N. Y. Others went to Susquehanna Co., Pa. The ancestor of the Philadelphia branch came directly from Wales, in 1697.

HOWELL DANIEL 5 (Edward 4, Richard 3, 2, Edward 1; twin brother of Ezekiel, below, and father of Edward, below)—From Bridge Hampton to East Haddam. On Sept. 2, 1776, he was brought from Sag Harbor to Saybrook and East Haddam, 10 persons and goods, by Capt. Elijah Mason. (C. 98) From Sept. to Dec., 1776, his effects were brought from Sag Harbor to Saybrook, or Stonington, by Capts. Ephraim Pendleton, Nathan Pendleton, Charles Williams, James Wiggins, William Warner and Elijah Mason. (C. 73, 214) In Feb., 1777, he petitioned for leave to go to L. I. (D. 6, 44); also, in Feb., 1781. (E. 145) Permission was given, in Apr., 1782 (F. 54); also on Sept. 14, 1782. (F. 59) Previous to his going to Conn., he was a Member of the Suffolk Co. Committee. (Page 145) He was Chairman of the Committee of Correspondence, in Southampton, Aug. 1, 1775; and, as such, certified to the List of Associators. (H. 33) He signed the Association (H. 11, 20); also the Woolworth Agreement, in 1787. (H. 34)

Census of 1776, Southampton, E. Dist.: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 2; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 1. (A. 54) He was b. Mar. 21, 1725. Another Daniel, of Southold, Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 2; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 3; under 16, 1. (A. 55)

*Daniel Howell*

HOWELL DAVID 6, CAPT. (David 5, Abraham 4, Capt. Abraham 3, Maj. John 2, Edward 1; brother of Capt. Stephen, below, and father of David 3d, below, and Paul, below)—From Southampton to Killingworth. Hon. Henry P. Hedges stated that he was from Bridge Hampton. In the fall of 1776, his family and effects were moved from Sag Harbor to Saybrook by Capts. ———Willard, John Ingraham, Joseph Vail, and James Harris. (C. 76) From Southold, and now, Nov. 6, 1778, of Killingworth. (Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 77) On Nov. 11, 1778, he asked permission to go to L. I., having been plundered of produce on L. I., by Capt. Peter Griffing. (D. 8) In 1779, he petitioned Gov. Clinton for leave to buy bread in the State of N. Y. (B. 3) In Apr., 1780, he petitioned to return to L. I.; but it was negated. (E. 94, 95) He signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 12, 18, 33); also the Woolworth Agreement, in 1787. (H. 34) He served as Capt. in Col. Mulford's Regt. (G. 2, 9. Also Ross' "Long Island" 1. 217, 218); also in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 6, 29) On July 26, 1776, with one-fourth of his Co., he responded to the call to guard the stock. (A. 4)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 2; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 53) His father was known as "Money David." Capt. David, b. ———; m. Oct. 30, 1783, Ruhamah Sill (Lyme, Conn., Ch. Rec.); d. ———. A David, Sr., m. Nov. 13, 1764, Mary Monrow. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.)

An older David, perhaps David 5, father of Capt. David, Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 2. Females—above 16, 2. (A. 53)

Howell's "Southampton" (pp. 318, 319), as interpreted by Mr. Addison M. Cook, makes Capt. David—David 5 (Henry 4, Lemuel 3, Arthur 2, Edward 1)—thus placing him a generation earlier than stated above, and not the brother of Capt. Stephen. Assuming this to be correct, Capt. David,



b. Dec. 29, 1739; m. Mehitable Halsey; d. Dec. 27, 1789. His children were: Mary 6, b. in 1774, m. Nathan Topping Cook, d. in 1860; Fanny 6, b. in 1776, m. Barzillai Halsey, d. in 1852; Elizabeth 6, b. Oct. 11, 1777, m. Nov. 1, 1807, Rogers Halsey, d. May 29, 1861, aged 83; Henry 6; Col. Levi 6, b. in 1781, was a Lt. Col. in the War of 1812, d. s. p. Mar. 8, 1863; David 6, of N. Y. City, d. s. p.; and Clarissa 6, m. Job Haines.

HOWELL DAVID, 3d, 7 (Son of Capt. David, above; brother of Paul, below)—From Bridge Hampton to Killingworth. His family and effects were moved from Sag Harbor to Saybrook by Capt. Zebulon Cooper, Sept. 2, 1776. (C. 32) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7); and possibly in the 4th Orange. (G. 75) He must have returned to L. I.; for he signed the Wool-

worth Agreement, in 1787. (H. 34)  
*David Howell* 3  
 Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 2. (A. 54)

HOWELL DAVID 5 (Israel 4, Col. Matthew 3, Maj. John 2, Edward 1)—From Southold to Killingworth. He was called Capt.; which has led to many complications with Capt. Daniel, above. His father lived at Southampton; but afterward removed to Moriches. The son, David, probably removed to Southold, later; for Onderdonk ("Suffolk Co.," p. 77) states that, on Nov. 6, 1778, he was despoiled of dry goods in Southold by Capt. David Landon; and that he was then living in Killingworth.

He was at Moriches when the Census of 1776 was taken: Males—above 50 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 3; under 16, 3. (A. 50) He was b. June —, 1724; m. Jan. 20, 1751, Elizabeth, dau. of Jonathan Havens (See Havens); d. Feb. 13, 1809. (Mallmann's "Shelter Island," p. 241) His dau., Margaret 6, m. Ebenezer Hart, from whom descended the late Nathaniel Reeves Hart, of Stamford, Conn. (See Hart)

A David Howell, with others, of Goshen, Orange Co., N. Y., sent a petition to the N. Y. Ass'y, relative to Lotteries, on Apr. 24, 1784. (B. 17)

Another David, of Ulster Co., N. Y. (formerly of Suffolk Co.), sent a petition to the Ass'y, relative to his claim for repairing small arms, in 1776, for the use of the U. S. (Page 106. Also B. 35. Also "N. Y. in the Rev'n—Spt.," p. 55)

HOWELL EDMUND 5, LT. (Elisha 4, 3, Arthur 2, Edward 1. If this is his line, Elisha 4 was brother of Lemuel 4, whose dau., Charity, m. David Hedges)—From Southold (probably), to Colebrook. On Oct. 23, 1782, he was permitted to bring furniture, clothing &c. from L. I. (F. 80) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 16) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 30); also in Col. Terry's Regt. (G. 3. Also Jour. Prov'l Cong. June 29, 1776) He fought with Arnold on Lake Champlain; and d. p. at Hadlyme, Conn. (Mr. Herbert T. Hedges)

He m. (1) Oct. 29, 1760, Rachel Tuthill, who d. Nov. 23, 1774, aged 37; m. (2) Mar. 27, 1775, Betfishah Downs; and, possibly m. (3) Phebe—

The baptisms of several of his children are recorded. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.)  
 HOWELL EDWARD 6 (Daniel 5, above, Edward 4, Richard 3, 2, Edward 1)—From Bridge Hampton to East Haddam. He also went to Saybrook, Hartford and Colebrook. (Hon. Henry P. Hedges) On Sept. 13, and 25, 1776, his cattle and effects were brought to East Haddam by Capt. Joshua Griffeth (C. 57); and, on Sept. 16, a cow, by Capt. Zebulon Stow. (C. 144) In Feb., 1781, he petitioned to return. (E. 145) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 11) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 29); also in the 3d Line (G. 46); and he may have served in the 3d Orange. (G. 72)

He was b. in 1756; d. in 1834. He had a son Daniel 7, of Hadlyme, Conn. It may be that he, and not Lt. Edmund, above, fought with Arnold &c.

An Edward, on Oct. 4, 1779, m. Clemmone Albertson—both of Ketchabonock, now Westhampton. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.) An Edward, of L. I., m. Apr. 15, 1778, Abigail Kirtland. (E. Haddam, Conn., Ch. Rec.)

HOWELL ELIAS 5 (Arthur 4, Elisha 3, Arthur 2, Edward 1; or Jedediah 4, Lt. Hezekiah 3, Richard 2, Edward 1; or, and most probable, Elias 4, Josiah 3, Richard 2, Edward 1)—From Bridge Hampton to Saybrook. On Sept. 2, 1776, he was brought over by Capt. Zebulon Cooper (C. 32); and, about that time, he helped David Howell to get away to Saybrook. (C. 76)

He was in Saybrook, June 12, 1777, and asked permission to go to L. I. (A. 43) On July 28, 1777, he was permitted to pass to and from L. I. (A. 46) In 1779, he petitioned Gov. Clinton for leave to buy bread in the State of N. Y. (B. 3) On Nov. 3, 1779, he was permitted to go to L. I., and return to Conn. again; and, on May 22, 1781, he asked permission to go, with his family and effects, to his aged father. (D. 39) On Mar. 28, 1782, Gov. Trumbull was authorized to permit him to return with his family and effects. (F. 53) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 12)

If his line through Elias 4 is correct, he was b. about 1746; m. Abigail, dau. of Stephen Rogers. He had five sons, including Elias. This does not tally with the Census of 1776, Southampton, W. Dist.: Males—above 50 years, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 53)

An Elias, on Mar. 24, 1795, m. Mehitable Youngs of N. Jersey. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.)

HOWELL EZEKIEL 5 (Edward 4, Richard 3, 2, Edward 1; twin brother of Daniel, above)—From Bridge Hampton to East Haddam. In Sept.,



EZEKIEL HOWELL—POXABOGUE, NEAR BRIDGE HAMPTON, L. I.

(Photographed specially for this work)

1776, his effects were brought over by Capts. James Wiggins, David Sayre and Charles Williams. (C. 77) In Feb., 1777, he petitioned for leave to go to L. I.; which was granted, in Mar., 1780. (D. 6, 44) In Feb., 1781, he asked for permission to return; which was given, in Apr., 1782. (E. 145. F. 54) He signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 11, 12); also the Woolworth Agreement, in 1787. (H. 34)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 3. (A. 54) He was b. Mar. 21, 1725; m. Lucy———; d. in 1802. He had children: Abigail 6, Hannah 6, Stephen 6, and Demas 6. His house at Poxabogue, is still standing. (See illustration)

Mr. William S. Pelletreau thinks that Ezekiel 6 (Jeremiah 5, 4, Jonathan 3, Edward 2, 1) was the man. He was b. in 1753; d. in 1825. He rode express at the beginning of the War; and his son, Parmenas, was a noted portrait painter. This Ezekiel was from Southampton. But this Ezekiel does not tally with the Census, above; and in D. 6.

The names of Daniel and Ezekiel are so mentioned that the inference of their being brothers is natural.

*Ezekiel Howell*

HOWELL GEORGE 6, DR. (Zebulon 5, 4, Joseph 3, Edward 2, 1)—On Aug. 10, 1780, he was in the Illicit Trade, with Capt. Jesse Leavenworth, and was apprehended; but showed a permit from the President of Cong. (Page 212. Also F. 119) He is mentioned as a Dr. (Page 180)

He was b. June 27, 1757; d. in Missouri. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 307)

HOWELL GEORGE 6 (Edward 5, Jedediah 4, Lt. Hezekiah 3, Richard 2, Edward 1; and, if so, a nephew of Elias, above. It is possible that he and Dr. George, above, were the same)—On Oct. 16, 1776, Col. Henry B. Livingston wrote to Congress, from Saybrook, that George Howell and others had been thought to be disaffected; but profess themselves friendly. (Page 118. Also A. 18) He signed a pledge. (Page 119) Later, probably in 1780, he wished to bring his secreted effects from L. I. (A. 18) Evidently he had a grudge against Maj. John Davis and Capt. John Grinnell, as shown in several letters to Gov. Clinton. (Clinton Pap., 7. 336, 337, 384, 584, 585) A letter from him to Gov. Clinton, dated Southampton, Sept. 17, 1781, recited that he had been imprisoned unjustly, and driven out of Conn., by Gov. Trumbull. He announced his allegiance to America; and would deposit £1000 in the Bank as a guarantee. On Oct. 8, 1781, Gov. Clinton wrote to Gov. Trumbull asking for information relative to said Howell. (Clinton Pap., 7. 336, 337, 384) It is probable that he served in the 2d, 4th and 5th of the Line (G. 44, 47, 48, 49); and he may have served in the 4th Orange. (G. 75) He was a Serjt. in the 4th Line. (G. 47) He was a witness to the will of William Morpeth; and was probably at Valley Forge. (See Morpeth)

*George Howell*

A George, m. Phebe Raynor, Jan. 3, 1790—both being from Westhampton. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.)

In the Southold branch appear a George and his son, Dr. George; but the meagre record in Howell's "Southampton," (pp. 321, 322) seems to make them too young to have been the two named above.

HOWELL GEORGE ROGERS 8, REV. (Capt. Charles 7, Capt. Oliver 6, Zebulon 5, 4, Joseph 3, Edward 2, 1)—He was not a Refugee, nor the descendant of a Refugee; but a sketch of his life is fitting in this place.

He was b., at Southampton, June 15, 1833; m., Aug. 18, 1868, Mary Catherine, dau. of Norman and Frances Hale (Metcalfe) Seymour, of Mt. Morris, N. Y.; d. Apr. 5, 1899. His son, George Seymour 9, b. Aug. 20, 1869; d. Mar. 9, 1891.

Although a Clergyman, yet he devoted the greater part of his life to literary pursuits. He made many contributions to local history, including his "History of Southampton"—1st Ed., 1866; 2d Ed., 1887. He was Archivist of the State of N. Y. and Sec'y of the Albany Institute for many years. A genial, whole-souled gentleman, he was a man whom everyone was glad to call his friend. [Frederic G. Mather]



*George R. Howell*

and Middle Haddam. In Sept., Oct. and Dec., 1776, he was brought over, with his wife and seven children, by Capts. James Harris, Benjamin King and James Wiggins. (C. 78) He may have served in the 4th Orange. (G. 75) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 11) He enlisted, Apr. 24, 1762, in Capt. Griffin's Co.; was then aged 19; hence b. about 1743. (Mr. Robert M. Reeves)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 4. (A. 54)

*Isaac Howell*



HOWELL ISAAC (TWO) 4 (Isaac 3, 2, Richard 1)—From Southampton, probably in 1776, with his family to the "Green River Country" in the Town of Hillsdale, Columbia Co., N. Y. In 1795, he removed to Franklin, Delaware Co., N. Y. where he remained until his death. (Mr. Theodore Fitch)

He was b. in 1735; m. Abigail Freeman (b. in 1738); d. Oct. 15, 1816. His children were: Nancy 5, b. Nov. 20, 1766; Isaac 5, b. Oct. 2, 1768; Abraham 5, b. Jan. 5, 1771; Polly 5; Clarissa 5, below; Simeon 5, b. Feb. 4, 1776; Fanny 5; and Jacob 5, b. Sept. 4, 1779. Clarissa 5, b. Jan. 4, 1774; m. Sept. 7, 1795, Col. Silas Fitch, of New Canaan, Conn.; d. Aug. 4, 1862. With her husband, she accompanied her father, Isaac 4, to Franklin, in 1795; at which place her son, Rev. Silas Fitch, and grandson Theodore Fitch, were born. (Mr. Theodore Fitch)

The statement as to the Census, of 1776, given in Isaac (One), above, may possibly apply to Isaac (Two).

HOWELL JONATHAN (Either Jonathan 5, Jeremiah 4, Jonathan 3, Edward 2, 1; or Jonathan 4, brother of Isaac, One, above; or, more likely, Jonathan 3, John 2, Richard 1, the founder of the Southold branch)—In Feb., 1777, he was permitted to go to L. I. for flax, wool &c. (D. 44)

A Jonathan Howell served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 30, 35) Another Jonathan, signed the Association on Shelter Island, in 1775. (H. 31) The Gen. shows no one of that name to have been on the Island at that time. It may be that he crossed over from Southold to sign.

If he was Jonathan 5, or Jonathan 4, above, he was in the Census of 1776, Southampton, W. Dist.: Males—above 16 years, 1. Females—above 16, 4. (A. 53)

If he was Jonathan 3, of Southold, the Census showed: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 3. (A. 55) This Jonathan, of Mattituck, was treated harshly by the enemy. (Griffin's "Journal")

In the Mattituck Ch. Rec. (See Craven's "Mattituck") we find: Jonathan, m. Bertha \_\_\_\_\_, and d. Mar. 26, 1804; Jonathan, m. Dec. 27, 1774, Hannah Williamson; Jonathan, m. Dec. 4, 1776, Mary Howell—both of Ketchabonock; Jonathan, Jr., d. Sept. 11, 1791; Bethia, wife of Jonathan, Jr., d. Nov. 24, 1786.

HOWELL JOSHUA 4 (Thomas 3, of Bridge Hampton, Edward 2, 1)—From Bridge Hampton to Chester. In Sept., 1776, he was brought from Sag Harbor to Chester, four persons and goods, by Capt. Elijah Mason. (C. 98) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 20, 33)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 2. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 54)

A younger Joshua, of Southold; Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 4. (A. 55) This Joshua probably m. Sarah Warner, Jan. 16, 1807. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.)

HOWELL PAUL 7 (Son of Capt. David, above; brother of David 3d, above)—From Bridge Hampton to Conn. On Feb. 12, 1778, having been plundered by Lt. Jacob White and Samuel Combs, he petitioned from Conn., for relief; which was granted in May, 1778. (E. 4-9)

He was b. Mar. 21, 1725; and lived at Poxabogue, near Bridge Hampton, in a house that is still standing. (Mr. Edward S. Burgess)

HOWELL PHILIP 5, LT. (Philip 4, Elisha 3, Arthur 2, Edward 1)—Howell ("Southampton," p. 318) has another Philip; but his ancestry is not clear. Hon. Henry P. Hedges stated that he went from Bridge Hampton to Conn. He served in Col. Mulford's Regt. (G. 2) He signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 33); also, the Woolworth Agreement, in 1787. (H. 34)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 2. (A. 54)

HOWELL RECOMPENCE (Ancestry not determined. His name does not appear in Howell's "Southampton")—From Southold to Guilford. Hon. Henry P. Hedges stated that he was from Bridge Hampton. In Sept.

*Jonathan Howell*

11, 1791; Bethia, wife of Jonathan, Jr., d. Nov. 24, 1786.

*Philip Howell*

and Oct., 1776, with four passengers, he was brought over by Capt. David Landon (C. 164); and, in Dec., with two passengers, by Capt. Jonathan Vail. (C. 74) On June 12, 1777, from Saybrook, he asked permission to go to L. I. (A. 43) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 15)

Census of Southold, 1776: Males—above 16 years, 2. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 55) He m. Martha ———; and his dau., Bethiah, was bapt. Nov. 6, 1774. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.)

HOWELL RICHARD ( )—From Southampton. He was "on the Main" (*i. e.* Conn.), from Nov. 1, 1776 to Oct. 1, 1778. (F. 110) If this was the man, he was Richard 4 (b. in 1727, d. s. p. in 1793), Obadiah 3, Richard 2, Edward 1.

The Census of 1776, in Southampton, contains no such name; while, in Southold, it contains three—(A. 55)

(1) Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 3. Females—above 16, 3; under 16, 2.

(2) Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1. Females—above 16, 4.

(3) Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1.

If he was from Southold, he might be Richard 3, Richard 2 (d. in 1769), Richard 1, founder of the Southold branch. (Howell's "Southampton," pp. 320, 321)

The older Richard, (1) above, was probably the Capt. Richard who d. Nov. 13, 1783, aged 72. (Tombstone at Mattituck) His title came from the sea; for he does not appear in the Mil. Rec. of N. Y.

A Richard Howell, Jr., perhaps (3) above, m. Rhoda Corwin, Mar. 18, 1779; their son, John, bapt. Aug. 3, 1784. Rhoda d. Aug. 12, 1784; and Richard m. (2) Mary Osborn, July 16, 1786. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.) A Richard Howell refused to sign the Association, in 1775. (H. 17)

HOWELL RYALL 5 (Ryall 4, d. in 1764, Obadiah 3, Richard 2, Edward 1—the line suggested in Howell's "Southampton," p. 317)—From Southampton to Saybrook, East Haddam and Hartford. Hon. Henry P. Hedges stated that he was from Bridge Hampton. On Sept. 2, 1776, he was brought to Saybrook by Capt. Zebulon Cooper (C. 32); and, on Sept. 5, to East Haddam by Capt. Joshua Griffith. (C. 57) On Oct. 27, 1779, he was permitted to return to Southampton, and to take away certain of his effects (D. 35); and, on Oct. 22, 1782, a similar permission was given, it being stated that he resided at Hartford. (F. 76) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 12)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 2; under 16, 2. Females—above 16 years, 2; under 16, 3. (A. 53)

HOWELL SYLVANUS 4 (Obadiah 3, Richard 2, Edward 1)—From Southold to Killingworth. On Sept. 2, 1776, he was moved from Sag Harbor to Saybrook by Capt. Zebulon Cooper. (C. 32) In 1779, he petitioned Gov. Clinton for leave to buy bread in the State of N. Y. (B. 3) On Apr. 20, 1780, he petitioned the Gen. Ass'y of Conn. for leave to go to L. I. to lease his farm and to bring away produce; negatived, although well recommended by the Authorities of Killingworth. (E. 94, 95) On Nov. 11, 1780, with others, he prayed Gov. Trumbull for relief, having been plundered of produce on L. I. by Capt. Peter Griffing. (D. 8)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 53) He was b. in 1737; m. ———; d. June 13, 1806.

HOWELL STEPHEN 6, CAPT. (David 5, Abraham 4, Capt. Abraham 3, Maj. John 2, Edward 1; brother of Capt. David, above)—From Southampton to East Haddam. The details of his removal are not given. Having been plundered by Lt. Jacob White and Samuel Combs, he petitioned for relief, Feb. 12, 1778; which was granted, in May, 1778. (E. 4-9) On May 22, 1779, with others, he was permitted to go to L. I. after grain (D. 28); and, on Jan. 24 and Mar. 20, 1780, for flax. (D. 44) In Feb., 1781, he asked permission to return to L. I. (E. 145); and permission was given, in Apr., 1782. (F. 54) He signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 12); also, the Woolworth Agreement, in 1787. (H. 34) He was in the Battle of L. I.; a Capt. in Col. Mulford's Regt. (G. 2); also, in Col. Drake's Regt., Gen. Scott's Provisional Brig. (G. 10) He may have served in the 3d Line. (G. 46)

We have a Commission given to Stephen Howell by Gov. Tryon, Aug. 28, 1772, under King George III., as Lieut. of a Company of Foot in the 2d Battalion of the Suffolk Regt. of Militia; also a Commission given to Stephen Howell by Gov. Clinton, Nov. 1, 1786, as Capt. of a Company in the Suffolk Co. Regt. of Militia. (Mrs. L. M. Swan, g. granddau. of Capt. Stephen)

After returning from Conn., he removed to Sag Harbor. In 1785, in company with Col. Benjamin Huntting, he fitted out the brig "Lucy," a whaling vessel, for Southern waters, which proved a successful venture. (Caulkins' "New London," p. 640) He owned a large property at Sag Harbor.

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 1. (A. 53) He was b. at Southampton, Oct. 23, 1744; d. Jan. 18, 1828. (Tombstone at Sag Harbor) He m. (1) Susanna —————; m. (2) Eunice, dau. of Abner Howell. He had sons: David 7; Lewis 7, who d. s. p.; and Silas 7. David 7 had a son, Matthew 8. Silas 7 had children: Mary 8, m. Benjamin Huntting (see Huntting); Elmira 8, m. Nathaniel Gardiner; Stephen 8; Cornelius 8; Gloriana 8; Nathan P. 8; Silas 8; John E. 8; Gilbert



CAPT. STEPHEN HOWELL — SOUTHAMPTON, L. I.

(Published by the Rotograph Co.)

8; and Augustus 8. Augustus 8 m. Phebe R —————, and had a dau., Anna 9, b. in 1853. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 305)

Among the children of Silas 7: Mary 8, my grandmother, m. Benjamin Huntting, and lived in Sag Harbor. They had Huntting children: Eloise A.; Margaret B.; and Benjamin F. Elmira 8, left two Gardiner children: Harriet, of Sag Harbor; and Edward. Augustus 8, left one dau.; and Gilbert 8, left a dau. (Miss Annie A. Cook)

Among the sons of Silas 7: Nathan 8, lived in Sag Harbor; Cornelius 8, d. y.; Gilbert 8, lived in Brooklyn; John 8, went to sea; Augustus 8, lived

for a long time in China. The only living descendants of the sons are the two daughters of Gilbert 8 and Augustus 8. (Mrs. L. M. Swan)

HOWELL WALTER 5 (Samuel 4, Jonah 3, Edward 2, 1)—From Bridge Hampton to Saybrook in Sept. and Oct., 1776, by Capts. James Harris and James Wiggins. (C. 75) He signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 33); also the Woolworth Agreement, in 1787. (H. 34)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 2. (A. 54)

*Walter Howell*



HUBBARD. The first, or the son of the first, of this Family to come to Southold was Isaac 1, b. in 1694; d. in 1771. His wife was Bethiah, dau. of Thomas Goldsmith. (Moore's "Index," p. 82) He was probably son of Dea. George, who came to Boston in 1633; went thence to Wethersfield, Conn., in 1635. He m. Mary Bishop; d. in 1683. (Maltby Gen.) They had sons:—Richard Steers 2, who d. in 1796, aged 72; William 2, of Southold, d. in 1771, aged 44; Isaac 2, below; John 2, d. at Mattituck, in 1775, aged 36; Thomas 2, d., at Guilford, Conn., aged about 20. (Griffin's "Journal," pp. 234, 235) Richard Steers 2, m. Esther, dau. of Zerubbabel Hallock. (Craven's "Mattituck," p. 113) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 20) Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 4. (A. 55) Isaac 2, b. in 1734; m. Deborah, dau. of Henry Conkling, of Southold; d. at sea, in 1767. His wife, b. in 1733; d. in 1806. Both are buried at Mattituck. (Mr. Nathaniel Hubbard Cleveland)

The name, Steers, perhaps came through Elizabeth ———, who m. John Wheeler, of New London. As his Wid., she m. Richard Steer. (Caulkins' "New London," p. 130. See also Wheeler)

Nathaniel Hubbard Cleveland, g. grandson of Isaac 2, is the sole survivor of the Hubbard Family in Southold. (See Cleveland)

HUBBARD DANIEL 3 (Richard Steers 2, Isaac 1; brother of Richard Steers, Jr., below)—From Southold. He was in the Privateer service; was captured and confined on one of the Prison ships. He survived, and became master of a ship in the East Indian trade. (Griffin's "Journal," p. 235)

He was bapt. Apr. 18, 1762. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.)

HUBBARD EZEKIEL ( )—Probably from Southold to Guilford, as Capt. Thomas Leete, of Guilford, brought him over in Sept., 1776. He was described as a "single man." (C. 94) That he was in Guilford, or vicinity, is further shown by the fact that Capt. Jabez Gregory, of Norwalk, was permitted to bring his effects over, in Oct., 1780. (F. 21) He served in the 4th Line (G. 48); and he may have served in the 6th Dutchess. (G. 68)

HUBBARD JOHN 3 (John 2, Isaac 1)—From Southold, probably to Guilford. On a date not named, he made a deposition relative to Daniel Dibble, a Refugee. (F. 113) He served in the 4th Line (G. 47, 48); and probably in Conn. (G. 91)

Griffin ("Journal," p. 235) states that he succeeded his father as keeper of the inn at Mattituck; that he was in this business, 1776 to 1828; and that Jefferson and Madison were his guests, in 1785 or 1786.

He m. Bethiah, dau. of Maj. Silas and Bethiah Horton, who d. Oct. 9, 1807, aged 46. He d. May 19, 1825, aged 61. (Mattituck Ch. Rec. and Tombstones) The same Records state that there was a John 3 (William 2, Isaac 1) bapt. Aug. 17, 1758, whose mother's name was Mary ———. This one may have been the Refugee.

HUBBARD MARY, WID.—From Southold to Guilford, with three in her family, by Capt. Jasper Griffing, in Sept., 1776. (C. 59) She was the Wid. of John 2, above; and the mother of John 3, the Refugee, above. Her husband d. in 1775. Their children were: Barnabas 3, John 3 and Thomas 3, all bapt. Dec. 3, 1769; and Mary 3, bapt. Aug. 19, 1770. Barnabas 3 d. in 1774. This left her two sons and a dau., all under 16 years of age—as stated in the Census of 1776. (A. 55) She was the dau. of Barnabas and Keziah Terrill; b. about 1735; m. John Hubbard 2, Sept. 16, 1762; d. Sept. 18, 1806, in her 71st year. On Mar. 7, 1779, she m. Col. Phineas Fanning, then a Widower. He d. June 2, 1796. (See Fanning)—(Mattituck Ch. Rec. and Tombstones)

The Census of 1776 notes another Widow Hubbard who had one dau. over 16, and two sons under 16. (A. 55)

HUBBARD RICHARD STEERS, JR., 3, SERJT. (Richard Steers 2, Isaac 1; brother of Daniel, above)—From Southold to Norwich. On Aug. 25, 1778, he was given the custody of one Jonathan Osborn and his effects. (D. 18) He served in Col. Smith's Regt., as private, Corp. and Serjt. (G. 7, 20, 37) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 20)

He was bapt. Sept. 16, 1753. He m. Mary Havens, and had: Unice 4, Gennet 4, and Erastus 4. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.) For many years he was



DEA. NATHANIEL HUBBARD—MATTITUCK, I. I.  
(From Craven's "Mattituck")



HUBBARD—LITCHFIELD, CONN.  
(From "Historic Litchfield")

a Dea. in the Rutgers Church, N. Y. City. He d. in 1821, aged 70. (Griffin's "Journal," p. 235)

HUBBARD SAMUEL ( )—From Southold. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 37); in Willett's Levies (G. 62); and probably in Conn. (G. 91)

HUBBS JAMES, CORP. ( )—From Huntington to Norwalk, where he was in 1780. (F. 124) He served as a Corp. in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 13, 32) He signed the Association, as "Jacobus," in 1775. (H. 32)

He m. Mary Blatchley; d. Apr. 17, 1809, aged 68. (Mrs. Gilbert Scudder) He is buried at Commack, L. I. It is probable that he has descendants in the vicinity of Northport, L. I. (Rear Adm'l E. S. Prime)

HUDSON—Although Henry Hudson was one of the early settlers in Hempstead (Chap. 16); yet the origin of this Family on L. I. was through Jonathan 1, b. in Eng., May 8, 1658; m. June 17, 1686, Sarah \_\_\_\_\_; d. Apr. 5, 1729. He removed to Lyme, Conn., and thence to Shelter Island. (Mallmann's "Shelter Island," p. 203) Moore ("Index," p. 141) incorrectly states that he had a wife, Mary. Among his children were: Jonathan 2, Richard 2 and Samuel 2. Jonathan 2, b. Jan. 6, 1690; m. May 30, 1728, Mary Jennings; d. in 1745. Richard 2, b. \_\_\_\_\_; m. (1) June 8, 1723, Hannah, dau. of Ens. John 2, Booth (See Booth), m. (2) Mar. —, 1746, Keturah Goldsmith. (Mallmann, as above) A dau. of Richard 2 and Keturah, Elizabeth 3, m. William Webb. (Mattituck Ch. Rec. See also Webb)

While Richard 2 is supposed to have m. a second time, yet it is evident that he did not marry Keturah Goldsmith; at any rate, in 1746, for he d. before Apr. 15, 1738. It is probable that the husband of Keturah was a younger Richard, perhaps Richard 3 (Jonathan 2, 1), who went from L. I. to Orange Co., N. Y., between 1740 and 1750. (Miss Emma I. Hudson) It was Richard 3 who m. Keturah Goldsmith; and had Elizabeth 4, who m. William Webb. (Family Bible, quoted by Capt. Richard Henry Greene)

Samuel 2 m. Grissel, dau. of Benjamin and Patience L'Hommedieu (See L'Hommedieu), and granddau. of Nathaniel Sylvester. He served as County Clerk of Suffolk Co. from 1722 to 1730. In 1746, with his brother Jonathan, he joined Capt. James Fanning's company of Volunteers and served in the Expedition against Canada. He d. Oct. 12, 1781. (Mallmann, pp. 42, 203)

HUDSON \_\_\_\_\_, Wid.—On Nov. 2, 1780, she was permitted to return to N. Y. (F. 26) There is no further information about her.

HUDSON HENRY 3 (Samuel 2, Jonathan 1)—From Southold to East Haddam by Capt. Joshua Griffeth, on Sept. 20, 1776. (C. 57) In the same month, his goods were brought from Sag Harbor to Chester by Capt. Elijah Mason. (C. 98) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 12, 20) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. as private and as Corp. (G. 7, 37)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 4. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 55) He was b. in 1735; m. (1) Apr. 10, 1766, Jemima Havens, who d. Feb. 3, 1786; m. (2) Oct. 11, 1787, Wid. Ester Brown, dau. of Col. Phineas Fanning. She d. Aug. —, 1817. He d. Mar. 3, 1815. (Mattituck Ch. Rec. Also Mallmann, p. 203) Mallmann (Same ref.) gives his seven children. His children were bapt.: Henry 4, Jemima 4 and Benjamin 4, May 1, 1774; George 4, May 5, 1776; Joseph 4, May 23, 1779. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.)

HUDSON ISAAC 4 (Son of Obadiah 3, below)—From Southold to Norwich with his father. He was b. at Mattituck, in 1770. He m., and lived at Whitestone, L. I. Of his children there is no record. One son was named Augustus. (Miss Emma I. Hudson)

HUDSON JOHN (Ancestry not determined; though he may have been John 4, Nathaniel 3, Samuel 2, Jonathan 1, but probably too young for that line. He, and his son John, Jr., belonged to the Southampton branch)—From Southampton to Stonington, late in 1776, by Capts. Hubbard Latham, William Card and Nathan Fordham. He came with his wife and son, probably John, Jr., below, who receipted for his father's claim, Feb. 27, 1778. (C. 79) On May 17, 1779, he was allowed to go to L. I. and to bring off his mother, with her furniture &c. (D. 25) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10, 28, 30) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 29); in the



1st and 3d of the Line (G. 43, 46); and probably in Willett's Levies (G. 62); and in Conn. (G. 91)

*John Hudson*

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 2. (A. 53) A John, of Islip, was in the Census: Males—above 50 years, 1; under 16, 5. Females—above 16, 1. (A. 47)

HUDSON JOHN JR. (Son of John, above)—From Sag Harbor to Stonington. (Hon. Henry P. Hedges. Also D. 25) On Feb. 27, 1778, he received for his father's claim. (C. 79) That he was from Sag Harbor is confirmed by the Census of 1776 for Southampton E. Dist.: Males—above 16 years, 2; under 16, 1. Females—above, 16, 1. (A. 54) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 29) Probably he m. Patience Hallock, Mar. 18, 1790. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.)

*John Hudson Jun r*

HUDSON JOHN LEVERETT 4 (Son of Obadiah 3, below)—From Southold to Norwich with his father, in Sept., 1776. He paid part of the expenses of removal. (C. 80)

He was bapt. Nov. 9, 1755 (Mattituck Ch. Rec.); m. Helen ———; d. Oct. 7, 1785. His wife also d., in 1785.

In Vol. 2 (pp. 334, 515) of Southold Town Rec., is recorded the sale of a slave, Hager, to James Reeve on Jan. 6, 1785.

HUDSON JOSEPH 4 (Son of Obadiah, below)—From Southold to Norwich with his father. He was bapt. in Sept., 1765. The names of his wife and children do not appear.

His son, William Leverett 5, was b., in Brooklyn, N. Y., May 11, 1794. He entered the U. S. Navy, in 1814, as a sailing master; and, in 1826, he had reached the grade of Lt. In 1838, and for five years thereafter, he was Capt. of the "Peacock" in connection with Capt. Wilkes' Exploration of the South Seas. He was Capt. of the "Niagara" when that ship laid the first Atlantic Cable, in 1858. For his services on that occasion he received valuable gifts and marks of distinction from the Governments of Great Britain and Russia. Upon his return, he was ordered to the Boston Navy Yard, serving as Commandant, 1859 to 1862. He d. Oct. 15, 1862. His wife, Eliza ———, d. Aug. 23, 1882. His children, b. between 1818 and 1843, were: Anna Eliza 6, m. James H. Clark, Jr.; William Henry 6, m. Pamela M. Pike; James Young 6; Jane Caroline 6, m. (1) Charles E. Knapp, (2) John P. Moore; Helen Dean 6, m. John S. Isaacs; Stephen Rapaljai 6, m. Sarah A. Besetie; John Woolsey 6; Sarah Van Buskirk 6; Harriet Cutler 6; Susan Peters 6, m. William H. Chase. (Miss Emma I. Hudson)

HUDSON OBADIAH 3 (Richard 2, Jonathan 1—This is the Ancestry given in Craven's "Mattituck," p. 46. He does not appear in Mallmann's "Shelter Island," p. 203)—From Southold (Mattituck) to Norwich, in Sept., 1776, by Capt. John Webb (C. 80); also, in Sept. and Oct., 1776, with 10 in his family, by Capt. John Vail. (C. 177) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 20)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 2; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 55) He was b. about 1724; m. Dec. 12, 1749, by Rev. Wm. Throop, to Bethiah, dau. of Capt. Isaac Hubbard; d. Apr. 29, 1791. His wife, b. Mar. 27, 1729; d. July 31, 1809. (Mattituck Ch. Rec. and Tombstones) The first among his ten children are not recorded as having been bapt. at Mattituck. It may be that he did not come to Mattituck until about 1753; and that they were bapt. elsewhere. The Records show that three of them d. before the Census. The two sons, named in the Census as over 16 years old, were: John Leverett, above, and Obadiah, Jr., below. Two sons, Joseph, above, and William, below, were under 16 when the Census was taken. There was also a minor son, Isaac, above.

*Obadiah Hudson*

Obadiah 3 was a tanner, and the owner

of a large property at Mattituck. During the War he suffered financial losses from which he never recovered; losses which eventually compelled him to sacrifice his fine estate. In 1788, he mortgaged his property to Jared Landon and John Wells, Esquires, for the large sum of £900. (Page 193. Also Miss Emma I. Hudson)

HUDSON OBADIAH, JR., 4 (Son of Obadiah 3, above)—From Southold to Norwich with his father. He was bapt. Nov. 16, 1758; m. July 12, 1787, Chloe Pike, who d. about 1815. He d. in 1846. There was a family tradition that he served in the Revolutionary War; but the Mil. Records do not show such service. His declining years were spent with his children at Northport and Commack, on L. I. His children were:—Mary 5, m. Jacob Snell; Bethiah 5, m. (1) ——— Lane, (2) Thomas Armstrong; Harriet 5, m. John Ruland; Obadiah 3d, 5, below. (Miss Emma I. Hudson)

Obadiah 3d, 5, b. Apr. 4, 1797; m. Dec. 23, 1826, Sarah Ann Craft; d. Sept. 7, 1880. She was b. July 6, 1807; d. Dec. 31, 1898. They lived at Farmingdale, Nassau Co., N. Y. Their children were:—Phebe Elizabeth 6, m. William Southerland, and was the mother of Rear Admiral William Henry Hudson Southerland, of the U. S. Navy who was conspicuous in the late War with Spain, who commanded the "New Jersey" during the recent cruise of the American Fleet around the World and who is now (1912) Commander-in-Chief of the Pacific Fleet; William Henry 6, m. Mary Gerow, and was the father of George H. 7, of Mt. Vernon, N. Y.; Emeline 6, d., not m., aged 70; Joseph 6, m. Caroline M. Ward, and is the father of Emma Isabelle 7, of Peekskill, N. Y.; Mary Amelia 6, m. Wesley Ketcham; Oscar 6, of Brooklyn, N. Y., m. Mary Ann Ketcham, and had five children among whom is Mervin Obadiah 7, of Amityville, N. Y.; Caroline Darling 6, m. Albert Augustus Hallock, of Farmingdale, N. Y.; George Otis 6, m. Elizabeth Kain, and has sons George 7 and Henry 7, of Brooklyn, N. Y.; Edwin Ruthven 6, late of Port Jefferson, N. Y., m. Ella Wheeler. (Miss Emma I. Hudson)

HUDSON THOMAS ( )—From L. I. to Guilford, with two in his family, by Capt. Thomas Leete, in Sept., 1776. (C. 94)

HUDSON WILLIAM 4 (Son of Obadiah 3, above)—From Southold to Norwich with his father. He was bapt. June 1, 1760; m. Jan. 17, 1781, Mary Woodhull (Smithtown Ch. Rec.); d. ———. She was b. Dec. 22, 1759; d. June 7, 1847. (N. Y. Gen'l. and Biog'l. Rec., Apr., 1873) Their children were: Hannah 5, m. John Ketcham; Elizabeth 5, m. Richard P. Taylor; Mary Ann 5, m. John Woodhull; John Leverett 5, m. Julia Ann Conkling. (Miss Emma I. Hudson)

THOMAS HURLBERT—THOMAS 1, was one of the garrison at Saybrook Fort, in 1636; settled in Wethersfield, Conn., about 1640. Stephen, probably a descendant of John 1, came to New London, after 1690. He was b. in Wethersfield; m. about 1696, Hannah Douglass, and had sons: Stephen (d. in 1725), Free love, John, Capt. Titus and Joseph. (Caulkins' "New London," p. 358) The Cemetery at Portland, Conn., contains many of the name.

HULBERT JOHN, LT. COL.—He signed his name "Hulbert;" and it is so spelled in the Jour. of the Prov'l Cong. and in the Records of the 3d Line. It has been claimed, however, that the proper spelling is Hurlbert or Hurlburt—From Sag Harbor to East Haddam and Middletown. In Sept., 1776, with his effects, he was brought over by Capts. James Harris, Charles Williams, Robert Knight and Elkanah Sears. He collected his own claim for expenses; also, the claims of Daniel Hedges, Capt. James Wiggins and Capt. David Wiggins. (C. 182) On June 27, 1777, the N. Y. Council of Safety authorized him, together with Obadiah Jones and Thomas Dering, to permit such of the Refugees as they thought best to return to L. I. for their effects; and to remove from Conn. to Dutchess Co., N. Y., those Refugees who were willing to go. They gave such permits. (Page 172. Also A. 44) On July 3, following, the Council confirmed the appointment of the before-named Committee, and made its power absolute by restricting the Authorities of Conn. (Page 172. Also D. 7) On July 28, from Saybrook, he and Obadiah Jones gave permits to Refugees to go to L. I. (A. 46) On Aug. 26, he and Thomas Dering sent a letter from Middletown to the N. Y. Ass'y asking instructions as to permitting the Refugees to return. (Page 172. Also

B. 1) In May, 1778, he and David Gelston asked permission of the Conn. Ass'y to bring certain goods from Boston; which was refused. (Page 209. Also E. 3) On May 22, 1779, and on Mar. 20, 1780, he was allowed to bring grain and provisions from L. I. (D. 28, 44); and, on Apr. 5, 1782, he was allowed to pass over to the Island. (F. 54) He signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 33); also the Woolworth Agreement, in 1787. (H. 34)

On June 29, 1775, he was commissioned as Capt. (G. 1) The people of East Hampton asked that his Co. should protect them. He also gave the early movements of his Co. (Page 27) On July 27, 1775, as Capt., he reported enlistments for the 3d Suffolk County Co., afterward the 3d Line. He also served, as Capt., in the 3d Line. (G. 45, 46) From Southampton, also as Capt., July 27, 1775, he reported to the N. Y. Prov'l Cong. that he was progressing with the enlistments. (Mil. Ret., 26. 57) On Sept. 23, it was stated that he was on the way to Ticonderoga. (Jour. Prov'l Cong.) On Feb. 20 and on June 10, 1776, he was appointed Lt. Col. of Col. Josiah Smith's Regt. of Suffolk County Minute Men. (Jour. Prov'l Cong. Also G. 4) On Apr. 10, 1776, he certified to the good character of Capt. [Zebulon?] Cooper. (Jour. Prov'l Cong.) In Sept., 1776, he was asked, by Gen. Washington, to help an Expedition from Conn. to L. I. (Page 220) On Nov. 24, 1776, Col. Henry B. Livingston wrote, from Peekskill, to the Committee of Arrangement of the Militia, that Lt. Col. Hulbert had gone to L. I.; and that it was improbable [Col. Hulbert] would accept his commission. (Mil. Com., 25. 444) On Dec. 9, Col. Hulbert, in a letter to the Committee, declined the appointment. (Am. Archives, 4th Series—3. 1140) He did, however, serve as Lt. Col. of Col. Drake's Regt. in Scott's Provisional Brig. (G. 10) A private of his name, served in Conn. (G. 91)

He was a very prominent citizen of Sag Harbor. In 1770, he petitioned for a wharf at that place. (Page 166) He owned a large tract of land including that whereon the Library and the residence of Mrs. Russell Sage have been built. (Hon. Henry P. Hedges) After all of his public service, misfortune clouded his declining years.

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1. Females—above 16, 3. (A. 54)

*John Hulbert*

HUNTING—The members of this Family are descended from John 1, who came to Dedham, Mass., in 1638; and d. there, in 1682. His son, John 2, had several children, of whom: Rev. Nathaniel 3, b. Nov. 15, 1675; m. Mary Green, of Boston; d. Sept. 21, 1753. He was a graduate of Harvard; and, for over 50 years, was Minister of the Presbyterian Church at East Hampton, L. I. (H. 39) He had several children, among whom: Nathaniel 4, of East Hampton, b. Aug. —, 1702, m. Mary Hedges, Sept. 11, 1728, d. Sept. —, 1770; Samuel 4, from East Hampton to Southampton, about 1735, b. Apr. —, 1710, m. (1) Mary, dau. of David Gardiner (See Gardiner), (2) May 31, 1746, Zerviah Rhodes, d. May 12, 1773. (Hunting Gen. Also Howell's "Southampton," pp. 322, 325. Also Hedges' "East Hampton," pp. 302-304. Also Woods' "First Settlements on L. I.," pp. 32, 42, 43, as to Rev. Nathaniel)

John 4, son of Rev. Nathaniel 3, b. Sept. 14, 1707; d. Mar. 14, 1768. Among his children were: Elizabeth 5, b. in 1729, m. Burnet Miller (See Miller); Ruth 5, b. in 1731, m. Jeremiah Miller (See Miller); Phebe 5, b. in 1736, m. (1) Col. David Mulford (See Mulford), (2) William Rysam; and Jerusha 5, m. Daniel Hedges. (See Hedges)—(Hedges, as above)

HUNTING BENJAMIN 5, COL. (Samuel 4. Rev. Nathaniel 3, John 2, 1; cousin of Nathaniel 5, below)—From Southampton to Stonington and Middletown. In Sept., 1776, he was brought over by Capt. Ephraim Pendleton. (C. 214) On July 9, 1778, the Gov. and Council of Conn. gave him liberty to go to L. I. for his effects. (D. 11) The same liberty was also granted, Mar. 28, 1780. (D. 47) On Oct. 18, 1782, he was allowed to return to L. I. to finish the settlement of his mother's estate. (F. 70) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 12) After his return, he became a Col. in the Militia. He was a member of the Council of Appointment, 1802; and N. Y. State Senator from the Southern Dist., 1803-4. (Civil List) His Wid., in 1816, loaned the U. S. Govt. \$4,000 toward meeting the expenses of the War of 1812. His four sons, below, Benjamin, Samuel, Gilbert and



Henry, were leaders in the whaling and other business enterprises of Sag Harbor. In 1785, together with Capt. Stephen Howell, he purchased the brig "Lucy," and made a very successful whaling voyage. (Caulkins' "New London," p. 640)

He was b. Nov. 18, 1753; m. (1) Nov. 16, 1784, Anna Rhodes (who d. Dec. 6, 1789), m. (2) Aug. 29, 1793, Mehitable Cooper. (See Cooper) She d. Nov. 23, 1850. He d. Aug. 17, 1807. He had these children:—Samuel 6, b. Sept. 25, 1785, d. s. p. May 9, 1854—Rev. Gordon T. Lewis lived in his house, at Sag Harbor; Anna 6, d. y.; Benjamin 6; Mary 6; Edward 6; William 6; Gilbert Cooper 6; and Henry 6.

Benjamin 6, b. Oct. 21, 1796; m. Mary 8, grand dau. of Capt. Stephen Howell (See Howell); d. Feb. 1, 1867. He made a large fortune in the whaling business. He had: Eloise A. 7, Margaret B. 7 and Benjamin F. 7. The latter, b. in 1841; d. s. p. in 1886. His Widow lives at Pittsfield, Mass. Margaret B. 7, b. in 1831; m. Philo B. Tyler, of Springfield, Mass., and had Tyler children: Philip B., of California, and Mary E., of Flushing, L. I. Eloise A. 7, m. Dr. Henry Cook, of Sag Harbor, and had Cook children: Mary Howell and Edmund Howell, both deceased; Mary and Anna Augusta, of Flushing; Ferdinand H., of N. Y. City; and Henry Francis, of Sag Harbor. Ferdinand H. m. Mary, dau. of James H. Aldrich, of N. Y. City.

Mary 6, b. Aug. 5, 1798; m. May 8, 1822, Luther D. Cook, of Sag Harbor; d. Nov. 18, 1866. Luther D. Cook, b. June 21, 1794; d. in 1867. They had Cook children: Benjamin, b. in 1823, d. in 1890; Mary, b. in 1824, m. in 1849, William J. Mulford, of Montrose, Pa., and d. there, leaving son, William S., and dau., Mary Mulford, of Scranton, Pa.; Samuel, b. in 1825, d. y.; Samuel, b. in 1827, d. in Cal.; Sarah, b. in 1829, deceased; William L., b. in 1831, now living at Sag Harbor, L. I.; Joseph, b. in 1834, d. in 1858; Charles P., b. in 1836, now living at Sag Harbor; Edward D., below; and 2d Sarah, b. in 1842, now living. (Mr. Charles P. Cook) Edward D. Cook, of Germantown, Pa., b. Mar. 12, 1839; m. Feb. 22, 1870, Josephine Bunker, who d. Feb. 26, 1907. He had a long service in the Union Army, in the Civil War. He had: Emily Josephine, b. Aug. 14, 1872; Florence E., b. Dec. 24, 1877; Edward Howell, b. July 28, 1884. Emily Josephene, m. Dr. Edwin Russell Gamble. They had Gamble children: Edwin Russell, Jr., b. Aug. 15, 1900; Raymond Bunker, b. Dec. 3, 1902; Marguerite Josephine, b. Jan. 23, 1905; and Mildred Elizabeth, b. Jan. 27, 1910. (Mr. Edward D. Cook)

Edward 6, known as Dea. Edward, of Southampton, b. Aug. 21, 1800; m. (1) Harriet, dau. of Thomas Sayre, (2) Widow Phebe A. Fordham; d. ———— 1856. He had: Rev. Samuel 7, below; Capt. Henry E. 7, of Bridge Hampton, Member of N. Y. Ass'y, 1886–1889, b. Apr. 17, 1828, m. Feb., 1857, Caroline H. Foster, d. in 1903; Sarah A. 7, b. in May, 1832, m. (1) Rev. Charles B. Ball, (d. 1858), m. (2) Rev. William Barthall (d. 1882), both of Lee, Mass.—she d. in 1874; William Jay 7, b. in 1835, d. in the Arctic Ocean, June —, 1867; Gilbert C. 7, below; Charles W., 7, b. Dec. 25, 1843, d. Jan. —, 1877; Rev. Samuel 7, of East Hampton, b. ————, m. ————, Emma J. Halsey, d. ————. She d. Jan. —, 1910. His son, Samuel 8, d. ————, 1877. His son, James R. 8, b. Jan. —, 1825; m., May —, 1850. Martha White; d. ————, 1890. Gilbert C. 7, b. May 24, 1839; m. Annette Foster; resides at Clear Lake, Iowa. His children: Edward 8, b. in 1869; Fannie 8, b. in 1865; William J. 8, b. in 1872, d. in 1892; James B. 8, b. in 1886, d. in 1901. (Mr. Edward P. Hunting)

William 6, of Southampton, b. Oct. 23, 1802; m. (1) Ann, dau. of William Foster, (2) Cornelia, dau. of Micaiah Herrick; d. ————. He had: William Foster 7, below; Benjamin 7, below; Hannah M. 7, b. Aug. 15, 1835, d. July, 1871; Nancy 7, b. Dec. 15, 1837, m. Jan. 1, 1866, John Henry Ellsworth, of McGregor, Iowa; Selden 7, b. May 11, 1840, d. Oct. —, 1843; Mary Ann 7, b. May 30, 1842, d. Oct. —, 1842; Edward P. 7, below; Julius 7, b. Nov. 23, 1846, d. Mar. 25, 1847. William Foster 7, b. May —, 1828; m. (1) Mary R. Smith, of Sag Harbor (d. May —, 1873), (2) Charlotte Cary, of McGregor, Iowa. He had: Ann F. 8, m. C. W. Cowles; Frederick H. 8, m. Alberta Preston; Charles E. 8; Harry H. 8; and Mary S. 8—who live in Chicago. Benjamin 7, b. Dec. 4, 1833; m. Jan. —, 1866, Mary C. Thomas,

at Eagle, Wis.; d. May —, 1896. Edward P. 7, b. Apr. 1, 1844; m. Jan. 6, 1880, Mary Fanny Jessup; d. May 17, 1907. He had: Fannie J. 8, b. Oct. 31, 1880, m. Clarence D. Foster; Bessie E. 8, b. June 4, 1884, d. May 17, 1907; and Nancy Ann 8, b. Jan. 1, 1888. (Mr. Edward P. Hunting)

Gilbert Cooper 6, of Sag Harbor, b. Apr. 26, 1805; m. Philena Sleight; d. Sept. 11, 1890. He had: Betsey 7, below; Mary A. 7, below; Harriet A. 7, b. in 1839, not m., d. —; Gilbert C. 7, below; and Robert Minturn 7, below. [Note—These two of the name Gilbert Cooper, should not be confounded with the Gilbert Cooper 7, son of Edward 6, above.] Betsey 7, b. Mar. 12, 1831; m. at Sag Harbor, June 29, 1859, Edward Payson Rudd; d. at Sag Harbor, June 14, 1862. Edward Payson Rudd, b. at Prattsburgh, N. Y., July 5, 1833; d. at Bloomfield, N. J., Nov. 22, 1861. His son, Rev. Edward Hunting Rudd, b. June 17, 1860; m. Sept. 29, 1887, Mary W. Dwight; d. July 9, 1909. He was Pastor in Albany, N. Y., 1887-1891; in Albion, N. Y., 1891-1897; and in Dedham, Mass., 1901-1909. He was Associate Pastor, in N. Y. City, 1897-1899. His children, b. at Albion, N. Y., were: Henry Williams Dwight, b. Feb. 7, 1893; Bessie Hunting, b. June 4, 1895; and Edward Hunting, b. Oct. 15, 1896. Mary A. 7, b. Mar. 15, 1836; m. June 20, 1861, George A. Bush; d. Mar. 12, 1868. Their child is Mrs. Mefford Runyon, 18 Academy St., S. Orange, N. J. She was b. Aug. 22, 1864; m. Oct. 11, 1889, Dr. Mefford Runyon—their child, Paul Mefford Runyon, b. Nov. 12, 1891.

Gilbert Cooper 7, b. May 3, 1844; m. Dec. 31, 1878, Addie Bowen; d. May 3, 1909. His dau., Bessie, is at the Hotel Chelsea, 23d St., N. Y. City.

Robert Minturn 7, b. Aug. 31, 1847; m. Oct. 31, 1878, Caroline Woodruff. He resides at 58 Halstead St., E. Orange, N. J. Their children: J. Woodruff 8, b. Nov. 13, 1879, d. June 3, 1909; Robert M., Jr., 8, b. Mar. 9, 1884; Gilbert Napier 8, b. Dec. 26, 1885; Carolyn 8, b. Sept. 23, 1887, d. Apr. —, 1889; and E. Woodruff 8, b. Oct. —, 1888, d. Jan. —, 1890.

Henry H. 6, of Sag Harbor, b. Dec. 15, 1807; m. (1) Nancy Mulford, (2) Caroline Post; d. —. He had:—Cornelius Sleight 7, b. in 1835, d. in 1903, s. p.; Samuel King 7, b. in 1838, m. —, d. at sea, Nov. 6, 1858; Henry H. 7, b. in 1841, killed in battle near Franklin, Miss., Jan. 23, 1865, aged 24; and Fedora 7, b. in 1846, m. — Copp, d. Nov. 8, 1878; two others who are deceased. (Mr. Charles P. Cook)

HUNTTING JOHN 6 (Son of Nathaniel 5, below)—From East Hampton to Chester, in Sept., 1776, one person and goods, by Capt. Elijah Mason. (C. 98) He was a land holder and a man of affairs. (Mr. Charles R. Dayton) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28)

He was b. Sept. 16, 1757; m. —, Elizabeth Dayton; d. Feb. 7, 1836. He had: Nathaniel 7, b. in 1793, m. twice, and had a dau., Elizabeth 8, b. in 1823, m. John Dayton and left two daughters; Joseph R. 7, of Jamaica, b. —, m. Margaret Smith, and had John S. 8 (seven children), Elizabeth D. 8, Margaret A. 8, Charles H. 8 (six children), Hannah F. 8 and Sarah A. 8; Rev. James M. 7, of Jamaica; Matthew S. 7; and Smith S. 7, d. y. (Mr. Teunis D. Hunting)

HUNTTING NATHANIEL 5 (Nathaniel 4, Rev. Nathaniel 3, John 2, 1; father of John, above; cousin of Benjamin 5, above)—From East Hampton to Saybrook, in Sept., 1776, with 7 in family, by Capt. Joshua Griffeth (C. 57); and 5 passengers, by Capts. Nathaniel Barns, James Harris, Daniel Havens, Robert Knight and Charles Williams. (C. 81) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28) See "Sons of Amn. Rev'n, Year Book—1899," p. 459.

He was a man of affairs. His name appears in the East Hampton Town Rec. for the first time, in 1752, as one of the Trustees of the Town; and he held the office frequently thereafter. He is there mentioned as Capt. Nathaniel Hunting; and I have recently been informed that on his tombstone in the North End Cemetery the inscription is "Capt." I visited the Cemetery, but the stones of that time are so marred that it is impossible to decipher them (Mr. Charles R. Dayton) After the War, he returned and kept the "Ordinary" or tavern, at East Hampton, and had the British soldiers billeted upon him. (Mr. Teunis D. Hunting)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 2; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 3; under 16, 2. (A 52) He was b. Apr.—, 1730; m. —

Mary, dau. of Maj. John Murdock, of West Saybrook, Conn.; d. —, 1801. He had: Mary 6; John 6, the Refugee, above; Abigail 6; Phebe 6; Anna 6; Nathaniel 6; Marianna 6; Dea. Abraham 6, below; Samuel 6; and Fanny 6. Dea. Abraham 6, b. Jan. 23, 1773; m. Aug. —, 1794, Mary Mulford; d. —. They had: Mary M. 7, Abraham M. 7, Anna S. 7, John M. 7, Samuel M. 7, Frances S. 7, Emeline 7, George W. 7, James Madison 7, and Israel Otis 7. All of them are dead. Samuel M., Frances S. and Israel Otis never married. The others all married and left children. Mr. Teunis D. Huntting 8, of N. Y. City, son of James Madison 7, is the only one of this Family in this generation that bears the name; and his son, George H. Huntting 9, of California, is the only one in the next. (Mr. Teunis D. Huntting)

**HUTCHINGS TOWNSEND**—From Cow Neck. He belonged to James Brown's crew; and was a Refugee, living at Stamford, Conn., in Dec., 1782. (Onderdonk's "Queens Co., Olden Times," p. 59)

**HUTCHINSON**—Thomas 1, was at Lynn, Mass., in 1637. He was on the Southold Records, in 1660; d. between 1676 and 1683. He had sons: Thomas 2, b. about 1667-1672, d. in 1749; Lt. Matthias 2, d. in 1724, aged 56; Col. Samuel 2, d. in 1737-8, aged 65; and probably Benjamin 2, whose dau., Elizabeth, m. Richard Floyd, in 1730. Col. Samuel 2 probably had: Samuel 3, m. Hannah Tuthill, in 1753; and Benjamin 3, b. in 1704, d. in 1774. (Moore's "Index," pp. 24, 94, 95)

**HUTCHINSON**———, WID.—From Southold to Eight Mile River, with three passengers, cattle and goods, by Capt. James Webb, in Nov., 1776. (C. 154)

**HUTCHINSON THOMAS**. Perhaps Thomas 3 (Thomas 2, 1)—From Southold to Guilford, with four passengers, by Capt. David Landon, in Sept. and Oct., 1776 (C. 164); and in Oct., 1776, by Capts. John Vail, William Johnson, James Corwin and Edward Roland. (C. 82) On May 8, 1780, he petitioned the Gen. Ass'y of Conn. for permission to return to L. I. with his family, stock &c.; which was granted. (E. 72, 73) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 12) He may have served in Conn. (G. 91)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 3; under 16, 1. (A. 55)

*Thomas Hutchinson*

A Thomas Hutchinson, perhaps his son, d. June 21, 1811, aged 61; and his wife Deborah, d. Oct. 24, 1819, aged 64. (Tombstones at Southold)

**INGRAHAM**—The founder of the Family, in America, was Richard 1, an original settler of Rehoboth, Mass., in 1643. From him descended: Jarret 2, John 3 and John 4.

**INGRAHAM JOHN 5, CAPT.** (John 4, 3, Jarret 2, Richard 1)—From Southold to Guilford, with his family of four, by Capt. David Landon, in Sept. and Oct., 1776. (C. 164) He was Capt. of a ship; and, as such, transported a number of the Refugees and their effects from L. I. to Conn. (Page 239) On Oct. 16, 1776, he receipted to Ruben Brown for payment of his claim for bringing the latter's effects from L. I. to Guilford. (C. 15) On Oct. 24, he signed as a witness to Capt. John Gears' receipt for a claim against Ezra L'Hommedieu for transportation from Southold to Guilford. (C. 180) Same month, he brought from L. I. to Guilford a part of the effects of Stephen Bayley. (C. 12) In 1776 (date not given), he brought from Sag Harbor to Saybrook a part of the effects of David Howell (C. 76); also, from L. I. to Guilford, a part of the effects of John Tuthill. (C. 152) He was, also, Capt. of the Privateer "Retaliation." (Page 218. Also "N. Y. in the Revolution," p. 269; also "Supplement" to same, p. 98.) A man of his name served in the 17th Albany. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n," p. 238)

He was b. at Bristol, R. I., June 19, 1738; m., at Southold, July 29, 1761, Mary, dau. of Capt. Benjamin (wife Martha Bourne), and sister of Ezra, L'Hommedieu. (See L'Hommedieu) She was b. on Shelter Island, Apr. 9, 1740. (Hon. Frederick L'Hommedieu) He lived at Bristol after his marriage, and his children were b. there; except the last one who was b. after his removal to Newport, R. I., in 1767. In 1776, he was living in Southold; and the Census of that year showed that he had a son and a dau., both under 16 years old. (A. 55) In 1776, he removed to Guilford. (C. 164) Thence,



in 1793, he removed to Middletown; where, on June 12, he m. his second wife, Prudence, Wid. of Stephen Babcock. In 1798, he removed to New London; and, in 1799, he was on the Committee of Health in the epidemic of that year. (Caulkins' "New London," p. 585) In 1807, he removed to Brooklyn, N. Y., where he d. Aug. 18, 1822. Among his descendants were:—Nathaniel Gibbs 6; Daniel Phoenix 7; George Landon 8, now Presiding Justice of the Appellate Division, N. Y. Supreme Court; and Phoenix 9, a lawyer in N. Y. City.

*Jn<sup>o</sup> Ingraham*

INGRAHAM SAMUEL, JR., CAPT. (Probably a nephew, or near relative, of Capt. John, above)—From Southold (probably) to Lyme, in 1776. From Lyme, on June 19, 1778, he requested the Auditors to pay his claim for expenses to James Wells; which was done Jan. 6, 1779. (C. 185) He was Capt. of a ship (Page 239); and, as such, transported a number of the Refugees and their effects. On Oct. 14, 1776, he brought over a part of the effects of Daniel Tuthill in his sloop "Risley" (C. 191); and, on Oct. 16, a part of the effects of James Wells. (C. 193) He may have served in Conn. (G. 92)

*Sam<sup>l</sup> Ingraham Jun<sup>r</sup>*

On Nov. 26, 1772, he m. Abigail Clark. (Lyme, Conn., Ch. Rec.)

ISAACS AARON—From East Hampton to Haddam. In Sept., 1776, he was brought over, with his wife, eight children and effects, by Capts. James Harris, Hubbard Latham, Thomas Robinson, John Miner, Benjamin King, Jr., and Joseph Havens. (C. 207) His claim for expenses was paid to Col. Jonathan Hedges, Nov. 28, 1777. (C. 209) He was allowed to return to L. I. as follows:—June 10, 1779, for flax and a horse (D. 30); Mar. 28, 1780, for effects and provisions. (D. 47) On Mar. 27, 1782, he was permitted to return to East Hampton. (F. 52) On Oct. 12, 1782, he was permitted to return with his family of six, and effects (F. 65); and, on Mar. 25, 1783, he was allowed to transport boards, provisions, &c. to L. I. (F. 109) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 3. (A. 52)

Aaron Isaacs was a Christianized Jew. He came from Hamburgh to East Hampton before the American Revolution; and d. there aged 75. (Thompson's "Long Island," i. 323) His tombstone at East Hampton gives the date of his death as 1787. (Mr. Charles R. Dayton) His dau., Sarah, was the second wife of William Payne, a native of Boston. He commenced the study of medicine under Dr. Warren, who was killed at the Battle of Bunker Hill. He had a son, by her, John Howard Payne, familiarly known in early life as the American Roscius; and since, as a distinguished writer, author of "Home, Sweet Home," the tragedy of Brutus, and other dramatic compositions of high merit. Mr. Payne removed from East Hampton to N. Y. City; and, finally, to Boston, where he conducted a Classical Seminary with much reputation, and where he and his wife died. (Thompson, as above)

*Aaron Isaacs*

ISAACS AARON, JR. (Son of Aaron, above)—From L. I. to Conn. In Sept., 1776, he was brought over by Capt. Samuel Beebe; and his claim was paid to Isaac Isaacs, below. (C. 83) In Nov., 1776, some of his goods were brought over by Capt. John Miner, 2d. (C. 110) In Feb., 1777, he petitioned for leave to go to L. I. (D. 44) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 31)

*Aaron Isaacs Jun<sup>r</sup>*

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1. Females—above 16, 1. (A. 52) He was b. about 1753. (G. 31)

ISAACS ISAAC, SERJT. MAJ. (Probably related to Aaron, above, and possibly his brother)—On Dec. 1, 1777, he receipted for a claim "for trans-

porting my family and effects from Long Island." Apparently, this was the

*Isaac Isaacs*

claim of Aaron, Jr., above. (C. 83) He served in the 1st and 3d of the Line (G. 43, 46); and he may have served in Conn. (G. 92) He was also Serjt. and Serjt. Maj. in the 1st Line. (G. 43)

JACK (Negro)—He belonged to Col. David Mulford. On Jan. 15, 1777, he was allowed to return to L. I. (D. 3)

JACKSON—Richard, was b. about 1618, and took a deed of lands in Southold, in 1640. (Moore's "Index," p. 24. Also Whitaker's "Southold," pp. 37, 46) Henry, had lands in Stamford, Conn., in 1649. (Huntington's "Stamford," p. 54) Robert, went from Stamford to Hempstead, in 1644. (Thompson's "Long Island," 1. 3, 4) He was one of the settlers at Jamaica, in 1656. (Huntington, as above. Also Bunker's "L. I. Genealogies") He was at Stamford, 1641-2; an applicant at Jamaica, 1656; and at Hempstead, 1658. He had a son, John; and a dau., Martha. He d. in 1682-3. (N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec., 10. 11. Also Chap. 16)

JACKSON DAVID—From Huntington. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 34); and probably in Conn. (G. 92) He signed the Association, in 1775 and 1776. (H. 9, 29)

JACKSON JOHN, CAPT—Probably from Queens Co. He served in Col. Drake's Provisional Regt. (G. 10); and possibly in Conn. (G. 92) A private and a Corp. of this name were in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 17, 26) He signed the Association, in 1776. (H. 9)

He may have been the one mentioned as from Cow Neck. He belonged to James Brown's crew; and was a Refugee, living at Stamford, Conn., in Dec. 1782. (Onderdonk's "Queens Co., Olden Times," p. 59)

JACKSON RICHARD—From Mattituck, in Southold. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 37); and possibly in Conn. (G. 92)

JACKSON SAMUEL—From Huntington. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 34); in Col. Drake's Provisional Regt. (G. 10); and possibly in Conn. (G. 92) He signed the Association, in 1775 and 1776. (H. 9, 29)

A Samuel, m., Nov. 6, 1786, Treeny Brinkerhoof. (Smithtown Ch. Rec.)

JACKSON THOMAS—From Queens Co. He served in the 4th Line (G. 47, 48); and possibly in Conn. (G. 92) On Aug. 13, 1776, he received for bounty money for the men raised to guard the stock in Queens Co. (A. 5) He signed the Association, in 1776. (H. 9) On Nov. 23, 1780, he was engaged in the capture of Ft. St. George. (Chap. 26)

JACKSON THOMAS FRED., ADJT.—Probably from Oyster Bay. His name is spelled Thomas T. by Onderdonk, and also in Ap. B. 16 and Ap. D. 10. But in the other citations, below, the name is either Thomas F., or Thomas Fred. While they might have been two different men; yet it is probable that the references are to the same man.

Maj. Thomas Tredwell Jackson, on Oct. 5, 1781, petitioned Gov. Clinton, from Peekskill, asking a permit allowing his brother to remove from Queens Co. within the American lines. (Onderdonk's "Queens Co., Olden Times," p. 57)

He was taken Prisoner in the Sound, June 3, 1777; and, on July 12, Sands Richardson interceded for him, at Middletown. (Onderdonk's "Queens Co. 2d Series"—pp. 10, 12) On July 9, 1778, he received permission to remove from L. I. to Conn. (D. 10) On Oct. 8, 1781, he wrote to Gov. Clinton, from Peekskill, asking that his brother have permission to emigrate from L. I. into, and through, Conn. (Clinton Pap., 7. 384) He served as Lt. and as Adjt. in Col. Sheldon's Dragoons of the Line. ("Archives of the State of N. Y.—The Rev'n," p. 248. Also "N. Y. in the Rev'n.," p. 67) On Mar. 10, 1784, he petitioned the N. Y. Ass'y relative to pay for his Military service. (B. 16) He was Cornet in Sheldon's Dragoons, Nov. 23, 1778; Lt. in the same, Nov. 15, 1779; Adjt. in the same, Dec. 18, 1779; Aide de Camp to Lord Stirling, in 1781; honorably discharged, Nov. 3, 1783. He was on the half-pay roll, from Conn. He was a member of the Cincinnati. In 1794, he was living in N. Y. City. ("N. Y. State Cincinnati")

JACOBS ELEANOR, WID.—From Southampton to Saybrook. On Sept. 2, 1776, she was brought from Sag Harbor to Saybrook by Capt. Zebulon Cooper. (C. 32)

Census of 1776: Males—under 16 years, 2. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 53) She was the Wid. of Joseph Jacobs, a merchant of Southampton, whose will was proved Oct. 19, 1774. The will mentions his wife, Eleanor, and children, Joseph, Joel, Oliver, Eleanor and Prudence. Joel afterward continued the business of his father. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 249)

JAGGER, sometimes spelled GAGER, or GAGGER, in the early records—The ancestor, in America, was Jeremiah 1, who went from Wethersfield to Stamford, Conn., in 1640-1. His son, John 2, removed to Southampton; but his sons, Jeremiah 2, and Jonathan 2, remained in Stamford. John 2 had a son, Jeremiah 3, who d. in 1744; and a son, Jonathan 3, who was b. in 1678, d. in 1761. (Howell's "Southampton," pp. 327-329) Jonathan 3 had a son, Stephen 4, whose dau., Susannah 5, m. the Refugee William Halsey. (See Halsey)

Jeremiah 1 was in the Pequot War; d. in 1658. He may have removed from Stamford to Wethersfield. Jeremiah 2 was 25 years old, in 1666. (Huntington's "Stamford," pp. 35, 36, 183. Also Chap. 16)

JAGGER ABRAHAM—From Southampton. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 30); and he may have been a pensioner in Conn. (G. 92) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10)

JAGGER EBENEZER 4 (Jonathan 3, John 2, Jeremiah 1; brother of Matthew, below)—From Southampton to Saybrook. On Sept. 2, 1776, he was brought from Sag Harbor to Saybrook by Capt. Zebulon Cooper. (C. 32)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 2. Females—above 16, 1. (A. 53) He had a son, Ebenezer 5; whose son, William 6, was the father of James M. 7, of Southampton. He also had a son, Lewis 5; whose son, Albert 6, was the father of Charles A. 7, of Southampton. (Howell's "Southampton," pp. 329, 330)

JAGGER JEREMIAH 5, CAPT. (William 4, Jeremiah 3, John 2, Jeremiah 1)—From Southampton to Conn. In 1776, he helped Capt. David Howell to cross over to Saybrook. (C. 76) As a Capt., in Nov., 1776, he brought a part of the effects of John Mulford from L. I. to Stonington. (C. 110) On July 28, 1777, he was permitted to pass to and from L. I. (Page 239. Also A. 46) In 1779, he petitioned Gov. Clinton for leave to buy bread in the State of N. Y. (B. 3) On Oct. 11, 1782, he was allowed to go to L. I. with his family of four, and furniture (F. 62); and on Oct. 21, 1782, he was allowed to take Jonathan Cruttenden with him. (F. 74) He was a miller.

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1; under 16, 2. Females—under 16, 3. (A. 53) He had a wife, Jane, and several children, among whom, Jehial 6, who was the grandfather of Rt. Rev. Thomas Augustus 8, formerly Bishop of the Southern Diocese of Ohio. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 328) In 1908, he was appointed P. E. Bishop for Europe. He d. Dec. 13, 1912.

The Jeremiah who served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 30) was a younger man. He was probably Jeremiah 6, 5, Nathan 4, Jeremiah 3, John 2, Jeremiah 1. (Howell, pp. 327, 328)

JAGGER MATTHEW 4 (Jonathan 3, John 2, Jeremiah 1; brother of Ebenezer, above)—From Bridge Hampton to Stonington. In Sept., Oct. and Nov., 1776, with five in his family, he was brought over by Capts. Elnathan Fellows, Jeremiah Haley and John Miner. (C. 84) He lived at Groton, in 1777. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 11) In 1770, he petitioned for a wharf at Sag Harbor. (Page 166)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 1. (A. 54)

The Matthew who served in Col. Smith's Regt., both as private and Corp. (C. 7, 29, 30) was probably a son of the Refugee Matthew.

*Matthew Jagger*

JENNINGS. The ancestor of this Family, in Southampton, was John 1 who was residing at Hartford, in 1639. He is first mentioned in Southampton, in 1657. He had several children, of whom: William 2, d. in 1746; and Samuel 2, d. in 1760. William 2 had sons: John 3, and William 3. Samuel 2 had a son, Samuel 3. (Moore's "Index," p. 25. Also Howell's "Southampton," pp. 330, 331) Joseph was among the early settlers at Southold. (Whitaker's "Southold," p. 46)



John 1, d. in 1686. His son, John 2, had a son, Jonathan 3. Joshua 1, b. in Eng., in 1620; was at Hartford, Conn., in 1639; d. there, in 1675. His son, Joshua 2, b. in 1670(?); m. (1) Esther Burr, (2) Mary Lyon. Joshua 3, son of Joshua 2, b. about 1700; m. ———— Morehouse. (Dr. Charles L. Squire)

The tradition is that the seven sons of John 2, son of John 1, left Eastern Conn., or L. I., in 1726-7, on the ship "Old Caledonia." The ship was wrecked off the coast of New Jersey; and the party became scattered. The sons, Zebulon 3, Jacob 3 and Benjamin 3, reached New Jersey; Joseph 3, Jonathan 3 and John 3, reached L. I.; while David 3 has been missing since that time. (Dr. C. L. S.)

JENNINGS EBENEZER 4 (Joshua 3, 2, 1)—From Southold to Guilford, in Sept. and Oct., 1776, by Capts. John Vail and David Landon—in the latter case, with two passengers. (C. 85, 164) He was probably a son of Joshua, of Fairfield, Conn., and a grandson of John Morehouse of Southampton, late of Stamford, Conn. (Dr. C. L. S.) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10, 12)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 2; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 2. (A. 55)

*Ebenezer Jennings*

An Ebenezer, of Windham, Conn., m. Oct. 21, 1783, Abi Sweatland, of Springfield, Mass. (Somers, Conn., Ch. Rec.)

JENNINGS ELIAS 4 (William 3, 2, John 1; brother of Silvanus, below)—From Southampton to Middle Haddam, in Dec., 1776, by Capt. Benjamin King, Jr. (C. 86) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 12)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1. Females—above 16, 1. (A. 53) He m. Apr. 6, 1777, Dorothy Purple. (Chatham, Conn., Ch. Rec.) He had: Anna 5, Elias 5, Webb 5 and Purple 5. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 331) Elias 5, d. in 1849.

He had: Wickham 6, b. in 1808; Andrew 6, b. in 1814; Elias 6, b. in 1822; Albert 6, b. in 1828; and Mary 6, b. in 1831. (M. H. C. Note 1060. "L. I. Traveller," Apr. 12, 1912)

*Elias Jennings*

JENNINGS HEZEKIAH 4 (Jonathan 3, John 2, 1)—From Southold to Conn., in Sept. and Oct., 1776, by Capt. John Vail. (C. 177) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 12)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 55) He was a son of Jonathan. He was b. in 1749; m. Eunice Horton (b. in 1754); d. in 1823. (M. H. C., as above) Hezekiah was a brother of Jonathan Perry Jennings, and both served in the 3d Line. (Mr. Alvah M. Salmon. Also H. 46)

JENNINGS JAMES 4 (Samuel 3, 2, John 1)—From North Sea, in Southampton, to Conn., by Capt. Peter Bonticou, Sept. 19, 1776. (A. 40. C. 14)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 53) He was b. in 1748; d. Apr. 3, 1822. He m. Sarah ———, and had: Julia 5, b. in 1786; and Daniel 5, b. in 1796. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 331) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 12) Daniel 5, m. Hannah ———, and had: Mary 6, Nancy 6, Emma 6, Laura 6, Aquila 6, James 6, and Edwin 6. Edwin 6, b. in 1839, had: Lottie 7, b. in 1861; Edwin 7, b. in 1862; and James 7, b. in 1865. (M. H. C., as above)

JENNINGS SILVANUS 4 (William 3, 2, John 1; brother of Elias, above)—From North Sea, in Southampton, to Stonington, with eight in the family, in 1776, by Capts. Hubbard Latham, William Warner, Hezekiah Willcox and David Willcox. His claim was paid to David Gelston. (C. 201) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 30)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 1. (A. 53) He had: William 5, b. 1764; Nicholas 5, b.

*Silvanus Jennings*

in 1766; and Sylvanus 5. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 330) William 5, m. Naomi ———; d. Feb. 24, 1845. He had: Paul 6 and Elizabeth 6—both bapt. in 1786. Paul 6, had Jared 7, b. in 1810. Jared 7, m. Har-

riet ———, and had: Phebe 8, b. in 1833, m. Nicholas Havens; Catherine 8, b. in 1837; Edson 8, b. in 1840; Gilbert 8; and Julia 8, b. in 1849. Sylvanus 5 had: David 6, of Sag Harbor; and John 6. (M. H. C., as above)

JESSUP—The ancestor of this Family was John 1, who is said to have come from Yorkshire to Mass. in 1620. He was in Hartford, in 1637; in Wethersfield, before 1640; and in Stamford, Conn., as one of the original settlers, in 1640. Thence he went to Southampton as early as 1649. Among his children, by his wife, Mary, was John 2. The latter had several children, among whom were: Isaac 3 and Henry 3. (Howell's "Southampton," pp. 332-334) The late Morris K. Jessup came from the Conn. branch.

Edward, came to Stamford, in 1641; to Newtown, L. I., 1653-1662, to Westchester, N. Y., in 1662, where he d. in 1666. John 1 was in Hartford, in 1637; in Wethersfield, before 1640; in Stamford, in 1641; on L. I., about 1654; in Westchester, in 1664; and back to L. I., in 1673. In the Stamford Records the name is also spelled: Gesoppe, Giseppe, Gisseppe and Gishop. (N. E. Gen'l Reg., 10. Also Huntington's "Stamford," pp. 36, 54)

A Joseph, came from Wethersfield to Stamford, about 1640; returned to Wethersfield; and appeared in Hempstead, L. I., about 1644 (Chap. 16) A Hannah, m. (as second wife) Oliver 5, son of Col. Josiah Smith. (See Smith)

JESSUP ISAAC 5 (John 4, Isaac 3, John 2, 1; cousin of Silas, below)—From Bridge Hampton to Saybrook and Chester. In Sept., 1776, he was brought to Saybrook, four passengers, by Capts. Charles Williams, James Wiggins and Ephraim Fordham (C. 87); and, same month, to Chester, two persons and goods, by Capt. Elijah Mason. (C. 98) He signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 33); also the Woolworth Agreement, in 1787. (H. 34)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 54) He was b. in 1729; m. in 1765, ———. His wife was b. in 1737. He d. at Bridge Hampton. He had four children, among whom was Phebe 6, who m. Lemuel Pain, and had numerous descendants by the name of Payne, Sayre, Warren, Lenbuscher, Galbraith, Gramesly, Hildreth and Snider. (Miss Addie Sayre. Also Family Bible)

His ancestry, as given above, is from the Jessup Gen. Howell, as above, omits his name; but gives that of his nephew Isaac 6 (John 5, 4, Isaac 3, 2, 1) who was b. Mar. 11, 1757. He m. Apr. 14, 1777, Mary Albertson "both of Ketchebonack;" and when a son, Josiah Woodhull, was bapt., Feb. 24, 1783, it was recorded that the parents were "now living at Goshen," Orange Co., N. Y. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.) It was probably the nephew, Isaac, who served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 30); and, later, in the 1st Orange. (G. 72)

*Isaac Jessup*

JESSUP SILAS 5, LT. (Lewis 4, Isaac 3, John 2, 1; cousin of Isaac, above) —From Bridge Hampton to Saybrook, in Oct., 1776, by Capts. Joshua Griffeth, John Redpath, Hubbard Latham and Daniel Fordham. (C. 57, 88) On Mar. 28, 1782, Gov. Trumbull was authorized to permit him to return to L. I. to bring off his effects. (F. 53) It is probable that he was the "Mr Jessup" who, on Aug. 14, 1781, brought a letter to Capt. John Grinnell which caused the latter to ask Maj. John Davis to help Jessup in bringing his effects from L. I. (Clinton Pap., 7. 198) He was a Lt. in Col. Mulford's Regt. (G. 2); and it is probable that he served at Sag Harbor, in 1776. He was the owner of the peninsula called Noyack, known as Jessup's Beach, in Southampton. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 54) His sister, Ruth, m. Zachariah Rogers. (Jessup Gen. See also Rogers)

*Silas Jessup*

A Silas, settled in Ulster Co., N. Y., and has descendants there. (Mrs. W. H. McCartney)

JESSUP ZEBULON 5, MAJ. (Dea. Thomas 4, Henry 3, John 2, 1)—While there is no record of his having removed from L. I., yet he served in the 3d Line (G. 46); having previously served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7) The title, Maj., probably came after the War. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 12) He loaned money to the State. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n —Spt.," p. 195)

He was b. Sept. 15, 1755; m. Dec. 6, 1780, Zerviah Huntting; d. June 8, 1822. Among his eight children was William 6, b. June 21, 1797; graduated at Yale College, in 1815; and removed to Montrose, Pa., in 1818, where he was a Judge of the Susquehanna County Court. In 1848, Hamilton College gave the degree of LL. D. He returned to the practice of the law—one of his notable cases being the defence of Rev. Albert Barnes, before the Gen. Ass'y of the Presbyterian Church, on the charge of heresy. Judge Jessup m. July 4, 1820, Amanda Harris (See Harris); d. Sept. 11, 1868. His children were: William H. 7, below; Jane 7; Mary 7; Harriet 7; Rev. Henry H. 7, below; Samuel 7, a Missionary in Syria, d. June —, 1912; Fanny 7; Phebe Ann 7; George A. 7; and Huntting 7. (Mrs. W. H. McCartney) Phebe Ann 7, m. Sept. 11, 1861, Hon. Alfred Hand, of Scranton, Pa. He was a son of Ezra 7 Hand. She d. Apr. 25, 1872. (See Hand) See Addenda. (I. 16)

William Huntting 7, b. Jan. 29, 1830; graduated at Yale, in 1849; and taught in the Montrose, Pa., Academy. He began the practice of law, and was County Judge of Susquehanna Co., for several terms. He m. Oct. 5, 1853, Sarah Wilson Jay; d. Jan. 16, 1902. His children were: Lillian Jay 8, below; May 8; William Henry 8, below; Sarah Louise 8; George 8; Annie 8, below. Lillian Jay 8, m. May 25, 1883, Albert C. Leisenring. Their children: Mary P. 9, b. July 9, 1884, m. in 1910, William H. McCreary; Sarah Louise 9, b. July 21, 1885; William Jessup 9, b. Apr. 27, 1888; and Albert C., Jr. 9, b. June 16, 1894. William Henry 8, a lawyer of Scranton, Pa., m. Oct. 21, 1890, Lucy Stotesbury. Their children: William H. 9, b. Oct. 15, 1891; James M. 9, b. Dec. 23, 1893; and Christine K. 9, b. Dec. 26, 1894. Annie 8, m. Oct. 9, 1889, William H. Woodin, of N. Y. City. Their children: Mary L. 9, b. Nov. 1, 1891; Annie J. 9, b. Apr. 10, 1894; William H., Jr., 9, b. May 14, 1899; and Elizabeth H. 9, b. Jan. 29, 1901.

Rev. Henry H. 7, D. D., b. Apr. 19, 1832; d. Apr. 28, 1910. He m. (1) Caroline Bush; m. (2) Harriet E. Dodge, of N. Y. City; m. (3) Theodosia D. Lockwood, of Binghamton, N. Y. He was a Missionary, at Beirut, Syria, for 54 years. His children were: Anna H. 8 and Rev. William, D. D., 8, Missionaries in Syria; Henry W. 8, below; Stuart D. 8, a physician in N. Y. City; Mary D. 8, m. Prof. Alfred E. Day, of the Syrian Protestant College; Amanda C. 8, m. Rev. Paul Erdman, Missionary in Syria; Ethel H. 8, m. Dr. Frank T. Moore of the Syrian Protestant College; and Rev. Frederick N. 8, Missionary at Tabriz, Persia. Henry W. 8, m. Mary Hay Stotesbury. His children: Henry Herbert 9, b. in 1891; Theodore Carrington 9, b. in 1892; John Butler 9, b. in 1894; Philip Caryl 9, b. in 1897; and Richard Stotesbury 9, b. in 1907. (Mr. William Henry Jessup. Also Mr. Henry W. Jessup)

JOHNSON—The members of this Family, in Queens Co., probably descend from William 1, who m. Elizabeth, dau. of Henry and Bridget Tuthill. In 1660, he released to William Wells the share of his wife in the Southold Commons. He was then living at Hog Neck, now Oyster Bay. (Moore's "Index," p. 25) A William, was among the early settlers at Southold. (Whitaker's "Southold," p. 46)

JOHNSON SAMUEL—From Freehold, Queens Co. He was a private in Capt. Nathaniel Woodward's Co., Col. James Holmes' Regt., 4th Line. (G. 48) He enlisted in June, 1775; served in Canada and at Trenton; re-enlisted in Capt. Samuel Lockwood's Co., Col. Lamb's 2d Art'y. He was discharged, in 1782, on account of disability. (G. 50. Also Ass'y Pap., 18. 447) As Capt. Lockwood was in the Whale-Boat service, Samuel Johnson may have supplied Maj. Tallmadge with information. (H. 35) He may, also, have served in Dubois' or Willett's Levies (G. 59, 62); or in the 1st Westchester. (G. 77) Several of the name served in Conn. (G. 92) He signed the Association, in 1776. (H. 9)

JOHNSON WILLIAM—From Queens Co. He was in the one-fourth part of Capt. Valentine's Co., drafted July 25, 1776. (Onderdonk's "Queens Co., 2d Series," p. 6) He was in Col. Smith's Regt., and stationed at Far Rockaway, Aug. 10, 1776. (G. 24) He may have served in the 1st, 2d, 3d or 4th of the Line (G. 43, 44, 46, 47, 48); in the 2d Art'y of the Line (G. 50); or in the 4th Dutchess, or the 4th Orange. (G. 66, 75) Several of the name served in Conn. (G. 92) He signed the Association, in 1775 and 1776. (H. 9, 29)

A William, m. Apr. 15, 1776, Mary Chichester. (Smithtown Ch. Rec.)



JOHNES—JONES—Geoffrey 1, or Jeffery, Jones was admitted freeman of the Conn. Colony, in 1662. He owned lands at Oyster Ponds, in 1665. He m. Sophronia \_\_\_\_\_, and had sons: Walter 2, and John 2. Walter 2 was rated at Brookhaven, in 1683. Thomas 1 Jones, who settled at Huntington, m. Katherine, dau. of G. Easeley. He had sons: Thomas 2, John 2, and two others. (Moore's "Index," p. 25) John 2 appears in the Southold Records, in 1690 and 1698. (Moore, p. 95) The name Easeley is Esty, or Easty, in the Southold Recs.; and Este, or Easte, in the Huntington Recs. (Mr. George W. Cocks)

The first three generations spelled the name as first given, above; and a few of the descendants still spell it in that way. The emigrant was Edward 1 Johnes, from Yarmouth, Eng., to Charlestown, Mass., in 1630. He removed to Southampton, L. I., in 1644-5. He had sons: Samuel 2, and Edward 2. Samuel 2 had a son, Dea. Samuel 3. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 335) This Family was entirely distinct from the Jones Family, named above. (Mr. William S. Pelletreau)

JONES BENJAMIN ( )—From Brookhaven, where he signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 20) He served in Col. Smith's



JONES — EAST SETAUKET, L. I.  
(Loaned by Mr. Orville B. Ackerly)

Reg't. (G. 7, 35); and possibly in Conn., and on the "Oliver Cromwell." (Page 218. Also G. 92. Also F. 1)

JONES EPHRAIM, Capt. ( )—From L. I. to Guilford, probably. He was moved over, in Sept., 1776, by Capt. Thomas Læte; and when the claim was paid, Nov. 13, 1777, the comment "gone back" was made. (C. 94) As Capt. of a ship (Page 239), in Oct., 1776, he made two trips to L. I. for Refugees, by order of the Committee of Saybrook through Capts. Richard Dickinson and John Cochran. (Page 169. Also C. 42, 43) He may have served in the 3d Dutchess (G. 65); or in Conn. (G. 92)

JONES JACOB ( )—He served in Col. Smith's Regt., and afterward joined Col. Livingston's 4th Line. (Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 29) He served in the 4th Line. (G. 48)

JONES JOHN ( )—From Southampton to Conn. On Oct. 19, 1776, he was allowed to go to L. I., and return with his family, goods, etc. (F. 72) He may have served in the 2d Line or in the 4th Line (G. 41, 47, 48); or in the 2d Orange (G. 73); and possibly in Conn. (G. 92)

JOHNES OBADIAH 4 (Dea. Samuel 3, Samuel 2, Edward 1)—From Southampton to Saybrook. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 12)

On Aug. 31, 1776, he acted as Clerk of the Southampton Committee when permits were given to several Refugees to leave L. I. He was at Saybrook, Apr. 10, 1777, as Moderator of a meeting of 170 Refugees, asking to be represented in the N. Y. Convention. (A. 39) On May 3, he wrote a letter to Gov. Trumbull, relative to the situation of the Refugees. (A. 46) On June 12, 1777, he headed a petition of 45 Refugees, at Saybrook, asking the Committee of Safety of N. Y. for relief. (A. 43) On June 27, 1777, the Council of Safety of Conn. authorized him, together with Thomas Dering and Col. John Hulbert, to permit such of the Refugees as they thought best to return to L. I. for their effects; and to remove from Conn. to Dutchess Co. those Refugees who were willing to go; and, on July 28, permits were given. (Page 172. Also A. 44) On July 3, 1777, this was confirmed, and the powers of the Committee were enlarged. (Page 172. Also D. 7) In 1779, probably, he was among a number of Refugees who petitioned Gov. Clinton for permission to buy bread in the State of N. Y. (B. 3) On Sept. 21, 1779, he was allowed to bring salt and farm produce from L. I. (Page 115. Also D. 34) On Mar. 13, 1780, he petitioned, and on Mar. 28, he was permitted, to go to L. I. for provisions and effects. (F. 1. D. 47) In 1770, he petitioned for a wharf at Sag Harbor. (Page 166)

An Obadiah, or an Obadiah, Jr., served in Col. Smith's Regt., and may have been a Drum. (G. 7, 30) He figured in the Predatory Excursions. (Chap. 22)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 3. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 1. (A. 53) He was b. Feb. 7, 1715; d. Dec. 18, 1790. He m. (1) Apr. 21, 1741, Esther Fithian, who was b. in 1721, d. Jan. 20, 1759. He m. (2) Elizabeth Miller of East Hampton. He had a son, Dr. Gardiner 5;

*Obadiah Johnes*

who had a son, Nicholas 6. (Howell's "Southampton," pp. 335, 336) He m. Elizabeth Miller, May 17, 1781. (Lyme, Conn., Ch. Rec.) His dau., Mary, m. Capt. Jeremiah Rogers. (See Rogers)

JOHNES PAUL 5, LT. (William 4, Dea. Samuel 3, Samuel 2, Edward 1; nephew of Obadiah, above)—From Southampton. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 12) He served in Col. Mulford's Regt. (G. 2); also, in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 6, 12, 30); and in the 3d Regt. of Suffolk Co. (G. 39)

He was b. Nov. 5, 1748; d. Oct. 6, 1776. He had children: Elias 6, William 6 and Elizabeth 6. (Howell, as above, p. 337)

JONES THOMAS ( )—From Southampton. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 30); in the 4th Line (G. 48); and probably in Conn. (G. 92) He was in the Privateer service on the "Trumbull." (Page 218) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 12, 28)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1. (A. 53) He was b. about 1745. (G. 30)

Another Thomas, a Drum, in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 31), was from East Hampton. The Church and Town Records of East Hampton do not contain his name. (Mr. Charles R. Dayton)

KELSEY—William 1 was, apparently, the first of the name on L. I. He had a son, Stephen 2; and a grandson, Daniel 3. The latter, in his will, dated in 1750, mentions son Stephen, probably the Refugee, below. (Mrs. Gilbert Scudder)

KELSEY STEPHEN 4 (Daniel 3, Stephen 2, William 1)—From Huntington to Conn. He was on the Committee of that Town; and also on the Committee to raise the 1st Regt. in 1775. (G. 1) The enemy said that he was one of the principal Rebels in Huntington. (Page 175) On June 24, 1776, he was paid £3, for detecting a conspiracy in the Army. (Jour. Prov'l Cong.) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. both as private and Corp. (G. 7, 16, 33)—the name being also spelled Kelly. He probably served in Conn. (G. 93) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29)

According to Bayles' ("Suffolk Co.") Gaine, on June 28, 1779, spoke of him as engaged in the Illicit Trade. If this was so, he was probably the one described by Onderdonk ("Suffolk Co.," p. 103) "———Kelsey, largely engaged in the Illicit Trade."

He was b. about 1732; m. Mar. 31, 1752, Ann Platt; d. June 15, 1812, aged 80. His wife d. Dec. 12, 1819, aged 86. (Tombstones at Huntington) His son, Stephen 5, m. Dec. 11, 1780, Elizabeth Conkling. (Mrs. G. S. Also Smithtown Ch. Rec.)

A Stephen, of Worthington, Conn., m. Aug. 12, 1792, Hannah Hart. (Farmington—Berlin, Conn., Ch. Rec.)

KETCHAM—According to "Farmer's Register," the first of the Family in America were: Edward Ketcham of Ipswich, Mass., 1637; John Catcham, in 1648, of the same place; and Edward, John and Samuel Ketcham, of Huntington, in 1672. John is generally placed as Edward's son. Moore ("Index," p. 25) and Whitaker ("Southold," p. 37) mention John, of Southold—probably the last named John. In 1652-3, he had a deed from Stephen Goodyear. In 1663, he was a Deputy to the Government at Hartford; and, in 1665, a Deputy to the first N. Y. Ass'y, at Hempstead. He was in the Huntington Rec., in 1668; and was rated at Huntington and at Newtown, in 1675.

An Edward, was in Oyster Bay, in 1700 (?) He m. Mercy Harcurt; and had a son, Daniel; as per will of Richard Harcurt, 1696. (Mr. George W. Cocks)

KETCHAM ALEXANDER, LT. ( )—From Huntington to Norwalk (F. 20); whence, on Jan. 7, 1780, he petitioned the Conn. Gen. Ass'y for relief from the poll tax. (E. 32) On July 11, 1775, he was mentioned for 2d Lt. by Capt. John Grinnell. (Jour. Prov'l Cong.) He served in the 3d Line. (G. 45, 46) He was with Gen. Woodhull on L. I., Aug. 26-28, 1776. (Page 41. Also Wood's "First Settlements on L. I.," p. 139) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29)

A Lt. Ketcham, probably Lt. Alexander, was captured and killed, in Oct., 1780. (F. 124)

*Alexander Ketcham*

KETCHAM CARLL ( )—From Huntington to Norwalk (F. 20); whence, on Jan. 7, 1780, he petitioned the Conn. Gen. Ass'y for relief from the poll tax. (E. 32) On Nov. 9, 1776, the N. Y. Committee of Safety paid him for bringing Prisoners from L. I. to Norwich, and thence to Fishkill. (A 19) On Oct. 24, 1780, permission was given to his wife Hannah to go to L. I. and leave the two children. (F. 20) He served in the 2d Westchester. (G. 78)

Hannah, wife of Carll, d. Jan. 29, 1805, in her 53d yr. (Tombstone, Old Cemetery, Huntington)

KETCHAM CARLL ISAAC, LT. ( )—From Huntington. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 6, 34) He signed the Association, in 1775, as Isaac Carll Ketcham. (H. 29)

Isaac Carll, d. Apr. 16, 1808, in 57th yr. (Tombstone, Old Cemetery, Huntington) A dau. of "Isaac and Hannah" is also buried there.

Thus it is possible that what has been stated, above, of Carll really belongs to Lt. Carll Isaac; and that they were one and the same.

KETCHAM SOLOMON, 2d, 5 (Solomon, 1st, 4, Philip 3, John 2, Edward 1, of Ipswich)—From Huntington. He served as a Privateersman ("N. Y. in the Rev'n," p. 269); also on the Frigate "Congress," and was afterward a pensioner. (Rear Adm'l E. S. Prime) He was a pensioner in 1833, aged 77. ("N. Y. Pension Roll," p. 248)

He was a son of Solomon 1st, who was Town Clerk of Huntington, 1751-1781. He remained at home during the War, and was forced to work on the Fort on Lloyd's Neck. (Rear Adm'l E. S. P.) He had a son, Capt. Solomon 3d. Solomon 1st signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29)

The tombstones in the Old Cemetery at Huntington, record: Solomon 1st, d. Sept. 21, 1781, in 58th yr.; Solomon 2d, d. Feb. 19, 1851, aged 93-10-13; Capt. Solomon 3d, d. Mar. 28, 1852, aged 67. Solomon 1, m. Hannah Conkling. Solomon 2, m. Rebecca Platt, who d. Apr. 17, 1834, aged 77. His dau., Hannah, m. Isaac 6 Conkling (See Conkling)—(Rear Adm'l E. S. P.)

KETELTAS—Evert Pieterszen Keteltas m. Grubje Arents. His son, Jan Evertszen, m. Altje Schepoes—and their son, Capt. Abraham Keteltas, m.



Jeane d'Honneur, dau. of Johannes d'Honneur who m. Mar. 13, 1694, Jane Maynard, of Stonington, Conn. This is said to have been the origin of the Family.

KETELTAS ABRAHAM, REV. (Son of Capt. Abraham, above)—From Jamaica to Dutchess Co., N. Y. In Feb., 1784, he described his removal, and asked the N. Y. Ass'y for relief. (B. 14) He was a Member of the 3d and 4th Prov'l Congresses, from Queens Co. (A. 58, 59) When, on June 30, 1776, he attended the former, with credentials from the Queens Co. Committee, it was ordered that, as he was a Minister, he be allowed to attend at such times as he thought proper. He was a Member of the Convention of 1777 which framed the N. Y. State Constitution.

He must have been living, at least temporarily, in N. Y. City, in July, 1776; for at that time, the window leads were removed from his house in a general effort to secure material for bullets for the American Army. (Page 112)

His sister, Jane, m. James Beekman. (See Beekman and Keteltas, in "The Refugees from N. Y. City") He m. Sarah, dau. of Hon. William Smith. His dau., Sarah, m. John Fish; and their son, Abraham Keteltas Fish, m. Catharine Bedlow Beekman. Rev. Abraham was probably related to Peter Keteltas a Refugee from N. Y. City. (q. v.)

He was the son of Abraham Keteltas, a merchant of N. Y. City, who came from Holland, in 1720. He was b. in that City, Dec. 26, 1732; graduated at Yale, in 1752; and settled soon after in the borough of Elizabeth, where he continued till his removal to Jamaica, where he spent the residue of his life, except during the Revolutionary period, devoting himself to the Churches on Long Island and in Conn. The Commander-in-Chief, knowing his ability to advise, frequently consulted him. He possessed a large and valuable library which occupied much of his leisure. He published some excellent discourses, and wrote an eulogy upon Rev. Mr. Whitefield, the original of which is in the Library of the N. Y. Hist'l Soc'y. His wife, Sarah, was a dau. of Hon. William Smith, Judge of the Supreme Court of the Colony, and sister to William Smith, the Historian of New York, afterward Chief Justice of Canada. She was b. in 1732; and d. Oct. 12, 1815, having issue eleven children. (Thompson's "Long Island," i. 111, 113) The following is inscribed upon his monument, in Jamaica:—

Sacred to the memory of Rev. Abraham Kettletas, obit 30 Sept., 1798, aged 65. He possessed unusual talents, which were improved by profound erudition, and a heart firmly attached to the interests of his country. It may not, perhaps, be unworthy of record, that he had frequently officiated in three different languages, having preached in the Dutch and French languages in his native City of New York.

KING—Much of what follows, is from the N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec., Apr., 1901, by Mr. Rufus King; also 1902, pp. 71-75 and 145-149, by Miss Lucy D. Akerly. Thompson's "Long Island" and Griffin's "Journal" (pp. 103, 216) are very inaccurate in regard to this Family. Moore ("Index," pp. 25, 95, 96, 97, 141, 142) is not reliable.

The ancestor was William 1 Kinge, who came from the South of England to Salem, Mass., in 1635, with his wife, Dorothy, and several children. He was b. about 1595; d., intestate, about 1650-1. His Wid. and several children removed to Southold, L. I. Papers on file at Salem mention among his children: William 2, Samuel 2, and John 2. Samuel 2, b. in Eng. about 1633; m. Oct. 10, 1660, Frances Ludlam; d. Nov. 29, 1721. He lived at Oyster Ponds; and he was the ancestor of the L. I. branch. He had sons: William 3, b. in 1661, d. in 1740; Samuel 3, b. in 1675, d. in 1725; Capt. John 3, b. in 1677, d. in 1741-2. Samuel 3 had, among other sons: Ens. John 4, b. July 15, 1699; m. June 25, 1724, Mary Corey, d. June 28, 1753. (King MSS. Also Salmon Rec. See also Corey. See also Maj. Nathaniel, below)

KING ABIGAIL (Wid. of Benjamin, Jr., below)—From Oyster Ponds to Middletown. On Mar. 6, 1783, she was permitted to return to L. I. with her children, provisions, etc. (F. 102)

She was a dau. of Col. Thomas and Abigail (Havens) Terry, b. about 1753; d. Mar. 5, 1823. She m. (1) in 1777, Capt. Benjamin King, Jr.; (2) John Cleaves Terry, son of William and Elizabeth (Cleaves) Terry. He was b. Feb. 8, 1744; d. Sept. 6, 1823. (Mallmann's "Shelter Island," p. 245. See also Terry)

KING ALEXANDER 4 (Capt. John 3, Samuel 2, William 1; brother of Benjamin, below)—From Bridge Hampton to Middletown, in 1776. Apparently, he moved himself and his family. (C. 89) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 29); and probably in Conn. (G. 93)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 4. (A. 54) He was b. Sept. 18, 1713; m. Dec. 15, 1737, Sarah, dau. of Jonathan 3 Havens. (Mallmann's "Shelter Island," p. 239. See also Havens) She d. aged 71; and was buried at Middletown, Conn., May 13, 1790. (Middletown Ch. Rec.) Her husband probably survived her.

*Alexander King*

KING ANN—From Southold, probably, to Conn. In Sept. and Oct., 1777, with three in the family, she was moved over by Capt. John Vail. (C. 177)

A Wid. Anna King, d. Sept. 27, 1807. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.)

KING ASA 5 (Zebulon 4, Samuel 3, 2, William 1)—From Oyster Ponds to Conn. He was b. about 1724. He returned to Oyster Ponds and d. there Sept. 16, 1796. His wife, Mary, was living in 1790. He left no descendants, I believe. (Mr. Rufus King) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 55)

KING BENJAMIN 4, SERJT. (Capt. John 3, Samuel 2, William 1; brother of Alexander, above; father of Capt. Benjamin, Jr., below)—From Oyster Ponds to Saybrook, where he was in 1777. (A. 43) On Mar. 6, 1783, he was at Lyme; and he was allowed to return to L. I. with his family, stock and provisions. (F. 101) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10) He served, as a private, in Col. Terry's Regt. (G. 8); and, as a Serjt., in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 38)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 2. (A. 55) He was b. June 26, 1722; m. Elizabeth, dau. of Mrs. Elizabeth King; d. Sept. 3, 1793.

Another Benjamin, perhaps a son of Alexander, and a grandson of Capt. John, from East of Water Mill. Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 54)

Still another Benjamin, said to have been a Refugee from Southold to Berlin, Conn. Several sons are said to have come to Berlin with him. He m. Lois Raymond; d. about 1790. He had daughters: Catherine; Clarissa; and, perhaps, Gloriana Havens, who m. Ephraim Higby. Catharine, b. in 1774; m. John Hubbard; d. Nov. 26, 1824. Clarissa, b. ———; m. (1) Sept. —, 1799, Samuel Guy, (2) June 7, 1814, Isaiah Yale; d. Sept. 15, 1858. Samuel Guy d. Aug. 4, 1811, aged 34, and is buried at Berlin. His dau., Ann, b. July 31, 1800; m. Mar. 3, 1816, ———. Yale children: Harriet, b. Sept. 25, 1816; Jane, b. June 16, 1817. It is stated that the flight of Benjamin and his family was so sudden that the bread

which had been mixed on L. I. was baked at Saybrook. (Mrs. S. J. Hall) A similar incident is related elsewhere. (See Capt. Eli Barnes)

*Benjamin King*

KING BENJAMIN, Jr., 5, CAPT. (Son of Benjamin, above)—From Oyster Ponds to Middletown, where he was in 1776-7. (C. 86) In Oct., 1776, he sent goods from Sag Harbor to Middletown in Capt. Asa Fuller's ship. (C. 216) As Capt. of a ship (Page 239), in 1776, he moved part of the goods of these Refugees: Sept. 14, John Mitchell Cook (C. 28); Sept., Aaron Isaacs, East Hampton to Haddam (C. 207); same month, Peter King, L. I. to Middletown (C. 90); Sept., Oct. and Dec., Isaac Howell, Sag Harbor to Saybrook (C. 78); Oct., Abraham Miller, L. I. to Hartford (C. 100); same month, Henry Herrick, Sag Harbor to Haddam (C. 206); Dec., Jonathan Pain, L. I. to E. Haddam (C. 172); same month, Elias Jennings, L. I. to Middle Haddam (C. 86); Jan., 1777, Elias Mulford, L. I. to Middletown (C. 109); Sept., 1777, Jeremiah Sherrill. (C. 141) He also commanded a Privateer. (Chap. 24)

He was b. Sept. 23, 1750; m. in 1777, Abigail, dau. of Col. Thomas Terry (See Abigail, above. Also Terry); d., at Lyme, April 19, 1780. (Tombstone at Lyme) He had sons:—Edward Conklin 6, b. Aug. 2, 1778, d. Oct.

*Benjamin King*

12, 1827; Benjamin, Jr., 6, b. June 13, 1780, d. Apr. 12, 1850. (Mallmann's "Shelter Island," p. 245. Also Griffin's "Journal," pp. 132, 133)

KING ELISHA ( )—In Sept., 1776, with eight passengers and his effects, he was brought over to Saybrook by Capt. Zebulon Stow. (C. 144)

Griffin ("Journal," p. 224) mentions an Elisha King, Capt. of a ship, who d. about 1828. He was son of Samuel who m. Hannah ———. The N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec, frequently quoted above, notes a Samuel 3 (Samuel 2, William 1) who m. Hannah ———; but he is given no son Elisha. An Elisha, m. Mary, dau. of Orange Webb, Sr.; and had no children. (See Webb)

KING EPHRAIM 4 (Samuel 3, 2, William 1)—From Oyster Ponds to Saybrook; whence, on June 12, 1777, he signed a petition for relief. It was probably his son, Ephraim, Jr., 5, who signed with him. (A. 43) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 3. Females—above 16, 2. (A. 55) He was b. May 11, 1709; probably m. in Feb., 1732, Elizabeth Vail, as stated by Griffin ("Journal," p. 216), although it does not appear in the Vail Gen. He had a son, Jeremiah 5, m. Hannah 6, dau. of Joseph 1st Youngs; d. Sept. 28, 1786, in his 45th year. His son, Rev. Ezra 6, b. July 24, 1784. (Youngs Gen. See also Youngs)

Mallmann ("Shelter Island," p. 315) mentions an Ephraim who d. July 8, 1820. He m. Mehitable ———, who was b. in 1736, and d. Feb. 2, 1809. This was probably the Ephraim, Jr., 5, noted above.

KING GILBERT 6 (John 5, below, Ens. John 4, Samuel 3, 2, William 1) —From Oyster Ponds. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 36, 37); also in Conn. (G. 93)

He was b. July 16, 1758; m. Sept. 4, 1806, Bethiah, Wid. of John Wiggins. She was a dau. of Capt. Benj. 4 Vail. (See Vail) After the War, he removed to Newburgh, N. Y., where he d. Jan. 10, 1835. She d. Nov. 23, 1839. Both are buried in the Old Town Cemetery, at Newburgh.

KING JAMES 5 (William 4, 3, Samuel 2, William 1; brother of William, below)—From Oyster Ponds to Stonington, in 1776. He was moved over by Cpts. Elisha Morris, Peter Manwaring, Samuel Beebe, Nathaniel Dyer and Joseph Vail. His claim was paid to David Gelston. (C. 202) He may have served in either the Line or the Levies ("N. Y. in the Rev'n," p. 95); or in the 2d Westchester. (G. 78)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 3. (A. 55) He was b. July 16, 1718; m. Oct. 30, 1751, Katherine Sheffield; removed to Poland, Herkimer Co., N. Y., about 1800; and d. there Sept. 25, 1802, aged 84. He is buried at Poland with three of his children: Bathshua, b. in 1754, d. Aug. 18, 1842, aged 89; Abigail, b. in 1760, m. Amos Beebe, d. July 12, 1803, aged 42; Mary b. in 1763, m. Silas Beebe, d. Dec. 12, 1847, aged 84. (N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec., 33. Also Rev. Howard L. Rixon. Also Tombstones at Poland)

*James King*

KING JEREMIAH 5, SERJT. (David 4, William 3, Samuel 2, William 1. Thompson, "Long Island," 2. 524, erroneously makes him Jeremiah 3, William 2, John 1)—From Oyster Ponds to Saybrook; whence, on June 12, 1777, he petitioned for relief. (A. 43) His claim for expenses of transporting his effects from L. I. to Lyme was paid to James Wells, Jan. 6, 1779. (C. 195) On Dec. 13, 1780, he was allowed to bring from L. I. the rents of his farm. He was then, and on July 16, 1783, residing at Lyme. (F. 32) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10) He served in Col. Smith's Regt., as a Serjt. (G. 19, 38); also, as a private, in Col. Terry's Regt. (G. 8); and in the 3d Line. (G. 46)



Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 6; under 16, 3. (A. 55) He was b. Sept. —, 1737; m. —

1763, Deborah Dominy, of East Hampton; d. Jan. 8, 1819.

*Jeremiah King*

KING JOEL ( )—To Saybrook; whence, on June 12, 1777, he petitioned for relief. (A. 43) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10) He served in the 3d Line. (G. 46)

KING JOHN 5 (Ens. John 4, Samuel 3, 2, William 1; father of Gilbert, above; brother of Maj. Nathaniel, below)—From Oyster Ponds to Saybrook; whence, on June 12, 1777, he petitioned for relief. (A. 43) In May, 1780, his petition to go from New London to L. I. with one cow was granted. (E. 86, 87) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10, 18, 28)

Several of this name served in the War; but probably they were younger men. The record is:—Col. Smith's and Col. Terry's Regts. (G. 8, 38); 1st, 2d and 3d of the Line (G. 43, 44, 46); Add'l Corps, Line (G. 53); Malcom's and Graham's Levies (G. 58, 60); 4th Orange (G. 75); and one may have been a pensioner in Conn. (G. 93)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 3. (A. 55) He was b. Dec. 18, 1727; m. Mar. 13, 1754, Abigail Brown; d. July 14, 1792. He was the ancestor of Mr. Rufus King now living at Yonkers, N. Y.

KING, JONATHAN 5 (Jonathan 4, William 3, Samuel 2, William 1)—From Oyster Ponds. He served in Col. Terry's Regt. (G. 8); in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 38); and probably in Conn. (G. 93) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10, 18)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 2; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 2. (A. 55) He was b. —; m. Feb. 29, 1750, Lydia 7 Glover (See Glover); d. —. She d. in 1828, in her 95th year. (Griffin's "Journal," p. 161)

Another of the name, from St. George's Manor, Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 50)

KING, MARY—From Oyster Ponds, probably, to Middletown, where she lived 1776–1778. (F. 110)

She may have been the wife of Capt. Henry, brother of Capt. Benjamin, above; or the dau. of James, the Refugee, above.

KING NATHANIEL 5, MAJ. (Ens. John 4, Samuel 3, 2, William 1; brother of John, above)—From Oyster Ponds to Saybrook, with cattle, etc., in Sept., 1776, by Capt. Zebulon Stow. There were 11 passengers between him and Daniel Tuthill. (C. 144) From Saybrook, on June 12, 1777, he petitioned for relief. (A. 43) In 1779, he petitioned Gov. Clinton for leave to buy bread in the State of N. Y. (B. 3) On Sept. 21, 1779, he was permitted to bring salt and farm produce from L. I. (Page 115. Also D. 34) On Mar. 28, Apr. 11, and in May, 1780, he was permitted to bring wool, flax, &c. (D. 47. F. 11. E. 91, 92, 93) A like permission was granted on Mar. 28, 1782; Oct. 15, 1782; and Feb. 15, 1783. (F. 53, 69, 94) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10) He served in the French and Indian War (N. Y. Hist. Soc'y Coll., 1891, p. 202); also under Col. Thomas Terry, in 1758. (See King Family, in N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec.) He may have served in the 3d and the 5th Dutchess. (G. 65, 67) It is probable that he received his title either before, or after, the Revolutionary War.

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 3; under 16, 3. (A. 55) He was b. May 8, 1731; m. Dec. 17, 1761, Experience, dau. of Gideon Youngs; d. Oct. 1, 1822. He d. in 1822, aged 92. (Griffin's "Journal," pp. 162, 281) His dau., Experience 6, m. Capt. John Cochran. (I. 3. See also Glover) She d. June 11, 1842, aged 66. (Griffin, p. 281)

It will be noted that the Census does not tally with this record of his birth. Another discrepancy is shown in his petition (E. 91, 93) where he states that he had aged parents with him in Saybrook, in 1780. The Ch. Rec. states

that his father, Ens. John 4, was b. July 15, 1699; m. June 25, 1724, Mary Corey; d. June 20, 1753. It is probable, therefore, that the "aged parents" were Gideon Youngs and his wife, Rachel Rackett—parents of Maj. Nathaniels' wife. They d., respectively, on Dec. 15, 1780, and Nov. 23, 1787. (Miss Lucy D. Akerly. Also Youngs Gen.)

*Nathaniel King*

KING PETER ( )—From Bridge Hampton to Saybrook, in Sept., 1776, by Capt. Zebulon Stow (C. 144); and, same month, to Middletown, with six passengers, by Capts. Eliphalet Redfield and Benjamin King, Jr. (C. 90) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10) He probably served in Conn. (G. 93)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 4. (A. 54)

KING RICHARD 6 (Son of William, below; brother of William, Jr., below)—From East Hampton to Lyme, probably. On Aug. 22, 1778, he receipted for the claim of his brother William, Jr. (C. 92) On Mar. 17, 1779, he receipted for the claim of his father, William King. (C. 93) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28) He may have served with the Dutchess Minute Men (G. 70); or in the 4th Ulster. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n," p. 265)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1. (A. 52) He was b. Dec. 10, 1755. (Liber E. MS. Southold Town Rec.)

*Richard King*

KING SAMUEL 6 ( )—From Bridge Hampton to Middletown; whence, on May 15, 1783, he petitioned for release from the gaol in which he had been confined for going to L. I. without a permit. (E. 188) It may be that he was in Dutchess Co., N. Y., in 1781. (B. 6) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 29); and probably in Conn. (G. 93)

He returned to L. I. after the War; and the one from Dutchess Co. must have been another man. (Miss Mary Josephine Briggs)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 54)

His ancestry is not determined; but he is placed in the 6th gen. from William 1 as the gen. to which it is probable that he belonged.

His dau., Lydia 7, b. in 1763; m. James Brooks, of Haddam, Conn., one of Washington's Guards; d. at Laporte, O., Dec. 3, 1847. They had Brooks children: Sally 8, b. in 1784, d. in 1863; Samuel 8, below; Hannah 8, b. in 1789, d. in 1870; Hezekiah 8, b. Apr. 10, 1791, d. July 24, 1862; Fanny 8, b. Mar. —, 1793, d. in 1856; Stephen 8, b. in 1796, d. in 1856; David 8, b. in 1798, d. in 1881; James 8, b. in 1800, d. in 1835; Elisha 8, b. in 1801, d. in 1879; Calvin 8, b. in 1806, d. in 1852; and Heman 8, b. in 1809, d. in 1866. Samuel 8, b. Feb. 27, 1780; m. Nov. 4, 1810, Sophia Johnson; d. Dec. 10, 1874. His children were: Lydia King 9, b. in 1811, d. in 1851; Henry Job 9, b. in 1813, d. in 1882; Julia Leek 9, b. in 1815, d. Sept. 29, 1901; Ira Kimball 9, b. in 1818, d. in 1869; Samuel Curtis 9, b. in 1820, d. in 1898; Stephen Smith 9, b. in 1822, d. in 1883; Edmund West 9, b. in 1825, d. in 1898; Sophia 9, below; Emeline 9, b. in 1830, m. William W. Foote. (See Addenda, Appendix I. 16; Mary Lucinda 9, b. in 1832, d. in 1845; and Rev. William Myron 9, b. Mar. 5, 1835, and lives at Los Angeles, Cal.; Sophia 9, b. Apr. 3, 1828; m. Apr. 13, 1854, William Nelson Briggs, of N. Ridgeville, O.; d. Feb. 4, 1907. They had Briggs children: Frank William 10, below; and

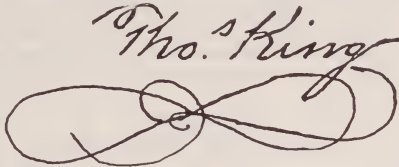
*Sam<sup>e</sup> King*

Mary Josephine 10, b. July 19, 1861, and lives in Buffalo, N. Y. Frank William 10, b. Mar. 7, 1857; m. June 17, 1882, Edith Elizabeth Darling, and lives at N. Ridgeville, O. He had: Edith Marion 11, b. Dec. 23, 1886, d. Feb. 5, 1896; and Elizabeth Darling 11, b. Apr. 13, 1888. (Miss M. J. B.)

Hannah, who m. (1) Nathaniel Tuthill, Sr., (See Tuthill), (2) Jonathan Rackett (See Rackett), was Hannah 4 (Samuel, Jr., 3, Samuel 2, William 1). (Miss Lucy D. Akerly)

KING THOMAS (

)—From Stirling (now Greenport) to New London, Sept. 12, 1776, with 13 passengers and effects. (C. 91) He served in the Line, Add'l Corps (G. 55); and in Willett's Levies. (G. 62)

*Thos. King*  


KING WILLIAM 5 (William 4, 3, Samuel 2, William 1; brother of James, above; father of Richard, above, and William, Jr., below)—From Oyster Ponds to Lyme. In 1776, with his family and goods, he was brought over by Capts. William Johnson and Starr Greenfield. In Mar., 1779, his son Richard receipted for his claim. (C. 93) He, or one of his name, served in the 1st, 2d and 4th of the Line (G. 43, 44, 47, 48); in Pawling's Levies (G. 61); in the 2d Dutchess (G. 64); and in the 4th Orange. (G. 75) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 1. (A. 55) He was b. Apr. 6, 1710; m. July 26, 1738, Elizabeth Beebe; d. \_\_\_\_\_.

He had: Elizabeth 6, b. in 1739; Mary 6, b. in 1740; William, Jr., 6, below; Anne 6, b. in 1746; Richard 6, b. Oct. 13, 1748, d. y.; Christian 6, b. in 1752; Richard 6, above; and Paul 6, b. in 1762. (Liber E. MS. Southold Town Rec.)

*William King*

KING WILLIAM, JR., 6 (Son of William, above; brother of Richard, above)—From Oyster Ponds to Lyme, in 1776, by Capt. Joseph Vail. On Aug. 22, 1776, his claim was receipted for by his brother Richard. (C. 92)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 3. (A. 55) He was b. Sept. 8, 1742. (Liber E. MS. Southold Town Rec.)

*William King Junr*

LANDON—LANGDON—Moore ("Index," p. 97) states that the ancestor of this Family on L. I. was Nathan 1 who came from Wales to Southold, where he appears in the Records, 1688-1717. He m. Hannah \_\_\_\_\_; d. Mar. 9, 1718, in his 54th year. (Tombstone) Nathan 1 had: Nathan 2; James 2; Hannah 2; and Samuel 2, the Refugee below. Nathan 2, b. in 1696; m. Patience Osborn; d. Sept. 28, 1750. Nathan 2 had: Samuel 3, m. Bethia, dau. of Henry Tuthill (See Tuthill); and Elizabeth 3, m. Samuel Griffing. (See Griffing) James 2 m. (1) in 1707, Mary, dau. of John 2 Vail. (Vail Gen., p. 34. See also Vail) She d. Aug. 20, 1722; and he m. (2) Wid. Mary Wilmot. He d. Sept. 19, 1738. He had sons: Joseph 3, James 3, Daniel 3, David 3, John 3 and Nathan 3. Hannah 2, m. John Vail, Jr., 3, and d. May 13, 1773. (Vail Gen. p. 36. See also Vail) Griffin ("Journal," p. 148) makes Samuel 2, son of Nathan 2—thus advancing the generations by one number.

Other Landons were at Hempstead, where Joseph, Sr., had settled as early as 1705. He had sons Samuel and John. (Hempstead Town Rec., 2 &c.) There is no known connection between the Landons of Hempstead and the Landons of Southold.

LANDON DAVID 3, CAPT. (Samuel 2, below, Nathan 1; twin brother of Maj. Jonathan, below)—From Southold to Guilford. As Capt. of a ship (Page 239), in Sept. and Oct., 1776, he brought from Southold and Shelter Island to Guilford, 237 persons (including the family of his father, Samuel) and their effects in the sloop "Polley," owned by his brother-in-law Samuel Brown. (Page 169. Also C. 164) In Oct., 1776, he witnessed a receipt by Capt. Edward Benton of money from Ezra L'Hommedieu. (C. 180) In Dec., 1776, he moved the effects of Henry Moore from Southold to Guilford (C. 107); and, same month, he brought a load in the schooner "King Prussia," his claim including payments to Capts. Jonathan and John Vail. (Page 239. Also C. 168) On May 29, 1778, he was given a roving commission to seize



the goods of the enemy on L. I. Sound. (Pages 218, 222. Also D. 48) On Nov. 6, 1778, he took dry goods from David Howell, near Southold. (Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 77) In 1781, he complained that he had been plundered. (Page 205) Once in Conn., Dec. 18, 1776, he became a member of the Committee to raise Volunteers for the Army (Mr. Henry H. Landon); and, on July 5, 1779, he acted as Capt. of the Militia in the New Haven Alarm. (G. 93)

*David Landon*

He was b. Oct. 30, 1743; m. Oct. 18, 1763, Rebecca dau. of Dr. Nathaniel Ruggles, of Guilford; d. May 15, 1782. (Steiner's "Guilford &c.," p. 138)

LANDON JONATHAN 3, MAJ. (Samuel 2, below; Nathan 1; twin brother of Capt. David, above)—From Southold to Dutchess Co., N. Y.; where he served in the 2d and 6th Regts., both as private and Maj. (G. 64, 68) He was a Member of the 2d N. Y. Council of Safety, in 1777; and Lt. Col.

He was b. Oct. 30, 1743; m. ———, Isabella Graham; d., at Pine Plains, Dutchess Co., ——— 1815. Some of his descendants are there now; but only in the female lines. He had: Richard Montgomery 4; Rebecca 4; Mary 4; and Arabella 4, m. Amos Ketcham. (Miss Lucy D. Akerly)

He was not the Capt. Jonathan whose dau., Rebecca, m. Henry Peters, of Southold; and who was named as the executor of said Peters. (Suffolk Co. Wills, Lib. B. p. 447)

LANDON SAMUEL 2, JUDGE (Nathan 1; father of Capt. David, above, and Maj. Jonathan, above)—From Southold to Guilford. In Sept. and Oct., 1776, he was brought over, with 10 passengers and effects, by his son Capt. David. On Nov. 27, 1777, his claim was paid to his son-in-law, Samuel Brown. (C. 164. I. 2) On May 8, 1780, he petitioned the Gen. Ass'y of Conn. for permission to return to L. I. with his family, stock etc.; which was granted. (E. 72, 73) In 1781, he suffered from a raid on Shelter Island. (Clinton Pap., 7. 343-346. Also Chap. 22)

He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10, 12)

He was Judge of Suffolk Co., 1764, 1771 and 1775. (Bayles' "Suffolk Co.") He also acted as Justice of the Peace. (Page 292. Also Griffin's "Journal," pp. 207, 208)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 2; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 55) He was b. May 20, 1699; d. at Guilford, ——— 1782. He m. (1) Bethia, dau. of Henry Tuthill; (2) Mary Youngs. His children who lived to maturity, were: Capt. David 3 and Maj. Jonathan 3, above; Hannah 3, m. in 1747, Samuel Brown, of Guilford (I. 2); Nathaniel 3, said to have m. ——— Terry, and removed to Wyoming, Pa., where some of his family were massacred; Samuel 3, d. s. p.; Bethia 3, b. Jan. 4, 1730, m. Sept. 20, 1750, Peter 4 Vail, d. Feb. —, 1816 (Vail Gen., p. 47. See also Vail); Jared 3, m. (1) Martha Hutchinson, (2) Deborah Reeve, (3) Christian Conkling. Judge Jared 3 was the only son who remained at Cutchogue, in Southold, where he has descendants in the female lines. (Miss L. D. A.) He was a Member of the N. Y. Ass'y, 1789-1790; 1796-1802; and 1804-1806. (Civil List) His will, proved Mar. 15, 1816, named dau. Mary 4, wife of William Hubbard, of Guilford; dau. Bethia 4; son Henry 4; grandson Samuel Hutchinson. (Suffolk Co. Wills, Liber D., p. 20) He had a son, Capt. Elijah 4. (Griffin's "Journal," p. 148) Samuel Hutchinson, above, was probably intended for Samuel Hutchinson Landon. Henry 4, m. Mehitable Reeve (see Reeve), Wid. of John Griffin. (Miss L. D. A.)

In the North Branford, Conn., Ch. Rec. are these entries: Baptized, North Branford, March 23, 1777 Elijah & Mary—Grand Children to Sam<sup>l</sup> Landon Esq<sup>r</sup>. were Baptized on their Grand parents account. They being Refugees from Long Island—Upon account of the trouble of an army. Died, March 1777 Coll<sup>m</sup> Sam<sup>l</sup> Landon he belonged on Long Island. Came over here with his father upon the account of How's Army having possession of Long Island. [Col. Sam<sup>l</sup>, above, was probably Samuel 3, who d. s. p.]

*Sam<sup>l</sup> Landon*

LATHAM—William I came over in the "Mayflower." His son, Cory 2, was early in New London and Groton, Conn. He had sons: Thomas 3;

Joseph 3; and perhaps John 3. A dau., Jane 3, m. Hugh Hubbard. (Caulkins' "New London," p. 312) Col. William, of Groton, was a descendant of Cory 2; he d. in 1792. Griffin ("Journal," pp. 34, 35) states that descendants of Cory 2, by emigration from Middletown, Conn., to Sag Harbor, became the progenitors of those bearing the name on the East end of L. I. Among them were Capt. Jonathan Fish Latham and his sons, Joseph, Elias, Daniel and Moses. This is doubted by Mr. Herbert L. Fordham, who states that the father of Jonathan Fish came directly from Conn. to the vicinity of Orient, L. I. The Hempstead branch of the Family comes from Joseph, who came directly from England, and was at Manhasset, in 1718. (Mitchell Rec. owned by Mr. Singleton Latham Mitchell)

LATHAM HOBART, or HUBBARD, CAPT. ( )—  
From Sag Harbor, Sept. 18, 1781, he petitioned Gov. Clinton stating that his wife, family and property, at that place, were at the mercy of the British. He had also suffered by the American Boats. He desired to remove to Conn. under such restrictions as were for the public good; which was granted. (Clinton Pap., 7. 338) On Apr. 28, 1776, he delivered tow cloth from John Foster to Peter T. Curtenius, Comm'y of the Prov'l Cong. (C. 2) As Capt. of a ship (Page 239), in 1776, he moved the families and effects, either in whole or in part, of the following Refugees:—Joseph Moore, to Canterbury (C. 106); William Deval (C. 39); Joseph Ellis (C. 46); Capt. Thomas Wickham (C. 9); Silvanus Jennings (C. 201); John Hudson, to Stonington (C. 79); Zophar Wood, to Stonington (C. 163); Sept., 1776, Aaron Isaacs, East Hampton to Haddam (C. 207); same month, Matthew Pierson, Jr. (C. 127); same month, Charles Topping, Southampton to Stonington (C. 173); same month, Silas Cooper, to Stonington (C. 31); Sept. and Oct., Ens. Daniel Conkling, to Stonington (C. 21); same months, Daniel Moore, Southampton to Stonington (C. 106); Oct., Silvanus Pierson, to Stonington (C. 199); same month, Col. Jonathan Hedges, to Stonington (C. 205); same month, Robert Sheffield, to Stonington (C. 140); same month, Theophilus Halsey, Southampton to Stonington (C. 65); same month, Joshua Hildreth, to Stonington (C. 70); same month, Silas Jessup, to Saybrook (C. 88); same month, Lemuel Pierson, 3d (C. 124); Nov., Burnet Miller, to Stonington (C. 101); Dec., Samuel White, to Stonington. (C. 211)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 3. (A. 54) He was living at Sag Harbor, in 1800; at which time he owned property there, and was taxed for a slave. (Hon. Henry P. Hedges)

*Hubbard Latham*

LAWRENCE—The L. I. Family of this name claims a distinguished ancestry in England, as set forth in the several printed pedigrees of Lawrence. This claim was disputed by the late William H. Whitmore, of Boston; who asserted that the brothers, John, William and Thomas Lawrence, who came to New York, in 1635, had no known ancestor of the name in England. Mr. Whitmore's statement was promptly criticized by Mr. Watson Effingham Lawrence, whose death brought the discussion to an end. (See the early Vols. of the N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Record)

John 1 was one of the original patentees of Hempstead, in 1644; and one of the patentees of Flushing, in 1645. Soon afterward, he removed to New Amsterdam (now N. Y. City); and thereafter his descendants seem not to have lived on L. I. Capt. William 1 was associated with his brother, John 1, as a patentee of Flushing. He m. (2) Elizabeth, oldest dau. of Richard (Bull) Smith the patentee of Smithtown. (See Smith) Among his children was Maj. William 2, who m. Deborah, youngest dau. of the above named Richard Smith. (See Smith) His son, Obadiah 3, m. Sarah \_\_\_\_\_, and d. in 1732. Thomas 1, the youngest of the three brothers, appears in a tax list of Newtown, in 1655. He was one of the patentees, in 1666. He was the proprietor of a large tract along the East River. He d. in 1703. His descendants are numerous in N. York, N. Jersey, Conn., and elsewhere. Among his five sons was John 2, who alone remained at Newtown. He m. Deborah, dau. of Richard Woodhull, one of the patentees of Brookhaven. He d. in

1729. Among his three sons was John 3, b. in 1695; m. in 1720, Patience Sacket; d. in 1765. (Thompson's "Long Island," 2. 362-369)

John 1, b. in Eng. about 1618; m. Susannah \_\_\_\_\_; d. in 1699. He came to America, in 1635; was a patentee at Hempstead, in 1644; Member of the N. Y. Gov. Council, in 1673; Mayor of N. Y. City, in 1691; Sheriff of Queens Co., in 1691; and Judge, 1698-9. He had sons: Joseph 2, John 2 and Thomas 2.

William 1, younger brother of John 1, m. (1) \_\_\_\_\_, (2) Elizabeth, dau. of Richard Smith; d. about 1690. He had a son, Maj. William 2. His Wid., Elizabeth, m. (2) Capt. Philip Carteret; m. (3) Col. Richard Townley. (N. Y. Gen'l and Brig'l Rec., 3. 124, 129. Also, 10. 11, 12. Also, 22. 35. Also, 27. 3) Maj. William 2 had a son, Obadiah 3; whose son, Dr. William 4, m. in 1736, Zipporah Coles, d. in 1772, aged 62. (Mr. George W. Cocks. Also Tombstones at Mosquito Cove) William 1 also had a son, Joseph 2.

LAWRENCE DANIEL 4, COL. (John 3, 2, Thomas 1; brother of Maj. Jonathan, below, and Thomas, below)—From Newtown to Milford, where he lived seven years. (Onderdonk's "Queens Co.," p. 102) On May 10, 1776, he was promoted from Lt. to Capt. of a Light Horse Co. (G. 40) He was a Member of the N. Y. Ass'y, from Queens Co., 1777-1783. (B. 43-48. Also Civil List) He signed the Association, in 1776. (H. 9)

He was b. about 1739; m. \_\_\_\_\_ Van Horn, of N. Y. City; d. \_\_\_\_\_ 1807, aged 68. (Thompson's "Long Island," 2. 374, 375)

LAWRENCE JONATHAN 4, MAJ. (John 3, 2, Thomas 1; brother of Col. Daniel, above, and Thomas, below)—From Newtown to Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., N. Y. Through commercial pursuits and inheritances from his brothers John and Nathaniel he was enabled to retire from business, in 1772, when about 35 years old. In that year he received the commission of Capt. in the Prov'l Militia from the Royal Government. (Thompson, 2. 369, 370) On the organization of the Militia by the Prov'l Cong., in 1775, he was appointed Maj. of the Brigade, composed of the Militia of Queens and Suffolk, of which Nathaniel Woodhull was at the same time appointed Gen. (Jour. Prov'l Cong. Also Johnston's "Campaign of 1776, etc.," p. 131) In 1776, he was promoted from Capt. of one of the Newtown Companies to Brig. Maj. (G. 40) He accompanied Gen. Woodhull on his Expedition to prevent supplies from falling into the hands of the enemy. After the Battle of L. I., he was cut off from his family; but they managed to escape, and joined him near Fishkill, N. Y. With Mrs. Lawrence were five children, the eldest being nine years old, and the youngest about one year. (Thompson, 2. 370, 371) On Aug. 29, 1776, directly after the Battle, the N. Y. Committee of Safety directed him to give orders to Col. Smith's Regt. as to its transportation to N. Y. City. (A. 13) In 1775, he was a Commissioner for the erection of Fortifications at the Highlands. (N. Y. Sons of Rev'n. Year Book—1909, p. 516) In 1778, he joined the Expedition against Rhode Island, and served on board the man-of-war "L'Hector," of Count d'Estaing's Fleet. He probably served as Aide to Gen. S. H. Parsons. In Oct., 1781, he went from Middletown, Conn., to Gov. Clinton with a request that he might bring certain goods from L. I. to Conn. (Hall's "Life of Parsons," pp. 430, 431)

In 1780, he was appointed one of the Comm'rs of Forfeitures for the Southern Dist.; and also one of the Comm'rs of Sequestration for Dutchess Co. (Thompson, 2. 372) He was a Delegate to the 1st, 3d and 4th Prov'l Congresses. (A. 56, 58, 59) He was appointed Senator from the Southern Dist., and served 1777-1783. (B. 43-48) He was a Member of the Council of Appointment during the greater part of the War. (Sons of Rev'n Year Book, p. 516) In 1776, he was one of the Comm'rs to procure salt from sea water. (Pages 114, 115. Also Rev'y. MSS., N. Y., State Liby, 52. 136, 137) In 1778, he was one of the Comm'rs to fill the five Cont'l Battalions. (Same ref., 17. 3 and 42. 112-114) From 1777 to 1779, he was one of the Comm'rs to explore mines of lead and sulphur, and to erect factories of salt and sulphur; and during this work he explored the salt springs in the Mohawk valley. (Pages 108, 110. Also Rev'y MSS., 51. 71 and 52. 136) In 1780, he was one of the Comm'rs to raise specie for redeeming a part of the bills emitted (Page 136. Also Rev'y MSS., 42. 113); and, in 1786, he was one of a Committee to number bills of credit. (Law of Apr. 18) After the War he retrieved his lost fortune by



investments in Land Bounty Rights and in public lands. (Thompson, 2. 374) He was the first Port Warden of N. Y. City, in 1800. (Civil List) He was a Member of the N. Y. State Cincinnati.

He was b. Oct. 4, 1737; d. Sept. 4, 1812, aged 75. He m. (1) Judith, dau. of Nathaniel Fish of Newtown, who d., aged 18, and by whom he had Jonathan 5. He m. (2) Ruth, dau. of Andrew Riker, of Newtown, who survived him, and by whom he had issue: Judith 5, Margaret 5, Samuel 5, Andrew 5, Richard M. 5, Abraham R. 5, Joseph 5, John L. 5, and William Thomas 5. (Thompson, 2. 374)

LAWRENCE THOMAS 4 (John 3, 2, Thomas 1; brother of Col. Daniel, above, and Maj. Jonathan, above)—From Newtown. On Oct. 10, 1776, he appeared before the Prov'l Convention with a letter from Gen. Scott asking permission to visit his family on L. I. (A. 16. Also Onderdonk's "Queens Co., Olden Times," p. 53)

A Thomas Lawrence, served in the 1st Westchester (G. 77); also in Conn. (G. 93) One of the name was a Lt. in the 1st and 2d Vol. Regts. of the Militia, 1775-6 ("Archives of the State of N. Y.—the Rev'n", p. 542); also in Col. John Lasher's Regt. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n.—Spt.," p. 218)

He was b. in 1733; m. Elizabeth, dau. of Nathaniel Fish, of Newtown; d. in 1816, aged 84. He served in the French War. In 1784, he was appointed one of the Judges of Queens Co. His son, Nathaniel 5, was a Lt. in the N. Carolina Line, in the Rev'y War; and was Attorney Gen. of N. Y. State, 1792-1795. (Thompson's "Long Island," 2. 375)

Onderdonk ("Queens Co., Olden Times," p. 57) mentions a Thomas, nephew of Col. Jonathan, who was at West Point, and wanted a Flag to visit his wife. It may be that the Military service, noted above, belongs to the nephew.

LAWRENCE WILLIAM 5, DR. (Dr. William 4, Obediah 3, Maj. William 2, William 1)—From Oyster Bay to Southampton, late in 1776; and thence, in 1779, to Saybrook and Killingworth. (B. 30, 31. E. 48) At first, he was suspected of being a Tory, was imprisoned and certain of his property was confiscated; but, afterward, some of it was restored. (B. 30, 31. Also "N. Y. in the Rev'n.—Spt.," pp. 240, 256) The story of his troubles, in 1776, is pathetic. (Page 178. Also B. 31) Evidently he made good his claim to be a loyal American; for, on Nov. 22, 1779, Col. William Worthington wrote to Gov. Clinton, from Saybrook, that the bearer of the letter was Dr. William Lawrence, from L. I., who had resided at Southampton about three years:

He has been very Serviceable in procuring intelligence from the Enemy while he lived there, which has been Regularly Conveyed to Gov. Trumbull by me. He left the Island last week, fearing to stay longer. I sent him to Gov. Trumbull who gave him a permit to take his effects off the Island, some of which are merchants' goods. I hope that you will favor him. (Clinton Pap., 5. 368, 569)

Not long after this, Dr. Lawrence, under a permit dated Nov. 11, 1779, moved his goods to Saybrook; where, on Nov. 27, 1779, they were seized by Ephraim Kelsey, Serjt. of the Guard. On Dec. 18, Kelsey was ordered to return the goods on payment of reasonable expenses. (Page 210. Also D. 42) In May, 1780, a Committee of the Conn. Gen. Ass'y investigated the conduct of Col. William Worthington, Supt. of the Guard at Saybrook, as to the goods of Dr. Lawrence and Richard Seaman, also a Refugee. In these proceedings Dr. Lawrence was called a spy. (Page 93. Also E. 48, 120, 121) On May 16, 1780, he asked permission to go to L. I. to care for his family; which was negatived. On June 30, 1780, he requested a pass for his wife and Elizabeth Simons, or Seaman, to go to L. I. and remain there—he to return after settling his mother's estate. (E. 48) On the latter date, permission was granted to his wife and sister to go to L. I. (F. 14) From this it would appear that his sister might have been the wife of Richard Seaman, the Refugee. (See Seaman) On Mar. 30, 1781, he asked permission to bring his furniture from L. I.; which was negatived. (F. 7)

Although he belonged to the Flushing branch of the Family, he settled at Oyster Bay. (Thompson's "Long Island," 2. 365) He evidently returned from Southampton occasionally; for the "N. Y. Journal", Feb. 10, 1778, described an accident to Dr. Lawrence "of Mosquito Cove" (now Glen Cove). During a part of his exile he was a Surg. in the Hospital service. (Page 179. Also "N. Y. in the Rev'n.—Spt.," p. 45)

He was b. \_\_\_\_\_; m. in 1763, Phebe Latting. (See Latting, in N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec.)—(Mr. George W. Cocks)

On Aug. 14, 1776, a Lt. William Lawrence, of one of the Newtown Companies, was promoted to Capt. (G. 40) A William Lawrence, taken Feb. 14, 1778, was a Prisoner at Gravesend. (Penn. Mag. Hist. & Biog.—1893)

*William Lawrence*

**LEDYARD**—The first of this Family on L. I. was John 1 who came from Bristol, Eng., to Southold, in 1716. He m., about 1727, Deborah, dau. of Judge Benjamin Youngs, a grandson of Rev. John Youngs. He removed to Groton, Conn., about 1727; and thence to Hartford, where he was elected Mayor. Among his 10 children were: Col. William 2, below; Capt. John 2; and Capt. Youngs 2. Both of the latter were sea-faring men, and both died abroad. (Thompson's "Long Island," 2. 522-523) Capt. Youngs 2 was the father of Dr. Isaac 3 and Maj. Benjamin 3, the latter a Refugee from N. Y. City. (See "The Refugees from N. Y. City")

Col. William 2 Ledyard was b. at Groton, Conn., about 1750; m. Anna, dau. of Nathaniel Williams. He had nine children. His Military service is recorded in "Conn. Men in the Rev'n." He gave permission to the Refugees to return to L. I. (Page 201. Also D. 46. E. 83, 130. F. 4) He commanded Ft. Griswold, at Groton, when it fell by the Raid of Arnold, Sept. 6, 1781.

His tragic death is described on Page 235. More complete accounts of his death, and the tablets erected to his memory appear in Allen's "History of Groton Heights;" in Caulkins' "New London;" and in "Chapter Sketches, Conn. D. A. R.—1901," pp. 368-374.

*Wm Ledyard*

Capt. John 2, m. May 6, 1750, his cousin Abigail, dau. of Robert Hempstead, the Refugee of Southold, and Mary Youngs his wife. (See Hempstead) She was the mother of Capt. John Ledyard 3, the celebrated traveler; Fanny Ledyard 3, the Refugee, below; and George 3, who m. Phebe Boisseau. (See Boisseau) After the death of Capt. John 2 at sea, Mar. 17, 1762, she m. Dr. Micah Moore, Jan. 6, 1765. By Dr. Moore she had three daughters; of whom Phebe afterward m. Joseph P. Wickham of Southold, son of Parker, son of Joseph. (Griffin's "Journal," p. 138. Also Thompson's "Long Island," 1. 401) Her dau., Julia, m. Matthias, son of Lt. Moses Case (See Case), who succeeded his mother-in-law as keeper of the tavern at Southold. (Mr. Albertson Case) Dr. Moore d. in 1776, leaving his Wid. with seven children. She passed through many trying scenes during the War. An officer of the enemy having threatened to burn her house, she replied: "Sir, I am a Widow, but feel myself perfectly secure under the protection of that Providence which has thus far sustained me." The officer withdrew. (Page 205. Also "Chapter Sketches, Conn. D. A. R.—1901," p. 367. Also Griffin's "Journal," pp. 139, 140) She d. Mar. 7, 1805. (Mr. Albertson Case) Pictures of the Case-Moore house are on Page 289.

**LEDYARD FANNY 3** (Capt. John 2, John 1)—From Southold to Groton. On Mar. 26 and on Apr. 13, 1781, she stated that she had a small shop at Southold, and asked permission to remove to Conn, with her effects; which was granted. (F. 34, 38)

She was visiting with her uncle, Col. William 2, on that fateful Sept. 6, 1781, when Ft. Griswold fell. On entering the Fort, the first sight she beheld was the body of her dead uncle. She ministered to the wounded and dying long after the enemy had left. (Page 235. Also Griffin's "Journal," p. 140. Also "Chapter Sketches, Conn. D. A. R.—1901," pp. 365-371)

She was b. about 1754; m. Richard Peters, of Southold; d. Jan. 15, 1816, aged 62. He d. Oct. 23, 1810, aged 57. ("Chapter Sketches &c." Also Salmon Rec. Also Tombstones at Southold)

**LEE**—"Salisbury's Gen." (3. 1-76), beside much original research, draws upon Walworth's "Hyde Gen."; Hill's "Lee Gen."; the "Notes of Rev. Joseph Lee," the Refugee, below, and several other sources. There were

five families, between whom no relationship has been traced: John, to Ipswich, Mass., in 1632; John, to Hartford, in 1635, and Farmington, in 1641; Richard, to Virginia, in 1641; Thomas, to Boston, about 1700; and Thomas. The latter, Thomas 1, d. on the passage to America, leaving a Wid. and children who settled in Saybrook, in 1641. The Wid. was Phebe, dau. of \_\_\_\_\_ Brown, who came to Saybrook at the same time; and afterward removed to Providence and became the ancestor of the distinguished family in that City. The son of Thomas 1, Lt. Thomas 2, m. (1) Sarah Kirtland, of Saybrook; (2) Mary De Wolf. He d. in 1705. Among his children was John 3, who m. Elizabeth Smith, of Lyme. He d., in 1716. (Salisbury, Gen. 3. 1, 7, 9, 10, 11) Mary (De Wolf) Lee, Wid. of Lt. Thomas 2 Lee, afterward m. Samuel Hyde; whose first wife was Jane Lee, sister of Lt. Thomas 2. Phebe Hyde, dau. of Samuel Hyde and Jane Lee, m. May 21, 1683, Matthew Griswold. (Miss Emily A. Lee)

Thomas 2 came to America, in 1640-1; and was one of the early settlers at Lyme, Conn. (Caulkins' "New London," pp. 175, 176) His descendants are recorded in the Lee Gen., the Hyde Gen. and the Salisbury Gen.

He had large possessions at Lyme, where he was freeman, May 12, 1670. He represented Lyme at the Gen'l Court, at Hartford, Oct. 8, 1685; and was recorded both as Ens. and Serjt. He d. Dec. 5, 1704. Among his 14 children, the eldest was John 3, who, like his father, was prominent in the Colony. He was b. Sept. 21, 1670; d. Jan. 17, 1726. He was the father of Rev. Joseph 4, the Refugee, below; also, of Benjamin 4. The Huntington branch descends from the latter.

On his death bed, John 3 issued the following remarkable document:—

The solemn charge of John Lee, of Lyme, Conn., given on his death bed to his children, Jan. 13, 1726; who departed this life on the 17th of the same month, in the assurance of faith.

"I charge you my dear children that you fear God and keep his commandments, and that you uphold his public worship with as great diligence and constancy as you can, and that you be constant in the duty of secret prayer twice every day, and all the days of your life, and all of you that come to be heads of families that you be constant in family worship evening and morning with your families, besides your prayers at meat, and that in your prayers you pray for converting grace for yourselves and others, and that God would show you the excellency of Christ, and cause you to love and believe in him, and show you the evil of sin and make you hate it and forever flee from it, and that you may never give over until you have obtained converting grace from God. Furthermore I charge you to choose death rather than deny Christ in any degree. Also I charge you that you never turn Papist or Heretic, but serve God in the way that you have been brought up, and avoid all evil companions lest you be led into temptation and a snare. Also be very careful to avoid all excess in drinking, also to avoid profaneness and all other sins. Also I charge you always to be dutiful to your mother and kind to one another.

This I leave in charge to all my posterity to the end of the world, charging every person of them to keep a copy of this my dying charge to my children.

This is my dying charge to my children.

John Lee.

LEE JOSEPH 4, REV. (John 3, Thomas 2, 1)—From Oyster Ponds to Lyme, in 1775. (Griffin's "Journal," p. 39. Also Vail Gen. pp. 71, 72) He signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 10); and he may have served in Conn. (G. 93)

He was b. Nov. 24, 1705; m. Aug. 21, 1727, Mary Allen of New London; d. Aug. 29, 1779, probably at E. Lyme, Conn., where he is buried. For some years he ministered to the Presbyterian Church at Oyster Ponds. On the breaking out of the War he removed to Lyme. His Wid. d. Oct. 13, 1805, in her 99th year. Of his 10 children, only five lived to grow up: Lemuel 5, 1728-1748-9; Dr. Samuel 5, 1730; Dr. Joseph 5, 1737-8; and Rev. Jason 5, 1740. (Salisbury, 3. 10, 36, 37) His dau., Elizabeth 5, m. Mar. 24, 1768, Abraham Vail; d. Feb. 12, 1825. (Vail Gen. p. 71. See also Vail) Rev. Jason 5, a pioneer in the Baptist Church, d. in 1810. (Caulkins' "New London," p. 616)

LEETE—Gov. William 1 was b. in Eng., about 1612; m. three times; d. Apr. 16, 1683. He came to New Haven, Conn., about 1639; and was Gov. of the Colony, 1676-1683. His son, Hon. Andrew 2, b. in 1643; m. Elizabeth Green; d. Oct. 31, 1702. Andrew's son, William 3, b. Mar. 24, 1671; m. Hannah Stone; d. Jan. 26, 1736. Solomon 4, son of William 3, b. in Sept., 1722; m. Zipporah Stone; d. Sept. 6, 1803. (Leete Gen.)

LEETE ELIJAH 5 (Solomon 4, William 3, Andrew 2, Gov. William 1)—From Southold to Guilford. On Nov. 3, 1780, he was permitted to go to Southold and bring over his wife and her furniture. (F. 27)



He was b. Dec. 21, 1753; m. (1) Betsy Brown, of Southold, L. I., who d. Aug. 28, 1782, aged 30, leaving one child; m. (2) Leah (Robinson) Truby, who d., leaving three children; m. (3) Ruth (Savage) Leete. He d., at Guilford, Conn., Apr. 19, 1825. (Leete Gen.) He was a brother of Capt. Thomas Leete. (Page 246)

L'HOMMEDIU—The first of the name who came to this country was Benjamin 1, b. in 1657, at La Rochelle, France; and came to America with John Bourchard, his stepbrother, Feb. 1, 1686. From Newport, R. I., they proceeded to a spot, about 20 miles from N. Y. City, which they called New Rochelle, after their native place. From thence they went to Southold, L. I., where they settled. (Mrs. Cornelia L'Hommedieu, Nantucket, Mass.) They went to Southold in 1690. (Bayles' "Suffolk Co.," p. 366) Benjamin 1 appears in the Southold Records, 1694-1712. (Moore's "Index," p. 98) Benjamin 1 was a son of Pierre L'Hommedieu and Martha Peron. He was b. in 1657; m. in 1694, Patience, dau. of Nathaniel and Grissell (Brinley) Sylvester, of Shelter Island. (See Sylvester, in Dering) She was b. Nov. 1, 1664; d. Nov. 2, 1719. Benjamin L'Hommedieu d. Jan. 4, 1749. (Moore, as above)

The ancient family Bible of Benjamin, the Emigrant, is now owned by Mr. Sylvester Youngs L'Hommedieu, of East Orange, N. J. The following is copied from it:

The first temps that I com to this country I lande at Rod Island the first 168- (m. Patience Sylvester)

Children. Benjamin, born Monday, Dec. 3, 1694.

Hosea, born Sunday in April 1697.

Peter, born on the Sabbath day 19 of August, 1699.

Grissell, born 20 of April 1701 (m. Samuel Hudson)

Sylvester, born Jan. 7, 1703.

John, born Saturday Jan. 11, 1707.

Susannah, born Thursday Dec. 14, 1704. (m. Jonathan Tuthill)

Patience L'Hommedieu died 1719, the 2d of November at 10 o'clock in the night, and was 55 years of age, born in the year 1664, first of November. The Lord received her Soul.

[The following is almost illegible]

My father, Nathaniel Sylvester, dyed June 13, 1688.

My mother, Grizzle Sylvester, dyed June 13, 1687 (?)

Benjamin L'Hommedieu died Jan. 4, 1749. aged 92.

Capt. Benjamin 2 m. (1) in 1717, Mary 4, dau. of John 3 and Sarah (Horton) Conklin. (Mallmann's "Shelter Island," p. 300. See also Conkling) His wife, Mary, d. June 19, 1730. He m. (2) July 1, 1731, Martha Bourne, of Sandwich, Mass. He d. Sept. 17, 1755. (Tombstone at Clinton, Conn.) He made his will, Nov. 2, 1754; which was proved, Nov. 12, 1755. In it he mentions his beloved wife, Martha; eldest dau., Elizabeth Bourne 3; dau. Mary 3 and son, Ezra 3. (N. Y. Wills, 5. 356) His Wid., Martha, d. Jan. 16, 1782, in her 79th year. (Tombstone at Cromwell, Conn.) Children by first marriage: Benjamin 3, d. y.; Sarah 3, b. Apr. —, 1719, m. Purrier Reeve (See Reeve); Elizabeth 3, b. May 20, 1725, m. Samuel Bourne. Children by second marriage: Ezra 3, the Refugee, below; Mary 3, b. Apr. 9, 1740, m. July 29, 1761, Capt. John Ingraham. (See Ingraham)

Peter 2, m. Sarah Corwin. He was the father of Constant 3, Capt. of a ship. (Pages 239, 246, 247)

Sylvester 2, the Refugee, below, was the father of Grover 3 and Capt. Samuel 3, both Refugees, below.

John 2, b. Jan. 11, 1707; m. Feb. 22, 1727, Mary, dau. of Jonathan Hudson. The sister of John 2 (son of Benjamin 1), Grissell 2, m. Samuel 2, son of Jonathan Hudson. (Mallmann's "Shelter Island," p. 203. See also Hudson) John 2, in his will, dated Jan. 3, 1777, mentions his children: Mary 3; John 3; Benjamin 3; and Henry 3, the Refugee, below. He d. Jan. 25, 1777, aged 70. (Hon. Frederick L'Hommedieu. See also Moore, as above)

L'HOMMEDIU EZRA 3, HON. (Capt. Benjamin 2, Benjamin 1)—From Southold to that part of Middletown known as "The Upper Houses," now Cromwell. In Sept., 1776, he was paid, by Capt. Barnabas Horton, for the freight of a horse (C. 171); in Sept. and Oct., 1776, with 10 passengers, he was moved from Southold to Guilford by Capt. David Landon (C. 164); also, in Oct., 1776, by Capts. Joseph Bradley, John Gears and Edward Benton—his claim being paid along with that of Abijah Windes. (C. 180) On May

21, 1779, acting for the Auditors, he paid to Capt. Richard Dickinson his claim for removing Refugees. (C. 42, 43) On June 10, 1779, permission was given to bring certain other of his effects from L. I. (D. 30) His residence at Southold was destroyed some years ago. While in Cromwell, he lived in what is now called "The Penniman House," in the rear of the Baptist Church.

As Clerk of the Committee of Suffolk Co., on Nov. 15, 1774, he certified to the vote of a donation of supplies to the distressed poor of Boston, and to the securing of a vessel to carry the supplies thither. (Bayles' "Suffolk Co." Also Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 16) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10) In 1775, the N. Y. Prov'l Cong. ordered 200 pounds of powder to be sent to him and John Foster. (Page 88. Also Onderdonk, p. 20) In the Convention, July 12, 1776, it was stated that he and Thomas Dering had given assurance that the stock at Montauk would be protected. (A. 3) On Aug.

27, 1776, he was one of a sub-Committee of the N. Y. Committee of Safety to report upon the sale of cattle on Nassau and Shelter Islands. (A. 10) On the same date, he caused the Committee of Safety to inform Gen. Washington that the Committee of Southold had mounted three 6-pounders and one 3-pounder, and that ammunition was needed; and, on Nov. 15, 1776, he informed the Committee of Safety that the guns had been removed to Saybrook. (A. 9) The Committee of Safety, Dec. 3, 1776, requested him to write to Col. Henry B. Livingston asking an accounting for the families and stock that he had removed from L. I. (A. 22) On Jan. 17, 1777, the Committee of Safety appointed him on a Committee to procure the accounts of expenses for the removals from L. I., and to inquire as to the delivery of powder and arms at Fishkill. (A. 30) The Committee of Safety, Feb. 27, 1777, sent to him,



*Gra L'Hommedieu*

at Guilford, permission to transport a cargo of rum, sugar &c., to the State of N. Y. (Page 209. Also A. 35) He also sent to the Committee the claim of Capt. Daniel Collins for removing powder &c. from L. I. to Conn. (Page 104. Also A. 35) On his representation, and that of Col. William Floyd, the Conn. Council of Safety, May 29, 1778, gave Capt. David Landon a roving commission to seize the property of the enemy. (Page 222. Also D. 48) On Nov. 3, 1778, he and David Gelston received from Gerard Bancker, Treas'r, £693.3.2 to pay certain claims of the Refugees. (C. 6) Other claims were paid to him. (Pages 189, 190. Also C. 180, 181) Jan. 6, 1779, he was refunded expenses of sending from Poughkeepsie to Kingston for money to pay the Refugees. (C. 5, No. 128) In Nov., 1780, he wrote to Gov. Clinton as to the raising of money and clothing. (Pages 94, 96) On Apr. 10, 1781, he wrote to Gov. Clinton that certain Whigs had been plundered. (Page 208) On May 2, 1781, from Middletown, he wrote to Gov. Clinton asking a commission for Capt. Nathaniel Norton to cruise on L. I. Sound in an armed boat. (See Norton) On May 3, 1781, he wrote to Gov. Clinton in favor of David Gardiner and

Nathaniel Fanning whose goods had been taken from them wrongfully. (Page 210. Also Clinton Pap., 6. 830, 831)

In 1776, he was a Loan Officer for Suffolk Co.; and, 1784-1810, he was County Clerk. He was a Member of all four of the Prov'l Congresses, 1775-1777 (Page 130. Also A. 56-59); and a Member of the N. Y. Ass'y, 1777-1783. (B. 43-48) In the N. Y. Senate he represented the Southern Dist., 1784-1792, and 1794-1809. (Civil List) He was a Delegate to the Cont'l Cong., 1779-1783, and 1788. (A. 60. Also Civil List) In 1779, he was appointed a Delegate to the Hartford Convention. He was a Member of the N. Y. Council of Appointment, 1784 and 1798; and a Regent of the University, 1787-1811. This remarkable service for over 40 years would be extended to over 80 years if the several offices held by him were placed consecutively. It was allowable, in those days, for a man to hold two, or more, rather inconsistent offices at the same time—a practice that would not be tolerated to-day.



PENNIMAN HOUSE — CROMWELL, CONN.

Residence of Ezra L'Hommedieu, 1776-1783. Photographed specially for this work

For instance, George Clinton was Clerk of Ulster Co. for a part of the time when he was Gov. of N. Y. His term of office-holding, if consecutively placed, was over 90 years. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n-Spt.", pp. 161, 162. See also Clinton I. 3) Mr. L'Hommedieu was a close second.

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1. Females—above 16, 2. (A. 55) He was b. at Southold Aug. 30, 1734; and graduated at Yale College, in 1754. During his long public service he found time for agricultural pursuits; and he was, practically, the founder of the County Fair. In 1784, he and Capt. Hugh White purchased a patent of 6000 acres at Whitestown, Oneida Co., N. Y. He was probably there for a time; as he was a Comm'r to treat with the Indians. (Wager's and Jones' "Histories of Oneida Co.") Rev. Ephraim Whitaker, D. D., has recently discovered that the Prince Talleyrand acted as agent, or manager, for this patent during his enforced exile to the U. S., in 1794-5.

He m. (1) Charity Floyd, sister of Col. William Floyd. She d. in 1785, without children. (See Floyd) His mother and his wife, Charity, accompanied him to Conn. He m. (2) Mary Catherine Havens, of Shelter Island,





PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH

MRS. EZRA L'HOMMEDIEU  
EZRA L'HOMMEDIEU  
CEMETERY AT SOUTHOLD, L. I.—PHOTOGRAPHED SPECIALLY FOR THIS WORK

dau. of Nicoll and Sarah (Fosdick) Havens. (See Havens and Fosdick) By his second marriage he had but one child: Mary Catherine 4, who m. Samuel S. Gardiner (see Gardiner), and had daughters, Phebe and Eliza. The late Prof. Eben Horsford, of Harvard College, m. (1) Phebe, and (2) Eliza; and his daughters, Cornelia and Katharine Horsford, occupy the Sylvester Manor House on Shelter Island. (See Sylvester, in Dering)

His death occurred, at Southold, Sept. 27, 1811. On his monument in the Cemetery is this inscription:

In memory of the Honorable Ezra L. Hommedieu, Esq., having through a Long Life faithfully served in the Councils of his Country During the arduous struggles of the Revolution and the calm of Independence, Died Sept. 27, 1811 AE 77

L'HOMMEDIU GROVER 3, SERJT. (Sylvester 2, below, Benjamin 1; brother of Capt. Samuel, below)—From Bridge Hampton to Norwich. On Sept. 2, 1776, he was brought over by Capt. Ichabod Cole. (C. 96) In the same month, he paid Capt. Robert Knight for the freight of sundries (apparently rope-makers' utensils) brought from L. I. (C. 175) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10) He served in Col. Smith's Regt., both as private and Serjt. (G. 7, 29)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 2; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 4. (A. 54) He was b. Aug. 3, 1741. He m. (1) Dec. 27, 1763, Esther 4, dau. of Capt. John 3 Vail, of Southold (Vail Gen, p. 46. See also Vail); m. (2) Oct. 7, 1792, Elizabeth Tracy. (Norwich—Lisbon, Conn., Ch. Rec.) He had 19 children, as follows: 1st Mar.—(1) Elizabeth 4, b. Jan. 9, 1765—6; m. Ebenezer Hayden, of Essex, Conn. (2) Giles 4, b. Apr. 28, 1766; m. Abigail Reynolds. (3) Mary 4, b. May 4, 1768; m. ——— Lathrop; d. April 17, 1857. (4) Susanna 4, b. Mar. 13, 1770; m. Capt. James Gordon; whose dau., Abby, m. Commodore John D. Sloat; whose dau. m. Judge ——— McKeeon, of N. Y. (5) Ezra 4, b. Mar. 12, 1772; m. twice; his dau., Mary, is Mrs. Joseph Silliman, now of Chester, Conn. (6) Sarah 4, b. Jan. 12, 1774. (7) Infant 4, b. Sept. 2, 1776; d. Sept. 11, 1776. (8) Esther 4, b. Sept. 26, 1778. (9) Joseph 4, b. Sept. 30, 1780; m. Elizabeth, dau. of Isaac Gridley; dau. Elizabeth Gridley, b. in 1805, m. James Ranney; dau. Julia Childs, b. in 1807, m. Charles Adams. He d. Jan. 24, 1834; and his Wid., Elizabeth, June 4, 1869, aged 84. (10) Lucretia 4, b. Dec. 17, 1781. (11) William 4, b. Nov. 17, 1783. (12) Abby Vail 4, b., in 1785; m. Gurdon Smith; d. Apr. 13, 1859. (13) Joshua 4, b. May 31, 1787; was a noted inventor; d. Oct. 17, 1880. 2d Mar.—(14) William 4, b. Oct. 6, 1793; m. Cornelia Lathrop; was Post Master at Norwich, Conn., for many years. (15) Stephen 4, b. Mar. 16, 1796. (16) Benjamin 4, b. Mar. 6, 1798. (17) Maria 4, b. May 16, 1800. (18) Fanny 4, b. Sept. 24, 1802. (19) Nancy 4, b. Sept. 30, 1807. (Mr. Charles Collard Adams. See also, his "Middletown—Upper Houses")

(9). Joseph 4, above, had a son, Giles Gordon 5, m. Julia Bill 4, May 4, 1881. His Wid. lives at Cuyahoga Falls, O. He had four children, of whom: Paige Bill 6, lives in Brooklyn, N. Y., and has two children. (Mr. Paige Bill L'Hommedieu)

L'HOMMEDIU HENRY 3, CORP. (John 2, Benjamin 1; father of William, below)—From Southold to Saybrook, W. Parish (now Westbrook). He served in Col. Smith's Regt. both as private and Corp. (G. 7, 37) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 20)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 6. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 55) He was b. about 1741; and was thus 21 years old on Sept. 8, 1762, when he m. Jemima Spencer, of Westbrook. (Hon. Frederick L'Hommedieu. Also Saybrook, Conn., Ch. Rec.) The baptismal dates of his children were: William 4, Aug. 12, 1764; Henry 4, Mar. 17, 1765; Jerusha 4, Feb. 22, 1767; Spencer 4, Jan. 1, 1769; John 4 and Jemima 4 (twins), Apr. 18, 1773; Enoch 4, Dec. 9, 1770; Jason 4, June 16, 1776. His son, John 4, had a son, Charles 5, who was the father of Hon. Frederick 6 L'Hommedieu, of Deep River, Conn. (Hon. F. L'H.)

L'HOMMEDIU MULFORD. ( )—From Southampton. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 30); and in the 4th Line. (G. 48)

He may have been the Henry Mulford L'Hommedieu, eldest son of Nathaniel L'Hommedieu, mentioned in the will of William Mulford which was proved Aug. 6, 1773. (N. Y. Wills, Lib. 39. p. 509)

L'HOMMEDIEU SAMUEL 3, CAPT. (Sylvester 2, below, Benjamin 1; father of Sylvester, Jr., below, and brother of Grover, above)—From Sag Harbor to Saybrook and Middletown, in Sept., 1776, by Capts. Daniel Hale, Robert Knight, Ichabod Cole and Joseph Havens—his claim, and that of Capt. Joseph and Phebe Tillinghast, being received for by himself on Nov. 14, 1777. (C. 175) Capt. Zebulon Cooper had already, on Sept. 2, 1776, brought the members of his family from Sag Harbor to Saybrook. (C. 32) He was also at East Haddam. (Hon. Henry P. Hedges) In Feb., 1777, he petitioned for leave to go to L. I. (D. 44) On May 23, 1780, he was permitted to carry to L. I. his son, Sylvester L'Hommedieu, Jr., and required to return. (F. 13. See, also, Sylvester, Jr., below) His commission as Lt., granted by Gov. Tryon, is now in the Library of the L. I. Hist'l Soc'y. He was a Capt. in Col. Mulford's Regt. (G. 2, 9); and in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 6) On July 26, 1776, he responded with one-fourth of his Co. to guard the stock. (A. 4) He took part in the Battle of Long Island (Mr. W. S. Pelletreau); and, probably, served at Sag Harbor, in 1776. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10) Certain claims of Refugees were paid to him. (C. 175, 176) See "N. Y. State Sons of Rev'n, Year Book—1909," p. 521.

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1. (A. 54) He was b. Feb. 20, 1744; m. in 1774, Sarah, dau. of Charles White; d. Mar. 7, 1834. Mr. William S. Pelletreau states that, on Nov. 26, 1776, he m. Sarah, dau. of Ebenezer White, of Southampton; that she d. Nov. 18, 1822; and that both Capt. Samuel and Sarah are buried at Sag Harbor. He lived at Sag Harbor; and owned property there, in 1800. (Hon. Henry P. Hedges) He was a Member of the Constitutional Convention of 1801. (Civil List) He was not a Member of the N. Y. Ass'y in 1832. It was his son, Samuel, Jr. (Civil List) He was, for many years, a Justice of the Peace, at Sag Harbor, and was known as "Old Squire L'Hommedieu."

His will, dated June 20, 1830 (Book F. pp. 408 to 413), mentions his son Samuel, and two daughters, Betsey L'Hommedieu and Polly Gardner. In the codicil, he mentions his grandson Sylvester L. Fosdick. After his death, in 1834, the Surrogate's Record mentioned Charles, Anna M., William and Mary Fosdick, grandchildren of Samuel L'Hommedieu. All the following heirs appeared in court: Betsey L'Hommedieu, Polly Gardner, wife of John T. Gardner; Charles W. L'Hommedieu; Richard L'Hommedieu; Mary Long, wife of Jacob Long. (Hon. Frederick L'Hommedieu)

The following information relative to the children of Capt. Samuel has been furnished by Miss Addie Sayre, Hon. Frederick L'Hommedieu, Col. Joseph J. Slocum and Mallmann. ("Shelter Island," pp. 244, 310) (1) Sylvester, Jr. 4, the Refugee, below. (2) Charles 4, m. Apr. 24, 1800, Sarah Saterlee. He removed from Sag Harbor to Cincinnati, O., by horse and wagon, in 1804. He had sons: Stephen 5, and Richard 5. Stephen 5 m. Alma Hammond, and was editor of the "Cincinnati Gazette." His dau., Sallie 6, m. Col. Joseph J. Slocum, a brother of Mrs. Russell Sage; and has a son, Col. Herbert J. Slocum, U. S. A. (See Slocum) (3) Phebe 4, b. July 3, 1776; m. Sept. 20, 1796, Richard Fosdick, of New London, Conn.; d. Nov. 3, 1826. She had seven children. (See Fosdick) Her son, Sylvester, m. Harriet R. Raymond. (4) Charity 4, d. y. (5) Samuel 4, b. June 25, 1785; m. (1) Apr. 25, 1815, Maria C. Hildreth; m. (2) Nov. 29, 1830, Mary B. 6, dau. of Silas 5, Sayre (See Sayre); d. s. p. He was a Member of the N. Y. Assembly, in 1832. In his will, proved May 28, 1862, he bequeathed all of his property to his nephew, Rev. Abraham S. Gardiner. (6) Sarah 4, b. in 1780; m. Joseph Crowell; d. s. p. (7) Mary 4, b. Apr. 8, 1791; m. (1) Apr. 10, 1810, Nathan Cook, who d. Nov. 7, 1811, s. p.; m. (2) Nov. 20, 1814, Rev. John D. Gardiner, of the Presbyterian Church at Sag Harbor; d., at Milwaukee, Wis., Nov. 16, 1860. Rev. John D. Gardiner, b. Jan. 2, 1781; d. Sept. 13, 1849. He had 11 children (Mallmann, pp. 310, 311); of whom Samuel L. had a dau., Geraldine, who m. Henry Kip, of New York City, and John H. C. Gardiner, now living at Sag Harbor. Another son was Rev. Abraham S. Gardiner. (8) Ezra 4, d. y. (9) Elizabeth 4, b. July 12, 1783; not m.; d. May 27, 1861.

*Sam<sup>l</sup> L'hommedieu*



L'HOMMEDIEU SYLVESTER 2 (Benjamin 1; father of Grover, above, and Capt. Samuel, above)—From Southold to Conn., with his effects and two in the family, by Capt. John Vail, in Sept. and Oct., 1776. (C. 177) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 12) He and his wife were probably the ones who were beaten by the raiders, in 1781. (Page 205)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years; 1. Females—above 16, 2. (A. 55) The second female was, probably, his dau., Elizabeth. He was b. Jan. 7, 1703; m. Elizabeth More; d., Mar. 9, 1788, and is buried at Southold. He was living on Shelter Island, in 1730. In 1732, he was Town Collector and Constable. (Mallmann's "Shelter Island," pp. 39, 43) Mr. William S. Pelletreau states that he m. in 1737, Elizabeth Booth; and that he d. Mar. 9, 1783. Mr. Charles Collard Adams and Hon. Frederick L'Hommedieu also state that he m. Elizabeth Booth, in 1737.

L'HOMMEDIEU SYLVESTER, JR., 4 (Son of Capt. Samuel, above)—From Sag Harbor to Saybrook and Middletown. That he was b. about 1771, is evident in the permission given to his father, May 23, 1780, to take him to L. I., he being nine years old at the time. (F. 13) In 1809, he was Port Warden of N. Y. City. (Civil List)

He m. Thankful ———. (Miss Addie Sayre) He d. s. p.

L'HOMMEDIEU WILLIAM 4 (Eldest son of Henry, above)—From Southold to Saybrook, where he was, in 1777. (A. 43) He was but 14 years old at that time, having been b. June 18, 1763. He m. Mercy Carter, and resided in Westbrook, Conn. He d. Nov. 20, 1841. His children were: William 5; Polly 5; Abigail 5; Anne 5 and Phebe 5, twins; Phebe 5; William 5; John 5; Carter 5; and Ellsworth 5. (Hon. Frederick L'Hommedieu)

LESTER—The emigrant to America was Joseph 1, who came from Eng. to Plymouth, Mass., in 1690. Daniel 2 was probably his son. He was b. Jan. 15, 1707; m. in 1738, Elizabeth Darrow, who was b. June 27, 1719. See Page 247 for the ancestor, Andrew 1.

LESTER SYLVESTER 3 (Daniel 2, Joseph 1)—From Southold to Lyme, in Sept. and Oct., 1776, by Capt. Benjamin Conkling. (C. 19) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 55) He was b. at New London, Conn., May 8, 1740; m. Apr. 5, 1770, Mary, dau. of Capt. Thomas Moore. (See Moore) She was b. at Southold, Aug. 28, 1747. Their second son, Thomas Storrs 4, b. Nov. 11, 1781; m. Jan. 17, 1810, Mary Halsey, dau. of William Albertson. She was b. Oct. 5, 1788; d. Apr. 24, 1867. Thomas Storrs 4 was a brilliant lawyer, and the successor of Hon. Ezra L'Hommedieu. He was Dist. Att'y for the 1st Dist. (L. I. and Richmond Co.), 1815-1817; and a Member of the N. Y. Ass'y, 1808, 1811, 1814 and 1817. (Civil List) He d. Sept. 13, 1817, aged 36. (Griffin's "Journal," p. 113)

LESTER THOMAS (Probably a son, or a nephew, of Sylvester, above)—From Southold. He was killed by a wad, at New London, between Nov. 1, 1776, and Oct. 1, 1778. (F. 110) He served in the 1st Line. (G. 43)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 3. (A. 55) He m. Lucretia 4, dau. of Samuel 3 Beebe. (See Beebe) She was b. Dec. 29, 1732; d. Nov. 12, 1799. After the death of her husband she became a nurse. (Griffin's "Journal," pp. 181, 200)

LEVERIDGE, or LEVERICH, GABRIEL, SERJT.—From Queens Co. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 14, 25); and probably in Conn. (G. 93)

Possibly he was a descendant of Rev. William Leveridge or Leverich, who settled at Dover, N. H., in 1633; went thence to Sandwich, Mass.; to Huntington, L. I., in 1658; and to Newtown, L. I., in 1670. (H. 39) He had: Caleb and Eleazer—the former, only, having issue. (Thompson's "Long Island" 2. 143, 144) A Gabriel Leverich, m. Apr. 2, 1779, Hannah Thorpe. (Fairfield, Conn., Ch. Rec.) A Gabriel Leverich, d. about 1906, in Brooklyn, N. Y., aged about 70. (Mr. George C. Leverich)

LEWIS—John 1 had a son, Jonathan 2; and a grandson, John 3, of Long Swamp, Huntington, L. I.

LEWIS SAMUEL 4 (John 3, Jonathan 2, John 1)—From Huntington. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 34); and probably in Conn. (G. 93) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29)

He was bapt. Aug. 22, 1742; m. (1) Apr. 23, 1767, Mary, dau. of Samuel Smith, who d. Apr. 7, 1773; m. (2) Nancy ————. He d. Jan. —. 1789. Child, by first wife: Asenath 5, m. Jesse Smith. Children, by second wife: Elkanah 5, m. Ruth Smith; Thomas B. 5; Daniel 5, d. aged 17; John 5, m. Mary Valentine; Joseph 5. (Mrs. Gilbert Scudder)

A Samuel, m. July 2, 1778-9, Abigail Waterbury. (Stamford-Darien, Conn., Ch. Rec.)

LISCOMB ISAAC ( )—From Southampton to Guilford, where he was on Mar. 6, 1777. (See receipt in Capt. Jonathan Bayley, Page 265) If he served in Col. Smith's Regt., he was b. about 1759. (G. 7, 30)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 53) This refers to an older Isaac, perhaps father of the above.

LLOYD—The first of the name in America was James 1 who came to Boston, in 1673. He m. Grissel, dau. of Nathaniel Sylvester, the proprietor



SECOND LLOYD MANOR HOUSE, 1764—LLOYD'S NECK, L. I.

(From Schmidt's "Memoranda, &c.")

of Shelter Island. She was b. Aug. 12, 1654. (See Sylvester, in Dering) In his will, her friend, Latimer Sampson, left to her one-half of his estate of 3,000 acres on what is now Lloyd's Neck. All of the parties interested in the estate of Nathaniel Sylvester united in a quit-claim deed, to James Lloyd, of the Latimer Sampson property, on Lloyd's Neck—a facsimile of which appears in the "Mag. of Amer. Hist.," Nov., 1887. James 1 secured the other half by purchase; and, by becoming the proprietor, gave his name to the peninsula. (Whitaker's "Southold," p. 293) James 1 had eleven children. (Mallmann's "Shelter Island," p. 177) Moore ("Index," p. 26) mentions Thomas 2, b. about 1673, as one of them.

James 1 had a son, Henry 2, b. Nov. 28, 1685; m. (1) Nov. 23, 1708, Rebecca (b. Nov. 15, 1688, d. July 27, 1728), dau. of John Nelson, of Boston; m. (2) Mary ————, (d. Nov. 10, 1749). He d. Mar. 18, 1763. His children were b. on Lloyd's Neck; except Henry 3 and John 3. Henry 2 devised the estate of Lloyd's Neck to his surviving sons, Henry 3, John 3, James 3 and Joseph 3; the first of whom, by espousing the Royal cause in the Revolution, lost his portion by confiscation, which was purchased from the Commissioners of Forfeitures, by his nephew John 4. (Thompson's "Long Island," I. 492-494)

The children of Henry 2 were: Henry 3, m. ——— Hutchinson, removed to Nova Scotia; John 3, below; Margaret 3, m. William Henry 3 (Col. Henry 2, Col. William 1—Tangier) Smith, of St. George's Manor (See Smith); James 3; Joseph 3, below; Rebecca 3, b. Oct. 31, 1718, m. Melancthon Taylor Woolsey (See Woolsey); Elizabeth 3; William 3; Nathaniel 3; and James 3. (Thompson, as above)

LLOYD JOHN 3, LT. (Henry 2, James 1; brother of Joseph, below; father of John, Jr., below)—From Huntington. He served in the 3d Line (G. 46); also in the 4th Line, it being stated that he served, Nov. 21, 1776, to May 24, 1778, and that he was in Litchfield Co., Conn. (G. 47, 48. Also "Archives of the State of N. Y.—The Rev'n," p. 218) He served in the 1st Dutchess Minute Men ("Archives," p. 284); for which place he had been recommended Feb. 13, 1776. (Proceedings Prov'l Cong.) He was Judge of the County Court of Queens Co., 1781-1795. (Civil List)

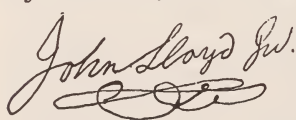
He was in the Town Rec. of Stamford, Conn., in 1727—wherein the births of these children are given: Henry 4, July 22, 1743; John 4, below, Feb. 22, 1744; Rebecca 4, Jan. 2, 1746-7; Abigail 4, Feb. 13, 1750; Sarah 4, July 2, 1763. His wife was Sarah ———. He held several prominent offices during the Revolutionary War. (Huntington's "Stamford," pp. 187, 188)

He was b. Feb. 19, 1710-11; d. Apr. 10, 1795. (Lloyd Family Tablet) He m. Sarah, dau. of Rev. Benjamin Woolsey. (See Woolsey) His son, Henry 4, d. a bachelor, Jan. 22, 1825; and his part of the estate was afterward purchased by his nephew, John Nelson 5. His dau., Rebecca 4, m. John Broome, afterward Lt. Gov. of the State of N. Y. (See Broome, in "The Refugees from N. Y. City") His dau., Abigail 4, m. Dr. James Cogswell. His dau., Sarah 4, m. James Hillhouse, of New Haven. (Thompson, as above)

LLOYD JOHN, JR., 4 (Son of Lt. John, above);—From Huntington to Hartford, with his family, in 1776. On Feb. 28, 1781, he petitioned for relief from a tax upon his stock and a poll tax; which was granted. He stated that he expected to be taxed on his return to L. I. (Page 194. Also E. 137, 138) From Danbury, on Jan. 12, 1782, he asked permission to go to L. I. to collect debts due to him, and to bring back 1,000 bushels of salt; which was granted. (E. 139) He was a Regent of the N. Y. University, 1784-1787. (Civil List) About 1786, he sued the estate of Benjamin Conkling for trespass. (B. 25)

He was about 30 years old when the Revolution began; and having, in 1780, become entitled to a part of the Neck, by devise from his uncle Joseph, he suffered much in his property by the enemy, who kept possession of the Neck during the War. He received an appointment in the Commissariat, the very responsible duties of which he discharged with a fidelity which met the approbation of the Commander-in-Chief. On his return to his farm, in 1783, he m. Amelia, dau. of Rev. Ebenezer White, of Danbury, Conn. The office of Judge of Queens Co. was tendered to him by Gov. Jay; which, from his love of retirement, he declined. His children were: John Nelson 5, b. Dec. 30, 1783; Angelina 5, b. Sept. 12, 1785; and Mary Amelia 5, b. Feb. 19, 1791. Angelina 5, m. George William Strong. (See Strong)—(Thompson, as above)

He was b. Feb. 22, 1744-5; d. Dec. 24, 1792. His wife, Amelia, b. May 7, 1760; d. Aug. 1, 1818. His dau., Mary Amelia 5, d. Jan. 10, 1806. His dau., Angelina 5, b. Sept. 12, 1785; d. Sept. 20, 1814. His son, John Nelson 5, b. Dec. 30, 1783; d. May 31, 1841. Phebe T., wife of John Nelson 5, and dau. of Nathaniel Coles, b. Nov. 14, 1790; d. June 20, 1823. John Nelson 6, son of John Nelson 5, b. Nov. 10, 1815; d. June 29, 1867. (Lloyd Family Tablet)

*John Lloyd Jr.*  


A dau. of John Nelson 5, m. Joseph M. Higbie; and their dau., Charlotte L. 7 Higbie, m. Oscar E. Schmidt. Mrs. Schmidt prepared the "Memoranda Concerning Lloyd's Neck, and the Lloyd Family," published in 1884.

LLOYD JOSEPH 3 (Henry 2, James 1; brother of Lt. John, above)—From Huntington to Conn. He d., not m., about 1780; and his part of Lloyd's Neck was devised to his nephew, John, Jr., above. (Thompson, as above)

LOCKWOOD—The first of the name, Robert 1, came from England to Watertown, Mass., in 1630. About 1646, he removed to Fairfield, Conn.,



## INSCRIPTION ON THE MARBLE TABLET

*Erected by the late John Nelson Lloyd, over the Lloyd vault.*

BENEATH THIS TABLET

REST THE REMAINS OF HENRY LLOYD THE FIRST,  
WHO WAS BORN NOVEM<sup>R</sup> 28, A. D. 1685, AND DIED.

MARCH 18, A. D., 1763. ALSO OF HIS WIFE  
REBECCA (DAUGHTER OF JOHN NELSON) BORN  
NOVEM<sup>R</sup> 15, 1688, AND DIED 27 JULY 1728. ALSO,  
OF MARY THE SECOND WIFE OF HENRY LLOYD  
THE FIRST WHO DIED NOVEM<sup>R</sup> 10 A. D., 1749.

ALSO OF JOHN LLOYD,  
SON OF HENRY LLOYD THE FIRST AND HIS WIFE  
REBECCA, BORN 19 FEB<sup>R</sup> 17<sup>TH</sup> AND DIED  
10 APRIL, 1795.

ALSO OF  
JOHN LLOYD, JUN<sup>R</sup>  
SON OF JOHN LLOYD, AND HIS WIFE, SARAH WOOLSEY  
BORN 22 FEB<sup>R</sup> 174<sup>TH</sup>;  
DIED 24 DECEM<sup>R</sup> 1792.

ALSO OF MARY WHITE  
(MOTHER OF AMELIA, WIFE OF JOHN LLOYD, J<sup>R</sup>., BORN  
24 MAY, 1726 DIED AUG<sup>ST</sup> 24, 1807.

ALSO OF MARY AMELIA  
DAUGHTER OF JOHN LLOYD J<sup>R</sup>., AND HIS WIFE AMELIA  
BORN 19 FEB<sup>R</sup> 1791  
DIED 10 JAN<sup>R</sup> 1806.

ALSO OF ANGELINA WIFE OF GEORGE W. STRONG  
DAUGHTER OF JOHN LLOYD J<sup>R</sup>., AND HIS WIFE AMELIA  
BORN 12 SEPT<sup>R</sup> 1785.  
DIED 20 SEPT<sup>R</sup> 1814

ALSO OF AMELIA WIFE OF JOHN LLOYD J<sup>R</sup>., AND  
DAUGHTER OF EBENEZER AND MARY WHITE, BORN  
MAY 7, 1760  
DIED 1, AUG<sup>ST</sup> 1818

ALSO OF SARAH W. TOWNSEND,  
FRIEND OF PHOEBE T. LLOYD  
ALSO OF PHOEBE T. LLOYD  
WIFE OF JOHN N. LLOYD AND DAUGHTER OF NATHANIEL  
COLES AND HIS WIFE ELIZABETH  
BORN 14 NOV<sup>R</sup> 1790  
DIED 20 JUNE 1823

ALSO OF HENRY LLOYD THIRD SON OF  
JOHN LLOYD FIRST AND WIFE SARAH  
BORN 22 JULY 1743  
DIED 14 JAN<sup>R</sup> 1825

ALSO OF ABIGAIL RELICT OF D<sup>R</sup>. JAMES COGSWELL  
AND DAUGHTER OF JOHN LLOYD FIRST AND HIS WIFE SARAH  
BORN 13 FEB<sup>R</sup> 1750  
DIED 24 APRIL 1831

ALSO OF JHON NELSON LLOYD SON OF  
JOHN LLOYD J<sup>R</sup>., AND HIS WIFE AMELIA  
BORN 30 DEC<sup>R</sup> 1783  
DIED 31 MAY 1841

ALSO JOHN NELSON SON OF HENRY AND CAROLINE B. LLOYD  
BORN 2 NOV<sup>R</sup> 1855 DIED 10 AUG<sup>ST</sup> 1856  
ALSO JOHN NELSON SON OF JOHN NELSON AND PHOEBE T. LLOYD  
BORN 10 NOV<sup>R</sup> 1815 DIED 29 JUNE 1867,

where he d. in 1658. He m. Susannah ———. His son, Joseph 2, b. Aug. 6, 1638; m. ——— Beacham; d. Apr. 14, 1717. He had a son, Joseph 3, of whom no particulars are given. Son of Joseph 3, John 4, b. July 1, 1713; m. Feb. 8, 1730-1, Abigail Morehouse. (Lockwood Gen. See also Page 247)

LOCKWOOD EPHRAIM 5, LT. (John 4, Joseph 3, 2, Robert 1; probably brother of Serjt. John, below)—There is doubt as to his being a Refugee, although he served as Lt. in Col. Drake's Provisional Regt. which contained many Refugees. (G. 10) He probably served, also, in Conn. (G. 93); and may have served as Capt. in the 3d and 4th Westchester. (G. 79, 80)

He was b., Jan. 4, 1741; m. (1) ———, (2) Susannah Lockwood. He removed from Conn. to the State of N. Y. (Lockwood Gen.)

LOCKWOOD JOHN 5, SERJT. (John 4, Joseph 3, 2, Robert 1; probably brother of Lt. Ephraim, above)—From Huntington. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 32); possibly, in the 5th Line and in Weissenfels' Levies (G. 49, 57); and probably in Conn. (G. 93) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29)

He was b. Oct. 12, 1736. His son, Reuben 6, b. in Western Conn., Apr. 17, 1762. (Lockwood Gen.)

LOPER—Those of this name in America are said to have descended from Lyon, or Leon, de Lopez, a Spaniard who came from the W. Indies. He had a son, Samuel Loper, who served in the French War; and a grandson, Samuel Fyler Loper, who served in the Rev'y War. They settled at Guilford, Conn., before the latter War; but there is a family tradition that Samuel and two of his brothers came from L. I. Samuel, the first, had a son David. Samuel Fyler Loper had two daughters, and sons: Henry, Horace, Edward and Samuel. Henry was my father. (Prof. S. Ward Loper)

Lion Loper moved to North Guilford, Conn., from East Hampton, L. I., about 1745. From him are descended, James Douglas Loper, of Guilford, Conn., and his son, Charles D. Loper, of Chicago. (Mr. John H. Loper)

Samuel Fyler Loper was probably not of Spanish origin. The East Hampton Ch. Recs. give, Nov. 19, 1718, marriage of Samuel Filer to Joanna Loper. She was probably a dau. of Lion Loper; but might have been Joanna, dau. of James and Elizabeth Loper, b. Feb. 6, 1688. (Boston City Recs.) James seems to have been in Boston, and at Cape Cod, after 1684. (J. H. L.)

Isaac Loper, of Bridge Hampton (b. in 1743, d. in 1812), mentions in his will sons: Jason, Jared, David and Luther. He gives land to Jared; "also my great Bible." Jason and Jared, lived near him, and inherited the Farms. David moved to Noyac; and Luther, to Islip. My father, Isaac, b. Oct. 25, 1810, was son of Luther; son of Isaac, of Bridge Hampton. A grand dau. of Jared, Mrs. Mary Frances Osborn, lives at Derby, Conn. (J. H. L.)

Capt. Jacob 1 was from Holland, and a Member of the Council of New Amsterdam. In 1646, he m. Cornelia, dau. of Cornelius Melyn, and had: Jacob 2, Janneken 2, and perhaps others. In 1653, his Wid. m. Jacob Schellinger. (Col. Hist. N. Y. Also N. Amsterdam Dutch Ref. Ch. Rec.) James 2 (probably the Jacob 2, above, as the names are used interchangeably in the East Hampton Town Rec.), m. in 1674, Elizabeth, dau. of Arthur Howell, and grand dau. of Lyon Gardiner. He had: Lyon 3, who is in the East Hampton Town Rec., 1696-1736; Arthur 3; and perhaps others. At this point a generation has probably been omitted; so that we have—James 5, of East Hampton, b. about 1717, d. in 1790. He had: Daniel 6; William 6; Amos 6; James 6, below; and Abraham 6, below. Daniel 6 signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 28); and he was in the Census of 1776, with two males over 16 years old, one of whom was probably David 7, below. (Dr. Arthur C. Loper)

Dr. Loper states, further, that Capt. Jacob 1 came from Stockholm, Sweden; that, at one time, he was stationed at Caracoa Islands, W. I.; that he came to New Amsterdam, before 1642; and that he was a Lt. Capt. in the service of the Dutch W. I. Co. Arthur 4 [See the next paragraph, below] had sons: John 5, James 5 and Isaac 5. Isaac 5 had sons: Luther 6, David 6, Jared 6 and Jason 6.

Arthur 3, son of James 2, of East Hampton, m. Patience, dau. of George Havens and Elinor Thurston. He removed to N. J. The fact that he had relatives living there may have influenced his moving. He was in Elizabeth-

town, in 1700. (N. J. Recs.) The will of Arthur, of Salem Co., mentions, wife Patience; children, David 4, Arthur 4, Thurston 4, John 4, James 4, William 4, Jonathan 4 and Phebe 4. All except David were under age. The land was in Piles Grove Precinct. The will proved, June 13, 1720. This gives us the fourth gen., through Arthur. I know of no record to establish the tradition that Arthur returned to L. I.; m. Sally Rogers; moved onto land North of Bridge Hampton, and probably established the branch of the Family there. The Bridge Hampton Ch. Recs. give brothers and sisters: John, James, Isaac, Patience and Mary. We assume them to be children of Arthur 4 and Sally Rogers. (J. H. L.)

LOPER ABRAHAM 6, SERJT. (Son of James 5; brother of James, below)—From East Hampton to Stonington, in Sept., 1776, by Capt. David Sayre. (C. 97, 138) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28) He served as a private and as a Serjt. in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 31); in the 3d and 4th of the Line (G. 46, 48); also, as a Serjt., in the 4th Line. (G. 47) He probably returned to L. I. (Dr. A. C. L.)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 1. (A. 52) He was b. about 1737. (G. 31)

LOPER DAVID 7 (Son of David 6, above)—Probably from East Hampton to Stonington. He is mentioned as a soldier who was brought over, in Sept., 1776, by Capt. Eliphalet Budington. (C. 204) He served in the 3d Line. (G. 46) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28) He returned to L. I. (Dr. A. C. L.)

LOPER JAMES 6 (Son of James 5; brother of Serjt. Abraham, above)—From East Hampton. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 31); also in the 4th Line. (G. 48) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10, 28)

He was b. about 1737. (G. 31)

LUDLAM—LUDLOW—LUDLUM—The name was spelled Ludlam until about the time of the Revolution; but since that time it has been spelled Ludlow. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 339)

I am satisfied that Ludlam is the only name they can rightfully claim. Ludlow is a Family of an altogether different origin. It is well understood, in Bridge Hampton, when and why they changed Ludlam into Ludlow. It was simply the freak of a schoolmaster, who had better have been in other business. (Mr. Addison M. Cook)

In the Western part of L. I., the name is still Ludlam; except that, in Jamaica and Hempstead, the name is spelled Ludlum. See Riker's "Newtown," p. 20; also Liber A., p. 166, County Clerk's Office, Jamaica—for early instances. (Mr. George W. Cocks)

The Family of Ludlow should be considered briefly before passing on to Ludlam; especially as Ludlow will be found in "The Refugees from N. Y. City."

I think that Roger Ludlow, Dep'y Gov. of Mass. and Conn., must have been a brother of Edmund the Regicide; and when Goffe and his companion were about to enter Fairfield to escape arrest, Roger thought best to escape as "It is said Goffe saw a face in church that he thought he knew" (seeing a resemblance to his fellow Regicide Edmund). As Roger wished to change his name, I think it was quite natural for him to take Williams, or William, and Ludlam in place of Ludlow. Edmund's father was Sir Henry; and William's son was Henry, and grandson also, which looks as though Roger's father's name may have been Henry. I do not know that Roger Ludlow's place of hiding was ever known unless this is the solution. It has been stated that William 1 repeatedly urged his eldest son, William 2, to return to England and claim inheritance. But nothing ever came of it. William 1 was evidently afraid to return; and William 2 may have been afraid, also. (Dr. Charles L. Squire. See also Russell)

Roger Ludlow was a son of Thomas, of Wiltshire, Eng. Thomas was great uncle to Lt. Gen. Edmond Ludlow the Regicide. Roger m. the sister of Gov. Endicott. She d. in England. His dau., Sarah, m. Rev. Nathaniel Brewster. (See Brewster) He had an elder brother, Gabriel; and a younger brother, George. (N. Y. Gen'l & Biog'l Rec., 27. 2, 3)

Returning, now, to Ludlam—The family connection, in England, is uncertain; and there is no trace in the New England Records of William 1 Ludlam, who came from Matlock, Derbyshire, to Southampton. His name is not on the list of 1649; but his sons are on the list of 1657. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 339)

William 1 had a wife, Clemence, sister of Rev. Robert Fordham. He d. in 1665, at Southampton. Of his sons: William 2, b. in 1628; d. in 1667-8.



He lived in Huntington at the time of his father's death. He had a son, John 3. (N. Y. Gen'l & Biog'l Rec., 15. 93) Joseph 2, lived at Watermill, in 1665; thence to Oyster Bay, in 1675; and thence to N. J. Henry 2 had a son, William 3, who d. in 1732; also a son, Henry 3, whose son, Henry 4, of Bridge Hampton, d. in 1761. A dau. of Henry 3, Rachel 4, m. Thomas Squier, and removed to N. J. (See Squire) Anthony 2 had a son, Anthony 3; and a grandson, Anthony 4. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 339)

John 3, b. in 1653; m. a dau. of Nehemiah Smith, of Jamaica; d. there, in 1707. He had sons: William 4, b. at Southampton, in 1653 (1683?); d. Mar. —, 1732; and Henry 4, d. Dec. —, 1749. (Dr. Charles H. Ludlum)

LUDLAM ————. In 1780, Capt. Samuel Lockwood took him from L. I. (F. 122)

LUDLAM ANTHONY 5 (Anthony 4, 3, 2, William 1)—From Bridge Hampton to Stonington. In Sept., 1776, he was brought over by Capt. Isaac Sheffield. (C. 212) It is stated, in the East Hampton Town Rec., that Anthony Ludlam, of Southampton, entered his cattle for pasturing on Montauk; also that, in 1740, Samuel Ludlam did the same thing. The East Hampton Ch. Rec. has this entry: "1713—Old Mrs. Ludlam died." Samuel was a brother of Anthony; and the death recorded may have been that of their mother, Wid. of Anthony 4. (Mr. Charles R. Dayton) Anthony 5 signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 11)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 3. (A. 54) He was b. ————; m. Elizabeth ————; d. in 1809. He had: Capt. Anthony 6, who m. Abigail, dau. of Jesse Halsey, and d. Nov. 12, 1843; Elias 6; Mary 6, m. ———— Rose; Hannah 6, m. ———— Halsey; Zerviah 6, m. ———— Cook; Elizabeth 6; Jerusha 6; Puah 6; Abraham 6; and Bilgah 6. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 340)

LUDLAM GEORGE, CORP. (————)—Probably from East Hampton. On Sept. 14, 1782, he was permitted to go to L. I. to assist his father in removing his family to Blooming Grove, Orange Co., N. Y., by way of Conn. (F. 60) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 30); also in the 4th Line. (G. 46)

LUDLAM STEPHEN 5 (Henry 4, 3, 2, William 1)—From Bridge Hampton.

*Stephen Ludlam*

His father was known as "Henry, of Bridgehampton." Stephen was a Refugee. (Hon. Henry P. Hedges) He signed the Woolworth Agreement, in 1787. (H. 34)

LUDLAM WILLIAM 4, CAPT. (Either William 3, Henry 2, William 1; or Henry 3, 2, William 1. If the latter, he was a brother of Rachel 4, who m. Thomas Squier)—From Jamaica. He was in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 4, 6, 21, 27, 36); and was at Brooklyn before the Battle of L. I. (Page 41) A private of this name served in the Line, Canadian Regt. (G. 52); and in the Ass'd Exempts of Orange. (G. 76) On Dec. 2, 1776, he was given a Commission, as Capt. (Jour. Committee of Safety); and, on Dec. 31, by the Convention. (Jour. Prov'l Cong.) On Dec. 16, 1776, the Committee of Safety ordered that he should be paid for his services. (A. 23)

If he belonged to Bridge Hampton, as was claimed by Hon. Henry P. Hedges, the Census of 1776 showed: Males—above 50 years, 1. Females—above 16, 4. (A. 54) He signed the Association, in 1775, and 1776. (H. 9, 12)

He was probably William 6 (William 5, 4, John 3, William 2, 1) Ludlum, known as William, Jr., of Jamaica. He was b. Oct. 5, 1746; d. Nov. 22, 1816. He was appointed Capt. after a letter to the N. Y. Prov'l Cong., dated July 26, 1776, from Joseph Robinson and Noah Smith of the Queens Co. Committee of Safety. He succeeded John J. Skidmore, who had been promoted to Maj. His Company was made up of men from Jamaica, and vicinity. It originally belonged to Col. John Sand's Regt. of Militia; but, later, was transferred to Col. Josiah Smith's Regt. What service this Company rendered, I cannot tell; though I think it acted as a patrol on the beaches. In his Company, was Nehemiah Ludlum, perhaps a younger brother of Capt. William, b. in July, 1751, d. June 18, 1827; also Nicholas Ludlum, who evidently d. before the pay roll was completed. (Dr. Charles H. Ludlum. See also G. 27)

LYON HENRY, CORP. ( )—Probably from Brookhaven. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 18, 35); and possibly in Conn. (G. 93)

He was probably a descendant of Richard, of Fairfield, Conn. (Dr. A. B. Lyons. Mr. Sidney E. Lyon) He may have been a descendant of Thomas, brother of Richard. Henry, another brother of Richard, was of Newark, N. J. (Dr. A. B. L.)

A Henry Lyons, from Brookhaven, refused to sign the Association, in 1775. (H. 22)

McCALLUM DUNCAN—From Bridge Hampton to Chester. In Sept., 1776, with six passengers, he was taken from Sag Harbor to Chester by Capt. Elijah Mason. (C. 98) He may have been a brother of Mallom, or Malcom, Maccolum, of Southampton, who served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 30) He may have been the Duncan McConnell who stated that he had deserted from the enemy, and was confined as a disaffected person. He petitioned for a hearing. (Jour. Prov'l Cong.) He served in Conn. (G. 94)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 3; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 1. (A. 54)

On May 19, 1779, Capt. Nehemiah Seelye complained to the Comm'rs of Conspiracies of Albany Co., that Duncan McConnelly had spoken disrespectfully of the Cong. of the U. S. His testimony was confirmed. (Minutes of the Comm'rs, pp. 344, 345, 348)

McCLOSKEY—The members of this Family came to America from County Derry, Ireland. Henry McClosky was champion of the Ribbonmen as against the Orangemen. For the sake of peace, nearly all of his children emigrated. One of them, a farrièr, was on Washington's Body Guard. Two others settled in Brooklyn—one, the father of Cardinal McClosky; the other, the father of Henry, the first editor of the present "Brooklyn Eagle." Two others settled in Philadelphia and Pittsburg, respectively, where they have descendants now. Still another, my ancestor, settled in N. Y. City where all of his children were born. It is possible that the L. I. branch came from Thomas, father of the Cardinal. (Mr. J. J. McClosky)

McCLOSKEY, or McCLOSSEY, BETTY, MRS.—From L. I. to Ridgefield. On Nov. 2, 1780, she was allowed to go to L. I. with five children, clothing &c. (F. 25)

McCLUER JAMES—From Southold to Hartford; from whence, on May 26, 1781, he petitioned that he might remove his family and merchandise from L. I. to Conn. He stated that he had been liable to plunder by both sides on L. I. (E. 148, 149) Onderdonk ("Suffolk Co.," p. 102) gives his name in a list of those who had been robbed.

The "Year Book, N. Y. Sons of Rev'n."—1909, page 534, has James McClure (b. in 1727, d. in 1796), Adj't., Col. Long's N. H. Mil., Sept. 25, 1776; Capt.-Lt., Lamb's 2d Cont'l Art'y, Jan. 1, 1777; transferred to Col. Proctor's 4th Cont'l Art'y; Capt. Apr. 19, 1781—July 15, 1783.

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 2; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 2. (A. 55) He was b. \_\_\_\_\_; m. \_\_\_\_\_

Abigail \_\_\_\_\_; d. Dec. 9, 1786. His wife d. Oct. 8, 1778. His dau., Elizabeth, bapt. Aug. —, 1756; son, James, Jr., Sept. 2, 1759; dau., Abigail, Dec. 2, 1761. His son, James, Jr., d. Sept. 8, 1784. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.)

*James McCluer*

McDANIEL, or McDONALD, WILLIAM—He was a lad employed by Mrs. Catharine Hazard, and went with her from Newtown, L. I. to Fishkill, N. Y. (A. 28. See also Hazard) It is possible that he served in the 1st Line. (G. 43)

McFARREN THOMAS—From L. I. to Norwich. After the capture of Maj. John Davis and Capt. John Grinnell, on Nov. 3, 1781, he was appointed to continue their work of procuring money on loan, and clothing for the Line. Capt. Thomas Grinnell was associated with him. (Pages 94, 96. Also E. 192. Also Clinton Pap., 7. 528, 529) From Norwich, on Dec. 29, 1781, he wrote to Gov. Clinton that he had moved his goods to Norwich by permission; and that the goods had been detained. He, therefore, asked

for a letter to the Authorities of Conn. (Clinton Pap., 7. 627-8) Possibly he was the one who petitioned the Senate of N. Y., Mar. 14, 1785, to refund certain quit rents in N. Y. City. (B. 21)

MARVIN—The ancestors of this name were Capt. Reignold 1 and, by tradition, his younger brother, Matthew 1. Capt. Reignold is said to have arrived in Boston about 1634; thence to Hartford and to Farmington, by 1639. Thence he removed to Lyme, Conn., where he d., in 1662. His well-preserved tombstone has this inscription: "This Deacon Aged 68—is Freed on Earth from serving—May for a Crown no longer wait—Lyme's Captain Renold Marvin".

Capt. Reignold's only son, Lt. Reinold 2, b. about 1633-4; m. about 1663, Sarah, dau. of George Clark, of Milford. He held important civil offices beside being Lt. of the Train Band at Lyme. He d. in 1676. He had five children, of whom: Dea. Samuel 3, b. in 1671; m. May 5, 1699, Mary Graham; d. in 1743. He had ten children, of whom: Thomas 4, b. Mar. 4, 1704, m. Mehitable Goodrich, d. about 1763; and Capt. Matthew 4, b. Nov. 7, 1706, m. in 1732, Mary Beckwith, d. Dec. 25, 1760. (Salisbury's Gen. 3—Part 1,

pp. 88, 104-106, 109, 112-114, 117, 123, 127, 140, 141)

Matthew 1 came to Boston, and thence to Hartford, in 1635; thence to Norwalk, in 1650. He was b. about 1600; d. about 1680. He m. (1) Elizabeth \_\_\_\_\_; (2) Mrs. Alice Kellogg. He had eight children, among whom: Matthew 2, b. about 1627; m. Mary \_\_\_\_\_; d. in 1712. Among the sons of Matthew 2 was John 3, b. Sept. 2, 1678; m. (1) Mar. 22, 1704, Mary Beers, (2) Apr. 27, 1721, Rachel St. John. John 3 had several children, among whom were: Lt. John, Jr. 4, the Refugee, below; and Gen. Elihu 4. The latter was b. Oct. 10, 1719; m. Abigail Yelverton; d. Aug. 17, 1803. He resided at Blooming Grove, Orange Co., N. Y.; and served as Col. and Brig.



CAPT. REIGNOLD MARVIN, LYME, CONN.  
(Photographed specially for this work)

Gen. in the Rev'y War. (Salisbury, as above, pp. 88-92, 97, 98, 103, and Ped. Chart. Supplemented by Mr. D. H. Van Hoosear)

Robert 1, of Southampton, m. Mary Browne; settled at Hempstead, in 1650; d. about 1683. His son, John 2, m. Hannah, dau. of John Smith. Robert 3, son of John 2, m. Phebe \_\_\_\_\_. John 4, son of Robert 3, b. in 1722; m. in 1755, Mary Smith. He had: Jacob 5, Sarah 5, John 5, Phebe 5, Mary 5 and Susanna 5. (Bunker's "L. I. Genealogies")

Robert [perhaps Robert 1, above] and his brother, John, came from England to Hempstead, date unknown. Sons of Robert: John, b. Aug. 24, 1733; Jacob, b. Oct. 18, 1755, m. Mary Peters. Jacob's children: Robert, b. Aug. 12, 1781, m. Ann Tredwell, no children; Jane P., b. Nov. 6, 1790, not m.; Mary, b. Dec. 30, 1793, not m. and Harry P. Harry P., b. Oct. 22, 1799; m. Pellatiah Williams; had six children, of whom two survive—Robert, of Rockville Center, L. I., b. Nov. 14, 1849; and Richard, of Port Washington, L. I., b. Nov. 14, 1853. John, brother of Robert (and son of Jacob above), had a son Henry, or Harry, who lived in Hempstead. Arabella, dau. of Henry, now lives in Brooklyn. (Mr. Robert Marvin)

MARVIN BENJAMIN 5, CAPT. (Lt. John, Jr. 4, below, John 3, Matthew 2, 1; brother of Adj. Ephraim, below)—From Brookhaven to Norwalk, with his father, Lt. John, Jr. On Feb. 5, 1780, he petitioned for an exemption from



taxes, which was granted. (Page 188. Also E. 111, 112) As a Lt., on Jan. 4, 1777, he wrote from Ft. Montgomery certifying to the good conduct of Lt. Benjamin Titus (A. 29); and, on Jan. 5, 1777, he wrote from the same place asking for the pay of a Capt. (Jour. Prov'l Cong.) He was commissioned as 2d Lt., June 29, 1775 (G. 1); and served as Lt. in Capt. Griffin's Co., in 1775-6 (Jour. Prov'l Cong.); in the 3d Line (G. 45, 46); and, as Lt. and Capt., in the 4th Line. (G. 47, 48) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 18)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 2; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 6. (A. 51) He was b. at Wilton, Conn., Sept. 30, 1737; m. Mehitable Marvin; d. June —, 1822. Mehitable 5 (Thomas 4, Dea. Samuel 3, Lt. Reinold 2, Capt. Reignold 1, sister of Matthew, below), b. Nov. 19, 1738; d. Sept. 25, 1810. Among the sons of Capt. Benjamin, who probably went with him to Norwalk, were: Benjamin, Jr. 6, b. Nov. 17, 1762, served in the Cont'l Army, removed to Charlton, Saratoga Co., N. Y., and d. there aged 95; and Thomas 6, who removed to Alburgh, Vt., and has many descendants in Northern Vt. (Salisbury, as above, pp. 99, 141)

MARVIN EPHRAIM 5, ADJT. (Lt. John, Jr. 4, below, John 3, Matthew 2, 1; brother of Capt. Benjamin, above)—From Brookhaven to Norwalk with his father, Lt. John, Jr., below. On Feb. 5, 1780, he petitioned for an exemption from taxes, which was granted. (E. 111, 112) In Apr., 1780, he was still at Norwalk. (E. 111) He was, apparently, a private in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7); and, on Apr. 4, 1776, was appointed Adjt. (G. 4. Also Jour. Prov'l Cong.) He was a Prisoner, Dec. 6, 1776, to May 8, 1778. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n—Spt.," p. 43. Also "Archives of the State of N. Y.—The Rev'n.," p. 545) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 18)

He took the Census of Brookhaven, in 1776, wherein he appears: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 51)

He was b. Dec. 26, 1745. His son, Ephraim 6, b. Apr. 1, 1766; m. May 3, 1779, Mercy Sears; d. Oct. 13, 1810. (D. H. Van H.)

MARVIN JOHN, JR., 4, LT. (John 3, Matthew 2, 1; father of Capt. Benjamin, above, and Adjt. Ephraim, above)—From Brookhaven to Norwalk. On Oct. 11, 1782, he was allowed to go to L. I. after his family of eight persons, their apparel, &c. (F. 63) It is probable that his title came through the French War. One of his name served as a private in the 3d Westchester (G. 79); also, as a Serjt., in Col. Drake's Provisional Regt. (G. 10) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 18)

He was b. July 22, 1705; m. Abigail, dau. of Samuel 3 St. John. He lived at Wilton, Conn.; in 1748, removed to Sharon, Conn.; and, in 1770, with his family, to Brookhaven, where he d. Aug. 25, 1775—one account says 1783. (Salisbury, as above, p. 98) The latter date of his death is correct, if he was the Refugee. He had 14 children.

A younger John, perhaps son of the above—Brookhaven Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 3. (A. 51)

MARVIN MATTHEW 5 (Thomas 4, Dea. Samuel 3, Lt. Reinold 2, Capt. Reignold 1; brother of Mehitable who m. Capt. Benjamin, above)—From Brookhaven. He served in the 2d Line (G. 44); in the 3d Line (G. 46); and he may have served in the 6th Albany. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n.," p. 108) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 18, 25)

He was b. at Simsbury, Conn., on June 7, 1754. After the death of his father, in 1763, he made his home with his sister at Brookhaven. He took part in the Battles of Brandywine, Trenton and Monmouth; and was one of the 68 men selected to storm the redoubt at Yorktown. About 1784, he m. Mary Weed, of New Canaan, Conn.; removed to Walton, Delaware Co., N. Y., and d. there, Sept. 2, 1846. He had six children. Many of his descendants are now in Walton, or its vicinity. (Salisbury, as above, pp. 140, 141)

MARVIN SETH 5, CAPT. (Gen. Elihu 4, John 3, Matthew 2, 1; own cousin of Capt. Benjamin, above, and Adjt. Ephraim, above)—From Brookhaven to Norwalk, where he was in 1780. (E. 32) He came from Huntington. (Hon. Henry C. Platt's "Huntington Address"—1876) On Jan. 7, 1780, he petitioned for relief from the poll tax. (E. 32) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 18) He served as Capt. in Col. Drake's Provisional Regt.

(G. 10); in the 1st and 4th Orange (G. 72, 75); and in the 3d Westchester. (G. 79) His service in Orange Co. may have been because his father had already moved, or was about to move, to Blooming Grove. (Salisbury, as above, p. 103) His rank as Col. probably came after the War. One of his name served as a Lt. in the 4th Line (G. 48); and, as a private, in the 3d Line (G. 46), and in the 1st Orange. (G. 72) He may have served in Conn. (G. 94)

*Seth Marvin*

His name appears as Capt. and Surveyor in the Ulster Co. Patents. (Rev'y MSS., Vol. 27, State Lib'y, Albany, N. Y.)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 3. Females—above 16, 1. (A. 51)

Another Seth 5 (Capt. Matthew 4, Dea. Samuel 3, Lt. Reinold 2, Capt. Reignold 1; cousin of Mehitable, above, and Matthew, above), b. July 12, 1733; was in the Rev'y service; d. in 1776, or 1777. (Salisbury, as above, p. 142) This Seth was probably not the Refugee.

MASTEN BARENT—From Cow Neck. He belonged to James Brown's crew; and was a Refugee, living at Stamford, Conn., in Dec., 1782. (Onderdonk's "Queens Co., Olden Times," p. 59)

MATTHEWS ELIAS (Probably son of Timothy, below)—From Southampton to Haddam and E. Haddam with his father. In Feb., 1777, he petitioned for leave to go to L. I. (D. 44) He was at Haddam, Jan. 9, 1779, on which date he authorized Lt. Arnold Hazelton to collect Timothy Matthews' claim for expenses of removal. (C. 99) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 12) He was a Drum Maj. in Col. Mulford's Regt. (G. 2) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 30); and he was evidently on good terms with Col. Smith. (G. 39) He may have served in Conn. (G. 94)

*Elias Matthews*

MATTHEWS TIMOTHY (Probably father of Elias, above)—From Southampton, E. Dist. (probably Sag Harbor), to Haddam and E. Haddam. On Sept. 2, 1776, one passenger and goods, he was brought over by Capt. Elijah Mason (C. 98); same month, and Oct. 21, with seven passengers and goods, he was brought over by Capts. Charles Williams, John Wilson and Robert Knight; and, on Jan. 9, 1779, his claim was paid to Lt. Arnold Hazelton. (C. 99) In Feb., 1777, he petitioned for leave to go to L. I. (D. 44) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 33)

*Timothy Matthews*

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 1. (A. 54)

MERRILL CHARLES ( )—From L. I. to Hartford; whence, on Mar. 6, 1782, he asked for leave to go to L. I. to bring off furniture belonging to his wife. (F. 51)

MILLER—John 1 was early in East Hampton. He probably had sons: John 2, Andrew 2 and George 2. The latter had: John 3, George 3 and Jeremiah 3. John 3 had: Daniel 4, who had, John, Sr., 5, the Refugee, below, and Timothy 5. George 3 had: Nathan 4, who had Uriah 5. Jeremiah 2 had: Josiah 4; Eleazer 4; and Jeremiah 4, removed to New London, Conn., and prominent there. (Hedges' "East Hampton," pp. 305-309) See Page 248.

Andrew 2 had: Andrew 3, who had William 4. (Hedges' "East Hampton," pp. 309-311) Andrew 2 was the first settler in what is now called Miller's Place, in Brookhaven. In 1693, he was a Delegate to the Convention of the English Towns of L. I. which met to confer with the Dutch Commanders. He is probably the one mentioned by Moore ("Index," pp. 101, 102) who m. Margaret —; removed to Miller's Place; d. before 1720. His tombstone states that he d. in 1725, aged 85. (Mr. Elihu S. Miller)

MILLER ABRAHAM 5, JUDGE (Eleazer 4, Jeremiah 3, George 2, John 1; brother of Burnet, below)—From East Hampton to Saybrook and Hartford. In Sept., 1776, he was moved to Saybrook by Capts. James Harris and Charles Williams; and, in Oct., to Hartford, with four passengers, by Capts. Daniel Hale, Recompence Sherrill and Benjamin King, Jr. (C. 100) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28) One of his name served as Lt. in the 2d Westchester (G. 78); and as a private in Pawling's Levies (G. 61); the 1st Orange (G. 72); and the 1st, 2d and 3d Westchester. (G. 77, 78, 79)

He was Supervisor of the Town for ten years; Town Clerk, in 1792; a Justice of the Peace for several years, and commonly called "Judge." He was a Member of the N. Y. Ass'y, 1796-1798, and 1800-1802. (Civil List)

He was b. in 1725; d. in 1802. (East Hampton Ch. Rec.) Hedges ("East Hampton," p. 306) states that he was b. Jan. 16, 1742; d. Mar. 19, 1820, aged 77. Also that his children were daughters.

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 52) None of his descendants are at East Hampton now.

An Abraham, perhaps of the Brookhaven branch, m. Mar. 7, 1797, Sarah Akerly. (Smithtown Ch. Rec.)

*Abraham Miller*

MILLER BURNET 5 (Eleazer 4, Jeremiah 3, George 2, John 1; brother of Judge Abraham, above)—From East Hampton to Stonington. He was moved over from Sag Harbor, in Sept., 1776, by Capt. Isaac Sheffield (C. 212); in Oct., by Capt. Ephraim Pendleton (C. 214); and, in Sept. and Nov., with fourteen passengers, by Capts. Amos Pendleton, John Miner, Peleg Pendleton, Hubbard Latham and Nathaniel Barns. (C. 101) He was at Stonington, Nov. 1, 1776, to Oct. 1, 1778. (Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 79) These statements contradict the assertion that he did not go to Conn., but retired within the American Lines. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28)

He was Supervisor of the Town of East Hampton, 1746-1777; Justice of the Peace, in 1763; Town Clerk, 1746-1777; and acted as such, in 1774, when he was appointed on the Committee of Correspondence for the Town. (H. 1) He was Chairman of the Committees of East Hampton and Southampton, July 5, 1775; and, as such, he asked for Troops to prevent the capture of stock (Page 27. Also Jour. Prov'l Cong.); and, same year, he was on a Committee, at Sag Harbor, relative to cannon and ammunition. (Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 17. Also, Jour. Prov'l Cong.) He may have been in Dutchess Co., N. Y., in July, 1778, when one of his name was robbed of goods; which were taken from the robber by Capt. Jacob De Forest, who was ordered to return them to the owner. ("Minutes of Comm'rs Conspiracies, Albany Co.," p. 246)

He was a Delegate to the 3d and 4th Prov'l Congresses. (A. 58, 59) He was on the Committee of Safety in both Congresses. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n.—Spt.," p. 134) On Aug. 27, 1776, he was appointed on a sub-Committee of the Committee of Safety to report upon the sale of cattle on Long and Shelter Islands (A. 10); and, on Jan. 17, 1777, he was on a similar sub-Committee to report upon the expenses of bringing the Refugees from L. I. to Conn., and to inquire as to the delivery of arms and ammunition at Fishkill. (A. 30) The claims of several of the Refugees were paid to him. (Page 189) He was a Member of the Constitutional Convention, of 1777; and a Member of the N. Y. Ass'y, 1777-1783. (B. 43-48)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 2; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 2. (A. 52) He was b. Oct. 15, 1719; m. (1) Elizabeth, dau. of John 4. Huntingg. (See Huntingg) She was a sister of

*Burnet Miller*

the wife of Jeremiah, below. He m. (2) Lucretia Conklin. He d. in 1783. He had sons: Dr. John 6; and Dr. Matthias Burnet 6, below.

MILLER DAVID 6 (Timothy 5, Daniel 4, John 3, George 2, John 1; brother of Elisha, below, and Peleg, below)—From East Hampton. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 31); and probably in Conn. (G. 94) He was on the Privateer "Trumbull." (Page 218) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28)

The Census of 1776 showed that he was under 50 years old; that he had no wife; and that he had a son over 16 years old. David, Jr., 7, also under 50 years old; with two females over 16 years old. (A. 52)

The Miller Gen. states that there was a David 6, son of Timothy, who lived at The Fire Place. The East Hampton Ch. Rec. says that he was b. in 1738; d. in 1824. He had seven children, b. 1779-1797. The David Miller, in Col. Smith's Regt., was 19 years old in 1776; and hence must have been b. about 1757. (Mr. Charles R. Dayton)



MILLER EBENEZER 5, CAPT. (William 4, Andrew 3, 2, John 1)—From Brookhaven. On Sept. 5, 1775, he was chosen Capt. of the 2d Brookhaven Co. in Col. Floyd's Regt. (G. 1. Also Mil. Ret., 26. 81, 84) He may have served in Conn. (G. 94) He was on the Privateer "Trumbull." (Page 218) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 23) In 1781, a raid upon his house was made; and his son, William 6, was killed. (Page 204)

He was b. June 13, 1737; m. Sarah, dau. of Capt. Benaiah Strong (see Strong); d. Nov. 15, 1785. She was b. June 14, 1740; d. Feb. 18, 1836. His children were: Isaac 6, b. Oct. 26, 1761, m. Eliza Cleaves, d. July 2, 1814; Martha 6, b. Feb. 9, 1763, m. Nathaniel Miller; Charity 6, d. y.; William 6 (mentioned above), b. Apr. 15, 1766; Charity 2d 6, d. y.; Clarissa 6, b. Sept. 15, 1772, m. Samuel Brown, d. May 11, 1812; and Benajah Strong 6, b. Jan. 11, 1774, m. Sarah Conkling, d. June 19, 1813. (Hedges' "East Hampton," pp. 310, 311)

MILLER ELISHA 6 (Timothy 5, Daniel 4, John 3, George 2, John 1; brother of David, above, and Peleg, below)—From East Hampton to Stonington, in Sept., 1776, by Capt. Eliphalet Budington (C. 204); and, in Sept. and Nov., 1776, with five passengers, by Capts. Budington, Samuel Beebe and Isaac Sheffield. (C. 102) He served in the 2d Line (G. 44); in the 5th Line (G. 49); and probably in Conn. (G. 94) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 52) He was b. in 1749; d. in 1820. He always lived at "The Springs." He was a man of affairs, and the g.-grandfather of George A. Miller, the present Supervisor of the Town. (Mr. Charles R. Dayton) He m. Abigail Tuthill, and had: Temperance 7, m. Nathaniel Dominy; Elisha 7, d. y.; Dr. Nathaniel 7, of Brookhaven; Barnabas 7; Catharine 7; Tuthill 7; Cynthia 7; and Asa 7. (Hedges' "East Hampton," p. 308)

MILLER HUNTING 6 (Jeremiah 5, below, Josiah 4, Jeremiah 3, George 2, John 1)—From East Hampton to Saybrook, in Sept., 1776, by Capt. Zebulon Stow. (C. 144) He signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 28); and he served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 31)

He was b. in 1754; d. Apr. 1, 1832—a man of prominence in the community. He had: Nancy 7, 1st wife of David Hedges, Jr.; and Mary 7, m. Wilkes Hedges. (Hedges' "East Hampton," p. 306)

MILLER JACOB ( )—From East Hampton to New Haven in the Rev'y War. (Hedges' "East Hampton," p. 308) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28) Men of this name served in the 2d and 3d of the Line (G. 44, 46); in the 3d, 5th and 6th Dutchess (G. 65, 67, 68); in the 2d and 3d Westchester (G. 78, 79); and in Conn. (G. 94)

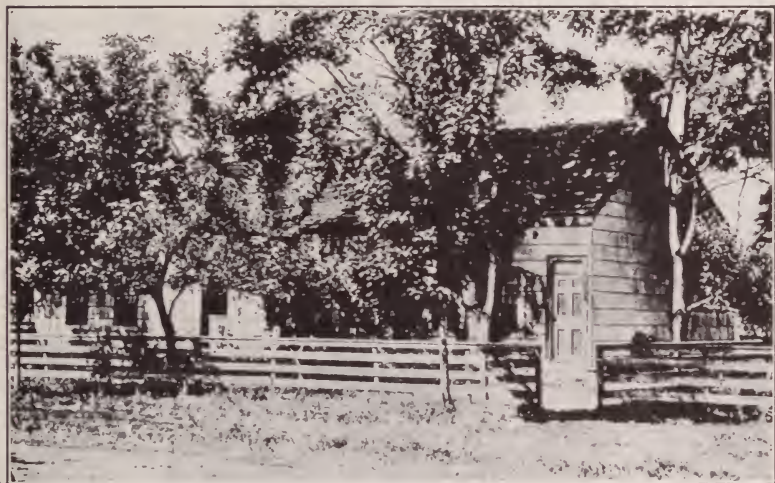
Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 52) He was b. \_\_\_\_\_; m. Elizabeth Filer. He had a son, Rev. Samuel, later of Wallingford, Conn. (Hedges, as above)

MILLER JASON ( )—From East Hampton. In Apr., 1782, he was permitted to go from Conn. to L. I. (F. 55) He probably served in Conn. (G. 94) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28)

In 1781, he was elected Constable; and, in 1791, he had a son bapt. I have searched the Town and Church Records carefully, and find nothing from them. No record of his birth, marriage or death, and no mention made of him in the Genealogy; but he was one of the signers of the Association, in 1775, showing that he was a resident in East Hampton then, and a person "capable of bearing arms." I find but one Miller in East Hampton who remembers ever having heard of him; and he knows nothing further than is given above. (Mr. Charles R. Dayton)

MILLER JEREMIAH 5 (Josiah 4, Jeremiah 3, George 2, John 1; father of Hunting, above)—From East Hampton. In Sept. and Oct., 1776, he was taken up the Conn. River, with three in the family, by Capt. John Vail. (C. 177) On Jan. 10 and 15, 1777, he was permitted to return to L. I. (D. 3) One of his name served as Ens. in the 1st Line (G. 43); and as a private in Graham's Levies (G. 60), and in the 2d Westchester. (G. 78) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 2. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 52) He was b. in 1727; d. July 11, 1794. He m. Ruth dau. of



WILLIAM MILLER — MILLER'S PLACE, L. I.  
(The Albertype Co.)



MILLER — MILLER'S PLACE, L. I.  
(The Albertype Co.)

John 4 Huntting. (See Huntting) She was a sister of the wife of Burnet, above. He had: Huntting 6, above; Jeremiah, Jr. 6, b. in 1748, d. in 1803; Mary 6, m. Rev. Samuel Buel. (I. 2)—(Hedges "East Hampton," p. 306)

A Jeremiah, was Naval Officer at New London before 1778. (Rec. State of Conn., 2. 137) Temperance Mulford Miller was my mother. (Mr. G. E. Hoe)

MILLER JOHN, LT. ( )—From East Hampton. On Feb. 23, 1776, he was appointed 1st Lt. of Capt. Ezekiel Mulford's Co. in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 4, 6, 31. Also Jour. Prov'l Cong.) He may have served in Conn. (G. 94)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 52)

[NOTE—As there were at least six of this name in East Hampton, and three of them sons of Johns, at the time of our inquiry, it is almost impossible to identify the Lt. John, John, and John, Jr., who appear to have been Refugees. Some of them were descendants of Daniel; and, apparently, all of them were from John 1.]

MILLER JOHN ( )—From East Hampton to East Haddam, where his claim was paid to David Gelston, Jan. 6, 1779. (C. 200) He was at East Haddam, Nov. 1, 1776, to Oct. 1, 1778. (Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 79) In Feb., 1777, he petitioned for leave to go to L. I. (D. 44) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28) Men of his name served as follows: 2d, 4th and 5th of the Line (G. 44, 48, 49); Malcolm's, Graham's and Pawling's Levies (G. 58, 60, 61); 4th and 6th and Minute Men of Dutchess (G. 66, 68, 70); 1st and 4th Orange (G. 72, 75); 2d, 3d and 4th Westchester (G. 78, 79, 80); also in Conn. (G. 94)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; under 16, 3. Females above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 52) He may have been the father of Lt. John, above; or of John, Jr., below. Hedges ("East Hampton," p. 307) gives a John, Sr. 5 (Daniel 4, John 3, George 2, John 1), bapt. Mar. 16, 1706-7; d. Mar. 1, 1791. He had a son, John, Jr., 6, d. Nov. 11, 1808, aged 69. The latter had a son, John 7, d. Oct. 26, 1836, aged 69.

MILLER JOHN, JR. ( )—From East Hampton to East Haddam, with two passengers, by Capt. James Wiggins, in Nov., 1776. (C. 215) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28)

MILLER MATTHIAS BURNET 6, DR. (Burnet 5, above, Eleazer 4, Jeremiah 3, George 2, John 1)—From East Hampton. He was b. Oct. 15, 1740 (1749?) m. Phebe, dau. of Judge Isaac Smith (see Smith), of Dutchess Co.; d. Feb. 2, 1792. On Jan. 2, 1777, he was appointed Surg. to the N. Y. State forces that were in actual service. (Jour. Prov'l Cong.) He was, at that time, a Delegate to the 4th Prov'l Cong. (Civil List) His son, Morris S. 7, was a Member of the U. S. Cong. from Oneida Co., N. Y. A son of Morris S., Rutger B. 8, was also in Cong. and a Member of the N. Y. Ass'y; and a dau. of Morris S. m. the late Gov. Horatio Seymour. A son of Rutger B., Morris S. 9, is a lawyer in N. Y. City. Margaret 7, dau. of Dr. Matthias B. 6, m. Dr. Oliver Davidson. Her son, Morris Miller Davidson, was the father of Silvanus Miller Davidson, of Fishkill-on-Hudson, N. Y., who has a son Malcolm Hayward Davidson. Maria 7, dau. of Dr. Matthias B. 6, m. Hon. John Schuyler. His dau., Angelica, m. (1) Clarkson Floyd Crosby, of N. Y. City, and had: Col. John Schuyler Crosby; Mrs. William A. Thompson; and Mrs. W. Murray Alexander. Angelica Schuyler, m. (2) Gen. John Taylor Cooper, of Albany, N. Y. Eliza 7, dau. of Dr. Matthias B. 6, m. Rev. Charles Coe. Her dau. was Mrs. James Brown, of N. Y. City, the mother of John Crosby Brown and George Hunter Brown. (Mr. Silvanus Miller Davidson)

MILLER NATHAN 6 (Uriah 5, Nathan 4, George 3, 2, John 1)—From East Hampton. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 31); in Col. Drake's Provisional Regt. (G. 10); and possibly in Conn. (G. 94) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28)

He was b. in 1746; d. in 1834; eight children b. between 1775 and 1792. (Hedges' "East Hampton," pp. 308, 309. Also Mr. Charles R. Dayton)

MILLER PELEG 6 (Timothy 5, Daniel 4, John 3, George 2, John 1; brother of David, above, and Elisha, above)—From East Hampton to Stonington, in Sept., 1776, by Capt. Eliphalet Budington. (C. 204) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 31); and in the 4th Line. (G. 48) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28)



The East Hampton Ch. Rec. states, in 1757, "Baptized, a child of Tim Miller's," probably referring to Peleg. In his will, in 1769, Timothy names several sons, among them Peleg, and states: "The son of Peleg removed to Franklinville, N. Y. where his descendants now reside." From which it would appear that the Peleg he names was b. earlier than 1757. (Mr. Charles R. Dayton) He was probably b. in 1757. (G. 31)

MILLER WILLIAM ( )—From East Hampton. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 31); and he may have served in Conn. (G. 94) He was on the Privateer "Marquis de Lafayette." (Page 218) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 23) From Orange Co., N. Y., in 1783, he may have petitioned the N. Y. Ass'y relative to Lotteries. (B. 17) Under the name of Guilielmus Miller, he appears in the Census of 1776: under 50 years old, and having two females over 16. (A. 52) He was b. about 1740. (G. 31)

MILLS—James, who m. ——— Fortune, was in Southold, by 1660; Isaac and Samuel, in Southampton, in 1683; and Isaac and Isaac, Jr., there, in 1698. James, was in N. Y. City, in 1700. Samuel, b. in 1631; m. in 1658, and had 16 children; d. at Jamaica, about 1726, aged 95. He had a son, Isaac; though Isaac may have been son of James. Timothy, probably son of Isaac, settled at Mill's Pond, Smithtown. (Moore's "Index," p. 27)

The Southampton branch of this Family came from Richard 1 who was freeman, in 1650; and Town Clerk, in 1651. In 1683, Samuel 2 and Isaac 2 pay taxes. Probably they were his sons. Samuel d. in 1685, leaving Richard 3. Isaac 2 was in Bridge Hampton, Sagg or Mecox, in 1694. He had a son Isaac 3; and probably a son, Jonathan 3. There was a David, b. Dec. 9, 1693. (Howell's "Southampton," pp. 432, 433)

Rev. Joseph Mills, b. Mar. 13, 1739; d. Mar. 18, 1774. He graduated at Princeton, 1756; and was Minister at Jamaica, 1762-1774. (Thompson's "Long Island," 2. 111) Rev. William Mills, graduated at Princeton, 1756; Minister at Jamaica, 1762-1773; d. in 1773. (H. 39. Also Wood's "First Settlements on L. I." pp. 32, 33)

MILLS JEDEDIAH ( )—From Huntington. He served as a private and as a Corp. in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 13, 32); and probably in Conn. (G. 94) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 32)

A Jedediah, m. Feb. 17, 1784, Elizabeth Mills. (Smithtown Ch. Rec.)

MILLS JOHN ( )—From Queens Co. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 28); and probably in Conn. (G. 94) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10)

MILLS SAMUEL ( )—From Queens Co. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 27); and probably in Conn. (G. 94) A Samuel, Qr. Mr. of Sheldon's Dragoons, was taken Prisoner Dec. 15, 1777; and was a Prisoner at New Lots, in 1778. ("Penn. Mag. Hist. & Biog.," 1893)

He signed the Association, in 1775, and 1776. (H. 9, 32)

There was one of this name in Smithtown. The Census of 1776 showed that he was under 50 years old; and that he had one female over 16, and one male under 16. (A. 48)

Bapt. at Smithtown, by Rev. Naphthali Daggett, May 6, 1753, Samuel, son of Samuel and Ruth Mills; Mar. 24, 1754, Samuel, son of Jonas and Abigail Mills. (Mrs. Gilbert Scudder)

A Samuel m., Nov. 1, 1775, Sarah Mills. (Smithtown Ch. Rec.)

MITCHELL—This was neither the Queens Co. branch, described by Thompson ("Long Island," 2. 508-510); nor the Conn. branch, described by Salisbury. (Gen. 1. 171-203) It was an older branch that appeared in Bridge Hampton, in 1649 or 1650. (Howell's "Southampton," pp. 342, 343) John 1 bought land in Mecox, in 1686. He may have been a son of Matthew, who came to Charlestown, Mass., in 1635; removed to Hempstead; and thence to Stamford, Conn., where he d. (Howell, as above) The said Matthew was b. in 1590. In 1635, he came to Wethersfield, Conn., by way of Springfield, Mass., and Saybrook, Conn. It is not certain that he went to Hempstead, L. I. (Huntington's "Stamford," pp. 280-282) He went to Hempstead. (Chap. 16. Also Thompson's "Long Island," 1. 3, 4) He was a large owner of land at Wethersfield. He went thence to Stamford, Conn., in 1640; and d. in 1646. His children were: Jonathan, David, Susanna and Hannah. His son David went from Wethersfield to Stamford, in 1640; and thence to Strat-

ford, Conn. His son, Rev. Jonathan, went to Stamford in the same year; but afterward was a Minister, at Cambridge, Mass., for many years. He was eulogized by Rev. Cotton Mather in his "Magnalia." (Huntington, as above, pp. 37, 38, 58, 278-280)

John 1 had a son, John 2, b. in 1660; m. (1) Sarah \_\_\_\_\_, (2) Phebe \_\_\_\_\_; d. in 1717. (Howell, as above) John 2 had a son, John 3, b. in 1684; d. in 1762, aged 78. Among his children was John 4, d. June 21, 1774, aged 56. (Tombstones at Bridge Hampton)

Robert, m. Phebe Denton, and had: Uriah, the Refugee, below; John, m. Deborah Prince; and Jeremiah, m. Elizabeth Jones. (Mr. Singleton L. Mitchell)

MITCHELL MEHITABEL, WID.—From Bridge Hampton to Conn. In Nov., 1776, her expenses of removal were paid by David Gelston. (C. 196) The Census of 1776 showed that she had two sons, both under 16 years old. (A. 54) She is buried at Bridge Hampton. (Hon. Henry P. Hedges)

She was evidently the Wid. of John 4 (John 3, 2, 1), who was b. in 1719; d. in 1774. She was Mehitabel 4, dau. of Elias Cook. (See Cook) She d. Nov. 3, 1810, aged 84. (Tombstone at Bridge Hampton) Her children were: Phebe 5, b. in 1759, m. John Gelston (see Gelston); Stephen 5; James 5; and John 5. Stephen 5, b. in 1762, had: Nathaniel 6, and John 6. Nathaniel 6, had: Stephen 7; and Edward 7, b. in 1834. James 5, b. in 1765; m. Lucy Conkling; d. in 1815. He had: Mary 6, b. in 1790; Samuel 6, b. in 1792; Phebe 6, b. in 1795, m. Judge Hugh Halsey; Edward 6, b. in 1799; and Catherine 6, b. in 1808, m. Josiah H. Post. (Howell, as above)

MITCHELL URIAH, QR. MR. (Son of Robert)—From Hempstead to Newburgh, N. Y. In 1779, Gov. Clinton gave permission to his wife, her family and effects, "to come out into the country" under certain conditions of an exchange. (Clinton Pap., 5. 222, 223) On Dec. 4, 1779, Uriah Mitchell wrote to Gov. Clinton from Newburgh, asking permission for the family of Joseph Bowne to come out from N. Y. City. (Same ref., 5. 402. Also Onderdonk's "Queens Co., Olden Times," p. 56. See also Bowne) He was one of those who voted in favor of sending Deputies to the Prov'l Congress, at Jamaica, Nov. 7, 1775; but he was outvoted. (Chap. 13) On Sept. 1, 1776, he was employed to carry to Fishkill information from the Committee in N. Y. City. (Misc. Pap., 36. 291) He served in the 4th Dutchess. (G. 66) He was Qr. Mr. of Gen. McDougall's Brig., 1777-1778; and Post Qr. Mr., at Newburgh, N. Y., to July, 1782. ("Archives of the State of N. Y.—The Rev'n.," p. 252)

On Dec. 8, 1783, he petitioned the N. Y. Council of Appointment for leave to take the estate of G. D. Ludlow—the latter having cut the wood from Mitchell's place. (Onderdonk, as above, p. 64) He was appointed Sheriff of Queens Co., Feb. 16, 1784. (Onderdonk, as above, p. 66)

He was a son of Robert and Phebe (Denton) Mitchell, of North Hempstead (now Cow Neck). He m. Feb. 27, 1735, Susannah Hubbs. His children (St. George Ch. Rec.): Susannah, m. Sept. 31, 1751, Henry Stocker, or Stockam; and Robert, b. Aug. 5, 1736. (Mr. George W. Cocks)

MORE—MOOR—MOORE—The ancestor of the Southold branch was Thomas 1, according to Moore's "Index" (pp. 27-29, 102-104), which is followed, below. Howell ("Southampton," p. 433) uses but a part of the "Index."

Thomas 1, was in Salem, Mass., in 1636; and in Southold, about 1640-1650. He m. (1) Martha, dau. of Rev. Christopher, and sister of Rev. John. Youngs (see Youngs); m. (2) Catharine Lane. He d. June 25, 1691. He had sons: Thomas 2, Nathaniel 2, Benjamin 2 and Jonathan 2.

Thomas 2, b. in 1649; m. about 1662, \_\_\_\_\_ Mott; d. about 1711. His son, Thomas 3, b. in 1663; m. Jane \_\_\_\_\_; d. in 1738. The children of Thomas 3 were: Thomas 4, b. in 1706, d. in 1767; Joshua 4, b. in 1710; David 4, b. in 1713; Henry 4, b. in 1719, who may have been the Refugee, below; Phebe 4, b. in 1701, m. Alsop Paine. (See Paine) It is said that Thomas 3 had a dau., Mary 4, who m. Sylvester Lester. (See Lester)

Nathaniel 2, b. in 1642; d. in 1698. William S. Pelletreau ("Early L. I. Wills," p. 158) states that Nathaniel 2 d. June 3, 1733. He m. Sarah, dau. of Jeremiah 1 Vail. Sarah, bapt. at Salem, Mass., Mar. 21, 1647. (Vail Gen. p. 29) His children were: Abigail 3, m. Isaac Overton (see Overton); Deborah

3, m. John Boisseau (see Boisseau); Nathaniel 3; and John 3, who may be the one named by Griffin ("Journal," pp. 28, 215), whose son, John, m. Rachel Conkling. (Mallmann's "Shelter Island," p. 164) Griffin also states that Nathaniel 2 had a dau. who m. John Terry.

Benjamin 2, b. in 1640; d. May 15, 1690; and, in 1691, his Wid., Anne, m. Jeremiah 2 Vail, a Widower, who thus became the brother-in-law of Nathaniel 2. (Vail Gen. p. 31) Son of Benjamin 2, Benjamin 3, b. in 1678; m. Abigail Horton; d. Jan. 27, 1728-9, aged 49. His wife d. June 2, 1746, aged 70. (Tombstones at Southold) He had: Benjamin 4, the Refugee, below; Hannah 4; Rachel 4, m. in 1732, Thomas Conkling, of Shelter Island. (See Conkling) Prof. Calvin O. Moore states that Benjamin 3 had a son, Silas 4, who d. Aug. 3, 1786, in his 72d year; that he m. (1) Abigail \_\_\_\_\_, who d. June 24, 1750, aged 36, m. (2) Patience \_\_\_\_\_, who d. Mar. 28, 1796, aged 68.

Son of Benjamin 2, Joseph 3, b. in 1676; m. Martha \_\_\_\_\_; d. in 1745. Joseph 3 had a son, Joseph, Jr., 4.

Jonathan 2, b. in 1649; m. Martha \_\_\_\_\_; d. in 1689. He had sons: Jonathan 3, m. Margaret Graves, d. in 1716; and William 3. Jonathan 3



REV. JOHN MOORE—NEWTOWN (NOW ELMHURST), L. I.

(Loaned by Mr. Oliver H. Perry)

had: Jonathan 4; and Benjamin 4, who went to Orange Co., N. Y. (See Benjamin 5, the Refugee, below)

The earlier generations of the Moores of Southold, by Charles B. Moore, will be found in the "N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec.," 15. 57. Apr., 1884. Dr. Micah Moore, of Southold, m. Wid. Abigail Ledyard. (See Ledyard) Pictures of the house in which they lived are on Page 289.

The Newtown, L. I., branch is clearly set forth by Prof. James W. Moore in: "Rev. John Moore of Newtown, and some of his Descendants." It is quoted below with the designation of "Newtown." Rev. John 1, b. about 1620, was at Lynn, Mass., in 1641. About that date, he m. Margaret, dau. of Edward Howell, of Southampton. He d., at Newtown, Sept. 17, 1657. He had sons: Capt. Samuel 2; and Joseph 2. His dau., Elizabeth 2, m. Content 2 Titus. (See Titus) The house in which he lived was built about 1657. It is the ivy-covered part, in the picture.

Capt. Samuel 2, had sons: Capt. Samuel 3; Joseph 3; Benjamin 3; and Nathaniel 3. Capt. Samuel 3 had a son, John 4. (See the Refugee, below) Joseph 3 had a son, Benjamin 4. (See the Refugee, below) Benjamin 3 had a son, Lt. Samuel 4, the father of Rt. Rev. Benjamin 5. The son of the latter, Prof. Clement C. 6 Moore, wrote "'Twas the Night before Christmas."





*J. M. Moore*

the second had three daughters over 16, and two daughters over 16. (A. 55)

MOORE BENJAMIN 5 (Silas 4, Benjamin 3, 2, Thomas 1)—From Southold to Conn. In Sept. and Oct., 1776, with six in the family, he was brought over by Capt. John Vail. (C. 177) He may have served in Conn. (G. 94) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 20)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 3. (A. 55) He was b. Nov. 20, 1742; m. Sept. 14, 1769, Mehitabel Terry; d. Apr. 5, 1816, aged 73. His wife was b. Apr. 21, 1752; d. Jan. 19, 1804. His children were: Mehitabel 6, b. July 11, 1771; Persis 6, b. Apr. 4, 1773; Abigail 6, b. Aug. 18, 1775; Silas 6, b. Dec. 22, 1777; Benjamin 6, b. Mar. 18, 1780; and Joseph 6, b. Nov. 16, 1782. (Prof. Calvin O. Moore)

Benjamin 6, m., June 24, 1802, Betsy Fanning; or, Dec. 29, 1804, Cynthia Howell. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.) Calvin 7, son of Benjamin 6, b. Mar. 4, 1808; and the son of Calvin 7, Prof. Calvin O. 8, now of Cutchogue, b. Mar. 6, 1852. The latter gives the record of Benjamin, the Refugee, from the Family Bible, and tombstones at Cutchogue.

Another Benjamin 4 (Joseph 3, Capt. Samuel 2, Rev. John 1), b. Sept. 3, 1716; m. Mary Hart, perhaps Molly Hart, the Refugee (see Hart); d. June 8, 1790. (Moore "Newtown," No. 344) Still another Benjamin 4 (Benjamin 3, 2, Thomas 1), is mentioned. (Moore's "Index") A fourth Benjamin 4 (Jonathan 3, 2, Thomas 1), removed to Orange Co., N. Y. (Same ref.) He served as Lt. in the 3d Orange. (G. 74) On Feb. 3, 1791, he petitioned the N. Y. Ass'y relative to the Military pay of his son, Joseph, a Prisoner ("N. Y. in the Rev'n—Spt.," p. 43), who d. in captivity. (B. 37) He was paid by a law of Apr. 6, 1792.

The Adj't Benjamin Mooers who served in the Canadian Corps of the Line (G. 53), and who petitioned the N. Y. Ass'y, Feb. 13, 1790, relative to patents for the Canadian and Nova Scotia Refugees (B. 34), settled in Plattsburgh, N. Y., and was a prominent figure in the War of 1812. He m. Margaret Platt 6, dau. of Burnet Miller 5. (See Miller)—(Hedges' "East Hampton," p. 306)

MOORE CALVIN, CAPT. ( )—From Southold to Saybrook and Middletown. In Oct., 1776, he was brought over, with five passengers, by Capt. John Titus (C. 104); and, in Dec., 1776, by Capt. James Wiggins. (C. 105) The claim of Augustus Peck was assigned to him (C. 122); also the claim of Capt. Gamafiel Bayley. (C. 11) On Dec. 2, 1778, he was

Nathaniel 3 had a son, Capt. John 4; a grandson, Samuel 5; and a g. grandson, Samuel 6. The son of the latter, Prof. James W. 7, of LaFayette College, wrote the work on "Rev. John of Newtown, &c." He was b. June 14, 1844; d. Feb. 28, 1909.

The Southampton branch is from Joseph 2, son of Rev. John 1. (Mr. William S. Pelletreau)

MOORE ANN 5 (Daniel 4, Joseph 3, 2, Rev. John 1)—From Southold to Conn. In Sept. and Oct., 1776, she was brought over by Capt. John Vail. (C. 177)

The ancestry, given above, is on the supposition that Ann was a sister of Hannah, below; and of Joseph, and perhaps Henry, the Refugees, below. It is more likely that she was a Wid. from Southold. The Census of 1776, in Southold, showed that there were three Widows by the name of Moore; but their Christian names are not given. The first had a dau. over 16 years old, and four daughters under 16; the third had two sons under

*Benjamin Moore*

allowed to return to L. I. with his family, furniture and cattle. (D 21) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H 10)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 4; under 16, 3. (A. 55) He was b. 1730 to 1740; m. Peggy \_\_\_\_\_; d. \_\_\_\_\_. His dau., Mary, was the second wife of Daniel Terry. (Griffin's "Journal," pp. 121, 122) His dau., Peggy, the 2d wife of Dr. Samuel Gardiner, of Southold, was b. about 1750; d. in 1824. (Prof. C. O. M.)

After the War, Capt. Calvin Moore was *Calvin Moore* given the title of Maj.

MOORE DANIEL 4 (Joseph 3, 2, Rev. John 1; father of Henry, below, and Dea. Joseph, below)—From Bridge Hampton to Stonington, on Sept. 1, 1776, with his wife, dau., cattle and grain (C. 106); also in Sept., Oct., and Nov., 1776, his effects were moved over by Capts. Hubbard Latham, Jeremiah Haley, Amos Pendleton, Samuel Beebe, David Sayre and Thomas Robinson. (C. 106) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 33)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 3. (A. 54) He was b. in 1709; m. Annie Sayre (see Sayre); d. May 10, 1791. Annie 4 Sayre (Capt. Daniel 3, Daniel 2, Thomas 1), b. in 1708; d. in 1787. ("Newtown," No. 3048) His children were: Daniel 5; Stephen 5, b. in 1737, m. Eunice Ford, d. Jan. 19, 1777; David 5, m. (1) Bethiah Cutler; Silas 5; Henry 5, the Refugee, below; Dea. Joseph 5, the Refugee, below; Hannah 5, m. (1) in 1767, Timothy Losey, (2) Aaron Bigelow, removed to Ohio; Elizabeth 5, m. Dec. 14, 1779, Matthew Pierson (see Pierson), remained on L. I.; Anna 5, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Pellice, removed to New England. ("Newtown," p. 359) Daniel 5, Jr., served in the 2d Art'y of the Line (G. 50); and in Pawling's Levies. (G. 61)

*Daniel Moore*

MOORE HANNAH 5 (Daniel 4, Joseph 3, 2, Rev. John 1)—From Southold to Guilford, with five passengers, in Sept. and Oct., 1776, by Capt. David Landon. (C. 164) Hon. Henry P. Hedges stated that she was from Bridge Hampton. She may have been a Wid., from Southold. (See Ann, above)

MOORE HENRY 5 (Son of Daniel, above; brother of Dea. Joseph, below—although he may have been Henry 4, Thomas 3, 2, 1, according to the "Index")—From Southold to Guilford, one passage and goods, in Dec., 1776, by Capt. David Landon. (C. 107) He afterward lived at Middletown, Conn. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 29, 31) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 11)

Census of 1776, in Southold: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 2. Females—above 16, 1. (A. 55) He m. Temperance \_\_\_\_\_. His son, John, d. Jan. 14, 1778. (Tombstone at Middletown) His son, James, bapt. Dec. 10, 1758. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.) Another Henry, m. Patience Young; and still another, m. Mary \_\_\_\_\_. Henry, Jr., m. Keturah Petty. (Same Rec.)

Hon. Henry P. Hedges stated that the Refugee, Henry, was from Bridge Hampton; where he signed the Woolworth Agreement, in 1787. (H. 34) His ancestry, above, is given on that statement. He was in the Census of 1776, Southampton, E. Dist.: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 54) The Military service, noted above, may have belonged to him; as he was b. about 1756. (G. 31)

MOORE JOHN 4 (John 3, Nathaniel 2, Thomas 1, as given in Griffin's "Journal," pp. 28, 215)—From Southold to Saybrook. His goods were brought over, in 1776, by Capt. Jacob Riley. (C. 131) He was in Saybrook, in 1777. (A. 43) Men of this name served as follows: Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 28); 1st, 2d, 3d, 4th and 5th of the Line, and Canadian Regt. (G. 43, 44, 46-49, 52); Malcolm's Levies (G. 58); 6th Dutchess (G. 68); 1st Orange (G. 72); and in Conn. (G. 94) His name occurs in the Orange Co. Patents. ("Rev'y MSS.," N. Y. State Lib'y, Vol. 27) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10, 19, 20)

*Henry Moore*

Census of 1776, in Southold: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 5. Females—above 16, 3; under 16, 3. (A. 55) He was known as John of Rocky Point. (Griffin's "Journal," p. 215) He was b. \_\_\_\_\_; m. Nov. 30, 1758, Mahetable, dau. of Dr. Jonathan Havens (see Havens); d. Feb. 6, 1811. He had these children who were married: Mahetable 5, m. Dec. 24, 1795, James Griffing (see Griffing); Elizabeth 5, m. Luther Tuthill; Daniel 5, b. Mar. 8, 1764, m. Ruth Vail (Vail Gen. p. 76); Shadrach 5, b. Oct. 28, 1767, m. Mahitable Rackett; Joseph 5, b. in 1771, m. July 2, 1806, Anna Cleveland; Mary 5, m. Nov. 30, 1786, John Wiggins. (Mallmann's "Shelter Island," p. 164)

Another John 4 (Capt. Samuel 3, 2, Rev. John 1)—Probably from Bridge Hampton. He was b. Dec. 23, 1721; m. Patience Moore; d. Mar. 7, 1806. ("Newtown," No. 49)

MOORE JOSEPH 5, DEA. (Daniel 4, above, Joseph 3, 2, Rev. John 1; brother of Henry, above)—From Bridge Hampton to Canterbury, in 1776,



DEA. JOSEPH MOORE — CANTERBURY, CONN.

(Photographed specially for this work)

by Capt. Hubbard Latham. (C. 106) On Oct. 9, 1782, he petitioned for relief from the poll and military taxes, which was granted. He also said that his wife and six young children were with him, and that he had a considerable estate on L. I. (E. 169-171) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 33) Men of this name served in the 4th Line (G. 48); in Malcom's Levies (G. 58); and in Conn. (G. 94) One was a Prisoner. This service may have been given by Joseph, son of Benjamin, above.

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 1, under 16, 3. (A. 54) He was b. Apr. 4, 1745; m. (1) Sept. 25, 1766, Abigail Fitch, (2) Nov. 2, 1785, Hannah Shepard; d. Jan. 29, 1823. ("Newtown," No. 3056) His second wife d. Sept. 15, 1841. (Tombstone) He remained at Canterbury, and d. there. His house is still standing. (Prof. James W. Moore) He had 17 children; of whom the first seven were b. at Sag Harbor, and the last ten, at Canterbury. They were: Mary 6, b. Oct. 18, 1767, d. y.; Elizabeth 6, b. Feb. 20, 1769, m. Simon Shepard, d. Apr. 7, 1841; Anna 6, b. Apr. 27, 1770, m. Timothy Shepard, d. Mar. 25, 1854; Clarissa 6, b. Dec. 21, 1771, m. Simon Shepard, d. Mar. 6, 1860; Daniel 6, b. Dec. 4, 1773, Lucy 6, b. Apr. 25, 1775, d. y.; William Fitch 6, b. Apr. 30, 1776; Joseph,



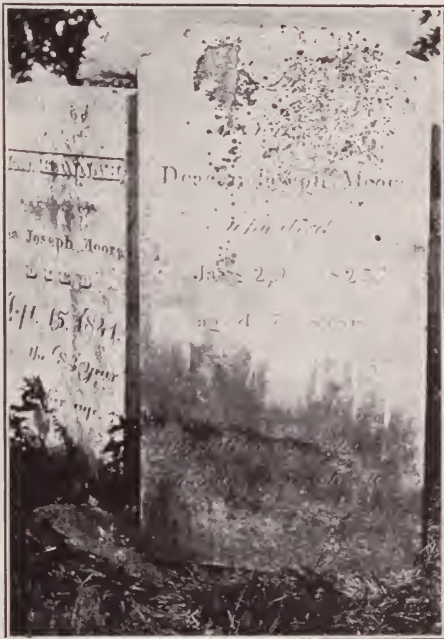
Jr., 6, b. Jan. 24, 1778, d. y.; Lucy 6, b. Apr. 22, 1780, m. John Gordon, M. D., d. after 1854; Joseph, Jr., 6, b. Jan. 18, 1783, d. Nov. 11, 1803; Abigail 6, b. Nov. 13, 1786, d. Feb. 18, 1818; Ebenezer 6, b. July 30, 1788, d. y.; Hiram 6, b. Feb. 28, 1790, d. y.; Mary 6, b. Jan. 26, 1792, d. y.; Sally 6, b. Dec. 15, 1793, m. William Child; Esther 6, b. Oct. 31, 1796, m. Sylvanus Shepard, d. Apr. 7, 1858; Hannah 6, b. Nov. 30, 1798. ("Newtown," p. 365)

*Joseph Moore*

MOORE THOMAS 5 (Thomas 4, 3, 2, 1—although Moore's "Index" does not continue beyond Thomas 4)—From Southold to Lyme. On Sept. 10 and Oct. 1, 1776, with eight passengers and his effects, he was brought over by Capt. Benjamin Conkling. (C. 19) Men of his name served as follows:

Col. Smith's Regt., as private and Fif. (G. 7, 32); 1st, 2d, 3d and 4th of the Line (G. 43, 44, 46-48); Weissenfels', Dubois', Pawling's and Willett's Levies (G. 57, 59, 61, 62); 4th Orange (G. 75); and in Conn. (G. 94)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 3; under 16, 2 Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 4. (A. 55) He was b in 1733; m. Sept. 17, 1755, Mary, dau. of Jeremiah 4 Vail and Elizabeth Youngs; d. Aug. 6, 1803. He lived in the village of Stirling, now Greenport. His children were: Thomas 6, b. Mar. 14, 1757, who was in the Battle of L. I. and who is probably entitled to the Military record given above; Jonathan 6, b. May 15, 1759; Benjamin 6, b. May 3, 1761; Jane 6, b. Aug. 16, 1763; Hannah 6, b. Jan. 2, 1766; Mary 6, b. Sept. 28, 1770; Elizabeth 6, b. July 30, 1772; Luther 6, b. Dec. 24, 1774; Jeremiah, 1st 6, b., on L. I., Aug. 13, 1776, d. at Lyme, Sept. 27, 1776; Jeremiah, 2d 6, b. (probably at Lyme) Mar. 6, 1779. (Vail Gen. pp. 42, 43) The 2d Jeremiah was afterward a Col. in the Militia. He d. Jan. 21, 1837. (Vail Gen. pp. 42, 43. Also Griffin's "Journal," p. 215) He was the father of Charles B. 7, author of "Moore's Index"; and of the late William W. H. 7, of N. Y. City. Charles B. 7 was b. Dec. 2, 1808; m. in 1839, Frances M. Jones; d. Dec. 11, 1893. He published the "Index," in 1868.



DEA. JOSEPH MOORE AND HIS WIFE—CANTERBURY, CONN.  
(Photographed specially for this work)

A full account of his life and his work may be found in the N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec., July, 1894.

*Charles B. Moore*

MOREHOUSE—On the Bridge Hampton list of 1683 is the name of John 1, who d. Oct. 10, 1701, leaving John 2, Mary 2 and Phebe 2. John 2 had a wife, Zerviah, and sons: John 3, Nathan 3 and Gideon 3. John 3 had; John 4, Nathan 4, Isaac 4, Phebe 4, and Zerviah 4. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 433) The Gershom Morehouse Gen. gives the branch which originated in Thomas 1, who purchased land in Fairfield, Conn., in 1653, and d. in 1658. His eldest son, Lt. and Sheriff Samuel 2, b. in 1637; d. in Fairfield, in 1687.

Samuel's son, Daniel 3, b. in 1678; m. Hannah Adams; d. in 1739. Ens. Abraham 4, son of Daniel 3, b. about 1700; m. Elizabeth Patterson; d. in 1761. Thomas 1 went from Wethersfield to Stamford, Conn., about 1640. (Chap. 16)

**MOREHOUSE ANDREW 5, COL.** (Abraham 4, Daniel 3, Samuel 2, Thomas 1)—From Dutchess Co., N. Y., to Saybrook. On May 16, 1781, he petitioned the Gen. Ass'y of Conn., stating that he desired to remove to Saybrook; and asking leave to land his provisions and goods at Ripton Landing and at New London; which was granted. (E. 124, 125) Before his removal, he had been a Member of the N. Y. Ass'y from Dutchess Co., 1777-1779. (Civil List) Apparently, he returned to Dutchess Co. after the War; for we find petitions from him, and others, to the N. Y. Ass'y from that Co., in 1785 and 1787. (B. 26) He served as Col. and Lt. Col. of the 3d Dutchess; and he may have been a private in the same Regt. (G. 65) He also served in Conn. (G. 94) Also "Empire State Sons of Amn. Rev'n, Year Book—1899," p. 494)

He was b. \_\_\_\_\_; m. at Saybrook, July, 13, 1783, Sarah Sherrill (Saybrook Ch. Rec.); d. \_\_\_\_\_. She may have been Sarah 4 (Recompence 3, 2, Samuel 1; sister of Capt. Recompence), bapt. Mar. —, 1759; or Sarah 4 (Henry 3, Recompence 2, Samuel 1; sister of Corp. Henry), bapt. in 1742, d. in 1803. (See Sherrill)

*Andrew Morehouse*

It may be that two Andrews are described, above. Hon. Henry P. Hedges stated that Andrew, the Refugee, was from Bridge Hampton.

**MOREHOUSE SARAH** (Probably Wid. of one of the above named)—From Bridge Hampton to Middletown. On Mar. 28, 1780, she petitioned for leave to go to L. I. and leave her two children with their grandfather. (D. 47)

**MORGAN JOHN**—From Huntington. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 34); and probably in Conn. (G. 94) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29) It may be that he first crossed L. I. Sound from Conn. to Huntington.

There are several Johns in the Morgan Gen.; but all of them belonged in Conn. Caulkins ("New London," pp. 311, 312) states that James was early in N. London; but his descendants are not given as late as the Rev'y War.

The James Morgan Gen. (p. 96) mentions a John who might have been a son of the Refugee. He was b. May 23, 1782; m., Apr. 13, 1812, Esther Parsons, of East Hampton. He removed to Clinton, Conn.; and d. there, Dec. 11, 1859. His wife d. May 28, 1858.

**MORPETH WILLIAM**—Probably from L. I. He served in the 2d and 4th of the Line (G. 44, 48); and in the 3d Westchester. (G. 79)

The following letter was furnished by Mr. William S. Pelletreau. William Morpeth d. soon after it was written. It was probated as a will, on Apr. 10, 1783; upon the oath of Serjt. Daniel Tappen (Topping) and Serjt. George Howell, of the 4th Line. Capt. Daniel Fordham was mentioned as "late of Southampton, now of Saybrook, Conn." He was really from Sag Harbor, in Southampton. (See Fordham)

Camp Valley Forge—March 8, 1778.

Sir—I have written to you several times and never yet favoured with your answer, which would give me much pleasure to receive. These few lines will I hope find you and your family in good health as I am at present. God only knows how long. Should it please Him to take me out of this life, but vain and transitory, I bequeath you my personal substance, both wages, which is due me in the Regiment and the army, and all other debts that is due to me elsewhere. Your kind answer would favour and oblige. With my love to you and family, I am your friend and humble servant

Wm. Morpeth

To Capt. Daniel Fordham, Seabrook, Connecticut Govment

**MORRELL JAMES, LT.**—From Queens Co. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 25); and in Conn. (G. 94)

There were, at least, four of the name in Revolutionary times. One removed to Philadelphia before the War. Another, son of Abraham, was a Tory; and is believed to have been the James mentioned in Sabine's "Loyalists." The third had no military service. The fourth was probably James, the Refugee, who lived at Flushing. He was b. Apr. 5, 1748; m. Nov. 21, 1767, Sarah, dau. of John Willetts, Jr., and Elizabeth Lawrence, of Flushing; d. May 6, 1813.

She was b. May 7, 1749; d. Aug. 20, 1810. Both are buried in Grace Churchyard, at Jamaica. His will, dated July 25, 1812, was proved July 6, 1813. On July 22, 1813, letters of administration on her estate were issued to her son-in-law, Robert Degrushe, who m. their dau., Fanny. Their other children were: John W.; Robert; Elizabeth, m. ——— Voorheis; and Maria, m. ——— Freeman. In 1838, the dau., Elizabeth, applied for a pension; stating that her father was 1st Lt. in Col. Malcom's Regt. The claim was not allowed for want of sufficient proof. He also served in Capt. Judson's Co., in the Light Horse Militia of Conn. (Mr. Francis V. Morrell)

MORSE—One of the first settlers of Dedham, Mass., was John 1 Morse. His son, Rev. John 2, was b. there, in 1639; and commenced his ministry of 12 years at Newtown, L. I., in 1694. (Thompson's "Long Island," 2. 144) Wood ("First Settlements on L. I.," pp. 32, 33) says, 1697. (H. 39)

MORSE JOHN—He was probably from L. I. He served in the 4th Line (G. 48); and possibly in Conn. (G. 94) It may be that he was the one who d. Aug. 18, 1791; and is buried at the side of Christ Church, Guilford, Conn.

MOTT—The members of this Family descend from Adam 1, b. in Eng., in 1606; went to Boston, in 1636; was a freeman at Hingham, Mass., in 1637. He had a wife, Sarah, and several children, of whom: Adam 2, b. in Eng. in 1623. (Mr. Edward D. Harris)

MOTT SAMUEL—From L. I. to Preston; whence, on Apr. 17, 1780, he gave to the Conn. Gen. Ass'y a strong recommendation of Rev. Timothy Wells and others. (E. 58) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 24); and probably in Conn. (G. 94) He signed the Association, in 1776. (H. 9)

Thompson ("Long Island," 2. 57, 520) makes him Samuel 5 (William 4, 3, Adam 2, 1), b. in 1751; m. Sarah Franklin; d. Apr. 1, 1791. He had: William 6, Walter 6, Samuel 6 and Sarah 6.

Mr. Edward D. Harris, in his "Descendants of Adam Mott, of Hempstead," gives a Samuel 5 (Samuel 4, John 3, 2, Adam 1), b. in 1742; m. Amy Raynor; d. in 1793. He had: William 6, Willet 6, Elijah 6, Samuel 6, Joseph 6 and Benjamin 6. Also Samuel 4 (William 3, 2, Adam 1) who, Harris states, was a merchant in N. Y. City and father of William F. 5 and Samuel F. 5.

Bunker ("Long Island Families," p. 259) gives Samuel 4 (William 3, Adam 2, 1), who had sons: William F. 5, b. in 1785, m., Phebe Merritt, d. in 1867; Walter 5, b. in 1786; and Samuel 5, b. in 1789.

Mrs. Natalie R. Fernald gives a Samuel 4 (Joseph 3, 2, Adam 1), b. Feb. 5, 1736; m., (1) Dec. ———, 1789, Margaret (probably Williams), who d. June 14, 1819. He m. (2) Susanna ———; and removed to Vermont. Also a Samuel 4 (Jacob 3, Joseph 2, Adam 1), who m. Anna ———.

A Col. Samuel Mott, m. Jan. 23, 1788, Mrs. Abigail Stanton, of Groton. (Preston-Griswold, Conn., Ch. Rec.) Samuel, the Refugee, was probably a descendant of Adam of Hingham, or of Nathaniel of Braintree. (E. D. H.)

MUIRSON—Rev. George 1 Muirson was the English Church Missionary of Rye, N. Y., who preached and baptized in all the Towns from Greenwich to Stratford, Conn., 1702-1709. Col. Caleb Heathcote "fully armed escorted the clergyman into Stratford to celebrate a Prayer Book Service." (Miss Lucy C. Jarvis' "Sketches of Church Life in Colonial Conn." pp. 15, 19, 22) Rev. George 1, m. Gloriana 2, dau. of Col. William 1 (Tangier) Smith; and her sister, Martha (nicknamed "Patty"), m. Col. Caleb Heathcote. (See Smith) Col. Heathcote came from England, in 1692, and was a Member of the Council. (Bolton's "Episcopal Ch. in Westchester Co." Also Thompson's "Long Island," 2. 445) He obtained a patent in Westchester Co., N. Y., of which one boundary was 18 miles along the Boston Post Road. As Heathcote Manor, this tract has been developed recently. He d. in 1721, and left all of his large property to his wife for her life time; and afterward, to his six children. (Heathcote Gen. Also Miss Martha T. Smith)

There were Heathcotes at Southampton, 1710-1712. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 428) A "Mr." Heathcote, probably a Minister, had charge of the Presbyterian, or Congregational, Ch., at Jamaica, L. I., 1730-1734. (H. 39)

Rev. George's son, Dr. George 2 Muirson, of Brookhaven, who was a Tory, by the Census of 1776, had two sons over 16 years old. (A. 51) Dr. Muirson, who was well known for his skill in treating small-pox, established two Hospitals on Shelter Island for inoculation. (N. Y. "Mercury," quoted



in Onderdonk's "Scrap Book," p. 14.) He was one of the most distinguished physicians of his time. (Miss M. T. S.)

He was b. about 1708; d. at New Haven, Conn., Feb. 20, 1786, aged 79. (Thompson's "Long Island," 2. 439) He was a posthumous son. (Prof. Theodore S. Woolsey) He m. (1) Anna 3, dau. of Col. Henry, and granddau. of Col. William 1 (Tangier) Smith. (See Smith) She was a niece, by marriage, of Dr. George's mother, Gloriana Smith Muirson. Mrs. Annie (Smith) Muirson is buried in Col. Smith's Cemetery. The tombstone has this inscription: "My dear Mollie was laid here on the 25th of October, 1768—George Muirson." (Mr. Selah B. Strong) Mr. Strong thinks that the inscription relates to his second wife, Mary. Dr. George m. (2) Mary, dau. of Rev. Benjamin Woolsey. She is buried at Setauket. His dau., Ann, m. Benjamin, son of Rev. Benjamin Woolsey. (See Woolsey) He also had daughters, Esther and Catherine. (Miss M. T. S.)

MUIRSON HEATHCOTE 3, LT. (Dr. George 2, Rev. George 1)—From Setauket, in Brookhaven, to Fairfield. He graduated at Yale College, in 1776. On June 20, 1780, he petitioned that he might bring his effects from L. I. to Conn. (Onderdonk's "Scrap Book—" 1866, p. 20) On June 21, 1780, Gov. Clinton recommended him to the Gov. and Council of Conn. as a proper person to be allowed to remove from L. I., stating that he had always been friendly to the American Cause "and, by a conduct different from that of the most of his Family, is likely to sustain heavy losses." (Clinton Pap., 5. 869, 870) He was at Fairfield, July 8, 1780; and from there he made a second appeal to Gov. Clinton, June 19, 1781. (Clinton Pap., 5. 869, 870, 951. Same—7. 32, 33) In Nov., 1780, he was a volunteer, with Capt. Caleb Brewster and Capt. Benajah Strong, in Maj. Tallmadge's successful raid on Mastic. (Page 234) Being well acquainted with the enemy's Fort on Lloyd's Neck, he acted as a guide in the attack of July 12, 1781; where he lost an arm, and d. in consequence. (Page 234. Also Onderdonk's "Queens Co.," p. 222) After being wounded, he was taken on board a French Man-of-War; was shown every attention; and was brought to Newport, R. I., where he d. He was given a public funeral. (Miss M. T. S.) He was buried in Trinity Churchyard, Newport, and a tablet to his memory may be seen in the Church. (Prof. T. S. W.)

MULFORD—John 1 and his brother, William 1, came from England to Salem, Mass., in 1638. They went to Southampton; and thence to East Hampton, where they were among the earlier settlers, in 1649.

John 1, b. in 1606; m. Freideswide, Wid. of William Osburn, of Salem; d. in 1686. His eldest child was Capt. Samuel 2, b. in 1644; m. (1) Esther ———, m. (2) Sarah Howell; d. in 1725. In 1716, he went to England and had the duty on whale oil removed. His sons were: Samuel 3, b. in 1678, d. in 1743; Timothy 3, b. in 1681, d. in 1741; Elias 3, b. in 1685, d. in 1760; and Capt. Matthew 3, b. in 1689, m. Elizabeth Chatfield, d. in 1774. (N. E. Hist'l and Gen'l Reg., Apr. 1880—by William Remsen Mulford. Also Hedges' "East Hampton," pp. 311, 312)

William 1, m. Sarah Akers; d. in 1687. His son, Thomas 2, b. in 1655; m. Mary Conkling; d. in 1732. Among the sons of Thomas 2 were: Jeremiah 3, father of Capt. Ezekiel 4, of the Rev'y War (Page 41. Also G. 4, 6, 23, 31, 39); and Thomas 3, b. in 1689, d. in 1765. (N. E. Hist'l and Gen'l Reg., as above. Also Hedges' "East Hampton," pp. 311, 314, 315)

The Mulford House, at East Hampton, is where John Howard Payne (See Paine) spent his childhood. Tradition states that he wrote "Home, Sweet Home," within its walls; but it is probable that it was written in Paris.

MULFORD DAVID 4, COL. (Capt. Matthew 3, Capt. Samuel 2, John 1; father of Capt. David, below, and Ens. Matthew, below)—From East Hampton to Stonington. In Sept., 1776, he was brought, with his cattle, from Sag Harbor to Stonington by Capt. Isaac Sheffield. (C. 212) On Jan. 16, 1777, his negro, Jack, was allowed to return to L. I. (D. 3)

He had a Colonial Commission from Gov. Clinton, dated Oct. 13, 1748; also one signed by Gov. DeLancey, in 1758. In 1774, he was appointed on the Committee of Correspondence for the Town. (H. 1) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 18, 28) On July 8, 1775, he was appointed one of the Muster Masters in Suffolk Co. (Page 88. Also Proceedings Prov'l Cong.); and he acted as such. (G. 30, 31) He was 1st Col. of the 2d Regt. of Suffolk

Co. (Page 88. Also G. 2, 9) On July 22, 1776, by order of the Convention, Col. Smith sent an Express to him and Col. Thomas Terry; and on July 29, 1776, Col. Smith sent them money to pay the enlisted men. (G. 39) He was on the march to Brooklyn while the Battle of L. I. was in progress. (Page 40) His men were dispersed, and went to their homes, or to Conn., by order of the Commanding Gen. After the capture of Gen. Nathaniel Woodhull, Col. Mulford took command of the Regiments at Huntington. (Page 173. Also Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 46) On Sept. 7, 1776, he was plundered by Col. Abraham Gardiner; and was obliged, by him, to take the Oath of Allegiance to the Crown. (Page 116. Also Onderdonk, as above)

*David Mulford*

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 2; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 3; under 16, 1. (A. 52) He was b. in 1722; m. Phebe,



MULFORD—EAST HAMPTON, L. I.

dau. of John 4 Huntting (see Huntting); d. in 1778. She was b. in 1736. After the death of Col. Mulford, she m., as 2d wife, William Johnson Rysam. The children of Col. Mulford were: Capt. David 5, the Refugee, below; Ens. Matthew 5, the Refugee, below; Phebe 5, b. Sept. 20, 1758, m. Henry Pierson, d. Feb. 28, 1836; Betsey 5, b. in 1760, not m., d. in 1785; Esther 5, b. in 1765, m. Dea. David Hedges (see Hedges), d. in 1825; Jonathan 5, b. in 1770, m. Hamutal Baker, d. Feb. 14, 1840. The immediate descendants of these children are given in the N. E. Hist'l and Gen'l Reg., as above. Also in Hedges' "East Hampton," pp. 312-314.

MULFORD DAVID, Jr., 5, CAPT. (Son of Col. David, above)—From Brookhaven. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7) He signed the Association, in 1775, as an individual, and as Clerk and Ens. (H. 18, 26, 27) His Company also signed. (H. 26) After the War, he had the title of Maj. It may be that he was the one who petitioned from Ulster Co., N. Y., Jan. 19, 1788, for relief, stating that all of his property in that Co. and on L. I. had been taken by the Comm'rs of Sequestration. (Ass'y Jour.)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 3; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 2. (A. 51) He was b. Nov. 7, 1754; m. Rachel, dau. of Col. Abraham Gardiner (See Gardiner); d. Jan. 8, 1799. She m. (2) John 6 Gardiner. (See Gardiner) He had: David 6, b. Sept. 13, 1782; Phebe G. 6, b. Aug. 7, 1784, m. July 27, 1809, Col. Samuel Miller; Richard 6, b. in 1786, m. May 16, 1811, Betsy Hedges; and Henry L. 6, b. June 9, 1790, not m., d. Nov. 6, 1853. (Hedges' "East Hampton," p. 313)

Another David, m. July 23, 1775, Catharine Fanning; and, on May 17, 1778, his sons David and James Fanning were bapt. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.)

Still another David, m. Jerusha \_\_\_\_\_. His dau., Lucretia, bapt. Apr. 15, 1781. (Whitehaven, Conn., Ch. Rec.)

MULFORD ELIAS 5 (Samuel 4, below, Elias 3, Samuel 2, John 1)—From East Hampton to Middletown. In Sept., 1776, his effects were brought over to Saybrook by Capt. Zebulon Stow. (C. 144) In Jan., 1777, with three passengers, he was brought from L. I. to Middletown by Capts. Starr Greenfield, Benjamin King, Jr., Charles Williams, James Wiggins and David Wiggins. (C. 109) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 3. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 52) He was b. Aug. 16, 1747; m. Nov. 4, 1772, Elizabeth Gardiner; d. at Northport, L. I., Apr. 30, 1825. His children were: Elias 6, b. Apr. 3, 1777, m. May 7, 1801, Hannah Smith, d. Dec. 10, 1864; Elizabeth 6, b. May 23, 1779, m. about 1800, Benjamin Ketcham; John 6, b. Apr. 9, 1783, m. Oct. 11, 1806, Caroline Smith; Samuel 6, b. Oct. 24, 1785, m. June 16, 1813,

*Elias Mulford*

Farena Rogers, d. Sept. 8, 1823; and David Gardiner 6, b. Sept. 13, 1787, m. about 1810, Rebecca Sills, d. Mar. 13, 1876. (Mrs. Katharine S. McCartney, in N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec. 1912, p. 61. See pp. 61-67 for descendants)

MULFORD, ELISHA, JR., 5, SERJT. (Elisha 4, Thomas 3, 2, William 1; brother of William, below)—From East Hampton to Guilford. On Sept. 19, 1776, his effects were moved by Capt. Peter Bonticou. (A. 40, C. 14) In Nov., 1776, he was moved, with four passengers, to Guilford by Capt. Jonathan Vail—his claim being receipted for by his brother William, in Nov., 1777. (C. 108) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 31) Both he and his father, Elisha 4, signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28) He may have been the "E. Ulford," mentioned in E. 195.

Elisha 4, the father, was in the Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 2. (A. 52) He was b. in 1713; d. in 1798. His dau., Mary 5, m. Rev. Samuel Buel, as his 2d wife. (I. 2)

Griffin ("Journal," pp. 237, 238) states that Elisha 5, the Refugee, was b. in 1749, and settled at Oyster Ponds in 1805. He d. there, Aug. 11, 1828, leaving a wife and children: Phebe, Polly, Jerusha, Fanny, Sylvanus, and Elisha. Sylvanus removed to Montrose, Pa., about 1816, and has many descendants there. Elisha remained at Oyster Ponds. His children were: Fanny, Lucella, Betsey Ann, Benjamin King and Elisha Hampton.

Elisha, Jr., 5, bapt. Oct. 27, 1749; m. Wid. Damaris (Howell) Sandford; d. Aug. 14, 1828. He had: Phebe 6, b. Oct. 1, 1780; Jerusha 6, b. June 3, 1782; Sylvanus S. 6, below; Mary 6, b. May 16, 1786; Elisha 6, b. Jan. 18, 1798, removed to Orient, L. I., d. Aug. 4, 1867; and Fanny 6, b. Feb. 3, 1801. Silvanus Sanford 6, b. Aug. 20, 1784; m. May 3, 1818, Fanny, dau. of Maj. Zebulon Jessup (see Jessup); removed to Montrose, Pa.; d. Nov. 27, 1873. (Hedges' "East Hampton," p. 315) Silvanus Sanford 6, d. in 1864. His son, Elisha 7, b. in 1833; m. in 1862, Rachel P. Carmalt; d. in Cambridge, Mass., in 1885. He was the author of "The Nation" and "The Republic of God;" published, respectively, 1871 and 1881. He had: Alfred Sanford 8, b. in 1863, d. in 1864; Sarah Carmalt 8, b. in 1865, m. George L. Winlock, lives in Cambridge, Mass., and has, Joseph 9, Rachel 9 and George Lane, Jr., 9; William Wheeler 8, b. in 1868, m. in 1905, Phebe H. Clark, lives near Scarsdale, N. Y., and has, William 9; Rev. Roland Jessup 8, b. in 1871, m. in 1903, Margaret B. G. Blackwell, lives

*Elisha Mulford Jr*



at Ridgefield, Conn., and has, Helen Blackwell 9 and John 9; Edith Arden 8, b. in 1873, m. in 1897, Albert Todd Post, and has, Charlotte Wilson 9; Ralph Price 8, b. in 1876, d. in 1879. (Mrs. Rachel P. Mulford. Also Rev. Roland J. Mulford)

MULFORD JOHN 4, ESQ. (John 3, 2, 1)—From East Hampton to Stonington. In Sept., 1776, his effects were moved over to Stonington by Capt. David Sayre (C. 138); and, in Nov., 1776, by Capts. Jeremiah Jagger, John Miner, 2d, and Thomas Robinson. (C. 110) On June 26, 1777, he was permitted to return to L. I. with his wife, one horse and one cow. (D. 4) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 2. Females—above 16, 1. (A. 52) He was bapt. July 29, 1711; m. Apr. 1, 1731; d. Apr. 20, 1784. (East Hampton Ch. Rec.) He had: John 5, bapt. Mar. 5, 1732, probably served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 31); Mary 5, bapt. Apr. 14, 1734, m. Sept. —, 1754, John Dayton, Jr.; Hannah 5, bapt. Sept. 5, 1736; Phebe 5, bapt. June 24, 1739; Jerusha 5, bapt. Apr. 18, 1742; Josiah 5, bapt. Mar. 24, 1745; a child 5, bapt. in 1749. (Hedges' "East Hampton," p. 312)

MULFORD MATTHEW 5, ENS. (Son of Col. David, above; brother of Capt. David, above)—From East Hampton. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28) He served in Col. Smith's Regt., both as private, Serjt. and Ens. (G. 7, 23, 31) He was Pay Mr., in 1786. He removed to Rensselaerville, N. Y., about 1800; and d. there.

He was b. Oct. 22, 1756; m. Mary Hutchinson; d. Mar. 14, 1845. His children were: Hannah 6, b. Oct. 28, 1778, m. in 1799, Col. Isaac Wickham, d. Oct. 20, 1821; Juliana 6, d. y.; Phebe 6, b. Jan. 12, 1784, m. Apr. 9, 1810, Dea. Wm. Hedges, d. May 13, 1830; Charles Lewis 6, b. July 1, 1786, m. June 25, 1816, Mille Cook, d. May 28, 1857; Betsy 6, b. July 6, 1788, m. Jan. 1, 1809, Jon. Jenkins, d. July 4, 1875; Mary 6, not m.; Julia H. 6, b. Dec. 7, 1793, m. Col. Samuel Miller, d. Jan. 10, 1866; Samuel H. 6, b. Mar. 18, 1796, m. Sept. 18, 1823, Clarissa Griffin, d. Dec. —, 1871; Edward 6, b. June 9, 1799, m. Oct. 25, 1832, Sarah Reed, d. May 17, 1863; William 6, b. June 10, 1799, m. June 6, 1841, Lucy Stewart, d. Mar. 2, 1862; John H. 6, b. Apr. 22, 1802, not m., d. Oct. 20, 1876. Charles Lewis 6 was a Lt. in the War of 1812. He served at Sackett's Harbor. He had seven children, among whom were: Rev. William R. 7, Robert L. 7, and Harriett 7. (N. E. Hist'l and Gen'l Reg., Apr., 1880)

MULFORD NATHAN 5 (Barnabas 4, Thomas 3, 2, William 1)—From East Hampton to Saybrook, in Oct., 1776, by Capt. Nathaniel Barns. (C. 111) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28)

The Census of 1776 showed that he was under 50 years old; and that he had a wife, but no children. (A. 52) He was b. July 25, 1759; m. Mar. 26, 1782, Sabrina Barker. (N. E. Hist'l and Biog'l Reg., Apr., 1880) He was b. in 1753; and had several children, b. from 1778 on. (East Hampton Ch. Rec.) There is no record of his death; which probably occurred after 1798, when there was a lapse in the Records for several years. (Mr. Charles R. Dayton)

MULFORD SAMUEL 4 (Elias 3, Samuel 2, John 1; father of Elias, above)—From East Hampton to Saybrook, in Sept., 1776, by Capt. Zebulon Stow. (C. 144) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 2. (A. 53) He was b. May 3, 1714; m. Jan. 5, 1737-8, Zerviah Conkling; d. June 15, 1795. (N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec., 1912, p. 61) His children were: Mary 5, b. Nov. 13, 1740, d. Feb. 9, 1820; Esther 5, b. Apr. 27, 1743, m. ——— Hand; Zerviah 5, b. Feb. 24, 1745, d. Jan. 20, 1784; Elias 5, the Refugee, above; Samuel 5; Elizabeth 5, b. May 14, 1750; a son, 5, b. Mar. 18, 1753, d. y.; and Samuel 5, b. July 5, 1757, d. in 1824. (Hedges' "East Hampton," p. 312) Samuel 5 served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 31); in the 4th Line (G. 48); and perhaps in the 6th Dutchess. (G. 68)

MULFORD WILLIAM 5 (Elisha 4, Thomas 3, 2, William 1; brother of Elisha, above)—From East Hampton to Guilford, probably with Elisha, in Nov., 1776. In Nov., 1777, he receipted for his own and his brother's claims. (C. 108) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28)

The Census of 1776 showed that he was under 50 years old; and that he had a wife, but no children. (A. 52) He was bapt. Apr. 28, 1745; m. Lucretia

Conkling; d. Dec. 7, 1813. She d. Mar. 27, 1814. They had: William 6, b. in 1776; Betsy 6, b. Oct. 10, 1779, not m., d. Sept. 25, 1849; Lucretia 6, b. in 1782; Thomas 6, bapt. Aug. —, 1784, not m., d. July 26, 1829; Samuel 6, bapt. in 1787, removed to Nine Partners, Dutchess Co., N. Y. (Hedges' "East Hampton," p. 315) William 6, bapt. Dec. —, 1776. (North Branford, Conn., Ch. Rec.)

NEWBURY—NEWBERRY—Thomas 1 came from England to Dorchester, Mass., in 1634; d. about 1635-6. He had a wife, Jane, and sons: Joseph 2, Benjamin 2, and John 2. Benjamin 2, m. Mary Allyn, and removed to Windsor, Conn. He had: Thomas 3, b. in 1657, d. in 1688, also of Windsor; and Benjamin 3. Thomas 3 had sons: Joseph 4, b. in 1684, d. in 1751; and Benjamin 4, b. in 1686, d. in 1709. Joseph 5, son of Joseph 4, b. in 1709-10, d. in 1797. He had a son, John 6, b. Aug. 6, 1756; m., in 1781, Elizabeth Ellsworth; d. Apr. 23, 1825. He had 11 children. In the War, he was with the Army at West Point. (Newbury Gen.) This John 6 was probably not the Refugee, below.

Some of the Family on L. I. removed from Southold to Poland, Herkimer Co., N. Y., about 1794-5. This territory, the Royal Grant, had been confiscated after the War; and was then being settled by people from L. I. and Conn. (Mr. William W. Newberry)

NEWBURY JOHN ( )—He served in Col. Smith's Regt. when a part of it was from Queens Co. (G. 24) Hence his place of residence is indefinite. He may have served in Conn. (G. 95) He was a claimant for damages by the American Army. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n—Spt.," p. 252)

NEWBURY SAMUEL 5 ( )—From Southold (Plum Island). On Feb. 15, 1783, he was allowed to carry his aged mother to L. I. with articles for his family subsistence and for the repair of his house. (F. 97) He served in Col. Terry's Regt. (G. 8); and in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 38)

He was b. Oct. 26, 1746; m. Mary Beebe, probably sister of Capt. Samuel Beebe (See Beebe); d. Aug. 28, 1809, at Poland, where some of his descendants now live. After his death she m. David Overton (See Overton). His children were: Elisha 6, no children; Lester 6; Hannah 6, not m.; Mary 6; Samuel 6, no children; Henry 6, not m.; Abel Palmer 6; Eunice 6, not m.; and Joseph 6. (Mr. C. E. Baker)

Lester 6, b. Jan. 21, 1783; m. Dec. 28, 1811, Lucretia, dau. of Jonathan Vail. (See Vail) His children were: Eleanor Anne 7, b. Jan. 14, 1813, m. Maynard Baker, and had son William C. Baker 8 (who m. Lovina Popple and had Florence Baker Throald 9 and C. E. Baker 9), also Lester 8 not m., and Polly 8 not m.; Mary 7, b. Aug. 7, 1815, not m.; Henry Jackson 7, b. Oct. 13, 1818, not m.; Hezekiah Wilbur 7, b. Dec. 4, 1821, m. Achsah Swezey and had, George S. 8 (b. in 1851, m. in 1882, Sarah De Graff, and had, Nellie 9, Florence 9 and Georgia 9), William W. 8, (b. in 1855, m. in 1884, Florence Howe, and had, Ralph 9 and Freda 9), Samuel 8 (m. Cora Crandall, and had, Harold 9 and Helen 9), and Nellie 8 (m. Eugene Willoughby and had, Grace 9, Frank 9 and Francis 9); Jason Beebe 7, b. Feb. 23, 1823, had, Egbert 8, Fannie 8 m. Small, Mary 8 m. Ackley, and Ida 8 m. Plumb; Harrison Vail 7, b. July 1, 1825, m. Mary Carpenter, and had, Charles 8 (who had a dau. Lena M. 9); Lucretia 7, b. July 7, 1827, m. Maurice Vincent, and had Clinton 8 (who had a dau. Lottie 9), and Ella 8 m. Townsend Beebe; Richard, or Roland, Sears 7, b. Mar. 11, 1831, d. Dec. 10, 1904, and had, Ellen 8, Viola 8, Vrealon 8 and Lester 8. (Vail Gen. p. 118. Also Mr. C. E. Baker) About 1880, Richard Sears 7 removed, with his family, from Poland to Santa Barbara, Cal. (Mr. William W. Newberry)

Mary 6, m. Ezra Stillman. Their children were: Nathaniel 7, who had, Edward 8, Alice 8 and Addie 8; George 7; and Nancy 7.

Samuel 6, b. Jan. 20, 1788, or Jan. 22, 1789; m. May 19, 1816, Mary (Polly) dau. of Jonathan Vail, and sister of Lucretia, above, wife of Lester 6. Mary (Polly), b. Nov. 24, 1790. (Vail Gen. p. 118)

Abel Palmer 6, b. Sept. 26, 1793. His children were: Samuel 7, Cyrene 7, and Martha 7.

Joseph 6, m. Mercy Pooler. His children were: Samuel 7, not m.; Joseph 7 (whose dau. Anna 8, m. Willis Atwater, and had Norman 9, Joseph 9, and

Florence 9); Mary Jane 7, m. Peter Newman, and had, Howard N. 8 (m. Hattie Buel, and had Elsie 9, Ira 9, and William 9), Ina 8, first wife, and Betsy 8, second wife, of H. R. Rhodes (who had Herbert Rhodes 9, m. Alice Peters, and had Ina Jane 10). Elsie 9, m. Bruce Gorham, and had Laura 10. Ira 9, m. Lena Wood. (C. E. B.)

NEWCOMB—Capt. Andrew 1 was in the Charlestown, Mass., Records, in 1666. He had a son, Andrew 2; and a grandson, Simon 3. Simon 3 had sons: Hezekiah 4, and Thomas 4. Hezekiah 4 had a son, Silas 5; and a grandson, Lt. Daniel 6, b. in 1741, m. Irene Field, d. about 1794. Thomas 4 had a son, Zazzheus 5; and a grandson, Daniel 6. (Newcomb Gen.)

NEWCOMB DANIEL (Possibly one of the Daniels named above)—From L. I. to Norwalk. On Dec. 11, 1781, he wanted a permit to go to L. I. (Onderdonk's "Scrap Book"—1866, p. 22) On Dec. 18, 1781, Gen. Waterbury allowed him to go to L. I., and to bring a negro back to Conn. (D. 49) One of his name served as a Lt. in the 4th Dutchess. (G. 66) Another, perhaps, as a private, in the 6th and the Ass'd Exempts of Dutchess (G. 68, 71); and in Conn. (G. 95)

NICHOLSON WILLIAM—From Bridge Hampton to Groton. On Feb. 15, 1783, he was allowed to return to L. I. with cattle &c. (F. 95)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 2. (A. 54)

NICOLL—NICOLLS—NICHOLS—Matthias 1 Nicholls, or Nicoll, came to America, in 1664. He was Colonial Sec'y, Mayor of N. Y. City and Judge. He d. in 1687. His dau., Martha 2, m. Col. Richard Floyd. (See Floyd) His son, Col. William 2, was the first Clerk of Queens Co., and Speaker of the N. Y. Ass'y. He m. Anna, dau. of Jeremiah, and Wid. of Killian Van Rensselaer, the Patroon. ("N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec.," 22. 38. Also Woods "First Settlements on L. I.," pp. 144-149. Also Thompson's "Long Island," 2. 390 et seq.) Whitaker ("Southold," p. 46) mentions Francis Nichols among the Early settlers at Southold.

Col. William 2 had a son, Benjamin 3, who m. Charity, dau. of Col. Richard Floyd (See Floyd), and lived at Islip. He was b. in 1694; d. in 1724. (Thompson, as above) Benjamin 3 had sons: Benjamin 4, and William 4. Benjamin 4, b. Mar. 17, 1718; m. Mary Magdalen Holland; d. in 1760. He graduated at Yale, in 1734. Thompson gives him one son, Benjamin, Jr. 5. William 4, b. Oct. 7, 1715; m. Joanna d'Honneur; d. Mar. 1, 1780. He was known as "Lawyer," or "Clerk" Nicoll. (Thompson, as above) His son, Benjamin 5, b. Sept. 4, 1764; m. Dec. 6, 1784, Anne, dau. of Col. Richard Floyd (See Floyd); d. Sept. 19, 1828. He removed to Shelter Island. (Thompson, as above) This Benjamin 5 was probably too young to have been the Refugee, below.

A Henry Nicoll, m. Elizabeth, dau. of Gen. Nathaniel Woodhull. (See Woodhull) After his death, she m. (2) Gen. John Smith. (See Smith)

NICOLL BENJAMIN, JR. (Perhaps Benjamin, Jr., 5, above)—From Smithtown. He served as a private in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7); also as a Corp. (G. 32) He was probably the Benjamin Nicolls in Col. Drake's Provisional Regt. (G. 10); and, as Benjamin Nichols, he may have served in Conn. (G. 95) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 32) There was a Benjamin on Shelter Island after the War. (Mallmann's "Shelter Island," pp. 74, 80, 96) I have no record of a Benjamin having lived in Conn. (Mr. William G. Nicoll)

NICOLL ROBERT ( )—From Smithtown, or Huntington. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 32); and probably, as Robert Nicols, in Col. Drake's Provisional Regt. (G. 10) There was no Robert in the Nicoll Family, above mentioned. (W. G. N.)

NORRIS—It is stated that Robert had been in Southampton, since 1667. In 1683, Peter and Robert were both tax payers, and lived to the East, probably at Sagg. Peter had a wife, or dau. Sarah; and daughters, Hannah and Elizabeth. Robert had a wife, Hannah, and children: Robert, Oliver Hannah, Mary and Sarah. In 1683, Oliver was taxed in East Hampton. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 434) Probably Oliver and Silas, the Refugees, were in the 2d or 3d, generation, below.

Nicholas, b. about 1640, settled at Hampton, N. H., about 1663; and has many descendants there. (Norris Gen.)



NORRIS OLIVER ( )—From Shelter Island; where he signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 31) On June 12, 1777, he, with many others, signed a petition to the N. Y. Committee of Safety, asking leave to go to L. I. and to return. (A. 43) He was taken Prisoner, on Aug. 12, 1777, having a permit given by Capt. Hulbert. He was a Prisoner in the Provost, in N. Y. City, on Feb. 6, 1778. (Clinton Pap., 2. 723) He was the Commander of the Privateer "Juno." (Page 218. Also G. 95)

*Oliver Norris*

NORRIS SILAS ( )—From Bridge Hampton to Stonington and East Haddam. In Sept., 1776, with four in the family, he was brought to Stonington by Capt. Ephraim Pendleton (C. 214); and, in Sept. and Oct., 1776, with seven passengers, to East Haddam by Capts. James Harris, James Wiggins, Robert Knight and Elias Haton. (C. 112) In Feb., 1777, he was allowed to go to L. I. for flax. (D. 44) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 33)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 3; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 54)

NORTH BENJAMIN, LT.—From Queens Co. to Norwalk. In Feb., 1780, his petition to return to L. I. was granted. (E. 111, 112) He was an Ens. and a Lt.; and served in N. Y. City, in 1775 and 1776. (G. 40. Also "Archives of the State of N. Y.—The Rev'n.," p. 542) He also served as Lt. in Col. Lasher's Regt. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n.," p. 218)

He m. Sarah 5, dau. of Ezekiel Wickes. (See Wickes)

NORTH GABRIEL—From Queens Co. to Norwalk. In Feb., 1780, his petition to return to L. I. was granted. (E. 111, 112) Evidently he afterward removed to Delaware Co., N. Y.; for, on Jan. 5, 1799, he was one of the petitioners from that Co. to the N. Y. Ass'y praying that a part of the Town of Colchester be annexed to the Town of Walton. (Ass'y Jour.)

NORTON—This Family descends from Rev. John 1, who came from England and was the second Minister of Ipswich, Mass., in 1636. His son, George 2, came to Brookhaven, in 1660. (Thompson's "Long Island," 2. 495)

Thomas Norton, 17th "Signer" at Guilford, in 1639, was probably son of William Norton of Ockley, Eng., who was one of Mr. Whitfield's Church Wardens in that place. In May, or June, 1639, he was at New Haven, Conn.; and went from that Town to Guilford with the first inhabitants. He may have been the ancestor of the Long Island Nortons. See Smith's and Steiner's "History of Guilford, Conn." (Miss Lucy D. Akerly)

Whitaker ("Southold," p. 46) mentions Humphrey Norton among the early settlers at Southold.

NORTON GEORGE (Perhaps a grandson of George 2)—He may have been from Huntington, as he served in Capt. Thomas Wickes Co., in Col. Smith's Regt., which was from that Town. (G. 34) He served in Conn., also. (G. 95) One of the name signed the Association, in 1775, from Brookhaven (H. 24); and another, from Huntington. (H. 29)

His dau., Temperance, b. June 19, 1749; m. in 1772, Israel Titus; d. Oct. 26, 1789, and is buried at Huntington. He was b. Feb. 16, 1744; d. Aug. 15, 1811. (Mr. Edmund D. Titus. Also Titus Gen.)

His dau., Sarah, b. in 1757; m. Dec. 16, 1775, John Titus (See Titus); d. Oct. 23, 1792. (E. D. T. Also Titus Gen.)

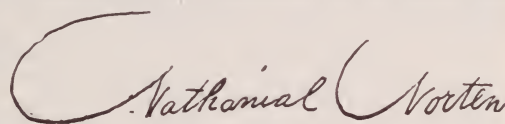
His son, George, Jr., m. Sept. 1, 1767, Sarah 5 Titus, of Huntington. He had: Ruth, and Henry. Ruth, b. in 1781; m. John Titus (son of John, above). He lived at Somers, N. Y. Henry, b. May 15, 1773; m. in 1796, Mary, or Polly, Titus (dau. of John, above); d. Aug. 11, 1836. He lived at North Salem, N. Y. (E. D. T. Also Titus Gen.)

NORTON NATHANIEL, CAPT. (Son of Nathaniel, son of John—Family Tree, owned by Miss Emma L. Norton)—From Brookhaven to Guilford. On Feb. 26, 1780, he petitioned the Gen. Ass'y of Conn., stating that his family had returned to L. I., and asking leave to go there after clothing, &c.; which was granted, under certain restrictions. (E. 30, 31) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 26, 27)

He was a Lt., at Brookhaven, Aug. 7, 1775 (Jour. Prov'l Cong.), by a Commission issued by the Cong., June 29, previous (G. 1); in the 3d Line (G. 45,

46); in the 4th Line. (G. 47. Also Clinton Pap., 6. 5) He was a Capt. in the 4th Line (G. 47, 48); and served until the end of 1781, when the five Regiments of the N. Y. Line were consolidated. He was then appointed to a more important work, noted below; but his pay as Capt. was continued to the end of the War, and he became entitled to his due succession of rank, by a resolution of Cong. He took part in the Battle of Monmouth, and he was a member of Gen. Sullivan's Expedition against the Six Nations. ("N. Y. State Cincinnati." Also Thompson's "Long Island," 2. 494) He also served in Conn. (G. 95) In 1776, he went to L. I. after money for bounties. (Page 100) On Aug. 15, 1780, he wrote to Gov. Clinton, from Camp Tappen, that he had enlisted a number of men on the Frontiers, and that he could have done better with hard cash. He proposed that Maj. John Davis and himself should procure such cash from the inhabitants of Suffolk Co. who are "our staunch friends and who have a considerable quantity of hard cash." The Gov. replied that the plan was practicable; but he would not engage in it unless it was adopted by the Legislature. (Clinton Pap., 7. 103, 122) On May 2, 1781, Ezra L'Hommedieu wrote from Middletown asking the Gov. for a commission for Capt. Norton to cruise in L. I. Sound in an armed boat, as he might bring a number of families from L. I. to the interior of the State of N. Y. (Clinton Pap., 6. 824) Then followed, still in 1781, a secret commission by Gov. Clinton to Capt. Norton to obtain the money on L. I.; and, to conceal the object in view, he was appointed to the command of a small armed vessel, the "Suffolk," in which he cruised between Sands Point and New Haven. (Page 218. Also Thompson, as above. Also G. 2. Also "Archives of the State of N. Y.—The Rev'n," p. 254)

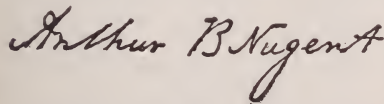
Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 51) He was b., at Brookhaven, in 1742. [Miss Emma L. Norton says, 1743] He served in the French War, 1756—1760; and was at Oswego in the latter year. After the Rev'y War he became a Member of the Cincinnati, and returned to his farm. In 1790, he became an Elder, and later a Minister, in the Baptist Church. He had pastorates in Conn. and at Herkimer, N. Y. This work he relinquished, in 1805. He d. Oct. 7, 1837, being at that time the oldest member of the Cincinnati. He is buried near the Baptist Church, at Coram, L. I. One of his children was Dr. Samuel Norton, of Coram, who d. in 1840. (Thompson, 2. 494, 495)



He was b. in 1743. He preached at Baiting Hollow, L. I., at the time of his marriage to his second wife, the mother of Samuel. This was before he went to Herkimer. He preached in New York quite a while when very old; and he was keeping house there, with his third wife, when he d. (Miss E. L. N.)

Prof. Robert N. Corwin quotes from the Manual of the Congregational Church in Baiting Hollow:

It [The Cong. Ch. in B. H.] arose in part from the faithful labors of Capt. Nathaniel Norton, who, during the Revolutionary War, commanded some sailing craft, and as early as 1781 was the leader of religious meetings in this place.



NUGENT ARTHUR B.—On Feb. 28, 1781, he petitioned for leave to return to his business on L. I.; which was not allowed. (E. 144) He may have m. Wid. Anna Hinchman. (See Hinchman)

OSBORN—OSMAN—No such name as Osman appears in the Southampton Records. Others following Thompson, who gives it, have been perplexed at finding no traces of the name. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 435)

In the latter part of the eighteenth century the Osman and Osborn names became singularly confused. This confusion misled for a time even such a careful writer as the late J. Wickham Case. In a note in Southold Printed Records, Vol. 1, p. 98, on 1st Thomas Osman, Mr. Case identifies the families, saying, "They changed their family name Osman to Osborn in 1778 (See Vol. D. 136)." This he corrected in a later note, Vol. 2, p. 536, where he explains, "These two names became confounded on the Town Records in 1778, the name being written Osman by the Town Clerk when he should have written it Osborn." \* \* \* The confusion of

the names Osman and Osborn must have been general. \* \* \* It was not so impossible to the ear as it appears to the eye. One was pronounced "Osm'n," and the other "Osbn'." (Craven's "Mattituck," p. 74)

On the other hand, many authorities are of the opinion that Osborn and Osman are the names of wholly distinct Families.

Whitaker ("Southold," p. 46) mentions Thomas Osborn among the early settlers at Southold. Hon. Henry P. Hedges ("East Hampton," pp. 317-326) gives a history of the Osborns of East Hampton. Thomas 1 had a son, Thomas 2, who d. at East Hampton, in 1712. Thomas 2 had sons: Joseph 3, b. about 1671, m. Mary Hedges, d. Oct. —, 1743; and Daniel 3, m. Elizabeth Hedges, d. in 1713. Joseph 3 had a son, Joseph 4, who had sons: Joseph 5, and Lewis 5, the Refugees, below. Daniel 3 had a son, Daniel 4, m. Elizabeth Austin; d. in 1757. Daniel 4 had sons: Daniel 5, and Jonathan 5, the Refugees, below. Hedges (pp. 324-326) states that the Osborns of Wainscott, L. I., were from John 2 (son of Thomas 1), who had a son Thomas 3, b. about 1660, d. in 1745.

OSBORN ABRAHAM ( )—From East Hampton. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 31); and in the 4th Line. (G. 48)

The Gen. gives the name of no man who could have been a Refugee; but I find in the East Hampton Ch. Rec. there was an Abraham Osborn, b. in 1736; and one who d. in 1772. Whether they were the same, it is impossible to tell. There is no record in East Hampton of any Abraham who was 19 years old, in 1776. There was one in East Hampton, in 1775, who was one of the signers to the Association. I think he must have been the one b. in 1736. (Mr. Charles R. Dayton)

He was b. about 1757 (G. 31); m., Jan. 11, 1782, Dorothy Booge. (East Haddam, Conn., Ch. Rec.)

OSBORN DANIEL 5 (Daniel 4, 3, Thomas 2, 1; brother of Jonathan, below)—From East Hampton up the Conn. River, with six in the family, in Sept. and Oct., 1776, by Capt. John Vail. (C. 177) If he was the one named in the Census of 1776 as being over 50 years old and having no family (A. 52), the acquirement of the family of six within a few months is a mystery. Another mystery is that, while he was b. in 1720 and d. in 1792, and while as a resident of East Hampton he became a Refugee, yet his name does not appear among the signers of the Association—that document stating that it had been signed by every male in East Hampton capable of bearing arms. (H. 28) He may, however, have signed in Brookhaven. (H. 20)

He was b. May 11, 1720; d. Dec. 4, 1792. He had a sister, Rebecca 5, b. in 1722, probably not m., d. in 1804. (Hedges, p. 322) He may have m. Mary Hunting; and, if so, he had a dau., Rebecca 6, b. May 4, 1768; m. Dec. 8, 1796, Solomon Moon, of Queensbury, Warren Co., N. Y. Their dau., Mary 7, was the mother of Mrs. Cooley. (Dr. James S. Cooley) Dr. Cooley continues:

This Osborn family were Patriots. They were surrounded by Tory neighbors. The feeling was so strong against the Patriots that Mr. Osborn abandoned his farm in East Hampton and crossed to Conn., in the night, taking his family and his household furniture with them. The daughter, Rebecca, was then 14 years old, and the crossing to Conn. was made the night after the surrender of Cornwallis, which surrender was not known for many days thereafter.

The same Census showed another Daniel, in Southold, who was also over 50 years old; and who had a wife, but no children. (A. 55) He was probably Capt. Daniel, mentioned by Hedges (p. 318); who in his will, proved in 1782, named a son Daniel; and who was probably the Daniel, Member of the N. Y. Ass'y from Suffolk Co., in 1787, 1788. He was the father of the late Hull Osborn and Dr. Thomas Osborn, of Riverhead. (Mr. Charles R. Dayton)

Men of this name served in the 5th Line (G. 49); in the 4th Orange (G. 75); and in Conn. (G. 95) There was a Dr. ——— Osborn in the Hospital service. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n.—Spt.," p. 45)

OSBORN ELISHA 5 (Elisha 4, Thomas 3, John 2, Thomas 1)—From East Hampton to E. Haddam, with two passengers, in Sept., 1776. (C. 113) In Feb., 1777, he petitioned for leave to go to L. I. (D. 44) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28)

His father, Elisha 4, was in the Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 2. Elisha 5, was also in the



Census: Males—above 16 years, 2; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 3. (A. 52) He was b. Nov. 10, 1734; m. Dec. 15, 1758, Alice Edwards; is said to have d. in 1802. He had: Capt. Thomas 6, b. Oct. 3, 1759, m. Mary Conkling, removed to Columbia Co., N. Y.; Miriam 6, b. Jan. 29, 1761, not m.; Capt. Nathan 6, b. Apr. 16, 1763, removed to Columbia Co., N. Y.; Climena 6, b. July 28, 1765, m. Gamaliel Edwards; Elisha, Jr., 6 b. Apr. 19, 1769, m. Mary Edwards, d. Dec. 9, 1856; Alice 6, b. Feb. 17, 1771, not m.; and John Stratton 6, b. Apr. 25, 1775, m. Puah Terbell, d. Aug. 22, 1852. (Hedges, pp. 325, 326)

OSBORN JONATHAN 5 (Daniel 4, 3, Thomas 2, 1; father of Joseph Two, below; brother of Daniel, above)—From East Hampton. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 37); and on the "Confederacy." (Page 218. Also G. 95)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 2; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 1. (A. 52) He was b. Apr. 14, 1725; m. June 10, 1753, Elizabeth Dibble; d. Jan. —, 1782. He had: Joseph 6, the Refugee, below; Jonathan 6, b. Jan. 4, 1760, m. Hetty Van Scoy, d. Jan. 31, 1846; Henry 6, b. in 1762, m. Hannah, dau. of Dea. Abraham Mulford, d. Dec. 11, 1836; Samuel 6, b. Mar. —, 1767, m. Fanny Wilcot, d. in 1859; and Dea. Daniel 6, m. Esther, dau. of Dea. Abraham Mulford. (Hedges, p. 322)

A Jonathan 5 (Jedediah 4, Thomas 3, John 2, Thomas 1)—From Bridge Hampton. He was a private in Capt. Hallock's Co.; and took part in the Battles of L. I. and Trenton. He was b. June —, 1737; m. Mary, dau. of Thomas Miller; d. Nov. —, 1814. (Hedges, p. 324)

Another Jonathan, of Southold, by the Census, was under 50 years old; and had a wife, but no children. (A. 55) He signed the Association. (H. 15) He was probably the one who m. Elizabeth Hallock, and lost five small children in Aug., 1756; or the one who m. Sarah Hallock, Dec. 18, 1786. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.) It was a Jonathan, of Southold, who, on Aug. 25, 1778, as a Prisoner, asked that some of his effects might be brought from L. I. to Conn. (Page 120. Also D. 18) This Jonathan suffered much loss from the War. (Page 193)

OSBORN JOSEPH (ONE) 4 (Joseph 3, Thomas 2, 1; father of Lewis, below)—From East Hampton to Haddam, in Nov. 1776, by Capts. James Wiggins and David Sayre. (C. 114) On Jan. 10, 1777, he was permitted to return to L. I. with his family. (D. 3) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 52) He was b. about 1704; d. Nov. 21, 1786. He had: Joseph 5; Lewis 5; Mulford 5, d. s. p.; Charles 5; Temperance 5; Hedges 5; Mary 5, m. W. Hedges; Phebe 5, m. Zephaniah Filer. (Hedges, pp. 320, 321)

OSBORN JOSEPH (TWO) 6 (Jonathan 5, above, Daniel 4, 3, Thomas 2, 1)—From East Hampton. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 31); and in Conn. (G. 95)

He was b. Aug. 11, 1754; m. Mary, dau. of Capt. Ezekiel Mulford; d. Aug. 11, 1844. He had: Mulford 7, d. y.; Sylvanus 7; Joseph 7; and Mulford 7. (Hedges, p. 322, 323) Joseph 7, b. Sept. 21, 1789; m. Maria Muldock, dau. of Dea. Abraham Huntting; d. Dec. 29, 1872. His son, Sylvanus M. 8, b. Aug. 28, 1815, had a dau., Mary Frances 9, who m. Samuel M. Gardiner. He was the father of Robert S. Gardiner, of Derby, Conn.; Frances F. Gardiner, and Edward E. Gardiner. (Hedges, pp. 322-324. Also Mr. Robert S. Gardiner)

Another Joseph, from East Hampton, b. in 1733; and still another, b. in 1738. It is not likely that they were the Refugees. A Capt. Joseph served in the Ass'd Exempts of Westchester. (G. 81)

OSBORN LEWIS 5 (Joseph 4, above, Joseph 3, Thomas 2, 1)—From East Hampton to Saybrook and Haddam. In Sept., 1776, his effects were brought to Saybrook by Capt. Zebulon Stow (C. 144); and, in Oct., 1776, to Haddam by Capts. Charles Williams, Walter Havens and James Wiggins. (C. 115) On Jan. 3, 1778, he receipted for the claim of Sineus Dibble (C. 40); and for the claims of Edward Wick and Wid. Rebecca Cook. (C. 158) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28) He was a large land owner, and held several Town offices.

He was b. about 1747; m. Jerusha Gardiner; d. Sept. 14, 1783. He had: Dea. Abraham 6, b. Jan. 1, 1776, m. (1) Martha, dau. of Daniel Hedges, (2) Mercy, dau. of William Huntting (Hedges, p. 321); also Septimus 6, father of Charles 7, who was the father of Joseph S. 8 Osborn now living at East Hampton. (Mr. Charles R. Dayton)

*Lewis Osborn*

OSBORN MATTHEW (Possibly a son of Joseph 4, above; and brother of Lewis, above)—From East Hampton to Saybrook and East Haddam. On Sept. 19, 1776, his effects were brought over by Capt. Peter Bonticou (C. 14); and, same month, from Saybrook to East Haddam, by Capt. James Wiggins. (C. 116) Capt. Bonticou's claim was paid Apr. 14, 1777. (A. 40) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28) Mr. Joseph S. Osborn doubts if Matthew was a brother of Lewis.

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 52) He was b. in 1738. He had children b. in 1768 and 1771. His wife d. in 1782. (East Hampton Ch. Rec.)

OSBORN ZEBEDEE 4 (Thomas 3, John 2, Thomas 1; uncle of Elisha, above)—From East Hampton to East Haddam. He was brought over, with two passengers, in Sept., 1776, by Capt. James Wiggins. (C. 117) On Mar. 20, 1780, he was allowed to go to L. I. for flax. (D. 44) In Feb., 1781, he petitioned for leave to return to L. I. (E. 145) He may have served in Conn. (G. 95) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 2; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 1. (A. 52) He was b. before 1745. (Hedges, p. 324) The Ch. Recs. state that he d. in 1785.

*Zebedee Osborn*

OVERTON—A tradition is to the effect that the original settler on L. I. was Gen. Robert Overton, who served with Cromwell. There seems to be no evidence to show that he ever came to Southold. In fact, some branches of the Family pronounce the tradition to be absolute fiction.

John Elton appears in the Southold Rec., 1652-1683. In 1654, he m. Anna, dau. of Barnabas Wines, Sr. (See Wines), of Southold, and Wid. of Francis Nichols of Stratford, Conn. John Elton d. in 1675, leaving the bulk of his estate to his nephew, Isaac 1 Overton, son of his sister Hannah Elton Overton. His will was proved June 3, 1675. (Dr. John B. Lewis. Also Moore's "Index," p. 16. Also Southold Town Rec., 1. 123—Notes of J. Wickham Case) Dr. Lewis gives this complication, which would annoy even an expert genealogist:

About 1645 Anna, daughter of first Barnabas Wines, married Francis Nichols of Stratford, Conn. Nichols died in 1650; his Wid. returned to Southold; married John Elton, and under date of April 30, 1654, she, as the wife of Elton, obtained from him a release of certain properties in accordance with an ante-nuptial agreement or marriage settlement duly recorded in Liber A. p. 61, Southold Records. Elton died in 1675; and, in 1686, his Widow married John Tooker, first obtaining from him a bond or marriage contract—Liber C. p. 106. Tooker died; and under date of September 9, 1693, we find record of bond in the sum of £300—Liber C. p. 197—given by Col. John Youngs, eldest son of Pastor Youngs, to fulfill and keep a specified agreement of marriage with the Widow, Anna Nichols, Elton, Tooker, *nee* Wines.

Isaac 1 Overton, b. in England, and emigrated to this country prior to 1652. He was then in his early childhood, and under the care or guardianship of his widowed mother Hannah (Elton) Overton; and, of his uncle John Elton. About 1670, he m. Sarah \_\_\_\_\_, whose family name is unknown. He d. in 1688. (Dr. John B. Lewis) He appears in the Southold Recs., 1675-1688. (Moore, as above, p. 30. Also Whitaker's "Southold," p. 46) His children were: a dau. 2, unnamed, b. about 1671; Isaac 2, below; John 2, below; and Thomas 2, d. Oct. 24, 1706. (Salmon Rec. Also Moore, as above, p. 106)

Isaac 2, b. in May, 1673 (Dr. John B. Lewis), b. in 1683 (Moore, p. 106); m. Abigail, dau. of Nathaniel Moore (Southold Town Recs., p. 123. See also Moore); d. Nov. 4, 1723 (Moore, p. 106), d. Nov. 7, 1723, aged 40½. (Salmon Rec.) His children were: Nathaniel 3; John 3 and James 3, the Refugees, below; and Elton 3, d. July 17, 1769. (Salmon Rec. Also Moore, p. 106) He probably had other children.

John 2, d. Dec. 28, 1706. (Salmon Rec. Also Moore, p. 106) Isaac, "The Strong Man," was probably a son of John 2 or Thomas 2. The prevailing opinion is that he was a son of John 2. He d. Mar. 4, 1740. (Salmon Rec.) Griffin ("Journal," p. 153) relates stories showing his great strength; and states that he d. in 1744, aged 60. If so, he was b. about 1684. It has been stated, further, that John 2 had sons: Thomas 3, Maj. William 3, and perhaps others. Also that Isaac 3, the "Strong Man," removed to Coram, L. I.; and Maj. William 3, to East Patchogue, then known as "Jew Street." (Mrs. Charles W. Parks) Maj. William 1 is unknown to me. (Dr. Frank Overton)

Many tales are told of the "Giant's" Strength. At a Town Meeting he offered to lie on his back and allow any six men to hold him down by his hands and feet. When all were ready, the Giant gave one spring and brushed them off like so many flies. He was of so great stature that a large iron bed had been provided for him. Shortly before his death, he became involved in a discussion with a man of ordinary size. It was at meal time. The man spat upon the Giant's plate. He was enraged at the insult; and, reaching across the table, picked up his opponent and threw him out of the window with such force that the frame was broken. A short time after this, the Giant suddenly died. It was supposed that he had been poisoned by the man whom he threw out of the window. In his death struggle, he grasped the top posts of his iron bed and crushed, or broke, them in pieces, saying "I've been a strong man, but Death is stronger than I."

Placing, tentatively, Isaac "the Strong Man" as Isaac 3, we find the tradition that he had 12 children. The name of but one, David 4, is apparent. He was b. in 1712 (Mrs. Yetta Overton West); m. (1) Anna Hulse, m. (2) Susannah, dau. of Nehemiah 4 Palmer, of Conn. Mrs. D. R. Davis, of Coram, has the Bible of David 4, in which these entries are found. The first six children, are by his first wife; the other six, by his second wife: David 5, b. Aug. 29, 1739; Maj. Isaac 5, below; Anna 5, b. Jan. 30, 1743; Abigail 5, b. Apr. 15, 1745; John 5 and James 5, b. Jan. 12, 1747; Palmer 5, b. Jan. 6, 1750; Susanna 5, b. Oct. 20, 1751; Nathaniel 5, b. May 29, 1753; Messenger 5, b. Mar. 15, 1756; Justus 5, b. Aug. 20, 1757; Nehemiah 5, b. May 20, 1760.

Of these, Nathaniel, Messenger and Justus were members of a Brookhaven Co., in Col. Floyd's Regt., Isaac Davis, Lt. (Mrs. C. W. P.) The Official Records do not contain their names, as of Col. Floyd's Regt. In regard to service elsewhere, the Records are silent as to Justus. There was a Nathaniel in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 37), and a Messenger, also. (G. 35)

David 5, m. \_\_\_\_\_, Mary Davis; d. Mar. 24, 1826. (Tombstone at Coram) He probably came to Coram from Southold. He had a son David 6, b. in 1770; m. Deborah, dau. of Nathaniel Wells; d. May 8, 1835. His son, Davis, Jr., 7, had children: Rev. Floyd 8, b. Nov. 6, 1822, d. Aug. 22, 1855; Daniel Terry 8, b. Apr. 17, 1825, m. Charry A. Hawkins, d. Apr. 7, 1865; Buel Davis 8, of Stamford, Conn., b. Nov. 19, 1830, m. (1) Susan Smith, (2) Betty Lockwood, d. Mar. 20, 1898; Oakley Atwood 8, of Patchogue, b. Feb. 16, 1833, d. May 22, 1911—his Wid., Mary, d. July 13, 1911; Whitman 8, of Bayport, b. Jan. 8, 1838, m., Dec. 24, 1863, Lydia Ann Terry. Daniel Terry 8 was the father of Rev. Daniel H. 9, now living at Islip, who m. (1) Caroline Terry (d. May 11, 1911), (2) June 22, 1912, Ethel Elaine Edwards; and had, by his first wife, Jonathan Terry 10, and Daniel H., Jr., 10. Whitman 8 had: Inez Blanche 9, b. June 20, 1870, m. Bertram G. Smith—children, Paul W. 10, and Lydia M. 10; Yetta 9, b. Apr. 18, 1875, m. Apr. 10, 1911, George Nathaniel West; and Ralph Terry 9, b. June 15, 1882, m. Edna M. Costello. (From Family Bible of Davis 7, by Mrs. Y. O. West) Oakley Atwood 8, had a son, Floyd Alward 9; and a grandson, Grant Martin 10, now of N. Y. City. Other children of Daniel Terry 8 were: Mary 9, m. Madison Smith, had 11 children, of whom 10 are living; Emma Violet 9, m. Anderson Smith, had a dau., Elizabeth 10; Amelia Rosa 9, m. Edward Snyder; Caroline Morrell 9, m. William L. Davis and had, Percy 10, William L., Jr., 10 and Harold 10; and Wilmot Davis 9, m. (1) Emma Wingett, (2) Minnie Kucher, by first wife, had Mildred 10, by second wife had Lloyd 10 and Fannie 10. Mildred m. Joshua Baker; lives at Sayville; and has Roland 11 and Monetta Violet 11. (Rev. Daniel H. Overton) Floyd Alward 9, lived at Patchogue; d. Jan. —, 1910. (Dr. F. O.)

Palmer 5, d. Dec. 14, 1805. His wife, Lucretia, d. Sept. 5, 1815, aged 60. (Tombstone at Coram. Also Mrs. Martha T. Overton) He had a son, Joshua 6; and a grandson, Lewis 7, who was a famous teacher. The latter was the grandfather of Mrs. D. R. Lewis, of Coram. (Dr. F. O.)



Nathaniel 5, d. Jan. 10, 1803, aged 50. His Wid., Deborah, d. Nov. 18, 1806, aged 45. His son, Nehemiah 6, b. in 1781; d. Nov. —, 1806, aged 25. (Tombstones at Coram) His dau., Abigail 6, b. in 1788, m. Anslem Davis; d. Feb. 22, 1824. (Tombstone at Middle Island) Deborah Ann Davis 7, m. William Frear, of Troy, N. Y. Martha B. Frear 8, m. Charles W. Parks. His son, Albert 6, b. about 1795; m. Mary, dau. of Joseph B. Roe; d. s. p. about 1870. His son, Nathaniel Palmer 6, b. June 17, 1801; m. Fannie Roe, sister of Mary, above; d. Jan. 3, 1859. (Mrs. C. W. P.)

Susanna 5, d. Jan. —, 1818. (Tombstone at Coram)  
Justus 5, m. (1) Ruth ————, (2) Nancy ————; d. May 4, 1842. (Mrs. Y. O. West)

Nehemiah 5, b. May 21, 1760; d. Nov. —, 1806. (Mrs. Y. O. West) By family tradition, he fired the British haystacks, at Coram. (Page 233. Also Mrs. Martha T. Overton) He was b. May 20, 1760; d. Feb. 20, 1831. His place is now owned by the Wid. of Webster Overton. He was the ancestor of Robert S. Overton, of Westport, Conn., and John Roe Smith, of Patchogue, L. I. (Mrs. C. W. P.)

Mr. Grant M. Overton gives Isaac 3 "The Giant," beside David 4, above, also: Nathaniel 4, b. in 1708, m. ———— Coleman, and had, Nathaniel Coleman 5; John 4, m. in 1734, Jemima Hulse, and had, Elton 5, and Joshua 5; James 4, m. in 1745, and had, Isaac 5, b. in 1763, Nathaniel 5 and John 5.

A Delia Overton, of Southold, b. Mar. 17, 1782; m. David Harmon; d. July 2, 1841. He was b. Jan. 20, 1772; d. Aug. 17, 1859. He had a son, Samuel, the grandfather of Rev. Willard P. Harmon, of Riverhead, L. I.

A David Overton, may have m. about 1810, at Cold Brook, Herkimer Co., N. Y., Mary Beebe, Wid. of Samuel 5 Newbury. (See Newbury) This David Overton is buried at Cold Brook.

A Mary Overton, m. James 4, Griffing. (See Griffing)

Joel Overton, d. Sept. 15, 1776. (Diary of Rev. Ezra Horton)

OVERTON AARON 5 (David 4, Isaac 3, John 2 or Thomas 2, Isaac 1; brother of Maj. Isaac, below)—From Southold to Norwich with his brother, Maj. Isaac. (E. 129, 130) He served in Col. Terry's Regt. (G. 8); in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 38); and in Conn. (G. 95) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10, 12)

An Aaron, m. Apr. 3, 1783, Sarah Ayers. (Norwich-Lisbon, Conn., Ch. Rec.)

OVERTON ELTON 4 (Nathaniel 3, below, Isaac 2, 1; father of Maj. Seth, below; brother of Nathaniel, Jr., below)—From Southold to New London. In Sept., 1776, his cattle were moved over by Capt. Peter Latimer. (C. 179) In Sept. and Oct., 1776, with 10 in the family, he was brought over by Capt. John Vail. (C. 177) In Jan., 1777, some of his effects were brought over by Capt. Richard Spink. (C. 178) He returned to Southold. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 12)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 3; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 3. (A. 55) He was b. in 1733; m. Apr. 25, 1754, Sarah Reeves (Southold Ch. Rec. Also Salmon Rec.); d. Dec. 13, 1810. (Salmon Rec.) The following record of his children is from Dr. John B. Lewis:—

1. Alatheia 5, b. in 1755; d. May 19, 1831. She m. (1) Jan. 29, 1778, Henry Gildersleeve (who d. Nov. 26, 1779); and, as his Wid. was a Refugee with a child (see Gildersleeve), the name of the child is not known. She m. (2) Apr. 27, 1780, Johnathan Tuthill, and had children. (See Tuthill)

2. Isaac 5, b. in 1758. He was Pastor of the Church at Oyster Ponds (now Orient) from 1794 until his death, Aug. 31, 1799. (Griffin's "Journal," p. 40)

3. Gen. Seth 5, below.

4. A dau. 5, probably b. about 1761.

5. Naomi 5, b. in 1763; m. (1) Preserved Field; d. June 20, 1849. Their children were: Cecilia 6, m. Thomas B. Wells; Gustavus 6; Leonard 6; and Joel 6. She m. (2) Richard Drake. (See 8 Sarah, Page 489)

6. Joshua 5, bapt. Dec. 15, 1765. (Southold Ch. Rec.)

7. Eleazer 5, bapt. Oct. 4, 1767 (Southold Ch. Rec.); m. Nov. 7, 1793, Mary du Tee; d. Dec. 17, 1811. Their children were: Nancy 6, b. Aug. 3, 1794, d. Aug. 23, 1871; Charles 6, b. Jan. 16, 1796, m. Feb. 7, 1818, Rachel Moore,

d. May 15, 1826; Maria 6, b. June 12, 1798, d. Mar. 20, 1799; Alatheia 6, b. June 6, 1800, m. Jan. 3, 1824, John Lewis, d. July 31, 1847, and were the parents of Dr. John B. Lewis, of Hartford, Conn.; Mary 6, b. Aug. 16, 1802, m. Oct. 14, 1848, Halsey Dickenson; William Austin 6, b. Oct. 16, 1804, m. Agnes Edwards, d. May 4, 1878; Eleazer Motley 6, b. Apr. 24, 1807, d. Mar. 9, 1889.

8. Sarah 5, b. \_\_\_\_\_; m. Oct. 21, 1799, Richard Drake; d. May 14, 1811. He died Nov. 30, 1837. Their son, Elton Drake, m. Abigail Topping.

Naomi and Sarah were sisters. Sarah, wife of Drake, died May 14th, 1811. Field, husband of Naomi, died August 14th, 1816. Drake subsequently married Naomi, Widow of Field. Drake died November 30, 1837. Naomi died June 20th, 1849. Widow of Drake.

9. Jonathan 5, b. Feb. 7, 1774; m. Dec. 1, 1793, Bethia Wells. Their dau., Armina 6, b. Sept. 12, 1794.

OVERTON ISAAC 5, MAJ. (David 4, Isaac 3, John 2 or Thomas 2, Isaac 1)—From Southold to New London and Norwich. On Sept. 13, 1776, some of his cattle were brought to New London by Capt. Peter Latimer. (C. 179) In Sept. and Oct., 1776, with 10 in the family, he was brought over by Capt. John Vail. (C. 177) In Jan., 1777, some of his own and the effects of his father, David, were brought over by Capt. Richard Spink. (C. 178) On Mar. 22, 1780, he was allowed to go to L. I. for provisions, &c. (D. 47) On Feb. 20, 1781, he petitioned the Gen. Ass'y of Conn., stating that he lived at Norwich, that his invalid brother Aaron was with him, and that his father, David, was nearly 80 years old and needed his services on L. I. He asked leave to return with his family of 10 persons, cattle and effects; which was granted. (E. 129, 130) He signed the Association, in 1775; and he may have signed in Brookhaven, also. (H. 12, 18, 27) On Apr. 4, 1776, he declined the office of Adj. of Col. Smith's Regt., to which he had been appointed Feb. 20, preceding; but he was made 2d Maj. on May 30, 1776. (G. 4. Also Jour. Prov'l Cong.)

*Isaac overton*

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 4. (A. 55) He was b. Feb. 5, 1740-1. (Family Bible of David 4, Page 487) He was b. Feb. 20, 1740-1. (Mrs. C. W. P.) He had several sons, among whom: Maj. Isaac 6, b. in 1765, d. in 1838, and is buried at Bellport; Rev. Stephen 6, b. Jan. 25, 1772, d. Sept. 23, 1830. A granddau. of Maj. Isaac 5, Mrs. Caleb Cutler, lives at Hackettstown, N. J. (Dr. Frank Overton) See Whitaker's "Southold" (p. 276), for Rev. Stephen 6.

Maj. Isaac 6 had: Col. Isaac 7, d. in 1880; William 7; Nancy 7; Clara 7; and others. Col. Isaac 7 had a son, Isaac L. 8, of Patchogue, who d. in 1896. His Wid., Martha T., and son, James L. 9, are at Patchogue. William 7 had: Edward 8, and William 8. Edward 8 was the father of Frank 9, M. D., of Patchogue, who has, Edward 10, and Mary 10. William 8 had: Joseph W. 9, of Bellport, who had, William 10, and Emma 10, m. Thomas Wright of Bellport; Imogene 9, of Bellport; and Charles Edward 9, of Los Angeles, Cal., has three sons. Nancy 7, m. Isaac Ketcham, and has descendants in N. Y. City. Clara 7, m. Clark Homan, and has descendants. (Dr. F. O.)

An Isaac, m. Mar. 8, 1786, Susan Brown. (Salmon Record) Probably the same Isaac, m. Wid. Susanna Brown, Mar. 8, 1786. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.) Still another Isaac, of Brookhaven, Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 51) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 18, 27)

OVERTON JAMES 3 (Isaac 2, 1; brother of John, below, and Nathaniel, below; father of John, Jr., below. His brothers and his son were Refugees)—From Southold to Guilford. In Sept., 1776, with three in the family, he was brought over by Capt. Thomas Leete. (C. 94) In Jan., 1777, some of his goods and cattle were brought to New London by Capt. Richard Spink. (C. 178) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 35) He signed the Association, in 1775, and he may have signed in Brookhaven, also. (H. 12, 26, 27)

Apparently, he was not in the Census of 1776. Two of the name, both younger men, were named. James, of Southold: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1. (A. 55) James, of Brookhaven: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1. (A. 51) A James, son of a Nathaniel, bapt. Nov. 18, 1750. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.)

James 3, the Refugee, date of birth not given. He m. Oct. 15, 1745, Mary Goldsmith. (Mrs. E. A. Bell. Also Salmon Rec.) Another James, m. Feb. 15, 1774, Lydia Horton. (Southold Ch. Rec.) Either one may have been the younger James in the Census, above. It is probable that James 3 had several children. He certainly had sons: Isaac 4; John Jr., 4, the Refugee below; and Nathaniel 4.

Isaac 4 b. Sept. 20, 1763; m. Dec. 17, 1790, Abigail, dau. of Capt. Elisha Vail (see Vail); d. July 24, 1833. His children were: William Horace 5, below; Julia 5, b. Oct. 27, 1793; Laurinda 5, b. Apr. 19, 1796; and Silas 5, b. Feb. 19, 1801. (Vail Gen. p. 80) William Horace 5, b. Oct. 17, 1791; m. Martha Horton; d. in 1851. His son, Franklin H. 6, m. Esther Horton; and had a son Silas F. 7, b. in 1844, m. Louise Fitz. Silas F. 7 had a son, Franklin F. 8, b. in 1873, m. Susan Sweet and has two young children; also a dau., Julia F. 8, b. in 1879, m. E. A. Bell. Silas F. 7 and his descendants live at Peconic, L. I. (Mrs. E. A. B.)

VERTON JOHN 3 (Isaac 2, 1; brother of James, above, and Nathaniel, below)—From Southold to New London. In Sept. and Oct., 1776, with two in the family, he was brought over by Capt. John Vail. (C. 177) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 35) He signed the Association, in 1775; and he may have signed the Association in Brookhaven, also. (H. 10, 12, 27)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 2; under 16, 2. (A. 55) He m. Jan. 1, 1733 (1734?), Jemima Hulse. (Salmon Rec.) A John, probably this one, d. Oct. 25, 1783. (Salmon Rec.) Miss Frances J. Overton states that he went from Conn. to the Wyoming Valley, and that he returned.

VERTON JOHN, JR., 4 (James 3, above, Isaac 2, 1)—From Southold to New London, in Sept. and Oct., 1776, with nine in the family, by Capt. John Vail. (C. 177) In Jan., 1777, some of his goods and sheep were brought over by Capt. Richard Spink. (C. 178) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 12) He had evidently returned to L. I. before Jan. 20, 1783; for, on that date, Braddock Dickinson was allowed to go to Southold to bring off monies due him from John Verton, Jr. (F. 92)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 2; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 3; under 16, 2. (A. 55) He may have m., Feb. 5, 1755, Elizabeth Hopps (Southold Ch. Rec.); or, Feb. 5, 1756, Elizabeth Reeve (Salmon Rec.); or, Aug. 28, 1793, Sarah Clark. (Salmon Rec.)

VERTON JOSHUA (Perhaps Joshua 5, John 4, Isaac 3 "Giant", John 2, Isaac 1)—From Southold to Guilford, in Sept., 1776, with seven in the family, by Capt. Thomas Leete. (C. 94) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 12)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 55) He may have m. Apr. 9, 1767, Anna Hulse; or, Sept. 25, 1801, Phebe Rogers; or, Nov. 28, 1805, Bethiah Terry. (Salmon Rec.) He may have been the Joshua who d. Mar. 28, 1811. (Salmon Rec. See also Terry)

VERTON NATHANIEL 3 (Isaac 2, 1; brother of James, above, and John, above; father of Elton, above, and Nathaniel, Jr., below)—From Southold to New London and Guilford. On Sept. 13, 1776, some of his cattle were brought to New London by Capt. Peter Latimer. (C. 179) In Sept., 1776, with two in the family, he was brought over to Guilford by Capt. Thomas Leete. (C. 94) In Sept. and Oct., 1776, with five in the family, he was brought over to New London by Capt. John Vail (C. 177); and, same months, with two passengers, to Guilford, by Capt. David Landon. (C. 164) On Mar. 21, 1780, from Groton, he asked leave to return to Southold. (Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 90)

On the latter date, he was about 73 years of age. He returned to Southold, and d. there. (Dr. John B. Lewis) He signed the Association, in 1775; and he may have signed in Brookhaven, also. (H. 12, 26, 27)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 2. (A. 55) He was b. in 1708; d. Oct. 29, 1779 (Salmon Rec.); d. Oct. 29, 1780. (Dr. John B. Lewis) He m. (1) May 23, 1732, Alatheia Way (See Way); m. (2) Aug. 29, 1754, Mary Terry. (Southold Ch. Rec.) Salmon Rec. states that the date of marriage was Aug. 25, 1754. His children were:



Elton 4, above; Melletiah 4; Nathaniel, Jr., 4, below; and Daniel 4, d. Sept. 12, 1764. (Dr. J. B. L.) Daniel 4 and a sister, d. Sept. 12, 1764. (Diary of Rev. Ezra Horton) Melletiah 4 had a son, Melletiah 5, m. Jan. 29, 1799, Lucretia Davis. His children were: Richard 6, b. May 23, 1802; Marietta 6, b. Aug. 12, 1805; Lucretia 6, b. Aug. 18, 1807; Gilbert Davis 6, b. July 12, 1812, d. July 30, 1849; Pamela 6, b. June 15, 1819. (Dr. J. B. L. Also Southold Town Records, Lib. D.)

"American Ancestry" (3. 40) makes Melletiah 5, son of Nathaniel, Jr., 4, below, and proceeds—Melletiah 5, of Southold, b. July 31, 1776; m. Dec. 30, 1799, Lucretia Davis; d. Nov. 1, 1839. His son, Gilbert Davis 6, of N. Y., b. at Southold, July 12, 1812; m. Jan. 17, 1838, Julia F. Westcott; d. July 30, 1849. His sons: Capt. Gilbert E. 7, b. Mar. 18, 1845, m. Febe. 28, 1873, Jane D. Watkins; and Albert R. 7, b. Mar. 28, 1848, m. Therese de Angelis. He had, also: Eugene 7 and Gwendolen 7, of Los Angeles, Cal. (Mr. Eugene Overton)

OVERTON NATHANIEL, JR., 4 (Nathaniel 3, above, Isaac 2, 1; brother of Elton, above)—From Southold. In the citations from Appendix C., given in Nathaniel, Sr., above, the original documents make no distinction between Nathaniel, Sr., and Nathaniel, Jr. It is probable that the citations which mention Guilford as the point of arrival relate to Nathaniel, Jr.; so that it can reasonably be stated that he went from Southold to Guilford. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 37) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 12)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 1. (A. 55) He was b. in 1734; m. in 1768, Keziah Coleman; d. Feb. 15, 1817. ("American Ancestry," 3. 40) He d. Jan. 8, 1793. (Dr. J. B. L.) A Nathaniel, m. Oct. 11, 1778, Elizabeth Overton. (Salmon Rec.)

The above is the record of Nathaniel, Jr., of Southold, who served in the Army. The Coram branch of the Family claims that the Military service belongs to Nathaniel 5 (David 4, Isaac 3—The Giant, John 2, Isaac 1). See references to the earlier generations on Pages 486-488.

OVERTON SETH 5, GEN. (Elton 4, above, Nathaniel 3, Isaac 2, 1)—From Southold to Chatham. This Town was incorporated, in 1767; and was formerly a part of Middletown. (Bailey's "Early Conn. Marriages," Book 3, p. 74) He lived in that part of the Town now known as Portland. On June 16, 1780, the Selectmen of Chatham reported to the Gen. Ass'y of Conn. that he was engaged in the Illicit Trade. (E. 65, 66) On Oct. 16, 1780, he asked leave to go to L. I. and bring his aged parents to Conn.; which was negatived. (E. 67) He was in the Privateer service, in Conn. (Page 218. Also G. 95) He fitted out a Privateer at his own expense. (Mr. C. O. Sherman) He contracted to build the ship-of-war, "Connecticut." (Page 361) He was administrator of the estate of Henry Gildersleeve. (Page 361. See also Gildersleeve) He probably received the title of Capt. from his Privateer service. He was afterward Brig. Gen. in the Militia of Conn., 1807-1809. (Dr. J. B. L.)

He was b. in 1759; bapt. Dec. 15, 1765 (Southold Ch. Rec.); d. in 1852, aged 93. (Dr. J. B. L.) His tombstone, at Portland, states that he d. Aug. 17, 1852, aged 94. In the same Cemetery are buried others of the name, Overton.

A Seth Overton, m. Apr. 15, 1779, Mehitable White. (Chatham—Portland, Conn., Ch. Rec.) This brings up the question as to the marriage of Gen. Seth, over which there has been some controversy.

My information touching the bachelordom of Gen. O. was wholly verbal, and came mainly from those who knew him personally. Not one of them is now living. One of them was Mr. James Clark, my brother-in-law; who, in the summer of 1843, when I was eleven years of age, took me with him on an outing by water, and a part of our trip was up the Conn. River to Middletown. We lived on board the boat; but, at Middletown, left her and went across to Portland to call on General O., whom James knew. That was about seventy years ago; but it was a great event for a lad of my age, and I have always remembered much about it. I had been told that he, General O., lived there as a bachelor; and others, in Southold, had told the same story. So far as I know, the fact never was questioned or discussed. I could name several Southolders who knew about it; but they are now, all of them, long since dead. James Clark died 13 years ago. He was then over 80 years of age. It looks to me, on the information given, that my informants were mistaken, although I cannot quite reconcile it to my mind how they could be. (Dr. John B. Lewis)

*Seth Overton*

I am reasonably sure he m. Mehitable White. \* \* \* The Overton estate was eventually settled, a few years ago, when the last Overton died, in Gildersleeve, Conn. A professional genealogist was employed by the estate to trace and prove all collateral heirs, as the direct heirs were extinct. I am sure that Gen. Seth had many descendants. (Prof. Willard H. Gildersleeve)

Gen. Seth came from Southold, L. I., to Portland, then a part of Chatham, called East Middletown. I was 10 years old when Gen. Seth d. He wore a blue coat, with bright brass buttons. There are none of his descendants in Portland at the present time. (Mr. Charles H. White)

Mr. White quotes a record from "Memorials of Elder John White and his Descendants": "Capt. Noadiah White's daughter, Mehitable, b. June 21st, 1754; m. April 15, 1779, Gen. Seth Overton, of Chatham. He was a Justice of the Quorum, 1806-1818. She died Aug. 20, 1828, age 74. He died Aug. 17, 1852, age 94. They had: Seth 6, b. Mar. 5, 1780; Prudence 6, b. Feb. 6, 1783; Charlotte 6, b. Mar. 10, 1785; Augustine 6, b. Mar. 24, 1787; and Oliver 6, b. Aug. 22, 1789, was a lawyer in Bellefontaine, Ohio, d. in 1825."

The marriage of Seth Overton and Mehetable White is entered on the Records of the Portland Cong'l Ch., and is in harmony with the White Genealogy. The record in the White book was written by a near relative of Mrs. Overton, Ebenezer B. White of Portland, and is probably correct. The dates of the children were probably taken from the Family Record which I never saw, and is now supposed to be in California. According to the Pittsfield "Sun," Gen. Overton m. (2) in N. Y. City, Oct. 19, 1831, Sarah, dau. of Jacob Ward, of Pittsfield. She survived her husband, but how long I do not know. (Mr. Frank Farnsworth Starr)

PAIN—PAINE—PAYNE—In a Family Bible, the name is spelled both Pain and Payne. (Miss Addie Sayre)

I have in my possession, a leaf, probably from a Family Bible, giving the first account of my ancestors. It says that "Thomas Payne and katheren harssant, daughter of Thomas harssant of Cransford, were married at Cooklie, July 20, 1578." His son, Thomas Payne, b. Dec. 11, 1586, "Married Elizabeth on the 22nd nouember; Anno 1610." Thomas 1 and Elizabeth, with their children, Mary 2, Thomas 2 and John 2, sailed from Yarmouth, Eng., on or soon after May 10, 1637, in his own vessel, the "Mary Anne"; and arrived in Salem, Mass., in Aug., 1637. He petitioned, Aug. 28, 1637, for a small parcel of land, next his house, which was granted to him. He d. in Salem, probably late in 1639, leaving a will dated April 10, 1638, which was proved in Salem in 1644. I have visited Cooklie and Cransford, in Eng.; and have visited the neighborhood of Southwold and Wrentham, twice, about 10 and 12 years ago. Some of the settlers of Southold, L. I., came from Southwold, Suffolk Co., Eng.; but I found no record in the Church Register, at Southwold, of my ancestors. I did find the burial notice, in the Wrentham Church Record, of Nathaniel Payne (youngest son of Thomas 1), substantiating my own Bible Record. Hatten's "Original Lists" supports the belief that Wrentham was the English home of the Family. According to an English book, "Perlustrations in Yarmouth," Thomas Payne was a Puritan; bought the "Mary Anne" for the emigration of his family; and brought with him some re'atives, friends, and other Puritans. (Dr. N. Emmons Paine)

The "Eastham branch" descends from Thomas 1, the emigrant to Eastham, Cape Cod, Mass. Thomas 1 had a son, Elisha 2, of Barnstable, Mass., and Canterbury, Conn. Elisha 2 had Abraham 3, of Canterbury. Rev. Thomas 4, son of Abraham 3, b. in 1724; m. Abigail, Wid. of Dr. Daniel Hull. He was Pastor of the Church at Cutchogue, 1748-1766. He and his descendants appear as residents of Southold along with the descendants of Thomas 1, of Salem—thus leading to much confusion. (Dr. N. E. P. Also Paine Gen., Vol. 2) Elisha 2 also had a son, Rev. Elisha 3, b. about 1692; d. in 1775. He became the Minister at Bridge Hampton, L. I., in 1752. (Hedges' "B. H. Bi-centennial Address"—1886) Of the same branch, probably, was Elisha, son of Cornelius who m. Constant Havens. Elisha lived on Gardiner's Island and, later, on Shelter Island. In 1748, he m. Deliverance Tuthill; and d. in 1761, leaving a Wid. and several children. (Mallmann's "Shelter Island," p. 43) She was probably the Wid. Payne whose house was attacked, in 1781. (Page 205) Another Wid., of Southold, had a son over 16 years old. (A. 55) See H. 39 for Rev. Thomas and Rev. Elisha.

The children of Thomas 1, of Salem, were b. in Eng.: Mary, 2, 1611, m. Philemon Dickerson; Peter 2, 1616-17; John, Sr., 2, 1620. Widow Elizabeth Payne moved to Southold with her sons, Peter 2 and John 2, as early as 1657 (See Whitaker's "Southold," p. 47), and died in 1658. Peter 2 was the progenitor of the present Paynes of Southold. He also d. in 1658. (Mr. Baldwin T. Payne)

Peter 2 m. Mary —————; d. in 1658. Vail Gen. [p. 29] states that, as the Widow Paine, she m. May 24, 1660, Jeremiah Vail, the emigrant. Peter 2 had several children, of whom: John 3. He was mentioned in deeds, and elsewhere, as Jr., and as "Capt." He was b. about 1653; m. (1), about 1679, Mary —————; m. (2) Mar. 21, 1692, Jemima, dau. of Joseph and Elizabeth (Preston) Alsop, of New Haven, who survived him. His will, proved Oct. 3, 1707, named his wife Jemima; his sons, Allsup 4, below, John 4, Peter 4; and daughters, Mary 4, m. Abraham Corey, Martha 4, m. Henry Case. It is stated that his dau., Mary 4, m. Benjamin 3 Vail. (See Vail)—(B. T. P. Also Original Wills, N. Y. Surrogate's Office) The Census of 1698 added: Eliza 4, and Jemima 4. (Paine Gen.)

PAINE ALSOP 4 (John 3, Peter 2, Thomas 1; father of Benjamin, One, below, and John, One, below)—From Southold to Middletown, in Nov., 1776, by Capts. Benjamin Conkling and Eliphalet Redfield. On Dec. 12, 1777, his claim was paid to his wife, Phebe. (C. 118) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10, 12)

This account of the removal, written by his son John, is furnished by Dr. N. Emmons Paine:—

1776. September the 2 day lefte longe ise land to go to the main, that was a monday. On a thursday the 5 day we moved to martin miner's house att lime, and September the 21 day moved from their to mr Daniel miners house.

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1. Females—above 16, 1. (A. 55) He was b. in Southold, in 1698; m. (1) Feb. 20, 1727-8, Deborah Bayley. She d. May 24, 1731, probably at the birth of an unnamed child. He m. (2) Jan. 12, 1731-2, Phoebe Mary, dau. of Isaac Moore, of New Haven. She d. Oct. 30, 1791. Also Pain d., at Southold, Mar. 6, 1795. (Dr. N. E. P.) He m. Phebe 4 (Thomas 3, 2, 1) Moore of Southold. (Moore's "Index." See also Moore) See Phebe, below.

Of the children: Lydia 5 d. y.; Daniel 5, b. Nov. 1, 1732, d. y.; Deborah 5, Twin with Daniel 5, b. Oct. 31, 1732, m. (1) Ebenezer Frothingham of Middletown, Conn., Apr. 20, 1757, m. (2) Abijah Wines, July 2, 1765. (See Wines) He is called "Parson" Frothingham in Atkins' "History of Middlefield, Conn." Jemima 5, b. May 30, 1738; m. (1) Peter Wines, Dec. 3, 1756, m. (2) Elihu Stow, of Middletown, in 1760. (Mr. Frank Farnsworth Starr) He also had sons: Benjamin (One) 5, below; and John (One) 5, below. The "Hist. of Middlefield" gives the descendants of Elihu Stow and Jemima Paine. Dr. N. Emmons Paine states that the eldest child, not named, d. y.; and that Lydia 5, b. Sept. 13, 1735, d. Nov. 2, 1750.

PAINE BENJAMIN (ONE) 5 (Alsop 4, above, John 3, Peter 2, Thomas 1; brother of John, One, below)—From Southold to Guilford and Middletown. In Sept., 1776, he was brought to Middletown by Capts. Eber Waterous and Jasper Griffing (C. 119); in Oct., 1776, to Guilford by Capt. Jeremiah Vail (C. 120); and, in Sept. and Oct., 1776, with two passengers, by Capt. David Landon. (C. 164) He was at New Haven, Nov. 1, 1776, to Oct. 1, 1778. (Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 79) Several of the name signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10, 12, 13, 20) He may have been a Jus. of the Peace in Hartford Co., Conn., in 1780. (E. 58)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 55) He was b. Mar. 25, 1744; m. Feb. 26, 1767, Bathsheba Conkling. They removed to Wading River, L. I.; where he d. Sept. 28, 1781, and his Wid. d. Feb. 10, 1782. There is much uncertainty as to their children. (B. T. P.) It is probable that the children were: Benjamin 6, b. —————; Seth 6, b. in 1769 (?); Ebenezer 6, b. in 1772 (?); and Abigail 6, b. in 1775 (?)—(Dr. N. E. P.)

PAINE BENJAMIN (TWO) 5, SERJ.T. (Rev. Thomas 4, Abraham 3, Elisha 2, Thomas 1, of Eastham)—From Southold. It is claimed that the



Military service of Benjamin Paine belonged to him. (Mr. Robert B. Cone and Mr. Harry F. Payne) The service was in Col. Terry's Regt. (G. 8); and, as Serjt., in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 38. Also Mr. Harry F. Payne); and, as Serjt., from Cutchogue, in Col. Terry's Regt. ("Year Book, 1900-1903, Conn. Sons of American Rev'n," p. 469) He took part in the Battle of L. I. (Mr. Robert B. Cone) He may have served in Conn. (G. 96) He was a pensioner in 1833, aged 82. ("N. Y. Pension Roll," p. 429) This Benjamin was the one who changed the spelling of his name to Payne. (Mr. Edward T. Payne)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 1. (A. 55) He was b. July 3, 1751; bapt. July 21, 1751; m. Oct. 21, 1790, Deliverance Wells; d. ———, 1838. (Paine Gen. 2. 260) Mr. Edward T. Payne, of Glen Cove, L. I., is a descendant.

A Benjamin, m. Jan. 8, 1781, Mary Hedges. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.)

PAINE EPHRAIM ( )—From Sag Harbor to Stonington, in Oct., 1776, by Capt. Ephraim Pendleton. (C. 214) If he went directly thereafter to Dutchess Co., he was probably the Assemblyman and Senator from the Middle Dist. (Proceedings and Journals) Probably he was in Dutchess Co., in 1781; as, in that year, he was authorized to collect a claim due to Col. Roswell Hopkins for the sending of expresses. (C. 218)

PAINE JOHN (ONE) 5 (Alsop 4, above, John 3, Peter 2, Thomas 1; brother of Benjamin, One, above)—From Southold to Middletown, in 1776, with his father Alsop. (q. v.) In Sept., 1776, one passenger and cattle were brought from Sag Harbor to Stonington by Capt. Amos Pendleton. (C. 213) In Nov., 1776, he assisted his father to remove. (C. 118) In 1777, he was in Saybrook. (A. 43) Two of the name signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10, 12)

Southold Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 6. Females—above 16, 1. (A. 55) This evidently refers to another John who had an older family than John, son of Alsop.

He was b. May 27, 1739; m. (1) Feb. 14, 1762, Mary Booth, who d. Oct. 22, 1801, aged 70; m. (2) in 1803 (?), Sarah, dau. of Joseph Rogers of Southampton, and Wid. of Moses Halsey. She d. Feb. 19, 1826. There is, in the possession of his descendants, the "Qualification of John Paine, son of Alsop, for the office of Coroner, in the County of Suffolk, State of New York," dated Feb. 11, 1784, and signed by Gov. George Clinton.

The children of John 5 were: John 6, b. May 21, 1763; Joshua 6, b. Mar. 28, 1765; Ezra 6, below; Phineas 6, below; David 6, b. Nov. 8, 1771; Stephen 6, b. May 22, 1774; and Elizabeth 6, b. Jan. 29, 1782.

Ezra 6, b. Mar. 24, 1767; m. in 1790, Elizabeth Weeks; removed to Whites-town (now Deerfield), N. Y.; d. Sept. 21 [Sept. 1—Paine Gen.], 1828. His son Dr. John Alsop 7, b. July 10, 1795; m. Jan. 15, 1824, Amanda Kellogg; practised in Utica and Albany, N. Y., Newark, N. J., &c.; d. June 16, 1871. Dr. John Alsop's son, Dr. Horace Marshfield 8, b. Nov. 19, 1827; m. Apr. 15, 1852, Charlotte Mann; practised in Clinton and Albany, N. Y.; d. Dec. 5, 1903. Children of Dr. Horace Marshfield, in 9th generation:—Dr. Nathaniel Emmons, of the private Hospital at West Newton, Mass., and consulting physician of several Hospitals; Dr. Howard Simmons, of Glens Falls, N. Y.; Dr. Clarence Mann, of Atlanta, Ga.; and Emily Florence, m. Nov. 1, 1911, Dr. John Morgan Howe, of N. Y. City. (Dr. N. E. P.)

Phineas 6, b. Apr. 25, 1769; m. Jan. 9, 1799, Hannah, dau. of Silas Woodruff (See Woodruff); d. May 18, 1849. His children were: Charles Henry 7, b. Aug. 11, 1800, m. Jan. 30, 1825, Hannah, dau. of Jonathan Tuthill (see Tuthill), d. Mar. 31, 1869; Silas Woodruff 7, b. Dec. 2, 1801, d. May 12, 1891; Hannah 7, b. Sept. 21, 1803, d. Mar. 12, 1876; Elmira 7, b. Sept. 21, 1805, d. Dec. 21, 1877; Maria Adelia 7, b. Sept. 1, 1807, d. Aug. 20, 1844; ——— 7, b. Apr. 10, 1810, d. Apr. 19, 1810; Edwin 7, b. Feb. 2, 1812, d. Dec. 27, 1818; Hubbard Corwith 7, b. Sept. 17, 1813, d. Mar. 2, 1880; Elias Woodruff 7, b. Jan. 30, 1816, d. Sept. 24, 1881; Joshua 7 (twin with Elias W.), d. July 26, 1887; and Jane Maretta 7, b. Mar. 18, 1818, d. Dec. 29, 1835. A son of Charles Henry 7, Baldwin Tuthill 8, now lives at Southold, L. I. He was b. in 1841. His dau., Jessie King 9, b.

*John Paine*

in 1866; m. William I. Hagerman. His dau., Grace Tuthill 9, m. Halstead Rhodes. (Mr. Baldwin T. Payne) See Addenda (I. 16)

PAINE JOHN (TWO)—(Son of Jonathan, below. Probably from the Eastham branch)—From Sag Harbor to East Haddam. In Dec., 1776, and in Feb., 1777, he was moved over by Cpts. Constant L'Hommedieu and Benjamin Conkling. (C. 171) He receipted for the claims of his father, Jonathan, Capt. Stephen Topping, Charles Topping, David Topping, and other Refugees. (C. 171-174) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 31); and possibly in Willett's Levies (G. 62), the 1st Orange (G. 72), and in Conn. (G. 96) He lived at Hog Neck (now North Haven), near Sag Harbor.

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 2; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 3; under 16, 4. (A. 54) He was b. in 1737; d. in 1813. His son, John, Jr., b. June 8, 1758; m. Dec. 20, 1783, Patience, dau. of Isaac I Van Scoy; d. June 17, 1815. (Miss Addie Sayre) His children were: Charles Watson, Mercy, Clara, Lucretia, John, Silas, Betsey, Phebe and Timothy. (Hedges' "East Hampton," p. 342) Charles Watson, b. Apr. 15, 1788; m. Mary Crowell of Chatham, Cape Cod, Mass.—[thus confirming the origin in the Eastham branch]; d. Jan. 14, 1861. Charles Watson, 2d, m. Maria Hildreth, and had: Charles Watson, 3d; and Maria L'Hommedieu, m. Joseph Fahys—both now living at Sag Harbor. Mrs. Fahys owns the old homestead of John Paine. (Miss Addie Sayre)

PAINE JONATHAN (Father of John, Two, above. Probably from the Eastham branch)—From Sag Harbor to East Haddam. On Sept. 2, 1776, with 10 persons and goods, he was brought over by Capt. Elijah Mason. (C. 98) In Oct. and Dec., 1776, with seven passengers, he was brought over by Cpts. Thomas Robinson, David Sayre, James Wiggins and Benjamin King Jr. His claim was receipted for by his son John. (C. 172) He may have served in the 3d Line. (G. 46) He lived at Hog Neck (now North Haven), near Sag Harbor.

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 2; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 5. (A. 54)

*Jonathan Paine*

PAINE PETER ( )—From Sag Harbor to Stonington, with 5 passengers, in Sept., 1776, by Capt. Amos Pendleton (C. 213); and, in Sept., or Oct., 1776, with hogs, by Capt. Ephraim Pendleton. (C. 214) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10)

He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 31) As he was only 28 at that time, it is probable that he was one of the two Peters in the Census of 1776, each of whom was under 50 years old; and beside his wife, had two sons and a dau., all under 16 years old. (A. 54)

*Phoebe Paine*

PAINE PHEBE, MRS.—Wife of Alsop, above. (q. v.)

PALMER DAVID ( )—In May, 1780, he asked leave to take the produce of his father-in-law, Col. Thomas Terry (See Terry), from Plum Island. (F. 116) He may have served in the 4th Line (G. 48); in the 6th Dutchess (G. 68); and in Conn. (G. 96) One of the name fell at Ft. Griswold, in 1781. (Pages 235, 236)

PARKER—Jeremiah 1 came from Wales to Bridge Hampton. He had a son, Jeremiah 2, who had sons: John 3, of Virginia; and Rodney 3, of Bridge Hampton. Rodney 3 had sons: James L. 4; John 4; William H. 4, b. in 1836; and several daughters. A John, was in Noyac, 1690 and 1696. (Howell's "Southampton," pp. 343, 435) Another John, was in Southold, in 1698. (Vail Gen. p. 27) The latter is probably the one mentioned by Moore ("Index," p. 142), b. in 1658, d. in 1727, and is buried at Mattituck. His dau., Abigail, m. Joseph Wickham.

PARKER JEREMIAH ( )—Probably from Bridge Hampton, as he signed the Woolworth Agreement, in 1787. (H. 34) He served in Conn. (G. 96)

He m. July 11, 1782, Eunice Goodrich. (Wethersfield—Rocky Hill, Conn., Ch. Rec.)

*Jeremiah Parker*

PARKER JOHN ( )—Probably from Queens Co. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 28) Several of the name served in Conn. (G. 96)

PARSHALL—PARSHEL—PARSELL—PERSHALL—The branch, in Southold, was probably from James 1 who was there, in 1698. (Vail Gen. p. 27) James 1, probably d. before 1711. He had sons: Capt. Israel 2, d. in 1738; Benjamin 2; and David 2, b. in 1682, d. in 1726. The latter had sons: David 3 and Jonathan 3. (Moore's "Index," pp. 108, 109)

The Parshall Gen. is followed, below, unless otherwise noted. James 1 came from England to Southold, about 1679. He m. Elizabeth, dau. of David Gardiner, the 2d Proprietor of Gardiner's Island. (See Gardiner) His son, David 2, b. in 1682; m., about 1705, Mary 4 (David 3, 2, Lion 1) Gardiner (See Gardiner); d. Jan. 25, 1725-6. David 2 had a son, David 3, m. Dec. —, 1736, Sybil White; d. about 1760. David 3 was the father of Elias 4, Serjt. James 4 and John 4—the Refugees, below.

PARSHALL ELIAS 4 (David 3, 2, James 1; brother of Serjt. James, below, and John, below)—From Southold to East Haddam. On Sept. 21, 1779, he stated that he had built a small vessel on L. I. and had come to East Haddam in her, bringing a part of his family and goods. He asked for protection, and for permission to bring the rest of his family; which was granted. (Page 210. Also D. 33, 36) On Mar. 20, 1780, he was allowed to go to L. I. after grain, salt, &c. (D. 44) On Feb. 2, 1784, the N. Y. Ass'y received a petition from Elias Parshall, insolvent debtor. (B. 11)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 3; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 2. (A. 55) On Mar. 9, 1769, he m. Anna Young. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.) She must have been his second wife, as the Census would indicate. He was b. in 1746; d. June 20, 1823. He m. Mar. —, 1767, Anna, dau. of Christopher and Anna (Wells) Youngs, of Aquebogue. (C. Youngs' Family Bible) Among his children was Elias 5, b. about 1776; d. in 1854. The "Partial" Bible says: b. in 1771; d. in 1856. He m. (1) about 1796, Jane Tingley; m. (2) Wid. Mary Grove. In 1797, he removed to Fayette Co., Pa. His children, all by his first wife, were: Elias 6, below; Nathaniel 6; James 6; Jane 6, m. Bernard Daniels; Anne 6, m. ———— Deffenbaugh; John 6 and Eliza 6, twins. (Mrs. George E. Pomeroy)

Elias 6, b. Aug. 3, 1797; m. in 1816, Hannah Matilda Grove (b. in 1800; d. in 1880). He d. July 4, 1882. His children were: Vincent 7, b. Dec. 12, 1817, m. Eliza Ann Crow, d. May 25, 1898; Harvey 7, b. July 19, 1819, d. July 5, 1833; William 7, b. Sept. 14, 1821, m. Martha Hawks, d. July 4, 1883; Reuben 7, b. Nov. 9, 1823, d. in 1884; Emily 7, b. Sept. 25, 1825, m. Dec. —, 1845, John Thomas Worthington, d. June 12, 1901; Mary 7, b. Aug. 30, 1827, m. Thomas Lyons, d. in 1904; James 7, b. Aug. 21, 1829; m. Mary Higginbotham, d. in 1903; Maria 7, b. in 1831, m. David Porter, d. Sept. —, 1873; Hamilton 7, b. Jan. 10, 1833, d. Oct. —, 1833; Nelson 7, b. Feb. 22, 1834, d. July —, 1834; Elizabeth 7, b. Mar. 9, 1836, m. George Porter; Caroline 7, b. Jan. 27, 1838, m. Thomas Weltner, d. ————; Hannah Matilda 7, b. Feb. 2, 1840, d. Oct. —, 1844; Stephen 7, b. Feb. 13, 1842, d. Nov. —, 1844; Sarah Helen 7, b. Apr. 11, 1844, m. Melancthon Crow; Lauretta 7, b. Aug. 17, 1845, m. George W. Neff. (Mrs. G. E. P.)

PARSHALL JAMES 4, SERJT. (David 3, 2, James 1; brother of Elias, above, and John, below)—From Southold. He served in Col. Smith's Regt., part of the time as a Drum. (G. 7, 25, 36, 37) He was a Serjt. in the 4th Line. (G. 47, 48) While on a furlough at Saybrook, in 1780, he was captured; placed on the ship "Falmouth;" was soon exchanged; but became sick, and unable to rejoin his Regt. ("Archives of the State of N. Y.—The Rev'n." p. 210) He served in Dubois' Levies (G. 59); took part in the Battles of Saratoga and Monmouth; was at Valley Forge; was in Sullivan's Expedition, and helped to build the dam at Otsego Lake; and was one of the guards over Maj. André. ("Empire State Sons of Amn. Rev'n, Year Book—1899," p. 508)

He was b., probably at Southold, in Sept., 1754; d. at Middlefield Center, Otsego Co., N. Y., Apr. 24, 1836. In 1795, he removed to Cherry Valley, same Co.; and, afterward, to Middlefield. He m. (1) Deborah Clark, and had sons: Israel 5; James 5; and Miner 5. He m. (2) Dorothy Longbottom, and had: George 5; Gilbert 5; David 5; Debbie 5; and Lucy 5. Many of his



descendants live in the Counties of Delaware and Otsego, in the State of N. Y. The descendants of these children, in the 5th gen., are given down to the 7th gen. in "James Parshall and his Descendants, by James C. Parshall—1900."

PARSHALL JOHN 4 (David 3, 2, James 1; brother of Elias, above, and Serjt. James, above)—From Southold. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 36, 37); and probably in Conn. (G. 96) He was a pensioner, in 1832, age 75. ("Conn. men in the Rev'n.")

He was b. at Southold, May 5, 1757; m. Phebe Coddington; d., at Middlefield, N. Y., Sept. 10, 1838. He had a son, Elias 5, and perhaps other children.

Elias 5, b. Feb. 20, 1793; m. Mary Campbell; d. Sept. 4, 1870. He had: James Everette 6, and Henry E. 6. ("James Parshall" &c., as above)

PARSONS—One of the early settlers at East Hampton, in 1649, was Samuel 1 Parsons, the first of the name on L. I. (Mr. Charles R. Dayton) He was about 20 years old at the time. His parentage and birthplace are not known. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 343)

Samuel 1, b. in 1630; m. (1) Hannah \_\_\_\_\_, and probably m. (2); d. July 6, 1714. Among his children were: John 2, b. in 1660, d. in 1715; and Seth 2, b. Sept. 2, 1665, d. Sept. 19, 1725. John 2 had a son, Samuel 3, b. in 1693; d. in 1752. (Parsons Gen.) A dau. of Seth 2, Puah 3, bapt. in 1716, m. Recompence Sherrill. (See Sherrill)

Later information is found in Hedges' "East Hampton," pp. 300-326. Samuel 1 came from Lynn, Mass., to East Hampton, in 1649.

PARSONS DANIEL ( )—From East Hampton. (Hon. Henry P. Hedges) Not from East Hampton. (Mr. Charles R. Dayton) From Sag Harbor to Stonington, with goods and cattle, by Capt. Ephraim Pendleton, in Sept., 1776. (C. 214) He may have served in Conn. (G. 96)

Probably he was the Daniel Pierson who signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 11)

PARSONS DAVID ( )—From Southampton to Stonington and East Haddam. In Sept., 1776, he was brought from Sag Harbor to Stonington by Capt. Isaac Sheffield. (C. 212) On Oct. 27, 1778, he asked permission to go to L. I. to exchange his wheat for salt and steel, and to import the same; which was granted. (Page 115. *David Parsons*) Also E. 10, 11) He may have served in Conn. (G. 96)

There is some mystery about this man. His name appears in neither the Associations, of 1775, nor in the Census of 1776. I should be inclined to think that he was Capt. David Pierson, below, as both went from Southampton to East Haddam. But the documents noted above (E. 10, 11) mention his name as Parsons; and his autograph convinces that he was not identical with Capt. Pierson. It may be that he was Corp. David Pierson. (Mr. Charles R. Dayton)

PARSONS ELIJAH ( )—He appears at Middletown May 2, 1778; at which place and time the claim of Eliphalet Warner was paid to him. (C. 153)

It is possible that he was Elijah Pierson; but the autograph makes it improbable.

PARSONS JOHN 4 (Seth 3, Samuel 2, 1; father of John, Jr., below, and Stephen, below)—From East Hampton to Stonington. In Sept., 1776, he was moved over by Capt. Eliphalet Budington (C. 204); and, same month, with seven passengers, by Capt. Isaac Sheffield. (C. 212) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 3; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 52) He was bapt. in 1706; d. in 1793. He m. (1) Oct. 25, 1729, Wid. Martha (Edwards) Barnes, and had: Puah 5, bapt. Sept. 6, 1730; Mary 5, bapt. in 1732; Mercy 5, bapt. in 1733; Elizabeth 5, bapt. in 1735. He m. (2) Wid. Phebe (Mulford) Chatfield, and had: John Jr., 5, below; Abigail 5, bapt. Sept., 1741; Seth 5, bapt. Mar., 1749; Elnathan 5, bapt. in 1753; and Stephen 5, below. Some of the descend-

ants of Elnathan 5 removed to New Brunswick, N. J., and to Glens Falls, N. Y. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 344. Also Hedges' "East Hampton," pp. 326, 327) Seth 5 removed to New Baltimore, N. Y. Puah 5, m. in 1772, Maj. John Davis, the Refugee (see Davis)—(Hedges, as above).

PARSONS JOHN, JR., 5, SERJ'T. (Son of John, above; brother of Stephen, below)—From East Hampton. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7); and, as a private and a Serjt., in the 4th Line. (G. 47, 48) He may have served in Conn. (G. 96) He was in the Privateer service, on the "Oliver Cromwell." (Page 218)

He was bapt. in 1737. (Hedges, p. 327)

PARSONS SAMUEL 5 (Samuel 4, John 3, Samuel 2, 1; father of Samuel, Jr., 6, below)—From East Hampton to Saybrook. On Sept. 30, 1776, with two passengers and his effects, he was moved over by Capt. Zebulon Stow. (C. 144) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 4; under 16, 1. (A. 52) He was b. in 1725; m. in 1747, Mary Merry. His children were: Merry 6, bapt. Jan. —, 1748; Mary 6, bapt. Oct. —, 1749; Puah 6, bapt. in 1751; Samuel 6, below; and Hannah 6, bapt. May —, 1768. (Parsons' Gen. Also Hedges, p. 327)

PARSONS SAMUEL, JR., 6 (Son of Samuel 5, above)—From East Hampton. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 31); in the 2d Art'y of the Line (G. 50); and in Conn. (G. 96)

He was bapt. in Aug., 1753. (Hedges, p. 327) He was b. about 1753-4. (G. 31)

PARSONS STEPHEN 5 (Son of John 4, above; brother of John, Jr., above)—From East Hampton. He might have been the one, instead of Stephen Pierson (see Pierson), who was brought over to Stonington, in Sept., 1776, by Capt. Eliphalet Budington. (C. 204)

He was bapt. in 1754; d. in 1851. He had 13 children. The Ch. Recs. of East Hampton give the baptisms of the first seven, the last being in 1796. It was probably soon after that date that he removed to Hoosick, Rensselaer Co., N. Y. Five of the first seven children were sons, one of whom was Stephen 6, b. in 1785; m. in 1809, Hannah Thorne, of New Baltimore, Greene Co., N. Y.; d. July 13, 1820. Stephen 6 was the father of the late John D. 7, of Albany, N. Y., the partner of Thurlow Weed in the Publishing firm of Weed, Parsons and Co., at Albany. (Mr. Charles R. Dayton) Stephen 5 also had: John D. 6, b. in 1782; Silas E. 6, bapt. in 1783; Darius 6; Andrew 6, bapt. in 1788; Hannah 6, bapt. in 1789; Phebe C. 6, bapt. in 1796; Sylvanus 6; Anson 6; Melvin 6; Samuel 6; Amanda 6; and Caroline 6. (Hedges' "East Hampton," p. 328)

PECK—This family comes from William 1, b. in 1601; m. Elizabeth ———. He was at New Haven, in 1637. (Maltby Gen.) He came to America, in 1637; m. (1) Elizabeth ———, (2) Wid. Sarah Holt; d. in 1694. (Peck Gen.) The Gen. throws little light on the ancestry of Capt. Augustus and Joseph, the Refugees, below. A Joseph (said to have been Joseph 3, Joseph 2, William 1), m. Susannah 2 (Jasper 1) Griffing. (See Griffing) A Ruth (said to have been Ruth 3, Joseph 2, William 1), m. Jasper 2 (Jasper 1) Griffing. (See Griffing)

PECK AUGUSTUS, CAPT. ( )—From Southold to Killingworth. Between Sept. 1 and Oct. 31, 1776, with three passengers and goods, he was brought over by Capts. Benjamin Conkling and Calvin Moore. (C. 20, 121, 122) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 12) He may have served in Conn. (G. 96) It is certain that he served on the Privateer "Randolph" along with his brother-in-law, Capt. Daniel Griffing. (Page 218. Also Mr. Robert A. Griffing. See also Griffing)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1. (A. 55) He was b. ———; m. Experience, dau. of Samuel Griffing (See Griffing); d. about 1790. (Griffin's "Journal," p. 92) He removed to Clinton, Conn., where he d. He had: John; and Abigail, who

had a son, William; who had a dau. Mary, who m. Capt. Chauncey Hull. She now lives at Clinton, with her

*Augustus Peck*

son, William P. Hull, and her dau., Cora Hull. (Mr. Robert A. Griffing) William P. Hull has a dau., Norma Alta. Cora Hull m. \_\_\_\_\_ Johnston, of Riverside, R. I., and has a dau., M. Calferna. Mary and Charles, of East River, Conn., are children of Augustus Peck. (Mr. William P. Hull)

PECK JOSEPH ( )—From Southold to Guilford and Killingworth. In Sept. and Oct., 1776, with his goods, he was brought to Killingworth by Capts. Benjamin Conkling and Gamaliel Bayley (C. 11, 20); also, with five passengers, to Guilford, by Capt. David Landon. (C. 164) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10, 12) One of his name served in the 2d and the 6th Dutchess (G. 64, 68); and in Conn.—a part of the time on the frigate "Trumbull." (Page 218. Also G. 96) In 1781, he had rough treatment by the raiders. (Page 205) If he returned to L. I., he was probably the one who kept an Inn at Southold, in 1781. (Griffin's "Journal")

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 2; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 4. (A. 55) The Lyme, Conn., Ch. Recs. state that Joseph Peck m. Sally Miller, Dec. 21, 1780; and Anna Reed, Feb. 7, 1799.



CAPT. ELIAS PELLETREAU — SOUTHAMPTON, L. I.

(Loaned by Mr. William S. Pelletreau)

The Fairhaven, Conn., Ch. Recs. state that Liman, Joseph and Sally, children of Joseph Peck, were bapt. May 28, 1780; and Joseph, Aug. 18, 1782.

If he was Joseph 6 (Joseph 5, Jeremiah 4, Samuel 3, Jeremiah 2, William 1), he was b. in 1730; m. Elizabeth Peck; d. Dec. 4, 1822. He had 12 children. (Peck Gen.)

It is probable that what is given, above, relates to two distinct Josephs.

PELLETREAU—The first of this Huguenot Family to come to America was Elie, b. at Arces, then Province Xaintonge, France. He escaped from La Rochelle, following the revocation of the Edict of Nantes, to New York, on Oct. 9, 1692; and m. Marie Benoist there. His son, Francis 1, was the founder of the Family on L. I. He was b. in 1700; m. (1) Jane, Wid. of Richard Osborn, Sept. 16, 1721; m. (2), Sept. 4, 1734, Mary, Wid. of Joseph King, and dau. of Judge Thomas Chatfield. By his first wife, he had Elias 2; by his second wife, he had Hannah 2. He d. Sept. 26, 1737. Hannah 2, m. Edward, son of Rev. Sylvanus White, of Southampton. The Wid., Mary Pelletreau, m. Judge Hugh Gelston, as his second wife, Feb. 23, 1738; d. Sept. 1, 1775. (Mr. William S. Pelletreau; also Howell's "Southampton," p. 346; also N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec. of Gelston, July 1871; see also Gelston)



Francis 1 Pelletreau, in 1728, purchased the homestead of Samuel Woodruff. The house was built in 1686; and remained until 1881. It was known as "the house with the diamond windows,"—the rhomboidal panes being set in lead. In the Rev'y War, the house was used by the British for Commissary purposes. The house belonged to Capt. Elias 2, below, during the Rev'y War. Afterward, it belonged, in turn, to Capt. Elias' son, John 3; and his grandson, Charles 4. The place now belongs to the heirs of Josiah Foster. (W. S. P.)

## By the Honourable

**CADWALLADER COLDEN, Esq;**

His Majesty's Lieutenant-Governor and Commander in Chief of the Province of New-York, and the Territories depending thereon in America.

*To Elias Pelletreau Esq: Greeting*



**E**xpecting special Trust and Confidence, as well in the Care, Diligence, and Circumspection, as in the Loyalty, Courage, and Readiness of you, to do his Majesty's good and faithful Service; Have nominated, constituted, and appointed, and I Do, by Virtue of the Powers and Authorities to me given by his Majesty, HEREBY Nominate, Constitute, and appoint you the said *Elias Pelletreau* to be *Captain of the first Company of Militia for the Township of Southampton, in the said Province of the Kingdom of Great Britain* for the County of Westch, whereof *Richard Lloyd Esq* is *Captain* and you are therefore to take the said *Company* into your Charge and Care, as *Captain* thereof, and duly to exercise both the Duties and Soldiers of that *Company* in Arms. And as they are hereby commanded to obey you as their *Captain* to are you likewise to observe and follow such Orders and Directions from Time to Time, as you shall receive from any or any other your superior Officer, according to the Rules and Discipline of Wars, in Pursuance of the Trust reposed in you; and for to doing this shall be your Commission.

*Given under my Hand and Seal at Arms, in New-York, the twenty second Day of May* — *in the* *Year* — *of His Majesty's Reign, Annoque Domini One Thousand Seven Hundred and Sixty four*

By His Honour's Command,

*Samuel Gray*

*Elias Pelletreau*

PELLETREAU ELIAS 2, CAPT. (Francis 1)—From Southampton to East Haddam, Hartford and Simsbury. On Aug. 31, 1776, the Committee of Southampton gave him permission to remove his family to Conn. (A. 46) On Sept. 5, 1776, certain of his goods were landed at East Haddam by Capt. Joshua Griffeth. (C. 57) On Sept. 16, 1776, he made out a bill of expenses for removal of himself, his wife, goods and cattle from several places to Simsbury, by Capts. Daniel Hale, Samuel Shaler, James Harris and John Gears. (C. 128) On June 10, 1779, his son John, below, was allowed to go to L. I. for his effects. (D. 30) On Apr. 17, 1780, he petitioned for leave to send

his sons John and Elias, below, to repair his house at Southampton, said house having been injured by the enemy; which was negatived. (E. 71) Soon afterward, the following permit was issued; in consequence of which he, at once, removed from Simsbury to Saybrook:

Hartford County SS.

Simsbury, Sept. 4, 1780.

These certify whom it may concern, that the bearer, Capt. Elias Pelletreau, now of this town, at the beginning of the present war, removed from Long Island with his family, consisting of his wife, two sons, and a servant negro girl. He set up his trade of a Gold Smith in this town, and has performed his business to universal satisfaction, and is esteemed a judicious Gentleman and a friend of this and all the American States; and being now determined to remove with his family into the Town of Saybrook in this State, all persons are desired to permit the said Capt. Pelletreau and his said family to pass on their journey by land or water with their effects, without molestation, they behaving well as aforesaid, and that he and they may be treated with kindness and respect according to his character. Recommended by us,

John Owen }  
Ozias Pettibone } Justices of the Peace.

On Mar. 26, 1782, the Gov. of Conn. was authorized to permit Capt. Pelletreau to return to L. I. with his family and his effects. (F. 53) This he did, re-occupying the house left to him by his father, Francis.

In 1765, he had a Colonial Commission as Capt. in Capt. Richard Floyd's Batt'n. (Page 85. Also Page 500) In 1770, he was one of several petitioners for a wharf at Sag Harbor. (Page 166) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 12) In following his trade as a goldsmith, he made silver ware for all of the old families on the East end of L. I. For a description of his handiwork, see Pages 154, 155.

The Census of 1776 showed that he was over 50 years old; and that, beside his wife, he had two sons, both over 16 years old. (A. 53) He was b. at Southampton, May 31, 1726; m. Dec. 29, 1748, Sarah, dau. of Judge Hugh Gelston (See Gelston); d. Nov. 2, 1810. Of his children, Francis 3

and Hugh 3 d. y; Hannah 3, m. Judge Pliny Hillyer, of Simsbury, and has descendants now living at Westfield, Mass.; John 3 and Elias 3 were the Refugees, below.

*Elias Pelletreau*

PELLETREAU ELIAS, JR., 3 (Capt. Elias 2, Francis 1; brother of John, below)—From Southampton to Simsbury with his father, in Sept. 1776. In that year he went to L. I. the third time for his father's effects. (C. 128) In 1780, he was denied permission to go to L. I., with his brother John, in order to repair his father's house. (E. 71)

He was b. Aug. 24, 1757; m. (1) Aug. 7, 1782, Hannah, daughter of Col. Josiah Smith, of Moriches. (See Smith) She d. July 11, 1804; and he m. (2) Dec. 21, 1804, Milicent Post. He d. Sept. 10, 1831. He was one of Col. Smith's executors. (See Smith) His children were: Francis 4; Col. Elias Smith 4; and Maltby 4. Francis 4, b. May 16, 1784, m. Jan. 11, 1811, Mary Conklin. (Smittown Ch. Rec.) He had: Henry 5; and Cornelia 5, m. Ralph Smith.

Col. Elias Smith 4, b. May 13, 1789; m. in 1815, Hannah Woodhull, dau. of Oliver 5 (Col. Josiah 4) Smith, of Moriches; d. Oct. 1, 1821. His son, Jesse Woodhull 5, b. Oct. 4, 1816; m. (1) June 19, 1838, Maria L. Michaels, (2) Feb. 15, 1855, Nancy H., dau. of Abraham Stephens. By his first wife, Jesse Woodhull 5 had: Le Grand W. 6, and Jesse M. 6, both now living. He also had: Mary Amelia 6, b. June 19, 1842; m. June 14, 1865, Hon. John S. Havens; d. Aug. 29, 1898. They had four children: Eliza Havens 7, Archibald Sidney Havens 7, Aimee Havens 7 and Sarah M. Havens 7, all of whom are living. By his second wife, Jesse Woodhull 5 had one son: Robert S. 6, of Patchogue, b. Oct. 4, 1867; m. Dec. 24, 1895, Mary, dau. of Hiram S. Rogers, of Bridge Hampton. He has: John R. 7, b. Nov. 29, 1902; and Robert 7, b. Dec. 29, 1908.

Maltby 4, b. Mar. 23, 1791, m. Mary Jeralemon, and had: William Upson 5; Maltby K. 5; and Jane 5, who m. John P. Beauville.

The Raynor-Pelletreau house (Page 502), known as "The Hollyhocks," was occupied by Hugh Raynor during the Rev'y War. It was purchased by Elias Pelletreau, Jr., in 1815. It is now owned by Charles Atterbury. (W. S. P.)

PELLETREAU HANNAH—(See Capt. Elias, above).

PELLETREAU JOHN 3 (Capt. Elias 2, Francis 1; brother of Elias, Jr., above)—From Southampton to Simsbury with his father, in Sept., 1776. On June 10, 1779, he was allowed to go to L. I. for some of the effects of his father. (D. 30) In 1780, he was denied permission to go to L. I., with his brother Elias, in order to repair his father's house. (E. 71) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 12) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 30); and took part in the Battle of L. I.

He was b. July 29, 1755; m. Apr. 9, 1785, Mary 5, dau. of Dr. William Smith (See Smith); d. Aug. 26, 1822. She d. Dec. 2, 1817, aged 58. His children were: William Smith 4, below; Nathaniel 4, b. Sept. 18, 1787, d. Jan. 5, 1823; Sarah 4, b. July 19, 1789, d. Apr. 15, 1839; Charles 4, b. Dec. 9, 1791, d. Feb. 24, 1863; Edwin 4, b. Jan. 11, 1795, d. in 1840; John 4, b. Feb. 15, 1804, d. Dec. 2, 1817.

William Smith 4, b. June 8, 1786; d. Mar. 15, 1842. He m. (1) May 23, 1810, Nancy, dau. of David Mackey. She d. Apr. 22, 1832, aged 44. He m.



RAYNOR-PELLETREAU—SOUTHAMPTON, L. I.

(Published by C. E. Wheelock & Co.)

(2) June 26, 1839, Elizabeth, dau. of Col. Isaac Wells, of Westfield, Mass. By his first wife he had: Albert 5, d. May 19, 1843, aged 32; George 5, d. Dec. 21, 1832, aged 20; Jane 5, m. Lyman Lewis, of Westfield, Mass.; Gilbert 5, d. in 1864; Alexander 5, b. Mar. 4, 1829; Mary Gelston 5, m. Capt. William Green; Frances 5, m. William I. Matthews. By his second wife he had: Helen 5, once President of the Pennsylvania Female College, Pittsburgh, Pa.; William Smith 5, of Southampton and New York City, the Historian of L. I. and the owner of the Dr. William Smith house, (Page 577), at Southampton; and George 5, at one time of Virginia City, Nev. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 347)

*Wm S. Pelletreau*

PERRY EDMUND—From Southampton to Chester, one person and goods, in Sept., 1776, by Capt. Elijah Mason. (C. 98) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 31) He was b. in Mass., about 1746. (G. 31)



**PERRY ELIAKIM**—From Southold to Conn., five in the family and goods, in Sept. and Oct., 1776, by Capt. John Vail. (C. 177) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10, 12) He probably served in Conn. (G. 96)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 2; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 55)

**PETERS**—Andrew came to Andover, Mass., in 1657. One branch of the family went to Conn., and thence to L. I. (Mr. William R. Peters)

Dr. Charles 1 was living in Hempstead, in 1720; he d. about 1732. He had sons: Dr. Charles 2, d. in 1766; Valentine H. 2, b. in 1716, d. in 1786; John 2, b. in 1721, d. in 1806; Edward 2, b. in 1723, d. in 1780; and George 2, b. in 1726, d. in 1782. (Peters Gen.) So far as I know, there is no connection between the Peters of New England and those of L. I. (Mrs. Eleanor McClure Peters)

**PETERS THOMAS**—From Smithtown, or Huntington. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 32); and was paid one-half of his bounty, in 1777. (Page 90) He also served in the Navy. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n.," p. 269); and in Conn. (G. 96)

It is probable that he came from the Conn. branch.

**PHILLIPS**—Rev. George, first Minister at Watertown, Mass., son of Christopher Phillips, was b. at Rainham, St. Martins, near Ronyham, in the Hundred of Gallow, Norfolk Co., Eng., in 1593. (From the Matriculation Books of Grenville and Cain's College, made for William Phillips, 12 Feb., 1848, and sent to the author of the Salisbury Genealogies, by Mr. Wendell Phillips—See also Wood's "First Settlements on L. I.," pp. 49, 50. Also Phillips Gen.)

Rev. George 1 was the common ancestor of the Family in America. He left Eng., in 1630. He was b. in 1593; preached at Watertown, Mass.; d. July 1, 1644. His son, Rev. Samuel 2, b. in Eng., in 1625; m. in 1651, Sarah, dau. of Samuel Appleton; d. Apr. 22, 1696. He was the Minister at Rowley, Mass. His dau., Elizabeth 3, m. Rev. Edward Payson. Rev. Samuel 2 had six sons, of whom Rev. George 3 was the first to live on L. I. He was b. at Rowley, June 3, 1664; graduated at Harvard, in 1686; settled at Setauket, 1697, and remained there until he d., June 17, 1739. (H. 39) He m. Elizabeth Hallett, and had sons: John 4, Daniel 4, George 4, William 4, and Samuel 4. George 4 settled in Islip; and, later, in Smithtown. William 4, b. ———; m. Oct. 27, 1737, Sybil, dau. of Richard Smith; d., at Smithtown, Jan. 1, 1778. His wife d. Oct. 31, 1767. William 4 had several children, of whom: William 5 and Ebenezer 5 were the Refugees, below. (Thompson's "Long Island," 2. 459, 460. Also Phillips Gen., p. 38)

**PHILLIPS EBENEZER 5, LT.** (William 4, Rev. George 3, Rev. Samuel 2, Rev. George 1; brother of Lt. William, below)—From Smithtown to Norwalk. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 32) He served in Col. Drake's Provisional Regt. (G. 10); possibly in Harper's Levies (G. 56); and probably in Conn. (G. 96)

He was b. July 15, 1753; m. Jan. 17, 1782, Mary Benedict, of Norwalk, Conn.; d. at Norwalk, Aug. 5, 1829. He had: Esther 6, d. y.; Esther 6, b. Apr. 17, 1788; Sally 6, b. Dec. 11, 1790; and Elizabeth 6, b. July 9, 1798. (Phillips Gen. p. 38)

**PHILLIPS WILLIAM, JR., 5, LT.** (William 4, Rev. George 3, Rev. Samuel 2; Rev. George 1; brother of Lt. Ebenezer, above)—From Smithtown to Milford, probably in 1777. He was overseer for Col. William Floyd. On June 10, 1779, he petitioned for leave to go to L. I. and to bring from thence his effects, those of Col. Floyd and those of Ezra L'Hommedieu. (D. 30) He was a Prisoner, in 1780. (Page 120) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 32)

He declined the appointment as 1st Lt. of the 5th Suffolk Co. Company in the 3d Line, July 15, 1775 (G. 45); for which the Prov'l Cong. had issued a warrant, on June 29. (G. 1) But, afterward, he may have served as a private in the 1st Line (G. 43); in the 3d Line (G. 46); in the 2d Dutchess (G. 64); and in Conn. (G. 96) He was one of Col. Josiah Smith's executors. (See Smith)

It was probably his father, William 4, who, as "Esq.," signed the Association, from Smithtown, in 1775 (H. 23, 32); and who appeared in the Smith-

town Census of 1776 as being over 50 years old. (A. 48) The Census of Southampton, W. Dist., showed another William, of about the same age. (A. 53)

Lt. William, Jr., 5, b. May 27, 1741; m. ———; d. Mar. 27, 1799. He settled in the Eastern part of Brookhaven. (He had a son, William 6.

*william phillips* (Thompson, as above) William 6, m. Mary ———; and had four sons and four daughters. (Phillips Gen. p. 38)

PIERREPONT—John 1 settled at Roxbury, Mass., about 1640. Rev. James was early in New Haven. His g. grandson Hezekiah B., d. in Brooklyn, N. Y., in 1838. A son of Hezekiah B., Henry Evelyn, b. in 1808, d. in 1888. He has descendants in Brooklyn.

PIERREPONT SARAH, WID.—On Oct. 18, 1780, she was permitted to go to L. I. after the effects of her late husband, Samuel, Jr. He went from New Haven to L. I., and d. there. (F. 19)

Samuel Pierpont, Jr., m. Sarah Woolcot, Jan. 12, 1777. (North Haven, Conn., Ch. Rec.)

PIERSON—During the War this name was frequently spelled Peirson (See Ap. C.); and not only that way, but also Parson, Parsons, Person and Persons. Many of the Family spell it Peirson, to-day—notably in Western Mass. It will also be observed that all the autographs in the following biographies give the name as Peirson. On the other hand, we have the authority of the Pierson Gen. and of Howell's "Southampton" for writing it Pierson; and Hon. James H. Pierson, of Southampton, who has made a careful inquiry, declares to the same effect. It is certain that nearly all the descendants of the Refugees, of this name, have adopted the form, Pierson.

The founder of the Family on L. I. was Henry 1, who came from Lynn, Mass., to Southampton, in 1640. He m. Mary Cooper, of Lynn; d. in 1680-1. His sons were: Lt. Joseph 2; Col. Henry 2; Benjamin 2, who removed to N. J.; and Theodore 2. From Lt. Joseph 2, Henry 3, Samuel 4, Timothy 5, James 6, Capt. Philetus 7, descends Hon. James Henry 8, of Southampton. (Howell's "Southampton," pp. 348-352)

Henry 1, was at Stamford, Conn., about 1640; and at Hempstead, L. I., by 1647. He had: John 2, Daniel 2, Joseph 2, Henry 2, Benjamin 2 and Sarah 2. (N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec., 10. 12) He went from Stamford to Hempstead, in 1644. (Chap. 16. Also Huntington's "Stamford," p. 39)

The Family tradition is that Henry 1 d. at Southampton; and that his Wid. and son, Benjamin 2, removed to Elizabeth, N. J. (Hon. James H. Pierson)

Rev. Abraham was probably a brother of Henry 1. (Whitaker's "Southold," p. 69. Also "Sage, Slocum and Allied Families") He settled at Southampton in 1640 (Page 150). He removed to Branford, Conn., in 1644; and to Newark, N. J., in 1667. His son, Rev. Abraham, was the first President of Yale College. (Page 150. Also H. 39. Also Wood's "First Settlements on L. I.," pp. 32, 36-38)

Col. Henry 2, b. in 1651; m. Susanna, dau. of Maj. John 2 Howell (See Howell); d. Nov. 4, 1701. Among his children were: David 3, b. in 1688, m. (1) Esther Conkling, (2) Elizabeth Conkling, d. in 1767; Theophilus 3, b. in 1690, m. Sarah Topping, d. in Sept., 1744—the g. grandfather of the late Hon. Henry R. of Albany, N. Y.; Abraham 3, b. in 1693, m. (1) Elizabeth Conkling, (2) Prudence ———; Josiah 3, b. in 1695, m. four times, d. in 1776.

In "The L. I. Traveler" (Note 2289. J. R. V.), the statement is made that Col. Henry 2 was the son of John 1 who came from England to Southampton, in 1645. This is not to be credited. (Mr. William S. Pelletreau)

Theodore 2, b. in 1669, d. in 1726. His sons were: Job 3, b. in 1697, m. Hannah ———, d. in 1768; and John 3. (Pierson Gen. Also Howell's "Southampton," pp. 348-352)

PIERSON ABRAHAM 5 (Zebulon 4, below, Abraham 3, Col. Henry 2, Henry 1; brother of John, below)—From Bridge Hampton. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 29); and in Conn. (G. 96) He signed the Wool-wad Agreement, in 1787. (H. 34)

He had: Hunting 6, Ruth 6, Isaac 6, and Eliphalet 6. It was probably his grandfather, Abraham 3, who signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 11); and who, in the Census of 1776, was stated to be over 50 years old, with no family beside his wife. (A. 54)

*Abraham Pierson*

PIERSON DAVID 5, CAPT. (Lemuel 4, below, David 3, Col. Henry 2, Henry 1; brother of Lemuel, Jr., below)—From Bridge Hampton to East Haddam. On Sept. 2, 1776, with five persons and goods, he was brought from Sag Harbor by Capt. Elijah Mason. (C. 98) In Dec., following, other goods were brought over by Capts. Elkanah Sears, James Harris and James Wiggins—the claim being paid to Col. Jonathan Hedges. (C. 210) On Mar. 20, 1780, he was allowed to go to L. I. for provisions (D. 44); and, again, in Apr., 1782. (F. 54) On Feb. 24, 1787, with other Officers from Suffolk Co., he petitioned the N. Y. Ass'y relative to arms transported across the Sound during the War. (Page 106. Also B. 27) He signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 11); also the Woolworth Agreement, in 1787. (H. 34) On Sept. 9, 1775, as Chairman of the Bridge Hampton Committee, he wrote to the Prov'l Cong. as to the raising of two Companies for the defence of the stock at Montauk. (Jour. Prov'l Cong.) He served in Col. Mulford's Regt. (G. 2); in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 4, 6, 29); and in Col. Drake's Provisional Regt. (G. 10) One of his name served as a Corp. in Conn. (G. 96) The title of Col. probably came to him after the War.

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 3. (A. 54) He was b. in 1751; m. Susanna ———; d. Feb. 15, 1829. (Howell, as above, p. 350) He had a son, Jesse 6, b. in 1780; d. in 1840. (Pierson Gen.) His grandson, David Emmet, was the last of the name in Saggaponack. (Mr. William S. Pelletreau)

Another statement is that Capt. David m. (1) Elizabeth, dau. of Dea. Maltby Gelston; m. (2) Hannah, dau. of Capt. James Green (2d Conn. L. Horse) of East Haddam, and Wid. of Joseph Hungerford. (Capt. Richard H. Greene) Elizabeth Gelston was b. Nov. 3, 1746 (See Gelston); d. Jan. 1, 1777, at East Haddam, and is buried there. (Miss Lucy Gelston. Also Tombstone) Hannah d. July 2, 1833, aged 78; and is also buried at East Haddam. (Tombstone)

*David Pierson*

PIERSON ELIAS 5, CORP. (Stepher 4, below, Theophilus 3, Col. Henry 2, Henry 1; brother of Theophilus, below. Mr. William S. Pelletreau states that he was a son, and not a brother of Theophilus 5)—From Saggaponack, in Bridge Hampton, to East Haddam. In Sept., 1776, he was brought to Conn. by Capt. John Harris. His claim for his passage, and the passage of his brother, Theophilus, was paid to Gershom Culver, July 25, 1778. (C. 4, No. 21. Also C. 5, No. 107. Also C. 126) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 12, 30)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16 years, 2. Females—above 16, 3; under 16, 1. (A. 53) He had: Jeremiah 6; and Elias 6, bapt. Jan. 29, 1786. (Howell, as above, p. 351)

PIERSON JEDEDIAH 4 (John 3, Theodore 2, Henry 1)—From Southampton, E. Dist. (probably Sag Harbor or Bridge Hampton) to Stonington. In Sept., 1776, he was brought over, with four in the family and his goods, by Capt. Ephraim Pendleton. (C. 214) He signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 11); also the Woolworth Agreement, in 1787. (H. 34)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 2; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 3. (A. 54) He had: Caleb 5, b. in 1764; Daniel 5, b. about 1770; Gordon 5, b. in 1787; and Peleg 5. (Howell, as above, p. 353)

*Jedediah Pierson*

PIERSON JOHN 5, SERJT. (Zebulon 4, below, Abraham 3, Col. Henry 2, Henry 1; brother of Abraham, above)—It is possible that the references to C. 204 and 212 may belong to him instead of John Parsons. (q. v.) He signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 11); also the Woolworth Agreement,



in 1787. (H. 34) He served in Col. Smith's Regt., both as private and Serjt. (G. 7, 30); in the 3d Line (G. 46); and in the Add'l Corps of the Line. (G. 53)

*John Pierson* His name does not appear in the Census of 1776; and little is known of his family.

PIERSON LEMUEL 4 (David 3, Col. Henry 2, Henry 1; father of Capt. David, above, and of Lemuel, Jr., below)—From Sagaponack to Stonington and East Haddam. In Sept., 1776, his effects were moved to Stonington by Capt. David Sayre (C. 138); and on Sept. 16, with ten in his family, he was brought to East Haddam by Capt. Joshua Griffeth. (C. 57) He was probably the Lemuel who removed his goods from his house in spite of threats by the enemy; and whose wife had a kettle of hot water ready for the first man who entered the house. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 76) He signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 11); also the Woolworth Agreement, in 1787. (H. 34)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 2. (A. 54) He was b. in 1717; m. Apr. 9, 1741, Martha Stratton; d. ————. His children were: Phebe 5; Lemuel, Jr., 5, below; Jemima 5; Capt. David 5, above; and Isaac 5, b. in 1758. (Howell, as above, p. 350) Pierson Gen. (pp. 29, 30) states that Isaac 5 was b. in 1755. He removed to N. J., in 1788, and settled on a tract near Morristown, known as "Piersonville." He was called "Long Island Pierson" to distinguish him from the other branches in N. J. He has descendants in that vicinity.

PIERSON LEMUEL, JR., 5, SERJT. (Son of Lemuel, above; brother of Capt. David, above)—From Sagaponack to East Haddam. In Nov., 1776, he was moved over to Conn. by Capt. Joshua Griffeth. (C. 123) He signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 11); also the Woolworth Agreement, in 1787. (H. 34) In 1803, he was elected an Elder in the Church at Bridge Hampton. (Hon. Henry P. Hedges)

It is evident that he was the Lemuel who had the Military record; although he is not named therein as Lemuel, Jr. His age, 36, in 1776, would denote that he was b. in 1740; whereas it is stated that the date is 1744. Clerical errors may account for this discrepancy. At any rate, Lemuel, Jr. is the only one bearing that given name who could have served in Col. Mulford's Regt. (G. 2); and in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 23, 31)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 54) He was b. in 1744; m. (1) Sarah ————, (2)

*Lemuel Pierson Jr.* Mary ————; d. Nov. 8, 1821. His children were: Henry 6, and Franklin 6. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 350)

PIERSON LEMUEL, 3rd, 4 (Job 3, Theodore 2, Henry 1; father of Samuel, below)—From Bridge Hampton to East Haddam. In Sept., and on Oct. 18, 1776, with three passengers, he was moved over to Conn. by Capts. Hubbard Latham, Joshua Griffeth and Elnathan Fellows. (C. 124) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 11)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 3. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 54) He was b. in 1723. (Howell, as above, p. 352) This would have made him 53 at the time of the Census; a discrepancy that has yet to be explained. It is evident, however, that he was Lemuel 3rd; as Lemuel, Jr. was naturally the son of Lemuel, Sr. (See Lemuel and Lemuel, Jr., above) Lemuel 3rd, m. Elizabeth, dau. of Abraham Pierson, probably not the Refugee, above. His children were: Samuel 5, below; William 5, b. in 1762; and perhaps others. (Howell, as above, p. 352)

PIERSON MATTHEW 4 (Josiah 3, Col. Henry 2, Henry 1; twin brother of Silvanus, below)—From Bridge Hampton to Stonington and East Haddam. In September, 1776, he was moved over by Capt. Isaac Sheffield (C. 212); also, with one passenger and goods, by the same. (C. 127) On Sept. 27, 1776, with six passengers and goods, he was moved over by Capt. Ephraim

Pendleton. (C. 214) He signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 11); also the Woolworth Agreement, in 1787. (H. 34)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16 years, 1. Females—above 16, 1. (A. 54) He was b. Mar. 2, 1725; m. Phebe, or Elizabeth, dau. of Samuel Moore (See Moore); d. Oct. 17, 1798. His children were: Squire Henry 5; and Lucretia 5, m. Caleb Russell, of Morristown, N. J. Squire Henry 5, m. Phebe Mulford, and removed to Richmond, Mass., in 1799. This branch of the Family continues to spell the name, Pierson. Squire Henry 5 had a son Josiah 6, bapt. in 1784. His sons were: Henry M. 7, and Joseph 7. Henry M. 7, of Pittsfield, Mass., had: Henry R. 8; Hattie E. 8; Fanny F. 8; Joseph E. 8; William R. 8; Frank E. 8; and Mary L. 8. (Howell, as above, p. 352)

Squire Henry 5, beside Josiah 6, had: Sophia 6, Betsey 6, Harriette 6 and Joseph 6. Josiah 6, m. Nabby Rossiter, and had: Mary Hedges 7, m.

Lucas; Henry Mulford 7; Sarah A. Rossiter 7, m. ——— Perkins; Melissa Rossiter 7, m. ——— Geer; Abbie E. 7, m. ——— Nichols; Phebe S. 7, m. ——— Dean; and Joseph 7. The latter, with his daughters, Alice E. 8, Gertrude Clark 8 and Martha Barnes 8, live at Richmond, Mass., in the house to which Squire Henry came, in 1799. (Miss Alice E. Peirson)

Howell (as above) gives to Matthew 4 a son, Silas 5, evidently of another line. He, Silas 5, m. Betsey Brown. He had four sons, but no descendants in the male line. His dau., Caroline 6, m. George A. Hildreth; d. in 1910, leaving three sons and three daughters. (Mr. Charles H. Hildreth)

*Matthew Peirson*

PIERSON MATTHEW, JR. 4 (Abraham 3, Col. Henry 2, Henry 1; brother of Zebulon, below, but not son of Matthew, above)—From Saggaponack to Stonington. In Sept., 1776, one passcnger and goods, he was brought over by Capt. Hubbard Latham. (C. 127) He signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 11); also, the Woolworth Agreement, in 1787. (H. 34)

*Matthew Peirson*

He was b. in 1744. His children were: Hiram 5, and Silas 5.

PIERSON SAMUEL 5 (Lemuel, 3d, 4, above, Job 3, Theodore 2, Henry 1) —From Sagg. It may be that the removal to Conn. (C. 144), credited to Samuel Parsons, above, refers to Samuel Pierson. He may have served in the 6th Dutchess (G. 68); or in Conn. (G. 96) If he served in Conn., he was g. grandfather of Mr. William Pierson Judson, of Oswego and Broadalbin, N. Y.

He signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 11, 12); also the Woolworth Agreement, in 1787. (H. 34)

His name does not appear in the Census of 1776. He was b. Jan. 1, 1753; m. Dec. 17, 1778, Jerusha Conkling of East Hampton; d. Oct. 13, 1838. His children were: Samuel D. 6, b. in 1786; Joana 6, m. Ebenezer White; Job 6, b. Sept. 23, 1791, removed to Rensselaer Co., N. Y., and has descendants in Troy, Surrogate, 1835-1840, Congressman, 1831-1835, d. about 1861 (Hon. Henry P. Hedges); and Esther 6.

*Samuel Peirson*

PIERSON SILVANUS 4 (Josiah 3, Col. Henry 2, Henry 1; twin brother of Matthew, above)—From Saggaponack to Stonington, Sept. to Dec., 1776, with four passengers and goods, by Capts. Josephus Fitch, Isaac Sheffield, John Miner, 2d, and Hubbard Latham. The claim was paid to David Gelston. (C. 199) He signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 11); also the Woolworth Agreement, in 1787. (H. 34)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 54) He was b. Mar. 2, 1725; m. Rebecca, dau. of David Lupton, of Boston; d. Aug. 23, 1795. Among his nine children were: Sarah 5; Margaret 5; Rebecca 5; and Martha 5. Margaret 5 m. Maj. John Jermain and had 9 Jermain children: Silvanus Pierson 6, m. Catharine Barclay, Albany, N. Y.; Mary 6, m. Daniel Latham, Sag Harbor, L. I.; Rebecca 6, m. Alden Spooner, Sag Harbor; Julia Ann 6, m. Rev. Nathaniel S. Prime, Sag Harbor (See Prime); John, Jr., 6, m. Sarah Delevan, Ovid, N. Y.; Alanson 6, m.

Sabra Rice, Albany; Caroline 6, m. Rev. Stephen Porter, Sag Harbor; George Washington 6, m. Cornelia Wendell, Cambridge, Mass.; and Margaret 6, m. Hon. Joseph Slocum, whose dau., Margaret Olivia, is now Mrs.

*Silvanus Pierson*  
Russell Sage. (Mr. Charles H. Hildreth. See also Slocum. See also Col. Ralph E. Prime's "Descendants of James Prime," for Jermain descendants)

PIERSON STEPHEN 4 (Theophilus 3, Col. Henry 2, Henry 1; father of Elias, above, and Theophilus, below)—Probably from Bridge Hampton to Stonington. In Sept., 1776, he was brought over by Capt. Eliphalet Budington. (C. 204) He signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 11); also the Woolworth Agreement, in 1787. (H. 34)

He was b. in 1729; m. \_\_\_\_\_; d. \_\_\_\_\_, 1788. No children, beside Elias 5 and Theophilus 5, are given. (Howell, as above, p. 351) He may have had a dau., Content 5, who m. John Morehouse, and removed to N. J. Theophilus 5 d. in 1831, leaving several sons. (Mr. J. L. Engle)

*Stephen Pierson*  
PIERSON THEOPHILUS 5, ENS. (Stephen 4, above, Theophilus 3, Col. Henry 2, Henry 1; brother of Elias, above; not a brother of Capt. David, above, as has been stated)—From Bridge Hampton to Stonington. In Sept., 1776, five passengers and goods, he was moved over by Capt. Amos Pendleton (C. 213); and, in Oct., 1776, five passengers and goods, by Capt. David Sayre. (C. 138) He served in Col. Mulford's Regt. (G. 2) He signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 11); also the Woolworth Agreement, in 1787. (H. 34)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 54) He was b. in 1743; m. \_\_\_\_\_; d. \_\_\_\_\_, 1831. His children were: Elias 6, Charles 6, Jeremiah 6, Paul 6, Harvey 6, and Solon 6.

*Theophilus Pierson*  
PIERSON ZACHARIAH 5 (Capt. Nathan 4, Theophilus 3, Col. Henry 2, Henry 1)—From Saggaponack to Chester and East Haddam. On Sept. 2, 1776, one person and goods, he was moved to East Haddam by Capt. Elijah Mason; and, same month, five persons and goods to Chester, by the same Capt. (C. 98) In Nov., 1776, certain of his goods were moved to Chester by Capt. James Webb; and the claim was paid to Capt. Mason, in Nov., 1777. (C. 125) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 11) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 29) A Zachariah Parsons is mentioned in the Privateer Service. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n," p. 269; and "Spt." to same, p. 169. Also "Archives of the State of N. Y.—The Rev'n," p. 533)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 54) He was b. in 1750; removed to Richmond, Mass., and d. there Nov. 15, 1827. His children were: James 6, Silas 6, William 6, Myron 6, and others. His descendants retain the spelling *Zachariah Pierson*

PIERSON ZEBULON 4 (Abraham 3, Col. Henry 2, Henry 1; brother of Matthew, Jr., above; father of Abraham, above, and John, above)—From Bridge Hampton to Saybrook and East Haddam. In Sept., 1776, his effects were moved over to Saybrook by Capt. Zebulon Stow (C. 144); and on Sept. 16, 1776, five in the family and goods, to East Haddam by Capt. Joshua Griffeth. (C. 57) He signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 11); also the Woolworth Agreement, in 1787. (H. 34)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 2; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 3. (A. 54) Beside Abraham, above, and John, above, he had Williams 5—who had sons: Nathan 6, John 6 and Stephen 6.

*Zebulon Pierson*  
PINE—PYNE—James 1 went to Stamford, Conn., in 1641; and to Hempstead, L. I., in 1664. (Huntington's "Stamford," pp. 39, 40) He probably



went to Hempstead in 1643-4. (Chap. 16) He was in Hempstead before 1656; and thereafter he is frequently mentioned in the Town Records as a landowner and office holder. He was named in the Dongan Charter of 1685. He d. in 1686. His eldest son, John 2, m. Abigail \_\_\_\_\_; d. in 1703. He, also, was prominent in Hempstead. John 3, son of John 2, m. Grace Carman. In 1758, he removed to Fishkill, Dutchess Co., N. Y., where he resumed his occupation, that of a miller. By his will, proved Nov. 27, 1781, he devised his grist-mill to his sons Silvanus, below, and Philip; to his son, Joshua, below, his farm at Cow Neck, L. I. (N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec., 43. 1-5)

PINE JOHN 5, CAPT. (Joshua 4, below, John 3, 2, James 1)—From Hempstead to Westchester Co., N. Y., with his father, just before the War. He served as a Capt. of Westchester Co. Guides in the American Army with honor and courage. (Bolton's "Westchester Co.," 1. 25) He may also have served in the 5th Dutchess (G. 67); and in the 2d Westchester. (G. 78)

PINE JOSHUA 4 (John 3, 2, James 1; brother of Silvanus below; father of Capt. John, above)—From Hempstead to Fishkill. On Jan. 26, 1751, he m. Sarah de Milt of N. Y. City, and lived in Hempstead until shortly before the Revolution, when he removed to what is now the Bronx and engaged successfully in the flour business. But on the beginning of hostilities, he and his family were driven from their home by the British, and he removed to Fishkill, after having been imprisoned for several months. During the War he owned a sloop by means of which he conveyed supplies to the American Army. In 1785, he joined several other families in settling the town of Walton on the Delaware River in Delaware Co., N. Y., where he was a leading citizen and held various offices. He d. in 1802, leaving sons: Peter 5, Joshua 5, and Daniel 5; and daughters, Sarah 5, and Rachel 5. Joshua 5, m. Margaret Remsen, became Judge of the Court of Common Pleas, and represented the County in the Ass'y, in 1807. (N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec., 43. 5) His descendants are still living at Walton. (Mr. John B. Pine)

PINE SILVANUS 4 (John 3, 2, James 1; brother of Joshua, above)—On Dec. 11, 1781, Capt. Nathaniel Sackett asked Gov. Clinton to allow the son of Silvanus Pine to cross to L. I. Said Pine was heir to a considerable estate there. (Clinton Pap., 7. 575) This must have been the estate of Silvanus' father, John 3, above. He may have served in the 2d Dutchess. (G. 64)

He m. Judith \_\_\_\_\_, and carried on his father's business as a miller until 1799, when he d.; leaving Martha 5, Abigail 5, Thomas 5, Elizabeth 5 and Nancy 5. (Record, as above)

PLATT—The common ancestor of the Family in America was Richard 1, who came from Hertfordshire, Eng., to New Haven, in 1638. In 1639, he removed to Milford, Conn., where he lived until his death, in 1684. His sons, Isaac 2 and Epenetus 2, were prominently identified with the early history of Huntington, L. I., and both were patentees of the Town.

Isaac 2, b. in Eng., was in Huntington by 1666; d. July 31, 1691. As he was not the ancestor of Judge Ebenezer and Capt. Nathaniel, the Refugees, below, his descendants are not given in this place. They are fully recorded in the Huntington Town Recs. and in Hon. Henry C. Platt's "Huntington Address"—1876. Isaac 2, probably m. Elizabeth, dau. of Jonas Wood. (See Wood) He had a son, Jonas 3; whose sons Obadiah 4 and Timothy 4 removed to Fairfield, Conn., while Jesse 4 and Isaac 4 remained at Huntington.

Epenetus 2, b. July 12, 1640; m. Mar. —, 1667, Phebe, dau. of Jonas Wood (see Wood); d. in 1696. He was in Huntington by 1666. Among his children were: Maj. Epenetus 3, and Jonas 3.

Maj. Epenetus 3, b. Apr. 14, 1674; m. (1) Hannah Marvin, m. (2) Elizabeth Smith; d. about 1745. Among his children were: Capt. Epenetus 4; Dr. Zophar 4; Uriah 4; and Phebe 4, m. Col. Benjamin Tredwell. (See Tredwell) Capt. Epenetus 4, b. about 1700; m. Oct. 31, 1723, Sarah Scudder; d. prior to Apr. 22, 1772. His descendant, Margaret, m. Judge Isaac Smith, Sr., of Dutchess Co., N. Y. (See Smith) Dr. Zophar 4, b. in 1705; m. Rebecca, dau. of Joseph Wood (see Wood); d. Sept. 23, 1792. Among his children were: Judge Ebenezer 5, the Refugee, below; Jeremiah 5, a Refugee from New York City; Elizabeth 5, who m. Daniel Phoenix; and Phebe 5, who m. Samuel Broome. (See Platt, Phoenix and Broome in "The Refugees from New York City") Uriah 4, b. in 1707, m. Mary Smith.

(Huntington Town Recs. Also Thompson's "Long Island," 2. 272-274) Uriah 4 owned a large part of Hempstead Plains, including the site of Garden City. He had a son, Epenetus 5; and a grandson, Dr. Epenetus 6, who d. in N. Y. City, about 1777. Dr. Isaac Hull 8, grandson of Dr. Epenetus 6, now lives at Wallingford, Pa. (Dr. Isaac Hull Platt) [Note—Dr. Isaac Hull Platt died on Aug. 14, 1812; directly after sending the above information. He was b. May 18, 1853; m. Emma Haviland, who survives him, with sons—Haviland H. 9, and Philip G. 9]

Jonas 3, b. Apr. 24, 1684; and was drowned. He had an only son, Zephaniah 4, of Smithtown, b. in 1704; m. (1) Hannah Saxton, m. (2) Anna, Wid. of Richard and dau. of Job, Smith; d. Jan. 27, 1778. Sarah, sister of Hannah Saxton, m. Capt. William Hallock. (See Hallock) The sons of Zephaniah 4 were: Jonas 5, b. in 1731, m. Temperance 4, granddau. of Maj. Richard 1—Bull Smith (See Smith); Col. Zephaniah 5; Lt. Charles 5; Jeremiah 5; Capt. Nathaniel 5; and Daniel 5, who was in the Naval service. (N. Y. in the Rev'n, p. 269) After the War, Zephaniah, Nathaniel and Charles located lands on Lake Champlain, and founded Plattsburgh, N. Y. (Thompson, as above)

About 1770 Eliphalet Platt, went from Huntington to Dutchess County, N. Y., by way of Stamford and Sharon, Conn. Who his father was is not definitely determined. At about the same time that he went to that County, a John Platt and an Israel Platt were there also; the last of whom was a Captain in the Revolution. They, also, came from Huntington, as did Zephaniah Platt. What relation they were to each other is not determined. Possibly John, Eliphalet and Israel were brothers and cousins of Zephaniah; who, with his brothers, Charles, Nathaniel and Daniel, founded Plattsburgh, N. Y. His son, Zephaniah 2nd, as he was called, lived near Poughkeepsie for some time later. (Hon. Edmund Platt, Poughkeepsie, N. Y.)

Lt. Charles 5 evidently removed to Dutchess Co., N. Y., before the War. He was a private in the 5th Militia (G. 67); a Lt. in the Regt. of Minute Men (G. 70); and a Capt. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n—Spt.," pp. 205, 213, 215) He signed the Association, in 1775; was Qr. Mr., and certified to the election of officers of the Militia, same year; and, in 1776, was Pres't of a Court Martial. ("Calendar of N. Y. Hist'l MSS.—Rev'y Pap.," 1. 72, 140, 142, 538) He was b. at Smithtown, L. I., in 1744; m. in 1772, Caroline Adriance, of Fishkill; d. in 1827. ("Rescript of Tredwell—Platt Gen.," by Mrs. Annie C. Maltbie, q. v. for many of his descendants) He d. at Plattsburgh, N. Y., May 29, 1831. ("Empire State Sons of Am'n Rev'n, Year Book—1899," p. 514. Also "N. Y. State Sons of Rev'n, Year Book—1909," p. 589)

Zephaniah 4 signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 32) He was in the Smithtown Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 3; under 16, 2. (A. 48) It is probable that he did not leave L. I., owing to his advanced age. His son, Zephaniah 5, was probably the one known as "Zephaniah, of Dutchess Co.;" Col. of the Ass'd Exempts ("N. Y. in the Rev'n," p. 152); Delegate to the Prov'l Cong.; Member of the Dutchess Co. Committee, the Secret Committee to defend the Highlands and the Committee to remove the Prisoners from Kingston; and 2d Judge of the County. (See Index to "Calendar &c., above") Afterward, he removed to Plattsburgh. Probably it was his son, Zephaniah 6, who served in the 2d Dutchess ("N. Y. in the Rev'n," p. 240); and who was recommended as a good officer. ("Calendar &c," 2. 4, 37, 39) Zephaniah 5, m. Anna, Wid. of Ebenezer Smith. She was a descendant of Maj. Richard 1—Bull. (See Smith) Among the children of Zephaniah 5 were: Elizabeth 6, m. Gen. John Smith, a descendant of Col. William 1—Tangier (See Smith); and James 6, m. (1) Eliza, dau. of Gen. William Floyd (See Floyd), m. (2) Susan K., dau. of Col. Melancthon Lloyd Woolsey. (See Woolsey)—(Thompson's "Long Island," 2. 472-474)

PLATT EBENEZER 5, JUDGE (Dr. Zophar 4, Maj. Epenetus 3, Epenetus 2, Richard 1)—From Huntington to Hartford. In Aug., 1775, powder was sent to him for the Militia on the Western end of L. I. (Page 88) On Mar. 27, 1781, he petitioned for leave to return to L. I. and secure some hard money; which was allowed, he to accompany Lt. Caleb Brewster. (F. 5) On Aug. 7, 1781, he again petitioned for leave to go on the same errand; which was also granted. (F. 6) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29) He was a Member of the Committee of Huntington; and he was also a Member of that Committee when the 1st Regt. was organized, in 1775. (G. 1) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 34); and in Col. Floyd's Regt. ("Cal-

end &c.," 1. 134) In 1784-5 and 1792-3, he was a Member of the N. Y. Ass'y. From 1793 to 1799 he was first Judge of Suffolk Co. (Civil List)

He was b. in 1754; m. Dec. 2, 1781, Abigail, dau. of Joseph Lewis (Smithtown Church Records); d. June 26, 1839. His children were: Rev. Isaac Watts 6, of Bath, Steuben Co., N. Y.; Ebenezer 6, a banker of N. Y. City; Elizabeth 6, m. James Rogers; Rebecca 6, m. Edmond Rogers. (Hon. Henry C. Platt's "Huntington Address"—1876)

*Ebenezer Platt*

PLATT JEREMIAH 5 (Zephaniah 4, Jonas 3, Epenetus 2, Richard 1; brother of Capt. Nathaniel, below)—From Smithtown. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 32), in his brother's Co. He is said to have been confined on the Prison ship "Jersey," and d. Jan. 27, 1778. ("Rescript," as above, p. 28) He was b. in 1752; m. (1) Sarah Hedges, (2) Phebe Hedges. (Smithtown Town Recs.)

It may be that the "Rescript" errs in the matter of the Prison Ship; and his death. The Tombstone, at Smithtown, states that he d. Nov. 7, 1815, aged 63. His two wives are also buried there. He had a son, Jeremiah 6, b. in 1805; m. H. Amelia Smith; d. in 1845. (Mrs. Gilbert Scudder)

See Also Jeremiah Platt, in "The Refugees from N. Y. City."

PLATT NATHANIEL 5, CAPT. (Zephaniah 4, Jonas 3, Epenetus 2, Richard 1; brother of Jeremiah, above)—From Smithtown. He served with Col. Henry B. Livingston, of the 4th Line, in Conn. On Dec. 9, 1776, Col. Livingston brought muskets and ammunition from the E. end of L. I. and delivered them to Capt. Platt. (A. 22) These were probably taken to Conn. and thence to Fishkill, as he was paid his expenses for bringing them there by the Committee of Safety, Mar. 5, 1777. (Pages 104, 174. Also A. 30, 36) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 4, 6, 7, 13, 32) He was at Brooklyn before the Battle of L. I. (Page 41) In Dec., 1776, his Co. was in Col. Henry B. Livingston's Regt. (Page 92) In 1776, he supplied many guns, and \$5 to each man in his Company; and, on Mar. 3, 1777, he prayed the Prov'l Convention for relief. (Pet., 33. 278) On Mar. 8, 1777, the Convention ordered him to pay certain bounties in Col. Smith's Regt. (A. 23) He was reimbursed for these expenses. (Page 90) His relations with Col. Smith were, apparently, very friendly. (G. 39) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 32)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 1. (A. 48) He m. Phebe 4, dau. of Richard, and g. grand dau. of Maj. Richard 1—Bull, Smith. (See Smith) His children were: Isaac 6, Nathaniel 6, Hannah 6, Phebe 6 and Maria 6. (Thompson's

*Nathaniel Platt*

"Long Island," 2. 455) He was b. in 1741; m. Nov. 10, 1776, Phebe Smith. (Platt Gen.)

POST—Richard 1 appears in the Records of Southampton, relative to land transactions, in 1643, 1681, 1687 and 1688. He m. Dorothy \_\_\_\_\_; d. about 1689. Among his children was John 2, who m. Nov. 3, 1670, Mary \_\_\_\_\_; d. in 1687. John 2 had a son, Capt. John 3, who m. Mary Halsey; d. Mar. 3, 1741. Two of his sons were: Joseph 4; and Isaac 4, b. in 1712, d. May 8, 1785. The Wid. of his son, Isaac 5, removed to Montrose, Pa., with her family. (Blackman's "Hist. of Susquehanna Co., Pa.") Joseph 4, b. in 1704; m. Bethia, dau. of Henry Jessup; d. Sept. 27, 1780. He had several sons, among whom were: Joseph 5, Jeremiah 5 and Nathan 5. (Howell's "Southampton," pp. 353, 354)

Richard 1 was probably a near relative of Stephen Post who, with Rev. Thomas Hooker, founded Hartford, Conn., in 1636. In 1649 he removed to Saybrook, Conn. His descendants moved to Vt., in 1700. (Mr. C. W. Post) A Richard. was one of the early settlers in New London, Conn. (Caulkins' "New London," p. 60)

POST ELIAS ( )—From Bridge Hampton to Saybrook On Sept. 2, 1776, his wife was brought from Sag Harbor to Saybrook by Capt. Zebulon Cooper. (C. 32)



POST JEREMIAH 5, LT. (Joseph 4, Capt. John 3, John 2, Richard 1; brother of Joseph, below, and Capt. Nathan, below)—From East Hampton to Saybrook. On Sept. 2, 1776, he was brought from Sag Harbor to Saybrook by Capt. Zebulon Cooper. (C. 32) In 1776, he also helped David Howell to cross over to Saybrook. (C. 76) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 12) He served in Col. Mulford's Regt. (G. 2) The Jeremiah who served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 30) was a younger man.

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 2; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 53) He m. Mehitable ———; and had a son, Samuel 6, b. in 1766, d. in 1846.

POST JOSEPH 5 (Joseph 4, Capt. John 3, John 2, Richard 1; brother of Jeremiah, above, and Capt. Nathan below)—From Southampton. In 1776, he helped David Howell to cross over to Saybrook. (C. 76) He probably served in the 2d Dutchess (G. 64); and in the 3d Westchester. (G. 79)

It is not certain whether it was he, or his father, Joseph 4, who is recorded in the Census of 1776 as being over 50 years old, and having no family except his wife. (A. 53) He m. Sarah ———. He had a dau., Philena 6, who d. Mar. 10, 1780; and perhaps other children.

POST NATHAN 5, CAPT. (Joseph 4, Capt. John 3, John 2, Richard 1; brother of Jeremiah, above, and Joseph, above)—From Bridge Hampton to Saybrook in Sept., 1776, by Capt. Zebulon Stow. (C. 144) On Nov. 5, 1782, he executed a bond to be sent to Jabez Chapman. (F. 10)

He was Capt. of the armed sloop "Revenge." ("Records of the State of Conn." 2. 346) He signed the Woolworth Agreement, in 1787. (H. 34)

*Nathan Post*

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 54)

POTTER—Nathaniel 1 came from R. I., to Huntington, L. I., in 1713; but returned, in 1734. He left sons: Gilbert 2 and Zebediah 2. The latter became a sailor; and settled on the Eastern shore of Maryland, where he d. (Thompson's "Long Island," 1. 472. Thompson follows closely the Huntington Town Records. 3. p. 8 et seq.)

POTTER GILBERT 2, DR.; LT. COL. (Nathaniel 1)—From Huntington to Conn. He studied medicine with Dr. Jared Elliott, of Guilford, Conn.; and, in 1745, was Surg. on a Privateer in the French War. In 1756, he was made Capt. of one of the Companies from Suffolk Co., and went to Ticonderoga. In July, 1758, when the detachment of Col. Bradstreet was on its way to Frontenac, the Troops became sickly; and a hospital being established at Schenectady, the Medical Dept. was assigned to Dr. Potter. (Thompson, as above. Also Wood's "First Settlements on L. I.," p. 137) Returning to Huntington, he renewed the practice of medicine. He became a Member of the Committee of that Town; also of the Committee of the 1st Regt. (G. 1) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29) Leake ("Life of John Lamb," p. 4) states that he was one of the "Sons of Liberty." He was appointed Lt. Col. of Col. Floyd's Regt. (G. 1) He was associated with Gen. Nathaniel Woodhull in protecting L. I. (Pages 29, 42. Also A. 6, 7) After its capture, he retired within the American lines (Page 173); and was employed in confidential, rather than active, service. He was in the Hospital service. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n, Spt.," p. 45) In 1783, he returned with his family, and followed his profession with great success. (Page 180. Also Thompson, as above) One of his name served in the Dutchess Minute Men (G. 70); and in the 3d Westchester. (G. 79)

He was b. in Huntington, Jan. 8, 1725; m. Feb. 23, 1747-8, Elizabeth, dau. of Nathaniel Williams (see Williams); d. Feb. 14, 1786. (Tombstone at Huntington—whereon is carved "Memento Mori.") She was b. Mar. 9, 1728; d. Nov. 17, 1811. She was a noted woman during the War. In her husband's absence, she carried on his practice successfully until his return. (See Judge Nathaniel, below)

His dau., Martha 3, m. Gilbert Williams; whose son, Gilbert Potter 4, was the father of Martha Lucinda Williams 5 who m. Maj. Thomas Young. Maj. Young had: Caroline Williams 6, m. Ross W. Downs—Downs children,

Wilton Young, b. Oct. 16, 1898, and Carolyn Hudson, b. Oct. 27, 1902; Bertha Lucinda 6; and Ethel Fanning 6. Gilbert Potter Williams 4, had Robert Bruce 5, who m. Sarah Elizabeth Skilman. Robert Bruce Williams 5 had: Gilbert Potter 6, Emeline Avery 6, Catherine Macomber 6 and Gentry Skilman 6. Gilbert Williams, who m. Martha 3 Potter, had a son, Harry, who is mentioned in the sketch of Judge Nathaniel Potter, below. The children of Maj. Young and Robert B. Williams are all the living descendants of Dr. Gilbert Potter. (Miss Bertha L. Young. Also Rear Adm'l E. S. Prime)

Dr. Potter's dau., Sarah 3, b. Jan. 8, 1756, m. Capt. William Rogers (See Rogers), who was afterward lost at sea. (Thompson, as above) Dr. Potter's sons: Peleg (1) 3, Peleg (2) 3, and dau., Seraphine 3, d. y. His son, Nathaniel 3, was the Refugee, below.

POTTER NATHANIEL 3, JUDGE (Dr. Gilbert 2, Nathaniel 1)—From Huntington. He was b. Dec. 23, 1761; not m.; d. Nov. 24, 1841. (Thompson as above. Also Tombstone at Huntington) He was a Member of the N. Y. Ass'y, 1812 and 1814; and County Judge of Suffolk Co., 1823-1828. (Civil List)

Midshipman Hardy, during the Revolutionary War, was afflicted with the small pox, while on board of a British man-of-war in Huntington Bay. He was taken ashore and placed in the small pox Hospital, in the Eastern part of the village of Huntington. Dr. Gilbert Potter, being an active and zealous rebel, had fled to Connecticut with others, and joined the Patriots on the main shore. He left everything in Huntington in charge of his wife, Elizabeth Williams Potter, a dau. of Nathaniel Williams, an educated and remarkable woman, who not only took charge of all of his affairs during his absence, but assumed the doctor's medical practice; and, if tradition be true, she was as good a Doctor as her husband. In the course of her medical practice, she attended the young British Naval Officer, Midshipman Hardy, at the Hospital; and, taking a fancy to him, had him removed to her dwelling house where she doctored, nursed and attended him so faithfully that he recovered, and returned to his ship in the Bay. At this time, her son, (afterward Judge) Nathaniel Potter, was a young man in his teens, and living at home with his mother; although he, afterward, by his father's aid, fitted out a Privateer at Greenport; and, with a crew, captured several British prizes. The sequel to this incident is rather novel. In the War with Great Britain, in 1812, Midshipman Hardy of the Revolution had risen in rank, and was a British Commodore. He had command of a British Fleet, that sailed through Long Island Sound, and at one time, anchored in Huntington Bay. No British forces landed there, but they destroyed and captured all the American vessels within reach. Capt. Nathan Conklin was sailing a fast sloop, the "Amazon," owned by Judge Potter, from Huntington to Albany, when she was captured by Com. Hardy's fleet in the Bay. On board of the "Amazon" was a nephew of Judge Potter, a young man named Henry Williams [See Dr. Gilbert Potter, above]; or, as he was afterward more familiarly known in this village, "Uncle Harry Williams." He did not surrender very gracefully; in fact, he d——d the British, their Flag and their Commodore, in no very measured terms. The consequence was that Com. Hardy put him in irons, kept him a prisoner on board of his ship, and threatened to send him to Halifax. Judge Potter, on hearing of the capture of his sloop, ransomed her and went on board of Hardy's ship to look after young Williams. His astonishment may be imagined when he recognized Com. Hardy as the young midshipman of the Revolution, whom his mother had nursed and doctored years before in Huntington. A mutual recognition took place; and, upon learning that Henry Williams was the nephew of Judge Potter, he was at once released. The next day Hardy gave a grand dinner on his flag-ship in Huntington Bay; when Judge Potter, under a flag of truce, was dined with all the honors, and a glowing tribute to the memory of his mother, who had passed away. (Hon. Henry C. Platt's "Huntington Address"—1876)

PRICE BENJAMIN—From Sag Harbor to Stonington, five passengers and goods, in Sept., 1776, by Capt. David Sayre. (C. 138) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10) He served in the 3d Line. (G. 46)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 1. (A. 54) He was b. about 1739; m. ———; d. Dec. 8, 1818, aged 79. (Tombstone at Sag Harbor) His dau., Jemima, bapt. Apr. 20, 1783. (Rocky Hill, Conn., Ch. Rec.)

PRIME—The first in America was James 1, who probably came from Yorkshire, Eng., to New Haven, in 1638. Soon afterward he appeared among the early settlers of Milford, Conn. He m. Mary ———; d. in 1685. His son, James 2, of New Milford, Conn., b. about 1633; d. July 18, 1736, aged 103. He m. (1) Martha Merwin, dau. of Sarah Platt who was a dau. of Dea. Richard Platt, one of the early settlers of Milford; (2) Sarah ———. A son of James 2, Rev. Ebenezer 3, was the Refugee, below. (See "The Descendants of James Prime" for more full information)

PRIME BENJAMIN YOUNGS 4, DR. (Rev. Ebenezer 3, below, James 2, 1; father of Ebenezer, below)—From Huntington to New Haven. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29) On Apr. 12, 1781, his wife was allowed to go to L. I. to bring off his apparel and furniture. (F. 37) On

Jan. 5, 1784, he petitioned both branches of the N. Y. Legislature, stating his hardships and losses during the War, and asking relief from a law that prevented him from recovering debts due to his father, Rev. Ebenezer. (B. 12)

Somewhere on that journey they buried their silverware in a well. After the War, they returned to L. I. We have in the family two pieces of that silverware. (Col. Ralph E. Prime)

He was a diligent student, and made himself master of several languages, in all of which he could converse or write with equal ease. Although driven from his home, he indulged his pen with caustic severity upon the enemies of his country, and did much to raise the hopes and stimulate the exertions of his fellow citizens. (Hon. Henry C. Platt's "Huntington Address"—1876)

He was a physician, a writer in the "American Whig," a public speaker, and the author of many patriotic songs and poems, one of which formed the basis of part of the phraseology of the Associator's Test Oath. [See H. 4] He belonged to the Sons of Liberty; and assisted in the destruction of the Statue of George III. He was the special object of the enemy's hatred, and was compelled to flee for his life with his wife and son Ebenezer, below. For seven years he lived in exile in Conn. He graduated from the College of New Jersey (Princeton), in Sept., 1751; in 1760, he received the honorary degree of A. M. from Yale College; in 1762, he went to England and spent some time in Edinburgh and London in medical studies. He then entered Leyden University, from which he received the Medical Doctor's degree in 1764.



*Benj. Y. Prime*

He travelled to Moscow; and, returning to N. Y. City, he practised medicine. He was driven from that city on account of his undisguised patriotic sentiments and went to Huntington; from whence he was driven to Conn. when the enemy took possession of L. I. ("The Descendants of James Prime")

He was b. in Huntington, Dec. 20, 1733; d. there, Oct. 31, 1791. On Dec. 18, 1774, he m. Mary Wheelwright, Wid. of Rev. James Greaton. "Dec. 29, 1774. Last Sunday sen-night, at Huntington, B. Y. Prime, M. D., to Mrs. Mary, relict of Rev. James Greaton." (Onderdonk's "Scrap Book," p. 19) His children were: Ebenezer 5, the Refugee, below; Liberty 5, b. at Wethersfield, Conn., Oct. 13, 1775, m. Samuel Wetmore and had issue, d. May 20, 1855; Ann Wheelwright 5, b. at New Haven, Jan. 10, 1780, d. Sept. 18, 1813; Mary Wood 5, b. at New Haven, Sept. 11, 1782, m. Abel Ketchum, d. Feb. 25, 1835. The latter had: Edward Woodhull, Hannah Amelia and Ebenezer Prime. Ebenezer Prime Ketchum had a dau., Elizabeth, who m. Rev. George P. Noble, brother of Rev. Franklin Noble, and a son, Herbert T. Ketcham,

brother of Rev. Franklin Noble (see Ebenezer, below); and now Surrogate of Kings Co., N. Y.

Rev. Nathaniel Scudder 5, son of Dr. Benjamin Youngs 4, b. at Huntington, Apr. 21, 1785; m. Julia Ann Jermain, of Sag Harbor; d. Mar. 27, 1856. She was a dau. of John Jermain and Margaret, dau. of Silvanus 4 Pierson. (See Pierson) He was a Presbyterian Minister. His third son, Rev. Edward Dorr Griffin 6, wrote the "Notes of the Prime Family," relating to his branch of the Family. (Rear Adm'l E. S. Prime) His eldest son, Alanson J. 6, was the father of Col. Ralph E. 7, of Yonkers, N. Y. His second son was Rev. Samuel Irenæus 6, D. D.; and his youngest son was William Cowper 6, the author. Rev. George Wendell 7, was a son of Rev. Samuel Irenæus, D. D.

PRIME EBENEZER 3, REV. (James 2, 1; father of Dr. Benjamin Youngs, above)—From Huntington to Conn.; although it is stated that he remained on L. I. (B. 12) He graduated from Yale, in 1718; was licensed to preach, in 1719; and preached in Huntington for 60 years. (H. 39) He was a fearless advocate of American Independence; and, in his 77th year, was driven from his home by the enemy, and his library was destroyed. After his death, Col. Thompson (afterward Count Rumford) pitched his tent in the Hunt-



ington graveyard (Page 175) in order, he said, that he "might tread on the d——d old rebel's head whenever he went in and out of his tent."

He was b. at Milford, Conn., July 21, 1700; d. at Huntington, Oct. 2, 1779. He m. (1) Oct. 2, 1723, Margaret, dau. of Nathaniel Sylvester, 2d, and aunt of Mary Sylvester who m. Thomas Dering, the Refugee. She d. Sept. 26, 1726. (See Sylvester Notes, Page 327) He m. (2) Experience, dau. of Benjamin Youngs, sister of Rev. David Youngs, the 3d Minister of Brookhaven, and great grand daughter of Rev. John Youngs of Southold. (Wood's "First Settlements on L. I.," pp. 32, 35, 47. Also see Youngs) He m. (3) Mar. 11, 1751-2, Hannah Platt, Wid. of Ananias Carll. She was b. in 1700; d. Feb. 9, 1776. The only child who survived him was Dr. Benjamin Youngs Prime, above.

PRIME EBENEZER 5 (Dr. Benjamin Youngs 4, above, Rev. Ebenezer 3, James 2, 1)—He went from Huntington to New Haven with his parents. He was b. at Huntington, Oct. 7, 1775; m. Jan. 1, 1805, Experience Conklin; d. Feb. 20, 1842. His children were: Matilda 6, b. Dec. 14, 1805, d. Jan. 18, 1813; Marrietta 6, b. Nov. 27, 1807, d. Jan. 20, 1808; Edward Youngs 6, below; Ezra Conklin 6, b. Dec. 10, 1810, m. (1) Charlotte Seeley, (2) Martha Smith; Henry Rutger 6, b. Mar. 16, 1813, m. Letitia Hamilton, d. Dec. 27, 1886; William Cowper 6, b. Jan. 23, 1815, d. Jan. 22, 1824; Ann Wheelwright 6, b. Jan. 11, 1817, m. Wilson Beardsley, d. Dec. 5, 1893; Claudius Buchanan 6, b. Feb. 11, 1819, m. Mary Cotrel, d. July 3, 1878; Mary Wheelwright 6, b. Nov. 9, 1821, m. James Cole, d. Oct. 7, 1893; Sarah Conklin 6, b. Aug. 5, 1823; Margaret Brown 6, b. May 22, 1825, d. June 8, 1845; and Nathaniel Scudder 6, b. Aug. 19, 1828, m. Mary E. Platt. He was the father of Eva 7, below, who m. Rear Admiral Ebenezer Scudder 7, below.

Edward Youngs 6, b. Dec. 12, 1808; m. Emma Cotrel; d. Jan. 15, 1869. He had: Emma Matilda 7, m. Rev. Franklin Noble, brother of Rev. George P. Noble (See Dr. Benjamin Y., above); Edward Payson 7, not m., d. of exposure during the Civil War; William Cowper 7, a veteran of the Civil War; Henry Clay 7, killed during the Civil War; Theodore Frelinghuysen 7, d. y.; Ebenezer Scudder 7, below; Kate 7, m. Rudolph Sammis; and Nathaniel Scudder 7. Ebenezer Scudder 7, of Huntington, b. Jan. 16, 1847; m. Nov. 21, 1883, Eva 7 Prime; d. Apr. 27, 1912. He graduated from the U. S. Naval Academy, in 1868; was promoted, through the various grades, to Rear Admiral, June 25, 1905; and retired on his own request. His only son, Edward 8, d. Feb. 15, 1903, while a student at Cornell University.

The service which Rear Admiral Ebenezer Scudder Prime gave to his country is well known. He took a great interest in preparing this work; and his advice and his assistance were appreciated. He looked forward with pleasure to its publication. The author often came in contact with him, both personally and by correspondence; and he regrets the loss of a valuable helper and a sincere friend—[Frederic G. Mathews.]

RACKETT—The first of the name on L. I. was John 1, who settled at Rocky Point (now E. Marion), about 1690. He was there, with his wife, Elizabeth, in 1698. His son, Dea. John 2, b. about 1690, lived at Oyster Ponds (now Orient). Dea. John 2 had three children, of whom: John 3 and Jonathan 3, the Refugees below. (Griffin's "Journal," pp. 128, 129) Griffin does not agree with Moore ("Index," pp. 33, 110) who makes John 1 marry Anna (perhaps a dau. of Rev. John Youngs); d. in 1685-6. He had a son, John 2, b. in 1680; m. Martha ———; d. in 1775. John 2 had sons: John 3, Samuel 3 and Jonathan 3. In the absence of other information, Griffin is followed, below.

RACKETT DANIEL 4 (Jonathan 3, below, Dea. John 2, John 1; brother of John, Jr., below, and Jonathan, Jr., below)—From Oyster Ponds to Saybrook. In 1776, his goods were brought from L. I. by Capt. Jacob Riley. (C. 131) He was in Saybrook, in 1777. (A. 43) On Mar. 6, 1783, he was permitted to return to L. I. with his family, furniture, &c. (F. 100)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1. (A. 55) He was b. about 1744; m. Bethiah, dau. of Jonathan and Patience (Tuthill) Havens (See Havens); d. May 18, 1800. She was b. in 1750; d. Oct. 16, 1816. His son, Daniel H. 5, b. 1773-4; m. in 1795, Deziiah, dau. of Stephen Vail; d. June 8, 1813. She was b. Apr. 20, 1772; d. Feb. 9, 1856. Daniel H. 5 had six children. (Mallmann's "Shelter Island," pp. 165, 167. Also Vail Gen. p. 77)

RACKETT JOHN, JR., 4 (Jonathan 3, below, Dea. John 2, John 1; brother of Daniel, above, and Jonathan, Jr., below)—From Oyster Ponds (now Orient) to Saybrook; where he was, with his brother Daniel, in 1777. (A. 43)

He m. Mehitable, dau. of John and Martha Terry. (Griffin's "Journal," p. 129) His son, David 5, m. Nancy, dau. of Abraham and Hannah Rackett. His son, Elisha 5, m. Abigail, dau. of Jeremiah and Elizabeth Sherrill (See Sherrill) of East Hampton. Elisha 5 had: John Albert 6, b. in 1808; Elisha Sherry 6, b. in 1811; and Sydney Philander 6, b. in 1814. All three were Capts. of ships. (Griffin's "Journal," pp. 129, 130) Elisha Sherry 6, m. Caroline, dau. of Abraham and Rebecca Tuthill; both d. in 1892. They had: Leander B. 7, b. about 1837, not m., still living; Adelia 7, m. O. D. Petty, d. Aug. 17, 1885, leaving Eugene E. 8, m. Lena Bower, no children, and Wilson L. 8, m. Annie Robinson, who d. Oct. 19, 1911, leaving Helen 9 (who m. Fred. Rackett, and has Malcolm 10), Ella 9 and Vera 9; Rev. E. Irving 7, of Bloomington, Cal., m. Clara Anderson—had John 8, d. y., and Kate 8, m. in 1911, George Complin; Elisha M. 7, of Orient, Justice of the Peace 18 years, now in the real estate business—had, D. Milton 8 and Ethel W. 8; E. Augusta 7, not m.; Alzina R. 7, not m., d. in 1889; Myron C. 7—had, Myron C., Jr., 8, Bertha 8, Walter 8 and Eva 8, d. in 1898, aged 14; and Charles 7, d. y. D. Milton 8, m. Rita, dau. of Andrew and Hattie Beebe; and had, Burton 9, and another son, d. y. (Mr. Elisha M. Rackett) See Addenda. (I. 16)

RACKETT JONATHAN 3 (Dea. John 2, John 1; father of Daniel, above, John, Jr., above, and Jonathan, Jr., below)—Probably from Oyster Ponds to Saybrook. In 1776, his goods were brought over by Capt. Jacob Riley. (C. 131) The Auditors paid his claim to James Wells, Jan. 6, 1779. (C. 185)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 3. (A. 55) He was b. \_\_\_\_\_; m. \_\_\_\_\_, Hannah 4, dau. of Samuel King (See King), and Wid. of Nathaniel, the eldest son of Dea. Daniel, Tuthill. (See Tuthill) Aside from Daniel, John, Jr., and Jonathan, Jr., he had: Samuel 4, m. Rhoda, dau. of Reuben Youngs; Absolom 4, below; and Hannah 4, m. Sylvanus Brown. (Griffin's "Journal," p. 129) Absolom 4, m. Nov. 16, 1769, Hannah 7, dau.

*Jonathan Rackett*

of Judge Thomas 6 Youngs. He had: Absolom 5; Thomas V. 5; Hazard 5; Joshua G. 5; and William 5. (Youngs Gen. pp. 112, 113)

RACKETT JONATHAN, JR., 4 (Jonathan 3, above, Dea. John 2, John 1; brother of Daniel, above, and John, Jr., above)—From Southold to Lyme, in Oct., 1776. He authorized James Wells to receipt for his claim; which was done June 19, 1778. (C. 190)

He was b. \_\_\_\_\_; m. Hannah, dau. of Daniel and Ruth Wiggins. (Griffin's "Journal," p. 129)

*Jonathan Rackett Junior*

RAYMOND—Richard 1 came to Salem, Mass., about 1634. He m. Judith \_\_\_\_\_. In 1664, he removed to Saybrook, Conn.; and d. there, in 1692, aged about 90. (Raymond Gen.) Joshua was in the vicinity of New London, Conn., by 1668. He had a son, Joshua 2. (Caulkins' "New London," pp. 425-426) He also had sons: John 2, Lemuel 2, Samuel 2, Richard 2 and Daniel 2. (Mrs. Edith Raymond)

RAYMOND JAMES, CAPT. (\_\_\_\_\_)—On July 4, 1777, the Conn. Council of Safety gave a permit to him, on his parole, to pass to L. I. and to return in 18 days. (Records of the State of Conn. 1. 342) He served in the 4th Line (G. 48); in the 2d and 4th Westchester (G. 78, 80); and perhaps in Conn. (G. 97) It was probably his son, James, Jr., who served in the 2d and Ass't Exempts of Westchester. (G. 78, 81) He took the Oath of Allegiance, in Westchester Co., N. Y., in 1777. (Misc. Pap., 30. 487)

REEVE—REEVES—REEVS—REVERE—RIVE—RIVES—Moore ("Index," pp. 33, 111-113) uses the form, Reeves. Howell ("Southampton," pp. 358, 359) states that the Southampton branch spelled the name, Reeves; the Southold branch, Reeve. Hon. Henry A. Reeves, states that the Refugees did not belong to his Southampton branch. It is evident that nearly all of them came from Southold.

Moore (as above) starts the line with James, who came from Wales; m. Mary, dau. of William Purrier; and had children, James, Thomas, William, John, Isaac, Joseph, and perhaps Jonathan. But when Moore, later on, gives the record of these sons, he uses the word "probably" so often that doubt is cast as to James being the father. Howell (as above), writing 15 years later than Moore, makes the original James the ancestor of the Southold branch only; while he asserts that James had a brother, Thomas, who was the ancestor of the Southampton branch. Griffin ("Journal," p. 195) agrees as to the two brothers; but he is mixed as to the generations. Miss Lucy D. Akerly also thinks that James and Thomas were probably brothers.

A William Reeve, aged 22, came in the "Elizabeth & Ann" 20 April, 1635, from London to New England and was of Salem, Mass., in 1698; but if, as conjectured by Savage, he was brother of John of Salem, he could not have been the William of the will, as his brother John had already sailed in the "Christian" for Boston in 1635, (aged 19) three years before the date of the will, which evidently refers to him as then still in England. Thos. Reeve, aged 21, who came in the "Mathew," 21 May, 1635, to St. Christopher's may have been the other brother. (N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec., 42. 174)



REEVE — WOODRUFF — LITCHFIELD, CONN.

(From "Historic Litchfield")

Still later research, as shown in Whitaker's "Southold" and Craven's "Mattituck," seems to prove that Thomas was the father of the James 1, of Moore; and that it was Thomas, and not James 1 (of Moore), who m. Mary Purrier. Also that Thomas was the father of the James 1 and the Thomas 1, of Howell. This was also the opinion of the late Theodore M. Banta.

Thomas 1, m. Mary, dau. of William Purrier; d. before 1666. His children were: Thomas 2, James 2, William 2, John 2, Isaac 2, Jonathan 2, Joseph 2, Mary 2 and Hannah 2. (Craven's "Mattituck," pp. 71, 72) The will of William Purrier names his grandchildren: James 2; Isaac 2; Mary 2, m. Thomas Terrell—while William 2 is mentioned as a brother, in the will of James 2. (Mr. Horace D. Reeve)

Thomas 2, b. about 1646; m. Agnes Rider; d. in 1682. Moore (as above) gives two of the name, Thomas 2, as brothers of James 2 and Joseph 2. One Thomas 2, m. Mary Terry, d. Feb. 4, 1705; the other Thomas 2, m. (1) Bethia Horton, (2) Mary Wells, and was the father of Rev. Abner 3. The latter was Lt. Thomas 2, b. in 1671; d. in 1738 ("Wells of Southold," p. 38); d. Nov. 9, 1738. (Moore, as above, p. 111)



Rev. Abner 3, b. in 1707 (Moore, as above); b. Feb. 21, 1708 ("Wells of Southold," p. 95); b. in 1710. (Whitaker's "Southold," p. 259) He graduated at Yale, in 1731; and in 1735, was licensed, in Southold, to preach. He had pastorates at Smithtown, Fire Place, Huntington and Moriches. (H. 39) In 1763, he settled at Blooming Grove, Orange Co., N. Y.; and, after 1770, was the Minister at Burlington, Vt., where he d. in 1795. He m. Mary Topping; and had sons, Topping 4, below, and Capt. Paul 4, the Refugee, below. (Whitaker, as above) His Pastorate at Smithtown began in 1735. He removed to Blooming Grove, in 1756. He d. at Brattleboro, Vt., May 6, 1798. ("Wells of Southold," p. 95. Also Wood's "First Settlements on L. I.," p. 51) Topping 4, better known as Judge Tappan, founded the celebrated Law School at Litchfield, Conn. In 1773, he built the Reeve-Woodruff house, which is still standing at Litchfield. ("Historic Litchfield")

James 2, b. about 1651; d. May 6, 1698. His will was proved July 4, 1698; and recorded, p. 68 of parchment-covered book received from Thomas S. Lester. The will mentions children: James 3, Daniel 3, Isaac 3, Thomas 3, \_\_\_\_\_ (eldest dau.) 3; Hannah 3 and Deborah 3. (Mr. Robert M. Reeves) Howell (as above) gives Bethuel, in 4th gen. from James 2; but he does not give the intermediate ancestors of Bethuel who was probably the father of Daniel, the Refugee, below. Mrs. Ruth A. Silk states that she cannot prove Bethuel to be in the 4th gen. from James 2. She makes him Bethuel 4 (James or William, 3, 2, Thomas 1). Mrs. Silk then proceeds:

He bought at North Sea, near Southampton, land in 1758; lived and d. there in 1782. He m. Mary Haines about 1752-3. His children: The eldest, Joel, b. in 1755; Daniel; Silas; Keturah; Jeremiah; Zebulon; and Bethiah. I do not know the order of birth. I know not what became of Silas, Jeremiah and Zebulon—the latter no doubt named for Zebulon Haines. The names Jeremiah and Daniel seemed, at that period, to be exclusive for the families of James 2 or William 2. It is quite noticeable that while these brothers settled at Mattituck, all descendants appear to be credited to James. The names Jeremiah and Daniel followed down in the families of Bethuel's sons, Joel and Daniel. Where the record has not been kept in the early Churches I cannot make it sure.

Hon. James 3, b. in 1672; m. Deborah (Satterly?); d. Mar. 14, 1732. His will, dated Jan. 15, 1731-2, names wife Deborah, son James, 2d, son Daniel; kinswoman Deborah, wife of David Howell, Jr.; grandson Joshua Wells; and son-in-law Nathaniel Warner. (H. D. R.) The will of his Wid., Deborah, dated Feb. 9, 1736-7, mentions sons, James and Daniel; daughters, Hannah, Deborah, Mary and Sarah; and grandson, Joshua Wells. (Original owned by Mr. Charles Gildersleeve) Hon. James 3 had Dea. James 4, b. in 1709; m. Mary, dau. of Robert Hudson; d. Apr. 27, 1781. Dea. James 4 had sons: James 5, Maj. Isaac 5, Lt. Selah 5 and Ebenezer 5, who were Refugees, below; also a dau., Mary 5, m. John Gardiner. (See Gardiner) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 15) Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 2. (A. 55) Owing to his advanced age, his sons were noted by themselves in the Census. Hon. James 3 had a dau., Sarah 4, who m. Craveit Wells. (Craven's "Mattituck," p. 390. See also Wells)

Dea. Thomas 3, b. in 1684; m. Mary Salmon (see Salmon); d. in 1761. His son, Thomas 4, b. in 1726; m. Keziah Mapes; d. in 1790. Thomas 4 had Daniel 5, the Refugee, below; also Thomas 5, who m. Parnel Hubbard, and had Mary 6, m. Dea. William Wells (see Wells); also Ruth 5, who m. Joshua Goldsmith. (See Goldsmith)

Joseph 2, b. in 1656; m. (1) Abigail \_\_\_\_\_, (2) Deliverance (Homan) Whitehair; d. in 1736. His will (made in 1722, proved in 1736) mentions wife, Deliverance, and children; among whom were Ens. Benjamin 3 and Hezekiah 3. The latter, m. (1) Jerusha Hallock, (2) Rachel Mapes; d. in 1770.

REEVE BENJAMIN (Son of Israel, below; brother of Israel, Jr., below, Luther, below, and Rumsey, below)—He served in the War, and d. on the Prison ship "Jersey." (Mrs. H. Amelia Reeve Chapin)

He was probably b. about 1754. (See Israel, below) He may have been the Benjamin who m. a dau. of Lt. John Corwin. (Craven's "Mattituck," p. 142) Or the Benjamin who m. Deliverance Wells; whose son, Joseph, m. Bethia, dau. of Thomas 3 Booth. (See Booth) The latter was probably the Joseph whose will was dated Jan. 12, 1782. (N. Y. Wills, 34: 451)

REEVE DANIEL—He was brought from L. I. to Conn., as a passenger, by Capt. Jacob Riley, in 1776 (C. 131); and, also, from L. I. to Guilford by

Capt. Thomas Leete, in Sept., 1776. (C. 94) He served in the 3d Line (G. 46); in Weissenfels' Levies (G. 57); and in Conn. (G. 97) A Daniel, Lt., a Daniel, and a Daniel, Jr., served in the 1st Orange. (G. 72) Probably Daniel, Jr., was a son of Daniel who went from L. I. to Orange County, N. Y., and d. there. (Mrs. R. A. S.)

A Daniel 5 (Thomas 4, Dea. Thomas 3, James 2, Thomas 1)—From Southold. He was bapt. Nov. 14, 1756. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.) The name Daniel is common among the descendants of Dea. Thomas. (Rev. Charles E. Craven) There was a Daniel 4 (Hon. James 3, James 2, Thomas 1) who may have been the father of Israel, below, and grandfather of the four sons of Israel, below. (Mr. Robert M. Reeves)

Another Daniel 5 (Bethuel 4), b. about 1758; d. Apr. 13, 1807. In June, 1775, he enlisted under Capt. Griffin; and also, from Westhampton, L. I., enlisted in the same Company, Oliver Russell, of the family in which Daniel 5 later married. Daniel 5 enlisted for a short term and served in Capt. Griffin's



JAMES WICKHAM REEVE — MATTITUCK, L. I.

(From Craven's "Mattituck")

Co. in the 3d N. Y. Line, commanded by Col. James Clinton, in the Revolutionary War. His name last appeared on a roll dated, Camp at Fort George, October 15, 1775, with remark, "On Command." His eldest son Jeremiah (my grandfather), I remember, said his father served in the Army under Col. James Clinton. Daniel 5 may have later served with the Levies. Daniel, the Refugee, was not m. He may have been Daniel 5, and may have been related to Selah, the Refugee, below. Bethuel 4 made his will naming 7 children and wife, Mary, showing the family to consist of 9 persons; and the Census of 1776 names the family of Bethuel Reeve: Males—2, under 50 and over 16; and 3, under 16 years; and Females—2 over, and 1 under, 16—in all 8 persons, and showing Bethuel 4 to be less than 50 years old. Who was missing in 1776? Daniel 5, we have seen, was in the Army in 1775. The British occupation of L. I. made it difficult to return home, and probably he continued in the Army; so that he may have been the Daniel drawn in the Weissenfels' Levies. Rev. Benjamin Goldsmith records the marriage of Daniel 5 Reeve, of Southampton, to Martha Russell, of Westhampton, on Feb. 14, 1782. He d. at Westhampton, and left 9 children and a second wife. My grandfather, Jeremiah 6, was his eldest son, b. Dec. 24, 1784; d. Mar. 13,

1852. When he was 16 years of age he removed with friends to Minisink, Orange Co., N. Y., settling near Westtown. He m. Hannah Decker Mar. 1, 1809. She was a descendant of a long line of early Holland settlers—Swartwout—Pell—Van Etten, and others. They had three children: Isaiah D. 7 (1811—1832); Daniel 7, b. Jan. 1, 1814; Martha G. 7, b. Sept. 22, 1819, d. Jan. 27, 1902, not m. In 1833, Jeremiah 6 was made an Elder in the Presbyterian Church at Westtown and held the office during his life. During the War of 1812, Jeremiah 6 was drafted; but he employed a substitute. Daniel 7, b. Jan. 1, 1814; d. Oct. 29, 1858. He m. Apr. 4, 1839, Ruth A. Carpenter, a descendant of William and Abigail Carpenter who came over on the "Bevis," in 1636, and settled at Rehoboth, Mass. She resided on a farm near Middletown, N. Y., where her parents had been wed, in 1804. The farm remained in the family until 1900. In Aug., 1839, Daniel 7 was appointed by Col. Childs, at Minisink, as Serjt. Maj. in the 148th Regt., N. Y. Militia, and held the same place as Field Officer when they disbanded about 1852—3. I have his commission. Their children were: Daniel Carpenter 8, b. Feb. 7, 1840, graduated at Union College, in 1863, and at the Albany Law College in 1865, practised at Middletown, N. Y., not m., and d. there, Feb. 9, 1871; an infant 8, d. in 1841; Martha J. 8, b. Sept. 18, 1842, d. Mar. 27, 1900, not m.; Ruth A. 8, b. Feb. 17, 1845, m. Edward Silk, resided in Middletown, N. Y., until 1902, when they removed to N. Y. City—they have one son, Reeve A. Silk; Valentine Hall 8, b. July 6, 1848, graduated at Walkkill Academy, carried on the ancestral farm, c. Feb. 14, 1886, not m. There remain, of the descendants of Jeremiah 6, but Mrs. Ruth A. Silk and her son, Reeve A. Silk, admitted to the bar, in 1901. (Mrs. R. A. S.)

A Daniel (not Daniel 5, son of Bethuel 4), after the death of Daniel Smith, Jan. 13, 1763, m. his Wid., Tabitha, who was a dau. of Col. Nicoll, and a sister of Gen. William Floyd. (See Floyd, wherein is a copy of her will) Her first husband was Daniel 3 (Daniel 2, Richard 1—Bull) Smith. (See Smith)

REEVE EBENEZER 5 (Dea. James 4, Hon. James 3, James 2, Thomas 1; brother of Maj. Isaac, below, Lt. James, below, and Lt. Selah, below)—From Southold to Morristown, N. J., and thence to Norwich, Conn. On Mar. 10, 1780, it was stated that he and his nephew Nathaniel, the Refugee, below (afterward Rev.), were Refugees from L. I. (F. 121) He m. Bethiah Hudson, Jan. 18, 1776. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.) His grand dau., Mrs. Mary D. Flack, stated that he was a Lt. in the Army. In 1908, she wrote, further:

My grandfather, Ebenezer Reeve, went from Southold to Morristown, N. J., after the British occupied L. I. Soon after, he left his farm, at Morristown, and went to Norwich, Conn., where his children were born. My father, Jeremiah, was the oldest, and the only son. There were two daughters. Ebenezer's wife d. while the children were still young; and he m. again. About 1802, John Kinsman, who settled Kinsman, Ohio, sent for Ebenezer to go there. He went, exchanging his farm at Norwich for 600 acres of land in Ohio. Jeremiah remained at Norwich for another year to complete his studies as a physician.

REEVE ISAAC 5, MAJ. (Dea. James 4, Hon. James 3, James 2, Thomas 1; brother of Ebenezer, above, Lt. James, below, and Lt. Selah, below)—From Southold. On Oct. 23, 1782, his wife, Sarah, was allowed to return to L. I. with her furniture, &c. (F. 79) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 4)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 2; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 3. (A. 55) He was b. in 1735. He m. (1) Hannah Tuthill, and had: Isaac T. 6, bapt. July 11, 1762; Hannah 6, bapt. Sept. 1, 1765; Phebe 6, bapt. Oct. 4, 1767; Mary 6, bapt. Dec. 3, 1769; and Charlotte A. 6, bapt. Aug. 17, 1764. His wife, Hannah, d. June 20, 1780, aged 41. He m. (2) Mar. 4, 1782, Sarah Cheeseborough, of Conn., and had: Deborah 6, bapt. Oct. 2, 1785; Elizabeth 6, bapt. Apr. 15, 1787; Eunice 6, bapt. July 5, 1789; and Selah 6, bapt. July 13, 1794, m. Charity ———. Maj. Isaac d. Oct. 6, 1814, aged 79. His Wid., Sarah, d. Mar. 19, 1815, aged 65. (Mattituck Ch. Rec. and Tombstones)

Griffin ("Journal," pp. 196, 197) states that the first wife of Maj. Isaac was Phebe, dau. of Henry and Phebe Tuthill; and that her sister, Anna, m. John C. Symmes of Ohio, and was the mother of the wife of President William H. Harrison. Also, that Isaac T. 6, son of Maj. Isaac, m. Joanna, dau. of Judge David

*Isaac Reeve* Wells; that he was Sheriff of Suffolk Co., in 1801, and, afterward, Assistant Judge of Queens Co.; and that he d. June 15, 1811.



REEVE ISRAEL (According to Mr. Robert M. Reeves, he may have been Israel 5, Daniel 4, Hon. James 3, James 2, Thomas 1. He was father of Benjamin, above, Israel, Jr., below, Luther, below, and Rumsey, below)—From Southold to Lyme. In Sept., 1776, with eight passengers, he was moved over by Capts. William Johnson and James Webb. (C. 187) On June 19, 1778, he requested that his claim be paid to James Wells; which was done, Jan. 6, 1779. (C. 185)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 3; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 3; under 16, 1. (A. 55) He was b. in 1730; m. June 17, 1753, Theodosia, dau. of Benjamin Case (see Case); d. June 6, 1813, and is buried on his farm, at Lyme, Conn. He was a Representative from that Town in the Conn. Legislature, 1793, 1795-1797. The Salmon Rec. states that his wife d. Apr. 2, 1808; and his dau., Sarah, Aug. 8, 1798. His four sons, Benjamin, Rumsey, Israel, Jr., and Luther, were Refugees and Rev'y soldiers. (Mrs. H. A. R. C.)

It is possible that Joseph was the emigrant who came over with Benj. L'Hommedieu. We may have an ancestor in Solomon Reeve, son of Joseph, who (Solomon) m., in 1724, Sarah Rumsey, dau. of Simon Rumsey. We have been unable to find the record of their children. The name, Rumsey Reeve, is found among the descendants of Bethuel; and frequently among Israel's descendants, his second son being Rumsey. Records of other Rumsey Reeve's are found. However, as Solomon Reeve and his wife Sarah d. in Southold, in 1784 and 1783, at an advanced age, it does not seem probable that Israel fled to Conn., leaving his aged parents at Southold. (Mrs. H. A. R. C.)

The name Israel, in Southold, points to the Parshall family. Rumsey is another form for the family name Ramsey. Simon Ramsey, mariner, is a large landowner about 1711. Second Theophilus Corwin m. Hannah Ramsey, after 1698. I know of no early Reeve-Corwin marriage from which Israel could spring. Israel Parshall (d. 1738) left a dau., Experience, wife of Daniel Reeve. This may be the father of Israel Reeve. Experience (Parshall) Reeve was b. before 1725, when her mother died, and was m. before 1738, when her father died. Her husband, Daniel, was perhaps Daniel, the second son of Hon. James and Deborah. I imagine, though, that this latter Daniel went to Goshen, N. Y. At any rate, his son, Daniel, in 1762, his father being dead, lived in Goshen and deeded Mattituck land left to his father by his grandfather. (Rev. Charles E. Craven) The Salmon Rec. states that Daniel m. Experience Parshall Nov. 11, 1736. They could not have been the parents of Israel, as the latter was b. in 1730. (Mrs. H. A. R. C.)

The family tradition is that Israel was French. We have always been told stories of our old French grandfather, Israel the weaver; that he was one of four, or more, brothers who came from France; that the spelling of the name was changed; it was supposed the spelling was Reeve, or was pronounced as if spelled Reeve; that the family was of noble birth, which was not impossible among the Huguenots. Our g. grandfather, Luther, used to be very proud of his French blood, which he called "royal blood." He said he was one-eighth French blood, which was worth more than all the rest. The "one-eighth" which he claimed makes me look farther than his father for his French blood. As I count it, the Frenchman should be his g. grandfather. However, as our grandfather told us of his grandfather, the Frenchman, we had always supposed he was indeed the immigrant. We have so far failed to find either the parents of Israel Reeve, or record of his coming to this country. As others theorize, and do not hesitate to publish his parentage as they see it, I feel that our family tradition as to his nationality should receive as much consideration as their theories; especially the one which calls him son of Daniel and Experience who were m. six years after he was born! Of the year of his birth we are positive. Among the descendants of Bethuel we find, practically, the same traditions as our own. That of four, or more, brothers from France; the change in the spelling or pronunciation of the name; and they add that one of the brothers went South and his name is Rive or Rives. They also have the name Rumsey in their family. As we knew nothing of this family except an occasional rumor of a Rumsey Reeve who lived in Willoughby, O., and had a prominent nose (as had my grandfather Rumsey) the tradition has not been handed from one to the other. After 10 years of research, we have not found the ancestors of Israel; nor the ancestors of Bethuel. (Mrs. H. A. R. C.)

*Israel Reeve*

REEVE ISRAEL, JR. (Son of Israel, above; brother of Benjamin, above, Luther, below, and Rumsey, below)—From Southold. He served in the 4th Line. (G. 47, 48) On Oct., 7, 1777, he was wounded at the Battle of Bemis Heights; and he was discharged, May 29, 1779. On Jan. 12, 1788, he petitioned the N. Y. Senate for his pay. (B. 28) He was an applicant for a pension. (Page 101) After the War he returned to Southold. He also served in the War of 1812; and he was, for some time, Warden of the State Prison, at Auburn, N. Y. (Mrs. H. A. R. C.)

He was b. in 1757; m. Fannie Lord; d. ————. His children were: Montgomery, m. Maria ————, and removed to San Francisco, in 1851; Theodosia, m. John Minton, d. Sept. 11, 1856—son James H., of

Salem, N. Y., and son, John H., of Westfield, N. Y.; Betsey, d. May 7, 1857, m. ——— Pomeroy—son Charles W. of Auburn, N. Y., whose dau., Cornelia m., in 1852, Lucius V. Parsons, of Chicago—and whose son, George, m. in 1858, and lived in Illinois; and Joseph Lord. Joseph Lord Reeve, b. Dec. 14, 1784. He m. (1) Sarah Anne ———, and had: LaFayette; Montgomery; Sophia; Charlotte; and another son. He m. (2) Catherine E. Blake, and had: Sobeisk; Parker Pillsbury, m. Mary Matthews; Sarah Charlotte, m. John Edward Petrie; John Minton, m. Dora Chambers; and Cynthia Terry, m. Lyman Newton. (Mrs. H. A. R. C.)

REEVE JAMES 5, LT. (Dea. James 4, Hon. James 3, James 2, Thomas 1; brother of Ebenezer, above, Maj. Isaac, above, and Lt. Selah, below; father of Ens. James, below, and Rev. Nathaniel, below)—From Southold. He had a Colonial commission, as Capt. (Page 85. See Page 523) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 16) He graduated at Yale; became a preacher for a time; and then took possession of his father's farm. He was also a Magistrate, and a useful man. (Griffin's "Journal," p. 195)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 2; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 55) He was b. in 1731; m., Oct. 23, 1755, Anna, dau. of Barnabas Wines (See Wines); d. June 8, 1787. His Wid., b. in 1736; d. Feb. 3, 1800. (Mattituck Ch. Rec. and Tombstones) His children were: Ens. James 6, The Refugee, below; Jeremiah 6, b. about 1757, d. in 1775; Rev. Nathaniel 6, the Refugee, below; John 6, had four sons and one dau., and d. aged 84; Samuel 6, emigrated to Western, N. Y., had a family, and d. about 1847, aged about 70; Timothy 6, spent most of his life in N. Y. City, and had a son, Timothy Wines; Ann 6; and Harmony 6, m. Col. Benjamin Horton and had nine children. (Mr. Horace D. Reeve)

The Mattituck Ch. Rec. calls Lt. James 5, "James, Jr.," several times—thus tending to confound him with Ens. James 6, below, and perhaps with another James, Jr.

REEVE JAMES, JR., 6, ENS. (Son of Lt. James, above; brother of Rev. Nathaniel, below)—From Southold. He served in Col. Terry's Regt. (G. 8); in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 4, 7, 37, 38); and probably in Conn. (G. 97) As James, Jr., he signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 15) The James, Jr., who applied for a Pension ("N. Y. in the Rev'n," p. 273) was not this James; but James, eldest son of James who went to Orange Co., N. Y., before 1727. (Mrs. R. A. S.)

Ens. James was bapt. Oct. 30, 1756; d. Mar. 4, 1830. He m. (1) Aug. 1, 1779, Parnel 4, dau., of Col. Parker Wickham, who d. June 30, 1793, aged 36. (See Wickham) He m. (2) Mehitabel Downs, b. about 1773; d. Dec. 19, 1865, aged 92. His children were: James Wickham 7; Irad 7, bapt. Feb. 12, 1792, d. Aug. 30, 1863; Hannah 7; Fanny 7; Edward 7; Phebe Moore 7; and Jeremiah 7. James Wickham 7, m. Phoebe Goldsmith, granddau. of Rev. Benjamin Goldsmith, and had: James 8, Mary 8 and Alice 8. Alice 8,

*James Reeve jun*

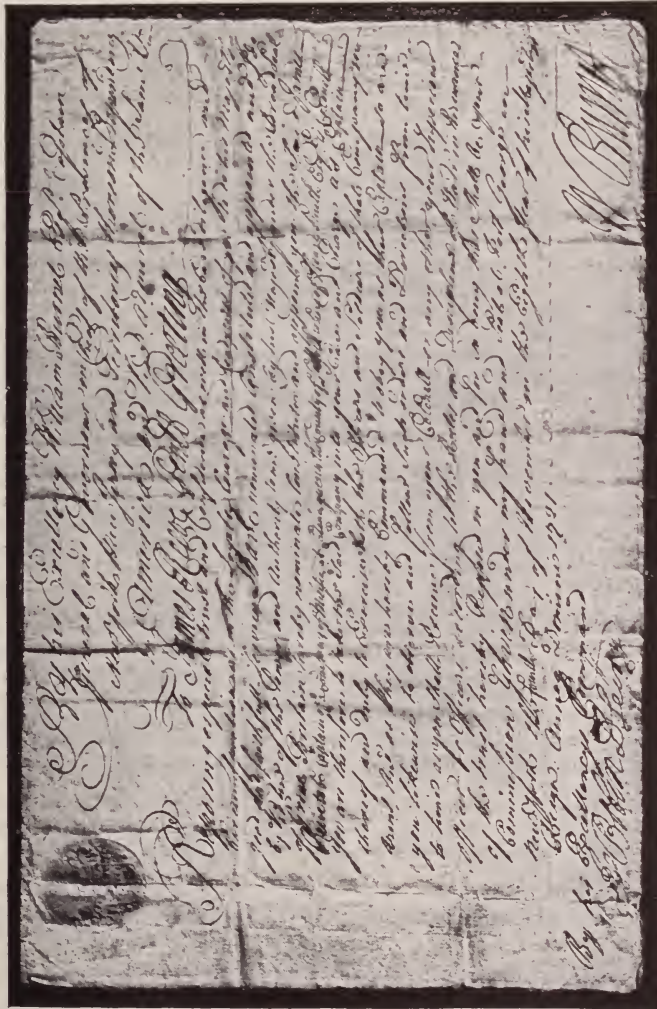
was the mother of Anna Reeve Aldrich, the gifted writer, whose untimely death at the age of 26 years occurred June 28, 1892. (H. D. R.)

REEVE JOSHUA (ONE) 5 (Joshua 4, Benjamin 3, Joseph 2, Thomas 1)—From L. I. to Conn., and to Orange Co., N. Y. Moore ("Index," p. 113) names a Joshua 4 (Ens. Benjamin 3, Joseph 2, James 1—who may have been Thomas 1), who was probably the father of the Refugee. Mr. Robert M. Reeves, g. grandson of the Refugee, states that Joshua 4 had a brother, Daniel. Mr. Reeves states, that he had always thought his g. grandfather was not the Joshua (son of Benjamin) of Moore, but a grandson of Benjamin and a son of that Joshua; that Hezekiah, son of Joseph, had a son Joshua, also; and that Joshua (b. in 1746, d. in 1812), m. in 1771-2, Hetty Howell, and, in 1786, Mrs. Abigail Huff, and had: Joshua (b. in 1772), Lydia (b. in 1775), Howell (b. in 1777), Kitsey (b. in 1787) and James (d. before Nov., 1812).

Joshua 4 is not given by Howell ("Southampton," p. 359) among the sons of Bethuel. The view that Joshua 4 could not have been son of Ens. Benjamin is taken by Rev. Charles E. Craven who shows from "Deeds of Partition" (County Clerk's Office, Riverhead, Liber A. p. 35), a partition of the estate

of Joshua Reeve, in 1788, to Joshua Reeve, Mehitable Reeve, Mary Reeve and Joseph Reeve, minors and heirs; to Ezra Woodhull, minor; and to Jared Landon, Esq. Jared Landon m. Dec. 21, 1778, Deborah Reeve (Craven's "Mattituck," p. 324); and Nathaniel Landon m. Apr. 17, 1757, Mehitable Reeve (Salmon Rec.)—both of them sisters of the decedent, Joshua.

On the other hand, there is to be considered a possible ancestor in David 3 (Joseph 2, Thomas 1) who settled in Deerfield, N. J., in 1684. His son,



COLONIAL COMMISSION OF CAPT. JAMES REEVE  
(From Craven's "Mattituck")

David 4, m. Mar. 1, 1716, Seruah (or "Zerriah") Hunter (See Moore and Salmon), and had sons: David 5; Joshua 5; James 5, g. grandfather of Miss Frances S. Locke; and Benjamin 5. His son, Joshua 4, had a son, Joshua 5 (1720-1749); and a grandson, Joshua 6 (1746-1812) who might have been Joshua, (One) g. grandfather of Robert M. Reeves. (Miss F. S. L.)

The line of Joshua (One)—(Joshua 4 &c.), as given above, is considered correct. He served in Capt. Griffin's Company, Suffolk Co. Militia. (R. M.



R.) During the War he removed to Orange Co., N. Y.; where his name appears in the Land Bounty Rights of the 1st Regt. (G. 72)

Joshua Reeve was one of the Committee of Safety and Observation in the Blooming Grove Dist. of Orange Co., N. Y. A Joshua, also signed the Association in Goshen; but this was in 1775. Joshua (One) the Refugee, was a shoemaker, and owned land on the Otterkill, between Goshen and Craigville, where were numerous industries and a mill. His first wife was related to the Howells of Blooming Grove. In 1782, he sold his share of the Land Bounty Rights, and 18 acres besides. Some time after his 2d m., and the birth of his daughter Kitsey, in 1787 (Goshen Ch. Rec.), he removed to Oak Orchard, passing, with other settlers, through the Great Beech Woods; and finally, bought land in the Town of Romulus, Seneca Co., N. Y. (near Ovid and between Seneca and Cayuga Lakes), on which he lived and where he d. before Nov. 16, 1812. (R. M. R.)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 55) He was b. in 1746; m. (1) Mahetable (or Hetty), dau. of John Howell, of Orange Co.; m. (2) Apr. 27, 1786, Mrs. Abigail Huff, who probably d. in 1835, aged 80. He d. in 1812. The children—Joshua 6, Lydia 6 and Howell 6—by his wife, Mahetable, were b. at Southold. The children—Kitsey 6 and James 6—by his wife, Abigail, were b. near Goshen, N. Y. (See below) Lydia 6, m. Phineas Terry. (See Terry)

Joshua 6, b. Apr. 10, 1772; d. Sept. 3, 1829. He m. (1) Dec. 21, 1796, Sarah Simmons. They had: Lydia 7, m. Samuel Herbert; Simmons 7, m. Betsey Hatfield; Eliza 7, m. Rutan; Milton 7, m. (1) Rebecca Lockwood, (2) Emeline Oakley; James 7. Joshua 6, m. (2) Mary (or Polly) Bailey. They had: Sarah Bailey 7, not m.; Abigail Denton 7, m. William Halsey Hart (See Hart); David Arnold 7, m. Mary Decker; Joshua Howell 7, m. (1) Ann Tuthill, (2) Nathaniel Bailey 7, m. (1) Harriet McBride, (2) Ann Eliza Haff. This branch spelled the name, Reeves.

Lydia 6, b. May 11, 1775; m. about 1796, Phineas Terry; d. May 29, 1841. They returned to Westtown, Orange Co., N. Y., after their marriage. They had Terry children: Galen 7, m. Eunice Young; Mahetable 7, m. (1) William Wheeler, (2) Samuel Wells; Lydia 7, not m.; Martina (or "Tiny") 7, m. Absalom Green; Eliza 7, m. Rev. James Weed; Charlotte 7, not m.; Sarah 7, m. Rev. Luther Knight; William 7, not m.

Howell 6, b. Oct. 11, 1777; d. at Westtown, N. Y., Nov. 7, 1853. He m. (1), Apr. 10, 1802, Elizabeth Wood. They had: Mahetable 7, m. Benjamin Horton; Mary (or Polly) 7, m. Benjamin Wickham; Charles Wood 7, m. (1) Azuba Lee, (2) Mrs. Catherine Josephine (Aldrich) Millspaugh; Sarah Jane 7, m. Jesse Smith Hulse; George 7, m. (1) Lavinia Lain, (2) Martha Eliza Allison; Kitsey 7, m., as his 3d wife, Sylvanus Weed; James 7, m. Eliza Ann Howell; John Durland 7, m. Julia Livermore. Howell 6, m. (2) Mrs. Mary (Corwin) Pellett. They had: Gabriel P. 7, M. D., m. (1) Mary McDowell McCartee, (2) Julia Rumsey; Elizabeth 7, m. James David Stout; Howell 7, m. Sarah Eliza Decker.

Joshua (One) 5, by his second wife, Abigail Huff, had: Kitsey 6, b. Jan. 11, 1787, who m., as his 2d wife, Samuel Baker, and d. before Feb. 16, 1870; and James 6, d. a minor probably at, or before, the date of his father's death. (R. M. R.)

REEVE JOSHUA (TWO) ( )—From Southold to Guilford. In Sept. and Oct., 1776, with three passengers and goods, he was brought over by Capts. David Landon, Edward Benton and John Vail. (C. 4, 129, 164) On Apr. 14, 1780, he petitioned for leave to return with his family and effects; which was granted. (E. 34-36) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 12)

He m. Mary Jennings, who d. June 4, 1779, aged 40. (Dr. Talcott's MSS. of Guilford, Conn., Families, in the New Haven Hist'l Soc'y. Also Salmon Rec.) His children were: Mary, b. about 1761, d. Apr. 1, 1764;

*Joshua Reeve*  
Abigail, b. about 1763, d. Oct. 7, 1772;  
Mary, b. about 1765, d. Oct. 8, 1772;  
Katury, b. about 1768, d. Oct. 3, 1772;  
and Benjamin, b. in 1770, d. Oct. 23, 1772. The Diary of Rev. Ezra Horton

states that Joshua (Two) lost one son and three daughters, in Oct., 1772. Hence he had no descendants.

REEVE LUTHER (Son of Israel, above; brother of Benjamin, above, Israel, Jr., above, and Rumsey, below)—From Southold to Lyme. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 37); in the 4th Line (G. 48); and in Conn. (G. 97)

He was b. in 1760; m. Jan. 31, 1785, Anna, dau. of Richard and Mary Ann (Ely) Pearson; d. Dec. 13, 1843. His wife d. Nov. 27, 1844, aged 77. His children were b. at Lyme; emigrated to Ohio; and were followed by their parents, who d. at New Lyme, Ashtabula Co., O. This record is given by Mrs. H. Amelia Reeve Chapin, a descendant, who also sends the following, relating to the children of Luther:—

Benjamin b. Feb. 23, 1787, m. Martha Sill, d. Dec. 13, 1879 (children, below); Rumsey, b. Apr. 18, 1789, m. Mary A. Baldwin d. May 8, 1863 (children, below); Serepta, b. June 13, 1792, m. Elijah 6 Brown (See Brown)—Brown children, Laura, Oliver, Frederick, Mary Ann and Bula; Polly, b. in 1795, m. Abner Gee, d. Dec. 24, 1849—Gee children, Mary, m. Dodge, Cordelia, m. Summer, and Harriet, m. St. John and Taylor; Hannibal, b. Jan. 9, 1797, m. Eliza Latimer—children, Amos, Sally, Charlotte, LaFayette, Albert, Lucy, William and Garrison; Anne, or Nancy, b. Oct. 1, 1799, m. George Babcock—Babcock children, Rosetta, George, Miranda, Augustus, William, Cornelius, Mercy Ann and Julia.

Children of Benjamin, son of Luther: Julia, m. John Fitch—Fitch children, John, James, Maria and Austin; Lucien, m. Susan Chamberlain—his dau. is Mrs. Celia Marantette, of Mendon, Mich.; Sarah Ann, m. Dr. John Dunyan who joined the Mormons and went to Salt Lake—Dunyan children, Newton, Edwin, Dora and Doremus; Mariette, m. Lyman Norton—Norton children, Ann, m. Eugene Way, and Addie m. P. G. Hyde; Narcissa Y., m. Henry Bently—Bently children, Albert and Emma; and Harvey W., m. Elizabeth Dodge, removed to Wis.

Children of Rumsey, son of Luther: James Baldwin, b. Dec. 27, 1816, m. Adeline Riggs; Henry Luther, b. June 4, 1819, m. Mary Randall; John Rumsey, b. July 3, 1821, m. Sarah Carter; Israel Leonidas, b. June 23, 1823, m. Sophia Knowles; Hezekiah Arnold, b. Feb. 4, 1826, m. Lamira Peck; Leander Constantine, b. Sept. 6, 1828, m. Harriet Eliza Peck—among whose children was Harriet Amelia, m. I. Newton Chapin; Flavius Josephus, b. Dec. 2, 1830, m. Mary L. Alderman; Sophronia Marie Antoinette, b. Feb. 27, 1833, m. John Sobciski Peck; Arthur Tappan, b. Dec. 18, 1835, m. Lovina Soper; and William Henry Harrison, b. Oct. 2, 1840, d. in the Civil War, July 24, 1862.

It is possible that the Refugee was Luther 6 (Israel 5, Daniel 4, Hon. James 3, James 2, Thomas 1). Another Luther, b. in 1779, d. in 1842, was too young to have been the Refugee. He was Luther 6 (Thomas 5, 4, Dea. Thomas 3, James 2, Thomas 1)—(Rev. Charles E. Craven). Mrs. Chapin thinks that the line—Luther 6 (Israel 5 &c), as given above, is not possible.

REEVE MARY, MRS. Possibly, but not probably, the Wid. of Dea. James 4, who d. Apr. 27, 1781. She d. May 21, 1782, aged 73. (Tombstones at Mattituck)

REEVE NATHANIEL 6, REV. (Son of Lt. James, above; brother of Ens. James, Jr., above)—From Southold. On Mar. 10, 1780, it was stated that he was at school at Chelsea, Conn.; and evidently in the care of his uncle Ebenezer, above. (F. 121) He served in the 4th Line (G. 48); and in Malcom's Levies. (G. 58)

At the beginning of the War he was a student at Yale. He removed to Woodbridge, N. J., and taught school. Soon afterward he joined the Army, and participated in the Battle of Monmouth. Of this period in Nathaniel's life, his son Samuel afterward wrote: "My father used to say he was very happy in the army, although he was nearly barefoot half the time. Father never thought of applying for a pension, and could not have gotten one if he had, as no care was taken to preserve any papers, discharge, etc. He always regarded it as a romantic episode of his youthful life, and was happy and thankful he had been permitted to render a little service to his country."

After the War he re-entered Yale, studied Medicine and Theology, and was licensed to preach, Nov. 9, 1791. He removed to Bedford Co., Va., and became a Medicinal Missionary. On Nov. 10, 1795, he m. Miriam Erwin, of Va. He returned to L. I.; and, on Sept. 19, 1804, was ordained to the Ministry, and installed as Pastor of the Church at Westhampton. He was Pastor of the Presbyterian Church, at Deerfield, N. J., 1808-1817. He then returned to Mattituck, and retired from the active Ministry, in 1823. (H. D. R.)

He was b. Nov. 3, bapt. Dec. 29, 1760; d. Apr. 9, 1833. (Mattituck Ch. Rec. and Tombstone) His Wid., b. Feb. 23, 1776, d. Dec. 19, 1841. (H. D. R.) Mr. Horace D. Reeve also sends the following, relating to the children of Rev. Nathaniel:—

His children were: Nathaniel, Jr., 7, below; Miriam 7, b. Feb. 3, 1798, d. Feb. 5, 1798; Harmony 7, b. May 21, 1799, not m., d. Jan. —, 1840; Anna 7, b. July 17, 1801, not m., d. Oct. 9, 1836; James (1) 7, b. Sept. 27, 1803, d. Oct. 23, 1804; James (2) 7, below; Samuel 7, below; Mary 7, b. June 3, 1809, d. Sept. 7, 1822; Erwin 7, b. Mar. 30, 1811, m. Rebecca Jane Ridgeway, d. in 1879—dau., Mary 8, m. ————Cook and had son, Harry 9; Elizabeth 7, b. Aug. 1, 1813, d. Mar. 23, 1891; Phebe 7, b. July 3, 1815, m. Rev. Cyrus E. Rosencrans, d. June 30, 1848—a dau., ————8, m. Henry Wright of Denver, Col. and had, three sons; Charles O. 7, b. Oct. 14, 1817, d. Feb. —, 1899—son, William M. T. 8, and dau., Mary 8, m. ————Turner and had, a son, Dr. Reeve Turner 9, of Middletown, N. Y.; Fanny 7, b. Apr. 15, 1820, d. Sept. 5, 1822.

Nathaniel, Jr., 7, b. Sept. 3, 1796; d. July 8, 1872. He m. (1) Oct. 21, 1818, Rachel Ware; (2) Sept. 1, 1827, Elizabeth Mills Ware; (3) Ruth, dau. of Maskell Ware, and Wid. of Miner Applegate. His children were: Theophilus Elmer 8, b. Mar. 20, 1821, d. Nov. 11, 1822; Ware 8, b. Oct. 13, 1822, m. Ellen Applegate, d. July 7, 1860—children, Lizzie 9 and Martha Washington 9; Robert 8, b. Oct. 22, 1824; Hannah Ware 8, b. Dec. 16, 1826, d. Jan. 24, 1827; Rachel 8, b. July 10, 1828, m. Roswell S. Reynolds—Reynolds children, John C. 9, Algernon S. 9, John P. 9 and Mary I. 9; Fanny 8, b. June 18, 1830, m. James L. Whitaker—Whitaker children, Francis B. 9, Lizzie B. 9, Mary R. 9; Charles 8, b. Oct. 6, 1831, m. (1) Harriet A. Disbrow, (2) Louise E. Buck—children, Ella 9, m. Lucien B. Ware, Charles D. 9, m. Alice P. Martin, Nathaniel E. 9, Remsen L. 9, William B. 9, Edgar W. 9, Minnie 9, Horace D. 9, m. Susan Hathaway, James W. 9, m. Sylvia Andrews, Harriet E. 9 and Lucy W. 9; Hannah 8, b. Mar. 3, 1834, m. William B. Beebe—Beebe children, Alice R. 9, m. Rev. Eugene Riehl, and Hannah R. 9; Elizabeth 8, b. June 13, 1835, m. William D. Casterline, d. Jan. 1, 1897—Casterline children, William D., Jr., 9 and Ralph D. 9; Mary 8, b. May 3, 1838, m. (1) Matthew P. Clark, (2) Rev. Josiah B. Poage, (3) Rev. Samuel F. Bacon—child, Archibald A. Poage; Samuel 8, b. and d. Feb. 11, 1841.

James (2) 7, b. Oct. 7, 1805; m. Pamela Hurd; d. May 12, 1863. His children were: Mary 8, b. Sept. 3, 1828, m. Seneca B. Buck, d. Apr. 6, 1875—Buck child, Edwin S. 9, m. Anna L. Bemis; Julia A. 8, b. Oct. —, 1830, m. John W. Adams—Adams children, Frank R. 9 and George B. 9; James 8, b. Sept. 15, 1835, m. Mary J. Hill, d. Aug. 23, 1777—children, Harry R. 9, Daisy A. 9 and Fred J. 9; Miriam E. 8, Marion 8 and Mariette 8, triplets, b. in 1849—Miriam E. 8, alone survived infancy, m. John Reaves—Reaves children, Clio M. 9, John W. 9, Ernest J. 9 and Arthur G. 9.

Samuel 7, b. Oct. 21, 1807; m. Apr. 27, 1848, Annie A. C. Remsen; d. Dec. —, 1903, as the last surviving child of Rev. Nathaniel 6. His children were: Emilie E. 8; and Minnie R. 8, m. Henry W. Van Deventer—Van Deventer children, Gladys 9 and Natalie 9.

*Nath Reeve*

REEVE PAUL 4, CAPT. (Rev. Abner 3, Thomas 2, James 1—or Thomas 1—according to Moore's "Index," pp. 33, 111-113)—From Aquebogue, in Southold, to Saybrook. He moved over with his wife, three sons and two daughters, and his stock—as appears in his petition, Apr. 20, 1780, to be allowed to return with his family and effects. The petition was negatived, although Capt. Reeve had the recommendation of the Authorities of Saybrook and the personal tribute of Rev. John Devotion. (E. 88-90) On Nov. 23, 1780, and on June 9, 1781, he was permitted to remove, with his family and furniture, to L. I. and to return at his convenience. (F. 30, 31, 40, 41) Previous to this, on June 12, 1777, he petitioned for leave to go to L. I. for Provisions. (A. 43) It is probable that he was the Paul who signed the Association, from Brookhaven, in 1775 (H. 20); although there is said to have been another Paul who, later, removed to Newark, N. Y. The Refugee, Capt. Paul, served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 4, 6, 20); and the



Mustor Roll of his Co. is preserved. (G. 37) He gave considerable aid to Col. Smith before the Battle of L. I. (G. 36, 39) He was at Brooklyn before the Battle. (Page 41) He also served in the 4th Line. (Page 92. Also G. 48) On June 28, 1777, by order of the Committee of Safety, he was paid £ 100, to be conveyed to Obadiah Jones, Col. John Hulbert and Thomas Dering, the Committee to remove to Dutchess Co., N. Y., such of the Refugees from L. I. who chose to leave Conn. (A. 44. Also Rev'y MSS, N. Y. State Lib'y, 30. 63)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 55) He was b. about 1734 (G. 37); m. Bethiah \_\_\_\_\_; d. about 1825. He was a brother of Judge Tappan Reeve, of Conn. His children were bapt. as follows:—Josiah 6, Paul 6 and Moses 6, Oct. 7, 1770; Bethia 6, Oct. 31, 1773; Mary 6, Aug. 4, 1776. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.) The son, Josiah 6, was a Member of the N. Y. Ass'y, 1798 and 1803; also Sheriff of Suffolk Co., 1803-1812 and 1815-1819. *Paul Reeve (sp<sup>t</sup>)*

REEVE PURRIER, 4 (Hezekiah 3, Joseph 2, James 1—or Thomas 1—according to Moore's "Index," pp. 33, 111-113)—From Southold to Saybrook. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 37) It is uncertain whether he, or Purrier, Jr., served in Conn. (G. 97)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 2. (A. 55) He was b. \_\_\_\_\_; m. Jan. 7, 1752, Mary L'Hommedieu; d. Nov. 28, 1782. His eldest child was Hezekiah 5. (R. M. R.) His other children were baptized: Purrier, Jr., 5, below, Mar. 30, 1755; Mary 5 and Mahitable 5, Aug. 12, 1764; Jerusha 5, Aug. 11, 1765; Isaac 5, Aug. 2, 1767; Elizabeth 5, \_\_\_\_\_; Selah 5 (posthumous), Aug. 29, 1783. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.) Fanning Gen. states that his dau., Mary, b. Dec. 27, 1727, m. James 5 Fanning. (See Fanning) There is also a statement that he m. Sarah 3, dau. of Capt. Benjamin, and half sister of Ezra, L'Hommedieu. (See L'Hommedieu)

REEVE PURRIER, JR., 5 (Son of Purrier, above)—From Southold to Saybrook. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 37); and perhaps in Conn. (G. 97)

He was bapt. Mar. 30, 1755; m. Aug. 25, 1776, Mary Fordham, of Southampton. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.)

REEVE RUMSEY (Son of Israel, above; brother of Benjamin, above, Israel, Jr., above, and Luther, above)—He served in the War, and d. on the Prison Ship "Jersey." (Mrs. H. A. R. C.)

He may have been related to the Simon Rumsey Reeves who afterward lived in Hunterdon Co., N. J. He m. Phebe A lams; and, later, removed to Plattsburgh, N. Y. (Nos. 1095, 1096—"L. I. Traveler")

REEVE SARAH, MRS.—Wife of Maj. Isaac, above. (q. v.) Her maiden name was Sarah Cheeseborough.

REEVE SELAH 5, LT. (Dea. James 4, Hon. James 3, James 2, Thomas 1; brother of Ebenezer, above, Maj. Isaac, above, and Lt. James, above)—From Southold to Killingworth, with three in his family, by Capt. Thomas Leete, in Sept., 1776. (C. 94) In Oct. and Nov., 1776, his grain and stock were brought over by Cpts. Peter Griffing, Benjamin Conkling and Wilmot Goldsmith; and his claim was paid to Sylvester Dering, May 29, 1779. (C. 130) On Nov. 10, 1781, he petitioned the Senate of N. Y. for relief, his farm at Killingworth being in danger of confiscation. (B. 5) He signed the Association, in 1775, from Brookhaven. (H. 20) He served in Col. Terry's Regt. (G. 3. Also Jour. Prov'l Cong. June 29, 1776) He may have served in the 4th Ulster. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n.," p. 265)

At the beginning of the War he refused to take the oath to the King. He escaped in a scow to Conn., where he purchased an inland farm. (Ruttenber's "History of Newburgh, N. Y." p. 375) During, or after, the War he went to Little Britain, Orange Co., N. Y., and became a neighbor of the Daniel who had removed thither. (Mrs. R. A. Silk) He finally, in 1784, removed to Newburgh, N. Y. and was the progenitor of a family quite prominent in the annals of that Community. (Ruttenber, as above)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 4. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 55) He was b. about 1741; m. Keturah Strong; d. Feb. 21, 1796. His children were bapt.: Jeffery 6, Mar. 24, 1765; Eunice 6, Mar. 24, 1771; Benjamin S. 6 and Selah 6, 1765-1771; Joseph 6, Aug. 8, 1783; Keturah 6, Oct. 15, 1775. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.) Selah 6 was engaged in the milling business in the vicinity of Newburgh, N. Y. He m. (1) Elizabeth Van Duzer, and had a dau., Millicent 7; m. (2) Maria Hasbrouck. His other children were: Christopher 7, of Newburgh and Detroit; Charles F. V. 7; Julia Ann 7; George 7; Eliza 7; Jane 7; Nathan 7; Harriet 7; and Selah 7. James 6, probably not b. at Mattituck, was a Prisoner in the War of 1812, and was confined at Dartmoor, Eng. He returned to Newburgh. He d., not m. Joseph 6, m. Eunice Sayre; d. in 1828. He had: Charles 7; Decatur 7; Anthony D. 7; Caroline 7; and John 7. (Ruttenber, as above, pp. 376, 377. Also R. M. R.)

Lt. Selah 5, b. in 1741-2; m. Keturah Strong (b. in 1745, d. in 1829); d. in 1796. Before the end of the War he fled to New Windsor, near Newburgh, N. Y. He had twelve children, among whom: Jeffery 6, m. Fanny Howell; Eunice 6, m. Oct. 3, 1790, Henry Phillips; Selah 6, below; Benjamin Strong 6, m. Martha Tucker; Deborah 6, m. Doake or Drake Hobbie; Isaac 6, m. (1) ———— Burnes, (2) ————; Keturah 6, m. Isaac Van Duzer; and Mary 6, m. Daniel Smith. Selah 6, b. in 1769 (?); m., in 1794-5, Elizabeth Van Duzer (b. in 1777, d. in 1854); d. in 1837. He had: Christopher 7, b. in 1798, m. Maria Hasbrouck; Charles 7, b. in 1800, m. (1) Adeline Amor, (2) Julia Ann Ferguson; Julia Ann 7, b. in 1802, m. (1) Daniel S. Tuthill, (2) Rev. Jared Dewing, d. in 1889; George 7, b. in 1804, m. Caroline Ingersoll; Elizabeth 7, b. in 1806, m. Hon. John W. Brown; Jane 7, m. Alexander C. Mulliner; James 7, b. in 1810; Harriet M. 7, b. in 1812, m. Rev. William McLaren; Mary E. 7, b. in 1815, d. y.; Nathan Strong 7, b. in 1817, m. Mary Hobbie; and Selah 7, b. in 1819, m. Lily Snow, d. in 1866. The records are conflicting as to Elizabeth 7, above. She may have m. (1) Enos Ketcham; (2) Hon. John W. Brown. One of the sons was Charles F. Brown, once Postmaster of Newburgh, N. Y. (R. M. R.)

*Selah Reeve*

RICHARDS—The members of this Family on L. I. may have descended from any one of the 12 American ancestors who are given in the Richards Gen.

RICHARDS NATHANIEL ( )—From L. I. to Saybrook. On May 29, 1779, he was permitted to return to L. I. (D. 29) He served in Weissenfels' and Pawling's Levies (G. 57, 61); and in Conn. (G. 97) He was also in the Privateer service. (Page 218)

In the line of William Richards there was a Nathaniel, of Weymouth, Mass., b. Sept. 19, 1740; m. May 7, 1761, Deborah Blancher; d. Feb. 8, 1822. In the line of John Richards there was a Nathaniel, b. in 1729, m. Mary Leffingwell, d. s. p. A Nathaniel, b. in 1679, d. in 1749, had a son, Nathaniel, b. in 1709; and a grandson, Nathaniel, who m. (2) Sarah Bullard, d. in 1785. In the line of Samuel Richards, of Norwalk, Conn., his son John had a son, Nathaniel, bapt. Dec. 15, 1745; m. Molly Olmstead; d. July —, 1808. This Nathaniel may have been the Refugee. His children were: Joseph, m. Lydia Waterbury; Eliza A., m. Platt Price; Nathan, m. Hannah ————; Silas, m. Susan ————; Molly, m. ———— Baker; Ruth, m. Caleb Keeler; Phebe, m. Joshua Burt; and Rebecca, m. Lyman Seeley. (Researches of D. H. Van Hooser. Also Richards Gen.)

The Census of 1790, in New London, Conn., gave a Nathaniel who had a son over 16 years old; one under 16; and four females.

ROBERT—Daniel 1, a Huguenot, came from France to the Island of Martinique, W. I., soon after 1685. Later, he was probably at New Rochelle, N. Y.; and, in 1703, he was in N. Y. City. His son, Christopher 2, lived first in N. Y. City and then at Flushing, L. I., where he remained during the Rev'y War. His son, Lt. John 3, the Refugee, below. His son, Dr. Daniel 3, b. in 1746; m. Mary, dau. of Judge William Smith (See Smith); removed to Mastic, L. I.; d. in 1804. Dr. Daniel 3 had, among others, William Smith 4, b. in 1794; m. Caroline E. Smith; d. in 1877. He had

three sons, of whom John 5 who now (1912) resides on a part of the property at Center Moriches, L. I. John 5 has a son, Josiah Smith 6; and a grandson, John, 2d, 7. (Researches of Mr. Christopher R. Robert)

ROBERT JOHN 3, LT. (Christopher 2, Daniel 1)—Probably from Flushing, L. I. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 19, 28); and probably in Conn. (G. 97) In both Col. Smith's Regt. and in Conn., the name is spelled Roberts, as well as Robert. A John Roberts, of Huntington, signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29)

Lt. John 3, b. Apr. 22, 1757; d. Dec. 2, 1810, at Yonkers, N. Y., where his grandson, Philip R. 5, now resides. (Researches of C. R. R.)

ROBINSON—It may be that the Family on L. I. came from the Pilgrim, Elder John Robinson, of Leyden. John Robinson, of Salem, Mass., in May, 1652, had land granted to him at Southampton; but he soon removed. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 436) Moore ("Index," p. 34) mentions William, who was in the Southold Records, 1635 and 1675. He had a son, William, who m. Abigail Coleman, in 1725. A Thomas, came to Hartford, in 1640; and removed thence to Guilford, Conn. See also Page 250.

ROBINSON DAVID ( )—From St. George's Manor. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 35); in the 4th Line (G. 48); in Lamb's 2d Artillery (G. 50); and perhaps in the 7th Dutchess. (G. 69) In the Mil. Records of Conn. he is mentioned as belonging to a N. Y. Regt. (G. 97)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 50)

ROBINSON JOSEPH 3, COL. (Joseph 2, 1)—From Jamaica to Woodbury. His grandfather, Joseph, came from Scotland to N. Y. City, when a young man, and m. —Lispenard. Joseph 2, son of Joseph 1, b. in 1717, went to the W. Indies, where he m. Margaret Barnes, and had issue: Barnes 3, and Joseph 3. Col. Joseph 3 Robinson was b. at St. Croix, Danish W. Indies, in 1742. He came to N. Y. City, in 1760. (Thompson's "Long Island," 2. 132) He was a Member of the Queens Co. Committee of Safety (See Capt. William Ludlam, above); also a Delegate to the 1st Prov'l Cong., in 1775. (A. 56) He was made a Col. of the Provincial Militia at the commencement of the War; and was in the Regt. commanded by Gen. Woodhull, whom he left but a few minutes before the capture of Woodhull at the house of Lt. Increase Carpenter (See Page 288), in Aug., 1776. The Island being taken possession of by the enemy, Col. Robinson managed to get his family within the American lines, and lived with them at Woodbury, Conn., until peace was restored. He returned to Jamaica, in 1783; and d. there, in 1815. (Thompson, as above) He is buried in a vault in Trinity Church yard, N. Y. City. He was Surrogate of Queens Co., 1784 to 1815. (Civil List)

He m. a dau. of James Cebra (See Cebra), an inhabitant of Jamaica, by whom he had five daughters: Margaret 4, Mary 4, Ann 4, Sarah 4 and Elizabeth 4; but no son. Elizabeth 4, m. William Bleeker. Mary 4, m. (1) Nathaniel Hazard (See Hazard), by whom she had one dau., Maria; and after the death of her husband, she became the second wife of David Gelston (See Gelston), of N. Y., in 1814. (Thompson, as above. See also Hazard in "The Refugees from N. Y. City")

ROE—ROW—ROWE—The first of the name on Eastern L. I. was John 1, who may have been b. in Ireland, in 1628. He came to America, in 1655; to Southampton, in 1660; and to Drowned Meadows (now Port Jefferson), in 1667. He m. Hannah Purrier; and refers to wife, Sarah, in his will. He had: Mary 2, m. —Corwin; Elizabeth 2, m. —Mapes; —2, m. Clark; John 2; and Nathaniel 2. Nathaniel 2, m. Hannah Reeve, of Southold, and had: John 3, who m. Wid. Joanna (Miller) Helme, of Miller's Place, and was the father of John 4; Justus 4; Rev. Azel 4, below; Capt. Daniel 4, below; Joanna 4; Amy 4; Capt. Austin 4; and Hannah 4, who m. Lt. Isaac Davis. (See Davis)—(Stiles' "Ancient Windsor, Conn.," 2. 660, 661) Rev. Azel 4, m. (1) Rebecca, dau. of Maj. and Dr. Isaac Foote of North Branford, Conn. (Stiles' "Ancient Windsor," 2. 660, 661), and Wid. of Rev. Caleb Smith of Newark Mts. (now Orange), N. J., under whom Azel had pursued his theological studies. She d. in 1794, the mother of Rev. Azel's eight children. He m. (2) Hannah, dau. of Rev. David



Bostwick, Pastor of the 1st Pres. Ch., N. Y. City, and Wid. (1) of Gen. Alexander McDougall (See McDougall, in "The Refugees from N. Y. City"), and Wid. (2) of ——— Barret, who was U. S. Consul to France. (N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec., 13. 89) Hence her marriage to Rev. Azel was her 3d. She d. Nov. 28, 1815; Rev. Azel, d. Dec. 2, 1815. He graduated at Princeton, in 1756; and was a Trustee of that College, 1778-1801. For 50 years he was Pastor of the Pres. Ch. at Woodbridge, N. J. His work is described in Sprague's "Annals of the American Pulpit." His dau, Betsy, m. Lambert Lockwood, of Bridgeport, Conn., and was the mother of Roe Lockwood, a well known publisher, in N. Y. City, 50 years ago. A dau. of Roe Lockwood, was the first wife of Rev. Samuel P. Leeds, D. D., long the College Pastor, at Dartmouth. A grandson of Rev. Azel, Azel Stevens Roe, was the celebrated novelist. (Hon. Alfred S. Roe)

Nathaniel 2 also had: Elizabeth 3; Hannah 3; Deborah 3; and Nathaniel 3, who m. Elizabeth Phillips, and removed to Orange Co., N. Y., some time before the Rev'y War. He had: James 4, who m. (1) Elizabeth Elting, (2) Cornelia Lott, the Wid. of Comfort Sands, late Aud. Gen. (See Sands, in "The Refugees from N. Y. City") James 4, removed from Kingston, N. Y., to Cornwall, Orange Co., N. Y., and d. there, in 1815. His son, Peter 5, was the father of Edward P. 6, the celebrated author. (Ruttenber's "Newburgh," pp. 371-373. Also Mr. Charles Cafferty) Nathaniel 3 has many descendants along the Hudson River, and in the Counties of Cortland and Tompkins, in the State of N. Y.

Hon. Alfred Seelye Roe thinks that the Roes of Brookhaven and Flushing, L. I., belong to the same line. Mr. Charles Cafferty states that David was in Flushing, in 1660; and that he may have been a brother of John, of Drowned Meadows.

William, came from Eng. to New London, Conn., about 1720. (Caulkins' "New London," p. 436)

ROE DANIEL 4, CAPT. (John 3, Nathaniel 2, John 1)—From Brookhaven to Middletown, Woodbury and Derby. He was in both Middletown and Woodbury, in 1780. (A. 29) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 26, 27) In the same year, he was a Member of the Suffolk Co. Committee (Thompson's "Long Island," 1. 199); and a Member of the Committee of the 1st Regt. (G. 1) In the French and Indian War he had a Commission as Capt. He served in Col. Floyd's Regt. (G. 1); in Col. Smith's Regt. (Jour. Prov'l Cong.); in the 4th Line, wherein is the muster roll of his Co. (G. 48); and, possibly, in the 3d Dutchess. (G. 64) He was at Fort Montgomery, in Jan., 1777. (A. 29) On Sept. 20, 1776, he commanded a Whale Boat Expedition from Saybrook to Brookhaven for the purpose of bringing over to Conn. his family and the families of several other Refugees (Page 222. Also Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," No. 610); and, on Oct. 28th, same year, he was one of a party to secure from Mastic the effects of Col. Floyd, and others. (Onderdonk, No. 621) In Dec., 1776, he valued the arms and ammunition which had been taken from the Tories on L. I. (A. 22); and a musket was taken from him. (Page 104)

Census of 1776: Males—under 16 years, 3. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 5. (A. 51) It is evident that Capt. Daniel was absent at the time the Census was taken. He was b. Jan. 20, 1740; m. Apr. 22, 1762, Deborah, dau. of Joseph Brewster; d. Jan. 11, 1820. His children were: Daniel 5; Joseph Brewster 5; Deborah 5; John 5; Joanna 5; Charlotte 5; Ruth 5; Mary 5; Hannah 5; Rebecca 5 and Huldah 5 (twins); and Austin 5. The last four were b. while the family was in exile, in Conn. Daniel 5, b. Nov. 29, 1762; m. Feb. 15, 1787, Nabby Tucker, of Derby, Conn.; removed to Wayne Co., N. Y., in 1812; had 13 children; d. in 1852. Joseph Brewster 5, b. Sept 8, 1764; m. (1) Polly Hammond, (2) Dorinda Howell; remained on L. I.; had eight children; d. in 1831. Deborah 5, b. July 31, 1766; m. Oct. 12, 1782, Truman Porter; d. about 1851. John 5, b. Oct. 9, 1768; m. Elizabeth Foster, of Quogue, d. Nov. 16, 1807. Joanna 5, b. Jan. 27, 1770; m. Laban Worth, d. in 1860. Charlotte 5, b. May 15, 1772; m. Daniel Brown (See Brown); removed to Windsor, Broome Co., N. Y., in 1812; d. about 1840. Ruth 5, b. May 19, 1774; m. Elisha Overton; d. May 12, 1847. Mary 5, b. June 23, 1776; d. May 3, 1792. Hannah 5, b. Apr. 8, 1778; m. Zophar

Hallock; d. Mar. 16, 1854. She was the grandmother of Clarence Wilbur Smith, of N. Y. City. Rebecca 5, b. Sept. 13, 1780; d. Oct. 7, 1785. Huldah 5 (twin with Rebecca); removed to Indiana; m. Levi Smith; d. in 1840. Austin 5, b. Oct. 18, 1782; m. May 19, 1810, Sally Roe. His son, Rev. Austin M. 6, m. Polly Catharine 8 Seelye (See Seelye); and lives at Fulton, Oswego Co., N. Y. His dau., Fanny 6 (Mrs. Timothy R. Smith), lives at Clyde, Wayne Co., N. Y. Hon. Alfred Seelye Roe 7, son of Rev. Austin M. 6, lives at Worcester, Mass. He has compiled the book "Capt. Daniel Roe, &c." from which much of the above information has been taken.

*Daniel Roe*

ROE WILLIAM, SERJT. (Son of John, below)—From Jamaica, or Flushing, L. I., to Stamford. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 17, 20, 26) He is mentioned by Onderdonk ("Queens Co., 2d Ser.," p. 58), as belonging to James Brown's crew at Stamford, lately from Cow Neck. Those of the name



CAPT. DANIEL ROE — SELDEN, L. I.

(Loaned by Hon. Alfred S. Roe)

who served, in the 6th and 7th Dutchess, and the 3d Orange (G. 68, 69, 74) were natives of those counties, respectively. (Mr. Charles Cafferty)

It is stated, in a local diary, that in 1782, he and Wright Thorneycraft arrived at Oak Neck under a Flag; so I presume Thorneycraft, who had been Serjt. of the Mosquito Cove Militia Co., had likewise been hunted away. (Mr. George W. Cocks)

He was a cordwainer, and lived in Lattingtown, in Oyster Bay. He rendered substantial service to the American cause during the Revolution. He was informed against; and was obliged to flee for his life, going to Stamford, Conn. In 1782, he was taken a Prisoner, but was afterward released. On Feb. 10, 1791, he bought land on the North Fork of the Licking Riv., in Mason Co., Ky. It is probable that he lived in Md. or Va., a few years before he settled in Ky. His name disappears from the Mason Co. records after 1811. No record of his death, or settlement of his estate, has been found. (Mr. Clarence Almon Torrey)

John Roe, father of the Refugee, Serjt. William, m. Nov. 10, 1717, Elizabeth Trieux, later Traux; d. at Oyster Bay, in 1772. His youngest son was Serjt. William, b., probably at Jamaica, about 1740. (Mr. C. A. Torrey) He

m. Mar. 24, 1764, Mary (b. Oct. 20, 1743), dau. of Charles and Catharine (Tilliar) Feke, of Matinecock in the Town of Oyster Bay, L. I. He was living in 1811, as shown by deeds in Mason Co., Ky. His children were: Jacob, below; Charles, below; John, m. Ruth \_\_\_\_\_, and settled in Mason Co., Ky.; Daniel, below; Sally, below; Deborah, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Arms; Catharine, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Firman, d. in Washington, D. C.; and perhaps others. (G. W. C. Also C. A. T.) Trieux, Truax, above, may have been Grex. Feke, or Feake, is now spelled Feeks. (C. A. T.)

Jacob, b. in 1767; m. Margaret Dye; d. in 1841. His children were: William, d. s. p.; John D., below; Sarah, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Skinner; Ann, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Baugh; and Jane, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Jordan. John D., b. in 1803; m. Mar. 14, 1826, Louisa \_\_\_\_\_; d. in 1872. She d. July 1, 1878. His children were: Alice, b. Dec. 30, 1826, m. \_\_\_\_\_ King, d. at Maysville, Ky., in 1909; Charles H., b. Nov. 2, 1828, m. Mary Williamson, removed to Missouri—both deceased; William H., b. in 1831, m. Nov. 30, 1854, Mary Bains who d. Aug. 3, 1909—he lives with a dau., in Ky.; John, b. \_\_\_\_\_, m. Lizzie Howard—both deceased; and Edwin, b. Jan. 30, 1837, m. Martha (Bradley?)—he d. Oct. 26, 1875. (C. A. T.)

Charles, b. Sept. 27, 1768; m. Feb. 10, 1794, Barsheba (1778-1838), dau. of Michael and Mary Watson; d. Aug. 18, 1838. He lived in Mason Co., Ky., until 1810; thence he removed, in turn, to Ohio, to Wayne Co., Ind., and to South Bend, Ind. His children were: Mary, b. Apr. 23, 1795, m. James Stroud, or Strode, resided at Hagarstown, Ind.; William, b. Dec. 24, 1796, m. Mary Martindale, had 18 children, d. in Delaware Co., Ia., about 1877; Mahala, b. Aug. 23, 1798, m. James Wilcox, she was a "New Light" preacher, resided at Hagarstown, had no children; Ely, b. July 25, 1800, m. Margaret Martindale, had several children, d. Jan. 1, 1883; Watson, b. Apr. 23, 1802, m. Nov. 23, 1820, Eleanor Platts, had 11 children, d. Jan. 16, 1863—his dau., Susan Almira, m. Charles Oscar Torrey, and was the mother of Mr. Clarence Almon Torrey, of the University of Chicago Library; Louisa, m. Charles Conway, or Conway; Harrison; Daniel, b. Oct. 15, 1807, m. May 22, 1828, Martha Runyon, had 9 children, d. Oct. 7, 1863; Charles, b. in 1809, m. Catharine Runyon, and had children; Emma, b. Mar. 14, 1811, m. about 1827, Nathan Hatfield; had 11 children, d. Jan. 17, 1881; Barsheba, b. in 1817, m. John Gordon, and had children; James, b. Aug. 3, 1820, m. Mary Ann Lamb, had children, d. Aug. 9, 1882. (C. A. T.)

Daniel, settled in Dayton, O., where he established a silk factory. He had sons: Edward, Thomas and Charles. (G. W. C.)

Sally, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Corwin, d. at Lebanon, O., at the home of her dau., Mrs. Hart. It has been stated that she was the step-mother of Hon. Thomas Corwin, of Ohio; but this is probably a mistake. (C. A. T.)

ROGERS—It seems to be authenticated that the members of this Family on L. I. descend from John Rogers, the Martyr. He had a son, Noah, of Exeter, Eng.; a grandson, John, of Dedham, Eng.; and a g. grandson, Thomas, who came over in the "Mayflower." The latter was the father of William I, the progenitor on L. I. (Mrs. Metta Horton Cook)

There is no proof that William I, of L. I., was a son of Thomas of the "Mayflower." (Miss Lucy D. Akerly)

Many people have tried to prove the truth of this assertion, but I think without success. I believe the record is that Thomas Rogers came over in the "Mayflower," bringing his son Joseph with him; and other children came afterward. I believe that no one has been able to prove that William I, the progenitor of the L. I. Family, was one of those others. I also believe that the ancestry of Thomas of the "Mayflower" has never been authentically traced back to John the Martyr. (Miss Emily A. Lee)

Another line is given: John, the Martyr; Noah, of Exeter, Eng.; John, of Durham, Eng.; Josiah, who came to America with his brother Nathaniel; Isaiah; Thomas; Josiah; William; William. This is the direct line of the L. I. branch of the Rogers Family. Thomas, the ancestor of the line in the Susquehanna valley, was a brother of Dominie William Rogers, mentioned in the Sullivan Expedition. Thomas had five children: Solomon; Rachel, who m. Matthew Bunce; Bathsheba, m. Ebenezer Jarvis; Pamela, m. Elkanah Hart; and Phineas, m. Ruth Rogers, his cousin, dau. of Dominie William



Rogers, mentioned above. Phineas, and his sister Amelia Hart, came to the Susquehanna Valley about 1817. Phineas was the father of a very large family, and many of his descendants now reside in that vicinity. Among them is Hawley B. Rogers, of Waverly, N. Y. (Mr. Charles L. Albertson)

Dominie William Rogers was b. at Newport, R. I., July 22, 1751; d. Apr. 7, 1824. He was Brig. Chaplain in the Penn. Line, 1776-1781; and Prof. in the University of Penn., 1792-1812. His "Journal," June 15-Aug. 29, 1779, was first published in "R. I. Hist'l Tracts;" and reprinted in "Gen. John Sullivan's Indian Expedition, of 1779."

It has been claimed that the Dominie was called so because he was a teacher; and that he might not have been a Minister. If so, he may have been one of the several Williams, named below.

The Thomas, mentioned above, was half-brother of William who is mentioned in the Sullivan Expedition; but not of the "Dominie William" who was born at Newport, R. I. See note on Qr. Mr. Serjt. William, below. Thomas was a son of Dea. Josiah and his 2d wife, Rachel Arthur. He was b. Oct. 22, 1762; m. (1) Phebe \_\_\_\_\_, (2) Esther Buffett (nee Rogers, nee Hawley) whose first husband was the said William Rogers of the Sullivan Expedition. Thomas' children, all by his 1st wife, Phebe, were: Phineas, b. Nov. 20, 1786, m. Feb. 14, 1807, Ruth Rogers, dau. of his father's half-brother William, d. Mar. 26, 1878; Bathsheba, b. Mar. 22, 1789, m. Oct. 11, 1806, Ebenezer, son of Abraham Jarvis and Jerusha Chichester, d. \_\_\_\_\_; Solomon, b. \_\_\_\_\_, m. Nov. 23, 1816, Phebe Bunce, d. \_\_\_\_\_; Amelia, b. Mar. 20, 1795, m. Jan. 28, 1814, Elkanah Hartt, d. \_\_\_\_\_; Rachel, b. Apr. 9, 1797, m. Feb. 18, 1817, Matthew Bunce, d. \_\_\_\_\_; and Katurah, b. Oct. 17, 1802, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Oakes, d. \_\_\_\_\_. (Miss E. A. L.)

Moore ("Index," pp. 34, 114) mentions William, in the Southold Rec., 1681, 1683; and John, in same Rec., from 1698 to his death, in 1734.

From 1642 to 1646 William Rogers was a resident of Southampton. He was in Hempstead, for a time, previous to 1649; but from that date to 1655 he was again in Southampton. He is mentioned in the Huntington Town Rec., in 1656. (See note, below, by Samuel Orlando Lee) After that William 1 disappears; but his eldest son, Obadiah 2, resided in the homestead of William 1; and, apparently, remained in Southampton. It is possible that, about 1655, William 1 gave the homestead to Obadiah 2, and removed with his wife, Ann, and younger children to Huntington. His Wid. made a will in Huntington, in 1669. The sons, Noah 2 and John 2, removed to Branford, Conn.; and Branford Recs. show that they received a large inheritance from their father. John 2 left no issue. (Howell's "Southampton," pp. 360, 361) Noah 2 had a son Hezekiah 3, of Huntington, who d. in 1780, or 1781. He m. Ruth \_\_\_\_\_, and had 10 children. (Howell, as above, p. 365) Obadiah 2, m. Mary \_\_\_\_\_, d. in 1689 or 1690. His sons: Obadiah 3, Jonah 3, Zachariah 3. Obadiah 3 m. (1) Sarah Howell, (2) Mary, Wid. of Edmond Clark. He d. May 5, 1729. His son, Capt. Obadiah 4, m. Abigail, dau. of William Herrick; d. Oct. 31, 1783. Jonah 3, of Bridge Hampton, had sons: Joseph 4 and William 4, both of Bridge Hampton; also Jonah 4. Joseph 4, d. in 1761. William 4, m. Rhoda \_\_\_\_\_; d. in 1775. Zachariah 3, of Bridge Hampton, had a son Stephen 4. (Howell, as above, pp. 361-365) From Noah 2, descend: Noah 3, b. in 1688, m. (1) Sarah Parmelee, (2) Elizabeth Wheeler, d. in 1766; Noah 4, b. in 1732, at Branford, d. in 1810, at Cornwall; Noah 5, b. in 1766, at Cornwall, had 11 children, d. in 1839; John Cornwell 6, b. in 1801, at Cornwall, d. at Berea, Ky., in 1874; John Almanza 7, b. at Cornwall in 1828, d. at Woodstock, Ill., in 1906; and Joseph Morgan 8, b. at Decatur, O., in 1861; now the editor of the "Philadelphia Inquirer."

Another branch of the Family, more local to Southampton, came from James 1, b., in Eng., in 1615; removed to New London, Conn.; d. in 1688. His son, Capt. James 2, of New London, b. in 1652; m. Nov. 5, 1674, Mary Jordan; d. in 1713. Capt. James 3, son of Capt. James 2, removed to Norwalk, Conn., and d. there July 16, 1733. He m. Elizabeth \_\_\_\_\_. His son, Capt. James 4, m. Mary Harris, and d. in the West Indies. (Howell, as above, p. 366)

William 1, d. in 1664. He was on the Hempstead List, in 1647; and was at Southampton, 1642-1655, a freeman there, in 1649. He owned land at New London, Conn., in 1652. Probably his sons were: Jonathan 2, of Huntington; Obadiah 2 (1634-1692), of Southampton; John 2, of Branford, Conn.; Samuel 2; and Noah 2, of Huntington and Branford. (N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec., 10. 12)

A William was one of the early settlers at New London, Conn. Also a James, the father of John who founded the sect known as "Rogerines." (Caulkins' "New London," pp. 95, 110, 201-221, 337)

William 1 is first mentioned in the Huntington Town Records in 1656, when he was one of three men to make the "East Purchase" from the Indians. His son, Jonathan 2, m. Rebecca ————. Jonathan 3, son of Jonathan 2, b. in 1668; m. (1) Mary ————, (2) Dec. 2, 1740, Wid. Mary Barker; d. Jan. 17, 1749-50. Jonathan 3 had Dea. Thomas 4, b. in 1698; m. (1) Ruth ————, (2) Phebe ————; d. Feb. 24, 1759. His son, Thomas 5, b. in 1728; m. Jan. 23, 1751-2, Mary Whitehead; d. Dec. 13, 1755. Dea. Josiah 5, also a son of Dea. Thomas 4, b. in 1730; m. (1) Jan. 15, 1754, Ruth Bunce, (2) Rachel Arthur; d. Oct. 2, 1791. (Mr. Samuel Orlando Lee)

ROGERS JARVIS ( )—From Huntington. On Jan. 7, 1780, he petitioned the Gen. Ass'y of Conn. for relief from the poll tax. (E. 32) Hon. Henry P. Hedges stated that he was from Bridge Hampton. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 34)

*Jarvis Rogers*

A Jarvis, m. Apr. 6, 1811, Marier Wicks. (Smithtown Ch. Rec.)

ROGERS JEREMIAH 5, CAPT. (Capts. James 4, 3, 2, James 1; brother of Maj. Uriah, below)—From Southampton to Killingworth. Hon. Henry P. Hedges stated that he was from Bridge Hampton. On Aug. 31, 1776, the Committee of Southampton permitted him to remove his family to Conn. (A. 46) In Sept., 1776, with five in his family and goods, he was brought from Sag Harbor to Saybrook by Capts. Onis Farnam and James Harris. (C. 208) His claim was paid to Col. Jonathan Hedges. (C. 209) On Jan. 28, 1777, the N. Y. Committee of Safety paid him for keeping a lookout for the enemy's Fleet, at Southampton, in 1776. (Page 28. Also A. 34) On Aug. 11, 1778, Gov. Trumbull wrote to him relative to his conduct as the Capt. of an armed boat. (Pages 202, 218, 239. Also D. 16) In 1779, he asked leave to go to L. I. for supplies. (B. 3) On Apr. 20, 1780, he again asked leave for the same purpose, and to rent out his farm; which was negatived. (E. 94, 95) If he served in the Army, it was in the Art'y of Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 5); and possibly in Conn. (G. 97) It may be that he was one of the petitioners, in 1789, relative to the Sabbath. (B. 29)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 53) He was b. at New London, Conn., Apr. 27, 1743; m. Mary, dau. of Obadiah Jones (see Jones) of Southampton; d. at Clinton (now Hyde Park), N. Y., Aug. 11, 1810. She was b. Mar. 29, 1750; d. Nov. —, 1826. He had: Capt. Jeremias 6, b. Jan. 15, 1772, was a famous sea Captain, d. Oct. 2, 1797; Obadiah Jones 6, b. about 1775, m. Clara Herrick, and had a dau., Harriet Jones 7; Warren 6, b. Dec. 20, 1777, while the family was at Killingworth; Edmund 6, who had, Rev. Ebenezer P. 7, John 7, Sarah 7, Julia 7 and Harriet 7; James 6 who had, Anna 7, Abigail 7, Josephine 7, Mary 7, and James 7; Harriet 6; Mary 6; Esther 6; and Elizabeth 6. Warren 6, m. (1) Sarah Ogden Platt, (2) Julia F. Gabriella, Wid. of Edward Griffin. They had: Theodore 7; Edward 7; Julia F. 7; Sidney 7; Warren 7; and Henry 7. Julia F. 7, m. June 1, 1854, J. Augustus Dix, of N. Y. City; whose son, Warren R. Dix, b. Nov. 23, 1855, m. Feb. 1, 1883, Elizabeth LeRoy Clark. (Howell, as above, p. 367)

A Jeremias, m. Oct. 2, 1775, Ruth Wicks. (Smithtown Ch. Rec.)

ROGERS JOHN 5 (Joseph 4, Jonah 3, Obadiah 2, William 1; brother of Nathaniel, below, and Zachariah, below)—From Bridge Hampton to Chester. In Sept., 1776, with three passengers and goods, he was brought from Sag Harbor to Chester by Capt. Elijah Mason. (C. 98) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 11) Others of the name signed from Huntington and

Islip. (H. 29, 30) He signed the Woolworth Agreement, in 1787. (H. 34) He was probably the one who served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7); in Col. Drake's Provisional Regt. (G. 10); in Pawling's Levies (G. 61); and perhaps in the 1st Orange (G. 72), and in Conn. (G. 97) John Rogers, Sr. and Jr. served in the 4th Line. (G. 48) It is probable that they were from Huntington.

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 54) He was b. in 1731; d. May 26, 1798. He had sons: John Topping 6, and Josiah 6. John Topping 6, b. in 1752; m. Sarah, dau. of Rev. James Brown; d. Oct. 9, 1816. She was b. in 1757; d. May 24, 1823. Their children: John 7; Nathaniel 7; Mary 7, m. David Halsey; and Jeremiah 7, b. in 1797. John 7 had: Charles R. 8; and Sarah 8, m. William Gardiner. Josiah 6 had: Euclid 7, and Charles 7. (Howell, as above, p. 363)

*John Rogers*

ROGERS JONATHAN 5, JUDGE (William 4, Jonah 3, Obadiah 2, William 1; brother of Capt. William, below)—From Bridge Hampton to Conn. in Sept. and Oct., 1776, with his brother, and six in the family, by Capt. John Vail. (C. 177) He signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 11, 12); also the Woolworth Agreement, in 1787. (H. 34) In 1800, he surveyed and made a list of the houses in Sag Harbor. In 1801, he was elected an Elder in the Church at Bridge Hampton. (Hon. Henry P. Hedges)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1. (A. 54) He was b. in 1746; m. Mary, dau. of David Cooper; d. Jan. 26, 1819. She was b. in 1742; d. Nov. 30, 1815. He had daus.: Hannah 6, m. Sullivan Cook; and Abigail 6, m. Silas White. (See White)—(Mr. Addison M. Cook) His son, Benjamin 6, b. Nov. 29, 1769; m. Abigail ———; d. Apr. 2, 1842. She was b. in 1769; d. Mar. 30, 1822. Benjamin 6 had: Benjamin Franklin 7, and Caleb 7. Benjamin Franklin 7, b. in 1803; m. Mary ———, b. in 1809. He was Justice of the Peace, and one of the Judges of the Court of Common Pleas in Suffolk Co. (Hon. Henry P. Hedges) His children were: Melinor G. 8, b. in 1838; Mary H. 8, b. in 1840; Agnes 8, b. in 1842; and Phebe 8, b. in 1844.

*Jonathan Rogers*

Caleb 7 m. Cordelia Halsey, and had: Minerva 8, b. in 1837; Benjamin F. 8, b. in 1839; Charles M. 8, b. in 1840; James 8; and Temperance 8. (A. M. C.)

Another Jonathan, from Southold, to whom instead of Judge Jonathan, above, the removal to Conn. may apply. (C. 177) Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 5. (A. 55)

ROGERS JOSHUA, CAPT. ( )—From Huntington to Conn. (Hon. Henry C. Platt) He served as Lt. and Capt. in Col. Floyd's Regt. (G. 1); as Capt. in Col. Drake's Provisional Regt. (G. 10); and possibly in the 3d Westchester. (G. 79) He was taken Prisoner in Oct., 1780. (Page 120. Also F. 124) One of his name served in Conn. (G. 97) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29)

There was a Capt. Joshua in the Privateer Service, Master of the "Greyhound," who paid out prize money. (Pages 216, 218)

A Joshua, m. Apr. 17, 1776, Mary Wicks. (Smithtown Ch. Rec.)

ROGERS JOSHUA 5 (Jonah 4, 3, Obadiah 2, William 1)—From Bridge Hampton to New London. In Sept., 1776, with five passengers, he was brought over from Sag Harbor by Capt. Amos Pendleton. (C. 213) On Jan. 7, 1780, he petitioned the Gen'l Ass'y of Conn. for relief from the poll tax. (E. 32) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 2; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 54) He had a son, Jonah, 6; whose sons were Jonah 7 and Chapman 7. Jonah 7 had a son, Jonah 8. Chapman 7, of Sag Harbor, m. Esther ———, and had a son, Edward C. 8, b. in 1803. (Howell, as above, p. 363)

*Joshua Rogers*



ROGERS NATHANIEL 5, ENS. (Joseph 4, Jonah 3, Obadiah 2, William 1; brother of John, above, and Zachariah, below)—From Bridge Hampton. He served in Col. Mulford's Regt. (G. 2) In the Battle of Long Island, in that famous orderly retreat, he swam in soldier blanket across the river, carrying his gun and ammunition over his head. (Mrs. Metta Horton Cook) A Nathaniel served in the 5th Dutchess (G. 67); and in Conn. (G. 97) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 11)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 2; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 3. (A. 54) He had sons: Abraham 6, and Selah 6. (Howell, as above, p. 363)

A Nathaniel, of Colchester, Conn., m. Sept. 23, 1782, Sarah Tubbs. (Lyme, Conn., Ch. Rec.)

ROGERS RUTH, WID. (Possibly, of Hezekiah 3, of Huntington, Noah 2, of Branford, William 1)—On Jan. 11, 1783, she was permitted to return to L. I. with her family of six, cattle, &c. (F. 90) If she was the pensioner in Conn. (G. 97), she was b. about 1757; making her only 24 years old when Hezekiah 3 d. in 1780 or 1781. As Hezekiah, at that time, had grandchildren, she must have been his 2d wife; though Howell ("Southampton," pp. 365, 366) says nothing of this. To add to the mystery, she does not appear in the Census of 1776; except that, in Bridge Hampton, there was a Wid. Rogers who had a son over 16 years old, and four daughters under 16. (A. 54)

Hezekiah 4 (Obadiah 3, Jonathan, Sr., 2, William 1), m. Ruth Scudder. He d. in 1778, aged 75. She died in 1785, aged 82—probably too early to have been the Wid. Ruth. (Mrs. Gilbert Scudder)

This Ruth, may have m. Oct. 2, 1782, Henry Smith, Jr.; d. Aug. 11, 1824, and is buried at Bay Shore, L. I. (Mrs. G. S.)

There is evidently a mistake as to the Wid. Ruth and Ruth. A third Ruth may have crept into the statements, above.

ROGERS RUTH 6 (Dea. Josiah 5, Dea. Thomas 4, Jonathan 3, 2, William 1; half-sister of Qr. Mr. Serjt., William, below)—From Huntington to Conn., Sept. 1, 1776, with her half-brother, Qr. Mr. Serjt. William 6, mentioned in the Sullivan Expedition.

She was b. Aug. 1, 1758; drowned, Sept. 8, 1780, while crossing the Sound to L. I. (Mr. Samuel Orlando Lee)

ROGERS SARAH, WID. ( )—From Bridge Hampton. On Oct. 24, 1780, she was permitted to go to L. I. with one child. (F. 20)

The Census of 1776 showed that she had two daughters over 16 years old; and two sons and a daughter under 16. (A. 54)

ROGERS STEPHEN 6 (Thomas 5, 4, Jonathan 3, 2, William 1)—From Huntington. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 30, 32); and perhaps in Conn. (G. 97) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 32)

He was bapt. Aug. 10, 1753. (Mrs. G. S.)

His name does not appear in the Census of Smithtown, in 1776. But there are two of the name in the Census of Southampton, W. Dist. Both of them were over 50 years old. One, beside his wife, had two sons and three daughters over 16 years old, and two sons under 16. The other, beside his wife, had a dau. over 16 years old, and two sons and two daughters under 16. (A. 53)

Stephen 5 (Capt Obadiah 4, Obadiah 3, 2, William 1), of either Southampton or Bridge Hampton, had a very large family, and many descendants. (Howell, as above, pp. 361, 362)

Stephen 4 (Zachariah 3, Obadiah 2, William 1), of Speonk, was probably too old to have been the Refugee. It might have been his son Stephen 5. (Howell, as above, pp. 364, 365) Hannah, dau. of a Stephen 5, m. Nathaniel Shipman. (See Shipman)

The Refugee was evidently Stephen 6, of Huntington; as first given, above. He was bapt. Aug. 10, 1753. (Mr. Samuel Orlando Lee)

ROGERS URIAH 5, MAJ. (Capts. James 4, 3, 2, James 1; brother of Capt. Jeremiah, above)—From Southampton to Saybrook, East Haddam and Killingworth. On Aug. 31, 1776, the Committee of Southampton permitted him to remove his family to Conn. (A. 46) On Sept. 2, 1776, he was brought from Sag Harbor to Saybrook by Capt. Zebulon Cooper. (C. 32) Same month, with five in the family, from Southampton to Killingworth by Capts. James Wiggins, James Harris and Onis Farnam. The claim

was paid to Col. Jonathan Hedges. (C. 209) On July 27, 1779, he was at East Haddam where he helped Capt. Nathan Fordham to a permit (F. 8); and from thence, on Mar. 20, 1780, he was permitted to go to L. I. for provisions, &c. (D. 44) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 12) In 1770, he was one of the petitioners for a wharf at Sag Harbor. (Page 166) He served as 1st Maj. of Col. Mulford's Regt. (G. 2) One of his name was a private in the 2d Dutchess. (G. 64)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 2. (A. 53) He was b. Sept. 21, 1737; m. Mary, dau. of Abner Howell; d. in 1814. She was b. June 15, 1746; d. Oct. 23, 1816. His children were: Dea. John 6; William 6; Mary 6; Cynthia 6; Henry 6, bapt. in 1787; and Dr. Howell 6.

Dea. John 6, b. in 1778; m. Mehitable, dau. of George Mackie. His children were: Robert 7; Jesse 7; William 7; Augustus 7; Charles 7; George M. 7; James 7; Frances 7, m. Anthony Snyder; and Mary 7. George M. 7, m. Esther, dau. of Hiram Sanford. His children were: Hannah 8, b. in 1842; Hiram Sanford 8, b. in 1844; James 8, b. in 1846; Charles Sanford 8, b. in 1848; and George 8, b. in 1850. James 7, m. Adaline, dau. of Aaron Green; and had dau., Minnie 8, who m. David Burnett. (Howell, as above, pp. 366, 367)

Hiram Sanford 8, m. Elizabeth Halsey, and had: Mary 9, Ella 9, Elizabeth 9, Alice 9 and Helen 9. Mary 9, m. Robert S. Pelletreau, and had: John 10, and Robert 10. Ella 9, m. Philip Deyo, and had Philip, Jr. 10. Elizabeth 9, m. Walter C. Blasdale, and had: Helen 10 and Herbert 10. Alice 9, m. Charles A. Hildreth, and had: Pierson 10, and Elizabeth 10. Charles Sanford 8, m. Addie Rose, and had: Edgar 9, and Esther 9. James 7—his dau., Minnie (Burnett) 8, had: David 9, and Charles 9. (Mrs. Mary Rogers Pelletreau)

*Uriah Rogers*

ROGERS WILLIAM 5, CAPT. (William 4, Jonah 3, Obadiah 2, William 1; brother of Judge Jonathan, above)—From Bridge Hampton to Conn., in Sept. and Oct., 1776, with his brother, and six in the family, by Capt. John Vail. (C. 177) He served in Col. Mulford's Regt. (G. 2, 9); in Col. Smith's Regt., first as Lt., then as Capt. (G. 5, 6) On July 26, 1776, he responded with one-fourth of his Co. to guard the stock. (A. 4) In the earlier part of his service, and even later than the death of his father, in 1775, he was known as William, Jr. He may have been the William who served in Conn. (G. 97)

Both he and his father signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 11, 12); and he signed the Woolworth Agreement, in 1787. (H. 34)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 54) He was b. in 1744; m. Mary ———; d. Nov. 11, 1813. She was b. in 1746; d. Apr. 28, 1808. He had children: William 6; Caleb 6, b. Mar. 7, 1796, d. Feb. 3, 1842; and Hunting 6. William 6, b. in 1783; m. Susanna ———; d. in 1840. She was b. in 1778; d. Sept. 16, 1844. He had children: Capt. Jones 7; Richard 7; Hannah 7, m. Albert Halsey; Louisa 7, m. Daniel Halsey. Capt. Jones 7, b. in 1803; m. Hannah ———, d. in 1886. He had a son,

William 8, b. in 1844. Richard 7, b. in 1805; m. Elizabeth ———. He had children: Orlando H. 8, b. in 1835; Frances 8, b. in 1837; and Edwin 8, b. in 1840. (Howell, as above, pp. 363, 364)

*William Rogers*

A William, of Southold, signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 11) Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 1. (A. 55)

He may have been the one who, as a private, served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7); Col. Terry's Regt. (G. 8); the 4th Line (G. 47, 48); Add'l Corps of the Line (G. 54); Weissenfels' Levies (G. 57); the 3d Westchester (G. 79); and in Conn. (G. 97)

ROGERS WILLIAM, CAPT. (NAVY)—( )—From Huntington. He was in the Privateer Service as Capt. of the frigate "Congress" and the sloop "Montgomery." (Pages 215, 216. Also "N. Y. in

the Rev'n.," p. 269. Also "Spt." to same, p. 169. Also "Archives of the State of N. Y.—The Rev'n" pp. 530-533)

He m. Sarah, dau. of Dr. Gilbert Potter (See Potter), who survived him. (Page 216) He was lost at sea.

ROGERS WILLIAM 6, QR. MR. SERJT. (Dea. Josiah 5, Dea. Thomas 4, Jonathan 3, 2, William 1; half-brother of Ruth, above)—From Huntington. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29) He may have served, as a private, in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 34); and some of the service credited to William, of Southold, above, may have been given by William, of Huntington. The service (G. 38) was by an older man. He was Qr. Mr. Serjt. and Serjt. in Malcolm's Levies (G. 58); and Qr. Mr. Serjt. and Ens. in the 3d and 4th Westchester. (G. 79, 80)

He crossed L. I. Sound to Conn., with his half-sister, Ruth, above, Sept. 1, 1776. He enlisted in the Cont'l Army, in 1777; and was Qr. Mr. Serg't in Malcomb's Regt. He was with Washington at Valley Forge. Later, he joined Sullivan's Expedition. He was discharged from the Army, in 1780; and soon thereafter he removed to Salem, Westchester Co., N. Y. Early in 1806, he returned to L. I., and bought a farm at Crab Meadow. Returning to Salem to prepare to move, he was taken sick and died. His Wid. came to L. I., where she died. (Rear Adm'l E. S. Prime)

The following statement relating to Qr. Mr. Serjt. William 6 and his descendants was given by the late Mr. Samuel Orlando Lee:—

He was b. Nov. 3, 1754, bapt. Jan. 19, 1755; d. Apr. 18, 1806. He m. Mar. 6, 1783, at Salem, Westchester Co., N. Y., Esther Hawley (b. May 2, 1766), dau. of Ezekiel (b. Sept. 9, 1731) and Ruth (b. Dec. 23, 1731) Hawley. She d. Oct. 13, 1853. Their children were: Lydia 7, b. Oct. 24, 1784, at New Rochelle, N. Y., d. Dec. 27, 1784; Ruth 7, below; William 7, b. Aug. 6, 1787, at North Salem, d. Oct. 9, 1791; Elkanah 7, below; Lydia 7, below; Lorinda 7, b. June 8, 1794, at N. Salem, d. Jan. 19, 1805; Platt 7, below; William 7, below; Hawley Bunce 7, below; and Thomas Phillips 7, below.

Ruth 7, b. at N. Salem, Jan. 11, 1786; m. Feb. 14, 1807, Phineas Rogers (her cousin), son of Thomas and Phebe Rogers. He was b. Nov. 20, 1786; bapt. Apr. 29, 1787; d. Mar. 26, 1878. Ruth 7, d. Mar. 4, 1872. Their Rogers children were: Lorinda Minerva 8, b. Oct. 22, 1807, bapt. Feb. 28, 1810, d. Nov. 26, 1890, m. Nov. 14, 1826, John D. Cortright (b. Jan. 12, 1811, d. May 11, 1876)—had children and grandchildren; Elbert 8, b. June 14, 1809, bapt. Feb. 28, 1810, d. ———, m. Mar. 10, 1836, Esther Cary (dau. of Nathaniel Cary and Mary Jones), she d. July 3, 1898—had children and grandchildren; Martin Smith 8, b. Oct. 8, 1810, d. Oct. 7, 1892, m. Sept. 19, 1839, Ann Maria Fritcher (b. July 30, 1817, d. Dec. 9, 1901), dau. of John and Maria Fritcher—had children and grandchildren; Irvin 8, b. Aug. 17, 1813, bapt. Apr. 17, 1816, d. Nov. 14, 1893, m. June 22, 1842, Susan Walker (dau. of John Walker and ——— Cooper, b. —, 1817, d. Nov. —, 1886)—had children and grandchildren; Edwin 8, b. Nov. 5, 1814, bapt. Apr. 17, 1816, m. June 27, 1844, Esther M. Walker (dau. of John Walker and ——— Cooper)—had a son who d. y.; Emma Malvina 8, b. Jan. 13, 1816, bapt. Apr. 17, 1816, d. less than 2 yr. old; Emma Malvina 8, b. Feb. 5, 1818, m. Jan. 15, 1845, Abram Harden Knight (son of George Knight and Ruth Albertson), were both living in Chemung, N. Y., a few years ago—had children and grandchildren; William Thomas 8, b. Oct. 16, 1820, m. Sept. 19, 1846, Sarah Albertson (dau. of Abram Albertson and Rhuely Hoyt, b. in 1824, d. Dec. 12, 1897)—had children and grandchildren; Rebecca 8, b. Jan. 23, 1822, d. Jan. 13, 1887, m. Sept. 1, 1847, Ira Van Derlip (son of Stephen Van Derlip and Polly ———, b. in 1826, d. July 20, 1895)—had children and grandchildren; John Robbins 8, b. May 17, 1825, d. Feb. 19, 1902, m. (1) Jan. 11, 1848, Mary Jane Walker (dau. of John Walker and ——— Cooper, b. June 6, 1829, d. Apr. 3, 1877)—had children, m. (2) Dec. 20, 1877, Mrs. Amelia Straiton (dau. of Silas Peck and Abigail Cutting); Hawley Bunce 8, b. May 11, 1827, m. May 1, 1849, Julia Whitney (dau. of Samuel Whitney and Katherine Olin)—had children and grandchildren; Ruth Ann 8, b. Jan. 5, 1830, d. June 22, 1878, m. Oct. 5, 1854, William Henry Bassett (b. Mar. 14, 1829)—had children and grandchildren.



Elkanah 7, b. at N. Salem, Apr. 29, 1790; d. Aug. 3, 1850; m. (1) June 6, 1811, Eliza Smith; m. (2) Julia Hawkins. His children were: Eliza 8, b. \_\_\_\_\_, d. \_\_\_\_\_, m. (1) \_\_\_\_\_ Brush, m. (2) \_\_\_\_\_ Bishop, m. (3) \_\_\_\_\_, had one son; Alanson 8, b. \_\_\_\_\_, d. \_\_\_\_\_, m. \_\_\_\_\_, had one or more daughters; Egbert 8, b. \_\_\_\_\_, d. \_\_\_\_\_, not m.; Matilda 8, b. \_\_\_\_\_, d. \_\_\_\_\_, m. Dr. \_\_\_\_\_ Proudfoot; Esther 8, b. \_\_\_\_\_, d. \_\_\_\_\_, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Harvey—had one son.

Lydia 7, b. at N. Salem, Mar. 16, 1792; d. Oct. 8, 1868; m. June 9, 1810, William Platt Bunce (son of Thomas Bunce and Elizabeth Platt, b. June 3, 1789, d. Feb. 8, 1862). Their Bunce children were: Julia Etta 8, b. Aug. 26, 1811, d. Oct. 5, 1813; William Henry 8, b. Oct. 2, 1813, d. Aug. 14, 1882, m. Sept. 26, 1836, Caroline Smith Ostrander (b. Aug. 11, 1821, d. July 8, 1871)—had children, grandchildren, and g. grandchildren; John Augustus 8, b. May 30, 1816, d. Jan. 14, 1893, m. (1) Dec. 24, 1839, Nancy Demmon (b. Jan. 6, 1814, d. \_\_\_\_\_), m. (2) May 4, 1880, Mary Mead (b. June 8, 1824, d. \_\_\_\_\_)—had children and grandchildren; Ebenezer Smith 8, b. July 17, 1818, d. Apr. 11, 1897, m. (1) Sept. 3, 1840, Susan Almira Stage (b. Apr. 14, 1821, d. Sept. 3, 1850), m. (2) Mrs. Salina Ann Dibble Bramble (b. Feb. 11, 1830, d. Feb. 15, 1891), m. (3) Mar. 12, 1893, Mary Emma Barnes (b. Apr. 15, 1857)—had children and grandchildren; Mary Esther 8, b. Sept. 13, 1820, d. May 29, 1825; Eliza Ann 8, b. Aug. 31, 1822, d. May 21, 1882, m. Oliver Carver Davis (b. \_\_\_\_\_, 1821, d. Apr. 14, 1876)—had children; Julia Etta 8, b. June 22, 1825, d. Jan. 22, 1876, m. June 17, 1857, Mathines Weller (b. Dec. 21, 1826, d. Mar. 17, 1895)—had children and grandchildren; Amanda Malvina 8, b. Jan. 13, 1827, d. Mar. 11, 1872, m. Jan. 14, 1862, Rev. Hiram Nicolls (b. \_\_\_\_\_, d. Oct. 1, 1890)—had a child d. y.; Mary Esther 8, b. Sept. 13, 1830, d. Jan. 8, 1861, m. Oct. 29, 1856, Rev. Hiram Nicolls, above—had children and grandchildren.

Platt 7, b. at N. Salem, Sept. 5, 1796; d. Jan. 18, 1863; m. Feb. 17, 1817, Experience Lefferts (dau. of John Lefferts and Charlotte \_\_\_\_\_, b. Apr. 19, 1797, d. Oct. 13, 1861). Their children were: Moses Rolph 8, b. Oct. 2, 1818, d. Mar. 8, 1893, m. (1) Oct. 2, 1843, Ruth Adaline Watts, m. (2) Oct. \_\_\_\_\_, 1879, Hannah Pearson—had children and grandchildren; Charlotte 8, b. Sept. 3, 1820, d. Apr. 25, 1823; George 8, b. May 4, 1823, d. Sept. 3, 1823; John Lefferts 8, b. Sept. 6, 1825, d. Nov. 13, 1844; Naomi A. 8, b. July 19, 1829, d. Jan. 18, 1856, m. Aug. \_\_\_\_\_, 1846, Joseph Hendrickson—had children, grandchild and g. grandchild; William A. 8, b. Apr. 5, 1832, d. \_\_\_\_\_, m. Feb. 14, 1855, Jane E. Durland—had children and grandchild; Gilbert Conklin 8, b. Feb. 14, 1835, d. Feb. \_\_\_\_\_, 1868, m. Emily \_\_\_\_\_ had a child.

William 7, b. at N. Salem, Mar. 24, 1800; d. Aug. 14, 1863; m. Mar. 26, 1822, Charlotte Van Velsor (dau. of William Van Velsor and Sarah Smith, b. Jan. 11, 1802, d. Oct. 18, 1871). Their children were: Mary Ann 8, b. July 13, 1823, d. Jan. 30, 1901, m. Aug. 14, 1846, James Madison Laws (son of John J. Laws and Abigail Smith, b. July 28, 1815, d. Feb. 26, 1894)—had children, grandchildren, and g. grandchildren; Esther Amelia 8, b. Apr. 27, 1825, still living unmarried; Henry Montgomery 8, b. July 10, 1826, d. May 23, 1912, m. Apr. 15, 1852, Harriet Adelia Chambers (dau. of John Chambers and Catherine Ann Bradley, b. Jan. 3, 1830, d. May 2, 1907)—had children, grandchildren and g. grandchild; James Smith 8, b. Mar. 11, 1828, d. Apr. 23, 1830; Charles Smith 8, b. May 13, 1831, d. July 16, 1894, m. June 13, 1860, Catherine Steele Barnes (dau. of Jonathan Barnes and Maria Tracy, b. Feb. 26, 1826, d. \_\_\_\_\_)—had children and grandchildren; Jackson James 8, b. July 1, 1833, d. Feb. 11, 1838; Sarah Elizabeth 8, b. Oct. 3, 1835, d. Apr. 2, 1908, m. Apr. 26, 1859, Samuel Orlando Lee (son of Samuel Bryant Lee and Hannah Wheeler, b. Apr. 10, 1831; d. Dec. 31, 1912)—had children and grandchildren; Catherine Adelia 8, b. Feb. 12, 1839, still living, unmarried; William Edgar 8, b. Nov. 6, 1840, still living, m. (1) July 13, 1865, Jane Louise Martin (dau. of Crowell Martin and Frances A. Ayers, b. June 20, 1849, d. Aug. 29, 1874), m. (2) Dec. 25, 1876, Mrs. Mary Frances Blosson (dau. of Crowell Martin, and Frances A. Ayers, b. Aug. 22, 1846, d. July 27, 1878), m. (3) May 24, 1888, Susie J. Fowler (dau. of Samuel Fowler and Jane du Fief, b. Apr. 27, 1852,

still living)—had children and grandchildren; Charlotte Emily 8, b. Oct. 8, 1843, still living, unmarried.

Hawley Bunce 7, b. at N. Salem, Jan. 19, 1803; d. Dec. 2, 1869; m. ———, Charlotte Lefferts (dau. of John Lefferts and Charlotte ———, b. Aug. 19, 1800, d. Nov. 26, 1872). Their children were: George Warren 8, b. Mar. 9, 1830, d. Mar. 30, 1902, m. (1) June 2, 1857, Sarah E. Jarvis (dau. of Moses Jarvis and Mary Scudder, b. Sept. 25, 1835, d. Sept. 11, 1861), m. (2) Oct. 10, 1865, Emily Conklin (dau. of Washington Conklin and Mary Esther Rogers, b. ———, still living)—had a child, d. y.; Louise 8, b. July 14, 1833, d. Dec. 1, 1872, m. (1) June 12, 1855, Theodore Rogers Lefferts (son of Henry Lefferts and Henrietta Brush, b. June 5, 1832, d. Apr. 14, 1859), m. (2) ——— had children and grandchild; Buel L. 8, b. Jan. 14, 1840, d. Oct. 20, 1891, m. (1) July 3, 1867, Cornelia M. Slote (dau. of ———, b. Jan. 17, 1846, d. May 6, 1869), m. (2) Jan. 13, 1876, Frances A. Rogers (dau. of Hawley B. Rogers and Julia Whitney, b. May 22, 1850, d. Oct. 9, 1900)—had children.

Thomas Phillips 7, b. at Crab Meadow, L. I., June 16, 1806; d. Dec. 17, 1891; m. Phebe Rogers (dau. of Zepheniah Rogers and Rebecca Bennett, b. Oct. 10, 1806, d. June 14, 1889). Their children were: Ann Augusta 8, b. Nov. 9, 1828, d. Nov. 30, 1853, unmarried; Hannah 8, b. Oct. 28, 1830, d. Sept. 7, 1848, unmarried; Charles Irving 8, b. Oct. 30, 1832, still living, m. Margaret Tuttle (dau. of Smith Tuttle and Ann Jane Rogers, b. ———, still living)—had children; Theodore 8, b. Oct. 26, 1836, d. Feb. 27, 1905, m. (1) Jennie McGahan, m. (2) June 7, 1888, Mary Augusta Smith, still living—had children; Alonzo 8, b. Aug. 31, 1838, killed in the second Battle of Bull Run, Aug. 31, 1862; Boardman 8, b. May 25, 1842, d. Dec. 27, 1873, m. Madeline McKibbin (dau. of George McKibbin and ———, b. ———, still living)—had a child, d. y.; Josephine 8, b. Aug. 5, 1844, still living, unmarried; Lily 8, b. Oct. 1, 1851, d. Dec. 19, 1886, m. W. Edward Peck, still living—had children.

**ROGERS ZACHARIAH, CAPT.** (Son of John)—From Huntington to Conn. (Hon. Henry C. Platt) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29) In 1780, he was taken in a wood-boat on the Sound. (F. 120)

He was bapt. Jan. 25, 1736; m. Ruth Dingy; d. in 1830. His dau., Rachel, m. Abraham G. Thompson. (See Thompson) He had a son Ebenezer. (Mrs. Gilbert Scudder)

A Zachariah, m. Nov. 25, 1781, Rhoda Blachly; and another, perhaps the same, m. Dec. 30, 1792, Charitha Whitman. (Smithtown Ch. Rec.)

**ROGERS ZACHARIAH 5** (Joseph 4, Jonah 3, Obadiah 2, William 1; brother of John, above, and Nathaniel, above)—From Bridge Hampton. He was a Refugee, according to Hon. Henry P. Hedges.

He was b. ———; m. ———, Ruth, dau. of Lewis Jessup, and sister of Silas Jessup, the Refugee. (See Jessup) He lived at Noyac, and had a son, Lewis 6. The latter lived at Northside. He m. Hannah, dau. of Jesse Halsey, and had: Jesse 7, Ruth 7, Lewis 7, Charity 7 and Charles 7. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 363)

**ROGERS ZEPHANIAH 5, CAPT.** (Capt. Obadiah 4, Obadiah 3, 2, William 1)—From Southampton. He was Ens. in Col. Mulford's Regt. (G. 2); and Capt. in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 4, 6, 12, 30, 39) He may have served in Conn. (G. 97) He was at Brooklyn in Aug., 1776, before the Battle of L. I. (Page 41. Also Ross' "Long Island," 2. 574)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 53) He was b. June 25, 1742; m. ———, Elizabeth, dau. of Nehemiah Sayre (see Sayre); d. Oct. 29, 1796. She was b. Apr. 18, 1743; d. Apr. 1, 1814. He had children: Capt. Herrick 6; Susan 6, m. Rufus Sayre (see Sayre); Huldah 6, m. Thomas Sayre (see Sayre); Abigail 6, m. Cephas Foster; Mary 6, m. James Logan; and Hannah 6, m. Samuel Bishop. Capt. Herrick 6 m. (1) Hannah, dau. of David Rose (see Rose); and had son Jetur 7, who d. s. p. He m. (2) Phebe, dau. of Capt. Abraham Sayre (see Sayre), who was b. July 4, 1785, d. in Jan., 1842. The children of Capt. Herrick 6, by the 2d marriage, were: Capt. Albert 7; and Harriet 7, m. Augustus B. Halsey. Capt. Albert 7, b. in 1807; m. (1) Mary, dau. of Paul Halsey, m. (2) her sister, Cordelia Halsey; d. in July, 1854. His children were: Mary R. 8, b. Mar. 17, 1839, m. Capt. Samuel McCorkell; Jetur R. 8; and Edwin H. 8,

b. Oct. 1, 1843. Jetur R. 8, b. Mar. 14, 1841; m. Feb. 7, 1866, Harriet E., dau. of Capt. Philetus and Elizabeth Pierson. His children were Bessie P. 9, b. Sept. 20, 1871; Mary H. 9, b. Jan. 2, 1876; and Albert 9, b. Jan. 3, 1878. (Howell, as above, pp. 361, 362)

*Lephaniah Rogers Cap't*

ROSCROW HENRY ( )—From Smithtown to Dutchess Co., N. Y. On May 17, 1780, Thomas Tredwell wrote from Amenia, in that Co., to Gov. Clinton stating that Henry Roscrow "came off the Island with Hubbard"; that he was vouched for, as a Whig, by both Whigs and Tories; and that he might safely be suffered to go at large. (Clinton Pap., 5. 714, 715) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 32)

ROSE—Howell ("Southampton," pp. 367, 368) states that the origin of this Family in America, was through Robert 1 who, in 1634, emigrated from Ipswich, Eng., in the "Francis;" and went to Wethersfield, Conn., in 1639. He removed thence to Stratford, or Stamford, Conn.; and to Southampton, in 1644. He removed to East Hampton, about 1648; and went thence to Westchester Co., N. Y. The several sons scattered; leaving only John 2 at North Sea, in 1656. Robert 1, b. about 1594; m. Margery \_\_\_\_\_; d. at East Hampton, in 1665. His son, John 2, b. in 1619; m. Abigail, dau. of Thurston Raynor; d. Apr. 17, 1697. Among the children of John 2 was Martin 3, who m. Sarah, dau. of Richard Howell. (Howell, as above, p. 369) Martin 3, m. Sarah, dau. of Zebulon Halsey. (Rose Family Rec.)

For the descendants of Dea. Stephen Rose, see Haines.

ROSE ABRAHAM 4, LT. (Martin 3, John 2, Robert 1)—From Bridge Hampton to Chester and Haddam. In Sept., 1776, with six persons and goods, he was brought from Sag Harbor to Chester by Capt. Elijah Mason. (C. 98) Same month, and Oct., with three passengers and goods, by Capts. Starr Greenfield, Joshua Griffeth, Robert Knight and James Harris. (C. 133) In Feb., 1777, he petitioned for leave to go to L. I. (D. 44) He signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 12); also the Woolworth Agreement, in 1787. (H. 34) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 4, 6, 29); and possibly, as a private in the 2d Line. (G. 44) An Abraham Rose, Sr., and an Abraham Rose, Jr., served in the 4th Orange. (G. 75)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 2. (A. 54) He m. Ruth, dau. of Samuel Haines. (See Haines) He had sons: Gen. Abraham 5, Dr. Samuel 5 and Dr. Rufus 5.

Gen. Abraham 5 was a Lt. Col. and Brig. Gen. in the War of 1812; and in command of the E. end of L. I. He was a Member of the N. Y. Ass'y, 1809, 1810, 1812 and 1816. (Civil List) He was a Presidential Elector in 1840. (Howell, as above, pp. 370, 371) His son, Maltby Gelston 6, b. in 1791; m. Phebe Howell of Quogue, who was b. in 1788. His children were: David P. 7, below; Elbert 7, below; Abraham T. 7, b. in 1829; and Betsy 7. David P. 7, b. in 1813; m. (1) Adeline Cecelia Cook, and had Adeline Cecelia 8, b. in 1846; m. (2) Mary Cook, and had Abraham T. 8, b. in 1857. Elbert 7, b. in 1825; m. (1) Mary, dau. of Daniel Halsey, of Wickapogue, and had Maltby Gelston 8 (b. in 1856), and Phebe L. 8; m. (2) Josephine, also dau. of said Daniel Halsey. Phebe L. 8, m. John Brown, and had a dau. Louisa. (Mr. Addison M. Cook)

Dr. Samuel 5, m. a dau. of Abraham Topping. His son, Abraham T. 6, b. in 1792; m. Eliza Van Gilder, who was b. in 1804. Abraham T. 6 was a noted lawyer and Judge. His children were: Samuel 7, d. y.; Matilda 7, b. in 1825; Mary E. 7, b. in 1830; Adelaide 7, b. in 1835; Caroline 7, b. in 1838; Evelyn 7, b. in 1841; and Nettie 7, b. in 1844. He is buried at Bridge Hampton.

Dr. Rufus 5, m. Phebe, dau. of Thomas Sanford, and had, Col. Edwin 6. Col. Edwin 6, b. in 1807; m. Sarah E., who was b. in 1812. He had children: Eliza J. 7, b. in 1835; Edwin S. 7, b. in 1837; and Rufus 7, b. in 1841. (Howell, as above, pp. 370, 371) Sarah E. above, was Sarah Isham, of New London, Conn. (A. M. C.)

*Abraham Rose*

ROSE DAVID, REV. ( )—From Brookhaven. On July 12, 1780, Gen. Andrew Ward asked a permit for him to visit L. I. to secure proof relating to certain captured goods. (Page 212. Also F. 118)



He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 18) He was the 2d Minister at the Fire Place, now Southaven, where he is buried; and he preached at Middletown also, which two Churches were united most of the time from 1766 to 1839. He was born in 1737; graduated at Yale in 1760; and, having first studied medicine, practised his profession in the parishes where he preached, from 1765 until his death, Dec. 29, 1798. (Page 180) He m. Anna Mulford, of East Hampton; and, after her death without issue, m. Sarah, Wid. of Benjamin Havens, and dau. of Nathan Strong, of Orange Co., N. Y., by whom he had: Sarah, Anna, Ester, Nathaniel and Elisha. (Thompson's "Long Island," 1. 429) He was eminent as a physician as well as a Minister. (Mr. Addison M. Cook) His Church was used by the British in their customary manner. (Dr. Frank Overton)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 3. (A. 51)

ROSE DAVID, JR., 6. CAPT. (David 5, 4, John 3, 2, Robert 1)—From Southampton to North Branford; from whence, on Aug. 4, 1779, he wrote to Samuel Barker recommending a pass to L. I. for Isaac Smith. (E. 28) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 12) He was probably a private in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 30) His title, Capt., came in the War of 1812.

David Rose, Sr.—Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 53) The son above 16 was probably Capt. David, Jr., who was b. in 1753; d. July 23, 1836. He m. (1) Mary, dau. of Stephen Rogers (See Rogers), who d. in 1800, aged 44; m. (2) Wid. Nancy Jessup, who d. Apr. 22, 1845, aged 66. His children were: Hannah 7, m. Capt. Herrick Rogers, son of Capt. Zephaniah Rogers (See Rogers); Nancy 7, m. Micaiah Herrick; Emma 7, m. Capt. Edward White; David Rogers 7; Harriet 7, m. Silas Riggs; John 7, b. in 1802, d. July 16, 1854, s. p.; Mary 7, m. Jacob Drake; and Austin 7. David R. 7, b. in 1798, m. Mary White, b. in 1800. His children were: Capt. Jetur R. 8; Emma 8, m. John Rickard; and David Harold 8. Capt. Jetur R. 8, b. in 1823; m. Caroline, dau. of John Benedict; and had, Emma 9, b. in 1856. David Harold 8, b. in 1840; m. (1) Mary, dau. of Henry Halsey, m. (2) Eleanor, dau. of Albert Hildreth—a dau., Mary 9, by first marriage, and two sons and a dau., by second marriage. (Howell, as above. Also Mr. Addison M. Cook)

RULAND—ROWLAND—originally ROLAND—Jonathan 1 Rowland, m. in Hempstead, Martha, dau. of Benjamin Seaman. His son, Jonathan 2, m. Mary Marvin who d. in 1776. (Bunker's "L. I. Genealogies," p. 278) See Roland, Page 251.

RULAND JOHN ( )—From Huntington. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 32); in Col. Drake's Provisional Regt. (G. 10); in Capt. Roe's Co. (G. 48); and in the 3d Westchester. (G. 79)

RULAND ZOPHAR ( )—From Huntington. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 32); in Col. Drake's Provisional Regt. (G. 10); and in the 3d Westchester. (G. 79)

—Rogers, step dau. of a Zophar Ruland, m. David Brown, in Oct., 1786. (See Brown) A Zopher, m. Feb. 3, 1793, Milison Baly. (Smith-town Ch. Rec.)

RUSCOE—The progenitor of this Family was probably William, of Hartford, in 1639. He had sons: Nathaniel, b. Sept. 6, 1686; Ebenezer, b. Oct. 10, 1688; Ammi Ruhama; and Amijah R. (Howell's "Southampton," pp. 436, 437)

David Rusco came to Huntington soon after 1700. The common ancestor of the Family in America is believed to have been William Rusco; who, with his wife, Rebecca, and children—Sarah, Marie, Samuel and William—came from London in the "Innocence" to New England, in 1635. David came from Southampton to Huntington. (Munsell's "Hist. Suffolk Co.," p. 35)

RUSCOE DAVID, SR. (Perhaps son of above David)—From Huntington. He was b. in 1724; m. Jan. 24, 1748-9, Jemima Scudder; d. Oct. 12, 1815, aged 91. His wife d. Apr. 10, 1799, aged 71. (Tombstones at Huntington) He had: Jemima; David; David, Jr., below; Nathaniel; Hannah; Sarah; Elizabeth; and Silas. (Miss Nettie E. Pearsall) Silas d. Feb. 13, 1811, aged 46; his wife, Judith, d. May 9, 1823, aged 57. (Tombstones at Huntington) Silas m. Judith Platt. His dau., Mary Judith, m. Jan. 1, 1822, John

Platt Smith. They had, Mary Judith Smith, m. Sept. 12, 1848, Isaac Rogers, and left Rogers children: Herman, m. Cora Brock, and had a son, Reginald; Dr. Frank, m. Mary Banks, and had one son; and Agnes, m. James H. Conklin, no children. (Miss N. E. P.)

RUSCOE DAVID, JR. (Son of David, Sr., above)—From Huntington. Either he, or his father, served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 34); and in Conn. (G. 97) Either of them may have signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29) In the absence of proof, it is probable that the Military service was that of the younger David.

David Rusco and Silas Rusco, the sons of David Rusco, Sr., who lived in the house where William C. Scudder resides, were forced to work on the Forts, and to cart wood for the British. Silas Rusco was the father of David Rusco, now deceased, late of this village, and grandfather of Horace Rusco, now residing here. David Rusco (son of David, Sr.) played a trick upon some British soldiers, who came to steal hay from him, during the Revolution, and had to hide himself in a cave in the woods to escape their vengeance, until he found his way across the Sound to Connecticut, where he remained during the War. (Hon Henry C. Platt's "Huntington Address"—1876)



PARSON JOHN RUSSELL — HOME OF THE REGICIDES — HADLEY, MASS.  
(Photographed specially for this work)

David, Jr., b. July 5, 1754; m. Mar. 31, 1778, Hannah Platt; d. Jan. 10, 1805, aged 51. (Tombstone at Huntington) He had: Amelia, below; Elizabeth, bapt. Nov. 13, 1785; and, perhaps, Mary and Nathaniel. Amelia, b. Dec. 28, 1789; m. Nathaniel B. Ketcham; d. Sept. —, 1860. Their dau., Hannah Matilda, m. Jesse Platt Conkling, son of Jonathan Titus Conkling. Thirza, dau. of Jesse Platt Conkling, m. Rev. ——— Abbot, of Dayton, O. (Miss N. E. P.)

RUSSELL—The ancestor was probably William, to Southampton in 1657. He m. Elizabeth, dau. of Obadiah Rogers; d. in 1681. He had children: Oliver, b. May 7, 1671, removed to Cape May, N. J.; William; and Samuel. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 437) A William, came from Eng. to Cambridge, Mass., 1636-1643; and d. there, in 1662. ("Descendants of William Russell, of Cambridge") John, was at Woburn, Mass., in 1640. Rev. John, probably son of above, b. about 1626. He was at Cambridge, Mass., in 1636. Later, he was Pastor at Hadley, Mass., until he d. in 1692. He hid the Regicides, Whalley and Goffe in his house. (See Page 457) They

died there, and were buried near the foundation of the house, which is still standing. ("Descendants of John Russell of Woburn," pp. 188, 189) Rev. John was a son of John, of Cambridge. He d. May 8, 1680, aged 83. ("Descendants of John Russell, of Cambridge, 1635," pp. 109-112)

Some of the descendants of Rev. John removed to Washington Co., N. Y., and to Chittenden Co., Vt. (Hon. Horace Russell)—(See Page 251)

**RUSSELL HEZEKIAH, CAPT.** ( )—From Southampton (probably), to Chester and East Haddam. On Sept. 20, 1776, with two in the family and goods, he was brought to Chester; and, on Sept. 25, with goods, to East Haddam, by Capt. Joshua Griffeth. (C. 57) As Capt. of a ship (Page 239), on Sept. 29, he brought 92 passengers, their stock and effects from L. I. to Lyme. (C. 186) On June 19, 1778, he requested the Auditors to pay his claim to James Wells; which was done, Jan. 6, 1779. (C. 185)

**RUSSELL JONATHAN** ( )—From Bridge Hampton. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 29); and in Conn. (G. 97) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 11)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 2; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 3. (A. 53)

**RYERSON**—Martin 1, m. May 14, 1663, Annetje Rapalje. (Ryerson Gen.)

**RYERSON MARTIN, SERJT.** (Probably a descendant of Martin 1)—From Queens Co. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 15, 24); and in Conn. (G. 97) He signed the Association, in 1776. (H. 9)

**SACKETT**—The first of this Family in America was Simon 1 who came from England to Boston, in 1631, with his wife Isabel and son Simon 2. Simon 1 d. about 1635. Simon 2, b. in 1630; m. Sarah Bloomfield; d. July 9, 1659. His son, Capt. Joseph 3, b. Feb. 23, 1656; m. (1) Elizabeth, dau. of Capt. Richard Betts, (2) ———, (3) Mercy Betts, Wid. of a brother of his first wife. (See Betts) He removed to Newtown, L. I.; d. about 1719. Among his children was Judge Joseph 4, b. in 1680; m. May 23, 1706, Hannah Alsop; d. Sept. 26, 1755. His wife was Hannah 2, dau. of Richard 1 Alsop. (See Alsop, in "The Refugees from N. Y. City") His son, Joseph 5, b. Mar. 5, 1707; m. Mar. 23, 1731, Millicent Clowes. ("The Sacketts of America")

**SACKETT JOSEPH 6, DR.** (Joseph 5, Judge Joseph 4, Capt. Joseph 3, Simon 2, 1; father of Adj. Peter, below)—From Newtown. Before the War, he had an extensive practice on L. I. (Page 180) During the War he lived at Paramus, N. J. After peace had been declared, he removed to N. Y. City. ("The Sacketts of America")

One of this name, and it may have been Dr. Sackett, wrote to Gov. Clinton, from Coldenham, Oct. 7, 1781. He stated that, during the winter before, he had requested of the N. Y. Ass'y a permit allowing him and his family to remove to L. I. or N. Y. City. He, again, requested the permit, stating that he had but a short time to live, and suggesting that he might be sent with a Flag. To this, on Oct. 31, the Gov. replied that he could do nothing "except by way of Exchange, which from your attachment to the Cause of your Country I am persuaded would not be agreeable to you." (Clinton Pap., 7. 382) If this was Dr. Joseph, he must have thought himself prematurely old at 48 years.

He was b. Feb. 16, 1733; m. Apr. 9, 1752, Hannah 3, dau. of Richard 2 Alsop (see Alsop, above); d. July 17, 1799. His children were: James 7, b. Mar. 20, 1755, not m.; Adj. Peter 7, below; Elizabeth 7, b. Jan. 16, 1772, m. Capt. David Tingley; and Joseph 7, b. Aug. 6, 1774, m. Margaret ———. ("The Sacketts of America")

**SACKETT PETER 7, ADJT.** (Dr. Joseph 6, above, Joseph 5, Judge Joseph 4, Capt. Joseph 3, Simon 2, 1)—From Newtown.

The Bearer Peter Sackett has Permission to pass to Long Island to Visit his Friends there & return unmolested. Given at Poukeepsie in the State of New York this 14th Aug't 1779 G. C. [George Clinton] Gov'r.

He served under Gen. Montgomery; and returned as Serjt. Maj. of his Regt. He, afterward, served in the 4th Line. (G. 47, 48) In 1777, he made incursions to L. I. and took Military stores and fire-arms from the Loyalists. A difference of opinion between him and Col. Livingston led to his leaving the 4th Line, Aug. 25, 1778. (For full account, see Clinton Pap., 5. 184) While



he was in the Army, his father and his family had fled to Paramus, N. J. ("The Sacketts of America," p. 173)

He was b. Nov. 4, 1757; m., about 1779, Esther Palmer, dau. of a Loyalist; d. ———. He lived in N. Y. City and at Greenwich, Conn. His children were: Peter 8, Charles 8, Sarah 8, James Joseph 8, Hannah Alsop 8 and Esther Palmer 8. James Joseph 8 lived in Bridgeport, Conn. He m. Ann Block; d. Aug. 8, 1830. His son, Capt. James J. 9, b. Oct. 22, 1812; m. Hannah Capes, and had four children; d. Mar. 6, 1846. Hannah Alsop 8 m. ——— Shute, and had a dau., Esther Palmer Shute. ("The Sacketts of America")

**SALMON**—The name was variously spelled: Solloman, Solomon and Solomons. William 1 Salmon, b. in England, in 1610; m. (1) Katharine, probably b. Curtis (Southold Town Rec., 1. 164, 238), Wid. of Capt. Matthew Sunderland; m. (2) Sarah, dau. of the first Barnabas Horton (See Horton), of Southold. After his death, she m. Capt. John 2 Conkling. (See Conkling. Also Southold Town Rec., 1. 464) He had a son, John 2, who m. Aug. 23, 1683, Sarah Barnes; d. about 1697. His sons: William 3, b. in 1684; John 3, b. Nov. 19, 1698, m. in 1721, Lydia Paine, d. July 28, 1762. William 3 kept the "Salmon Record," 1698-1750. He m. in 1708, Hannah Bayley; d. May 10, 1759. His children were: Hannah 4, b. in 1710; Joshua 4, b. in 1712; William 4, b. in 1714; Nathaniel 4, b. in 1716, d. y.; Abigail 4, d. y.; Nathaniel 2d, 4; Stephen 4; and Abigail 2d, 4. William 4 was probably the one named by Griffin. ("Journal," p. 232) If so, he was the father of Capt. Jonathan, Joshua and William, the Refugees, below. He d. in 1800.

**SALMON JOHN** ( )—He served in Col. John Lasher's Regt. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n," p. 218); and, as well as John, Jr., in the 3d Dutchess. (G. 65)

**SALMON JONATHAN 5, CAPT.** (William 4, 3, John 2, William 1; brother of Serjt. Joshua, below, and William, below)—From Southold to Lyme. He was Capt. of a ship. (Page 239) In 1776, he took himself over, with two passengers and goods. (C. 189) On June 19, 1778, he requested the Auditors to pay his claim for removal to James Wells; which was done, Jan. 6, 1779. (C. 185) On Aug. 11, 1778, Gov. Trumbull wrote a letter to him advising caution in the use of his armed boat. (Pages 202, 218. Also D. 15)

If he had a Military record, he served in Col. Terry's Regt. (G. 8); and in Col. Smith's Regt. both as private and Corp. (G. 7, 20, 37, 38)

According to the Census of 1776 he was under 50 years old; and he had no family beside one female, probably his wife. (A. 55) He removed to Blooming Grove, Orange Co., N. Y. (Griffin, as above)

*Jonathan Salmon*

**SALMON JOSHUA 5, SERJT.** (Brother of Capt. Jonathan, above, and William, below)—From Southold to Lyme, in Sept. and Nov., 1776, by Capts. William Johnson and James Webb. (C. 134) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 12) He served in Col. Terry's Regt. as a private (G. 8); and in Col. Smith's Regt., as a Serjt. (G. 38)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 2. Females—above 16, 3. (A. 55) He probably m. Oct. 14, 1783, Mary Hudson. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.)

**SALMON WILLIAM 5** (Brother of Capt. Jonathan, above, and Serjt., Joshua, above)—From Southold to Norwalk. In Feb., 1780, he petitioned for leave to return; which was granted. (E. 111, 112) He served in the Art'y of the Line. (G. 51)

**SAMMIS**—The original founder of the Sammis Family, in Huntington, whose descendants are very numerous in that Town, was John 1 who had a grant of land made to him, lying at the head of Cold Spring Harbor. His descendants settled in various parts of the Town, notably on West Neck, and in the "Town Spot." (Hon. Henry C. Platt's "Huntington Address"—1876) John 1 was admitted freeman of Conn., in 1664. He may have been a son of Richard and Esther, who were at Windsor, Conn., 1640-1650. John 1, b. as early as 1648; was at Huntington, in 1663; d. in 1693. He m. (1) Abigail Corey, by whom he had five children; (2) Mary Cornish, Wid. of

John Corey, Jr., and had two children. Sylvanus 3 (John 2, 1), b. in 1718; m. Deborah Jarvis. (Mrs. Gilbert Scudder)

SAMMIS RICHARD ( )—From Huntington to Conn. (Hon. Henry C. Platt, as above)

SAMMIS WILLIAM 4 (Sylvanus 3, John 2, 1)—From Huntington to Conn. (Hon. Henry C. Platt, as above) He was at Norwalk in 1780. (F. 124) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 33); and probably in Conn. (G. 98)

He was b. in 1745; m. May 2, 1764, Sarah Conklin. He had four daughters; and a son, William 5, b. in 1781. (Mrs. G. S.) He m. Experience Kelsy. His son William A. 6, m. Eliza Roe, and had: William S. 7, and Watts R. 7. William S. 7, m. Phebe A. Buffett; and had, Mabel B. 8, who m. Frederick M. Hazzard. (Mr. William S. Sammis)

From William 5 also descend: Mrs. Frederick L. Wicks, and daus. Elma and Ida; Mrs. John S. Baylis, and daus. Maud and Juliette; Miss Annie Brush; and Mr. David Brush. (Mrs. G. S.)

SANFORD—SANFORD (See Sanford, Page 251)—Three English pioneers of this name (brothers) each had a son, Ezekiel: Thomas; Robert; and Andrew.

Thomas, b. in 1607-8, in Essex Co., Eng., probably at Hatfield Broad Oak, son of Ezechiell of Much Hadham, Eng., who was a son of Thomas of Stanstead, Mountfitchet, Eng., who was a son of Richard Sanford who d. at Stanstead, Mountfitchet, Eng., in 1591.

The pioneer, Thomas, was in Dorchester, Mass., in 1634; and went to Milford, Conn., in 1640, where he d. in 1681. The first of his seven children was named Ezekiel, b. in 1637, at Dorchester, Mass.; d. late in 1683, at Fairfield, Conn. He had seven children, two of whom were: Ezekiel, b. Mar. 6, 1668, d. Mar. 2, 1728-9, at Fairfield, Conn.; and Thomas, b. May 2, 1675, d. May 20, 1759, at Fairfield. Thomas had 10 children, of whom: David, bapt. Feb. 24, 1711-12, d. in 1767, in Warwick, N. Y. He, David, had five sons: David, Thomas, John, Ephraim and Ezra; of whom David, John and Ezra are in the U. S. Census of 1790, at Warwick, N. Y. The son, Ezra, was b. there Apr. 5, 1747; and d. there Apr. 22, 1822. Many of his descendants still reside there.

The sixth child of the pioneer, Thomas, was Ephraim, b. May 17, 1646, at Milford, Conn., where he d. in 1687. Of his seven children, Samuel was the third, b. May 9, 1674, at Milford, and d. there in 1749. Samuel had 11 children, of whom: Joseph, b. July 5, 1701, was the third. Joseph settled at South Farms, Conn., where he opened the first dry good store in the place. He was a Member of the Colonial Legislature; Capt. in the Militia, &c. He d. there (Prospect Hill) Sept. 9, 1754. He had six children. The fourth child, Jonah, b. Aug. 1, 1735, m. Rhoda Woodruff, and d. there Jan. 21, 1817. He (Jonah) had six children, of whom Benjamin was the second. Benjamin took up a tract of forest in Cornwall, Vt., in 1784, where he d. July 1, 1833. He had 12 children, of whom Jonah was the fourth. Jonah was b. Nov. 30, 1790, in Cornwall, and d. in Hopkinton, N. Y., Dec. 25, 1867. He took up a tract of forest in Hopkinton, in 1815, where he ever after resided. He was a Member of Cong. in 1830, a Brig. Gen. of Militia, in 1832; a Judge of the Common Pleas Court; a Member of the Constitutional Convention of 1846; and Col. of the 92d Regt. of N. Y. S. Vols., in 1862, in the Civil War. Of his 14 children, Jonah, Jr., was the fifth. He was b. in Hopkinton Oct. 24, 1821, where he lived all his life, dying Oct. 18, 1886. He m. Clarinda Risdon Feb. 17, 1847. She d. Oct. 19, 1893. Jonah, Jr., was exceedingly successful as a farmer. He held various offices of trust; was Asst. Assessor of Int. Revenue; Supervisor of his Town for 16 years; and Member of Assembly for two terms. He had four children: Carlton E.; Silas H.; Alice C.; and Herbert J.—all living except Silas, who d. Sept. 15, 1912. Carlton E. Sanford, of Potsdam, N. Y., brought out a large 2 vol. Genealogy of Thomas Sanford with much data as to all other pioneer Sanfords, in 1911.

Robert (pioneer), settled in Hartford, Conn., about 1640; where he d. in June, 1676. He had a son, Ezekiel, b. Mar. 13, 1647, who d. in Southampton, L. I., in 1716. The son is not named in his father's will, of 1676; but he is in his mother's will, of 1682. He is also named in the distribution of his

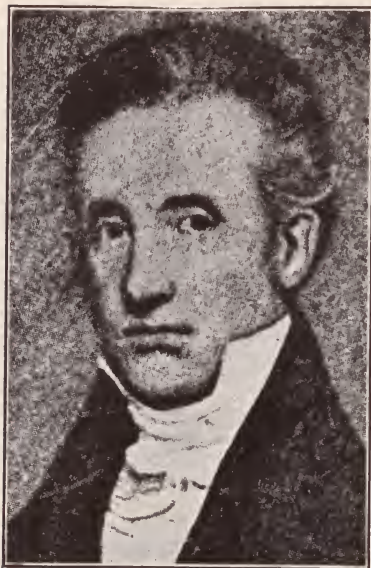


COL. GEORGE B. SANFORD — LITCHFIELD, CONN.  
(From "Historic Litchfield")



W. H. SANFORD — LITCHFIELD, CONN.  
(From "Historic Litchfield")





*Nathan Sanford*

SANFORD BENJAMIN, DEA. Hampton. He signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 33); also the Woolworth Agreement, in 1787. (H. 34) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 29); also in the 3d and 4th of the Line. (G. 46, 47)

He was a Dea in the Church at Bridge Hampton, in 1802; and d in 1824. (Hon. Henry P. Hedges' "Bridge Hampton Address"—1886)

SANFORD DANIEL 4 (Zachariah 3, Ezekiel 2, Robert 1)—From Bridge Hampton. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 29); and probably in Conn. (G. 98) Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 4 Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 53)

SANFORD DAVID 4 (Ezekiel 3, 2, Robert 1, brother of Ezekiel, below)—From Bridge Hampton to Conn. He served in Conn. (Hon. Henry P. Hedges) Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 4 Females—above 16, 4, under 16, 1. (A. 54) He had sons: Lewis 5, and Zachariah 5 (Howell's "Southampton," p. 373) He signed the Association in 1775. (H. 33)

SANFORD EZEKIEL 4 (Ezekiel 3, 2, Robert 1, brother of David, above)—From Bridge Hampton to East Haddam. His goods were brought over on Sept. 5, 1776, by Capt Joshua Griffeth (C. 57); and in Oct., 1776, by Capts Elijah Mason and James Wiggins. (C. 135) In Feb., 1781, he petitioned for leave to return. (E. 145) He was at East Haddam, Nov. 1, 1776, to Oct. 1, 1778. On Mar. 28, 1782, Gov. Trumbull was authorized to permit him to return to L. I. with his family, and goods. (F. 53) He signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 33) He was made an Elder in the Church, at Bridge Hampton, in 1801. (Hon. Henry P. Hedges' "Bridge Hampton Address"—1886)

Several of the name, probably from the Connecticut branches, served in Conn as private, Lt or Capt. (G. 98. Also Records of the State of Conn., 2 458, 528. Also Colonial Records of Conn., 15. 425. Also Grumman's "Rev'y Soldiers of Redding," pp. 36, 96)

father's estate, in Dec., 1676. The son had a son, Ezekiel, b. June 14, 1717, d. June 21, 1790; and he had a son, Ezekiel, b. Sept. 7, 1754, d. Aug 25, 1811 He was born in the same house as his father, and was known as the "praying Ezekiel." The L. I. branch descends from the pioneer, Robert.

Nathan Sanford, the illustrious jurist and statesman, was a descendant of Robert, the pioneer. His lineage is: Thomas 4, Thomas 3, Ezekiel 2 (Southampton, L. I.) and Robert 1. Nathan was b. Nov. 5, 1777; d. Oct. 17, 1838, at Flushing, L. I. (C. E. S., as above)

Andrew (pioneer), bapt. Nov. 1, 1617, at Stanstead, Mountfitchet, Essex Co, Eng.; settled in Milford, Conn, about 1640. He and his wife were both indicted for witchcraft, and tried. His wife was convicted and hung, in 1662. He removed to Milford, in 1667; where he d., in 1684. He had a son, Ezekiel, b. June 4, 1671, d. 1685-6, without issue. (C. E. S., as above)

There was, also, a Hezekiah, whose son, Ezekiel, settled at Redding, Conn., and was the g. grandfather of Prof. D. S. Sanford, of Redding Ridge. ( )—From Bridge

*Benjamin Sanford*

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 2; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 1. (A. 54) He was b. in 1717; m. Nov. 1, 1738, Wid. Phebe Higgins, of Elizabeth, N. J.; d. in 1790. He had sons: James 5; Hiram 5, below; and Isaac 5—the latter a noted farmer of Illinois. James 5, b. in 1779; m. Sarah ———. He had sons: Benjamin F. 6, b. in 1821; James Laurence 6; and John A. 6. James Laurence 6, of Bridge Hampton, b. in 1823; m. Nancy ———. His children were: Helen A. 7, b. in 1846; Caroline E. 7, b. in 1848; James A. 7, b. in 1850; Nathan L. 7, b. in 1854; John R. 7, b. in 1858; and Henry L. 7, b. in 1863. Hiram 5, the noted farmer of Saggaponack, b. in 1784; d. Apr. 12, 1865. He had a dau., Esther 6, b. in 1817, m. Henry Rogers. (Mr. Edward S. Burgess. Also Howell's "Southampton," pp. 372, 373)

A Capt. Ezekiel, bapt. at Redding, Conn., July 4, 1742. ("Empire State Sons of Amn. Rev'n, Year Book—1899," p. 531)



EZEKIEL SANDFORD — BRIDGE HAMPTON, L. I.

(Photographed specially for this work)

SANDFORD JOHN 4 CAPT. (Thomas 3, Ezekiel 2, Robert 1)—From Bridge Hampton. He served in Col. Mulford's Regt. (G. 2, 9); in Col. Smith's Regt., and responded with one fourth of his Co. to guard the stock, in July, 1776 (A. 4. Also G. 6); and in Conn. (G. 98) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 33)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 4; under 16, 3. (A. 54) He was b. ———; m. Esther ———; d. in 1785. He had children: Josiah 5; Caleb 5; John 5; Hezekiah 5; Keturah 5, m. ——— Jennings; Mehitabel 5, m. ——— Topping; Esther 5; Rebecca 5; Jerusha 5; and Elizabeth 5. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 373)

SANDS—The first of the name in America was Capt. James 1; b. in 1622; d. in 1695. He had a son, John 2; a grandson, John 3; and a g. grandson, John 4. The latter lived at Cow Neck, now Manhasset. (Bunker's "L. I. Genealogies") The children of John 4 were: Col. John 5, below; Cromwell 5; Elizabeth 5; Robert 5, d. in 1760; Comfort 5; Stephen 5; Richardson 5; and Joshua 5. (Barrett's "Old Merchants of N. Y. City")

SANDS BENJAMIN 4 (John 3, 2, Capt. James 1; uncle of Lt. Col. John, below, and of Comfort and Joshua, Refugees from N. Y. City, q. v.)—From Cow Neck. He was Chairman of the Committee of Cow Neck (Page 140); and, as such, on March 18, 1776, he issued an order against the disaffected (Tories). (Page 145) He signed the Association, in 1776. (H. 6) He was a Delegate, from Queens Co., to the 4th Prov'l Cong. (A. 59) He may have served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 26); and in the 4th Dutchess. (G. 66) He suffered heavy losses by the enemy. He was imprisoned by the enemy; tried, and banished from L. I. (Onderdonk's "Queens Co., Olden Times," p. 55)

He was b. Nov. —, 1735—the youngest of 12 children; and so but little older than his nephews, named above. He d. Oct. 14, 1824, leaving issue male. ("The Descent of Comfort Sands")

SANDS JOHN 5, LT. COL. (John 4, 3, 2, Capt. James 1; brother of Comfort and Joshua—See "The Refugees from N. Y. City")—From Cow Neck. On Oct. 12, 1775, he was appointed Capt. of the Great Neck Company, in the Queens Co. Mil. (H. 4. Also "Archives of the State of N. Y.—The Rev'n.," p. 286) He signed the Association, in 1776. (H. 6) On May 8, 1776, the N. Y. Prov'l Cong. ordered him to apprehend certain of the Tories (Onderdonk's "Queens Co.," p. 57); which he did. (Page 145) About June 24, he was promoted from Capt. to Lt. Col. (Onderdonk, p. 74); and he served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 11, 25) On July 20, the Cong. made a draft of one-fourth part of the Militia of the L. I. Counties; and he was appointed 2d Col. (A. 4. Also Onderdonk, p. 78) On July 25, he gave orders to Lt. Col. Birdsall. (Onderdonk, p. 81) In the same month, he was helping Col. Smith to organize the Militia (G. 39); and, just before the Battle of L. I., his men guarded the stock. (Page 29. Also A. 5) He took part in the Battle. (Page 41) Bounties were paid to his men. (A. 5) After the Battle, his house was surrounded by the enemy while he was at New Rochelle. He returned, and was captured; but he was liberated by Gen. Howe, Dec. 23. (Onderdonk, p. 109) He loaned money to the State of N. Y., on Gov. Clinton's promise to pay. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n—Spt.," p. 169) A private, of his name, served in the 3d Westchester. (G. 79) See also "N. Y. State Sons of Rev'n., Year Book—1909," p. 620.

He was b. in 1735; m. in 1757, Elizabeth Jackson; d. in 1811. (Bunker, as above. See also Thompson's "Long Island," 2. 463) It was, perhaps, his son, John Jr., who signed the Association, in 1776. (H. 9)

SATTERLY HENRY—From Brookhaven. He served in Capt. Roe's Co. (G. 48); and in the 4th Line. (G. 47) He d., at Poughkeepsie, N. Y., Mar. 30, 1777. ("Archives of the State of N. Y.—The Rev'n.," p. 218)

SATTERLY JOHN R.—A Refugee from Sag Harbor and Setauket. He owned property at Sag Harbor, in 1800. (Hon. Henry P. Hedges) On Aug. 27, 1810 he was initiated as a Member of the Eagle Tribe, Tammany Society. Thompson ("Long Island") mentions him as a Gen. of Militia, in 1839.

A John Satterly signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 20) Another, or the same, served in the 5th Line (G. 49); in the 1st Orange (G. 72); and in Conn. (G. 98) A John Satterly, of Orange, Co., N. Y., m. Oct. 31, 1773, Theodotia Chard. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.) A John, Jr., of Huntington, in his will, dated Jan. 17, 1749–50, names wife Mary and children. (N. Y. Wills, Lib. 17, p. 75)

SATTERLY RICHARD—From Brookhaven. He served in Capt. Roe's Co. (G. 48); and in the 4th Line. (G. 47, 48) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 19)

SATTERLY SAMUEL—From Brookhaven. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 35); and in Col. Drake's Provisional Regt. (G. 10) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 26, 27)

SAWYER—The ancestry of the L. I. branch of this Family is in doubt. The Mass. branch is descended from Thomas Sawyer and Marie Prescott, Lancaster, Mass. Thomas, William and Edward, sons of John, of Lincoln, England, came to Boston Colony, in 1636; settled in Rowley, whence Thomas went to Lancaster, with William and Prescott, being one of the principal men of the Town. Edward remained in Rowley; and William moved to Ipswich. (R. A. Y. 2156. "L. I. Traveler") Or the ancestor may have



been William who came to Newbury, Mass., about 1682. (N. E. Hist'l and Gen'l Reg., Apr., 1874)

SAWYER MOSES ( )—From Shelter Island to some part of Conn. not known. On Oct. 14, 1782, he was allowed to take his wife to L. I., he to return. (F. 66) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 31) Thompson ("Long Island" 1. 206) quotes from the "New York Mercury," of Mar. 10, 1778:

Moses Sawyer, who formerly lived at Shelter Island, came over from the main a few days since, and robbed the farm of William Nicoll, Esq., at said Island, of 110 bushels of wheat; and carried off grain belonging to Thomas Dering.

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 2; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 2. (A. 49) According to Mallmann ("Shelter Island," p. 325), he m. Mchitable Horton; and had a son, Benjamin, who m. Abigail, dau. of John King.

*Moses Sawyer*



THOMAS SAYRE — ERECTED IN 1648 — DEMOLISHED IN 1912 — SOUTHAMPTON, L. I.  
(Howell and Fordham, Southampton)

SAYRE—The first of the name, Thomas 1, came to Southampton, in 1640, with his son, Job 2. Both were at Lynn, Mass., in 1638. The house built by Thomas 1, in 1648, stood for over 260 years.

The branches of the Family in Orange Co., N. Y. and Susquhanna Co., Pa., apparently left L. I. before the War. (Blackman's "Susquhanna Co.")

Thomas 1, b. about 1590; d. about 1670. He had sons: Francis 2, Daniel 2, Joseph 2 and Job 2. The latter, b. in 1612; m. (1) Sarah —, (2) Hannah, Wid. of Arthur Howell; d. Apr. 1, 1694. Among his children was Job 3, b. Aug. 25, 1672; m. Susanna Howell; d. Mar. 26, 1755. Also Benjamin 3, b. Aug. 9, 1674. Francis 2, b. —; m. Sarah (probably Wheeler); d. Jan. 20, 1698. His son, Dea. John 3, b. Jan. 6, 1665; d. Apr. 29, 1724. His son, Ichabod 3, m. Elizabeth —; d. in 1782. (Howell's "Southampton," pp. 374-376. Also Sayre Gen.)

Anne 4 (Capt. Daniel 3, Daniel 2, Thomas 1), m. Daniel Moore, the Refugee. (See Moore)

Ichabod 3 (Francis 2, Thomas 1), had a son, Francis 4; a grandson, Francis 5, b. Mar. 15, 1807; a g. grandson, Emmett 6, b. in 1850; and a g. g. grandson, Nathan H. (Mr. Emmett Sayre)

SAYRE ABRAHAM 5, CAPT. (Capt. Nehemiah 4, below, Job 3, 2, Thomas 1)—From Bridge Hampton to Saybrook. He was from Southampton. (Mr. William S. Pelletreau) In Sept., 1776, his effects were moved over by Capts. Zebulon Cooper and Zebulon Stow. (C. 32, 144) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 30)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 53) He was b. Feb. 5, 1745; m. Mehitable, dau. of Abner Howell; d. Apr. 16, 1810. His children were: Stephen 6, below; Merit 6, below; Eunice 6, b. Feb. 16, 1774, m. Joseph Reeves, d. Mar. 8, 1857; Agee 6, b. Mar. 6, 1776, d. at sea; Ruth 6, b. Aug. 17, 1778, m. July 3, 1797, Capt. Matthew Rogers, d. July 18, 1855—their dau., Mary, m. Capt. Charles Howell, father of Rev. George Rogers Howell (see Howell); Nehemiah 6, b. Jan. 3, 1781, d. s. p. May 3, 1830; Beulah 6, b. Dec. 4, 1783, m. Joseph Hildreth (See Hildreth); Phebe 6, b. July 4, 1785, m. Herrick, son of Capt. Zephaniah Rogers (See Rogers); William 6, b. Sept. 26, 1787, d. s. p. about 1849; Susan 6, or Susanna 6, b. Aug. 10, 1790, m. Eli Halsey, d. Feb. 6, 1875; Jared 6, b. Mar. 25, 1793; Lewis 6, b. Aug. 14, 1796. Stephen 6, b. Feb. 27, 1770; m. Sarah White; d. in 1839 or 1840. He had children: Sophia 7, m. James Rhodes and had, Henry Simon; Sarah 7, m. James Larry and had, Margaret, Edwin, James and Stephen; Emeline 7, m. Henry Rhodes and had, Elizabeth, Sidney and Hannah; Mary 7, m. Edwin Isham; Dr. William N. 7. Merit 6, b. Sept. 20, 1771; m. Susan Wick. His children were: Robert 7, John 7, James 7, Agee 7, Mary 7 and Elizabeth 7. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 379. Also Sayre Gen.) Sayre Gen. states that Phebe 6, m. Joseph Hildreth, Jr.

SAYRE BENJAMIN 4 (Benjamin 3, Job 2, Thomas 1; father of Benjamin, Jr., below, Lt. David, below, and James, below; brother of Capt. David, below)—From Bridge Hampton to Saybrook and East Haddam. In Sept. and Nov., 1776, his effects were brought over by Capts. Charles Williams and James Webb. (C. 136) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 11)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 1. (A. 54) He was b. in 1706; m. July 3, 1740, ———; d. in 1790. His children were: Susanna 5, b. Apr. 16, 1741, m. Edward Topping; Stephen 5, b. Jan. 14, 1742-3; Lt. David 5, below; Benjamin, Jr., 5, below, and Elizabeth 5, twins, b. June 1, 1750. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 380) Sayre Gen. states that Benjamin 4 m. (1) Susannah, (2) ———. Also that he

*Benjamin Sayre*

had additional children: James 5, below; Zephaniah 5, m. in 1808, Juliana Howell, d. Oct. 29, 1840, aged 78; Phebe 5; and Abigail 5.

SAYRE BENJAMIN, JR. 5 (Son of Benjamin 4, above; brother of Lt. David, below, and James, below)—From Bridge Hampton to East Haddam. (Hon. Henry P. Hedges) He signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 11); also the Woolworth Agreement, in 1787. (H. 34) A Benjamin, served in the 4th Orange. (G. 75)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1. Females—above 16, 2. (A. 54) He was b. June 1, 1750; m. Rebecca Howell; d. about 1830. His children were: Susanna 6, m. Joseph Topping; Sarah 6, m. David Hildreth; Mary 6, m. Benjamin Halsey; Charles 6, m. Eunice Howell; Uriah 6, b. Mar. 17, 1792, m. Nancy G. Topping; Nancy 6; Daniel 6, not m.; and John 6, not m. Charles 6, had children: Sarah 7, Rebecca 7, James 7, Julia 7, and Florida 7. Uriah 6, had children: Mary A. 7, m. Edward A. Gray; John R. 7; Horatio G. 7; and Louisa 7. Horatio G. 7, of Bridge Hampton, b. in 1825, m. Jerusha Pierson, and had: Edward G. 8, b. in 1861; and Grace R. 8, b. in 1865, m. Abraham C. Hageman. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 380. Also Sayre Gen. Also Miss Addie Sayre)

*Benjamin Sayre Jun*

SAYRE DAVID 4, CAPT. (Benjamin 3, Job 2, Thomas 1; brother of Benjamin, above)—From Bridge Hampton and Sag Harbor to Stonington and East Haddam. He was a ship builder and Capt.; and, as such, he was remarkably active in moving the families and effects of the Refugees. (Page

239) On Sept. 9, 1776, he brought a part of Col. Abraham Gardiner's effects. (C. 52) Same month, Ezekiel Howell, to East Haddam. (C. 77) Same month, Daniel Hedges. (C. 183) In Oct., 1776, Daniel Moore, to Stonington. (C. 106) Same month, Jonathan Pain, to East Haddam. (C. 172) Same month, Samuel White, to Stonington. (C. 211) In Nov., 1776, Joseph Osborn, to Haddam. (C. 114) Same month, David Gelston. (C. 196) Same month, his own goods were moved to East Haddam by Capt. Robert Knight. (C. 137) In Sept. and Oct., 1776, he brought a number of Refugees and their effects to Stonington. His own family, five passengers, and goods were among them. The list included: Jeremiah Gardiner, David Hand, Benjamin Price, Jeremiah Conkling, Lemuel Pierson, Charles Topping, Elisha Clark, Silas Stuart, Abraham Loper, John Squier, John Mulford, Joshua Hildreth, Theophilus Halsey, Joseph Ellis, Capt. Joseph Conkling, Henry Topping, Col. Abraham Gardiner, Col. Jonathan Hedges, Theophilus Pierson and Benjamin Chappel. (C. 138) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10) He owned a large tract of land adjoining Sag Harbor; also a small island on which he had his home at the time of his death. It was known as "Sears" Island. (Miss Addie Sayre)

Two of the name, David, appear in the Census of 1776. The first, probably Capt. David: Males—above 16 years, 3; under 16, 1. Females—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. The second, probably Lt. David, below: Males—above 16 years, 2; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 54) He was b. \_\_\_\_\_; m. \_\_\_\_\_ Wickham; d. \_\_\_\_\_. His children were: Capt. Nathan Fordham 5, below; Hannah Wickham 5, below; Thomas 5; Silas 5, below; and Wickham 5.

Capt. Nathan Fordham 5, b. Feb. 2, 1773; m. Priscilla Seabury; d. Oct. 8, 1825. She was b. July 31, 1775; d. Oct. 8, 1832. Their children were: Giles 6, b. Aug. 28, 1796, d. Aug. 21, 1810; Alanson Fordham 6, b. Jan. 12, 1799, d. Oct. 13, 1800; David 6, b. Apr. 5, 1801, d. Oct. 7, 1801; Jeremiah Wickham 6, b. Dec. 14, 1806, d. July 11, 1864; Adeliza 6, b. Nov. 16, 1809, d. Sept. 23, 1819; Nathan Fordham, Jr., 6, b. Mar. 23, 1813. Jeremiah Wickham 6, m. Maria Christiana Hildreth, Wid. of C. W. Payne, and had: Adeliza 7 and Mary 7. (Miss Addie Sayre)

Hannah Wickham 5, b. Jan. 13, 1783; m. Jan. 9, 1806, Henry B. Havens; d. Apr. 20, 1850. (See Mallman's "Shelter Island," pp. 165, 168, etc., for descendants)

Silas 5, b. \_\_\_\_\_; m. Esther \_\_\_\_\_; d. \_\_\_\_\_. His children were: Mary 6, m. Samuel L'Hommedieu as his second wife, and had no children; Jerusha 6, m. Charles Hedges as his second wife, and had no children; Charles 6, lived in Texas; Catherine 6, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Hiller, and had a dau., Kate 7, who m. \_\_\_\_\_

Davenport, and lived at New Rochelle, N. Y. The Samuel L'Hommedieu, above, was a son of Capt. Samuel, the Refugee (See L'Hommedieu), who m. Sarah White. (Miss Addie Sayre)

*David Sayre*

SAYRE DAVID 5, LT. (Son of Benjamin 4, above; brother of Benjamin, Jr., above, and James, below)—From Bridge Hampton to Stonington and East Haddam. On Sept. 25, 1776, his goods were brought to East Haddam by Capt. Joshua Griffith. (C. 57) In Feb., 1777, and in Mar., 1780, he was permitted to go to L. I. for flax and provisions (D. 44, 47); on May 22, 1779, for grain (D. 28); and, in Apr., 1782, he was permitted to visit the Island. (P. 54) He signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 11); also the Woolworth Agreement, in 1787. (H. 34) He served in Col. Mulford's Regt. (G. 2); in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 23, 31); and in the 2d Regt. of Suffolk Co. (G. 39)

He was b. May 1, 1747; m. Jane, dau. of Dea. Maltby Gelston (See Gelston); d. Sept. 11, 1830. His children were: Stephen 6, below; Gelston 6, b. Oct. 28, 1773, d. Jan. 27, 1786; Elizabeth 6, b. June 10, 1775, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Post, d. Oct. 31, 1831; Mary 6, b. Jan. 8, 1778; Phebe 6, b. Sept. 24, 1779, d. Dec. 4, 1783; Jane 6, b. Dec. 6, 1781, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Fowler; Francis 6, below; Maltby Gelston 6, b. May 5, 1786, was a sea Capt., d. s. p. Dec. 10, 1825; Phebe 6, b. Aug. 2, 1787, m. George Howell; David 6, b. Aug. 5, 1789, d. Sept. 22, 1792; and Hugh 6, b. Apr. 15, 1791, d. Oct. 11, 1793.



Stephen 6, b. Mar. 9, 1772; m. Sophia Rysam; d. July 2, 1822. His children were: Mary 7, Fanny 7, David M. 7, William 7 and Caroline 7. David M. 7, bapt. in 1808; m. Eugenia L. Cook. His children were: Stephen 8 and John 8. Stephen 8, of Bridge Hampton, b. in 1833; m. (1) Elizabeth Squires, (2) ———— Edwards. His children were: Harry 9; John 9; Eugene 9, b. in 1862; a son 9, b. in 1865; Frank 9; and Stella 9.

Francis 6, of Catskill, N. Y., b. Jan. 5, 1784; m. Feb. 15, 1810, Susan Taylor; d. in 1868. She d. Oct. 5, 1861. His children were: Jane 7; Sophia 7; James 7; Maltby 7; Samuel Penfield 7; Mary 7, m. Charles B. Pinckney. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 380. N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec., July, 1871. Sayre Gen.)

SAYRE EPHRAIM 3 (Daniel 2, Thomas 1)—Probably from Bridge Hampton. He may have been a son of Ephraim 3, who must have been of an advanced age at the time of the War. He was in Guilford on Mar. 6, 1777. (See receipt in Capt. Jonathan Bayley)

SAYRE JAMES 5 (Son of Benjamin 4, above; brother of Benjamin, Jr., above, and Lt. David, above)—From Bridge Hampton to East Haddam, in Nov., 1776, by Capt. John Redpath. His claim was paid to his brother Benjamin. (C. 136) On Oct. 12, 1778, from Saybrook, he asked leave to engage in the Illicit Trade. (B. 32) He was permitted to go to L. I. for furniture, but not for traffic. (Clinton Pap., 1. 512) On Apr. 23, 1780, Maj. Thomas Moffat wrote from Blooming Grove, Orange Co., N. Y., to Gov. Clinton asking for a pass to James Sayre, allowing him to go to the East end of L. I. and to bring off some property. (Clinton Pap., 5. 650) A James Sayre was Rector of the Episcopal Church, at Guilford, Conn., in 1784. ("Sketches of Church Life in Colonial Conn.," p. 104)

He served in the 3d Line. (G. 46) He signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 11); also the Woolworth Agreement, in 1787. (H. 34)

He was b. Aug. 20, 1753; m. Mar. 16, 1777, Prudence, dau. of Ananias Cooper (See Cooper); d. Dec. 27, 1840. His children were: James Jr., 6, b. July 9, 1777, d. Oct. 8, 1806; Mary 6, b. July 11, 1779, d. Mar. 30, 1870; Oliver 6, b. Feb. 7, 1781, m. Charlotte Barnes; Nathan 6, b. Sept. —, 1785; Harriet 6, b. ————, 1788, m. Charles Lester; Elizabeth 6, m. Sylvanus Hand. (Howell, as above. Also Sayre Gen.)

SAYRE JOSHUA 5 (Ichabod 4, 3, Francis 2, Thomas 1)—From Southampton to Saybrook. On Sept. 2, 1776, his dau. was brought over by Capt. Zebulon Cooper. (C. 32) He served in the 3d Line. (G. 46)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 6. Females—above 16, 1. (A. 53) He probably m. (1) Martha, dau. of Joshua Halsey; (2) Elizabeth, dau. of Samuel Cooper. His will was probated, June 1, 1816. (Sayre Gen.) His children were: Sarah 6, m. Daniel Gantley; Joshua 6, b. Aug. 18, 1755, m. Dency Harlow; Edith 6; Paul 6, b. Oct. 22, 1760, m. Mary Halsey; Silas 6, m. Sarah Conger; Caleb 6, b. Sept. 17, 1764, m. Elizabeth Halsey; Thomas 6, b. in 1767, m. Huldah, dau. of Capt. Zephaniah Rogers (See Rogers); Eunice 6; William 6, m. Hannah Pillicley, or Pillichy; Enoch 6, b. Mar. 31, 1770, m. Mary Jagger; Rufus 6, m. Susan, dau. of Capt. Zephaniah Rogers (See Rogers); Ruth 6. (Sayre Gen. Also Howell's "Southampton," pp. 376, 377)

SAYRE MATTHEW 5, LT. (Dea. John 4, John 3, Francis 2, Thomas 1)—From Southampton. In 1776, he helped David Howell in removing to Saybrook. (C. 76) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 4, 6, 30) A Matthew Sear, served as a private in the same Regt. (G. 37)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 5. Females—above 16, 3; under 16, 1. (A. 53) He was b. July 17, 1731; m. Nov. 23, 1763, Mehitable Herrick; d. July 8, 1819. His children were: Daniel 6, b. May 10, 1765, m. Joyce Hunting, and had two children; Francis 6, b. Sept. 28, 1766, m. Nancy Cooper, and had a son, Thomas F. 7; Eunice 6, b. Mar. 30, 1768, d. Sept. 7, 1800; John 6, b. June 13, 1771, m. Elizabeth Downer; Simon 6, b. July 8, 1774, removed to Cairo, N. Y., was a Member of the N. Y. Ass'y, in 1812, d. Aug. 3, 1823; Nathan 6, b. Apr. 12, 1776, m. Margaret Waters, and had a son, John 7; and Joel 6, b. Nov. 2, 1778, m. Sarah Brown. (Howell's "Southampton," pp. 375, 376. Also Sayre Gen.)

*James Sayre*

SAYRE NEHEMIAH 4, CAPT. (Job 3, 2, Thomas 1; father of Capt. Abraham above)—From Southampton to Saybrook. As Capt. of a ship (Page 239), on May 17 and 19, 1779, he was allowed to go from Saybrook to L. I. with his boat and crew. (D. 24, 27) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 12)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1. Females—above 16, 3. (A. 53) He was b. —————; m. Dec. 24, 1741, Bethiah, dau. of Abraham Cooper (See Cooper); d. Aug. 5, 1784. His children were: Elizabeth 5, b. Apr. 18, 1743, m. Capt. Zephaniah Rogers (See Rogers), d. Apr. 1, 1814; Capt. Abraham 5, above; James 5, b. July 3, 1748, m. Elizabeth Howell; John 5, b. Jan. 5, 1752, m. Mrs. Abigail Jarvis, was Clerk of Suffolk Co., d. s. p.; Hannah 5, b. Nov. 7, 1756, m. Capt. Obadiah Rogers, d. June 22, 1822; and Jane 5, b. Mar. 24, 1759, m. Obadiah Wright, May 24, 1777. (See Wright)—(Howell's "Southampton," pp. 378, 379)

SHELLINGER—This name, apparently, was first seen in Amagansett, Town of East Hampton, though it is not known on what date. There are some of the name in Amagansett now. A Jacob Schellinger lived there just before the Rev'y War. (Mr. Charles R. Dayton) Jacob 1 came to New Amsterdam, now New York, about 1653. He d. at East Hampton, June 17, 1693, aged 67. His son, Jacob 2, m. Hannah —————; d. Jan. 28, 1713. Jacob 3, son of Jacob 2, b. Nov. 22, 1702; m. Hannah —————; drowned Jan. 17, 1753. (Hedges' "East Hampton," pp. 330, 331)

SHELLINGER ISAAC 4, CAPT. (Jacob 3, 2, 1)—From East Hampton to Stonington. In Sept., 1776, with four in the family and his goods, he was brought over by Capt. Eliphalet Budington. (C. 204) Same month, as Capt. of a ship (Page 239), he brought the effects of Jacob Conkling from East Hampton to Saybrook. (C. 24) With others, he petitioned Gov. Clinton for leave to go to the State of N. Y. for bread. (B. 3) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28) He probably served in Col. Smith's Regt., both as private and Corp. (G. 7, 31)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 52) He was probably b. about 1740; d. about 1800. (Mr. Charles R. Dayton) He d. about 1800, leaving sons, Christopher 5 and Daniel 5; his family removed to N. J. (Hedges, p. 331)

SCHENCK—The ancestor, Johannes 1, b. in Holland, Sept. 19, 1656; m. Maria Magdalena DeHaes; d. at Bushwick, L. I., Feb. 5, 1748. His son, Johannes 2, b. Apr. 30, 1691; m. Maria Lott; d. Apr. 1, 1729. Son of Johannes 2, Judge Abraham 3, b. Aug. 6, 1720; m. Elsie Vandervoort; d. Oct. 2, 1784. He resided at Bushwick; also in N. J.; and finally, in Dutchess Co., N. Y. ("Memoir of Johannes Schenck") His dau., Catharine 4, m. Morris Hazard. (See Hazard) It was probably his son, Col. Abraham 4, who had a Military record in Dutchess Co., N. Y. (G. 71. See also "N. Y. in the Rev'n" and "N. Y. in the Rev'n—Spt.") Col. Abraham 4 was b. Feb. 13, 1754.

Judge Abraham 3 was Supervisor, in Kings Co., N. Y., for the Town of Bushwick, 1751-1757. He was one of the Judges in that Co., 1761-1766; and he represented that Co. in the Colonial Legislature, 1759-1768. ("Memoir," as above) During the Rev'y War, he and Gideon Ver Veelen were appointed to superintend the removal of the poor from N. Y. City to Dutchess Co. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n—Spt.," pp. 119-126) They were also appointed by the Council of Safety, June 27, 1777, to care for those of the Refugees from L. I. who chose to go from Conn. to Dutchess Co. (A. 44) Judge Schenck also loaned money to the State of N. Y. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n—Spt.," p. 169) On Apr. 5, 1784, he petitioned the N. Y. Ass'y relative to damages that he had sustained. (B. 16) His daughters, below, were Refugees.

SCHENCK ELSIE 4, ELIZABETH 4, and MARIA MAGDALENA 4 (Judge Abraham 3, Johannes 2, 1)—From Bushwick to Conn. On Jan. 4, 1777, they were allowed to return to their parents on L. I. on taking the oath that they would convey no papers or intelligence to the enemy. (A. 28)

Elsie b. Sept. 23, 1757; not m.; d. in 1782.

Elizabeth, b. Jan. 7, 1759; m. John McPherson.

Maria Magdalena, b. Jan. 23, 1762; not m.; d. Mar. —, 1779. ("Memoir," as above)

SCOTT SARAH—She was "lately from Long Island," as stated in the record of her marriage to Noah Baldwin, Dec. 5, 1776. (Saybrook, Conn., Ch. Rec.) A Sarah Scott, with Thomas Fenn, was admx. of the estate of Gershom Scott, Jr., of Waterbury, in Jan., 1779. (Records of the State of Conn., 2. 199)

It is not probable that she claimed descent from the ubiquitous Capt. John Scott who lived at Ashford (now Setauket) the century before. (Moore's "Index," p. 36. Also Thompson's "Long Island," 2. 320-323) She may have been a dau. of Capt. John's son John; or of his son Jehamiah, of Southampton, whose will was made on Mar. 24, 1748, as shown in N. Y. Wills, Lib. 16, p. 433. (Moore, as above)

SCUDDER—The common ancestor of the Family on L. I. was Thomas 1, who was b. in Eng., and is believed to have been among the earliest settlers at Plymouth, Mass. His wife's name was Elizabeth. He resided at Salem from 1652 to 1657; and the Records of that Town show grants of land to "Old Goodman Scudder" (the term "Goodman" indicating an honorable position in the Puritan Church). He d. at Salem, in 1657. (Hon. Henry C. Platt's "Huntington Address"—1876) Thomas 1, m. Elizabeth Lowers; d. in 1658. His son, Thomas 2, m. Mary, dau. of William and Clemence Ludlam; d. Nov. 14, 1690. Timothy 3, son of Thomas 2, m. Sarah Wood (1650-1738); d. about 1740. Timothy 4, son of Timothy 3, b. in 1696; m. Feb. 5, 1728, Mary, dau. of Thomas and Mary Whitehead; d. Apr. 25, 1778. (Mrs. Gilbert Scudder)

A Sarah Scudder, m. Dr. Joseph Crane. (See Crane)

SCUDDER HENRY 5, LT. (Timothy 4, 3, Thomas 2, 1)—From Huntington to Conn. On Jan. 7, 1780, with others, he petitioned for relief from the poll tax. (E. 32) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29) He was on the Committee of Huntington, and on the Committee of the 1st Regt. (G. 1) He served in Col. Smith's Regt., and participated in the Battle of L. I. (G. 4, 6, 13, 32) He was allowed to cruise on L. I. Sound; and, on Dec. 25, 1778, he had charge of an expedition to L. I. (Clinton Pap., 4. 199, 424) He was probably the one named by Gov. Clinton, in 1778, as "a brave and honest man," the Capt. of an armed boat on L. I. Sound. (Clinton Pap., as above) Complaint against him was made by Dr. Benjamin Anthony, the Refugee. (Page 258. See also Anthony) He was one of the most active in planning raids against the Tories. (Page 222) He was taken Prisoner at the Battle of L. I.; but released by Col. Upham. He visited the British Forts and, as a spy (Page 93), went into the British lines for the Patriots, at the risk of his life. He drew a plan of "Fort Slongo," at Fresh Pond, and forwarded it to the Americans, who afterward captured and burnt it. (Page 236) He had many hair-breadth escapes from capture—once hiding behind a log, while the British Cavalry were within a few feet of him. (Hon. H. C. P., as above) He was a Member of the N. Y. Ass'y, 1788, 1789, 1790 and 1792. He was, also, a Member of the Convention of 1788 to adopt the U. S. Constitution. (Civil List)

Further references may be found in the Huntington Town Rec.; Onderdonk's "Annals;" and Ross' "Hist. of L. I."

Mrs. Gilbert Scudder gives the following, relating to the family and the descendants of Lt. Henry Scudder—

He was b. Aug. 5, 1743; m. Jan. 28, 1765, Phebe, dau. of Ananias and Phebe (Platt) Carll; d. Jan. 21, 1822. She was b. June —, 1743; d. Apr. 17, 1821. He lived at Northport, near Huntington, and is buried in the family plot there. His grave was marked by the S. A. R., on Memorial Day, 1911. His children were: Youngs Prime 6, b. May 3, 1769, m. Dec. 28, 1791, Hannah Byrant, and had 5 children, d. Oct. 16, 1858; Henry 6, below; Phebe 6, b. May 21, 1782, m. Jan. 19, 1806, Azel Lewis, and had 3 children, d. May 21, 1811; Joel 6, b. in 1787, m. May 21, 1814, Charity Lewis, had no issue, d. June 10, 1835; and Amelia 6, b. in 1789, m. Feb. 22, 1820, Platt Lewis, d. Apr. 22, 1864. Living descendants from Youngs Prime 6 are: Mrs. John Howard Webster, Cleveland, O.; Frederick S. Curtis, Brookfield, Conn. Living descendants from Amelia 6, wife of Platt Lewis, are: Mrs. George Skillman Brush, Northport, L. I., and her two sons.

Henry 6, b. Apr. 26, 1778; d. Feb. 2, 1863. He m. (1) Feb. 4, 1802, Phebe Wood (dau. Jonah), b. in 1788, d. Jan. 18, 1816. He m. (2) in 1818, Eliza-



beth Hewlett, b. Oct. 22, 1792, d. Dec. 5, 1870. His children by first wife, were: Amelia 7, m. Seabury Bryant, and has descendants in Illinois; Phebe 7, b. in 1812, m. Melancton Byrant, d. May 17, 1848—an only gr. dau. lives in Brooklyn. His children by second wife, were: Eliza Strong 7, b. May 7, 1820, m. (1) William W. Kissam, (2) William W. Wood, d. Nov. 10, 1860; Anne Cornelia 7, b. Apr. 26, 1822, m. Nov. 22, 1859, Henry G. Scudder, d. Apr. 16, 1884; Henry Joel 7, b. Sept. 18, 1825, m. (1) Louisa H. Davies, (2) Emma Willard, d. Feb., 10, 1886; Townsend 7, b. Dec. 14, 1829, m. Sarah M. Frost, d. July 30, 1874; Hewlett 7, b. July 25, 1833, not m., lives in N. Y. City. Living descendants from Eliza Strong 7, wife of William W. Wood are: W. Wilton Wood 2d, 8, m. Elizabeth Jones. His children: Elizabeth Hewlett 9; Anne 9, m. Franklin Crossman and has two children—address, South Amboy, N. J.; William Wilton 3d, 9; and Henry 9—all of Huntington, L. I. Living descendants from Anne Cornelia 7, second wife of Henry G. Scudder: children—Gilbert 8, m. Nellie Ritch and has: Henry Ritch 9, m. Florence J. Butler (1 son, Henry Gilbert 10) address, Mexico City, Mex.; and Olive Cornelia 9, of Huntington, L. I. Hewlett 8, son of Anne Cornelia 7, lives in San Diego, Cal., and has two children. Living descendants from Henry Joel 7, children: Rev. Henry Townsend 8, m. Margaret Weeks (have, Edna 9, Hollowell 9 and Dorothy 9); Edward M. 8, not m.; Charles 8 (deceased), m. Louise M. Evarts (a dau., Louise 9); Willard 8, not m.; Heyward 8, not m.; Emma W. 8, m. Dr. Edward L. Keyes, and has four children; Hewlett 8, not m.—All in N. Y. City. Living descendants from Townsend 7, children: Philomen Halstead 8 (deceased), m. ————Townsend, and left children; Elizabeth Hewlett 8, m. (1) Edward V. Thebaud (one son), m. (2) Henry B. Binsee (no issue); "Judge" Townsend 8, m. Mary D. Thayer (three children); Lauren Kent 8, not m.; Sarah M. 8, m. Thomas I. Van Antwerp, of Albany, N. Y., several children; Cornelia 8, m. James B. Hendrick, no issue.

*Henry Scudder*

SEAMAN—The ancestor on L. I. was Capt. John 1, who came from Essex, Eng., to Boston, about 1650. Soon afterward, he removed to Hempstead, and became Capt. of Militia and Justice of the Peace. He was the father of eight sons and eight daughters. He and six of his sons were patentees in the Town, in 1660. (Griffin's "Journal," pp. 243, 244) One of his sons was Nathaniel 2; whose son, Samuel 3, was the father of Dr. Valentine 4 Seaman, the noted Surgeon. (Thompson's "Long Island," 2. 538) John 1 went from Wethersfield, Conn., to Stamford about 1640; and thence to Hempstead, about 1644. (Chap. 16) He m. (1) Elizabeth Strickland, (2) Martha Moore. His son, Jonathan 2, m. Jane ————. His grandson, David 3, m. Temperance Williams, and was a Judge of the Court of Common Pleas, in 1732. (Bunker's "L. I. Genealogies")

SEAMAN RICHARD ( )—From Hempstead, or North Hempstead, to Saybrook. On May 17, 1779, he had permission to bring his family and goods to Saybrook where he had been boarding with Col. William Worthington for some time. He had also furnished information of the enemy to Col. Worthington. An invoice of the goods was shown at Middletown. (Pages 210, 243. Also D. 26. Also E. 119-123) He was in the Illicit Trade in 1780-1. (Clinton Pap. 7. 77. Also E. 192) He petitioned Gov. Clinton for leave to buy bread in the State of N. Y. (B. 3) His claim, with that of Dr. William Lawrence, was finally paid. (B. 30, 31) He served in Capt. Valentine's Co., July, 1776 (Onderdonk's "Queens Co., 2d Ser." p. 6); also in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 24) He acted as a spy. (E. 120)

His wife may have been a sister of Dr. William Lawrence, the Refugee. (E. 48. Also F. 14) A Richard Seaman's marriage to Elizabeth ———— was annulled, Nov. 16, 1784. (Ass'y Jour.)

My grandfather was Richard Seaman, a lineal descendant of the original Captain John Seaman. His farm was within the compass of the British operations in the time of the Revolution, and he suffered much; but was never a Refugee, so far as I know. He d. in New York City, in the fall of

1843; and is buried in the Methodist Church Yard, at Searingtown, Long Island. (Mr. James A. Seaman)

SEAMAN WILLIAM, CAPT. ( )—He was Capt. of "The Betsy." On Dec. 5, 1778, he was captured by the enemy near Oyster Bay. (Page 216. Also Onderdonk's "Queens Co.," p. 78)

SEAMAN ZEBULON 4 (David 3, Jonathan 2, Capt. John 1)—From Queens Co. His wife, Jean, lived on L. I.; and had permission to remove to Peekskill, N. Y. (Jour. N. Y. Prov'l Cong.) He signed the Association, in 1776. (H. 6, 9)

He was b. in 1718; m. Phebe Valentine. He was in the Colonial Ass'y, 1769-1775. He took the premium offered by the Ass'y for the best home-spun linen. (Bunker's "L. I. Genealogies") His children were: Leah 5, b. in 1744, m. Thomas Willetts; Mary 5, b. in 1745, m. Jordan Seaman, d. in 1790; Zebulon 5, b. in 1747, m. Jane Jackson, d. in 1806; John W. 5, b. in 1749, m. Rebecca Demilt, d. in 1826; Martha 5, b. in 1755, m. Daniel Willetts, d. in 1816; Leonard 5, b. in 1762, m. (1) in 1784, Mary Titus, (2) Leah Simonson, d. in 1821; Phebe 5, Esther 5, Rachel 5 and George 5, d. y.; Phebe 5, m. Samuel Searing. (Bunker's "L. I. Genealogies")

SEARS—Sears Gen. states that Richard 1, d. at Yarmouth, Mass., in 1676. He had: Paul 2, Lt. Silas 2 and Deborah 2. Paul 2 had a son, Paul 3; and a grandson, Joshua 4. (See Capt. Elkanah Sears, Page 251) From Lt. Silas 2 descends Dr. Keith Sears, of Matteawan, N. Y. Paul 2 had a son, Samuel 3; and a grandson, Joshua 4. (See Capt. Isaac Sears, in "The Refugees from N. Y. City")

Matthew, of East Haddam, Conn., was not a Refugee. His dau., Asenath, m. William Gelston (See Gelston), the Refugee. (Miss Lucy Gelston)

SEARS BENJAMIN ( )—In Feb., 1781, he asked permission to return to L. I., with his wife. (E. 145) On May 26, 1781, he again asked permission, stating that his three children had been born since he left L. I. (E. 150) He may have served in the 3d Dutchess (G. 65)

Several Benjamins, are mentioned in the Sears Gen., but none as living at any time on L. I. One was b. in 1751, at Middletown, Conn.; and two

*Benjamin Sears* -

were b. at Harwich, Mass., and later lived at South East, Dutchess Co., N. Y. There is no mention of a Matthew Sears in the Gen. (Dr. Keith Sears)

SEELYE—Hon. Alfred Seelye Roe, of Worcester, Mass., gives the following line—The first of the name in America was Capt. Robert 1 who came over with Gov. Winthrop, about 1630. He went to Conn.; and was at Huntington, L. I., in 1662. He was in the Indian War in New England, in 1675; and is said to have m. Mary, sister of Capt. John Manning. His son, Nathaniel 2, of New Haven, m. Mary Turney, in 1646. He was killed in the War with the Narragansetts. John 3, son of Nathaniel 2, d. at New Milford, Conn., in 1740. His son, Benjamin 4, from Fairfield Co., Conn., was one of the early patentees of Northern N. Y.—as appears on a parchment indenture owned by Mr. Roe.

Nathaniel 2 had a son, Lt. Nathaniel 3. The line then continues: James 4; Nathan 5; Seth 6; Samuel 7; Seth 8; William 9. The latter had: Frank Earle 10, and other children. (Mr. Frank Earle Seeley)

SEELYE NEHEMIAH 5, CAPT. (Benjamin 4, John 3, Nathaniel 2, Capt. Robert 1)—From Queensbury, Charlotte (now Warren) Co., N. Y., to New Fairfield, Conn., about July 15, 1777. He removed on account of the raids by Burgoyne's Army. On Oct. 12, 1779, he petitioned the Gen. Ass'y of Conn. for the same pay and allowance that he had in the service in the State of N. Y. He stated his service in Conn. and was recommended to the favor of the Ass'y. (E. 23, 24) Previously, he had served in the Charlotte Co. Militia. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n," p. 133. Also "Archives of the State of New York—the Rev'n," pp. 275, 276) On May 19, 1779, he appeared before the Albany County Comm'rs of Conspiracies, and accused Duncan McConelly of having spoken disrespectfully of the Cong. of the U. S.; and his testimony was confirmed. (Minutes of the Comm'rs, pp. 344, 345, 348) It may be that the accused was Duncan McCallum, the Refugee. (See McCallum)

Capt. Nehemiah Seelye, my ancestor, was an Officer in the last French War, as well as in the Revolution. He was one of the original patentees of the Town of Queensbury, in which I am residing. He was a Town officer there continuously; except in 1777, when he was driven out by Burgoyne's Army. His ancestors probably came from Dutchess Co., N. Y.; and originally from Conn. (Mr. Elwyn Seelye)

Capt. Nehemiah also had a son David 6, who served in the 16th Albany. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n," p. 132; also "Archives of the State of N. Y.—The Rev'n," p. 545) The "Archives" also state that he was ordered out to Skensborough (now Whitehall, N. Y.); taken Prisoner, Mar. 7, 1780; and released, June 11, 1782. Reuben 7, son of David 6, b. in 1775; m. Cynthia Odell; d. in 1866. Reuben 8, son of Reuben 7, b. in 1808; m. Rizpah M. Haskins; d. \_\_\_\_\_, 1888. Elwyn 9, of Lake George, N. Y., son of Reuben 8, b. \_\_\_\_\_, 1848; m. \_\_\_\_\_, Elizabeth, dau. of Dr. Edward Eggleston, and has several children.

Returning to Mr. Roe's statement—Capt. Nehemiah was bapt. at New Milford, Conn., Sept. 18, 1743; d. at Kingsbury, Charlotte (now Washington) Co., N. Y., June 17, 1802. His farm lay on Burgoyne's route from Canada; and traces of the corduroy road, built by him across the farm, are still visible. His home was destroyed by the enemy; and with it, all family records, including the Bible. He was a bridge-builder by occupation, along with his farming; and it is said that he lost his life in connection with the building of a bridge. This statement is derived from family tradition.

The wife of Capt. Nehemiah was Mary Hopkins, who d. at Kingsbury, in 1834, aged 84. He had a son, Joseph 6, b. at Kingsbury, in 1776; d. at Rose, Wayne Co., N. Y., in 1854. Col. George 7, son of Joseph 6, b. in Chenango Co., N. Y., in 1806; d. in 1885. Col. George 7 had a dau., Polly Catharine 8, b. at Rose, N. Y., in 1827; m. Rev. Austin M. Roe (See Roe); d. June 16, 1908. Her son is Hon. Alfred Seelye 9 Roe.

*Nehemiah Seelye*

SERVICE JEFFRY JAMES—From L. I. to Conn. On Sept. 2, 1778, he laid before the Governor and Committee of Safety of Conn. proofs of his being a friend to the American cause, and was given protection. (D. 19)

SHADEN — SHADDEN — SHADDING — SHEDDAN — CHADEYNE — William Shadden was on the Hempstead List, in 1647. In 1658, he was named for Magistrate. (N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec., 10. 13)

SHADEN CONKLIN—On Jan. 7, 1780, he petitioned the Gen. Ass'y of Conn. for relief from the poll tax. (E. 32)

The autograph would seem to settle the question that has been raised: was not his name Shadrack Conkling? (See Page 252)

A Capt. \_\_\_\_\_—Sheddan was active on L. I. Sound, Dec. 3, 1781. (Onderdonk's "Queens Co.," p. 229) On Oct. 15, 1781, Gen. S. H. Parsons wrote to Gov. Trumbull that Thaddeus Bell of Middlesex (now Darien) was at home on a parole from the Provost, in N. Y. City; and that he must

return "unless he can effect this exchange for one Conkling Shadden, now in Hartford Gaol." (Hall's "Life of Parsons," p. 402)

*Conklin Shaden*

SHEFFIELD—Joseph 1, came to Portsmouth, R. I., before 1643. (See Page 252)

SHEFFIELD ROBERT—From East Hampton to Stonington. In Sept., 1776, with two passengers and goods, he was brought over by Capt. Isaac Sheffield, who was probably a relative. (C. 212) In Oct., 1776, his effects including blacksmith's tools, were brought over by Capt. Hubbard Latham. (C. 140) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10) He served in the 3d Line. (G. 46) Onderdonk ("Suffolk Co.," p. 227) quotes the "Conn. Gazette," of July 10, 1778, in describing his adventures after he had escaped from one of the Prison ships.



*Robt Sherrill*



The Census of 1776 showed that he was under 50 years old; and that he had no wife living; but he had a son over 16 years old, and a son under 16. (A. 52) On Dec. 21, 1780, he m. Temperance Doty. (Saybrook, Conn., Ch. Rec.)

SHELTON WILLIAM, MRS.—She was Susannah 6 Strong (Thomas 5, Selah 4, Thomas 3, John 2, 1; sister of Capt. Selah Strong the Refugee, below; also sister of Zipporah who m. Rev. Benjamin Tallmadge, below)—From Brookhaven to Stratford. On March 20, 1781, she, and her brother Capt. Selah Strong (See Strong), asked leave to visit their aged parents, at Brookhaven. (F. 127)

She m. William Shelton, of Conn. (Thompson's "Long Island," 2. 451)

SHERMAN—Thomas, was at Ipswich, Mass., in 1636. (N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec., 10. 13) He was at Stamford, Conn., about 1640; and went thence to Hempstead, L. I., about 1644. (Chap. 16) Samuel, went from Wethersfield, Conn., to Stamford, about 1641. (Chap. 16)

SHERMAN ANTHONY, CORP. ( )—From Sag Harbor to East Haddam. On Sept. 5, 1776, with five in the family and goods, he was brought over by Capt. Joshua Griffeth. (C. 57) His claim was paid through Lt. Obadiah Havens. (C. 69) He served as Corp. and private in Col. Smith's Regt., and entered the Cont'l service. (G. 7, 29)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 54)

SHERRILL—The original arrival, Samuel Sherrill, was shipwrecked at East Hampton. The incident is related by Hon. Henry P. Hedges. ("Anniversary Address, East Hampton," 1849; also "Hist. East Hampton," p. 333)

Samuel 1, b. in Ireland, about 1649; m. about 1676, ——— Parsons; d. at East Hampton, Apr. 29, 1719. His son, Recompence 2, b. about 1678; m. (1) Nov. 10, 1701, Sarah Parsons (d. in 1712); m. (2) Oct. 1, 1713, Margaret Cady. Among his children were: Recompence 3, below; Henry 3, b. in 1715, m. Nov. 4, 1736, Jane Conklin, removed to Richmond, Mass.; Samuel 3, perhaps the Refugee, below; Jeremiah 3, below; Jacob 3, below; and Abraham 3, bapt. Dec. 19, 1727. Recompence 3, b. in 1716; m. (1) Dec. 15, 1737, Sarah Leek (d. in 1738); m. (2) Apr. 10, 1739, Puah Parsons; d. Feb. 7, 1786. Among his children were: Capt. Recompence 4, below; and Sarah 4, bapt. Mar. —, 1759. Jeremiah 3, bapt. Aug. 13, 1721; m. (1) Sept. 7, 1749, Kezia Barnes (d. in 1750); m. (2) Aug. 2, 1753, Elizabeth Dayton; drowned at sea. His son, Jeremiah 4, below. Jacob 3, b. in 1722; m. (1) Aug. 11, 1746, Abigail Conklin; m. (2) about 1760, Clemence Hunting; d. July —, 1801. Among his children was Jeremiah 4, below. (Hedges' "East Hampton," pp. 333-334—contributed by Mr. Teunis D. Hunting)

SHERRILL HENRY 4, CORP. (Henry 3, Recompence 2, Samuel 1; brother of Samuel, Two, below)—From East Hampton to Richmond, Mass. He served in Col. Smith's Regt., both as private and Corp. (G. 7, 23, 31, 32); and marched with the Regt. the length of L. I. only to be told, at Jamaica, of the defeat of the Americans at the Battle of L. I. According to the Muster Roll (G. 31), he was b. about 1754; and he is supposed to have m. at East Hampton. The Census of 1776 showed that he was under 50 years old; and that, beside his wife, he had three daughters over 16 years old. (A. 52)

He was b. Sept. 29, 1753, at East Hampton; m. Lois Chitsey; d. Dec. 8, 1813, at Richmond, Mass. His children were: Zerujah 5, b. Mar. 16, 1785, m. Frederick Perry, d. Jan. 29, 1867; Henry 5, b. Oct. 6, 1786, not m., d. Jan. 20, 1816; Augustus 5, b. Mar. 26, 1789, m. Clarissa Whiton, d. Jan. 6, 1853; Laura 5, b. Apr. 4, 1791, m. Dr. Robert Worthington, d. Mar. 30, 1822; Joseph 5, b. July 21, 1793, m. Amanda Hicks, d. Apr. 27, 1862; Franklin 5, b. Aug. 2, 1795, m. Mary Ann Edwards, d. Apr. 10, 1850; Fanny 5, b. Aug. 12, 1798, d. Jan. 6, 1819; Mary 5, b. May 19, 1801, d. Oct. —, 1839; Eliza 5, b. Apr. 16, 1803, d. Sept. 7, 1808. (Sherrill Gen.)

The following extracts are from an article in "The Berkshire Courier," Great Barrington, Mass., Jan. 31, 1907. It was written by Mr. R. H. W.

Dwight, of Boston, a grandson of Rev. Edwin Welles Dwight and a g. grandson of Henry Sherrill—

The advent of the Sherrill family into Richmond came through the mother of Henry Sherrill, Jane Conkling, of whom it is said that during the Revolutionary war, the British attempted to search her house at East Hampton, Long Island, but the spirited old lady, then a widow, seized a fire shovel which lay on the hearth, and bade the red coated soldiers to cross her threshold at their peril. The old lady's pluck gained her her point, and the house was not searched. By reason of her sympathy with the American cause she thought East Hampton no fit place to live, as it was then under British control, so in 1782 or 1783, she, together with her two sons, (Henry and Samuel) emigrated to Richmond.

Henry Sherrill kept the country store in the old house at the junction of the Canaan and State roads. It was perhaps one of the largest in the country, and strange as it may seem now, Richmond in those days was of as great importance as a business centre as was Pittsfield.

In the "Minister's Tax List" of 1800, Henry Sherrill is given as the second largest contributor to the support of the gospel, religion being at that time a subject of taxation.

He erected the splendid house, now the home of Mr. Huntington, and sometimes called "Kenmore."

My grandfather came to Richmond in the year 1819. Three years afterward he m. Mary Sherrill, dau. of Henry Sherrill and Lois Chitsey. They lived in the house now occupied by Mrs. March and called "Goodwood," where all his children, including my father, the oldest child, were born. This house was presented to the bride by her father at the time of their marriage.

The only children of my grandparents now living are Mrs. Henry M. Field of Stockbridge and Mrs. Alexander D. Napier of Brooklyn.

**SHERRILL JEREMIAH 4** (Either Jeremiah 3, or Jacob 3, Recompence 2, Samuel 1)—From East Hampton to Haddam. In Sept., 1776, with two passengers and goods, he was brought over by Capt. Benjamin King, Jr. (C. 141) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28) He served in the 3d Line. (G. 46) He enlisted March, 1775, in Capt. John Hulburt's Co. of Col. Henry B. Livingston's Regt. of N. Y. Troops. When his time expired he re-enlisted in the same Regt., but at this time in Capt. John Davis' Co. In Oct., 1832, he was awarded a pension for gallant services during the Revolution. (Sherrill Gen.)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 52)

There is doubt as to which of the two Jeremiahs was the Refugee.

Jeremiah 4, son of Jeremiah 3, bapt. Dec. 10, 1750; m. Ruth Hunting; removed to Dutchess Co., N. Y., in 1782; d. Aug. 21, 1827. (Hedges' "East Hampton," p. 334)

Jeremiah 4, son of Jacob 3, bapt. Dec. 10, 1750; m. Elizabeth Hand; d. Jan. 14, 1840, at Franklin, N. Y. He had: Vashti 5, m. \_\_\_\_\_

Edwards, of Franklin; Darius 5, b. in 1781, removed to Sandy Hill, N. Y., in 1792; Melinda 5, b. Jan. 18, 1786, m. Silas Webb, of Orient, N. Y.; Abigail 5, b. Mar. 22, 1790, m. (1) Elisha Rackett (See Rackett), (2) William Potter; Jeanette 5, m. (1) Amos Ryan, of E. Marion, N. Y., (2) Ebenezer Welden, of Greenport, N. Y.; Jeremiah 5, b. Oct. 7, 1799, removed to New Hartford, N. Y., about 1810; Caroline 5, d. about 1817; Charles 5, b. Feb. 9, 1804, removed to E. Marion, N. Y., about 1817, d. July 12, 1871. (Hedges, as above) Elizabeth, who m. Jeremiah 4, was a sister of Capt. Israel Hand, who removed to Sandy Hill, where he was interested in the leather business. Capt. Hand's nephew, Darius 5, then a boy, went with him. Darius 5 was the grandfather of Hon. Charles Hitchcock Sherrill, of N. Y. City, late U. S. Minister to Argentina.

(C. H. S.)

A Jeremiah Sherrill m. Keziah, dau. of Isaac 3 Barnes. (See Barnes)

*Jeremiah Sherrill*

**SHERRILL RECOMPENCE 4, CAPT.** (Recompence 3, 2, Samuel 1; brother of Sarah, below)—From East Hampton to Chester. He was brought over, in Sept., 1776, by Capt. Elijah Mason. (C. 98) As Capt. of a ship, in Oct., 1776, he brought a part of Abraham Miller's goods to Hartford. (Page 239. Also C. 100)

His father, Recompence 3, appears in the Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 2. Females—above 16, 2. (A. 52) He may have been the one who signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28) It is certain that Capt. Recompence was again living at East Hampton, in 1787. (Onderdonk's "Scrap Book"—1866, p. 26)

Capt. Recompence had a son David, who had a son Hiram, who had sons Hiram and David, now living at East Hampton. While David knows nothing about any of the family having been Refugees, he has recently informed me that he recollects hearing his grandfather (David) say that when he was a small boy he went to Hartford in a vessel, with his father (Recompence) after the battle of Long Island. As he (David) was born in 1773, he must have been very young, and probably went over with his father, at the time he took some Refugees over. (Mr. Charles R. Dayton)

What the small boy saw, and remarked upon, is of importance in this inquiry; for the voyage to Hartford must have been the one noted above (C. 100); while the other voyage (C. 98) seems to prove that Capt. Recompence was himself a Refugee.

On the other hand, his g. grandson Mr. Hiram Sherrill thinks that Capt. Recompence was not a Refugee:

At the time the British were in East Hampton, he was arrested for giving food to a soldier. He was immediately discharged. This he told my mother, who told me. It also shows that he was residing in East Hampton at the time, probably with his family. Judging from the character of the man, as represented to me by my mother, it would take something more than a British soldier to cause him to abandon his home. He was a large hearted, generous and liberal man. He was one of the largest contributors to the building fund of Clinton Academy, in 1784.

He was b. May 11, 1741; m. Sept. 22, 1768, Naomi Burnham; d. June 7, 1839. His children were: Naomi 5, b. Aug. 14, 1769, m. Jesse Hedges; Seth 5, b. Jan. 6, 1771, removed to Swanton, Vt.; David 5, below; Nathaniel 5, b. July 28, 1775, d. Aug. 2, 1775; Nathaniel 5, b. Sept. 6, 1776, removed to Lysander, N. Y.; Burnham 5, b. Aug. 17, 1779, not m., drowned Oct. 11, 1811; Elizabeth 5, b. Feb. 23, 1783, m. Charles H. Havens; Sally 5, b. Sept. 8, 1785, drowned May 7, 1786. David 5, b. Dec. 3, 1772; m. Sally Lupton; d. Nov. 11, 1861. His son, Hiram L. 6, b. Nov. 24, 1810; m. Nov. 3, 1834, Adelaide Miller. He had: Sarah F. 7, b. Apr. 24, 1836, m. Charles R. Dayton (See Dayton), d. Apr. 25, 1895; David S. 7; and Hiram 7. David S. 7, b. Oct. 11, 1842; m. Mar. 3, 1868, Rosalie Dayton. He lives at East Hampton. Hiram 7, b. Apr. 16, 1853; m. (1) Anastasia Williams (d. in 1888); m. (2) Jan. 12, 1893, Sophronia Douglass. He lives at East Hampton. His children were: a son 8, b. Mar. 12, 1882, d. same day; Florence E. 8, b. July 14, 1884; and Adelaide M. 8, b. Sept. 13, 1886. (Hedges' "East Hampton," pp. 334, 335)

SHERRILL SARAH 4 (Sister of Capt. Recompence, above)—Probably from East Hampton to Chester. She was bapt. Mar. —, 1759. (Hedges, p. 334) On July 13, 1783, she m. Col. Andrew Morehouse. (See Morehouse) —(Westbrook, Conn., Ch. Rec.) According to Sherrill Gen., she may have been Sarah 4 (Henry 3, Recompence 2, Samuel 1; sister of Corp. Henry, above) If so, she was b. Apr. 18, 1742; d. in 1803.

SHERRILL SAMUEL (ONE) 3 (Recompence 2, Samuel 1; twin brother of Jeremiah 3)—From East Hampton up the Conn. River, with three in the family, by Capt. John Vail, in Sept. and Oct., 1776. (C. 177)

He was bapt. Aug. 13, 1721. He afterward removed to Dutchess Co., N. Y. (Hedges, p. 334)

The Ch. Recs., of Westbrook, Conn., give the death of John Sherrill, son of Samuel Sherrill, 1778-10-28.

SHERRILL SAMUEL (TWO) 4 (Henry 3, Recompence 2, Samuel 1; brother of Corp. Henry, above)—From East Hampton to Richmond, Mass.

He was b. Apr. 22, 1748; d. Aug. 10, 1840, in Richmond, Mass. He is supposed to have married in his native town. (Sherrill Gen.)

SHERRILL WILLIAM ( )—Probably from East Hampton to Stonington. In Sept., 1776, he was brought over, with five in the family, by Capt. Eliphalet Budington. (C. 204)

SHIPMAN NATHANIEL—Of Saybrook. On Nov. 3, 1779, he was permitted to go to L. I. to marry a wife, and to bring her and her effects away. (D. 40) On Nov. 7, 1780, he was given the same permission. (F. 28)

His wife was Hannah, dau. of Stephen 5 (Capt. Obadiah 4, Obadiah 3, 2, William 1) Rogers. (See Rogers) She was b. Jan. 5, 1754. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 361) See Shipman (I. 11)

SIMMONS ELIZABETH—Probably from Southampton to Saybrook. On June 30, 1780, Dr. William Lawrence (See Lawrence) asked for a pass to L. I. for her and his wife. They may have been sisters. (E. 48)



SIMMONS SAMUEL—He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 36); and probably in Conn. (G. 98)

SIMMONS SOLOMON—From Hempstead to Kent; where he m. He removed to Bradford Co., Pa.; and d. there. He has descendants in Conn. and on L. I.; but some of them removed to Pa. I am not certain that he was a Refugee. His surname may have been Seaman, or Seamans. (Mrs. William H. McCartney)

SIMMONS WALTER—He was allowed to bring over from L. I. his horse, clothing and baggage. (D 14)

SIMONS—The first settler on L. I. was John 1 who was at Salem, Mass., about 1638. He appeared at Hempstead in 1665; and at Southold, in 1683. (Moore's "Index," p. 38)

SIMONS MOSES ( )—From Southold to Conn., with six in the family, in Sept. and Oct., 1776. (C. 177) On June 19, 1778, he requested the Auditors to pay his claim to James Wells; which was done, Jan. 6, 1779. (C. 185) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 20) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 37); in the 3d Line (G. 46); in Capt. Roe's Co. (G. 48); in the 2d Westchester (G. 78); and perhaps in Conn. (G. 98)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 55) As an adult, he was bapt., Sept. 30, 1764. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.) On Feb. 8, 1762, he m. Desire Penny. (Same Records)

SINNOT PATRICK, SERJT. MAJ.—From L. I. to Saybrook and Chester. In Oct., 1776, he was brought over by Cpts. Nathaniel Barns and Peter Tuthill. (C. 142) He served as a private in the 2d Line (G. 44); and as a private and Serjt. Maj. in the 4th Line. (G. 47, 48)

SKIDMORE—Thomas 1, of Fairfield, Conn., had a son, John 2, who removed to Jamaica, L. I., and d. there in 1690. The latter had: Samuel 3, Joseph 3, John 3, and Abigail 3. Samuel 3 had a son, John 4. (N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec., 6, 55, 158) John 3 had a wife, Sarah, and children: Joseph 4, below; John 4; Thomas 4; and probably Abigail 4, and Temperance 4. His will was dated Jan. 10, 1728; probated, Feb. 17, 1737. His executors were Joseph 4, Joseph Whitman and John Whitman, Sr. (Lib. 13, p. 141. In Huntington Wills, Vol. 111, N. Y. Hist'l Soc'y Collection)

Thomas 1, b. in Eng., about 1600; came to Cambridge, Mass., about 1635. He had six children, of whom: John 2 (first to Stratford, Conn., and then to Jamaica), b. Apr. 11, 1643. He had sons: John 3, b. in 1663-4, d. Jan. 22, 1740-1; Samuel 3, b. about 1665, m. (1) Susannah, m. (2) Hannah \_\_\_\_\_, a Widow. Samuel 3, had 12 children; among whom, Joseph 4, below. There was a John 3, of Huntington—his father, uncertain; either John 2, Thomas 2 or Joseph 2. (Skidmore Gen.)

SKIDMORE JOSEPH 4 (John 3, 2, Thomas 1—according to the Cen'l and Biog'l Rec.; or Samuel 3, John 2, Thomas 1—according to Skidmore Cen.)—From Huntington. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 32)

He (or Joseph 5) m., Sept. 23, 1782, Polly Bates. (Stamford-Darien Ch. Rec)

He was b. at Jamaica, Apr. 12, 1712; m. Mary \_\_\_\_\_ (b. Sept. 25, 1716). His will, dated Mar. 16, 1784. (Skidmore Gen. p. 212) His children were: Samuel 5, b. Dec. 3, 1735; Nathan 5, b. July 5, 1738; Susannah 5, b. Mar. 4, 1741-2; Walter 5, b. June 26, 1744; Joseph 5, b. Apr. 20, 1747; and Mary 5, b. Mar. 1, 1751-2. (Jamaica Presb. Ch. Rec.) For full information of his descendants see Skidmore Gen. p. 212 et. seq.

SLOCUM—Anthony 1, with Giles and Edward (probably his brothers), came to Plymouth, Mass., and thence to Taunton. His son, Giles 2, d. in 1682. He had sons: Eleazer 3; and Rev. Peleg 3. The latter had a son, Joseph 4, of Newport, R. I. Joseph 4 had a son John 5; a grandson, William Brown 6; and a g. grandson, Joseph 7. Joseph 7, m. Margaret Pierson Jermain (See Silvanus Pierson). He had: Margaret Olivia, 8, m. Russell Sage (who d. July 22, 1906); Col. Joseph J. Slocum 8. The latter served in the Civil War. He m. Sallie 6, dau. of Stephen L'Hommedieu (See L'Hommedieu), who d. Sept. 5, 1895. He had: Col. Herbert J. 9, U. S. A.; Lt. Col. Stephen L'H. 9, U. S. A.; and Margaret Olivia 9, m. Sherman Flint.

*moSS simons*

(Mrs. Russell Sage. Also Slocum Gen. Also "The Sage, Slocum and Allied Families of America")

SLOCUM EBENEZER, JR. 5, LT. (Ebenezer 4, Eliezer 3, Giles 2, Anthony 1)—From Newport, R. I. to Hartford. On Nov. 2, 1780, he asked leave to return with his family, stock and provisions. (E. 102) He may have served in the 3d and 4th Dutchess. (G. 65, 66) He was Lt. in a Co. from Tiverton, 1775-6; and a member of a R. I. Regt., in 1781. (R. I. Colonial Rec.)

*Ebenezer Slocum Jr* He was b. May 26, 1750; m. June 4, 1778, Wid. Rebecca (Burgess?) Briggs, of Dartmouth, Mass. They had a dau., Mary. (Slocum Gen.)

SMITH—An interesting account of the early sub-divisions of this Family, on Long Island, is found on pp. 192-194 of Furman's "Antiquities of Long Island." The BLUE SMITHS, who settled in Queens Co., were so named from a blue coat which was worn by their ancestor. Mr. George W. Cocks states that, before the Rev'y War, some of them settled about North Castle, Westchester Co., N. Y.

Tradition says that the WEIGHT SMITHS had the only set of scales and weights in their locality; and that their neighbors had to call upon them for the use of those articles. Mr. Cocks thinks that the name was probably a survival of Thwaite.

The ROCK SMITHS came from John 1 and his son John 2, who were in Stamford, Conn., in 1640-1. Thence they removed to Hempstead, L. I., where John 2, aged 60, deposed that he was called "Rock John" while in Stamford. (Chap. 16. Also Huntington's "Stamford," pp. 43, 44. Also N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec., 10 13) John 1 was in Hempstead in 1644. He was b. about 1615; d. in 1706. He was a Judge. (Bunker's "Long Island Genealogies") One branch settled between Rockaway and Hempstead; the other in Brookhaven. (Furman, as above) Many important facts relating to the ROCK SMITHS are stated on a monument which was erected, in 1909, in the Lake View Cemetery, at Patchogue, by Mrs. Ruth Newey Smith of that place. The original house, occupied by Lt. Jonathan Rock Smith, in 1698, is said to be in existence at Merrick, L. I.

Apparently, there were no Refugees among the several sub-divisions noted, above. Before considering the TANGIER SMITHS and the BULL SMITHS, from whom nearly all of the Refugees came, we will note the settlement of other localities by emigrants of the name.

Abraham 1 Smith seems to have been early on L. I., with sons: Abraham, William and John. John 2 settled in Delaware, before 1690. Abraham 2 and William 2 remained at Hempstead. Abraham 2 and John 2 were called sons-in-law of Robert Coe of Jamaica. Abraham 2 had a son Isaac 3; and Isaac had two sons, Micah 4 and Jacob 4. Micah's children were: Elizabeth 5, Phoebe 5, Micah 5, Isaac 5, and Richard 5. His wife was Phoebe. All named in his will in 1747. Jacob 4 made his will in 1657. He left a wife, Phoebe, and two sons, Isaac 5, and Thomas 5. (G. R. V—No. 2515, "L. I. Traveler") It may be that William 2 was the William who lived at Huntington; m. Hannah Scudder; d. before 1684. (N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec., 10. 13) Abraham 2 and John 2, above, may have been step-sons. (G. W. C.)

Among the early settlers of Orange Co., N. Y., were four distinct Families of Smiths from different sections of L. I. Three of them were: ROCK, TANGIER and BULL; of the fourth, the Claudius Smith, every student of Orange Co. history knows.

The early Smiths of Dutchess Co., N. Y., seem to descend from none of the Families already named, but from Isaac and William, brothers, who came from Gloucester, Eng., in 1633. In 1639, they left Boston and settled at Hempstead, L. I. Isaac was killed by the Indians in 1640. He left three sons, John, Abraham, and Uriah. Abraham had sons: Isaac and Abraham. Isaac was b. in 1657; d. in 1745. He settled on the East side of Hempstead Plains. He had sons, Jacob and Uriah. Jacob was b. in 1690; d. in 1787. He was one of the Judges of the Supreme Court in Queens Co. His son, Isaac, b. Sept. 9, 1722; m. Jan. 2, 1743, Margaret, a descendant of Capt. Epenetus Platt, of Huntington. (See Platt) He removed from Hempstead,

where his ancestors had resided for nearly a century, to Dutchess Co., where he d. May 29, 1795. He, also, was a Judge. He had sons: Jacob, Uriah, Platt, Philip and Isaac. The latter was Judge Isaac Smith, Sr., of Lithgow, Dutchess Co. Judge Isaac, Sr., had daughters: Mary, Fredore, Phoebe Elizabeth, Catharine and Margaret. Mary m. Morris Smith, who removed to New Orleans. Phoebe m. Dr. Matthias Burnet Miller, of Utica, N. Y., son of Burnet Miller, the Refugee. (See Miller) Jacob, eldest son of Judge Isaac Smith, Sr., b. Dec. 24, 1746; m. Rebecca Peters; d. Feb. 10, 1810. Judge Isaac Smith, Jr., m. Phoebe Lewis. His children were: Lewis, Margaret, Abbey, Louisa, Phoebe, Mary and Isaac. (Dutchess Co. Rec.)

The origin of the Smiths of Dutchess Co. is given somewhat differently in "The Bockée Family," by Miss Martha Bockée Flint. William 1 came from Gloucestershire, Eng., about 1635-6; to Hempstead, L. I., in 1639. He was killed by the Indians. His son, Abraham 2, of New Haven and Hempstead, had a son, Abraham 3. The latter had: Isaac 4, below; Abra-



COL. WM. SMITH MANOR HOUSE — MORICHES, L. I.

(Loaned by Miss Martha T. Smith)

ham 4; and Esther 4, who became the 2d wife of "Mill John" Townsend. (See Townsend) Isaac 4, b. in 1657; m. Elizabeth, dau. of Capt. John Underhill; d. in 1746. His son, Jacob 5, b. Dec. 8, 1690; m. Frelove Jones, and perhaps (2) Phebe Platt; d. in 1757. Isaac 6, son of Jacob 5, b. Sept. 9, 1722; m. Jan. 2, 1744, Margaret Platt; d. May 29, 1795. He settled in Dutchess Co., in 1767-8. Among his 11 children was Phebe 7, m. Dr. Matthias Burnet Miller. (See Miller)

The TANGIER SMITHS descend from Col. William 1, who was the Gov. of Tangier, Africa, while it was a Colony of England. He settled in Brookhaven, L. I., in 1686, on what is now known as Strong's Neck. This tract and his other purchases were covered by the patent of St. George's Manor, issued by Gov. Fletcher, in 1693. (Furman, as above. Also Thompson's "Long Island," 2. 442-448. Also Wood's "First Settlements on L. I.," pp. 139-144. See Thompson and Wood for more complete information)

He was Chief Justice of the Prov. of N. Y. for 11 years; Judge of the Admiralty Court of N. Y., N. J. and Conn.; and Probate Judge of Suffolk Co., N. Y.



He was b. at Newton, Northamptonshire, Eng., Feb. 2, 1655; m. Nov. 6, 1675, Martha Tunstall; d. Feb. 18, 1705. She d. Sept. 1, 1709. He had seven sons and six daughters, of whom: Col. Henry 2, below; Maj. William Henry 2, below; Martha 2, m. Col. Caleb Heathcote, Mayor of N. Y. City (See Muirson); and Gloriana 2, m. Rev. George Muirson. (See Muirson)

Col. Henry 2, b. Jan. 19, 1679; m. (1) Anna Shepard, (2) Frances Caner, (3) Margaret Biggs; d. ———. He was Clerk of Suffolk Co., 1710-1716; and, for many years, a Judge of the Court of Common Pleas of that Co. Among his children were: Mary 3, m. Edmund Smith, below; Anna 3, m. Dr. George Muirson (See Muirson); William Henry 3, m. Margaret, dau. of Henry 2 Lloyd (See Lloyd), and had a dau., Anna 4, who m. Selah Strong (See Strong); Henry 3, m. Ruth Smith; and Dr. Gilbert 3, m. Mary Biggs, and had a dau., Sarah 4, or Jane 4, who m. Abraham C. 5 Woodhull. (See Woodhull) Apparently, Dr. Gilbert 3 was a Loyalist. (Page 146)

Maj. William Henry 2, b. Mar. 13, 1689; m. (1) ————Merit, of Boston, (2) Hannah Cooper; d. Jan. 27, 1743. He was the father of Judge William 3 (Page 576); and the grandfather of Gen. John 4. (Page 571) (Thompson and Wood, as above)

The Manor House which Col. William 1 erected, about 1690, is still standing; although it has been moved 100 feet from the original site. (See Page 565) Col. William 1 gave it to his son, Maj. William Henry 2. The house has been altered by successive generations, and somewhat enlarged. It is occupied by the seventh generation of his descendants. (Miss Martha T. Smith)

The BULL SMITHS, the most numerous of all, descend from Maj. Richard 1, who came from England with his father, Richard. Maj. Richard 1 is said to have trained and used a bull in place of a horse, for riding—hence the soubriquet. (Furman, as above) Others assert that the name arose from his buying of the Indians all the land that he could ride over in a day—the bull often being used instead of a horse, in those days.

Richard Smith, the elder, was a native of Gloucester, Eng. He came to America prior to 1637, bringing with him a goodly number of his relatives and "a large estate." He was a cultured gentleman, and being possessed of great strength and independence of character soon acquired marked prominence among his associates. In 1639, Richard Smith, leaving his family comfortably housed, amply provided for, surrounded by relatives, friends and faithful servants who had crossed the ocean with them, took his son Richard, Jr. (Maj. Richard 1—Bull) and such attendants as he deemed necessary; sailed down the Taunton river, and penetrated the virgin forests to the very heart of the Indian country of R. I. He purchased from the Sachems, and erected the first trading house south of Warwick. Later, he purchased from the Missequaque Indians 30,000 acres, his titles to which were subsequently confirmed by Patents from Governors Nicolls and Andros. Meantime, in R. I., Richard Smith was sovereign of a vast estate, holding many offices of trust from the Governing Bodies of both Conn. and R. I. He was a member of the General Court of Assistants. At another time, he held a Commission as Chief Magistrate of Kings Province, from Conn. In 1672, he was with Holland. The Council intrusted to him the putting of said Province (which embraced half the area of R. I.), in a state of defense. Richard Smith, the father, d. in the early part of 1679. Major Richard 1 Smith, (known as Bull Smith) seems to have been the same type of man, with his illustrious father; after the death of whom he became sole possessor of the vast estates in R. I. They owned jointly, while on L. I. Maj. Richard 1 acquired even greater prominence as Patentee and Founder of Smithtown. On Sept. 5, 1689, he presented to the Authorities of Conn., a petition asking compensation for services rendered and goods furnished to the Troops. In 1686, the Royal Government of Narragansett was established, with Maj. Richard Smith as Senior Justice and Chief Military Officer. On Mar. 26, 1687, Sir Edmund Andros recommended him for appointment as one of his Council. In Apr., 1688, a Royal Commission was issued constituting Andros Gov. of all N. England, and annexing thereto the Provinces of N. York and the Jerseys under the N. England Government; with a Council of 42 persons, including Maj. Richard Smith. In 1690, War with the French and Indians raged along the frontiers; and Leisler's Government of N. Y. demanded assistance from all the Colonies. Under this call, Maj. Richard Smith, then over 75 years of age, took the field at the head of the Kings Province, R. I., Troops; and rendered efficient service. He d. at his L. I. home, in 1692; and was buried near his residence at Missequaque. His will, executed in R. I., was dated Mar. 5, 1691. His town estate and properties in the Province of N. Y. were mainly disposed of among his children by deeds of gift. (Mrs. Emily L. B. Fay)

Some of the above statements are doubtful. (Mr. William S. Pelletreau)

Maj. Richard 1—Bull, was b. about 1615; m. ————; d. in 1692. His children were:

Jonathan 2, m. Sarah Brewster, and had Jonathan 3, who m. Elizabeth Platt, and had: Platt 4, m. Mary Woolsey; Tabitha 4, m. Nicoll 1 Floyd (See Floyd), and had Tabitha who m. (1) Daniel Smith 2d, (2) Daniel Reeve (See Reeve. See Daniel 2d, below. See Floyd, for her will); Ruth 4, m. Henry S. Smith, and had James 5. Obadiah 2, drowned in 1680.

Richard, 2d, 2, m. Hannah Tooker, and had: Nathaniel 3; Richard, 3d, 3; Ebenezer, 1st, 3; Hannah 3, m. James Fanning (see Fanning); Sarah 3, m. Nathaniel Woodhull. (See Woodhull) Nathaniel 3, m. Hannah Howell, and had: Col. Josiah 4, below; Dr. William 4, below; Phebe 4, m. Platt Conkling, and had Nathaniel (see Conkling); Mary 4, m. Col. Abraham Gardiner (See Gardiner); Prudence 4, m. Maj. Jeffrey Smith, below. Richard, 3d, 3, m. Anne Sears, and had: Isaac 4, m. Margaret Field; Nancy 4, m. Abner Smith, below; Phebe 4, m. Capt. Nathaniel 5 Platt. (See Platt) Ebenezer, 1st, 3, m. Anna, dau. of Job Smith 2d, and had: Richard, 4th, 4, m. Sarah, dau. of Edmund Smith, and had, Edmund 5 and Nathaniel 5; Phineas, 1st, 4; Temperance 4, m. Jonas Platt (See Platt); Hannah 4, m. Joshua Smith, 2d, and had, Joshua, 3d, 5, Ebenezer, 2d, 5, Daniel E. 5, Nancy 5, Deborah 5 and Hannah 5; and Ann 4. Anna, Wid. of Ebenezer, 1st, 3, above, m. (2) Zephaniah 5 Platt. (See Platt)

Job, 1st, 2, m. Elizabeth Thompson, and had: Job, 2d, 3; St. Richard 3; Timothy 3; Aaron 3; James 3, below; Joseph 3; Elizabeth 3, m. William Taylor. (See Taylor) Job, 2d, 3, m. Dorothy, sister of Gen. Nathaniel Woodhull (See Woodhull), and had: Anna 4, m. Ebenezer, 1st, above; Charles 4, m. Rachel Hubbard, and had, Job, 3d, 5 and John 5; George 4, m. Lucy Beers, and had, Henry 5 and Lucy 5; Woodhull 4, m. Dorothy Smith, and had, Josiah 5; Charity 4, m. Edmund Smith, and had, Edmund 5, and Susannah 5 who m. Micah 4 Smith, below; Elizabeth 4, m. Daniel Smith, 3d; Epenetus 4, m. Deborah Smith, and had, Isaac 5, Epenetus 5, m. Rhoda Oakley, and Temperance 5, m. Edmund Smith; Job, 3d, 4; Nathaniel 4, m. Margaret Smith, and had, Jacob 5, Elkanah 5, Ruth 5, Dorothy 5 and Sarah 5. St. Richard 3, m. Elizabeth Brush, and had, Lemuel 4. Timothy 3, m. Patience Thompson, and had: Israel 4, James 4 and William 4. Aaron 3, m. Zerviah Sands, and had: Abner 4, m. Nancy, dau. of Richard Smith, 3d, above, and had, Elisha 5, Hannah 5, Nancy 5 and Julia 5; Aaron, 2d, 4, m. Sarah Smith, and had, Sarah 5, m. John Vail (See Vail) Joseph 3, m. Mary Aldrich, and had: Joseph 4, m. Sarah Saxton, and had, Joseph 5, William 5 and Daniel 5.

Adam 2, m. Elizabeth Brown, and had, Edmund, 1st, 3. The latter, m. Susannah, dau. of Richard Floyd (See Floyd), and had: Ebenezer, 2d, 4, m. Dorothy Woodhull (See Woodhull), and had, Edmund, 3d, 5 and Nathaniel 5; and Floyd 4.

Samuel 2, m. Hannah Longbotham, and had: Obediah, 2d, 3, who m. Susannah Stephens, and had, William 4; Richard 3, Quaker, m. Elizabeth Talman, and had, Gilbert 4; Ann 3, m. Zephaniah Platt. (See Platt)

Daniel, 1st, 2, m. Ruth Tooker, and had: Obediah, 3d, 3; Daniel, 2d, 3; and Solomon 3. Obadiah, 3d, 3, m. Anne, dau. of Edmund Smith, 1st, and had: Daniel 4; and Adam 4, m. Charity Rudyard, and had, Daniel 5. Daniel, 2d, 3, m. (1) Hannah Brewster, (2) Tabitha Floyd (See Floyd, wherein is her will), who afterward m. Daniel Reeve (See Reeve), and had, Daniel, 3d, 4, Obediah, 4th, 4, Joshua, 2d, 4, Elizabeth 4, and Micah 4 who m. Susannah 5, dau. of Edmund 4, above. Solomon 3, m. Hannah Conkling, and had: Maj. Jeffrey, 4, below; and Elizabeth 4, m. Thomas Betts, Jr., of Norwalk, Conn. (See Betts)

Elizabeth 2, m. (1) Capt. William Lawrence (see Lawrence), (2) Capt. Philip Carteret. (N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Record, 22. 35; also, 27. 3)

Deborah 2, m. Maj. William Lawrence. (See Lawrence) He was a son of Capt. William. (Record, as above)

The foregoing, relating to the descendants of Maj. Richard 1—Bull, is contained in Thompson's "Long Island," 2. 452-458 and in the N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec., 22. 35, 36. The following, concerning James 3 (Job, 1st, 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull), is in the Researches of Mrs. Emily L. B. Fay:

James 3 m. Jerusha, dau. of Elnathan Topping, Jr., son of Capt. Elnathan Topping, of Wethersfield, Milford, and Southampton, who for many years was a Magistrate and a Member of the House of Deputies. In 1722, James 3 secured a patent of 2,000 acres of the annulled Capt. Evans' Grant, which is described in the Calendar of N. Y. Land Papers as located "in the County of Ulster adjoining lands of Thomas Nixon and Patrick Knight." There are no records showing that James 3, ever actually settled on this Patent, which would seem to be located in the Town of Montgomery, Orange Co., N. Y.,

near Smith's Clove. It is evident that James and his family removed from Smithtown, as there seems to be no record there of any of his grandchildren.

His children were: Matthew 4, probably a Refugee; Ezekiel 4, perhaps m. in 1747, Martha Holly; Capt. Austin 4, b. in 1728, m. Aug. 17, 1752, Sarah Knapp, d. in 1817; Nathaniel 4, probably a Refugee; Capt. Francis 4; Eunice 4; Keturah 4; Temperance 4; and Jerusha 4. Capt. Francis 4 and Capt. Austin 4 were in Orange Co., N. Y., residents of Woodbury Clove some 20 years prior to the Revolution. In 1765, Capt. Austin 4 and John Earl were "Overseers of Roads for Woodbury Clove"; and a few years later, Austin 4 was Capt. of the Woodbury Clove Military Co. A year later, the Military of the Colony was re-organized for active service. He was succeeded by his more active brother, Capt. Francis 4, who was at the time a Widower with two daughters, and perhaps other children. His dau., Elizabeth, m. John Weygant.

Unless otherwise noted, Thompson's "Long Island" has been consulted in preparing the following biographies.

SMITH \_\_\_\_\_, MR.—On Nov. 26, 1782, he was granted a permit to return to L. I. (F. 86)

SMITH ABNER 4, SERJT. (Aaron 3, Job 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull)—From Smithtown to East Haddam, probably. He served in Col. Smith's Regt., both as private and Serjt. (G. 32, 35); in the 5th Line (G. 49); perhaps in the 2d and 4th Westchester (G. 78, 80); and in Conn. (G. 98) See Joshua, below. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 32)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 1. (A. 48)

SMITH CHARLES 4 (Job 3, 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull)—From Brookhaven. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 27, 36) One of these enlistments, however, was from Queens Co. He may have served in the 4th Dutchess (G. 66); and probably served in Conn. (G. 98)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1. Females—above 16, 2. (A. 51)

SMITH DANIEL, SERJT. (Either Daniel 4, Daniel 3, 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull; or Daniel 4, Obediah 3, Daniel 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull; or Daniel 5, Daniel 4, Obediah 3, Daniel 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull)—He served both as private and Serjt. in Col. Drake's Provisional Regt. (G. 10) One of the name served, as a private, in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7); same Regt., from Huntington (G. 32); same Regt., from Brookhaven. (G. 35) He probably served in the 2d Westchester. (G. 78) Many of the name served in Conn. (G. 98) A Daniel, was a pensioner in 1833, aged 89. ("N. Y. Pension Roll," p. 429)

If he was from Huntington, he signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29) Two of the name signed from Queens County, in 1776. (H. 7, 9)

If he was from Brookhaven, he signed, in 1775 (H. 19); and was designated as a carpenter. Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 2; above 16, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 51)

Another of the name signed, from Smithtown. (H. 32) Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 2. (A. 48)

SMITH DAVID 4 (Joseph 3, Job 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull)—From Bridge Hampton to Conn. (Hon. Henry P. Hedges) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 29); probably in the 2d Westchester (G. 78); and in Conn. (G. 98) A musket was taken from him, in 1776. (Page 104) Another David, from Smithtown, or Huntington, served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 32)

Men of this name signed the Association, in 1775: from Brookhaven (H. 27); from Huntington (H. 29); and from Smithtown. (H. 32)

A David Smith, m. in 1778, Martha Mills; and another, Aug. 14, 1785, Sarah Corah. (Smithtown Ch. Rec.)

SMITH DAYTON ( \_\_\_\_\_ )—From Southold to Conn. In Sept. and Oct., 1776, with five in the family, and his goods, he was moved over by Capt. John Vail (C. 177) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10, 12)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 1. (A. 55)

SMITH EDMUND, JR., 5, MAJ. (Edmund 4, 3, Adam 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull; or Edmund 4; or Richard 4, Ebenezer 3, Richard 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull)—From Smithtown. He served in Col. Floyd's Regt. both as Maj. and



Lt. (G. 1); and probably in Conn. (G. 98) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 32) He was on the Committee to raise the 1st Regt. of Suffolk Co., in 1775. (G. 1)

The Census of 1776 showed that he was under 50 years old, and that he had no family. (A. 48) Margaret 5, dau. of an Edmund 4, m. Richard, 4th, Woodhull. (See Woodhull)

An Edmund Smith, of Brookhaven, signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 19, 21) Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1. Females—above 16, 2. (A. 51)

SMITH EPENETUS 4, LT. (Job 3, 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull)—From Smithtown to Norwalk; where he was, in 1780. (F. 124) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 32) He served in Col. Terry's Regt. (G. 3); and as a private, in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7. Also Jour. Prov'l Cong.) He was on the Committee to raise the 1st Regt., in 1775. (G. 1) After the Battle of L. I., the four Brookhaven Companies, in Col. Smith's Regt., came to his house to await orders. (Page 173) He was Chairman of the Committee of Smithtown, in 1776. (A. 48)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 2. (A. 48)

Men of this name, m. as follows: Apr. 1, 1792, Temperance Ketcham; Nov. —, 1792, Elizabeth Smith; Mar. 9, 1796, Rhoda Oakerly (Ackerley?)—(Smithtown Ch. Rec.)

There was an Epenetus, from Huntington, who signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 32); and Jour. Prov'l Cong. states that he was a Lt. in the 2d Co. of Huntington. He was a witness to the will of James Bishop, of Huntington, proved Jan. 3, 1788. (Suffolk Co. Wills, Lib. A., 39)

SMITH GABRIEL, CORP. ( )—From Queens Co. to Norwalk; whence, in Feb., 1780, he petitioned to return to L. I. This was granted. (E. 111, 112) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 14, 25); as a private, in the 2d Westchester (G. 78); and in Conn. (G. 98)

SMITH GEORGE 4, LT. (Job 3, 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull)—From Smithtown to Stratford. On Oct. 9, 1780, he petitioned for leave to return in order to look after his estate, his father having lately died. He proposed to sell his lands, and to import the avails in the shape of clothing for the Cont'l Army. This was granted, under certain conditions. The Authorities of Stratford gave him a good recommendation. (E. 107—110) He was in the Whale-Boat Expedition to Brookhaven, in Oct., or Nov., 1776. (Pages 220, 222. Also Jour. Prov'l Cong.) A pension was given to him for secret service, as a spy. (Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 85) He was a Member of the Suffolk Co. Committee (Page 145); and, in 1776, he was on a Committee to take muskets from the Tories. (Page 104) He may have signed the Association, from Islip, in 1775. (H. 30)

He served in the 4th Line (G. 47, 48), having been advanced from 2d Lt. to 1st Lt., Nov. 14, 1777. (Clinton Pap., 2. 519, 520) He was, also, Judge Advocate. ("Archives of the State of N. Y.—The Rev'n," p. 210) He may have served in Conn. (G. 98); or as Capt. in Dubois' Levies (G. 59); or, as a private, in the 1st and 2d of the Line. (G. 43, 44) He was a 2d Lt. in Capt. Roe's Co. (G. 48)

On Oct. 4, 1781, he m. Lucy Beers, of Stratford. (Fairfield—Westport, Conn., Ch. Rec.) On Feb. 10, 1785, he petitioned the N. Y. Ass'y relative to practising law, his license having expired. On Feb. 25, same year, the Ass'y gave him authority to practise. (B. 20) On Apr 9, same year, a law was passed authorizing him to act as attorney-at-law.

SMITH GILBERT, JR., 4 (Dr. Gilbert 3, Col. Henry 2, Col. William 1—Tangier; or Richard 3, Samuel 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull. Thompson, 1. 198, thinks the first named line correct)—From Brookhaven. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 20) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 32); and probably in Conn. (G. 98)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 4. Females—above 16, 1, under 16, 2. (A. 51)

*George Smith*

SMITH HEZEKIAH ( )—From Huntington. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 32); in the 3d Line (G. 46); and in Conn. (G. 98)

A Hezekiah, m. June 19, 1776, Abigail Bishop. (Smithtown Ch. Rec.)

SMITH ISAAC 4 (Richard 3, 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull; or Isaac 5, Epenetus 4, Job 3, 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull)—From Brookhaven to Derby. On Feb. 2, 1780, he petitioned the Conn. Gen. Ass'y, stating that he had been captured, but escaped, and asking leave to bring his wife, family and effects from L. I. As he was well recommended, the petition was granted. (E. 26–29) Rivington—Aug. 28, 1779: "On Aug. 14 about 20 Rebels, at Coram, made Prisoners of Isaac Smith and five of his sons. Isaac Smith escaped." (Bayles' "Suffolk Co.") He appears in a list of Prisoners. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n—Spt.," p. 43)

He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 20, 26, 27) Another of the name, from Smithtown, signed (H. 32); and still another, in 1776, from Queens Co. (H. 9)

Men of this name served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 25); in the 1st and 4th of the Line (G. 43, 48); in Weissenfels' Levies (G. 57); in the 2d Westchester (G. 78); and in Conn. (G. 98) There were numerous men of the name, some of them Officers, in the Dutchess, Orange and Westchester Regts.

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 2. (A. 51)

*Isaac Smith*

An Isaac, m. Feb. 25, 1790, Hannah Smith. (Smithtown Ch. Rec.)

SMITH JAMES 4 (Timothy 3, Job 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull; or Henry 3, Col. Henry 2, Col. William 1—Tangier)—From Huntington. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29) Others of the name also signed. (H. 9, 20, 29, 32) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 32, 34); probably in the 2d Westchester (G. 78); and in Conn. (G. 98) A James Smith, Serjt., served in Capt. Roe's Co. (G. 48)

SMITH JEFFREY 4, MAJ. (Solomon 3, Daniel 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull)—From Smithtown. He served in Col. Floyd's Regt. (G. 1) He was of considerable service to Col. Smith before the Battle of L. I. (G. 39) On Aug. 29, 1776, two days after the Battle, he had ordered the four Brookhaven Companies of Col. Smith's Regt., to Huntington; and told the Militia to disband. (Page 173) He may have been a pensioner in Conn. (G. 98) He signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 32); and he was on the Committee to raise the 1st Regt., in the same year. (G. 1) He was a Member of the N. Y. Ass'y 1784–1786. (Civil List)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 3 Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 1. (A. 48) He m. Prudence 4 (Nathaniel 3, Richard 2d, Maj. Richard 1—Bull) Smith. Prudence was a sister of Col. Josiah Smith. Maj. Jeffrey had a son, Nathaniel 5.

SMITH JEREMIAH, CORP. ( )—From Huntington, probably to East Haddam. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29) He served as a private in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 32); as a Corp., in Col. Drake's Provisional Regt. (G. 10); and as both, in Conn. (G. 98)

A Jeremiah, m. July 4, 1797, Rebecca Gildersleeve. (Smithtown Ch. Rec.)

SMITH JESSE ( )—From Huntington. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29) Another Jesse, from Smithtown, also signed. (H. 32)

He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 33); and probably in Conn. (G. 98)

A Jesse, m. Dec. 19, 1775, Hannah Carl. (Smithtown Ch. Rec.) The same, or another, m. Apr. 1, 1778, ———— Brown. (Stamford-Darien, Conn., Ch. Rec.)

SMITH JOB (Job 4, 3, 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull; or Job 3, 2, Richard 1—Bull)—From Smithtown. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29, 32) In the same year, he was on the Committee to form the 1st Regt. (G. 1) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 32); and probably in Conn. as Pay Mr. or Ens. (G. 98)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 48)

A Capt. Job, m. Apr. 10, 1776, Charity Arthur. (Smithtown Ch. Rec.)

SMITH JOHN 4, GEN. (Judge William 3, Maj. William Henry 2, Col. William 1—Tangier)—From Brookhaven. He signed the Association, in 1775; although one of the signatures may have been that of some one else. (H. 18, 25) A private of the name, from Brookhaven, served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 35); and the Military record given to Lt. John, below, may have belonged to Gen. John. It is probable that he was not a Refugee.

In 1780, the enemy had taken possession of his house; and had erected thereabout a stockaded fort, known as Fort St. George. Gen. Smith appealed to Maj. Tallmadge to dislodge the enemy; which Tallmadge did by one of his celebrated Raids, on Nov. 11. (Pages 232-234) The house is described in Col. William 1, Page 566.

He was a Member of the N. Y. Ass'y, 1784-5, 1787-1794, 1798-1800; Member of the Convention of 1788 to adopt a Constitution for the U. S.; Member of the U. S. House of Representatives, in place of Jonathan N. Havens, deceased, 1799-1804; U. S. Senator, 1804-1813, when he resigned to become a Judge of the N. Y. Dist. of U. S. Court. (Civil List) In 1814, President Madison appointed him U. S. Marshal of the Southn. Dist. of N. Y., an office which he held until his death.

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 5. (A. 51) He was b. Feb. 12, 1752; d. June 24, 1816. He m. (1) Oct. 7, 1776, Lydia Fanning (Smithtown Ch. Rec.), dau. of Sir Edmund Fanning (see Fanning); m. (2) Elizabeth, dau. of Judge Zephaniah Platt (see Platt); m. (3) Elizabeth, dau. of Gen. Nathaniel Woodhull, and Wid. of Henry Nicoll. (See Woodhull and Nicoll) He had a son, William 5, by his first wife. (Thompson's "Long Island," 2. 448)

His Wid., Elizabeth, b. at Mastic, Nov. 30, 1762; d. Sept. 14, 1839, and is buried at Mastic. By his wife, Elizabeth, he had: Charles Jeffery 5; Robert 5; Egbert T. 5; and Sarah Augusta 5. William 5, m. Hannah Carman, grand dau. of Sir John Homan, of Scotland; and had four children. Hon. Egbert T. 5, had: William E. T. 6; Clarence G. T. 6; Martha T. 6, of Moriches, L. I.; and Eugenie A. T. 6. Sarah Augusta 5, m. John S. Lawrence, of N. Y. City. They had several children; among whom is Judge Abraham R. Lawrence, of N. Y. City. (Miss Martha T. Smith)

SMITH JOHN 5, DR. (Dr. William 4, below, Nathaniel 3, Richard, 2d, 2, Maj. Richard—Bull)—From Southampton. He succeeded to the medical practice of his father; and he occupied the ancestral home (See Page 577) before it was occupied by the British. The house was built by Dr. William, in 1759. While the British were in possession of Southampton, it was the headquarters of Gen. Sir William Erskine. (Page 176) The heirs of Dr. John sold it to William S. Pelletreau, Sr. It is now the property of his son, William S. Pelletreau, the Historian. It was made a two-story house, in 1878. (W. S. P.)—(See Page 577)

SMITH JOHN, LT. He served in the 4th Line (G. 48); and, as this Regt. included many who formerly served under Col. Smith, it is probable that he came from L. I. Several of the name had already served on L. I. The Lt. may have been the John who served, from Huntington; or from Queens Co.; or, from Brookhaven.

SMITH JOHN ENS. (John 4, Dr. Gilbert 3, Col. Henry 2, Col. William 1—Tangier; or John 5, Charles 4, Job 3, 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull)—From Huntington. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29) He served in Col. Floyd's Regt. (G. 1); and was Ens., 3d Southold Co., Sept. 4, 1775. (Mil. Ret., 26. 79)

He was b. on L. I.; and m. there, before the War. Later, he lived at Saratoga, N. Y. With his son, Alexander, he was a Prisoner in N. Y. City. ("Empire State Sons of Amn. Rev'n, Year Book—1899," p. 540)

SMITH JOHN, CORP. ( )—From Queens Co. He was known as "Rock John." He signed the Association, in 1776. (H. 9) He served, as Corp. and private, in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 19, 27, 28)

SMITH JOHN ( )—From Westchester Co., N. Y., to Hartford, probably. He is so described by Frederick Bassett, a fellow Refugee from N. Y. City. (E. 17) He may have served in the 2d, 3d or 4th Westchester. (G. 78, 79, 80)

*John Smith*



SMITH JOSEPH 4 (Joseph 3, Job 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull; or son of Joseph 4)—On Nov. 12, 1777, at Middletown, he received for the claim of Capt. Zebulon Stow. (C. 144)

Col. Drake's Provisional Regt., which had many recruits from L. I., contained a man of this name (G. 10); and many of the name served in Conn. (G. 98) The name appeared in the 1st, 2d, 4th, 5th and Art'y of the Line. (G. 43, 44, 48, 49, 51) Those who thus served, outside of L. I., may have been two or more, of the following:

Joseph, of Queens Co. He signed the Association, in 1776 (H. 6); wherein it is stated that he belonged to Capt. Stephen Thorne's Co. He was in the one-fourth part of Capt. Philip Valentine's Co., drafted, July 25, 1776. (Onderdonk's "Queens Co. 2d Ser.," p. 6)

Joseph, of Smithtown, served in the Smithtown and Huntington Co., Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 32) Smithtown Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 2. (A. 48)

Joseph, of Huntington, signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29) He served in the Huntington Co., Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 34) He, instead of the Joseph next above, may have served in the Smithtown and Huntington Co., same Regt. (G. 32)

Joseph, not identified as to residence, served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7) A Joseph, was in the Privateer service. (Page 218)

A Joseph, "Late of Huntington, L. I.," m. Apr. 18, 1779, Hannah Whitney. (St. Johns Ch. Rec., Stamford, Conn.) A second, m. Apr. 6, 1785, Catharine Havens; and a third, July 2, 1798, Hannah Simonson. (Smithtown Ch. Rec.)

SMITH JOSHUA 4 (Daniel 3, 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull)—From Brookhaven to Middletown, where he was on Apr. 27, 1780. (F. 124) No Military service, under this name, appears on L. I.; but there was considerable from the vicinity of Middletown, Conn. (G. 98) Men of this name served in the 2d, 6th and Minute Men of Dutchess (G. 64, 68, 70); and in the 4th Westchester. (G. 80)

As Abner, the Refugee above, also served in several of these Regts. along with Joshua, it is possible that they were related. Abner being from Smithtown, it is probable that the crediting of Joshua to Brookhaven was a mistake; and that he should have been credited to Smithtown. This theory is confirmed by the fact that no Joshua appears among the Associators, or in the Census, of Brookhaven; while both of these items appear as to Joshua, of Smithtown.

Assuming, then, that he was from Smithtown, he signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 32) Smithtown Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 48)

A Joshua, m. Oct. 19, 1793, Ruth Smith; and another, Aug. 20, 1795, Rebecca Willets. (Smithtown Ch. Rec.)

SMITH JOSIAH 4, COL. (Nathaniel 3, Richard 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull; brother of Dr. William, below)—From Moriches to New London; where he was from Nov. 1, 1776, to Oct. 1, 1778. (F. 110) His papers were in my father's house when I was a boy; and they showed that his place was overrun by the British and Tory marauders, and he and his family went to Conn. (Mr. Robert S. Pelletreau)

He was on the Committee of Moriches to raise the 1st Regt., in 1775. (G. 1) On Feb. 20, 1776, he was appointed Col. of a Regiment of Minute Men; and, on July 20, he was appointed Col. of Troops to be raised by draft on Nassau (Long) Island. (Jour. Prov'l Cong. Also A. 4) Parts of three Regts. were merged into his Regt. (Pages 88-90) His activity before the Battle of L. I., Aug. 27, 1776, is shown in his Diary, July 23-Sept. 7, 1776. (G. 39. Also A. 1, 5) He was efficient during the Battle. (Pages 40-42. Also H. 36) Nor was he less active after the Battle. (A. 11, 13, 14, 23) On Aug. 28, he was ordered to help Gen. Woodhull destroy the grain and the stock. (Page 30. Also A. 11, 12) On Aug. 29, he wrote to the Prov'l Cong. that he had orders to march his Regt. to N. Y. City; but the Regt. was scattered. On Sept. 3, the N. Y. Committee of Safety ordered Gen. George Clinton to detain as many as possible of the Regt.; but, on Sept. 18, Gen. Clinton reported that none of the men had joined him. On Sept. 6, Lt. Col. Benja-

min Birdsall wrote to the Prov'l Cong. that Col. Smith had not discharged any of his men because he hoped to make a stand on the E. end of L. I.; and that his men awaited further orders. (Page 173) On Oct. 5, the N. Y. Prov'l Convention had already ordered Col. Smith's Regt. to join Gen. Clinton at Kings Bridge; but only a few had reported, as Col. Smith was on L. I., and his men were dispersed. Gen. Clinton then ordered Col. Henry B. Livingston to gather all such men into his detachment, and to rendezvous at New Haven, Conn. (Pages 90, 174) On Nov. 8, the N. Y. Committee of Safety provided pay for those of Col. Smith's Regt. who were outside the territory possessed by the enemy. (Pages 90, 174. Also A. 19) On Jan. 22, 1777, the same Committee authorized Oaths for those on the pay rolls of the Regt. (Page 90) Many men of his Regt. joined the 3d and 4th of the Line. (G. 45-48) The complete Muster Rolls of his Regt. will be found in Ap. G. 4-6, 11-38.

He was taken from his house, at Moriches, and put in the Provost Prison, in N. Y. City. An interesting incident is told in the biography of Rev. Joshua Hartt. (Page 387) His dau., Hannah, made such efforts for his release that a cold was brought on, resulting in deafness from which she never recovered. (Onderdonk's "Queens Co.," p. 92).

He was Treas'r of the Suffolk Co. Committee, in 1776 (Jour. Prov'l Cong.); and Treas'r of Suffolk Co. from 1764 until his death. (Bayles' "Suffolk Co.")



COL. JOSIAH SMITH — EAST MORICHES, L. I.

The farm belonging to Col. Smith is still owned by his descendants. It has been in the possession of the family since 1697. Col. Smith's house, at East Moriches, is still occupied by his descendants. It is the house in which he was born; and in which he lived and died.

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 3. (A. 50) He was b. Nov. 28, 1723; m. (1) Dec. 15, 1742, Susannah, dau. of Judge Hugh, and sister of Maltby, Gelston. (See Gelston) She was b. Mar. 28, 1721; d. Dec. 22, 1752. He d. May 15, 1786. By her he had several children, of whom: Hugh 5; Jane 5, m. in 1773, Lt. David 5 Fanning (See Fanning); Hannah 5 (mentioned above), m. Elias Pelletreau (See Pelletreau), of Southampton; and survived him. Col. Smith m. (2) Nov. 5, 1758, Mary Howell. She d. Nov. 15, 1782. Among his children, by his second wife, were: Oliver 5; and Juliana 5 who m. ——— Crumline. The inventory of Col. Josiah's estate, I well remember; and that he had between 50 and 60 black slaves at his death. (R. S. P.)

Hugh 5, b. Nov. 9, 1745; m. Nov. 13, 1769, Anna, sister of Gen. William Floyd; d. Oct. 9, 1792. She was b. Aug. 12, 1747; d. Nov. 26, 1792. (Miss Grace F. Havens, descendant of Hugh 5)

Oliver 5, b. Dec. 7, 1768; m. (1) Dec. 2, 1790, Hannah 5, dau. of Col. Jesse Woodhull, of Orange Co. (See Woodhull); d. May 22, 1820. She was b. July 8, 1767; d. Jan. 16, 1796. He m. (2) May 28, 1797, Hannah Jessup

(See Jessup), of Southampton. Oliver 5 had, among others: Hannah Woodhull 6; William 6; Mary 6; and Josiah 6. (Family Bible of Col. Josiah Smith)

Hannah Woodhull 6, b. Aug. 30, 1795; m. Col. Elias S. 6 Pelletreau. (See Pelletreau for continuation of this line, Pelletreau and Havens descendants) William 6, b. Mar. 7, 1798; m. Sally Rose. He had: Hugh C. 7, m. Sarah Jane Bishop, d. about 1904, survived by Howell C. 8 and Capt. Oliver 8, now living at E. Moriches, N. Y.; and Phebe 7. Mary 6, b. Feb. 9, 1800; m. (1) Thomas R. Smith, (2) ——— Parsons, removed to Rochester, N. Y. and had descendants there. Josiah 6, b. Feb. 14, 1804, m. Mary Stephens (See Stephens), and had: Egbert 7, and John T. 7, the latter still living. Egbert 7, d. about 1906. He had: Jarvis E. 8, of Jamaica, N. Y.; Russell G. 8; Katharine 8; and Hannah 8—the last three now living at East Moriches, N. Y. (R. S. P.)

*Josiah Smith Coll*

The following is the will of Col. Josiah Smith (Liber 59, p. 118, of L. I. Wills)—

Be it Remembered forver hereafter that I Josiah Smith of Meritches in the County of Suffolk and the State of New York being in a weak State of body but of sound mind and perfect use of my reason thanks be to the Almighty for the same Do make and ordain thiss my last Will and Testament in manner and form Following that is to say my body be buried in a decent manner without any pomp at the discretion of my Executors hereafter named in thiss Will—First my just debts and funeral charges to be well and truly paid the remaining part of my estate which it has pleased God to bless me with I dispose of in the following manner to my eldest son Hugh and to his heirs and assigns I give all my lands eastward of David Howels farm and to extend eastward as far as Southampton line and the half of one acre of land beyond that line bought for the privilege of daming and to extend northward as far as a line called Halseys line also my half of the Island lying at the bottom of the neck which belonged to Matthew Smith desest also my loted maadow on the beach eastward of Bayley's stage with all the buildings and appurtenances belonging to the same and my negro man Joe and also my silver punch bowl which did belong to my father Nathaniel Smith—To my second son Oliver I give all the neck of land or farm I now live on called Meritches Neck and extending Northward to the manor line and also my Island in the bay commonly called Reaves Island and all my loted meadow on the beach westward of Bayley's stage thiss I give to my son Oliver and to his heirs and assigns forver with all the Tennements and hereditrements and appurtenances to the same belonging or in any-wise appertaining and as to my land not given in the above devises in thiss Will I give to my sons Hugh and Oliver and to their heirs and assigns forever equally to be divided between them in quantity and qualty be the land in any part of the County of Suffolk—To my daughter Jane Fanning I give one third part of all my money bonds, notes and book debts and also one fifth part of all my stock as cattle sheep hoggs and horses and my negro girl named Bett and also my silver ponger which has the two first letters of my name on it (J. S.) To my daughter Hannah Pelletreaw I give the house \* \* \* outhouses and all the land with the appurtenances to her, her heirs and assigns forever which I Bought of David Howell in the Town of Southampton for the sum of four hundred pound which is to be reckoned to my daughter Hannah and come into the division as part of money, bonds notes and book debts given to my three daughters. Also one third part of my money bonds, notes and book debts—Also one fifth part of all my livestock as cattle sheep hoggs and horses and also my negro girl named Hagar—To my daughter Juliana Crummeline I give one third part of all my money, bonds notes and book debts and also one fifth part of all my stock as cattle, sheep; hoggs and horses and also my negro girl named Rose—My will is as to any part of my estate not particularly given away in thiss my last Will and Testament in any of the foregoing devises I give to my son Ollever and the other of my children to have no demands on the same as to the Executors of thiss my last Will and Testament I appoint my son Ollever when he shall arrive at the age of twenty one years my son in law Elias Pelletreaw my friend William Floyd and my friend William Phillips desiring they may take the same upon them daited thiss seventeenth of January 1786 in the Tenth year of the Independence of America Signed executed and declared as my last Will and Testament in the presents of us. Josiah Smith [L. S.] Nathaniel Woodhull, William Smith, Caleb Smith.

SMITH JOSIAH 5, SERJ.T. (Woodhull 4, Job 3, 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull) —From Huntington. He served as Serjt. in the 4th Line (G. 47); and, perhaps, as a private, in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 33, 34); in the 3d and 4th of the Line (G. 46, 48); and probably in Conn. (G. 98)

He had a farm at Long Swamp, in Huntington, which was despoiled of wood and forage by the enemy. (Hon. Henry C. Platt's "Huntington Address"—1876)

Bayles ("Suffolk Co.") speaks of Capt. Josiah Smith who lived in Brookhaven, in 1775. He signed the Association, in that year. (H. 18)

A Josiah, m. Jan. 22, 1820, Rhoda Vail. (Smitttown Ch. Rec.)

A Lt. Josiah, of Conn., was a Prisoner. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n—Spt." p. 43)



SMITH LEMUEL 4 (St. Richard 3, Job 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull)—From Huntington. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7); in Col. Drake's Provisional Regt. (G. 10); and probably in Conn. (G. 98) His son, Lemuel, Jr., served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 32)

There was a Lemuel in the Smithtown Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 3. Females—above 16, 3. (A. 48)

A Lemuel, m. Mar. 27, 1784, Hannah Hubbs. (Smithtown Ch. Rec.)

SMITH MATTHEW 4, FIF. (James 3, Job 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull)—From Smithtown, or Huntington. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 32); and he may have been a private in the same Regt. (G. 7) A Capt. and a Lt. of the name served in Conn. (G. 98) He was on the "Marquis de Lafayette." (Page 218)

A Matthew, of Brookhaven, signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 18)

A Matthew, of St. George and Moriches. Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 3; under 16, 1. (A. 50)

SMITH NATHAN ( )—From Smithtown, or Huntington. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 32); and probably in Conn. (G. 98) He was in the Privateer Service. (See Chap. 24) A Nathan, m. Oct. 21, 1793, Elizabeth Conkling. (Smithtown Ch. Rec.)

SMITH NATHANIEL, CORP. (Nathaniel 4, Job 3, 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull; or Nathaniel 4, James 3, Job 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull; or Nathaniel 5, Edmund 4, 3, Adam 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull; or Nathaniel 5, son of Maj. Jeffery, above; or Nathaniel 4, Dr. Gilbert 3, Col. Henry 2, Col. William 1—Tangier. Probably the second line, given above)—From Smithtown or Huntington. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 32) A private of the name, from Smithtown or Huntington, also served in the same Regt. (G. 32) A private, also served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7); in the 2d Westchester (G. 78); and probably in Conn. (G. 98) In 1777, he was paid one half of his bounty, in Col. Smith's Regt. (Page 90)

If he was from Huntington, he signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29) Several of the name, from Brookhaven, signed the Association. (H. 18, 20, 25) Brookhaven Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 2; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 1. Also: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 5. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 51)

A Nathaniel, from Queens Co., signed the Association, in 1776. (H. 7) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 26)

A Nathaniel, from Smithtown, also signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 32) Smithtown Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 3. (A. 48)

A Nathaniel, from Islip, Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 47)

SMITH NEHEMIAH ( )—From Queens Co. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 27); and possibly in Conn. (G. 98)

SMITH NOAH, CORP. ( )—From Queens Co. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 21, 27); also in Conn. (G. 98) He was probably the private in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7); and in the 2d Westchester. (G. 78. See also Capt. William Ludlam)

He was b. —, 1730; m. —; d. —, 1793.

SMITH PHILIP ( )—From Brookhaven. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 20) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 35); and probably in Conn. (G. 98)

One of the name, from Huntington, also signed the Association. (H. 29) SMITH RICHARD, ENS. (Richard 4, Ebenezer 3, Richard 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull; or Richard 5, Isaac 4, Richard 3, 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull)—From Smithtown. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 32) He served in Col. Floyd's Regt. (G. 1); perhaps, as a private, in the 2d Westchester (G. 78); and perhaps in Conn. (G. 98) A Richard, was a Prisoner. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n—Spt.," p. 43)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 48)

A Richard, from Queens Co., signed the Association, in 1776. (H. 7, 9)

SMITH SAMUEL, LT. ( )—From Smithtown. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 32) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 4, 6, 13, 32); in the 3d Line (G. 45); and in Conn. (G. 98)

A Samuel, from Huntington, signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 29); and another, from Queens Co., signed, in 1776. (H. 7, 9)

Men of this name were m., as follows: Jan. 10, 1786, to Patience Havens; Mar. 16, 1793, to Paninah Buccannon; Feb. 20, 1796, to Phebe Wheeler; Jan. 10, 1797, to Susannah Udle. (Smithtown Ch. Rec)

SMITH SYLVESTER ( )—From Queens Co. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 27); and possibly in the 2d Dutchess (G. 64); and in Conn. (G. 98) The service under the name of Smyth, in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7), may have been his.

SMITH URIAH, LT. ( )—From Brookhaven. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 27) He served in Col. Floyd's Regt. (G. 1); was chosen Lt., Aug. 29, 1775 (Mil. Ret., 26. 63); and served in Conn. (G. 98)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 2; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 1. (A. 51)

SMITH WILLIAM 3, JUDGE (Maj. William Henry 2, Col. William 1—Tangier)—Of St. George's Manor. He was Chairman of the Suffolk Co. Committee, in 1775-6 (Page 130. Also A. 50, 51); and also Chairman of the Committee to form the 1st Regt., Oct. 24, 1775. (G. 1) As Chairman of the Co. Committee, on Aug. 22, 1775, he wrote to the Prov'l Cong. that his Committee had met for the purpose of protecting the stock on Gardiner's Island and Plum Island; that the Ministerial Fleet had threatened to take the stock from L. I.; and that great danger to property would follow if Gen. Wooster's Troops were taken away. (Page 28. Also proceedings Prov'l Cong. Also Thompson's "Long Island," 1. 197) In Jan., 1776, also as Chairman, he certified to the organization of an Art'y Company in Col. Smith's Regt. (Page 90. Also G. 4) On May 15, he wrote to the Prov'l Cong. that the Tories supplied the British ships with water and provisions. (Jour. Prov'l Cong.) On Aug. 27, 1776, he was appointed on a Committee of the Cong. to sell the cattle on L. I. and Shelter Island. (A. 10) He was a witness to the signing of the Associations, in 1775. (H. 26)

During the War he was a frequent, and valued, correspondent of Gov. Clinton. (Clinton Pap.) While a Delegate to the 4th Prov'l Cong., or Convention, on May 3, 1777, he was elected to the Council of Safety; but he was excused on the ground that his family would be annoyed, and his estate confiscated, if he served. (Jour. Prov'l Cong.) Onderdonk, in one of his "Scrap Books," states that Judge Smith was at Lloyd's Neck; but had left just before Maj. Tallmadge attacked it.

He was a Delegate to the 3d and 4th Prov'l Congresses—1776-7 (A. 58, 59); Senator, in the N. Y. State Legislature, from the Southern Dist., 1777-1783 (B. 43-48); and Treas'r of Suffolk Co. 1802-1803. (Civil List) He was also County Judge and County Clerk for several years.

Judge William was not a Refugee. During the War, what time he was not at his home he spent at Esopus, or Kingston, with his friend Judge Zephaniah Platt; whose daughter, Hannah, was the second wife of his son Gen. John Smith. Tradition states that Judge William had 100 slaves, and that there was work enough for all on his great estate. It was his custom to plant an orchard in the corner of every lot, as soon as it was cleared. He kept a large quantity of land under cultivation. His surplus stock was sold. We have his account books; which give interesting information as to the prices of grain, cattle, sheep, hogs, poultry and eggs—the latter, 3d. a dozen. (Miss Martha T. Smith)

Census of 1776, in St. George's Manor: Males—above 50 years, 1, above 16, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 3; under 16, 1. (A. 50) He was b. in 1720; d. Mar. 7, 1799. He m. (1) Mary, dau. of Daniel (Bull) Smith, of Smithtown, by whom he had: Gen. John 4, above; and Mary 4. He m. (2) Ruth, dau. of Nathaniel Woodhull, of Mastic, and sister of General Nathaniel Woodhull. (See Woodhull) His children, by the second marriage, were: William 4; Caleb 4; Mary, 2d, 4; Hannah 4; Elizabeth 4; and Sarah 4. William 4 m. Hannah Smith, and had William 5. The second Mary 4, b. May 12, 1763; m. Dr. Daniel Robert; and had, William 5, Christopher 5, Daniel 5 and Maria 5. Hannah 4, b. Oct. 4, 1764; m. Richard Woodhull, of Orange Co., N. Y.; and had, William 5, Nathaniel 5 and Ruth Hester 5. (Thompson's "Long Island," 2. 447)

SMITH WILLIAM 4, DR. (Nathaniel 3, Richard, 2d, 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull; brother of Col. Josiah, above; father of Dr. John, above) — From Moriches; and, later, from Southampton. He m. Phebe Howell, who d. Aug. 28, 1775, aged 73. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 438. Also Mr. William S. Pelletreau) He first came to Southampton, as a pupil of Rev. Sylvanus White, in 1742. He studied medicine in Philadelphia; settled in Southampton, in 1754; and practised there, as the successor of Dr. John Mackie, until his death. (W. S. P.) He d. too early to have been a Refugee. For his home see Dr. John, Page 571.

He was b. in 1727; m. Ruth, dau. of Zebulon Howell, Sr.; d. Aug. 1, 1775. His children were: Dr. John 5, above; Phebe 5; Mary 5, below; another son 5, who removed to Philadelphia. (Howell, as above)

Mary 5, m. John 3 (son of Capt. Elias 2) Pelletreau. (See Pelletreau for continuation of this line)

*Wm Smith*



DR. WILLIAM SMITH — HEADQUARTERS OF LORD ERSKINE — SOUTHAMPTON, L. I.

(Loaned by Mr. William S. Pelletreau)

SMITH WILLIAM 4 (Timothy 3, Job 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull; or Obediah 3, Samuel 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull) — Probably from Southold; as his associates in Col Smith's Regt. were from that Town. (G 7, 36) He served in Capt. Roe's Co. (G. 48) He was on the Southold Committee, in 1775.

Several muskets were taken from him, in 1776. (Page 104) He probably served in Conn., also. (G. 98) One of the name was a pensioner in 1833, age 78. ("N. Y. Pension Roll," p. 429)

If he was from Brookhaven, he signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 18, 19, 20) If from Islip, he signed. (H. 30) Islip Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 2, under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 3; under 16, 3. (A 47)

Smithtown Census of 1776: William, Sr., Males—above 16 years, 1. Females—above 16, 3; under 16, 1. William Jr., Males—above 16 years, 1, under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 48)

A William, m. May 29, 1779, Phebe Conkling. (Smithtown Ch. Rec.)

SOPER—Members of this Family were owners at Crab Meadow, in 1753. (Huntington Town Rec) Amos, m. Bethia Foster. His will, probated in 1779, names children, including Jesse, below. (Same Rec.)



THE DR. WILLIAM SMITH HOUSE TODAY—RESIDENCE OF MR. WILLIAM S. PELLETREAU

(See Page 571)



SOPER GILBERT (Son of William)—From Smitttown or Huntington. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 32); also in Col. Drake's Provisional Regt. (G. 10)

He was b. Oct. 27, 1727. (Huntington Town Rec., 2. 357, 358)

SOPER JESSE (Son of Amos, above)—From Smitttown or Huntington. He served in Col. Smith's Regt., as private and Corp. (G. 7, 32); also, as a private, in Col. Drake's Provisional Regt. (G. 10)

He was probably b. in 1741. (Huntington Town Rec.)

SQUIRE—Howell ("Southampton," pp. 387, 388) mentions a John 1 Squires who was quite early in East Hampton; who m. Anna, dau. of William 1 Edwards. He assumes that George 2, m. Jane Edwards, was son of John 1. On this theory he gives, among others, these children to George 2: Recompence 3, m. Elizabeth Parsons, and had John 4, bapt. in 1739; John 3, whose son John 4, bapt. in 1715, and another John, bapt. in 1739; Thomas 3, bapt. in 1705, m. May 26, 1726, Rachel Ludlum, and removed to Elizabethtown, N. J. Hedges ("East Hampton," p. 335) outlines Howell, as above.

Another origin of the Family is advanced by Dr. Charles L. Squire, of Elmira, N. Y., who is preparing a Gen. He states that George, who d. at Fairfield, Conn., in 1691, speaks of his grandson, the above George 2, in his will, (John 1) "as for four years formerly, very weakly; agueally; very much more troublesome and chargeable than otherwise he might have been to me, yet etc." Thomas 3, above, was a son of George 2 who m. Jane, a niece of Ann Edwards, in 1701. He also states that Thomas 3 d. Feb. 14, 1778; m. Rachel Ludlum, who was b. about 1700. Her line was Henry 3, Henry 2, William 1. (See Ludlum) Dr. Squire then proceeds: She was without doubt a grand dau. of the Dept. Gov. of Conn. Colony, in 1635, and compiler of the first Conn. Code, which was republished in Cambridge, in 1692. Ludlow being of the same name as the Regicide, and having some enemies in Conn., he was forced to leave Fairfield, removing with his family to Virginia and the family name changed to Ludlum. They afterward resided near E. Hampton, L. I., as early as 1660.

In his Pedigree Chart, Dr. Squire makes George, of Concord, Mass., and John, of Cambridge, Mass., the emigrant ancestors. George was b. in 1618; and had sons: George 1; Philip 1; and Serjt. Thomas 1. George 1, of Fairfield, Conn., b. about 1640; m. Ellen ———; d. Aug. 9, 1691. His son, John 2, of East Hampton, L. I., b. about 1660, m. Ann Edwards. John 2 had a son, George 3, of East Hampton, b. about 1680; m. Jane Edwards. George 3 had: Recompence 4, of East Hampton, b. about 1705, m. Elizabeth Parsons; and Thomas 4, also of East Hampton, b. about 1705, m. Rachel Ludlum. Serjt. Thomas 1, b. in 1643, d. in 1712, had a son, Thomas, Jr., 2; and a grandson, David 3, the father of David, Jr., 4, below. John 2, of East Hampton, L. I. (John 1, of Cambridge), was the ancestor of the L. I. branch. He was b. about 1659; m. Harriet Baker; d. before 1708. He had a son, John 3, of East Hampton, b. about 1694; a grandson, John 4, of East Hampton, b. about 1715, d. in 1758, and was father of John 5, of Sag Harbor, husband of Mrs. Margery Squire, below. Jonathan 5, brother of John 5, signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 28); but John 5 did not. It is probable that John 5 belonged in Squire Town, six miles from Southampton village. (Mr. Charles R. Dayton)

SQUIRE DAVID, JR., 4 (David 3, Thomas 2, Serjt. Thomas 1)—His name appears among the Refugees in the General Accounts of the Auditors (C. 4, No. 122); but there is no itemized claim. He served in Conn. (G. 98) A David Squire was Serjt. in a Co. stationed at Battery Pt., Fairfield Co., Mar. 21, 1778. (Records of the State of Conn., 2. 199)

He was b. at Woodbury, Conn., Sept. 17, 1736; m. Feb. 4, 1762, Rebecca 5, dau. of Thomas 4 and Rachel (Ludlum) Squire, above. (Dr. C. L. S.)

SQUIRE JOHN 5 (Thomas 4, George 3, John 2, George 1; brother of Rebecca, above, and Mary, below)—From East Hampton to Stonington. In Sept., 1776, with five passengers and sheep, he was brought over by Capt. David Sayre. (C. 138) Same month, with goods and one passenger, he was brought over by Capt. William Warner. His claim was paid to his sister, Mary. (C. 143) After the War, he removed to Elizabethtown, N. J. (Dr. C. L. S.)

Probably he served in Conn. (G. 98); and he may have been the one who was appointed Comm'y in Fairfield Co., in Apr., 1780. (Records of the State of Conn., 2. 530)

He was b. in 1730, bapt. in 1739. He had: Mary 6, m. James Wade; John 6; Phebe 6, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Webb; Caleb 6; Hannah 6; Daniel 6; and Jonathan 6. (Dr. C. L. S.) According to the Records of the Presbyterian Church at Westfield, N. J., they were bapt.: Daniel and Jonathan, Oct. 23, 1759; John, and some of his sisters, Oct. 5, 1760.

A John Squire, from Huntington, signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29) This John belonged to the Committee of Huntington. (Thompson's "Long Island," 1. 199) He was present, as Committeeman, at a meeting in Smithtown, Sept. 5, 1775, to nominate Field Officers of the 1st and 2d Regts. of Suffolk Co. (G. 1. Also Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 21) The Jour. of the Prov'l Cong. states that he was in Col. Smith's Regt.; but this does not appear in the Mil. Records.

SQUIRE MARGERIE, MRS.—From L. I. to Stratford. On Nov. 2, 1780, she was permitted to go to her husband on L. I. (F. 24)

She was a dau. of George and Sarah (Shaw) Cable; and b. Jan. 1, 1744 (?). About 1775, she m. John 5 (John 4, 3, 2, 1, of Cambridge) Squire, of Sag Harbor, L. I. He was b. in 1741; d. June 8, 1807. (Dr. C. L. S.) He d. June 2, 1807, aged 68. (Tombstone at Sag Harbor)

SQUIRE MARY 5 (Thomas 4, George 3, John 2, George 1; sister of Rebecca 5, above, and John 5, above—see John 5, above)—She m. Daniel Runyon, of Long Hills, N. J. (Dr. C. L. S.)

STANBROUGH—The first to Southampton, in 1644, was Josiah 1, who was at Lynn, Mass., in 1637. He m. (2) Alice, Wid. of Thomas Wheeler; d. at Sagg, in 1661. He had sons: Peregrine 2; and Josiah 2. Peregrine 2, b. in 1640; m. Dec. 15, 1664, Sarah James; d. Jan. 15, 1701-2. His sons were: John 3; and James 3, b. Oct. 28, 1679, m. Sarah Edwards. John 3, b. Dec. 11, 1665, had: Josiah 4, John 4, Peregrine 4 and Eleazer 4. Eleazer 4, of Sagg, b. in 1709, m. Mehitable \_\_\_\_\_. (Howell's "Southampton," pp. 389, 390)

STANBROUGH ELISHA (\_\_\_\_\_)—From Southampton to Saybrook; whence, on Apr. 13, 1781, he petitioned for leave to return, stating that he had married in Saybrook. (E. 147) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 11)

*Elisha Stanbrough*

STANBROUGH JOSEPH (\_\_\_\_\_)—From L. I. to Saybrook and Potchog, by Capt. Daniel Fordham. (C. 48)

STANBROUGH LEWIS 5 (Eleazer 4, John 3, Peregrine 2, Josiah 1)—From Bridge Hampton to Saybrook; where he was, in 1777. (A. 43) He signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 11); also the Woolworth Agreement, in 1787. (H. 34)

*Lewis Stanbrough*

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1. (A. 54) He was b. Aug. 6, 1739. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 390)

STANBROUGH STEPHEN 5 (Peregrine 4, John 3, Peregrine 2, Josiah 1)—From Southampton. On July 28, 1777, he was permitted to pass to and from L. I., with suitable stores. (A. 46) He signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 10); also the Woolworth Agreement, in 1787. (G. 34)

*Stephen X Stanbrough*

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 54)

STARR—Dr. Comfort 1, came from Ashford, Eng., to Cambridge, Mass., 1634-5; and removed to Duxbury and Boston. He m. Elizabeth \_\_\_\_\_. He d. Jan. 2, 1659-60. His wife, Elizabeth, d. June 25, 1658. (Mr. Frank Farnsworth Starr) His son, Dr. Thomas 2, lived at Charlestown, and other places in Mass.; d. Oct. 26, 1658. Samuel 3, son of Dr. Thomas 2, b. about 1640; was in New London, Conn., in 1664, and the founder of the branch there; m. Hannah, dau. of Jonathan, and grand dau. of Elder William Brewster;

d. about 1687-8. His son, Thomas 4, b. Sept. 27, 1668, also of New London and Groton; m. Jan. 1, 1693-4, Mary, dau. of Capt. James Morgan; d. Jan. 31, 1711-12. His dau., Mary 5, m. Capt. John Chester; and was the mother of Simeon Chester, the Refugee. (See Chester) A Son of Thomas 4, Thomas 5, b. Apr. 10, 1711; m. Jerusha Street; d. May 14, 1759. (Starr Gen. Also Caulkins' "New London," pp. 145, 318-320)

STARR JOHN 6 (Thomas 5, 4, Samuel 3, Dr. Thomas 2, Dr. Comfort 1)—From Nova Scotia to Groton, in 1779. He left Nova Scotia on account of his sympathy with the American cause. In Oct., 1779, together with his cousin, Simeon Chester, he petitioned the Gen. Ass'y of Conn. for permission to use the lands of those who had gone over to the enemy. (E. 25) He may have served in the 3d Dutchess. (G. 65) He was wounded at Ft. Griswold, Sept. 6, 1781; and was given a life pension and 1000 acres of land near Columbus, O., where he went in 1812.

He was b. at Groton, Jan. 16, 1742-3; m. Nov. 23, 1773, Mary, dau. of Matthew Sharp; d. at Columbus, Aug. 10, 1824. Among his children were: Joseph 7, b. Aug. 19, 1776, removed to Columbus, because a sea Capt., and was lost at sea; Mary 7, b. May 5, 1782, m. (1) Henry Warner, (2) James Woods, d. July 26, 1833; and Rachel 7, b. Mar. 29, 1787, m. (1) William Marshall, d. May 8, 1852. (Starr Gen.)

*John Starr*

STEPHENS—The Southampton Town Records state that Capt. Thomas 1 was there, in 1663, as a lad whose parents had died. He was b. about 1650; m. Oct. 20, 1675, Elizabeth Cook; d. Nov. 26, 1701. His sons were: Thomas 2; William 2, b. Apr. 4, 1684; and Josiah 2, b. June 29, 1688. Thomas 2, b. Jan. 28, 1677; m. Hannah ———; d. in 1711. He had: Thomas 3, below; and Henry 3, of East Hampton, m. May 15, 1706, Sarah Jones. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 391)

A Thomas, of Southampton, came to Westhampton, about 1700. (Mr. Robert S. Pelletreau)

STEPHENS THOMAS 3 (Thomas 2, Capt. Thomas 1)—From Southampton. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 12) Either he, or his son Thomas, Jr., served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 30); and in the 4th Line. (G. 48)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1. Females—above 16, 2. (A. 53) He was b. in 1699; m. (1) Ann ———, (2) Abigail ———; d. in 1779. His children were: Thomas 4, below; Elizabeth 4, m. Recompence 3 (George 2) Squires; Edward 4, b. in 1754; Abraham 4; Abigail 4; Hannah 4, m. Henry 4 (John 3, 2, 1) Squires; Charles 4; Ann 4, m. ——— Gould; Susanna 4, m. ——— Green; Phebe 4, m. ——— Durling. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 391. Also Dr. Charles L. Squire)

STEPHENS THOMAS, JR., 4 (Son of Thomas 3, above)—It is possible that the service in Col. Smith's Regt., and in the 4th Line (G. 7, 30, 48), credited to his father, above, should be credited to him. He served in Conn. (G. 98)

He was b. ———; m. Mehitabel ———; d. in 1782. His children were: Thomas 5, whose son Thomas 6 was killed at the Battle of Plattsburgh; Matthias 5; Sylvanus 5; Ann 5; and Mehitabel 5. (Howell, as above)

STEPHENS WILLIAM ENS. ( )—From Southampton. He served in Col. Mulford's Regt. (G. 2); and probably in Conn. (G. 98)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 53)

Capt. William Stephens, of Lamb's Art'y, wrote the work on Tactics which is mentioned on Pages 90, 91, 102 and 103.

STINE WILLIAM—From Queens Co. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 27); and in Conn. (G. 98)

STORRS—Samuel 1 came from Nottinghamshire, Eng., to Barnstable, Mass., and Mansfield, Conn. He was bapt. Dec. 7, 1640; m. (1) Mary Wells, (2) Mary Hukins. His son, Samuel 2, had a son, John 3. The latter, b. Oct. 7, 1702; m. (1) Esther, dau. of Samuel Gurley, (2) Mary Clafin; d. in 1753.



STORRS JOHN 4, REV. (John 3, Samuel 2, 1)—From Southold to New London, Windham and Mansfield. In Sept., 1776, he was brought to New London by Capt. Peter Latimer. (C. 179) Same month, he applied to the New London Committee for advice relative to the situation on L. I. (E. 2) In Sept. and Oct., 1776, with eight in the family and goods, he was brought over by Capt. John Vail. (C. 177) On Mar. 20, 1780, he was allowed to go from Windham to L. I. for provisions and salt. (Page 115. Also D. 44) On Oct. 25, 1780, he was permitted to visit Southold to preach, and to bring gifts back with him. (F. 23) On Nov. 15, 1782, he was given liberty to leave Mansfield and return to Southold, with his cattle, grain, &c. (F. 84)

He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10, 12) He graduated at Yale, in 1756; and became the sixth Minister at Southold; 1763-1776 and 1782-1787. (H. 39. Also Woods' "First Settlements on L. I.," p. 32) While in Conn. he served as Chaplain in Gen. David Waterbury's Brig. "He was domiciled in Mansfield, where his patrimony lay, and in Windham, Conn., till 1782 \* \* \* He also supplied the pulpit in Woodstock, Conn." ("Storrs Family," p. 125) He served as Chaplain in Wadsworth's Brig. of Conn. State Troops. (G. 98)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 55) He was b. \_\_\_\_\_; m. (1) Dec. 17, 1767, Hannah Moore (Mattituck Ch. Rec.); m. (2) Eunice (Conant) Howe; d. \_\_\_\_\_, 1799. His children, by first marriage, were: Richard Salter 5, b. Aug. 30, 1763; and a son 5, who went into the War and was killed. His children, by second marriage, were: John 5, bapt. in 1771; Joshua 5, bapt. in 1774; Luther 5, bapt. in 1777; Hannah Moore 5, bapt. in 1769; Mary 5, bapt. in 1770; Eunice 5, bapt. in 1779. ("Storrs Family") One of his daughters m. Prof. Packard, who succeeded President Woolsey in the Chair of Greek, at Yale, and d. in 1884. (Rev. Ephr Whitaker, D. D.)

Rev. Richard Salter 5, m. (1) Oct. 12, 1785, Sally, dau. of Rev. Noah Williston, of E. Haven, Conn.; m. (2) Oct. —, 1798, Sarah Williams. He was Pastor of a Church at Long Meadow, Mass. His son, Rev. Richard Salter 6, b. Feb. 6, 1787; m. (1) Apr. 2, 1812, Sarah Woodhull, (2) Sept. 16, 1819, Harriet Moore; d. in 1873. A son of Rev. Richard Salter 6, Rev. Richard Salter 7, b. Aug. 21, 1821; m.

Oct. 1, 1845, Mary Jenks. He was Editor of the "N. Y. Independent;" and Pastor of the Church of the Pilgrims, in Brooklyn, N. Y. ("Storrs Family")

*John Storrs Pastor*

STRATTON—The first of the name, in Southampton, was John, in 1644. He settled at East Hampton, in 1649. A Richard Stratton, was on the Whale List, 1643-4; and resided at East Hampton, in 1643. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 439) Richard was a brother of John. He was in Southampton, in 1643. ("L. I. Traveler," Dec. 27, 1912; q. v. for descendants)

STRATTON SAMUEL ( )—From East Hampton. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 31); and in Conn. (G. 98) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28) Another of the name, in Huntington, also signed. (H. 29)

He was b. about 1759. (G. 31) The name does not appear in the East Hampton Town Records. In the Church Records, there are two Samuels—one, b. in 1728, d. in 1789; the other, b. in 1771, d. in 1845. The Refugee soldier may have been between them, son of the first and father of the second. (Mr. Charles R. Dayton) Hedges ("East Hampton," p. 336) mentions Samuel 5 (John 4, Stephen 3, John 2, 1), of East Hampton, d. in 1845.

STRONG—Elder John 1 is said to have been the ancestor of nearly all of this name in New England and on L. I. He was at Hingham, Mass., in 1635; and was one of the founders of Northampton, in 1659. He was b. at Taunton, Eng., in 1605; landed at Nantucket, in 1630, and went thence to Dorchester, Mass., Hingham and Windsor, Conn. He d. Apr. 4, 1699. His first wife is unknown. He m. (2) in 1630, Abigail Ford. Among his 18 children was John 2, of Windsor, who m. Nov. 26, 1656, Mary Clark. He d. Feb. 20, 1698, aged about 72. Thomas 2, son of Elder John, m. Mary Herrick, grand dau. of John Cotton of Boston, and had 16 children;

of whom the eleventh was Selah 3, the ancestor of the Family on L. I. and in Orange Co., N. Y. Selah 3, b. at Northampton, Mass., Dec. 22, 1680; removed to Brookhaven; m. in 1702, Abigail Terry, of Southold; d. Apr. 15, 1732. Among his children were: Thomas 4, of Setauket, m. Susannah, dau. of Samuel Thompson (See Thompson), d. May 14, 1760; Selah 4, b. Feb. 23, 1712, m. Hannah, dau. of Nathaniel Woodhull, and removed to Orange Co., N. Y., where many of his descendants now live; and Benajah 4, b. Mar. 7, 1715, m. Nov. 14, 1740, Martha Mills, d. Nov. 10, 1772. (Thompson's "Long Island," 2. 448-451) Sarah, dau. of a Benajah, m. Ebenezer Miller. (See Miller) A Johanna, b. in 1747, d. in 1826, m. Gen. William Floyd, as his second wife. (See Floyd)

**STRONG BENAJAH 5, CAPT.** (Benajah 4, Selah 3, Thomas 2, John 1)—From Islip. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 30) In Feb., 1776, he was chosen Capt. of the Islip Co. (Page 88) A Captain's commission was issued to him, Oct. 12, 1776, in Col. Floyd's Regt. (G. 1. Also Jour. Prov'l Cong.); and he may have served as Serjt. in Conn. (G. 98) In Nov., 1780, he was a volunteer, with Capt. Caleb Brewster and Heathcote Muirson, in Maj. Tallmadge's successful raid on Mastic. (Page 234)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 2; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 2. (A. 47) He was b. May 9, 1749; m. (1) Hannah, dau. of Jonathan Thompson (See Thompson), (2) Elizabeth, dau. of Ananias Carle. His children, by his first wife, were: Samuel 6, Nancy 6, Mary 6, Benajah 6, Elizabeth 6 and William 6. (Thompson's "Long Island," 2. 428, 451) He m. Feb. 24, 1789, Elizabeth Carll. (Smithtown Ch. Rec.)

It was probably his son, Selah 6, who was a private and a Serjt. in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 35) —(Mr. Selah B. Strong)

*Benajah Strong*

**STRONG JOHN** ( )—From East Hampton. Hon. Henry P. Hedges stated that he was a Refugee. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28) One of the name served in the 4th Line (G. 48); in Pawling's and Willett's Levies (G. 61, 62); and a number in Conn. ("Conn. Men in the Rev'n," p. 763) In 1781, one of the name, in the "William the Conqueror," captured an armed boat. (Page 217)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 2; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 2. (A. 52)

**STRONG SELAH 5, CAPT.** (Thomas 4, Selah 3, Thomas 2, John 1)—From Brookhaven to Stratford. On Mar. 20, 1781, he and his sister, Susannah 5, Mrs. William Shelton (see Shelton), asked leave to visit their aged parents at Brookhaven. (F. 127) The sister of Susannah, Zipporah 5, m. (1) Rev. Benjamin Tallmadge (see Tallmadge), (2) Thomas Benedict, (3) Rev. Samuel Taylor. (Thompson's "Long Island," 2. 451)

He was a Capt. in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 4, 6, 18, 35) On June 29, 1775, he received warrants for certain Officers. (G. 1) He was made Capt. of a Co. of Minute Men at Brookhaven by the Committee of Safety, Apr. 4, 1776 (Jour. Prov'l Cong.); and, in July and August, following, he was of much service to Col. Smith. (G. 39) He was at Brooklyn before the Battle of L. I. (Page 41) He may have served in Conn. (G. 98) The Muster Rolls of his Co. were brought to Conn. by Capt. Ebenezer Dayton, in Sept., 1776. (Page 90. Also C. 38) The Muster Rolls appear in G. 35.

He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 24) Selah, Jr., probably son of Capt. Benajah, above, also signed. (H. 19, 21)

Rivington's "Gazette," of Jan. 3, 1778, stated that Selah Strong was captured and confined in the sugar house, in New York, "for surreptitious correspondence with the enemy." It is commonly reported in the family, that he was afterward confined on the Jersey Prison Ship. It is a family tradition, that his wife was in the habit of taking produce from the farm, to him on the ship, which she was enabled to do through the influence she had with some of the Tories. (Mr. Selah B. Strong)

He was a Delegate to the 1st, 2d and 3d Prov'l Congresses (A. 56-58); Senator from the Southern Dist., 1792-1800; Member of the Council of Appointment, 1794; First Judge of Suffolk Co., 1783-1793; and Treas'r of the Co., 1786-1802. (Civil List) As Treas'r, in 1790, he received to the N. Y.

State Treas'r for moneys paid by the Committee of Saybrook. (Page 170) As to his election, by the Associators, to the Prov'l Congresses, see H. 21-26. He was Pres't of the Board of Trustees, in Brookhaven, 1780-1797; and Supervisor, 1784-1794.

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 3; under 16, 2. (A. 51) He was b. Dec. 25, 1737; m. (1) Anna, dau. of William Henry 3, (Col. Henry 2, Col. William 1—Tangier) Smith. (See Smith) He d. July 4, 1815; and is buried at Setauket. His children were: Keturah 6, b. Nov. 4, 1761, m. James Woodhull; Judge Thomas S. 6, below; Margaret 6, b. May 2, 1768, m. Joseph Strong; Benjamin 6, b. Apr. 14, 1770, m. Sarah Weekes; Mary 6, d. y.; William 6, b. Jan. 24, 1775, d. Sept. 26, 1794; Joseph 6, b. Dec. 1, 1777, m. Hetty, dau. of William Jones; George Washington 6, b. Jan. 20, 1783, m. (1) Angelina, dau. of John Lloyd, of Lloyd's Neck (see Lloyd), (2) Elizabeth C. Templeton. (Thompson's "Long Island," 2. 451)

The sketch of the house occupied by Capt. Selah Strong appeared as a frontispiece in "The New York Magazine"—Oct., 1792. It was called: "A View of the Seat of the Hon. Selah Strong, Esqr. at St. Georges Manor, Suffolk County, L. I." The house has been demolished.

Thomas S. 6, of Setauket, b. May 26, 1765; m. Hannah Brewster; d. Apr. 18, 1840. His oldest son, Selah Brewster 7, b. May 1, 1792; m., Aug. 14, 1823, Cornelia Udall; d. Nov. 29, 1872. His son, Selah Brewster 8, lives at Setauket.



HON. SELAH STRONG, ESQ.—ST. GEORGES' MANOR, L. I.

(From a sketch made in 1792—Loaned by Mr. Selah B. Strong)

Selah Brewster 7, graduated at Yale, in 1811. His law study was interrupted by the War of 1812. In the 10th Regt., 3d Brig., of N. Y. City Troops, he held minor offices; and was made Capt., June 21, 1815. From 1814 to 1820, he practised law in N. Y. City. He then retired to his home, and was made Dist. Att'y of Suffolk Co. He was a Member of the U. S. Cong., 1843-1845. From 1846 to 1860, he was a Judge of the Supreme Court. ("Biog'l Hist. of Suffolk Co.")

*Selah Strong*

STUART SILAS—From Bridge Hampton, or Sag Harbor, to Stonington. In Sept. and Oct., 1776, he was brought over by Capt. David Sayre. (C. 138) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10) He may have served in the 3d and 4th Orange (G. 74, 75); and in Conn. (G. 98)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 3. (A. 54)

SWEZEY—The first of the name was John 1, who appears in the Southold Records, 1650-1679. His son, John 2, appears, 1686-1711; and his son, Joseph 2, appears, 1676-1711. The sons of Joseph 2 appear: Joseph, Jr. 3, 1717, 1718; Samuel 3, 1711-1715; Richard 3, 1718 and 1737; Stephen 3, 1737. (Moore's "Index," pp. 39, 116, 117. Also Whitaker's "Southold," p. 47) Rev. Samuel was the first Minister of the Congregational Church, at Chester, N. J., for 20 years before the War. (Whitaker's "Southold," p. 275) Rev. Moses was Minister of the Church at Upper Aquebogue. (Griffin's "Journal," p. 198)



SWEZEY DANIEL ( )—From Brookhaven. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 26, 27) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 35); also in Col. Drake's Provisional Regt. (G. 10)

TABER, formerly TABOR—The first of the Family at Oyster Ponds (now Orient), was Amon 1, who came from New London about 1730. His father, or grandfather, on arriving from Eng., had located at New Bedford, Mass. About 1732, he was employed in finishing the Meeting House at Southold. An interesting story is told as to this work, and the conduct of the Church Committee. (Griffin's "Journal," pp. 143-146) He was b. in 1706; m. Mary, dau. of Samuel Brown (see Brown); d. in 1785, or 1786. (Griffin, p. 147) His Wid., Mary, d. in 1800, in her 92d year. (Griffin, p. 162) His dau., Patience, b. in 1742, m. Peter Griffing. (See Griffing)

Philip Taber was at New London, Conn., in 1651. (Caulkins' "New London," p. 70) Another Philip, came from R. I. to N. London, in 1726; purchased a farm; and was one of the Trustees of the new Baptist Church. (Caulkins, p. 436) The second Philip may have been a son of the first Philip; and he may have been the father of Amon 1, above.

TABER AMON JR., 2 (Amon 1; brother of Frederick, below)—From Oyster Ponds to Saybrook. On June 12, 1777, with others, he asked leave to go to L. I. after forage. (A. 43) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 38); and in Col. Terry's Regt. (G. 8)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 55) He was b. in 1745; m. Sibil Terry. (Griffin, p. 146)

TABER FREDERICK 2 (Amon 1; brother of Amon, Jr., above)—From Oyster Ponds to Saybrook. On June 12, 1777, with others, he asked leave to go to L. I. after forage. (A. 43) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 38); and in Col. Terry's Regt. (G. 8)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1. (A. 55) He was b. in 1747 (Griffin, p. 146), or in 1750 (Vail. Gen. p. 44); m. Esther, dau. of Peter Vail (see Vail); d. Dec. 10, 1802. She d. Apr. 30, 1843, in her 94th year. (Griffin's "Journal," p. 161) His children were: Frederick Jr., 3, below; Samuel 3, b. May 5, 1778; Rebecca 3, b. Dec. 31, 1780; Sarah 3, b. Aug. 6, 1784; Lydia 3, b. July 26, 1787; and Esther 3, b. Mar. 28 1790. (Vail Gen., p. 44) Esther 3 lived to the age of nearly 100. (Mr. Edward F. Taber)

Frederick, Jr., 3, b. Jan. 6, 1776; m. Mary, dau. of Joseph Terry, Sr., and was living in 1856. His children were: Mary 4, below; Henry T. 4, below; Seth Brown 4, below; and Samuel B. 4, below. (Griffin, p. 147) Other children were: Franklin 4; Edward F. 4, below; and Cynthia 4, below. (E. F. T.)

Mary 4, m. Frederick Glover, and lived at Orient. Her son, Rev. Charles E. Glover, was well known in the N. Y. E. M. E. Conference. He m. Rossie Glover. Two of his children d. y. His dau., Chrissie, m. ———— Frost, of Brooklyn, N. Y. Other Glover children of Mary 4 were: Lewis Cass, Virginia and Frederick—all of whom d. in middle life, not m. (E. F. T.)

Henry T. 4, m. Mary Cook; d. about 1870. His Wid. is also dead. They had an adopted dau., Mary Frank Pierce. He was a prominent dealer in real estate, in Brooklyn. (E. F. T.)

Seth Brown 4, b. May 2, 1811; m. (1) Mary Edwards (b. May 9, 1816, d. July 23, 1855); m. (2) Jane Terry Case (b. Apr. 28, 1830, d. Dec. 1, 1903). He d. at Orient, May 4, 1886. He spelled the name, Tabor. He had 14 children (seven by first wife, and seven by second wife); of whom 11, all married, are now living. The 14 were—(1) Ellen Gertrude 5, b. Aug. 1, 1837; d. Jan. 24, 1841. (2) Susan Amelia 5, b. May 18, 1840; m. Lorenzo Dyer. They were formerly of Camden, N. J.; but now of Orient. They have six or eight children, and many grandchildren. (3) Elbert Willis 5, of Orient, b. Apr. 1, 1843; m. ———— Case, sister of his father's 2d wife. One of his children Fannie 6, m. ———— Bell, lives at East Hampton, L. I., and has two children, Mary 7, b. Sept. 27, 1898, and a younger son. (4) Henry Milton 5, b. July 19, 1844; m. ————, Katharine Faulkner, of Jamestown, S. Dak. Their son, Harry 6, d. y. (5) Eloise Viola 5, b. Sept. 7, 1848; d. Mar. 3, 1867. (6) Clifford Delmore 5, b. July 18, 1851; d. July 4, 1862. (7) Mary Frances 5, b. May 9, 1855; m. (1) Daniel Conkling, of

East Hampton; m. (2) about 1908, Gabriel Edwards, of Amagansett, L. I. She has Conkling children: Edith 6, of Greenport, L. I., m. Thomas Moore, and has several children; Ruth 6; and an infant 6, d. y. (8) Emma Grey 5, of Orient, b. June 4, 1858; m. ——— Wallace Jagger who is deceased. She has one child, Ella Grey 6, b. Apr. 1, 1898. (9) Horace Greeley 5, of Orient, b. Nov. 29, 1859; m. Estelle Terry. He had: Frank Merwin 6, b. in 1894; and Eula 6, b. Sept. 10, 1896. (10) Lorena Valiere 5, b. June 17, 1861; m. ——— Ira Hurlbutt, of Port Chester, N. Y. No children. (11) Jennie Blanche 5, of Brooklyng, N. Y., b. July 15, 1863; m. ——— William P. Sherwood. She has Sherwood children: Vera Taber 6; and Blanche Valiere 6—both unmarried. (12) Philip Sheriden 5, of Orient, b. Aug. 15, 1865; m. ——— Harriet E. Franklin. His son, Emerson 6, m. Feb. 18, 1912, Gertrude Parsons, of Montauk, L. I. (13) Frederick 5, of Orient, b. Jan. 13, 1868; m. (1) Sept. 27, 1888, Phebe Terry (b. Dec. 25, 1870, d. Mar. 12, 1894); m. (2) Oct. 18, 1896, Rose Evelyn Terry (b. Oct. 5, 1874, d. June 24, 1903), sister of the wife of Horace Greeley 5, above; m. (3) Oct. 17, 1905, Abbie Tuthill (b. Feb. 17, 1891). He had two children by first marriage; and two, by second marriage: Russell 6, b. May 2, 1889, m. Mar. 18, 1912, Mary L. Brooks, of East Marion, L. I., and has Wendell 7, b. Oct. 19, 1912; Hazel 6, b. June 23, 1891; Alma Gladys 6, b. Sept. 29, 1897; and Kenneth 6, b. July 28, 1902. (14) Seth Brown Jr., 5, of Orient, b. Jan. 26, 1872; m. ———, Bertha A. Rackett. He has: Raymond 6, b. ——— 1907; and Edna May 6, b. Feb. 3, 1909. (Miss Alma Gladys Taber. Also E. F. T.) Samuel B. 4, of Orient, d. about 1880. His wife is also deceased. They had: William 5, who probably d., unm'd in the service, in the Civil War; and May 5, m. (1) George Tuthill, m. (2) N. B. Schellinger, and has no children. (E. F. T.)

Edward F. 4, b. about 1800; m. Charlotte E. Terry who m. (2) William Wells, and d. about 1870. Edward F. 4, d. about 1830. (Tombstone at Orient) His only child, Franklin W. 5, b. Dec. 30, 1829; m., Mar. 9, 1859, at White Plains, N. Y., Elizabeth, dau. of Rev. Seymour Van Deusen, of N. Y. M. E. Conference. She was b. at Ossining, N. Y., Mar. 29, 1839; d. at Patchogue, L. I., June 3, 1909. He graduated at Wesleyan University; was a lawyer; d. in Brooklyn, N. Y., Mar. 8, 1887. His eight children were— (1) Edward Franklin 6, a lawyer, of Brooklyn, N. Y., and Patchogue, L. I., b. Dec. 30, 1859; m. at Southold, L. I., Sept. 14, 1887, Bertha May (b. June 18, 1869), dau. of Joseph J. and Annie Jeffreys Cleveland. Children—Mabel Elizabeth 7, b. Oct. 22, 1888, Charlotte Elina 7, b. Feb. 15, 1890, m. Jan. 21, 1913, Jesse Benjamin, of Milford, Conn., Franklin Cleveland 7, b. June 22, 1892, and Arthur Mowbray 7, b. Mar. 20, 1897. (2) Charles Seymour 6, a lawyer of Brooklyn, b. Mar. 6, 1862; m. (1) Sept. 28, 1886, Grace Darling, dau. of William H. and Charlotte H. Cleveland; m. (2) in 1910, Mrs. Genevieve Heywood. Children—Frederic 7, d. y., Marjorie 7, d. about 1897, aged 7, Edith Grace 7, b. Aug. 28, 1893, and Donald 7, b. about 1895. (3) Harry Burnside 6, b. in 1864; d. in 1867. (4) Lydia Annie 6, b. in 1866; m. Jan. 17, 1889, William P. Wood; lives at Ridgewood, N. J.; has a dau., Ruth 7, b. Oct. 11, 1890. (5) Charlotte Elizabeth 6, b. Dec. 19, 1870; m. Nov. 12, 1889, Dr. William A. Northridge, of Brooklyn; lives in Brooklyn; has four children—Charlotte Violet 7, b. Sept. 6, 1890, William N. 7, b. Aug. 22, 1897, Ethel 7, b. July 13, 1899, and Edward 7, b. Mar. 22, 1902. (6) Frank Arthur 6, of Union, N. Y., b. about 1874; m. twice, and has one child, Frank A., jr., 7, b. ———, 1898. (7) Frederick Terry 6, b. about 1876; d. aged 6. (8) Elina Lillian 6, b. ———, 1880; m. ———, 1902, Dr. John Isaac Becker; lives at Clintondale, N. Y.; and has Becker children—Elizabeth 7, b. Aug. —, 1903, twin daus., Evelyn 7 and Ethelyn 7, b. Dec. 28, 1904, Frances 7, b. ———, 1908, and John 7, b. in 1910. (E. F. T.) Cynthia 4, b. ———; m. Capt. Marcus B. Brown, of Orient; d. ———. They had one child, David R. Brown 5, of Bordentown, N. J., whose only child Mary 6, d. about 1900, aged about 13. (E. F. T.)

TALLMADGE—TALMAGE—Howell ("Southampton," pp. 392-394) gives the ancestry of the more numerous branch, that of Southampton and East Hampton, which he starts with Thomas 1, of Boston, 1634; of Lynn, 1637-1639; and of Southampton, 1642. This branch spells the name, Talmage.

Thompson ("Long Island," 1. 424, 425 and 2. 461-463) also starts with Thomas 1, as above, in giving the ancestry of the Brookhaven branch which spells the name, Tallmadge. Thompson (1. 424) notes that Thomas 1 had a son, Thomas 2; and a grandson, Rev. Benjamin 3, of Brookhaven. But elsewhere (2. 461) he omits Thomas 2 and makes Rev. Benjamin 2, son of Thomas 1. Howell (p. 392) makes no mention of Rev. Benjamin as a son of Thomas 1. Thompson (1. 127) also makes these comments:

The first Recorder or Clerk of the place [Town of East Hampton] was Thomas Talmage, Jun.; and the Records of the Town, still extant in his hand-writing, are a beautiful specimen of chirography. He was the son of Enos Talmage, of New Haven, who, it is supposed, died here. Thomas Talmage, brother of Enos, made freemen of Boston, 1634, and Lynn, 1636, settled at Branford, whence he removed, and died at New Haven. Thomas, one of the descendants of Thomas Talmage Jun., accompanied his wife to England during the first part of the reign of Geo. I., and being a gentleman of education, of polished manners, and a wit, was introduced to the King, by whose invitation he spent two weeks at Windsor. David, another descendant, died here in May, 1808, aged 78, and Stephen, great grandson of the first Thomas, died at Bridge Hampton, Sept. 25, 1842, aged 81.



MRS. MARY FLOYD TALLMADGE, WIFE OF COL. BENJ. TALLMADGE. MINIATURE ONCE OWNED BY THE LATE MARY FLOYD DELAFIELD, WIFE OF RT. REV. HENRY A. NEELY, OF MAINE



*Benj Tallmadge*

The "Tallmadge Genealogy" is a more reliable guide in what follows: Thomas 1 came to Charlestown, Mass., in 1631; and went thence to Boston and Lynn. He was made a freeman, in 1634. A home lot was granted to him in Southampton, L. I., in 1642; and he was probably in East Hampton about 1650. It is probable that he d. in 1653. Among his children were: Capt. Thomas 2; and Robert 2.

Mr. James M. D. Dwight, of New Haven, Conn. (Hedges' "East Hampton," pp. 336-339) gives three brothers as the emigrant ancestors: William, settled in Boston, and left no descendants in the male line; Thomas, settled in Lynn, Mass., removed to Southampton, L. I., in 1642, and was the progenitor of the L. I. and N. J. branches; Robert, went to Southampton with Thomas, but removed to Conn., in 1643, and was the progenitor of the Conn. branch. This is followed by Mr. Henry D. White, of New Haven, who makes Robert, above, the emigrant ancestor in Conn. On the other hand, Mr. Cineus C. M. Tallmadge (Hedges, pp. 340-342) makes Capt. Thomas 2 and Robert 2, sons of Thomas 1; as given in the Tallmadge Gen.



Returning to the Tallmadge Gen.—Capt. Thomas 2 had a farm, at Lynn, in 1638. He was granted land at Southampton, in 1642. He was one of the founders of East Hampton, in 1649, where he d. in 1691. Hon. Henry P. Hedges ("East Hampton") states that he was the richest man in that Town. He had a son, Nathaniel 3, b. in 1643; m. Rebecca ———; also lived at East Hampton; d. Aug. 3, 1716. Among his children was John 4, b. in 1678; m. (1) Experience Miller, (2) Ann ———; d. Nov. 2, 1764. Among the 18 children of John 4 was Josiah 5, bapt., probably at East Hampton, Apr. 19, 1713; m. (1) Phebe Dibble, and removed to Branford, Conn.; m. (2) Hannah Williams; d. Oct. 22, 1792.

Robert 2 was in Boston, in 1640; and in Southampton, in 1644; d. in 1662. He m. Sarah Nash. His son, John 3, b. Sept. 11, 1654, m. Abigail Bishop; d. Apr. —, 1690. James 4, son of John 3, b. June 11, 1689; m. (1) in 1713, Hannah Harrison, (2) Mrs. Marcy Alling; d. in 1748.

Rev. Benjamin 5, son of James 4, b. Jan. 1, 1725; d. Feb. 5, 1786. He graduated at Yale College, in 1747. From 1752–1785, he was the Minister at Setauket, in Brookhaven. (H. 39. Also Wood's "First Settlements on L. I.," p. 33)



COL. BENJAMIN TALLMADGE — LITCHFIELD, CONN.

(From "Historic Litchfield")

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1. (A. 51) He m. (1) May 16, 1750, Susannah, dau. of Rev. John Smith, of White Plains, N. Y.; (2) Zipporah, dau. of Thomas 4, Strong, of Brookhaven. (See Strong) Beside his sons: Serjt. William 6, Col. Benjamin 6, John 6 and Samuel 6—the Refugees, below—he had: Isaac 6, b. Feb. 25, 1762. Another son, James 6, lived at Warren, Conn. He was a partner, in business, with his brother, Col. Benjamin. The John 6, above, may be intended for James 6. (Mrs. John A. Vanderpoel)

TALLMADGE BENJAMIN 6, COL. (Rev. Benjamin 5, James 4, John 3, Robert 2, Thomas 1; brother of John, below, Adjt. Samuel, below, and Serjt. William, below)—From Brookhaven. Very full and interesting accounts of his life are given in his "Memoir," published by The Society of Sons of the Revolution in the State of N. Y.—1904; in "Chapter Sketches, Conn. Daughters of the American Revolution"—1901, pp. 256–278; and in "Historic Litchfield"—1907, by Miss Alice T. Bulkeley. Only an outline can be given here. The portrait is from the original sketch, drawn by Col. John Trumbull. It was presented to Mr. Frederick A. Tallmadge by Col. Trumbull, in 1848.

After graduating from Yale College, in 1773, he taught School at Wethersfield, Conn.; whence he responded to the Lexington Alarm, in 1775. He was Lt. and Adj. in Col. John Chester's Regt.; and, in 1776, was at the Battle of L. I., and in the operations about White Plains. In Dec., of that year, he received, from Gen. Washington, a commission as Capt. in Col. Elisha Sheldon's 2d Regt. of Light Dragoons, in the Continental service. He became Maj. of the Regt., in 1777. Although he took part in the Battles of Trenton, Princeton and Monmouth, yet his later, and chief, service was among the Highlands of the Hudson, and along the shores of L. I. Sound. He felt a justifiable pride in the appearance of his Troop, with their dapple-gray mounts, their black straps and their bear-skin holsters. With this equipment he made his headquarters at North Castle, just over the Conn. line, in Westchester Co., N. Y. From this strategic point, he was ready to move West to the Highlands, or South to L. I. Sound. (Pages 196, 197) His attacks on Lloyd's Neck, Ft. St. George and Ft. Slongo—all on L. I.—showed his enterprise.



BAPTISMAL BOWL—MARY FLOYD

(Pages 232-238) The unfortunate Maj. André remained under his charge until the execution; and the "Memoir" contains Col. Tallmadge's pathetic story of his Prisoner. The watch of Col. Tallmadge, which timed the execution, is now at Fraunces' Tavern, N. Y. City, the property of the Sons of the Revolution.

He enjoyed the confidence of Washington, who appointed him a secret agent. His activities in that line did not cease to annoy Sir Henry Clinton. (Page 92. Also H. 35, 38) He had an exciting adventure with a Capt. who was smuggling. (Pages 210, 212) In 1781, he certified as to the character of Abraham C. Woodhull, a Refugee from L. I. (E. 126) At the close of the War, he was given the rank of Col. His remarkable description of Washington bidding farewell to his Officers at Fraunces' Tavern is given on pp. 96-98 of the "Memoir." That description is read on Dec. 4, in the same place, at the Annual Meetings of the Sons of the Revolution. (Page 182) He was one of the incorporators of the Society of the Cincinnati, its first Treasurer, and afterward the President of the Conn. Society. His Military record, in general, may be found in the "Year Book—1909—Sons of the Rev'n, State of N. Y.," p. 660. His record in Conn. is in G. 99.

On his return to Brookhaven, a great reception awaited him. He soon removed to Litchfield, Conn.; where he bought, and occupied, a house which had been built by Thomas Sheldon. To this house came many prominent men, including LaFayette. Col. Tallmadge followed commercial pursuits for the rest of his life. He was President of a Bank, in Litchfield; and the first Postmaster. From 1801 to 1817, he was a Member of the U. S. Cong.

He was b. at Brookhaven, Feb. 25, 1754; d. at Litchfield, Mar. 7, 1835. He m. (1) Mar. 18, 1784, Mary, dau. of Col. William Floyd. (See Floyd) She was b. about 1764; d. June 3, 1805, in her 42d year. He m. (2) May 3, 1808, Maria, dau. of Joseph Hallett, who was a Member of the Committee of 51, in N. Y. City, in 1774. (H. 1) His Wid., Maria, d. Sept. 18, 1838.

Mr. Henry D. White states that Col. Benjamin m. (1) on Mar. 16, 1784; and that his wife, Mary Floyd, was b. May 6, 1764.

His children were: Col. William Smith 7, b. Oct. 20, 1785, was Lt. Col. in the War of 1812, not m., d. Aug. 18, 1822; Henry Floyd 7, below; Maria Jones 7, b. Mar. 25, 1790, m. Hon. John P. Cushman, of Troy, N. Y., had six



BIRTHPLACE OF COL. BENJ. TALLMADGE—BROOKHAVEN, L. I.

children, d. Mar. 19, 1878; Lt. Benjamin 7, b. Aug. 29, 1792, was in the U. S. Navy, not m., d. June 20, 1831; Frederick Augustus 7, below; Harriet Wadsworth 7, b. Apr. 3, 1797, m. John Delafield and had four children (of whom Mary Floyd 8, m. Rt. Rev. Henry A. Neely, P. E. Bishop of Maine), d. July 9, 1856; George Washington 7, below.

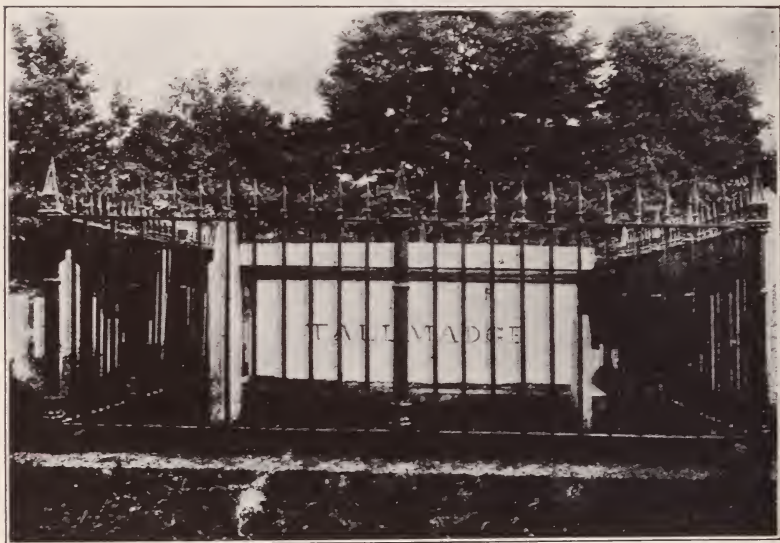
Henry Floyd 7, b. June 11, 1787; m. Maria C. Adams; d. July 8, 1854. His children were: Mary Floyd 8; Cornelia 8; Benjamin H. 8, b. Mar. 29, 1816, not m., d. in 1862; Montgomery 8, b. Nov. 19, 1818, m. Nancy A. Eastman and had nine children, d. ———; Henry 8, b. about 1824, d. 1842-3.

Frederick Augustus 7, b. Sept. 10, 1794; m. Eliza Canfield; d. Sept. 17, 1869. He graduated at Yale, in 1811; practised law in N. Y. City; was Recorder, 1841-1846, and a Member of the U. S. Cong. He served in the War of 1812. His children were: Eliza Canfield 8, below; Julia F. 8, b. July 5, 1818, m. William Curtis Noyes and had three children, one of whom, Emily Caroline 9, m. John A. Vanderpoel and occupies the old homestead of Col. Benjamin Tallmadge, at Litchfield; William P. 8, b. Nov. 28, 1820, probably not m.; Frederick Samuel 8, below; Mary Floyd 8, b. May 26, 1831, m. Judge Edward Seymour.



Eliza Canfield 8, b. Aug. 1, 1816; m. John Parker White, of Philadelphia; d. Apr. 25, 1897. They had eight children, of whom Cora Elizabeth White 9, m. Henry R. Towne, of N. Y. City. They had two sons: John Henry Towne 10, m. Nora Swenson, and had a dau., Elinor; and Frederick Tallmadge Towne 10, of Stamford, Conn., who m. Constance Gibbons. He d. in 1906, leaving sons Meredith 11 and Frederick Tallmadge 11. The former is owner of the original sketch of Col. Benjamin Tallmadge, by Trumbull (Page 586); and, also, of the silver baptismal bowl used at the christening of Col. Benjamin's wife, Mary Floyd. (Page 588)

Frederick Samuel 8, b. Jan. 24, 1822; m. Julia Belden; d. July —, 1904. He graduated at Columbia, in 1845, and practised law in N. Y. City. He left a valuable legacy to the N. Y. Sons of the Rev'n, by which means Fraunces' Tavern, in N. Y. City, was purchased and restored to its original condition. A brief history of the Tavern is given on Page 182. Its former appearance and its present appearance are shown on Page 183. He had a son, Arthur Floyd 9, b. Feb. 19, 1860; d. July —, 1874.



MONUMENT, COL. BENJAMIN TALLMADGE — LITCHFIELD, CONN.

George Washington 7, b. Sept. 13, 1803; m. Laura Pease; d. Sept. 8, 1835. He lived at Tallmadge, O. His children were: Laura P. 8, b. Sept. 3, 1825, d. Mar. 26, 1832; George Washington 8, b. about 1828; Lt. Henry A. 8, b. Dec. 12, 1830, not m., served in the Civil War, d. Mar. 12, 1869, at Warren, O. (Tallmadge Gen.) Many of his descendants live in Ohio.

TALLMADGE JOHN 6 (Rev. Benjamin 5, James 4, John 3, Robert 2, Thomas 1; brother of Col. Benjamin, above, Adj. Samuel, below, and Serjt. William, below)—From Brookhaven. He served in the 1st and 4th of the Line (G. 43, 48); and probably in Conn., also. (G. 99) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 19)

He was b. Sept. 19, 1759; d. Feb. 24, 1823. (Tallmadge Gen.)

TALLMADGE LOIS 5 (David 4, John 3, Capt. Thomas 2, Thomas 1)—From East Hampton to Stonington, in Sept., 1776, by Capt. Eliphalet Budington. (C. 204) She was of the Southampton and East Hampton branch; not of the Brookhaven branch, to which the other Refugees of the name belonged. Her father, David, bapt. in 1730; m. Lydia Pike; d. in 1808. She was bapt. in 1761. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 393)

Another Lois, 6 (Josiah 5, John 4, Nathaniel 3, Capt. Thomas 2, Thomas 1), b. at Branford, Conn., in 1753; m. Benjamin Hitchcock. She lived and d. at Waterbury, Conn. (Tallmadge Gen.)

TALLMADGE SAMUEL 6, ADJT. (Rev. Benjamin 5, James 4, John 3, Robert 2, Thomas 1; brother of Col. Benjamin, above, John, above, and Serjt. William, below)—From Brookhaven. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 26, 27) He was a private, a Serjt., an Ens. and an Adjt., in the 4th Line, and a member of Capt. Roe's Co. (G. 47, 48); also a Lt. in the 2d Line. (G. 44. See also "The N. Y. State Cincinnati," of which he was a Member) He was probably a pensioner in Conn. (G. 99)

He was b. Nov. 23, 1755; m. July 3, 1783, Mary Hilton; d. Apr. 1, 1825. He lived at Rhinebeck and Charleston, N. Y., after the War. His children were: Mary 7, b. Aug. 3, 1784, not m., d. Oct. 23, 1845; Benjamin H. 7, b. May 24, 1786, m. Mary Parker, d. Dec. 2, 1848; Samuel H. 7, b. Dec. 10, 1787, m. Maria Smith, d. Dec. 13, 1868; William 7, b. Mar. 15, 1791, m. (1) Mary Ann Tisdale, (2) Margaret Van Allen, d. Aug. 18, 1865; Susan 7, b. July 11, 1793, m. John Cady, d. Oct. 23, 1845; John 7, b. Nov. 19, 1796, m. (1) Betty Brown, (2) Mary Conover, d. Oct. 30, 1874; Isaac S. 7, b. Apr. 25, 1799, m. (1) Mary Haughton, (2) Rachel E. Merrill, d. Oct. 7, 1876. (Tallmadge Gen.)

*Samuel Tallmadge*

TALLMADGE WILLIAM 6, SERJT. (Rev. Benjamin 5, James 4, John 3, Robert 2, Thomas 1; brother of Col. Benjamin, above, John, above, and Adjt. Samuel, above)—From Brookhaven. He was in the siege of Boston, in 1775-1776; and was in Lord Stirling's command at the Battle of L. I., where he was captured. Apparently his Military record was from Conn. (G. 99)

He was b. Oct. 17, 1752—the eldest son of Rev. Benjamin. He d. in a British Prison, in 1776. (Tallmadge's "Memoir")

TANNER—It is supposed that the ancestors of our line, originally of West Eng. or Wales, migrated to R. I., about 1640-50. About a Century later, they began to migrate into Conn. and N. Y. The first definitely known ancestor of my family was Thomas Tanner, Sr., b. in R. I., 1705-10. He moved to Cornwall, Conn., in 1740, and had: William, below; Mehitable; Hannah; and Thomas, Jr. The latter had an excellent record in the French War and in the Rev'y War. William, from whom our immediate line is descended, was b. in 1729, in R. I., and settled later in Cornwall, Conn. He d. in 1765. He had: Consider; Tryal; Ephraim; Ebenezer; William (supposed to have settled in Hillsdale, Columbia Co., N. Y.); and Joseph. Ephraim m. Huldah Munson, of Vt., and settled in Warren, Conn. His children were: Marvin; Cyrus; Lydia; Lucy (mother of Dr. Julian Sturtevant, late Pres't of Illinois College, Jacksonville, Ill.); Patty; Lucinda; Maranda; and Joseph Allen. The last mentioned married Ora Swift. Their youngest child was Edward A. Tanner, late Pres't of Illinois College, who was my father. (Mr. Frederick C. Tanner)

TANNER WILLIAM ( )—From Queens Co. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 26); and probably in Conn. (G. 99)

TAYLOR GEORGE—From Southold. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 37); and probably in Conn. (G. 99) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 16)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 55) He was b. about 1728. (G. 37)

TAYLOR NATHANIEL—From Smithtown. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 32); and probably in Conn. (G. 99) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 32)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1. (A. 48)

A Nathaniel, m. Sept. 5, 1775, Hannah Smith. (Smithtown Ch. Rec.)

TAYLOR WILLIAM—From Smithtown, or Huntington. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 32); and probably in Conn. (G. 99) He was on the Privateer "Trumbull." (Page 218)

A William, m. Nov., 1780, Hannah Bryant. (Smithtown Ch. Rec.)

A William, m. Elizabeth 3 (Job, 1st, 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull) Smith. (See Smith)

TERRY—According to Moore ("Index," pp. 39, 40), the original arrivals on L. I. were the brothers Thomas 1 and Richard 1, who came from Eng. in the "James," in 1635.

Thomas 1, b. in 1607; d. in 1672. He was in Queens Co., in 1661; and at Southold, from 1662. Among his sons were: Daniel 2, and Thomas 2. Daniel 2 m. Sarah \_\_\_\_\_; d. Nov. 10, 1706. Among his sons was Samuel 3, m. Naomi Dickerson, in 1715-6; d. in 1762. Thomas 2, m. (1) Eliza \_\_\_\_\_; (2), perhaps, Eleanor, Wid. of George Havens; d., probably, Mar. 24, 1724. He had a son, Thomas 3, who m. Mehitable, dau. of Dea. Daniel Tuthill (See Tuthill); d. Jan. 17, 1740. His sons: Col. Thomas 4, below; and Jonathan 4, b. in 1713-4. (Moore, pp. 39, 40, 118, 119) Jonathan 4, m. Lydia, dau. of Dea. Daniel Tuthill (See Tuthill); whose dau., Deziah 5, m. James Griffin, the father of Augustus Griffin, the Historian. (See Griffin. Also Griffin's "Journal," pp. 116-124) Ruth 4, dau. of Thomas 3, m. Capt. David Wiggins. (See Wiggins)

Richard 1, b. in 1618; m. Abigail \_\_\_\_\_; d. in 1675-6. He was at Southold from 1640. Among his sons were: Gershom 2, and John 2. Gershom 2, b. in 1652; m. Deborah Wells; d. Mar. 14, 1724-5. His son, Richard 3, b. about 1683; m. (1) Martha, dau. of Nathaniel Paine, (2) in 1763, Martha Corey; d. Dec. 1, 1767. John 2, b. in 1662; m. Hannah, dau. of Nathaniel Moore; d. Apr. 27, 1733. (Moore, pp. 39, 117-120) Griffin (pp. 213-215) makes John 2 and John 3 a generation later. Martha, dau. of a John Terry, m. Peter Vail. (See Vail)

Moore errs as to the 2d m. of Richard 3, who was 80 years old at the time named for that m. The name of Martha is established by the will of her father, Nathaniel Paine. (Rev. J. E. Mallmann)

A number of Terrys came from Shelter Island to Moriches, L. I.; and perhaps one named Noah, who m. (1) Sally, dau. of Abraham Parker, of Shelter Island, Oct. 1, 1773; m. (2) Peggy, Wid. of Joseph Halstead; m. (3) Margaret, Wid. of \_\_\_\_\_ Fall. Noah Terry, b. Sept. —, 1747; d. at Southold, L. I., Oct. —, 1815, aged 68 years. He and his wife Margaret signed deeds in Orange Co., N. Y., whither he went, in 1790; and returned to L. I., in 1802, dying in his brother Thomas's house, in Southold. (Griffin's "Journal") Noah Terry had children: Phineas, the eldest, b. on Shelter Island; Sarah; Lydia; Lucretia; and Jasper, who m. Tinah Barthoff. (Mallmann's "Shelter Island") The house in which Phineas Terry lived in Orange Co. (near Westtown), N. Y., is still standing. Some of his descendants lived in Brooklyn, N. Y., and Montclair, N. J. Phineas m. Lydia, sister of Howell Reeve, and dau. of the Refugee, Joshua Reeve. (See Reeve)—(Mr. Robert M. Reeves)

TERRY ABIGAIL 4 and BETHIAH 4 (Samuel 3, Daniel 2, Thomas 1; evidently sisters)—From Southold to Durham; whence, on Sept. 27, 1780, they stated that they were "in the decline of life," and asked leave to return to L. I. with their furniture; which was granted. (E. 103)

Moore ("Index," p. 119) makes them daughters of Samuel 3 (as above); as also, the N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec., 30. 248.

The Salmon Rec. states that a Bethiah m., Nov. 28, 1805, Joshua Overton (see Overton); *Bethiah Terry*  
Bethiah, m., Oct. 26, 1809, Benjamin Webb.

TERRY JOHN 3 (John 2, Richard 1)—From Southold to Saybrook. In Sept., 1776, with seven passengers and effects, he was moved over by Capt. Wilmot Goldsmith. (G. 145) It is probable that he signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 13)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 1. (A. 55) He was b. about 1698; m. Martha Petty; d. in 1785. He had sons: John 4, and Joseph 4. (Moore, p. 120)

The John, who served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 37) was a much younger man. He may have been John 4.



TERRY JOSHUA 4 (Richard 3, Gershom 2, Richard 1; brother of Richard, below)—From Southold to Lyme. On Sept. 10 and Oct. 1, 1776, with eight passengers and his effects, he was brought over by Capt. Benjamin Conkling. (C. 19) On Apr. 12, 1781, Capt. Jonathan Vail was permitted to bring from Southold to Conn. the family, goods etc., of Joshua Terry. (F. 36) He signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 10, 12); but one of these signatures may have been that of his son, Joshua, Jr. The latter, on Mar. 29, 1781, m. Catharine Conkling. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 3; under 16, 3. (A. 55)

TERRY RICHARD 4 (Richard 3, Gershom 2, Richard 1; brother of Joshua, above)—From Southold to Guilford. In Sept., 1776, he and John Drake brought their effects to Guilford. (C. 44, 148) In Oct., same year, he transported himself, three passengers and effects (C. 146); and, in Sept. and Oct., same year, 11 passengers were brought to Guilford for him by Capt. David Landon. (C. 164) On Mar. 23, 1790, his petition to the N. Y. State



TERRY—ORIENT, L. I.  
(From "Youngs Genealogy")

Senate, relative to a claim against a forfeited estate, was granted. (B. 36) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10, 12)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 2; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 3; under 16, 3. (A. 55)

An older Richard 4 (Samuel 3, Daniel 2, Thomas 1; brother of Abigail and Bethiah, above), may have been a signer of the Association. (H. 10, 12) He appears in the Census:

Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1. Females—above 16, 2. (A. 55) It is possible that he was the Refugee.

*Richard Terry*

TERRY THOMAS 4, COL. (Thomas 3, 2, 1)—From Oyster Ponds, in Southold, to Saybrook. On July 22, 1776, by order of the Convention, Col. Smith sent an Express to him and Col. Mulford; and, on July 29, Col. Smith sent them money to pay the enlisted men. (G. 39) On Aug. 5, he mustered in the men of Lt. Joshua Youngs' Co. (G. 38) In Oct., 1776, with five passengers and effects, he was moved to Saybrook by Capts. James Wiggins and Peter Griffing. (C. 14) He was in Saybrook, in 1777. (A. 43)

He had been a Capt. in the Indian Wars. (Wood's "First Settlements on L. I.," p. 137) He was Col. of the 3d Regt. of Minute Men, Suffolk Co. (Page 88. Also G. 3, 8); and took part in the Battle of L. I. The private of that name, in the same Regt., may have been his own enlistment. (G. 8)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 3; under 16, 4. Females—above 16, 3; under 16, 1. (A. 55) He was b. about 1726; m. (1) Juliana Wiggins (?), (2) in 1752, Abigail, dau. of Constant and Abigail Havens, and sister of Dr. Jonathan Havens (See Havens); d. about 1777. His daughters were: Ruth 5, b. Dec. 2, 1752, m. Feb. 1, 1770, Daniel Tuthill (See Tuthill); Abigail 5, b. about 1753, m. (1) in 1777, Capt. Benjamin King, Jr., Tuthill and King were Refugees (See King), (2) Nov. 18, 1784, John Cleaves Terry, d. Mar. 5, 1823; Elizabeth 5, b. in 1761, m. Christopher Tuthill, Jr. (See Tuthill), d. Apr. 23, 1825; Mehitable 5, b. Sept. 21, 1764, m. in 1780, Richard Chadwick. (Mallmann's "Shelter Island," pp. 242, 245) The Refugee, David Palmer, is stated to have been his son-in-law. (See Palmer) Palmer had sons: Samuel 5, and Capt. David 5.

*Thos. Terry Coll*

(Griffin's "Journal," pp. 205, 224) The Diary of Rev. Ezra Horton states that Col. Thomas Terry d., at Saybrook, Conn., Dec. 7, 1776. For further information, see Ross' "Hist of L. I.," 2. 574.

THOMAS—The first of the name on L. I. was probably John 1, who appears in Brookhaven, in 1639; and on, to 1683. (Moore's "Index," p. 40)

In 1754, Rev. John 1 came from England, as Minister to Hempstead. (H. 39) His son, John 2, b. in 1705; m., in 1729, Abigail, dau. of John Sands. He removed to Westchester Co., N. Y., and became County Judge. In 1777, he was taken Prisoner, and confined in N. Y. City; where he d., the same year. He had children: John 3, Thomas 3, Margaret 3, Sybill 3, Gloriana 3 and Charity 3. John 3 m. Phebe Palmer, and had six children. Thomas 3 was Col. of the 2d Westchester. (G. 78) He m. Katherine, dau. of Nicoll Floyd (See Floyd), of Brookhaven. (Thompson's "Long Island," 2. 29, 30)

THOMAS JOHN, CAPT. He served in Col. Drake's Provisional Regt. (G. 10) He may have signed the Association, in 1775, from Huntington. (H. 29)

It is possible that he was the John 3, above (bro. of Col. Thomas 3), who m. Phebe Palmer.

THOMAS JOHN—From Queens Co. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 25); in Capt. Roe's Co. (G. 48); and probably in Conn. (G. 99)

A John, private in the 2d Line (G. 44), of Kinderhook, N. Y., was discharged as an invalid, Apr. 10, 1783. ("Archives of the State of N. Y., The Rev'n," p. 252)

THOMAS NATHANIEL P., MRS.—She was from Marshfield, Mass.; whither she went after her husband had gone to England. His estate had been confiscated. From Middletown, Oct. 14, 1782, she asked leave to go to L. I. for certain effects that had been sent to her by her husband. She was vouched for by her nephew, Sylvester Dering. (E. 172, 173)

THOMPSON—Rev. William, b. in 1697, came from Eng. to York, Me., in 1634; thence to Dorchester, Mass., in 1636; and afterward, to Va., as a Missionary. His son, John 1, came to Setauket, L. I., in 1656, being one of the original proprietors of Brookhaven. He m. Hannah, dau. of Jonathan, son of Elder William, Brewster. She was a sister of Rev. Nathaniel Brewster, afterward Minister at Setauket. Samuel 2, son of John 1, b. Mar. 4, 1668; m. in 1706, Hannah, dau. of Rev. Nathaniel Brewster; d. July 14, 1749. Among the children of Samuel 2 were: Jonathan 3, below; and Susannah 3, m. Thomas Strong. (See Strong. Also Brewster. Also Thompson's "Long Island," 2. pp. 425-428. Also N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec., 22, 33, 34 and 27. 1 et seq.)

THOMPSON JOHN—From Cow Neck. He signed the Association in 1775. (H. 18) He belonged to James Brown's crew; and was a Refugee, living at Stamford, Conn., in Dec., 1782. (Onderdonk's "Queens Co., Olden Times," p. 59)

THOMPSON JONATHAN 3 (Samuel 2, John 1; father of Dr. and Capt. Samuel, below)—From Brookhaven. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7,

35); in Col. Drake's Provisional Regt. (G. 10); and perhaps in Conn. (G. 99) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 18, 19, 20)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 1. (A. 51) He was b. Oct. 25, 1710; m. Sept. 30, 1734, Mary, dau. of Richard 3 Woodhull (See Woodhull); d. June 5, 1786. Among his children were: Hannah 4, b. Oct. 5, 1747, m. Capt. Benajah Strong (See Strong), d. Feb. 1, 1786; Jonathan 4, b. Feb. 14, 1745, not m., d. Sept. 17, 1773; Isaac 4, and Dr. and Capt. Samuel 4, below. Judge Isaac 4, b. Jan. 18, 1743; m. (1) June 4, 1772, Mary, dau. of Col. Abraham Gardiner (See Gardiner), (2) Feb. 7, 1791, Sarah Bradner; d. Jan. 13, 1816. Isaac 4 had: Jonathan 5, below; Abraham G. 5, b. Oct. 27, 1776, m. Rachel, dau. of Capt. Zachariah Rogers (See Rogers), of Huntington, d. July 23, 1835. (Thompson's "Long Island," 2. pp. 428, 429) Jonathan 5, b. Dec. 7, 1773; m. Elizabeth, dau. of James Havens (See Havens); d. in 1846. He was an importer in N. Y. City. He was Collector of Taxes, under Prest. Madison, in 1813; and Collector of the



THOMPSON—SOUTH SETAUKET, L. I.—BIRTHPLACE OF BENJAMIN F. THOMPSON

(Loaned by Mr. Orville B. Ackerly)

Port, under Monroe, 1819–1829. In 1840, he was Prest. of the Bank of the Manhattan Co. His son, David 6, b. in 1798; m. Sarah D., dau. of John Lion Gardiner, of Gardiner's Island, N. Y.; d. in 1872. He was an able financier. (Wilson's "Mem'l Hist. N. Y. City," 4. 540. Also Barrett's "Old Merchants of N. Y. City")

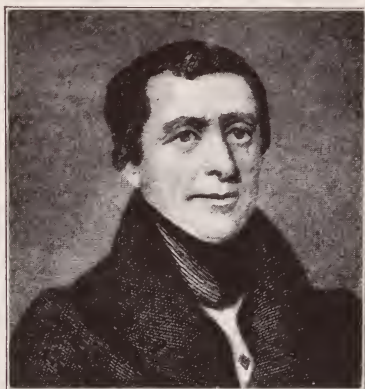
Rev. George L. Thompson writes of a Jonathan Thompson, of St. George's Manor, who, he thinks, was not the Refugee. This Jonathan was in the Battle of L. I.; and afterward re-enlisted in different Regts. to the end of the War. He m. Lorana, dau. of Garrardus 2 Drake. (See Drake) He had a son, Lewis Drake, of Chenango Co., N. Y.; a grandson, Lewis Drake, Jr., also of Chenango Co.; and a g. grandson, Rev. George L., the informant. Mrs. Lorana Drake Thompson, after the death of her husband, m. (2) John Halsey. She d. in 1847 at the home of her son, Lewis Drake. Forty of her father's descendants are now on the E. end of L. I.; 75 of her own descendants are in the Counties of Chenango, Madison, Erie and Steuben, State of N. Y.; and 25, in Wisconsin. (Rev. G. L. T.)

*Jonathan Thompson*



THOMPSON SAMUEL 4, DR. and CAPT. (Son of Jonathan 3, above)—From Brookhaven. He was on the Committee of Brookhaven. (H. 20) He was Capt. of the First Co. of that Town, Col. Floyd's Regt; and was on the Committee to organize the 1st Regt., Oct. 29, 1775. (G. 1. Also Mil. Ret., 26. 81, 84) In Feb., 1776, he sent to the Prov'l Cong. valuable surveys of the harbors of Setauket and Stony Brook. (Page 28. Also A. 1) He dismissed his Co. after the Battle of L. I. (Page 173) It is probable that he served in Conn. (G. 99) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 19, 21) He also signed as Committeeman. (H. 20)

An older Samuel, from St. George's Manor, appears in the Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 3; under 16, 1. (A. 50) Dr. Samuel, b. Oct. 2, 1738; d. Sept. 17, 1811. He practised medicine at Setauket. (Page 180) He m. (1) Jan. 7, 1781, Phebe, dau. of Jacob Satterly; (2) Mar. 10, 1795, Ruth, dau. of Timothy Smith. By the first marriage he had: Benjamin F. 5, below. By the second, he had: Mary Woodhull 5, b. Jan. 11, 1796, d. Dec. 28, 1834; and Samuel Ludlow 5, b. Mar. 5, 1799, m. Sophia, dau. of Col. Isaac Satterly.



*Benjamin F. Thompson*

Benjamin F. 5, the Historian, son of Dr. Samuel 4, b. May 15, 1784. He practised medicine; and, afterward, law. He m. June 12, 1810, Mary Howard, dau. of Rev. Zachariah Greene (See Greene), of Setauket. His children were: Henry R. 6, b. Mar. 17, 1813, d. Oct. 15, 1842; Mary G. 6, b. June 20, 1815; Harriet S. 6, b. Nov. 9, 1818, m. Jacob T. Vanderhoff; and Edward Z. 6, b. Sept. 2, 1821, m. Elizabeth Lush. (Thompson's "Long Island," 2. pp. 430, 431) The residence of Benjamin F. 5 was owned and occupied by his half-brother, Samuel L., as late as 1856. (Mr. O. B. Ackerly) See Page 595.

Benjamin F. Thompson, in writing the above, modestly refers to himself as the author of the "History of Long Island." Its value is well known to historians. The first edition was published, in 1830; the second, in 1843. He also, omitted to mention that he was Surg. of Col. James Davis' Regt. of Brookhaven Militia in the War of 1812; and that he was a Member of the N. Y. Ass'y, in 1813. He d. Mar. 21, 1849; and was buried at Hempstead. An appreciative tribute is given in Griffin's "Journal," pp. 247-251. [F. G. M.]

THOMPSON WILLIAM ( )—From Brookhaven to East Haddam. On Oct. 21, 1782, he was permitted to return with his family, clothing &c. (F. 75) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 18)

Another of the name, from Smithtown (A. 48), refused to sign the Association. (H. 32)

Men of this name served as follows: 1st Line, private and Corp. (G. 43); 2d Line (G. 44); 4th Line (G. 47, 48); 2d Art'y (G. 50); Dubois' Levies (G. 59); 1st, 2d and Ass'd Exempts, Orange (G. 72, 73, 76); and in Conn. (G. 99)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 50)

Rev. George L. Thompson thinks that William Thompson, the Refugee, was from Sag Harbor. He fled to Hadlyme and East Haddam with his father-in-law Garrardus 2 Drake. (See Drake) He was brought back to L. I. by Capt. Josiah Burnham. (F. 75) His wife was Martha Drake. (See Drake) The descendants state that the family history, back of William, has been lost.

THOMSON—One of the name, Thomas, came to Lynn, Mass., in 1635; thence to New London; and to Southampton, in 1642. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 439) He was one of the settlers of East Hampton, in 1649. (Hon. Henry P. Hedges)

THOMSON ZEBULON ( )—From Southampton, E. Dist., probably Bridge Hampton, to Puttypough. In 1776, he was brought over by Capt. John Redpath. (C. 149) He sometimes, spelled his name, Thompson. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 31); in the 4th Line (G. 48); and in Conn. (G. 99) Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 1. (A. 54)

THORNEYCRAFT WRIGHT, SERJT.—Probably from Flushing. In 1782, he and Serjt. William Roe (Page 531) arrived at Oak Neck, L. I., under a Flag. (Mr. George W. Cocks)

TILLINGHAST JOSEPH, CAPT.—From Southold to Haddam. In Sept., 1776, with seven in the family, he was brought over by Capts. Charles Williams, James Wiggins and Samuel Shaler. He made oath to his claim, Feb. 19, 1777; but by Nov. 21, 1777, he was dead; and his Wid. (Phebe, below) authorized Capt. Samuel L'Hommedieu to collect the claim, which he did. (C. 176) In Feb., 1777, he was allowed to go to L. I. for flax, wool, &c. (D. 44)

*Joseph Tillinghast*

One of his name, on June 10, 1772, had part in the destruction of the "Gaspee," near Newport, R. I.

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 3. (A. 52)

It is not yet explained why, if he was from Southold, the Ch. Recs. of East Hampton contain these entries:—1770, Capt. Tillinghast child d.; 1772, Thomas Tillinghast wife d.; 1775, Joseph Tillinghast son d.; 1777, Capt. Tillinghast d. September. Also the following, who were probably Capt. Joseph Tillinghast's children: 1784, Lydia, Polly and Puah Tillinghast, all adults, were bapt.; 1786, Thomas Tillinghast was bapt.; 1785, Stafford Tillinghast d.

I am unable to ascertain when this Family first put in an appearance at East Hampton. There is no way of telling whether the Capt. Tillinghast, mentioned in 1770, was the Capt. who died in 1777; or whether it was Joseph or Thomas. There is no record of any birth or marriage of either. The absence of any record of the birth, marriage or death of the three adults, Lydia, Polly and Puah, leads me to think that they all moved here about 1770. Another peculiarity is this, that nowhere in the Town Records is there any mention whatever of either of their names, either as land owners, office holders, or in any connection with Town affairs.

Tillness and Tillinghast are one and the same. I find in the Church Records of East Hampton the name spelled both ways. The Family residing in East Hampton, while they always write their name Tillinghast, in speaking of them we say Tillness. (Mr. Charles R. Dayton)

A Joseph Tillinghast d. in Southold; and his grandson, John R., now lives in that village. (Mr. John H. Boisseau)

TILLINGHAST PHEBE, WID. of CAPT. JOSEPH, above (q. v.)—From Southold to Haddam. On May 15, 1780, she petitioned the Gen. Ass'y of Conn. for permission to return with her children, cattle and household goods; which was granted. She stated that her husband had d. since the removal to

Haddam. (E. 69, 70) The petition is signed "Tillness." In this case it was probably written by some one else, as the accompanying name Cooper is signed "Cupper."

*Phebe Tillinghast*

TILLOTSON—Samuel and Daniel were among the male heads of Families, in 1776. (Smithtown Rec.)

An Elizabeth Tillotson, m., Mar. 7, 1778, Platt Arthur, the Refugee. (See Arthur)

TILLOTSON DANIEL, LT.—From Smithtown. He was on the Committee to organize the 1st Regt., in 1775. (G. 1) He served in Col. Floyd's Regt. (G. 1); and probably in Conn. (G. 99) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 32)

He was b. May 6, 1744; d. June 23, 1803. His son, Moses, b. Aug. —, 1781; d. Oct. —, 1869. Both he and his wife are buried at North Salem,

Westchester Co., N. Y. Gould, one of their four children, left a grand dau., Mrs. A. R. Jones, of Danbury, Conn. (Miss Nettie E. Pearsall)

TITUS—Robert Titus, son of Silius Titus, and first of the name in America, was b. in 1600; probably in Huntingdonshire, Eng. The family had lived in Huntingdonshire; and, later, removed to Hertfordshire, and had its seat at Bushey, at which place Col. Silas Titus, his father, and other members of the family lie buried in the Churchyard of St. James. Robert 1 is recorded as coming from St. Katherine's (probably the St. Katherine's "neare yea Tower of London," as this place is so described in the records of the passengers by other vessels leaving London in 1635). Robert 1 sailed from London for Boston in the "Hopewell," Apr. 3, 1635; with wife Hannah, and sons, John 2 and Edmund 2. He went thence to Brookline, Weymouth and Rehoboth—all in Mass. In 1654, he removed to Huntington, L. I. The settlement was on the West Neck, near Cold Spring Harbor. He was b. in 1600; d. about 1679. Among his children were: Abiel 2, and Content 2. Edmund 2, settled in Hempstead, about 1650. (Mr. Edmund D. Titus)

Abiel 2, b. at Weymouth Mar. 17, 1640; m. in 1672, Rebecca Scudder; d. in 1736-7. He became a landholder, in Huntington, in 1666. His children were: Mary 3, b. Mar. 12, 1673-4; Rebecca 3, b. Oct. 21, 1676; Abiel 3, b. Mar. 15, 1678-9; Henry 3, b. Mar. 6, 1681-2; John 3, b. Apr. 9, 1684; and Jonathan 3, b. in 1686. Mary 3, m. Jonas Williams, and had a son, Nathaniel, who was father of Mary, Elizabeth, Sarah, Nathaniel and Jonas Williams. Rebecca 3, m. John Bennett. Henry 3, m. Rachel Pugsley. (E. D. T.)

Abiel 3, m. (1) June 5, 1727, Mary, dau. of Samuel Smith; m. (2) Mar. 3, 1736, Elizabeth Wood; m. (3) Mar. 15, 1753, Irena, otherwise "Rene" or "Joanna," Satterly. Capt. John 3, m. (1) 1719-20, Sarah Platt, who d. Mar. 6, 1740; m. (2) Feb. 21, 1742-3, Martha (Oldfield) Hughins, of Hempstead. He was a Militia Capt.; wore a red uniform, and was commonly called "Capt. Jack." (E. D. T.)

Content 2, youngest son of Robert 1, b. at Weymouth, Mass., in 1643; removed to Huntington, L. I., with his father, in 1654; and, in 1672, removed to Newtown, L. I. In 1672, he m. Elizabeth, dau. of Rev. John Moore of Newtown. He is also credited with other marriages, one of which is noted as late as 1711. He had children: Robert 3, Silas 3, John 3, Timothy 3, Hannah 3, Phebe 3 and Abigail 3. He purchased, in 1672, the property of his father-in-law, where he resided for a time. In 1689, he occupied a house near the "Town House," then called "New." His house passed through many hands until 1905, when it was destroyed. He d. Jan. 17, 1730. (E. D. T.)

See also Page 254; wherein the name Abel should be Abiel.

TITUS BENJAMIN 4, ENS. (Abiel 3, 2, Robert 1; brother of Silas, below)—From Huntington. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29) He served in Capt. Roe's Co., and in the 4th Line, but resigned. (G. 48) He was probably at Ft. Montgomery, Jan. 4, 1777, when his superior officers recommended him for 2d Lt. (A. 29) One of the name served as a private in the 2d, 3d, 4th and Ass'd Exempts of Westchester (G. 78, 79, 80, 81); and in Col. Drake's Provisional Regt., but d. Oct. 11, 1776. (G. 10)

He was b. in Huntington, in 1736-7; m. Aug. 6, 1751, Ruth Bryan; d. in N. Y. City. His will was probated, July 7, 1815. It mentions children: Diadema 5 and Bryan 5. It is elsewhere stated that he had three sons and one daughter. Bryan 5 lived in Catherine St., N. Y. City, from 1812 to about 1834. He was a grocer, 1824-1834. He probably lived in Pearl St. when he d., about 1836. (E. D. T.)

TITUS JACOB 5 (Zebulon 4, Capt. John 3, Abiel 2, Robert 1)—From Huntington. In the summer of 1780 he was captured on L. I. Sound. (F. 120)

He was b. Oct. 15, 1760; m. Nov. 12, 1783, Ruth Rogers (Smithtown Ch. Rec.); d. Mar. 11, 1832, aged 71. His wife, b. Nov. 29, 1759; d. Oct. 12, 1849, in her 90th year. (Tombstones at Huntington) His son, Zebulon 6, b. Sept. 30, 1786; m. Apr. 6, 1810, Mary Douglas; he d. Mar. 13, 1848. She was b. Dec. 17, 1793; d. Jan. 29, 1882. (E. D. T.)

Zebulon 6 had: Henry 7, Buel 7, Platt 7, Eliza 7, Ruth 7, Iantha 7, Susan 7 and Huldah 7. Susan 7, m. Alfred Underhill, and had two daughters: Bertha 8, m. Douglas Conklin; and Helen 8, m. William Downs, and had a son, Ross



Wilton, who m. Caroline, dau. of Judge Thomas Young—they have, Wilton Young, b. Oct. 16, 1898, and Carolyn Hudson, b. Oct. 27, 1902. (Mrs. Mary F. Gaines)

**TITUS JOHN 4** (Capt. John 3, Abiel 2, Robert 1; brother of Capt. Jonathan, below, and Ens. Joseph, below)—From Huntington. "He fought in skirmishes in the Rev'n, and left L. I. on account of the British occupation." (Quoted by E. D. T.) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29) He served in the 1st Line (G. 43); and in the 4th, and the Ass'd Exempts, of Westchester. (G. 80, 81)

He settled at North Salem, Westchester Co., N. Y.; taking part of the farm owned by Peter Benedict, a Tory, who went to Nova Scotia. His nephew, Ira 5, was a midshipman on the "Hornet", and was engaged in the famous fight of the "Hornet" with the "Peacock," and in a number of minor engagements, 1811-1816. (E. D. T.)

All the members of the Titus Family were on the Revolutionary side. Many of them served in the Armies, visiting their families at Huntington at night, crossing the sound with muffled oars. Some of them were drowned in attempts to escape the British press-gangs. John Titus 5 (John 4) and his son Thomas were drowned in this way. (E. D. T.)

**TITUS JONATHAN 4, CAPT.** (Capt. John 3, Abiel 2, Robert 1 brother; of John, above, and Ens. Joseph, below)—From Cold Spring, in Huntington. He served in Col. Floyd's Regt. (G. 1); and in Capt. Roe's Co., and in the 4th Line, where the name appears also as Lt. and as private. (G. 47, 48) In the 1st Line, he was commissioned as 2d Lt., in Nov., 1775; as 1st Lt., in July, 1776. In the 4th Line, as Capt., Nov. 21, 1776; retired, Jan. 1, 1781. ("Hist'l Reg. Officers of the Cont'l Army")

He was b. in 1724; bapt. Oct. 30, 1726; m. (1) Oct. 13, 1749, Martha Ket-cham, (2) June 12, 1761, Wid. Sarah Brush (b. in 1725). He d. June 12, 1808, in his 85th year—"A true patriot and an honest man." His Wid., Sarah, d. Dec. 15, 1813, aged 88. (Tombstones at Huntington)

His son, Jonathan 5 (bapt. June 27, 1762), as Jonathan, Jr., signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29) He m. Nov. 10, 1784, Bethsheba Thomas. (Smithtown Ch. Rec.) He m. Bathsheba Rogers, and lived in Brooklyn, N. Y., in the early part of the 19th Century. There are many traces of his descendants. (E. D. T.)

The eight daus. of Capt. Jonathan 4 were: Martha (or Patty) 5, m. Timothy Bennett; Ruth 5, m. David Rogers; Deborah 5, m. Jesse Platt; Experience 5, m. ————Gould; Sarah 5, m. William Jones; Hester 5; Elizabeth 5; and Hannah 5—of the three latter I have no data. (E. D. T.)

The daus. of Capt. Jonathan 4 were: Elizabeth 5; Sarah 5; Martha 5, below; Deborah 5, below; Hester 5 and Ruth 5, twins; and Experience 5, m. (1) Silas Smith, (2) Abial Gould. Martha 5, b. May —, 1757; m. June 5, 1785, Timothy Bennett; d. Jan. 30, 1850. Their dau., Sarah Bennett 6, b. Oct. 26, 1789; m. Jan. 13, 1810, Joshua Weeks; d. Mar. 22, 1864. Son, John Bennett Weeks 7, b. Oct. 1, 1812; d. Apr. 18, 1899. He m. (1) Sarah Hendrickson, and had: Sarah 8, m. George K. Dodge; and Mary 8, m. Edward K. Dodge. John Bennett Weeks 7, m. (2) Nov. 2, 1843, Henrietta E. White, and had: Susan Emma 8, m. Philip Pearsall, and had Nettie E. 9. Deborah 5, m. (1) Jesse Platt, (2) Jonathan 5 Conkling. He was bapt. in 1759, and removed to Onondaga Co., N. Y. (See Conkling)—(Miss Nettie E. Pearsall)

**TITUS JOSEPH 4, ENS.** (Capt. John 3, Abiel 2, Robert 1; brother of John, above, and Capt. Jonathan, above)—From Huntington to Norwalk, where he was in 1780. (F. 124) He served in Col. Floyd's Regt. (G. 1) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29) As a private, the name appears in the 2d, 4th and Ass'd Exempts of Westchester (G. 78, 80, 81); and in Conn. (G. 99)

He was b. Feb. 6, 1747; m. Keziah Smith; d. May 10, 1829. He has no Titus descendants. From 1794 to 1812 he lived in Cheapside and Lombardy Sts., N. Y. City. He was a carpenter; and renowned for his great strength. (E. D. T.)

**TITUS SILAS 4** (Abiel 3, 2, Robert 1; brother of Ens. Benjamin, above)—From Huntington. He served in the 9th Albany. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n.," p. 117) It is claimed that he was a Lt., also an Ens., in Col. White's Saratoga Co. Inf. His descendants have been active in all the Wars since the Revolution. (E. D. T.)

Strictly speaking, he was not a Refugee; as he removed, about 1765, to Albany Co., N. Y.; and, in 1790, he is recorded as a resident of Ballstown, Saratoga Co. The whole family removed later, to Cayuga Co., settling in that portion which is now Onondaga Co. He was b. in Huntington in 1734; bapt. in 1741; d. in 1809. His children were: Silas 5, b. Oct. 14, 1767; John 5, b. Nov. 12, 1772; Jonathan 5, b. in 1774; Platt 5, b. Oct. 6, 1777; Elizabeth 5, b. Mar. 26, 1780; Jared 5, b. Aug. 15, 1786; Dorus 5, b. Jan. 29, 1789; Seymour 5; and Stephen 5. (E. D. T.)

TITUS SOLOMON 5 (Samuel 4, John 3, Content 2, Robert 1)—In 1777, he was enrolled as a Minute Man in Capt. Joab Houghton's Co., 1st Regt. Hunterdon County, N. J., Militia. (E. D. T.)

TODD—The first of the name in New Haven was Christopher 1, who came from Eng., in 1639. He m. Grace Middlebrook; d. in 1686. His son, Samuel 2, bapt. in 1645; m. Sarah Bradley, in 1668. Samuel 2 had a son, Samuel 3, who was b. about 1670, and may have been the father of Samuel, the Refugee, below. Christopher 1 also had a son, John 2, bapt. in 1642; m. (1) Sarah Todd; and had a son, Timothy 3. The latter, b. in 1722, d. in 1779, had Timothy 4, perhaps the Refugee, below. (Mr. Judson S. Todd)

TODD SAMUEL 4 (Samuel 3, 2, Christopher 1)—Probably late in 1776, he was brought over to Guilford by Capt. Joab Scranton. (C. 139) He may have served in Conn. (G. 99)

A Samuel, m. July 1, 1790, Lowly Humaston; and another Samuel, m., Feb. 19, 1795, Sarah Brackett. (North Haven, Conn., Ch. Rec.)

TODD TIMOTHY 4 (Timothy 3, John 2, Christopher 1)—Probably late in 1776, he was brought over to Guilford by Capt. Joab Scranton. (C. 139) He may have served on the Committee of Guilford. (Page 168. Also C. 139)

He was b. May 16, 1758; d. Dec. 1, 1806. His son, Rev. John 6, of Pittsfield, Mass., b. Oct. 9, 1800; d. Aug. 24, 1873. Son of Rev. John, Rev. John, E. 7, late of New Haven, Conn. Steiner ("Guilford &c.," p. 137) gives a Timothy, brother of Rev. John, to East Guilford. He m. May 16, 1751, Abigail Grave; d. Jan. 3, 1779.

A Timothy, m. Nov. 27, 1783, Phebe Buel. (Killingworth-Clinton, Conn., Ch. Rec.)

TOPPING—Savage ("Gen'l Dict.") states that Thomas 1 came from England to Wethersfield, Conn.; thence to Milford, in 1639; thence to Branford, where, in 1686, he deeded to his sons, Elnathan 2 and James 2, all of his lands at Southampton, L. I. Howell ("Southampton," p. 395) claims that Thomas 1 was in Southampton before he removed to Branford. Elnathan 2 appears in the Southampton Recs., in 1683. (Moore's "Index," p. 40) John was among the early settlers at Hempstead, L. I. (Chap. 16)

Thomas 1, m. (1) Emma, (2) Mary, (3) Lydia; d. in 1688. Among his children were: Capt. Elnathan 2, b. in 1640, m. Mary \_\_\_\_\_, d. in 1705; and John 2, b. in 1646, m. Deborah \_\_\_\_\_, d. in 1686. Capt. Elnathan 2 had sons: Elnathan 3, b. Aug. 20, 1664, m. Mary \_\_\_\_\_, d. Sept. —, 1751; Capt. Stephen 3, b. Sept. 24, 1679, m. (1) Hannah \_\_\_\_\_, (2) Wid. Matthews, d. in 1746. John 2 had a son, Capt. Josiah 3, b. in 1663, m. Hannah Sayre, d. in 1726. Capt. Stephen 3, had sons: Capt. Stephen 4, below; David 4, below; and Daniel 4, below. Capt. Josiah 3 had sons: Dea. Josiah 4, b. \_\_\_\_\_, m. (1) Mehitable \_\_\_\_\_, (2) Abigail \_\_\_\_\_, d. in 1747; John 4, b. in 1706, m. Sarah \_\_\_\_\_, d. in 1747. (Howell's "Southampton," pp. 395-398)

TOPPING CHARLES 5 (Capt. Stephen 4, below, Capt. Stephen 3, Elnathan 2, Thomas 1; brother of Henry, below, and Paul, below)—From Bridge Hampton, to Stonington. In Sept., 1776, he was moved over by Capt. David Sayre (C. 138); also, same month, by Capts. Benjamin Haley and Hubbard Latham. His claim was paid to John Pain, Nov. 5, 1777. (C. 173) In the removal, he was evidently associated with his father, Capt. Stephen

4. He signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 11, 33); also, the Woolworth Agreement, in 1787. (H. 34)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1. Females—above 16, 1. under 16, 2. (A. 54)

*Charles Topping*

TOPPING DANIEL 5, LT. (Daniel 4, below, Capt. Stephen 3, Capt. Elnathan 2, Thomas 1; brother of Joseph, below)—From Bridge Hampton. He was Lt. in the 4th Line (G. 48); Serjt. in the same (G. 47); and probably a private in the 2d, 3d and 4th of the Line. (G. 44, 46, 48) He witnessed the will of William Morpeth (See Morpeth); and was probably at Valley Forge. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 11)

TOPPING DANIEL 4 (Capt. Stephen 3, Capt. Elnathan 2, Thomas 1; brother of David, below, and Capt. Stephen, below; father of Lt. Daniel above, and Joseph, below)—From Bridge Hampton to Chester. In Sept., 1776, with four persons and goods, he was brought over by Capt. Elijah Mason. (C. 98) He had evidently returned by 1780. (See Joseph, below) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 11)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 3. (A. 54) He was b. ———; m. Elizabeth ———; d. in 1787. His children were: Lt. Joseph 5, below; Seth 5; Abijah 5; Lt. Daniel 5, above; William 5; Elizabeth 5, m. ——— Howell; Prudence 5, m. ——— Jennings; Martha 5, m. ——— Hildreth; and Ziporah 5, m. ——— Cooper. (Howell, as above, p. 397)

TOPPING DAVID 4 (Capt. Stephen 3, Capt. Elnathan 2, Thomas 1; brother of Daniel, above, and Capt. Stephen, below; father of David, Jr., below, and Matthew, below)—From Bridge Hampton to Chester, probably. His claim for removal was paid to John Pain, Nov. 5, 1777. (C. 174) He signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 11); also the Woolworth Agreement, in 1787. (H. 34)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 2. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 1. (A. 54) He was b. in 1716; m. (1) Phebe ———, (2) Jane ———;

d. Dec. 16, 1796. His sons: Matthew 5, below; and David 5, below. (Howell, as above, p. 396)

*David Topping*

TOPPING DAVID, JR., 5, (Son of David, above; brother of Matthew, below)—From Bridge Hampton. He was a Refugee to Conn. (Hon. Henry P. Hedges) He signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 11); also the Woolworth Agreement, in 1787. (H. 34)

He was b. in 1748; m. Rebecca ———; d. in 1834. His son, Rensselaer 6, b. in 1796; m. Charity ———. Son of Rensselaer 6, Sidney B. 7, b. in 1829; m. Helen A. Hawkins; and had a dau., Ida H. 8, b. in 1863. (Howell, as above, p. 397)

*David Topping Esq.*

TOPPING EDWARD 5, LT. (Dea. Josiah 4, Capt. Josiah 3, John 2, Thomas 1; brother of Thomas, below)—From Bridge Hampton. He was Ens. in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 4, 29); also Lt. in Col. Mulford's Regt. (G. 2); and in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 6, 12, 30, 39) He signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 33); also the Woolworth Agreement, in 1787. (H. 34)

A number of British soldiers, with blackened faces and coats turned inside out, came at night to the house of Mr. Edward Topping. Mr. Topping was awakened by their noise; and, seizing his gun, ran to defend his castle from the intruders. A window was raised from the outside and a man appeared, about to make an entrance. Mr. Topping commanded him to retire, and threatened to shoot if he persisted. No attention was paid to his warning, however; and as the man was climbing in, he shot, and the soldier fell back dead. He was carried off by his comrades, and the next morning word was sent to Gen. Erskine at Southampton. He came over to Bridge Hampton, investigated the affair, and having learned the facts, said to the British soldiers around him: "Is that one of your best men? Dom him, [kicking the body] take him down to the ocean and bury him below high water mark." And so ended the affair, which under Major Cochrane, might have had for Mr. Topping a more tragical termination. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 76)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 3; under 16, 4. (A. 54) He had children: Stephen 6; George 6; and Abraham 6. Stephen 6, b. in 1764; d. in 1840. His children were: Capt. Alanson 7; and Capt. Edward 7. Capt. Alanson 7, b. in 1802; m. Elmira ———. Children of

*Edward Topping*



Capt. Alanson 7; Arabella 8, b. in 1837; Emily 8, b. in 1841; and James R. 8, b. in 1848. Capt. Edward 7, m. Lydia Glasier. His children were: Lydia 8, m. Capt. James Worth; Louisa 8, m. Henry Osborn; Edward 8; Caroline 8, m. Prof. Lewis Swift, of Rochester, N. Y.; Agnes 8; and Eugene 8. Abraham 6 had children: Elisha 7; S. Howell 7; and Jones 7. (Howell, as above, pp. 397, 398)

TOPPING ELISHA ( )—From Bridge Hampton to Conn. (Hon. Henry P. Hedges)

TOPPING HENRY 5 (Capt. Stephen 4, below, Capt. Stephen 3, Capt. Elnathan 2, Thomas 1; brother of Charles, above, and Paul, below)—From Bridge Hampton to Stonington. In Sept., 1776, his effects were moved over by Capt. David Sayre. (C. 138) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 29) He signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 11); also the Woolworth Agreement, in 1787. (H. 34)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 54) He was b. in 1750; m. Mary ———; d. in 1812. His children were: Henry 6; Paul 6; Josiah 6; Charles 6; and Hervey 6. Henry 6, b. in 1777; m. Mehitable ———; d. in 1851. His children were: Sophronia 7, m. David Burnet; Jane H. 7, m. Stephen D. Wood. Paul 6 had a dau., Laura 7, m. Hervey Hedges. Charles 6 had a son, Charles H. 7, m. Janette ———, and had children: William H. 8, b. Aug. 8, 1855; Charles P. 8, b. July 8, 1865; and Jessie Sterling 8, b. Sept. 11, 1869. Hervey 6, had a son, James H. 7, whose children were: Morgan 8, and Harriet 8. (Howell, as above, p. 396)

*Henry Topping*

TOPPING JOSEPH 5 (Daniel 4, above, Capt. Stephen 3, Capt. Elnathan 2, Thomas 1; brother of Lt. Daniel, above)—From Bridge Hampton to Saybrook and Middletown. In Sept. and Oct., 1776, his goods were brought over by Capts. Samuel Beebe and ——— Whitmore. (C. 150) On May 12, 1780, he petitioned for leave to return with his wife, six children, stock, leather, &c., stating that his aged father [Daniel, above] desired him to return. The petition was granted. (E. 74, 75) He signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 11); also the Woolworth Agreement, in 1787. (H. 34)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1. (A. 54)

TOPPING MATTHEW 5 (David 4, above, Capt. Stephen 3, Capt. Elnathan 2, Thomas 1; brother of David, Jr., above)—From Bridge Hampton. He was a Refugee to Conn. (Hon. Henry P. Hedges) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 29) He signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 11); also the Woolworth Agreement, in 1787. (H. 34)

He was b. in 1753; m. Jane ———; d. Sept. 15, 1837. His children were: Abraham 6; Joseph W. 6; David 6, of Orange Co., N. Y.; Gardiner B. 6; and Dr. Nathaniel 6. Gardiner B. 6, b. in 1801; m. Mary ———. His children were: Mary E. 7, b. in 1856; and Addison G. 7, b. in 1861. Dr. Nathaniel 6, b. in 1791; m. Anna ———. His children were: Robert

*Matthew Topping*

E. 7; George C. 7, b. in 1842; and Mary E. 7, b. in 1842, m. Dr. John C. Herrick. Robert E. 7, m. Mary, dau. of Capt. Selden Foster. (Howell, as above, pp. 396, 397)

TOPPING PAUL 5 (Capt. Stephen 4, below, Capt. Stephen 3, Capt. Elnathan 2, Thomas 1; brother of Charles, above, and Henry, above)—From Bridge Hampton to Stonington, in Sept., 1776, by Capt. Amos Pendleton. (C. 213)

TOPPING PHEBE ( )—She may have been the dau. of Elnathan 3, above (Capt. Elnathan 2, Thomas 1); or the dau. of John 4 (Capt. Josiah 3, John 2, Thomas 1). It is more probable that she was the wife of David 4, above; and the mother of David, Jr., 5, above, and Matthew 5, above.

TOPPING REBECCA ( )—She was probably the wife of David, Jr., 5, above; and dau.-in-law of Phebe, above, wife of David 4.  
 TOPPING STEPHEN 4, CAPT. (Capt. Stephen 3, Capt. Elnathan 2, Thomas 1; brother of Daniel, above, and David, above; father of Charles above, Henry, above, and Paul, above)—From Bridge Hampton to Stonington. He was in Saybrook. (Hon. Henry P. Hedges) In Sept., 1776, he was brought to Stonington by Capt. John Miner, 2d (C. 103); also, with 13 passengers, by Capt. Isaac Sheffield. (C. 212) In Dec., 1776, some of his goods were brought to Stonington by Capt. Thomas Robinson. His claim was paid to John Pain, Nov. 5, 1777. (C. 173) He was called a Capt. (Page 239) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 11)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 54) He was b. \_\_\_\_\_; m. Abigail \_\_\_\_\_; d. in 1782. His children were: Stephen 5; Henry 5, above; Jeremiah 5; Charles 5, above; Hannah 5, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Pierson; Abigail 5; and Paul 5, above. Stephen 5 also signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 11); and the Woolworth Agreement, in 1787. (H. 34) Children of Stephen 5: Stephen 6; and Nathan 6. Stephen 6 had children: James M. 7; Henry 7; Theodore 7, and Stephen 7. Stephen 7 b. in 1808; m. Catharine \_\_\_\_\_. His children were: Augustus 8, b. in 1833; James 8, b. in 1835; Henry 8, b. in 1838; Martha 8, b. in 1844; Thomas 8, b. in 1849; and Leander 8, b. in 1851. (Howell, as above, pp. 395, 396)

TOPPING THOMAS 5 (Dea. Josiah 4, Capt. Josiah 3, John 2, Thomas 1; brother of Lt. Edward, above)—From Bridge Hampton to Saybrook, Rocky Hill and Wethersfield. On Sept. 5, 1776, his goods were landed at Saybrook by Capt. Joshua Griffith. (C. 57) In Sept. and Nov., 1776, his family and goods were brought to Rocky Hill by Capts. John Wilson, Joseph Harris and James Havens. (C. 151) On Mar. 28, 1780, he was permitted to go to L. I. for grain, wool &c. (D. 47) On Apr. 19, 1780, from Wethersfield, he asked leave to return to L. I. with his family, provisions, etc., stating that he was a tanner and shoemaker. This was granted. (E. 49, 50) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 33)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 1. (A. 54)

TOWNSEND—John 1, with several brothers, was one of the early emigrants to Boston. He was one of the first inhabitants of Flushing, L. I. He m. Elizabeth, dau. of Robert Coles. He removed to Oyster Bay; and d. about 1668. His son, John 2, had a son, James 3, whose son, Samuel 4, was b. in 1717, m. Sarah, dau. of William Stoddard. Samuel 4, had large shipping interests at Oyster Bay. (Thompson's "Long Island," 2. 343-353)

I believe no record has yet been found showing date and place of the first appearance of the three brothers, John, Henry and Richard Townsend in America. The "Memorial of Townsend Brothers," (p. 84 et seq.) shows that although John was in Flushing in 1645 he had been previously in the use and occupation of certain land at the "Fresh Water," Manhattan, for divers years; but, on account of the troubles with the Indians, was obliged to abandon it, and some time during the term of Gov. Andros petitioned for reclaim. This occupancy must have been in Kieft's or Stuyvesant's time. John Townsend's son, Thomas, was bapt. in the Dutch Church in 1642; but that does not locate his (then) local habitation. John Townsend m., as per "Townsend Memorial," Elizabeth Montgomery, ancestry undetermined. Robert Coles did not have any dau., Elizabeth. John 1, had descendants: Son John 2; James 3; Jacob 4, whose son, Samuel 5, b. in 1717, m. Sarah, dau. of William and Mary (Hicks) Stoddard. Samuel 5 had large shipping interests at Oyster Bay. (Mr. George W. Cocks)

John Townsend m. Jean Reddough, or Reddock, and had: Daniel 2, m. Freelope Dickinson; and John 2, b. in 1712, removed in 1738, to East Chester, Westchester Co., N. Y., where he bought a farm. In 1739, John 2 m. Anne Gedney. He was a Friend; but, his wife being an Episcopalian, he was disowned

*Thomas Topping*

*Stephen Topping*

by the Meeting. He continued a Friend in principle; but contributed to the building of the Episcopal Church, in East Chester. He was a large man, being full six feet two, with a form in proportion. He had a double row of teeth all around. He d. in 1787, and was buried in the graveyard belonging to St. Pauls Church, East Chester. Issue: Freeclove, John, James, Elijah, Daniel, Mary, Margaret and Martha. John joined the American Army of the Revolution; and, afterward, settled in Herkimer, in which County and Montgomery we have been told his descendants still reside. James went on board an armed vessel, and was never heard of afterward. ("Townsend Memorial," p. 137)

Henry Townsend 1, second of the three brothers, m. Ann, dau. of Robert and Mary (Hawxhurst) Coles, of R. I. He had a son, John (of the Mill) 2; who had a son, Micajah 3. The latter had a son, Dr. Platt, the Refugee, below. ("Townsend Memorial," p. 199. Also Munsell's "American



"MILL JOHN" TOWNSEND—OYSTER BAY, L. I.

(Loaned by Mrs. R. C. Townsend)

Ancestry," 11. 52) John 2, known as "Mill John," m. (2) Esther, dau. of Abraham 3, Smith. (See Smith) The house, at Oyster Bay, probably built by his Wid., Esther, is still occupied by his descendants.

TOWNSEND JOHN (Perhaps son of John, of East Chester, above, who was b. in 1712)—From Queens Co. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 24); and probably in Conn. (G. 99)

TOWNSEND PLATT 4, DR. (Micajah 3, John 2, Henry 1)—From Queens Co. to Conn. In Oct., 1776, he was one of the Doctors appointed by the Gen. Ass'y of Conn. to examine candidates for Surg. or Surg. Mate in the Continental Army. (Page 180. Also Records, State of Conn., 1. 24) On June 9, 1777, a memorial from him was read before the N. Y. Council of Safety, asking that an arrangement be made with the Authorities of Conn. so that he could make salt from sea water. (Page 115. Also A. 42) He went to Otsego Co., N. Y., after the War; and on Feb. 3, 1796, a petition came to the N. Y. Ass'y from him and others in that County, asking for a tax on wild lands for the purpose of improving the roads. (Ass'y Jour.)



He was b. Aug. 4, 1733; d. at Walton, Delaware Co., N. Y., Oct. 14, 1816. He m. (1) Elizabeth Hubbard; m. (2) Martha Dickinson; m. (3) Ann Groslin. ("Townsend Memorial," p. 199)

He was in Stamford, Conn., in 1763, where he owned much land. He was of Greenwich, Conn., by a deed of 1777. He m. Elizabeth Hubbard; and had a dau., Elizabeth 5, b. in 1763. (Huntington's "Stamford," p. 363) The marriage of Dr. Platt Townsend, of Oyster Bay, took place on Apr. 6, 1760. (St. John's Ch. Rec., Stamford)

TOWNSEND SOLOMON 6, CAPT. (Samuel 5, Jacob 4, James 3, John 2, 1)—Although Thompson makes him: Solomon 5, Samuel 4, James 3, John 2, 1)—From Oyster Bay to Chester, Orange Co., N. Y. He was b. at Oyster Bay, in 1746. In his twentieth year he commanded a brig belonging to his father, Captain Samuel; was also commissioned by Dr. Franklin as a volunteer midshipman in the Cont'l Navy, and for this purpose he procured his necessary equipments in Paris. Being unable to visit his family at Oyster Bay, he went to the home of his cousin, Peter Townsend, at Chester. Peter Townsend was the proprietor of the celebrated Iron Works and estate of Stirling, a few miles from Chester. Steel was first made by him at the Stirling Works, and in the German manner, in 1776. He also made the first anchor manufactured in the State of New York, in 1773; and, at Stirling, was constructed, in Mar. and Apr., 1778, the immense chain which extended across the Hudson River to prevent the British ships from passing above West Point. The links of the chain weighed about 140 pounds each; and the whole, 160 tons. The chain was made and delivered in six weeks. (Pages 76, 77)

Captain Solomon Townsend, at the outbreak of the Revolution, found himself with his ship in Europe, unable to return to America. He sold his ship and obtained from Benjamin Franklin, our Minister in Paris, a commission as volunteer midshipman, and thus returned to the United States on a man-of-war. (Mr. Howard Townsend)

After an absence of seven years, Captain Townsend was enabled, by preconcert, to meet some of his family upon Shelter Island; but they soon separated under the apprehension they might never meet again. Returning to Chester, he m. Anne, eldest dau. of the said Peter, whom, in 1783, he brought with him to Oyster Bay, where the different members of his family were again assembled under his roof. He continued, nevertheless, to reside in N. Y. City, where he owned and superintended an extensive iron store. He also established a factory of bar iron on the Peconic River near Riverhead, L. I. This he carried on during his life. (Thompson's "Long Island")

He was a Member of the Constitutional Convention of 1801. He was a Member of the N. Y. Ass'y, from N. Y. Co., 1804, 1805, and 1808, until his decease, Mar. 27, 1811. (Civil List. Also "Year Book, Sons of Rev'n State of N. Y.—1909," p. 673) His wife d. Apr. 26, 1823. (Hon. Julien T. Davies)

His children were: Hannah 7, below; Anne 7, m. Effingham Lawrence, first Judge of Queens Co., and an extensive practical farmer; Mary 7, m. Edward H. Nicoll, of N. Y. City; Phoebe 7, m. James Thorne, formerly of Albany; Solomon 7, in the last paragraph, below; and Peter S. 7, M. D., a man of ability in his profession, an author of reputation, and, in 1820, Health Commissioner of N. Y. City. (Civil List. Also Thompson, as above, except that the number of the generations has been increased by one)

Hannah 7, m. her cousin, Isaiah Townsend, of Albany, N. Y. He d. in 1837; she d. in 1854. Their children were: Anna 8, below; Isaiah 8, below; Capt. Robert 8, below; Gen. Franklin 8, below; Dr. Howard 8, below; Gen. Frederick 8, below; Mary 8, b. in 1828, m. Gen. William Henry Talbot Walker, of Augusta, Ga., d. Dec. —, 1868. See Addenda. (I. 16)

Anna 8, b. Apr. 11, 1815; m. Oct. 8, 1835, Henry Hull Martin, of Albany; d. Mar. 4, 1866. Henry Hull Martin, eldest son, and second child, of Bradley and Harriet (Hull) Martin, b. Nov. 27, 1809; d. Mar. 18, 1886. Martin children: Henry Townsend 9, below; Anna Lawrence 9, below; Harriet Byron 9, b. Jan. 1, 1840, d. Jan. 29, 1844; Bradley 9, below; Alice 9, below; Frederick Townsend 9, b. Dec. 6, 1849; Howard Townsend 9, below.

Henry Townsend 9, Martin, b. Jan. 2, 1837; m. ———— Lydia Lush; d. May 16, 1904. His children were: Henry Hull 10, deceased; William Lush 10, resides in Albany; Alice Townsend 10, m. Benjamin B. McAlpin, resides in N. Y. City; Helen 10, m. Edward Murphy, 2d, resides in Troy,

N. Y.; Henry Townsend, Jr., 10, m. Eva Hart, resides in Albany; and Mabel 10, m. Frank Earle Seeley, resides in Bridgeport, Conn. (Mr. Frank Earle Seeley)

Anna Lawrence 9 Martin, b. Sept. 3, 1838; m. June 19, 1862, Gen. William B. Rochester; d. Apr. 15, 1905. He was b. Feb. 15, 1826; d. Nov. 11, 1909. He was Pay Mr. Gen. in the U. S. A., 1882-1890; and had active service in the Army from 1861 until he retired, in 1890. Rochester children, all living: Annie Townsend 10, b. Feb. 11, 1864; Maj. William Beatty 10, of the U. S. A., b. Mar. 23, 1866; Henry Martin 10, b. June 11, 1869; and Alice 10, b. Apr. 29, 1875, m. in 1902, Capt. Charles W. Fenton, of the U. S. A.,—and had Fenton children, Wendell 11 (b. in 1902, d. in 1904), Rochester 11 (b. in 1904), Frederick 11 (b. in 1906, d. in 1912), Martin 11 (b. in 1908), and William 11 (b. Oct. 31, 1912). (Maj. William B. Rochester)

Bradley 9 Martin, b. Dec. 18, 1841; d. in London, Eng., Feb. 5, 1913. He was graduated from Union College, in 1863. He was admitted to the bar; and served a short time in the Civil War as 1st Lt. in the 93d Regt., N. G., S. N. Y. Later, he was appointed a Col. on the staff of Gov. Fenton. He m., Cornelia, dau. of Isaac Sherman, of N. Y. City. His children were: Sherman 10, b. ———, d. ———; Bradley, Jr., 10, b. ———, m. Helen M. Phipps, and has three children; and Cornelia 10, b. ———, m. in 1893 the Earl of Craven, and has a son, Viscount Offenington.

Alice 9 Martin, b. Jan. 12, 1848; m. Hon. Julien Tappan Davies; d., Apr. 24, 1905. Davies children: Julien Townsend 10, below; Alice 10, b. Feb. 21, 1871, d. Feb. 14, 1884; Helen 10, b. June 27, 1872, d. Sept. 1, 1877; Thomas Alfred 10, b. July 16, 1873, d. Aug. 27, 1877; Ethel 10, below; Frederick Martin 10, below; Cornelia Sherman 10, b. Oct. 21, 1882. Julien Townsend Davies 10, b. Feb. 20, 1870; m. Nov. 22, 1894, Marie Rose de Garmendia. Davies children: Julien Townsend, Jr., 11, b. Aug. 13, 1895; Alice Martin 11, b. Mar. 12, 1897; Marie Rose de Garmendia 11, b. Sept. 1, 1898; Phebe Thorne 11, b. Sept. 29, 1900. (Mr. Julien T. Davies) Ethel Davies 10, b. Mar. 19, 1876; m. Aug. 9, 1902, Archibald G. Thacher, of N. Y. City. Thacher children: Alice Davies 11, b. Dec. 21, 1906, d. Jan. 20, 1907; Archibald G., Jr., 11, b. Nov. 24, 1907; and Isabel Davies 11, b. June 5, 1910. (Mr. Archibald G. Thacher) Frederick Martin Davies 10, b. Sept. 12, 1877; m. Apr. 27, 1901, Emily M. O'Neill. Davies children: Emily 11; Frederick M., Jr., 11; and Audrey 11. (Mr. Frederick M. Davies)

Howard Townsend 9 Martin, b. Feb. 28, 1853; m. (1) Camilla Thompson, who d. ———; m. (2) June —, 1906, Justine de Peyster. Son by 1st marriage, Townsend 10 Martin, b. in 1895.

Isaiah 8, b. in 1813; m. his cousin, Harriet Townsend, of Newburgh, N. Y.; d. in 1861. She was Harriet 5 (Samuel 4, Henry 3, William 2, Henry 1). His son, Charles 9, was killed, June —, 1864, at Cold Harbor, in the Civil War. His dau., Mary 9, m. (1) John McMurray, and had: Harriet Townsend 10, m. ——— Barkalow, and has Esther 11; and Maud 10, m. ——— Carter, and has Lawson A. 11, and Marcia 11. Mary 9, m. (2), as his 2d wife, the late Rev. Frederick W. Savage, D.D., of Newburgh. Children: B. Jermain 10; Sarah Lee 10, d. y.; and Frederika Lyman 10. (Mr. B. Jermain Savage)

Capt. Robert 8, b. ———, 1819; m. Harriet Munroe, of Syracuse, N. Y.; d. Aug. 15, 1866. He was a Capt. in the U. S. Navy. His children were: Robert 9, d., not m.; Mary Walker 9; Elizabeth Munroe 9, m. Arthur Gordon Webster, and has Webster children—Harriet 10, Arthur Gordon 10 and Elizabeth 10. (Mr. Howard Townsend)

Gen. Franklin 8, b. Sept. 28, 1821; m. Jan. 15, 1852, Anna I. King; d. Sept. 11, 1898. He was Adj. Gen. of the State of N. Y. three times. His children: Rufus King 9, below; and Franklin 9, below. Rufus King 9, b. Mar. 18, 1853; m. June 11, 1901, Ida I. Willey; d. Dec. 21, 1895. He had a dau., Anna Jerome 10, b. June 30, 1892. Franklin 9, b. Nov. 4, 1854; m. Nov. 8, 1877, Margaret Whiting Reynolds; d. Oct. 31, 1895. His children: Franklin 10, b. Dec. 22, 1879, m. Apr. 22, 1903, Jane Ann Lansing Pruy, and has, Franklin 11, and Charles Lansing Pruy 11; and Reynolds King 10, b. July 15, 1884, not m. (Mrs. Franklin Townsend)

Dr. Howard 8, b. Nov. 22, 1823; m. Feb. 2, 1853, Justine Van Rensselaer; d. Jan. 16, 1867. His children were: Justine Van Rensselaer 9, below; Helen Schuyler 9, b. Nov. —, 1855, d. May —, 1858; Howard 9, below; Stephen



Van Rensselaer 9, below; and Harriet Bayard 9, below. Justine Van Rensselaer 9, b. Dec. 5, 1853; m. Jan. —, 1877, Gen. Thomas Henry Barber, U. S. A.; d. Mar. —, 1881; no children. Howard 9, b. Aug. 23, 1858; m. (1) Apr. 17, 1888, Sophie W. Dickey, who d. Jan. 29, 1892; m. (2) Oct. 20, 1894, Anne Lowndes, dau. of the late Eugene Langdon, of N. Y. City. By the 1st marriage, he had: Sophie Witherspoon 10, b. Feb. 5, 1889, m. Oct. 10, 1910, John Adams Dix, son of Rev. Morgan Dix, D. D., and grandson of Gen. John A. Dix; and Howard 10, b. Jan. —, 1890, d. Feb. 17, 1891. By the 2d marriage, he had: Ann Langdon 10, b. Nov. 13, 1898; Howard, Jr., 10, b. Mar. 25, 1900; Eugene Langdon 10, b. Sept. 24, 1901; and Philip Schuyler 10, b. Nov. 3, 1905. Stephen Van Rensselaer 9, b. Oct. 20, 1860; m. May —, 1888, Janet King, dau. of the late Cornelius King, U. S. A., and grand dau. of Charles King, Pres't of Columbia University. Stephen Van Rensselaer 9, d. Jan. 15, 1901; his wife d. —, 1899. Their children were: Janet King 10, b. —, 1889; Margaret Schuyler 10, b. July —, 1890; Stephen Van Rensselaer 10, b. —, 1893, d. —, 1896; and Justine Van Rensselaer 10, b. —, 1896. Harriet Bayard 9, b. Mar. 23, 1864; m. —, 1886, as his second wife, Gen. Thomas Henry Barber, U. S. A., above. Their children were: Thomas Henry 10, b. Jan. —, 1889; and Justine Van Rensselaer 10, b. Mar. —, 1891. (Mr. Howard Townsend)

Gen. Frederick 8, b. Sept. 21, 1825; m. Sarah, only dau. of Joel Rathbone, of Albany, N. Y.; d. Sept. 11, 1897. He had: two children, d. y.; Sarah Rathbone 9 (b. Mar. 23, 1869, m. Gerrit Yates Lansing); and Frederick 9 (b. Oct. 28, 1871, m. Harriet Davis Fellowes, and has a dau., Sarah Rathbone 10). Frederick 8 served throughout the Civil War in the Regular Army, resigning when Lt. Col. and Bvt. Brig. Gen. He was twice Adj't. Gen. of the State of N. Y., once before the War, and once after the War. (Mr. Frederick Townsend)

Solomon 7, b. Oct. 8, 1805; m. Helène de Kay (b. Apr. 1, 1821), dau. of Dr. Charles and Maria (Fonday) Townsend, of Albany, N. Y. He was a Member of the N. Y. Ass'y, 1840—1842. His children were: Solomon Samuel 8, below; Charles De Kay 8, m. Wehelmina (Blackwell), Wid. Poillon; Robert 8, m. Edyth Earle; Maurice E. 8; Edward N. 8, m. Meta Dow; and Maria Fonday 8, not m., d. Mar. 7, 1908. Solomon Samuel 8, b. May 30, 1850; not m., d. Nov. 18, 1910. He was in business in Albany and at Oyster Bay. He was a Member of the N. Y. Ass'y, 1888—1891. (Mr. George W. Cocks. Also Civil List)

TREDWELL—This Family originated on L. I. through Edward 1, who m. Sarah —; d. about 1660. His wife survived him; and was m. three times afterward. Edward 1 resided at Ipswich, Mass., Branford, Conn., Southold, L. I., and Huntington, L. I. Among his children was John 2, b. before Dec. 7, 1644; m. (1) Elizabeth Starr, (2) Hannah, dau. of John (Rock) Smith; d. between 1712 and 1720. He removed from Huntington to Hempstead, where he became prominent in public affairs. His son, Capt. Thomas 3, b. probably before 1676; m. Hannah Denton; d. intestate, in 1722. Capt. Thomas 3 had, among his children: Col. Benjamin 4; and Timothy 4. Col. Benjamin 4, b. Sept. 27, 1702; m. (1) Phebe Platt, sister of Mary, below (See Platt), (2) Sarah Allen; d. at Great Neck, Aug. 27, 1782. Timothy 4, b. in 1713; m. Mary, dau. of Epenetus Platt; d. in 1749. He resided at Smithtown. (Mr. William A. Robbins in N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec., 1911—1912. Also Mrs. Annie C. Maltbie in "Rescript of Tredwell—Platt Gen.")

TREDWELL THOMAS 5, JUDGE (Timothy 4, Capt. Thomas 3, John 2, Edward 1)—From Smithtown. He signed the Association, in 1775—6. (H. 9, 32) In 1775, he was on the Committee of that Town, and also on the Committee to form the 1st Regt. (G. 1. Also Thompson's "Long Island," 1. 199) On Jan. 28, 1776, the Prov'l Cong. appointed him on a Committee to confer with Gen. Washington as to the stock on Nassau and Shelter Islands. (A. 2) He valued the arms and ammunition taken from Tories on L. I. by Cpts: John Davis and Nathaniel Platt, in Dec. 1776. (A. 22) On Jan. 17, 1777, the N. Y. Committee of Safety appointed him one of a Committee relative to property brought from L. I. to Conn. (A. 30) On Apr. 19, 1777, he received for the claim of Mrs. Margaret Chapin, a Refugee. (C. 17) He also received for other claims. (Page 189) On May 17, 1780



he wrote to Gov. Clinton vouching for the Refugee Joseph Hazard (his brother-in-law) and Henry Roscrow, and asked that liberty be given to them. (Clinton Pap., 5, 714, 715) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 32); in the latter case, acting as Clerk of Capt. Nathaniel Platt's Co. during its enlistment. (G. 32) As one of the signatures to the Association (H. 9) was in Queens Co., there may have been another Thomas.

He was a Member of the N. Y. Council of Safety, in 1777, and received for his pay (Rev'y MSS., N. Y. State Lib'y, 30, 65); Delegate to all four of the N. Y. Prov'l Congresses, 1775-1777 (Page 130. Also A. 56-59); Member of the N. Y. Ass'y, 1777-1783 (B. 43-48); and State Senator from the Southern Dist., 1786-1789. (Civil List) He was, also, Justice of the N. Y. Court of Probates, 1777-1787; Surrogate of Suffolk Co., 1787-1791; Member of the Convention of 1788 to adopt the Constitution of the U. S.; and Member of the U. S. Congress, 1791-1795. (Civil List)

From Smithtown he removed to N. Y. City; where he resided, 1784-1786. He was again in Smithtown, 1788-1790; and in Huntington, in 1792. In 1794, he removed to Plattsburgh, N. Y., where he settled on the West shore of Lake Champlain in a location known as Tredwell's Bay. (See Map on Page 69) He was State Senator from the Northern Dist., in 1804-1807 (Civil List); and Surrogate of Clinton Co. from 1807 until his death. (W. A. R., as above)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 4. (A. 48) He was b. Feb. 6, 1743; m. (1) Anne 5, dau. of Nathaniel Hazard (see Hazard, in "The Refugees from N. Y. City"), (2) Mary (Conkling), Wid. of Dr. (Jeremiah?) Hedges, of East Hampton; d. Dec. 30, 1831. His wife, Anne, b. Feb. 14, 1743; d. Jan. 5, 1798. His Wid., Mary, d. Oct. 31, 1838. (Mrs. A. C. M., as above) His children were: Mary Platt 6, b. Sept. 25, 1766, d. in 1826; Nathaniel Hazard 6, b. Jan. 17, 1768, m. Margaret Platt, d. Dec. 22, 1856; Elizabeth 6, b. Aug. 2, 1769, d. June 8, 1822; Hannah Phoenix 6, b. Apr. 10, 1771, m. Rev. Henry Davis, D. D., d. Apr. 15, 1856; Samuel 6, Sarah 6, Timothy 6 and Phoebe 6—all d. y.; Thomas, Jr. 6, b. about 1771, m. Polly Stratton, d. Jan. 26, 1859; Anne Hazard 6, b. Apr. 29, 1779, m. Hon. Isaac C. Platt, d. in 1821. Hannah Phoenix 6, m. Rev. Henry Davis, D. D., had a dau., Mary Ann 7, who m. Rev. E. D. Maltbie and was the

*known as Tredwell*

mother of Annie C. 8, who m. Armstrong Maltbie. (Mrs. A. C. M. as above. Also W. A. R., as above, for later descendants)

TREDWELL WILLIAM 5, DR. (Col. Benjamin 4, Capt. Thomas 3, John 2, Edward 1)—From Hempstead to Goshen, Orange Co., N. Y. On Apr. 8, 1780, he petitioned for leave to go to L. I., his brother [John] being lately [Dec. 11, 1779] deceased, and his father being sick. (Onderdonk's "Scrap Book—1866," N. Y. Pub. Lib'y, p. 20) On Apr. 11, 1780, Henry Wisner wrote from Goshen to Gov. Clinton, favoring the petition, and stating that Tredwell was his neighbor. Col. Isaac Nicoll also wrote from Goshen, on the same date, stating that the brother of William Tredwell was dead and his father was infirm. He vouched for Tredwell's character. (Clinton Pap., 5, 604, 605) On Nov. 10, 1780, Wisner again wrote to the Gov. asking permission for Mrs. Tredwell to go to N. Y. City, and thence to L. I. (Clinton Pap., 6, 402, 403)

He was b. Dec. 11, 1747; m. Dec. 29, 1767, Sarah, dau. of Valentine Hewlett Peters; d. June 15, 1818. He is buried in St. Paul's Churchyard, in N. Y. City. He was a merchant in that City; and also a Physician. In the War of 1812, he served on the Frigate "Constitution."

His children were: James 6, M. D.; Capt. Henry 6; William 6; Sarah Peters 6; Benjamin 6; and Ann (or Nancy) Horsfield 6. James 6, M. D., b. July (Jan. ?) 15, 1768; d. Oct. 1, 1798. His dau., Susan Cornelia 7, m. Com. Melancthon Taylor Woolsey. (See Woolsey) Capt. Henry 6, b. May 6, 1771; m. Sarah Hewlett; d. Mar. 21, 1813. Sarah Peters 6, m. Stephen Ball Munn. (W. A. R., as above, for later descendants. Also Peters Gen., p. 56, et seq.)

TRUMAN—This Family on L. I. is probably from Jonathan 1 who was at Oyster Ponds (now Orient) about 1760. Eleazer and Jonathan were living there, in 1775. (Griffin's "Journal") See also Page 254.

Eleazor 3 (Joseph 2, 1) is mentioned on Page 254. His son, Jonathan 4, b. Oct. 6, 1745; m. Ann MacGee. He had a son, Jonathan 5, b. Dec. 17, 1790; d. May 20, 1870—who was the last of the family in Orient. (Mrs. Henry S. Ackley) David and Francis, below, may have been sons of Eleazor 3, and brothers of Jonathan 4.

TRUMAN DAVID ( )—He served in Col. Terry's Regt. (G. 8); in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 38); and probably in Conn. (G. 99)

TRUMAN FRANCIS ( )—From Southold to Conn. In Sept. and Oct., 1776, with six in the family and his stock, he was moved over by Capt. John Vail. (C. 177)

TURNER—Probably the Family on L. I. is from Daniel 1, described as of Southold. He m. Martha, dau. of Edward Hubbard. A deed to him, in Westchester Co., N. Y., is dated 1686. A John, was in that Co., in 1685. A Robert, witnessed the will of Richard Smith, at Smithtown, in 1718. A Samuel, of Southold, is mentioned, in 1698. He m. Rebecca Jarsey. (Moore's "Index," pp. 41, 121) Daniel 1 was one of the early settlers in Southold. (Whitaker's "Southold," p. 47) Humphrey 1 was the emigrant ancestor of the New London, Conn., branch. His son, John 2, had a son, Ezekiel 3, who was in N. London by 1678. The latter had a son, Ezekiel 4; and grandsons, Elisha 5, and Thomas 5. (Caulkins' "New London," pp. 346, 347)

TURNER HENRY ( )—From Brookhaven. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 27) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 35); and probably in Conn. (G. 99)

TUTHILL—Henry, of Tharston, Eng., m. Alice ———; d. in 1618. His son, John 1, b. in Eng., in 1607; appointed Constable at Southold, L. I., in 1642. Another son, Henry 1, b. in Eng., in 1612; m. Bridget ———, who afterward m. William Wells. He settled at Hingham, Mass., in 1637; removed to Southold; in 1644. (Southold Town Rec., 1. 217. Also Moore's "Index," pp. 41, 42) The descendants on L. I. are from Henry 1. (Whitaker's "Southold," p. 30) Griffin ("Journal," pp. 15, 16, 21, and elsewhere) substitutes John 1 for Henry 1; and thus makes John 1 the ancestor. The following, down to the biography of Dea. Azariah 5, is from Moore's "Index" (pp. 121-125), unless otherwise stated.

Henry 1 had a son, John 2, b. in Eng., July 16, 1635; m. (1) Deliverance King, (2) Wid. Sarah Young, probably born Frost. (Frost Gen.) Three sons of John 2 were: John 3, Henry 3, and Dea. Daniel 3.

John 3, b. Feb. 14, 1658; m., about 1685, Mehitable Wells; d. Nov. 21, 1754. Among his children were: John 4; James 4; Joshua 4, b. in 1690, d. in 1782; and, perhaps, Daniel 4. John 4, b. in 1683, or 1688; m. Elizabeth, probably Brown, but perhaps dau. of Jonathan Horton; d. June 24, 1743.

Henry 3, b. in 1675; m. Bethia, dau. of Capt. Jonathan Horton; d. Jan. 4, 1750. Among his children were: Henry 4, b. in 1690, m. (1) Hannah, probably dau. of William 2 Booth and wife Hannah King, m. (2) Phebe Youngs, d. in 1775; and Bethia 4, m. Samuel Landon. (See Landon) Griffin ("Journal," p. 163) states that Phebe 4, dau. of Henry 3, m. Maj. Isaac Reeve. (See Reeve)

Dea. Daniel 3, b. Jan. 25, 1679; m. in 1705, Mehitable, dau. of Jonathan Horton (see Horton), and Wid. of Peter Bradley; d. Dec. 7, 1762. Among his children were: Mehitable 4, m. Thomas Terry (see Terry); Daniel 4; Patience 4, m. John 4 Havens (see Havens); Lydia 4, m. Jonathan Terry (see Terry); Nathaniel 4, m. Hannah 4, dau. of Samuel King (see King), who m. (2) Jonathan Rackett (see Rackett); and Noah 4, b. Mar. 13, 1714; m. Hannah Tuthill, d. May 18, 1766. (Mallmann's "Shelter Island," p. 293) Daniel 4, b. Jan. 15, 1712; m. Oct. 29, 1733, Mehitabel, dau. of John Budd; d. Nov. 18, 1768. (See Wid. Mehitable, below)—(Miss Lucy D. Akerly. Also Southold Town Rec., 2. 51)

The Mehitable Horton who m. (2) Dea. Daniel 3, above, instead of being the Wid. of Peter Bradley was probably the Wid. of Christopher 3 Bradley. See Page 242. Also Addenda. (I. 16)

A Dea. Daniel Tuthill, d. Oct. 19, 1785. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.)

See also Capt. Peter Tuthill, Page 255.

TUTHILL AZARIAH 5, DEA. and LT. (Henry 4, 3, John 2, Henry 1; brother of Christopher, below)—From Southold to Guilford. In Sept., 1776, with two in the family, he was brought over by Capt. Thomas Leete. (C. 94)

On Feb. 26, 1780, he petitioned the Gen. Ass'y of Conn., stating that his family had returned to L. I., and asking leave to go there after clothing, &c.; which was granted, under certain conditions. (E. 30, 31) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10) On Aug. 31, 1778, he was recommended for Ens. by Lt. Col. Pierre Regnier, of the 4th Line. He was, at that time, Serjt. Maj. (Clinton Pap., 4. 4. Also G. 47) He served as Lt. in the 4th Line (G. 47, 48); in Weissenfels' Levies (G. 57); and in Willett's Levies. (G. 62) He may have served also as a private in the 3d Line (G. 46); and in Weissenfels' Levies. (G. 57)

Census of 1776: Males above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 1. (A. 55) He was b. about 1724; d. in 1806, aged over 80. (Griffin's "Journal," p. 163) He m. July 13, 1746, Bethiah Horton; d. Dec. 20, 1804, aged over 80. (Miss L. D. A.)

*Azariah Tuthill.*

TUTHILL CHRISTOPHER 5 (Henry 4, 3, John 2, Henry 1; father of Christopher, below; brother of Lt. Azariah, above)—From Southold to New London. From Saybrook, June 12, 1777, he petitioned for leave to go to L. I. for provisions. (A. 43) In May, 1780, he petitioned for leave to go to L. I. with one cow; which was granted. (E. 86, 87) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1; under 16, 5. Females—above 16, 4; under 16, 3. (A. 55) He was b. in 1726; m. Phebe, dau. of Jonathan Youngs (see Youngs); d. in 1798. His children were: Phebe 6, b. Nov. 2, 1755, m. Capt. John King; Esther 6, b. Aug. 4, 1757, m. Capt. Thomas Terry; Christopher, Jr. 6, the Refugee, below; Jeremiah 6, b. ——— m. Patience, dau. of Jonathan Terry; David 6, b. June 7, 1763, m. Elizabeth Brown; Dorothy 6, b. ———, 1764, m. Ezra Corwin; Rhoda 6, b. Mar. 20, 1765, m. Daniel T. Terry; Nathaniel 6, b. Nov. 9, 1766, m. Mary Tuthill; Mehitable 6, b. Nov. 24, 1768, m. Capt. Nathaniel King; Matthew 6, b. Mar. 11, 1770, m. Jerusha Mulford; Martha 6, b. Oct. 8, 1771, m. (1) Benjamin Moore, (2) John Young; Abraham 6, b. ———, m. Rebekah Taber. (Young's Gen., pp. 81, 82. Also Miss L. D. A.)

TUTHILL CHRISTOPHER, JR., 6 (Son of Christopher, above)—He served in Col. Terry's Regt. (G. 8); also in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 38)

He was b. in 1760; m. Elizabeth, dau. of Col. Thomas Terry (see Terry); d. Nov. 26, 1823. He had sons: William H. 7; and Joshua 7. (Mallmann's "Shelter Island," p. 245)

TUTHILL DANIEL 5 (Noah 4, Dea. Daniel 3, John 2, Henry 1)—From Southold to Saybrook. In Sept., 1776, his cattle were brought over by Capt. Zebulon Stow. Between him, and Maj. Nathaniel King (see King), there were 11 passengers. (C. 144) Afterward, they petitioned for leave to make several trips to L. I. for provisions. (F. 11) In Oct., 1776, his goods were brought over by Capt. Samuel Ingraham, Jr. (C. 191) On June 12, 1777, from Saybrook, he asked leave to go to L. I. for provisions. (A. 43) On Jan. 6, 1779, his claims were paid to James Wells. (C. 185) On Mar. 28, 1780, he was allowed to go to L. I. for provisions (D. 47); and, on Jan. 11, 1783, he was permitted to return with his family of six, his cattle, &c. (F. 91) One of the name served in Weissenfels' Levies. (G. 57) Several of the name signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10, 12, 20) The latter was from Brookhaven.

The Census of 1776 gave two of the name from Southold, both over 50 years old. One had no family, beside his wife. The other, beside his wife, had two sons, and a dau. over 16 years old, and a son under 16. (A. 55) Assuming that the first named Daniel 5, son of Noah 4, was the Refugee, he was b. Mar. 13, 1747; m. Feb. 1, 1770, Ruth, dau. of Col. Thomas Terry (see Terry); d. July 17, 1830. His children were: Noah 6, b. in 1770, m. (1) Polly Tuthill, (2) Abigail Terry; Hannah 6, d. y.; Mehitable 6, d. y.; Thomas 6, b. Feb. 23, 1777, m. (1) Abigail Terry, (2) Esther Taber; Hannah 6, b. Mar. 15, 1779, d. Mar. 9, 1816; Seth 6, b. Aug. 16, 1784, m. (1) Mary Lewis, (2) Wid. Mary Cleaves. (Mallmann's "Shelter Island," p. 293)

*Daniel Tuthill*



On Mar. 31, 1775, Daniel Tuthill, of Jamaica, was elected a Deputy to the Prov'l Cong. (Onderdonk's "Queens Co.," pp. 22-24) According to Griffin ("Journal," p. 164) this was Daniel 5, who had a son James 6, whose son was Judge William H. 7, of Tipton, Iowa.

There is said to have been a Daniel, of Southold, who had sons: John, b. in 1790; Daniel, b. in 1795; Russell; and Silas. He removed to Tuthill Prairie, Ill. A Daniel, m. Dec. 13, 1780, Ruth Wickes. (Smithtown Ch. Rec.) A Daniel 5 (John 4, 3, Henry 2, 1), d. Nov. —, 1785. (Miss L. D. A.)

TUTHILL DAVID ( )—He served in Col. Terry's Regt. (G. 8); in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 38); and probably in Conn. (G. 99) He served on the Privateer, "The Confederacy." (Page 218)

He was b. about 1756. (G. 38)  
TUTHILL DUNCAN ( )—In 1776, one passenger and goods, he was brought from L. I. to Conn. by Capt. Jacob Riley. (C. 131)

TUTHILL ELIZABETH ( )—She may have been a pensioner in Conn. (G. 99)

Perhaps Elizabeth 6 (John 5, 4, 3, Henry 2, 1), of Southold. (Miss L. D. A.) Or, Elizabeth, wife of Peter. (Southold Town Rec., printed, C. 66)

TUTHILL JOHN 5, ADJT. (John 4, 3, 2, Henry 1; brother of Jonathan, below, and Samuel, below)—From Southold to Guilford. In Sept., 1776, with seven in the family, he was brought over by Capt. Jasper Griffing (C. 59); also, same year, by Cpts. Jonathan Vail, John Ingraham, John Russell and Noah Lester. (C. 152, 186) On Mar. 7, 1777, he was allowed to transport from Conn. to N. Y. rum and sugar for the Cont'l Army. (D. 5)

*John Tuthill*

A John Tuthill was Adjt. in the 4th Line (G. 48); Lt. in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 4, 38), and in Col. Terry's Regt. (G. 8); Fire-Worker in Col. Smith's Art'y (G. 5); and private in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 30, 37), in Weissenfels' Levies (G. 57), and in the 1st and 4th Orange. (G. 72, 75)

The name appears twice among the signers of the Association, in 1775. (H. 10, 13) The name appears four times in the Census of 1776, for Southold, three being over 50 years old. (A. 55) One appears in the Census for Southampton, W. Dist., he being under 50 years old. (A. 53) One of the privates in Col. Smith's Regt. was 21 years old (G. 30); and another, was 46 (G. 37), in 1776. Therefore, the first was b. about 1755; the second, about 1730.

The Mattituck Ch. Recs. show these baptisms of children of John and Patience: John and Noah, Feb. 12, 1769; Mary, Sept. 24, 1769; Beulah, Aug. 30, 1772; Jesse, June 26, 1774. Marriages: John, Jr., July 16, 1781, to Jemima Rogers; same, Feb. —, 1785, to Abigail Mosher. Deaths: John, June 2, 1777; Jesse, Oct. 18, 1809.

In all of this confusion, it is doubtful if John 5, son of John 4 as first given above, was the Refugee. If he was the one, he was b. in 1709; d. in 1795. (Moore's "Index," p. 123)

Perhaps John 6 (John 5, 4, 3, Henry 2, 1). Or, John 6 (Joshua 5, John 4, 3, Henry 2, 1), b. in 1728; m. Sept. 20, 1750, Sarah Wells; d. Nov. —, 1805. (Miss L. D. A.)

Lydia, dau. of John Tuthill, m. Dea. Thomas Youngs. (See Youngs)  
Mrs. Elizabeth Miller Hudson makes him John 6 (Daniel 5, John 4, 3, Henry 2, 1). John 6, b. in 1730; m. Abigail Terry about 1750; and had the Military record, noted above. He lived at Wading River, L. I. His children were: John 7, m. Jan. 7, 1757, Abigail Moger; Nathaniel 7, below; and David 7, m. Phebe Brown, d. Apr. 8, 1846, aged 84. Nathaniel 7, b. Apr. 10, 1759; m. about 1780, Fanny Fanning (1760-1842); d. Feb. 24, 1840. Among his 10 children was Bartley Fanning 8, who m. Fanny Miller, and had Emily 9. The latter, m. Sylvester Miller, and had nine children: Elizabeth 10, m. George Hudson (d. Feb. 1, 1895), she is now living at Riverhead; Sophia 10, living; William 10, d. aged 24; Fanny 10, m. Nathaniel W. Foster, both deceased; Charlotte 10, m. Stephen H. Mills, and is deceased; Charity T. 10, living; Alice Estelle 10, m. Henry W. Hallock, both living at Lake Grove, L. I.; Elihu Sanford 10, m. Mary Esther Mulford, both living at Wading River; and Alfred Ketcham 10, d. y. Mrs. Emily Tuthill Miller d. Dec. 21, 1864.

TUTHILL JONATHAN 5 (John 4, 3, 2, Henry 1; brother of John, above, and Samuel, below)—On Sept. 19, 1776, his effects were moved to Conn. by Capt. Peter Bonticou. (C. 14. Also A. 40) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10) A Jonathan, of East Hampton, also signed. (H. 28)

One of this name served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 31); in the 4th Orange (G. 75); and possibly in Conn. (G. 99); also, as Capt. in the 1st Orange. (G. 72) A Jonathan, was a pensioner in 1833, aged 79. ("N. Y. Pension Roll," p. 429)

As in the case of John, above, there is grave doubt as to the Refugee being Jonathan 5, son of John 4. Moore ("Index," p. 123) states that he was an elder brother of John; and, therefore, b. about 1707.

In the Ch. Recs. of East Hampton, the first Tuthill entry is: "bapt. a son of Jonathan Tuthill, 1781" (no name); next, "a son of Jonathan Tuthill, Jonathan 1785;" next, "a child of Jonathan Tuthill 1791;" next "1795 d., a son of Jonathan Tuthill. [No name]." This is all in the Ch. Recs. about Jonathan. He probably d. in one of the years of which there is no record. From the Town Recs., it appears that he was elected Constable in 1791, 1795 and 1797. The absence from the Recs. of the birth of the Jonathan Tuthill who had a son b. in 1781, would look as though he was b. before he came to East Hampton. But the fact that he was there in 1775, and one of the signers to the Association, shows that he could have been a Refugee, and probably was. (Mr. Charles R. Dayton)

Southold Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 3; under 16, 1. (A. 55)

Jonathan 6 (Daniel, Jr., 5, Daniel 4, John 3, Henry 2, 1). He was b. Oct. 22, 1752, and the Military service (G. 31) may have been his. He m. Apr. 27, 1780, Wid. Alathea (Overton) Gildersleeve; d. Jan. 5, 1825. She was a dau. of Elton Overton (see Overton); and the Wid. of Henry Gildersleeve, and herself a Refugee. (See Gildersleeve) She was b. in 1755; d., the Wid. of Jonathan Tuthill, May 19, 1831, aged 76. (Dr. John B. Lewis) He was probably Jonathan 5, (Daniel 4, 3, John 2, Henry 1). (Miss L. D. A.) The Tuthill children were: Jonathan Hull 6, b. Aug. 30, 1789, m. Matilda Rackett, d. June 9, 1835—their dau., Louisa 7 m. Orrin F. Brown of Greenport; Rhoda 6, b. Apr. 2, 1792, m. Asa Smith, d. Sept. 8, 1835; Anna 6, b. May 29, 1795, m. J. Reeves Goldsmith, d. Mar. 8, 1886; Henry 6, b. May 19, 1799, m. Sally Case, d. July 20, 1862; and Hannah 6, b. Aug. 2, 1802, m. Jan. 30, 1825, Charles Henry Paine (see Paine), d. June 2, 1873. (Mr. Baldwin T. Payne)

TUTHILL MEHITABLE, WID.—From Southold to Guilford. In Sept., 1776, with four in the family, she was brought over by Capt. Jasper Griffing. (C. 59) In Dec., 1776, her goods were brought over by Capt. Jonathan Vail. (C. 170) Her claims were paid to Samuel Brown, Nov. 27, 1777. (C. 164) On Jan. 7, 1783, she petitioned to return to L. I. with her family [evidently attendants], stock, provisions, &c., so that she might "spend the remainder of her days among her children and friends." This was granted. (E. 186, 187) From this it would appear that she was advanced in years.

She was Mehitable Budd, b. Nov. 22, 1715; d. Nov. 27, 1788. On Oct. 29, 1733, she m., as his second wife, Daniel 4 (Dea. Daniel 3, John 2, Henry 1) Tuthill, of Southold. He was b. Jan. 15, 1712; d. Nov. 18, 1768. (Page 609) Among her 12 children, were: Daniel 5, John 5, Jonathan 5 and Rufus 5.

*Mehitable Tuttle*

(Southold Town Rec., printed, C. 61. 82) The sons, John, Jonathan and Rufus were probably the Refugees.

TUTHILL RUFUS 5 (Daniel 4, 3, John 2, Henry 1)—From Southold to New London. In Sept. and Oct., 1776, with seven in the Family and goods, he was brought over by Capt. John Vail. (C. 177) In May, 1780, he petitioned for leave to return; which was granted. (E. 86, 87) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10)

His ancestry, as given above, is by Griffing ("Journal," pp. 162, 172, 200); who also states that he d. Dec. 11, 1843, aged nearly 97, and that he had a son, Rufus. His title, Capt., probably came in the War of 1812.

A Rufus, of Plum Island, m. Mary Demmon, Sept. 26, 1769. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.)

TUTHILL SAMUEL 5 (John 4, 3, 2, Henry 1; brother of John, above, and Jonathan, above)—From Southold probably, to Saybrook; whence, on June 12, 1777, he petitioned for leave to go to L. I. for provisions. (A. 43) He may have served in the 1st Orange. (G. 72)

His ancestry, as given above, is by Moore ("Index," p. 123), who states that he afterward removed to N. J. As he was in College, in 1743, he was probably b. about 1723. Griffin (p. 63) states that he was a Dr. and a Judge.

A Samuel, Jr., m. Deborah Wells, Dec. 27, 1781. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.)

VAIL—VALE—VAYLE—VEAL—VEYL—The ancestor on L. I. was Jeremiah 1, b. in Eng., about 1618; m. (1) Catharine ———, (2) Wid. Mary Paine, (3) Joyce [Rejoice?] ———; d. in 1687. He came to Salem, Mass., where he is on record, in 1639. About 1652, he removed to Gardiner's Island; and thence to East Hampton, L. I., in 1653. In 1651, Southampton offered



VAIL — LITCHFIELD, CONN.  
(From "Historic Litchfield")

inducements for him to settle in that Town and carry on his trade of blacksmith. The offer was not accepted. He resided at East Hampton, 1655-1659; and then removed to Southold. Among his children were: Abigail 2, m. Joseph 2 Horton (see Horton); Sarah 2, m. Nathaniel, son of Thomas Moore (see Moore); Jeremiah 2; and John 2. (Vail Gen., pp. 17-20, 29. Also Moore's "Index," pp. 44, 45. Also Griffin's "Journal," p. 30)

Jeremiah 2, bapt. Dec. 30, 1649; m. (2) Wid. Anne Moore; d. Nov. 28, 1726. Among his children were: Jeremiah 3, and Thomas 3. Jeremiah 3, b. about 1670, had sons: Jeremiah 4, b. May —, 1710, m. Elizabeth, dau. of Joshua Youngs, d. Oct. 13, 1749; and Peter 4, b. Mar. 25, 1722, m. Martha, dau. of John Terry (see Terry), d. Apr. —, 1771. Mary 5, dau. of Jeremiah 4, m. Thomas Moore. (See Moore) Thomas 3, b. about 1672; m. Elizabeth Constable; d. Aug. 5, 1741. He had a son, Stephen 4, b. about 1726; m. Hannah Petty; d. in 1781. (Moore's "Index," p. 126. Also Vail Gen. pp. 29, 31, 33, 35, 42, 44, 45)

John 2, b. in 1663; m. Grace Braddick (or Burgess); d. Aug. 18, 1737. Four of his children were: Mary 3, m. James 2 Landon (see Landon); John 3; Daniel 3; and Benjamin 3. John 3, b. about 1690; m. Feb. 28, 1716, Hannah, dau.



of Nathan Landon (see Landon); d. Mar. 24, 1768. His dau., Hannah, m. John Boisseau. (See Boisseau) Five of his sons were Refugees: Capt. John 4, Peter 4, Jeremiah 4, Capt. Benjamin 4, and Capt. Jonathan 4. His son, Obadiah 4, had a dau., Hannah 5, who m. Peter Foster. (See Foster) Daniel 3, b. in 1697; m. Oct. 10, 1717, Hannah, dau. of Jasper Griffing (see Griffing); d. Oct. 4, 1746. He had sons: Joseph 4, b. in 1721, m. Jerusha Peck, d. Aug. 10, 1800; and Samuel 4, b. about 1747, m. Sarah Beebe, d. in 1777. Benjamin 3, b. about 1709; m. Mary, dau. of John Paine and Jemima Alsop (see Paine); d. in 1784. He removed to Orange Co., N. Y., about 1735, and became the ancestor of many of the name in that locality. (Moore's "Index," p. 125. Also Vail Gen. pp. 29-33, 41, 47-50, 54, 55) It was probably his son, Benjamin (b. in 1740) who was Capt. in the Orange Co. Mil., and was killed at Minisink, in 1779. ("Empire State Sons of Amn. Rev'n, Year Book—1899," p. 560)

VAIL ABRAHAM 5 (Jeremiah 4, 3, 2, 1; brother of David, below)—From Southold to Lyme. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10) He went to Lyme with his family, and his father-in-law, probably in 1776. About 1780, he sold his land on L. I., and removed to Marlow, N. H.; thence, in 1781, to his brother Thomas, at Pomfret, Vt., where he d. (Vail Gen. p. 73)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 2. (A. 55) He was b. Mar. 15, 1742; m. Mar. 24, 1768, Elizabeth, dau. of Rev. Joseph Lee (see Lee); d. Oct. 30, 1814. His children, who reached maturity, were: Catherine 6, b. Mar. 20, 1777, m. Rev. Uriah Smith, d. Feb. 11, 1803; Allen 6, b. May 29, 1779, m. Elizabeth M. Tuthill, d. May 22, 1860; Joshua Youngs 6, b. Aug. 30, 1784, m. Mary M. Tuthill, d. Apr. 3, 1854; Eunice 6, b. July 6, 1789, m. Amos Wood, d. Sept. 5, 1865. (Vail Gen. pp. 71-74)

VAIL BENJAMIN 4, DEA. and CAPT. (John 3, 2, Jeremiah 1; father of Benjamin, Jr., below; brother of the Refugees, Jeremiah, Capt. John, Capt. Jonathan and Peter, One)—From Southold to Guilford. In Sept. and Oct., 1776, with 11 passengers and goods, he was brought over by Capt. David Landon. He is mentioned as Capt. of a ship. (Page 239) In 1776, he sold the sloop "Polly" to Samuel Brown, of Guilford; Brown loaned the sloop to Capt. David Landon, and the latter brought 237 Refugees, and their effects, from L. I. to Conn. (Page 169. Also A. 20. Also C. 164. Also I. 2) In Oct., 1776, he brought other of his goods over, along with Ebenezer Jennings. (C. 85) In Apr., 1780, he asked leave to return to L. I. with his family; which was granted. (E. 34-36) On May 8, 1780, he asked leave to return with his family, effects and stock; which was granted. (E. 60, 61)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 2; under 16, 4. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 3. (A. 55) He was b. in 1731; m. Oct. 21, 1754, Mary, dau. of William Horton (see Horton); d. May 16, 1814. After the War, he left Guilford and returned to Southold, where he became a farmer. For 60 years he was a Dea. in the Church at Southold. His children were: Mary 5, b. May 23, 1755, d. Jan. 23, 1783; Mehitable 5, b. in 1757, m. Jonathan Handy, who was lost at sea, Jan. 27, 1788; Anna 5, d., not m.; Bethiah 5, m. (1) John Wiggins (see Wiggins), (2) Gilbert King (see King); Phineas 5, not m., lost at sea, Sept. 29, 1822; Benjamin, Jr., 5, below; Joseph 5, b. July 4, 1763, m. (1) Mary Stanbrough, (2) Harriet H. Thomas, d. May 4, 1853; Joshua 5, b. in 1771, m. Sarah, dau. of Jeremiah Vail, below, d. Sept. 8, 1822; James 5, b. Feb. 27, 1774, m. Helena Compton, d. Oct. 11, 1813. (Vail Gen. pp. 49, 50, 87, 88, 89)

VAIL BENJAMIN, JR., 5 (Son of Capt. Benjamin, above)—From Southold to Guilford with his father. He served in Col. Terry's Regt. (G. 8); and in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 38) A Benjamin served in the 1st Orange. (G. 72)

The date of his birth is not given; but it was probably about 1760. He m. Rebecca \_\_\_\_\_; d. Sept. 29, 1822. His children were: Julia 6 and Mary 6. (Vail Gen. p. 50)

VAIL CHRISTOPHER 5 (Jeremiah 4, below, John 3, 2, Jeremiah 1)—From Bridge Hampton. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 29); and in Conn. (G. 99) He was twice on the Pension List. (Hon. Henry P. Hedges)

*Benja Vail*

He was long in the Privateer service, and was several times a Prisoner. (Vail Gen. p. 85) After the War, he returned to Southold for about two years. He removed to Norwich, Conn., and was in the packet business between that City and N. Y. City. About 1810, he removed to Richmond, Va., where he lived for several years before he returned to Norwich. (Vail Gen. pp. 85, 86) He may have been a pensioner in Conn. (G. 99)

He was b. May 7, 1758; m. Mary Ann Everit; d. at Norwich, May 27, 1846. His children were: Israel Everett 6, b. May 28, 1783, m. Maria Rogers, d. Sept. 30, 1817; Hannah West 6, b. July 10, 1785, m. Col. Samuel Tyler, d. ———. (Vail Gen. pp. 84-86)

VAIL DAVID 5 (Jeremiah 4, 3, 2, 1; brother of Abraham, above)—From Southold to Lyme. On Apr. 11, 1780, he was allowed to return to L. I., for grain, wool, etc. On Feb. 28, 1781, he petitioned Gov. Trumbull for leave to return, stating that his family had increased while he had been in Conn., and that he was at the end of his resources. (Page 188. Also F. 3) He may have served in the 3d Orange. (G. 74)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 55) The date of his birth is not given. He probably d., at Oyster Ponds (now Orient), about 1800. (Vail Gen. p. 44)

*David Vail*

VAIL ELISHA 5, CAPT. (Capt. John 4, below, John 3, 2, Jeremiah 1)—From Southold to Guilford. Capt. John mentions him as his son. (C. 177) On Jan. 6, 1783, he petitioned for leave to return, with his family of seven, and his effects; which was negatived. (E. 160) He was Capt. of a ship. (Page 239) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10, 12) He may have served, as a private, in Col. Terry's Regt. (G. 8); and in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 38)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 55) He was b. ———; m. Mar. 3, 1768, Rhoda Moore; d. June 22, 1797. His children were: William 6, lost at sea about 1800; Abigail 6, b. May 10, 1771, m. Maj. Isaac 4 Overton (see Overton), d. Feb. 14, 1838; Mary 6, b. Mar. 20, 1776, m. Zaccheus, son of David Goldsmith, d. Sept. 14, 1849; Silas 6, b. Aug. —, 1779, m. Sophronia Goldsmith, d. May 3, 1837; Elizabeth 6, m. Gilbert, son of Gilbert Case. (Vail Gen. pp. 79, 80, 147)

VAIL JEREMIAH 4 (John 3, 2, Jeremiah 1; father of Christopher, above; brother of Capt. Benjamin, above, Capt. John, below, Capt. Jonathan, below, and Peter, One, below)—From Southold to Conn. On May 6, 1783, he was permitted to return to L. I., with a pair of oxen. (F. 105) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10) He served in the 3d Line. (G. 46)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 2; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 1. (A. 55) He was b. about 1730; m. (1) Oct. 16, 1752, Bethiah Tuthill, (2) Oct. 23, 1755, Caroline Moore, (3) Feb. 21, 1767, Sarah Haynes; d. ———, in N. Ca. His children were: Jeremiah 5, b. about 1756, was a Privateersman, probably m. Elizabeth, dau. of Judge Joshua Youngs (see Youngs); Capt. Christopher 5, above; David 5, master of a sloop, d. at sea; Gilbert 5, b. in 1763, d. Nov. 3, 1787; Lucretia 5, d. y.; Nathan 5, a seaman; Sarah 5, b. in 1771, m. Joshua, son of Capt. Benjamin Vail, above; Samuel 5, b. in 1783, m. (1) Phebe Wicks, (2) Lydia A. Taber. (Vail Gen. pp. 48, 49, 86)

A Jeremiah, m. Elizabeth 7 Glover. (See Glover)

VAIL JOHN 4, CAPT. (John 3, 2, Jeremiah 1; father of Capt. Elisha, above; brother of the Refugees, Capt. Benjamin, Jeremiah, Capt. Jonathan and Peter, One)—From Southold to New London. In Sept. and Oct., 1776, he brought over some of his own effects. (C. 177) On May 23, 1780, he was allowed to return to L. I. with his wife and grand dau., and to carry furniture, etc. (F. 12) As Capt. of a ship (Page 239), he was very active in transporting the Refugees. In Sept., Oct. and Dec., 1776, he brought to Guilford part of the effects of the following: Wid. Mehitable Tuthill (C. 170); Stephen Bayley (C. 12); Thomas Hutchinson (C. 82); Ebenezer Jennings (C. 85); Daniel Booth (C. 166); Capt. Barnabas Horton (C. 169); Abijah Windes. (C. 181) Also, East Hampton to Saybrook: Jacob Conkling

(C. 24); and, destination not given, Joshua Reeve. (C. 129) In Dec., 1776, Capt. David Landon paid him for bringing goods to Conn. (C. 168) His long account of expenses (C. 177) shows that, in Sept. and Oct., 1776, aside from the Refugees noted above, he brought twenty-seven heads of families, a total of 157 passengers, and their effects. This was under the direction of the Committee of Saybrook. (Page 169) On Dec. 24, 1776, this account was returned to him for proper audit. (Page 169. Also A. 25. Also C. 127) On Apr. 22, 1778, among others, he received for the claims of Capt. Richard Spink and Capt. Peter Latimer. (C. 177, 179)

He signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 12); another of the name signed, at Huntington. (H. 29) A John Vail was Serjt. in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 32); another was Corp. in Col. Drake's Provisional Regt. (G. 10) Privates served as follows: Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7); 3d Line (G. 46); Weissenfels' Levies (G. 57); 6th and 7th Dutchess (G. 68, 69); and 1st Orange. (G. 72)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 55) He was b. about 1720; m. Abigail ———; d. June 4, 1807. His children were: Elizabeth 5, b. Aug. 10, 1745, m. Reuben Gardiner, d. Mar. 26, 1826; Esther 5, m. Dec. 27, 1763, Grover, son of Benjamin L'Hommedieu (See L'Hommedieu); Capt. Elisha 5, above. (Vail Gen., p. 46)

*John Vail*

A John, m. Sarah 5 (Aaron, 2d, 4, Aaron, 1st, 3, Job, 1st, 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull) Smith. (See Smith)

VAIL JONATHAN 4, CAPT. (John 3, 2, Jeremiah 1; brother of the Refugees, Capt. Benjamin, Jeremiah, Capt. John and Peter, One)—From Southold to Guilford. In Sept., 1776, with nine in the family he was brought over by Capt. Thomas Leete. (C. 94) He was at Guilford, Mar. 6, 1777. (See receipt, in Capt. Jonathan Bayley) One of his name, from Brookhaven, signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 20) As Capt. of a ship (Page 239), he was as active as his brother, Capt. John, in transporting the Refugees. From Sept. to Dec., 1776, he brought to Guilford part of the effects, and in some cases the families, of the following: Stephen Bayley (C. 12); John Boisseau (C. 13); Ruben Brown (C. 15); Israel Case (C. 16); Nathan Corwin (C. 34); Wid. Anna Hinchman (C. 71); Joshua Horton (C. 72); Recompense Howell (C. 74); Elisha Mulford (C. 108); Benjamin Paine (C. 120); John Tuthill (C. 152); Fregift Wells (C. 155); Capt. Barnabas Horton (C. 169); Wid. Mehitable Tuthill (C. 170); Abijah Windes. (C. 181) In Dec., 1776, Capt. David Landon paid him for transporting goods from L. I. (C. 168) In Apr., 1781, he was permitted to bring Joshua Terry and his family from Southold. (F. 36) He was also Capt. of an armed boat (Page 218. Also Records of the State of Conn., 2. 110); and, as such, Gov. Trumbull, on Aug. 11, 1778, sent a letter to him advising caution. (Page 202. Also D. 16)

The Jonathan who served in Col. Terry's Regt. (G. 8) and in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 38) was Jonathan 6 (Jeremiah 5, 4, 3, 2, 1). His dau., Lucretia 7, m. Lester Newbury; his dau., Mary 7, m. Samuel Newbury. (See Newbury) He was a pensioner in 1833, age 75. ("N. Y. Pension Roll," p. 429)

Capt. Jonathan 4, Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 2; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 2. (A. 55) He was b. Sept. 16, 1736; m. (1) May 3, 1757, Hannah, dau. of William Horton (See Horton), (2) Wid. Clayton. He was drowned at sea, Oct. 3, 1801. His children were: Seth 5, b. Nov. 6, 1757, d. Nov. 2, 1780; Hannah 5, b. Apr. 11, 1760, d. Jan. 28, 1835; Jonathan, Jr., 5, b. Oct. 18, 1762, m. Clarissa Norton, d. Sept. 11, 1844; William 5, b. July 22, 1765, d. Sept. 12, 1784; Lydia 5, b. Dec. 4, 1767, d. Nov. 16, 1853; Phebe 5, b. Jan. 16, 1770, d. Apr. 11, 1807; Joshua 5, b. July 5, 1774, d. Jan. 8, 1802; Helen 5, b. Nov. 1, 1776, m. Gen. Jeremiah Parmele; Sally 5, b. Mar. 15, 1779, m. John Gatfield, d. May 9, 1805. (Vail Gen. pp. 50, 51)

*Jonathan Vail*

VAIL JOSEPH 5, CAPT. (Stephen 4, Thomas 3, Jeremiah 2, 1; brother of Thomas, below)—From Southold to Stonington. In Sept., 1776, he



moved himself, five passengers and goods, to Stonington. The claim was receipted for by Capt. Eliphalet Budington, in May, 1778. (C. 162) As Capt. of a ship (Page 239), in 1776, he moved William King, Jr., to Lyme (C. 92); David Howell, to Saybrook (C. 76); and James King, to Conn. (C. 202) In Nov., 1776, he moved to Conn. the effects of James Wells. (C. 193) One of the name was Lt. in the 3d Westchester (G. 79); a private in the same Regt. and in Weissenfels' Levies (G. 79, 57); and a pensioner. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n," p. 273)

He was b. at Orient Point, Dec. 29, 1748; m. Deborah Beebe. It is reported that he had seven children. He removed to Franklin, Delaware Co., N. Y. (Vail Gen. p. 79)

*Joseph Vail*

VAIL PETER (ONE) 4 (John 3, 2, Jeremiah 1; father of Peter, Jr., below, and brother of the Refugees, Capt. Benjamin, Jeremiah, Capt. John and Capt. Jonathan)—From Southold to Guilford. He removed to Guilford about 1775, and d. there. (Vail Gen. p. 47) The removal was probably in 1776. His house, at Southold, was the headquarters of Gov. Tryon. (Page 176)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 2; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 3. (A. 55) He was b. in 1726; m. Sept. 20, 1750, Bethiah, dau. of Judge Samuel Landon (See Landon); d. Jan. 30, 1782. His children were: Parnel 5, d. y.; Jemima 5, b. in 1753, m. Jasper, son of Jasper Griffing (See Griffing), d. May 20, 1801; Nathaniel 5, b. in 1755, m. Mary Hall, d. Oct. 6, 1801; Joshua 5, b. Aug. 1, 1758, m. Sally Saltonstall, d. 1820-1825; Peter, Jr., 5, below. (Vail Gen. pp. 47, 81, 82)

VAIL PETER, JR. 5 (Son of Peter, One, above)—From Southold to Guilford with his father. He served in the 3d Line (G. 46); and in Conn. (G. 99) He was a pensioner. (Vail Gen. p. 83) A Peter, Jr., was a pensioner in 1833, aged 71 ("N. Y. Pension Roll," p. 429); also in Conn. (G. 99)

A Peter, Jr., of Brookhaven, signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 20) He was b. in 1762; m. Nancy, dau. of John Boisseau (See Boisseau); d. Oct. 9, 1844. His children were: Russell 6, b. Dec. 9, 1789, m. Amy Smith, d. June 14, 1868; Elizabeth 6, b. Jan. 17, 1791, m. Robert Norcott; Ezra 6, b. in 1792, not m.; Esther 6, b. Sept. 19, 1799, not m. (Vail Gen. p. 83)

VAIL PETER (TWO) 5 (Peter 4, Jeremiah 3, 2, 1)—From Southold to Middletown. (Vail Gen. p. 74)

He was b. Sept. 14, 1749; m. Thankful, dau. of John 3 Griffing (See Griffing); d. Oct. 15, 1796. She was b. Jan. 6, 1752. His children were: Peter 6, b. Dec. 26, 1777, m. Sarah T. Luther, d. in 1870; Silas 6, b. Nov. 5, 1779, m. Persey Jennings, d. Mar. 9, 1856; John 6, b. June 26, 1781, m. (1) Elizabeth Edwards, (2) Deborah Tournier, (3) Prudence Reeve; Sarah 6, b. May 27, 1783, m. Benjamin Corwin, d. Sept. 1, 1832; Jasper 6, b. May 8, 1786, m. (1) Mehitable Halsey, (2) Sophronia Edwards, (3) Mrs. Mary H. Ruland, d. May —, 1872; Charles 6, b. Oct. 13, 1788, m. Elizabeth Van Houten, d. Nov. 29, 1878; Thankful 6, b. Oct. 13, 1788, m. Wells Terry; Martha 6, b. Feb. 16, 1791, m. Josiah Goodale; Gamaliel 6, b. Mar. 6, 1793, m. Harriet Wells, d. Sept. 17, 1876. (Vail Gen. pp. 74, 75, 134-140)

Young's Gen. states that Peter 4 (Jeremiah 3, 2, 1) had a son, Silas 5, who m. Elizabeth, dau. of Judge Thomas Youngs. (See Youngs. Also Vail Gen. p. 45) Daughters of the same Peter 4: Mary 5, m. David Wiggins; Mehitable 5, m. Thomas Wiggins. (See Wiggins. Also Vail Gen. pp. 44, 45)

VAIL SAMUEL ( )—Samuel 3 (John 2, Jeremiah 1), removed to Orange Co., N. Y., soon after 1741. (Vail Gen. p. 39) Samuel 4 (Daniel 3, John 2, Jeremiah 1) d. in 1777. (Vail Gen. pp. 55, 56) He may have lived in some other place beside Southold.

Samuel, the Refugee, on Jan. 7, 1780, petitioned for relief from the Poll tax, in Conn. (E. 32) In Oct., 1780, Capt. Jabez Gregory was permitted to bring his effects over from L. I. (F. 21) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 16, 33); and probably in Conn. (G. 99)

*Samuel Vail*

A Samuel, m., Feb. 27, 1776, Mary Rodgers. (Smithtown Ch. Rec.)

VAIL THOMAS 5 (Stephen 4, Thomas 3, Jeremiah 2, 1; brother of Capt. Joseph, above)—From Southold to Saybrook; whence, on June 12, 1777, he petitioned for leave to go to L. I. for provisions. (A. 43) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10) He served in Col. Terry's Regt. (G. 8); in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 38); in the 4th Line (G. 48); and in the 4th Westchester. (G. 80)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 55) He was b. Aug. 27, 1745; m. Abigail Dudley. His children were: Thomas 6, b. Mar. 14, 1769, m. Priscilla Lowrey, d. Nov. 6, 1823; Joseph Petty 6; Abigail 6, m. ——— Sands; William 6, who was in the War of 1812; Hannah 6, m. (1) ——— Smith, (2) ——— Page; Gamaliel 6; John Davenport 6. The Family removed from L. I. to Newburg, Pa. (Vail Gen. pp. 78, 79, 144)

VALENTINE RICHARD—From Huntington. He was a Refugee. (Onderdonk's "Queens Co., Olden Times," p. 60) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 26); in Graham's Levies (G. 60); and perhaps in the 4th Albany. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n," p. 106)

He probably descended from Richard Valentine who was one of the early settlers at Hempstead, L. I. (Page 159)

VAN DYKE—The ancestry of Rev. Henry 5, the only Refugee with this surname, was: Franz Classen 1, m. Emmitze Dircks; Dircks Franzen 2, m. Urseltze Shepmoes; Peter 3, m. Cornelia Van Varick; Richard 4, m. Elizabeth Strang; Rev. Henry 5.

VAN DYKE HENRY 5, REV.—From L. I. to Norwalk. On Aug. 27, 1779, permission was granted to him, with his wife and children, to go to L. I. with their effects. It is further stated that he had been taken prisoner by Capt. [probably Josephus] Fitch, before Oct., 1782. (D. 32. Also Onderdonk's "Queens Co., Olden Times," p. 56)

He was b. in N. Y. City, in 1744; graduated at King's (now Columbia) College, in 1761; studied law, and removed to Stratford, Conn., about 1761. He practised law for a time; but, not liking the profession, finally gave it up and studied for the Ministry. He was a lay reader, in Conn., as early as 1776. He and two other students had engaged their passage for England, where they expected to be ordained; when Bishop Seabury returned to America, unexpectedly, and he ordained the three at Middletown, Conn., Aug. 3, 1785. They were the first Episcopalian Clergymen ordained in America by the Bishop. (Church Records. Also the "Seabury Centenary") He was Rector of the Church in Poughkeepsie, N. Y., from Aug., 1785, to 1791. (Church Records) During this time, in 1786, he was a Missionary at Milford, Conn. ("Sketches of Church Life in Colonial Conn.," p. 151) He was Rector, for a time, at Peekskill, N. Y.; at Perth Amboy, N. J.; Christ Church, New Brunswick, N. J.; St. Mary's Church, Burlington, N. J., from 1793 to 1796. (Church Records) He also had charge of the Churches at Mt. Olive and Moorestown, N. J. He was Rector at St. James, Newtown, L. I., from 1797 to 1802, when he resigned and moved away. While at Newtown, he also conducted services at Jamaica. He received the degree of S. T. D. from Rutgers' College in 1793.

He was a staunch, sound churchman, and would be called a high-churchman at the present time. He was a warm friend of Bishop John Henry Hobart. He was chairman of the 9th Convention of the Church of N. J., held in Christ Church, New Brunswick, June 6, 1792. On May 12, 1766, he was made a Master Mason, of St. George's Lodge of Stratford, Conn. (Town and Lodge Records) William Samuel Johnson, special Colonial Agent, was a warm friend; also the Rev. Samuel Johnson, Pres't of King's College.

Rev. Henry Van Dyke was rather tall, of dark complexion, with deep, piercing black eyes. He had a very reserved and austere manner; yet he was a lovable man, and much revered by his parishioners. He m. Aug. 9, 1767, Hulda Lewis, a lineal descendant of Capt. James Lewis, of Conn. Rev. Henry and his wife were especially devoted to the sick and suffering during the terrible scourge of yellow fever in N. Y. City, in 1804. He d., in N. Y. City, in 1804; and his Wid. d. about 1806. Their children were: Henry 6; Elizabeth Abbey 6; Eliza Abby 6; Elizabeth 6; and Richard 6, below. Richard 6, b. about 1775; m. Lydia Wood. His children were: Mary 7, m. Benjamin

Van Woorts; Dr. Marinus Henry 7, m. Catharine Alsop, dau. of Richard Brinckerhoff; Margarete 7, m. Benjamin Stevens; Cornelia 7, m. Joseph Claypole Clark; Benjamin 7, not m.; Richard 7, below; and Caroline 7. Richard 7, b. May 16, 1810, at Medina, N. Y.; m. Mary Ware Thomas. He was in the real estate business for a time, in N. Y. City. Three of his 10 children survive: Lydia Wood 8, m. Hon. Henry C. Payne, afterward Postmaster Gen. of the U. S.; Louise 8, m. Charles Perez Jones; Arthur 8, m. Katherine Slipper. (Mrs. Puella Hull Mason)

WADE—A Dr. Nathaniel, lived at Sagg, in 1698. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 440)

WADE EBENEZER ( )—From Southold to Guilford, with six passengers, in Sept. and Oct., 1776, by Capt. David Landon. (C. 164) From Wallingford, Feb. 21, 1781, he asked permission to return to Southold, for three weeks, and to carry with him splinters for bottoming chairs. He was well recommended by the Authorities of Guilford and Wallingford. (E. 134-136) He was a Privateersman on "The Confederacy." (Page 218. Also G. 100) An Ebenezer Ward (perhaps intended for Wade), served in the 2d and 5th Dutchess. (G. 64, 67)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 3. (A. 55) He m., about Mar., 1762, Mary Corwin. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.)

WALKER \_\_\_\_\_, DR. ( )—From Sag Harbor to East Haddam. On Sept. 2, 1776, he was brought over, with his chest, by Capt. Elijah Mason. (C. 98) He was a physician (Page 180); and was in the Hospital Service. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n—Spt.," p. 45)

The Official Records of N. Y. and Conn. do not reveal his identity. There may be a clue in Va. Capt. Thomas 1 came to that Colony, about 1650. He had a son, John 2; and a grandson, Capt. Thomas 3. The latter had a son, Dr. Thomas 4, b. Jan. 15, 1715; m. in 1741, Mildred, dau. of Col. Francis Thornton, of Va., Wid. of Nicholas Meriwether; d. Nov. 9, 1794. He was educated at William and Mary College; took part in the Braddock Campaign; and was a Member of the Va. Committee of Safety. He was a physician; a planter; and an explorer in Tenn. and Ky. before the time of Daniel Boone. He was well known to Gen. Washington, and went about with him. He is buried at "Castle Hill," Va.; where some of his descendants now live. ("Some Notable Families of America," by Annah Robinson Watson)

If he was the Dr. Walker, first named above, his chest may have contained maps instead of medicines.

WARNER—See Warner, in "Capts &c. of Ships"—Page 255.

WARNER ELIPHALET ( )—From Southold to Enfield. In Sept., 1776, he hired his transportation; and his claim was paid to Elijah Parsons. There were seven in the Family, five of them being children. (C. 153) One of the name, from Brookhaven, signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 20) There is no record of his removal from Conn. (Mr. James F. Young)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 3. (A. 55)

He m. Abigail \_\_\_\_\_  
His daus., Abigail, Hannah  
and Tabitha, bapt. June 6,  
1771. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.)

WAY—The first of the name was George 1, who had a grant from the Council of Plymouth; but it is doubtful if he ever saw America. His son, Eleazer 2, came to New England; m. Mary \_\_\_\_\_, of Boston; d. July 12, 1687. A son of Eleazer 2, Ebenezer 3, settled at Southold as a physician. Among his children were: Alatheia 4, or Esther 4, m. Nath'l Overton (See Overton); and Ebenezer 4. (N. E. Gen'l Reg., 43. 153) Moore ("Index," p. 127) states that Ebenezer 3 appears in the Southold Records, 1698 and 1711. He m. Irene, dau. of Joshua Hobart. (See Hobart) He had several children, among whom were: Josiah 4, and probably Eleazer 4. Ebenezer 3, d. June 6, 1739.

*Ebenezer Wade*

*Eliphabet Warner*



In "George Way and his Descendants," by Mr. C. Granville Way, the statement is positive that George 1 was in the Plymouth Colony. But he is not called George 1—his son, Eleazer, being made the emigrant ancestor; and thus, Eleazer 1. So that, in Mr. Way's book, the generations are one less in number than they are in the N. E. Gen'l Reg.

George, of Lyme, or Saybrook, Conn., had sons, George and Thomas. Thomas lived at N. London. His sons scattered throughout Conn. His sons, Daniel (b. in 1688), and Ebenezer (b. in 1693), are the ancestors of the families of N. London and Waterford. Their descendants have emigrated to many States outside of Conn. (Caulkins' "New London," p. 362)

WAY ANNE 5 (Ebenezer 4, 3, Eleazer 2, George 1)—From Southold to Hartford. On Oct. 14, 1782, she was given permission to go to L. I. for the avails of the property of her deceased father. (F. 67)

She was the only dau. of Ebenezer 4; and the only living descendant of George 1 who then bore his surname. She was not m.; d., at Southold, in 1821. (N. E. Gen'l Reg., as above)

In Mr. Way's book, Ebenezer 3 had a son Eleazer 4 who m. Anna Wells; and their dau., Anna 4, was the Refugee. This line is not the one given in the N. E. Gen'l Reg.

WEBB—Richard 1, came from Dorset, Eng., to Cambridge, Mass., in 1626. He removed to Stamford, Conn.; and m. Elizabeth, dau. of John Gregory. John 2, of Northampton, Mass., m. (1) Ann ———, who d. Aug. 26, 1667, (2) Elizabeth Swift. John 3, of Northampton, m. Susanna, dau. of Henry Cunliffe, and Wid. of Matthew Cole. He d. Apr. 3, 1720; she d. Oct. 30, 1735. Henry 4, of Wethersfield, Conn., b. Nov. 27, 1668; m. Oct. 10, 1695, Mary, dau. of Samuel Hurlbutt. Henry 4 had: Orange 5, b. June 26, 1696; also Ebenezer 5, below. ("The Descendants of Richard Webb" &c.)

Richard 1 went from Norwalk, Conn., to Stamford, Conn., about 1654. He d. Jan. 1, 1676. He had a wife, Margery; and children, Joseph 2, Richard 2, Joshua 2, Caleb 2, Samuel 2 and Sarah 2. He was 44 years old, in 1667. Joseph 2 d. at Stamford, in 1684. He m. Hannah ———; and had children, Joseph 3, Mary 3, Hannah 3, Sarah 3 and Margery 3. (Huntington's "Stamford," p. 65)

WEBB EBENEZER 5 (Henry 4, John 3, 2, Richard 1; father of Capt. Orange, below, and William, below)—Probably from Southold. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 16. Also "N. Y. State Sons of Rev'n, Year Book—1909," p. 697) A younger Ebenezer was in the 4th Line. (G. 48)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1. (A. 55) He was b. Nov. 20, 1697; m. Mary Terry, or Turrell; d. in 1776. He had eight children, of whom: Capt. Orange 6, below, and William 6, below. ("The Descendants of Richard Webb" &c.)

WEBB JAMES 6, CAPT. (Orange 5, Henry 4, John 3, 2, Richard 1)—From Southold to Chester. On Sept. 20, 1776, he brought over four passengers and his stock, provisions and goods. (C. 154) As Capt. of a ship (Page 239), in Sept., Oct. and Nov. 1776, he brought from L. I. to Connecticut the effects of the following Refugees: Benjamin Case, to Eight Mile River (C. 154); Wid. Hutchinson, to the same (C. 154); Zachariah Pierson, to Chester (C. 125); Israel Reeve, to Lyme (C. 187); Jonathan Rackett, Jr., to the same (C. 190); Benjamin Sayre, to East Haddam (C. 136); John Youngs, to Saybrook (C. 161); Daniel Hedges, to the same (C. 183); Joshua Goldsmith (C. 56); Joshua Salmon (C. 134); and a small boat for Lt. Obadiah Havens. (C. 68) He was paid £ 30 for the use of his sloop "Defiance," for transportation purposes, from Sept. 6 to Sept. 30, 1776. (A. 31) On Dec. 24, 1776, he was paid at the rate of \$3 per day for the hire of his sloop. (Jour. Prov'l Cong.)

*James Webb*

James Webb, Jr., m. Aug. 31, 1786, Juliana Tuthill. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.)

WEBB JOHN CAPT. ( )—As Capt. of a ship (Page 239), he moved the effects of Obadiah Hudson from L. I. to Stonington, in Sept., 1776. (C. 80) It is probable that he served in Conn. (G. 100) A private of this name served in the 2d Line (G. 44); also in the 3d and 4th Westchester. (G. 78, 80) A Capt. and a Lt. John Webb served in the 2d Continental Dragoons, Col. Elisha Sheldon.

WEBB ORANGE 6, CAPT. (Ebenezer 5, above, Henry 4, John 3, 2, Richard 1; brother of William, below)—From Southold to New London; where he was, Nov. 1, 1776, to Oct. 1, 1778. (F. 110) A letter from Gen. Samuel H. Parsons to Gov. Clinton, dated Dec. 28, 1777, mentions an Orange Webb, Prisoner to the Americans, at Hartford. (Clinton Pap., 2. 609) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10)

He lived on the site of Greenport, L. I., where he kept an inn for 40 years. He was in the West India trade. (Griffin's "Journal," pp. 52, 110, 124) It was probably from this trade that his title of Capt. originated.

Orange Webb was a Sea Capt. while he was away the Tories came and carried off, or destroyed, most of his house furnishings. His wife heard them, and took a new roll of cloth into bed with her. But the end hung out of the bed, they saw it and pulled it all out. (Capt. Richard Henry Greene)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 2; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 2. (A. 55) He m. Jan. 18, 1753, Frances Sandiforth. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.) His children were: Capt. Thomas 7, bapt. Jan. 27, 1754 (Same Rec.); d. June —, 1819; John 7; James 7, b. about 1761, d. July 12, 1795; Orange, Jr., 7, below; Capt. David 7, b. about 1765, m. Elizabeth —; Daniel 7, twin with David, d. June 1, 1818; Capt. Silas 7, b. about 1768, d. Mar. 6, 1849; Fanny 7, m. Capt. John Donachie, d. Oct. 15, 1788; Polly 7, or Mary 7, m. Capt. Elisha King (See King); and Nancy 7, m. Capt. David King, no issue. Fanny 7 had: Sally 8; and Mary 8, who m. Josiah Bennett, of N. Y. City.

Orange, Jr., 7, was a merchant in N. Y. City for many years. (Griffin's "Journal," pp. 111, 124, 125) He m. Elizabeth Cebra; and his dau., Catherine Cebra Webb, m. Rensselaer Havens as his 2d wife. (Mallmann's "Shelter Island," p. 244) Elizabeth Cebra was a dau. of James Cebra. (See Cebra)

Capt. Thomas 7, had a son, Silas 8; whose son, Charles S. 9, was a Sea Fencible, in 1814. ("N. Y. in the War of 1812")

WEBB WILLIAM 6 (Ebenezer 5, above, Henry 4, John 3, 2, Richard 1; brother of Capt. Orange, above)—From Stirling to Saybrook and Chester.

Here is the story of the flight, told me by Sarah Green, dau. of William Webb, my grandmother. She was b. in Chester, Conn., July 9, 1779. "When my father [William Webb] was in the Army my mother [Elizabeth Hudson Webb], and other women of Stirling, organized to do guard duty. When father came back he brought the camp fever. He was sick for a time; and gave it to the children. Two of them died of it, after the goods were on the vessel to go to Conn. They were buried on shore before the rest left. These were: William, Jr., b. Jan. 31, 1772, d. in 1776; and Daniel, b. Mar. 15, 1774, d. in 1776." (Capt. Richard Henry Greene)

He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10) He served in Lt. Joshua Young's Co., Col. Josiah Smith's Regt.; in Col. Lamb's Art'y (G. 50); and enlisted in Conn. (G. 100) He was also in Capt. Nathaniel Wales' Co., until Oct., 1776, on their tour of duty at New London. ("Conn. Men in the Rev'n," p. 617. Also "N. Y. State Sons of Rev'n, Year Book—1909," p. 697. Also "Empire State Sons of Amn. Rev'n, Year Book—1899," p. 570)

In the Muster Roll of the Company, in Col. Smith's Regt., commanded by Lt. Joshua Youngs (G. 38; fac-similie on Page 86), the name of William Rogers appears. The g. grandson of William Webb, Capt. Richard Henry Greene, states that he had seen another Muster Roll wherein the name of William Webb appears instead of William Rogers and that he can make an affidavit that he saw the name of William Webb on the Muster Roll. Capt. Greene thinks that William Webb took the place of William Rogers, and was his substitute. He also states that William Webb told his grandson (the father of Capt. Greene) that he was with the Army at Saratoga; and Capt. Greene further states that the only Conn. Regts. at Saratoga were Col. Cooke, Col. Latimer, and a part of the 2d Light Horse; and William Webb was probably in the Saybrook Co., commanded by Capt. Shipman, in Col. Latimer's Regt. ("Conn. Men in the Rev'n," p. 617. Also G. 100)

Census of 1776: Males—Above 16 years, 1; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 55) He was b. Sept. 19, 1746; m. Sept. 24, 1769, Elizabeth, dau. of Richard and Keturah (Goldsmith) Hudson (Mattituck Church Records. See also Pages 364, 418); d. Sept. 23, 1832. His

wife, b. Apr. 1, 1749; d. July 13, 1835. Both are buried at Chester, Conn. The house in which he lived was standing, until recently. (Capt. R. H. G.)

His children were: Ziba 7, b. Aug. 16, 1770, d. Mar. 24, 1828; William 7, b. Jan. 31, 1772, d. Sept. —, 1776; Elizabeth 7, b. Mar. 18, 1773, m. Mar. —, 1791, Pascal C. J. De Angelis, d. Jan. 24, 1851; Daniel 7, b. Mar. 15, 1774, d. Sept. —, 1776; Bulah 7; Sarah 7, b. July 9, 1779, m. May 1, 1803, Capt. Richard Green, d. June 5, 1858; and Ann Moore 7, b. June 12, 1790, m. Col. Samuel Howe. (Wilcox' "Webb Gen.," p. 67. Also "Greene Family of Plymouth Colony," p. 20)

Capt. Richard Green, of East Haddam, Conn., was in the War of 1812. He was b. Mar. 10, 1765; d. Feb. 8, 1848. (Gen., as above) His son William Webb Green, b., at East Haddam, Mar. 29, 1807; m. Aug. 10, 1836, Sarah A. Todd; d. Dec. 30, 1894. He was a shipping merchant, owning a line of boats between N. Y. City and Mobile. He retired, in 1857. Capt. Richard Henry Greene, of N. Y. City, is his son. (Capt. R. H. G.)

Another William Webb was on the frigate "Trumbull." (Page 218. Also G. 100)

WEEKS—WICK—WICKES etc.—There are said to be 21 ways of spelling this name. In the will of Daniel Wicks, 1784, the name is spelled in three different ways.

Thomas 1 Weeks, of the Huntington branch, came to Watertown, Mass., in 1635; and went thence to Wethersfield and Stamford, Conn., in 1640. He was in Oyster Bay, before 1654; and in Huntington, in 1666. He d. at Oyster Bay, in 1671. He had: Thomas 2; John 2; Rebecca 2; Martha 2; Elizabeth 2; Mary 2; and Sarah 2. (Chap. 16. Also Huntington's "Stamford," pp. 45, 46) He spelled the name Weeks; but his sons changed it to Wickes. Thomas 2, b. 1650-1, had sons: Thomas 3, b. about 1676, d. in 1749; and Joseph 3, d. before 1746. Thomas 3 had a son, Eliphalet 4, b. in 1707-8; m. (1) Hannah Platt, (2) Jemima Scudder; d. in 1761. He was Town Clerk and a Justice of Sessions. (Wickes Gen.)

Thomas 1, m. Isabella Harcutt, of Oyster Bay. He was Constable of Huntington, in 1662. Savage (in N. E. Gen.) probably errs in stating that he d. at Oyster Bay. (Mr. Robert B. Wickes)

The Oyster Bay branch, apparently, clung to the spelling Weekes and Weeks. Francis 1, b. in 1616; m. Elizabeth Luther, of R. I. His son, Capt. Joseph 2, b. in 1647; m. Hannah Ruddock; d. in 1754. Capt. Joseph's son, Samuel 3, m. Hannah Rusco. (Wickes Gen.) The Oyster Bay branch from Francis 1, is not related to the Huntington branch. (R. B. W.)

Thomas, who m. Isabella Harcutt as his 2d wife, was a son of Francis, according to the Oyster Bay Rec. (Mr. George W. Cocks)

WEEKS JESSE 4 (Samuel 3, Capt. Joseph 2, Francis 1—according to Wickes Gen.)—From Huntington. On Sept. 4, 1781, he asked permission to remove to Conn. (F. 129) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 32); in Col. Drake's Provisional Regt. (G. 10); and, as a cruiser, in Conn. (Page 218. Also G. 100)

The Gen. states that he m. Kate Featherby. Also, that there were four others of the name: Jesse 4 (Philip 3, Thomas 2, 1); Jesse 5 (Philip 4, 3, Thomas 2, 1), b. Apr. 15, 1756; and Jesse 4 (Joseph 3, Thomas 2, 1), younger brother of Ezekiel Wickes, below. It was probably one of these who m. Oct. 2, 1769, Jane Colyer. (Huntington Ch. Rec.) The fourth was Jesse 5 (Ezekiel 4, who may have been the Ezekiel Wickes, below, Joseph 3, Thomas 2, 1). He m. Mar. 18, 1781, Susanna Kelsey (Smithtown Ch. Rec.); d. in N. Y. City. His children were: Haviland 6, m. Mar. 17, 1810, Mary Scudder, d. at Setauket, Dec. 25, 1845; George 6; Maria 6, m. Jarvis Rogers; and Nancy 6, m. ——— Conklin. Featherby, above, may be Wetherbe. (G. W. C.)

The ancestry of Jesse 4 (Samuel 3, etc.), as given above, seems to be correct.

Samuel 3, son of Joseph 2 and Hannah Rusco, was a blacksmith; and d. before 1750, having m., as second wife, Rachael Baldwin, Wid. of John Fetherby. In effecting the sale of a piece of meadow, in 1750, Rachael Weeks, Wid. of Samuel deceased, is joined by Samuel, Thomas, Benjamin and Jesse Weeks, of Queens Co., and John Weeks of Westchester Co., N. Y., in making title, etc. We have, from other sources, Jesse 4, b. in 1722; m. Katy Fetherby.



So I assume she was a dau. of his step mother. My knowledge of Jesse came by the diary of John Weeks, shoemaker, which I found in the neighborhood. An abstract of the diary, or attempt of a Gen., shows children: Micajah, John, Charles and Betsey. "J was in the British service—took prisoner—joined in Militia [Muster?]-mar. a Widow at Hagerstown—came to O. Bay and died." J is probably for John; as Jesse remained in Oyster Bay Town, at Matinecock. (Mr. George W. Cocks)

More light is thrown on Jesse's family by the following letter; which appeared in the "Suffolk Bulletin," Huntington, N. Y., Apr. 28, 1911. It was written by Jesse Weeks, of Matinecock, to his son, John Weeks, near Hagerstown, Md., Mar. 24, 1797:—

Dear Son:—I received a letter from you dated at Hagerstown, Nov. 19, 1788, since which have not been able to learn whether or not you are in the land of the living except by vague reports of travellers, and to none of them have I been able to give any degree of Credit. They all appearing to be calculated to amuse an old man in affliction for his absent Child and who is now far advanced into the vale of life having now arrived to my 75th year and your mother to her 65th years, the God be thanked we enjoy a tolerable share of health for our age.

Your brother Macaiah lives at Stephen Town on the Main Shore not far from Peeks Kill. Has two sons, one named after his poor lost brother John and the other Jesse, after me. Charles and Betsy are living near me. Charles has one Child and Betsy has three daughters

As to your other relations we hear they are all well. As your mother and I are now fast verging to the Brink of Eternity, it would be an unspeakable satisfaction once more to see our long lost or rather our long absent child. It is now sixteen years my dear Son since you left us and but once have we had even so much consolation as a letter from you which flattered us with hopes of seeing you, as you wrote me in the fall or winter of 1780. Think, I beseech of you, as you write me you have two children, that were you as far advanced in years as myself and your Mother is, what would be your feelings if those Children were to absent themselves from you as you do from us, and then you may judge what ours are for you when we Request but once more to see you ere we die, for alas we are unable to come in search of you. Come to us then and let us once more see you ere it is too late, when we shall be unable to say, we Pray God for your safety and join in love To you and Yours.

To John Weeks at or near Hagers Town.

Your father Jesse Weeks.

From this letter, it would seem that Jesse 4 was b. about 1722. Also that he had, among his children: John 5; Micajah 5, the Refugee below; and Charles 5. The one who furnished the letter for publication stated that Charles 5, son of Jesse 4, had one child Elizabeth 6, who m. Capt. McGee, and had no issue. She was always known as "Cousin Betsy." John 6 and Jesse 6, sons of Micajah 5, and the two children of John 6, mentioned in the letter are unknown on L. I.

John 5 may have m. Jan. 14, 1776, Unice Wicks. He may have been the Capt. John who m. Jan. 3, 1788, Sarah Mills; or the Capt. John who m. Mar. 25, 1792, Deborah Vail. (Smithtown Ch. Rec.)

Bunker ("L. I. Genealogies") mentions a Joseph 4, b. in 1725; m. (1) Phebe Underhill, (2) Sarah Pease; d. in 1795. He lived in Westchester Co., N. Y. He had a brother Thomas 4. Among the children of Joseph 4 were: Jesse 5, b. in 1752, m. Sarah Carpenter; and Thomas 5, b. in 1754. Joseph 4 was the g. g. grandfather of Edwin W. Weeks, of Mineola, L. I.

Mr. George W. Cocks makes the Joseph 4, above, a descendant of Francis I and Elizabeth (Luther) Weeks of Rhode Island, Gravesend, Hempstead and Oyster Bay; Samuel 2, who m. Elizabeth Reddough, or Reddocke; James 3, perhaps m. Elizabeth Carpenter; and removed, with others, to Rye and North Castle, Westchester Co., N. Y., about 1720. Abel 4, son of James 3, b. Oct. 4, 1696; d. at Chappaqua, N. Y., Sept. 21, 1782. He m. (1) Sarah Burdg (Burch? or Burgess?), who was b. June 14, 1693. He had, by first wife: Elizabeth 5; Joseph 5, m. (1) Phebe Underhill, (2) Sarah Pease; Mary 5; and James 5, d. y. Abel 4, m. (2) Dec. 23, 1738, Mary Ireland (d. in 1768, aged 61), supposed dau. of John and Sarah Ireland. He had, by second wife: Sarah 5, b. in 1739, m. in 1761, Thomas Underhill; John 5, m. (1) Jerusha \_\_\_\_\_, (2) Rachel Merritt, (3) (Ruth?) \_\_\_\_\_, (4) Elizabeth Dick-inson; James 5, m. Sarah Kipp; Phebe 5, m. Nathaniel Underhill; and Martha 5, m. Elnathan Thorn.

WEEKS MICAJAH 5 (Jesse 4, above, Samuel 3, Capt. Joseph 2, Francis 1)—From Huntington, or Oyster Bay, to Ridgefield, Conn. He served in the 1st Line (G. 43); in the 4th Line (G. 48); in the Dutchess Regt. of Minute Men (G. 70); and in Conn. (G. 100) After the War, he removed to Delaware Co., N. Y. (Grumman's "Rev'y Soldiers of Redding, Conn.," pp. 37, 172)

He m. Jan. 30, 1781, at Ridgefield, Conn., Phebe Barber, of Ridgebury. He is described as "a Refugee from L. I." (Ridgefield, Conn., Ch. Rec.) She might have been his second wife.

In the Weeks Gen. (p. 288), it is stated that he was b. in 1749; removed to Hancock, Delaware Co., N. Y., in 1800; d. in 1826. Among his children were: John 6; Jesse 6; and Daniel S. 6, who had a son, Samuel H. 7. John 6, b. on L. I. in 1791; d. at Nelson, Pa., in 1856. He had sons: John R. 7, who had a son, Frank 8; and Charles 7, who had a son, Sherman H. 8.

WELDEN—WELDIN—WHELDEN—WHILLDIN—Jonathan Whelden is the first record in the Family Bible, Jan. 13, 1707. It is spelled that way until 1732, when we have Jonathan Welden. Which is changed again to Jonathan Whelden, in 1761-2; then David Welden again, in 1764. The name continues Welden from then on. I think the spelling, Weldin, is a misprint. They were probably among the New Haven settlers; and came to Fanning's Landing, Southold, L. I., among the first settlers. (Dr. F. Stanwood Welden, owner of the Bible)

WELDEN DANIEL ( )—From Stirling to Chester and East Haddam. In Sept., 1776, his effects were brought over by Capt. Elijah Mason. (C. 98) In Feb., 1777, he petitioned for leave to go to L. I. for provisions. (D. 44)

One of the name appears in the List of Rev'y soldiers in the "Pa. Archives." He was from the lower part of New Castle Co., Del. (Mr. L. C. Weldin)

WELDEN DAVID (Son of Jonathan, below)—From Southampton to East Haddam. In 1776, his effects were brought over by Capt. Jacob Riley. (C. 131) On Apr. 11, 1780, he petitioned for leave to return with his family, which was granted. He stated that he was from Southampton; that he had with him his wife, his aged mother-in-law and four children, all from L. I., and two children b. in Conn. (Page 188. Also E. 51-53)

He had a son, Ebenezer, Capt. of a ship, who was captured in the War of 1812. His son, \_\_\_\_\_, m. \_\_\_\_\_

*David Welden*

King, a g. grand dau. of Maj. Nathaniel King. Her grandson is Dr. F. Stanwood Welden, of Brooklyn, N. Y. (Dr. F. S. W.)

A David, of Southold. Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 4. (A. 55) This was the David who was b. about 1738; d. in 1834, in his 96th year. (Griffin's "Journal," p. 162)

WELDEN JONATHAN (Father of David, above)—From Sag Harbor to Stonington. In Sept., 1776, he was brought over by Capt. Amos Pendleton. (C. 213)

From this point, the facts in hand seem to relate to a younger Jonathan, one who could not have been the father of David, above. This younger Jonathan, b. about 1732 (G. 30), at Nantucket. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 30); and in Conn. (G. 100)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 3. (A. 54)

It may be that the removal from Sag Harbor to Stonington, first mentioned above, was that of the younger Jonathan; and that Jonathan, father of David, above, was not a Refugee.

WELLES—WELLS—In the Eleventh Century, William the Conqueror gave to one of his Knights, the name of Welles; and created him Baron Richardus De Welles. From him descended Thomas, who, with his family, all of whom were b. in England, came to Wethersfield, Conn. As he was a non-Conformist, his property was confiscated, and he had been summoned to appear before the Star Chamber. His name is in the Hartford Records, in 1637, as a Magistrate of the Colony. He held the office every other year for 22 years. In 1689, he was made Treasurer of the Colony, holding the office many years, until he asked to be relieved of its cares. In 1649, he was one of the Commissioners of the United Colonies; in 1654, Moderator to the General Court, and Deputy Governor. In 1655, he was the 4th Gov. of Conn.; in 1656-7-9, Dep'y Gov.; in 1658, Gov. again. He d. Jan. 14, 1660. (Mrs. Ralph P. Hinchman)

It is probable that George Wells, one of the early settlers at Southampton, was related to this Thomas (Bayles' "Suffolk Co."); and, perhaps, William, at Southampton, 1642-3. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 440)

Thomas was in New London, Cohn., by 1649; and Thomas, in Stonington, or Westerly, by 1675. Joseph, of Groton, probably son of Thomas, d. in 1711. He had sons, Joseph, John and Thomas. (Caulkins' "New London," pp. 355-6) The similarity of given names indicates a relationship with the L. I. branch. Other accounts of the members of this Family who were early in Conn. are in the Fairfield Co. Hist'l Soc'y Report—1891-2, pp. 16-18.

William Wells, Esq., son of an Eminent Prebendary of the Cathedral of Norwich, who was also Rector of the most magnificent and splendid Church in that City, left England, it is believed, June 19, 1635. He landed at Salem, or Boston, with John Bayley, another of the early settlers of Southold, who in 1664, became the first of three purchasers of the Indian title of Elizabeth, N. J. He was a lawyer; and, for a time, Sheriff of the County. He d. in 1671. (Whitaker's "Southold," p. 28. Also Hayes' "William Wells, of Southold." Also Moore's "Index") His oldest son was William 2; his youngest, Joshua 2, whose descendants are the more numerous. It was probably his dau., Mary 2, who m. John 4 Youngs, about 1678. (See Youngs)

William 2, had a son, William 3, b. Mar. 30, 1683; m. Esther Homan. William 3 probably had sons: William 4, b. in 1706, d. in 1738; and Craveit 4, below. (Moore's "Index," p. 128)

Joshua 2, b. in 1664; m. in 1686, Hannah, dau. of John Tuthill; d. in 1744. He had 14 children, of whom: Joshua 3, b. in 1691; m. in 1715, Mary Brewster; d. Apr. 9, 1761. Others of the 14 were: Samuel 3; and Freegift 3, below.

The Wells Family were staunch Federalists. Their acres were numerous, their standing in the community of the best. They had much to lose if the Rebellion failed, but they did not hesitate to choose. (Mr. James F. Young)

WELLS CRAVEIT 4 (William 3, 2, 1; father of James, below, and William, below)—From Southold to Saybrook; whence, on June 12, 1777, he petitioned for leave to go to L. I. for provisions. (A. 43) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 20)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 2. Females—above 16, 3. (A. 55) He was b. in 1711; m. in 1737, Sarah 4, dau. of Hon. James and Deborah Reeve; d. May 24, 1783. (Moore's "Index," p. 128. Also Mattituck Ch. Rec. See also Reeve) His daughters were baptized: Deborah 5, Aug. 30, 1752; Esther 5, June 16, 1754; Phebe 5, Oct. 16, 1757; Elizabeth 5, in 1759. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.) His dau., Sarah 5, m. Alexander Bushnell, and had Bushnell children: Deborah, bapt. July 23, 1797; Hannah, bapt. Sept. 20, 1801; Sally, bapt. June 26, 1803; Joseph and John, twins, bapt. May 19, 1805; Mary Anna, bapt. July 26, 1807; and Daniel, bapt. Sept. 24, 1809. Some of their descendants now live at Morristown, N. J. (Craven's "Mattituck," pp. 212, 252, 254, 258, 260, 306-8, 310-11, 314, 339)

WELLS DAVID ( )—From Southold. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 37); and probably in Conn. (G. 100) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 20)

Two of the name appear in the Census of 1776, both of them under 50 years old. The first had 3 Females over 16 years old, and two Males and a Female under 16; the second, had 2 Males and a Female, all under 16. (A. 55)

WELLS FREEGIFT 3, DEA. (Joshua 2, William 1; father of Giles, below, Jonathan, below, and Joshua, below)—From Southold to Guilford. In Sept., 1776, with nine in the family and effects, he was brought over by Capt. Thomas Leete (C. 94); and, in Oct., same year, with six passengers, by Capt. Jonathan Vail. (C. 155) On Nov. 15, 1782, he was allowed to return to L. I. with his stock, furniture etc. (F. 85) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 12) He was Dea. in the Church at Southold; and, as such, certified to an election on June 29, 1784. (Whitaker's "Southold," p. 231)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 4; under 16, 1. (A. 55) He was the 14th child; and was named "Freegift" by his mother, who spelled the name in that way. He

*Free gift wells*



was b. Apr. 21, 1714; m. Dec. 25, 1735, Anna, or Jule-Anna, dau. of Thomas 3 Booth (See Booth); d. Nov. 26, 1785. His son, Thomas 4, had 11 children, who joined the Shakers. His sons Giles 4, Jonathan 4 and Joshua 4, were Refugees.

WELLS GILES 4 (Son of Dea. Freegift, above; brother of Jonathan, below, and Joshua, below)—From Southold to Guilford. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10, 12) He seems to have had no Military record.

He was b. Nov. 15, 1737; m. Feb. 17, 1779, Anna Dudley of Guilford (North Guilford, Conn., Ch. Rec.); d. Dec. 5, 1804. She was b. in 1740; d. Jan. 22, 1814. There were no children. (Wells Gen.)

WELLS ISAAC, SERJT. ( )—From Southold. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 37); and probably in Conn. (G. 100) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 20)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 3. (A. 55) He m. Apr. 6, 1768, Jemima Overton. (Southold Ch. Rec.) He may have been 6th son of Daniel, whose will was proved Apr. 2, 1761. (N. Y. Wills, 23. 68)

WELLS JAMES 5, ENS. (William 4, 3, 2, 1; brother of William, below)—From Southold to Lyme. In Oct., Nov. and Dec., 1776, with his family and goods, he was brought over by Capts. Samuel Ingraham, Jr., William Johnson, Joseph Vail and Robert Knight. (C. 193) On June 12, 1777, from Saybrook, he petitioned for leave to go to L. I. for provisions. (A. 43) On Apr. 6, 1781, he was permitted to carry grain from Windsor to Lyme for the use of the Refugees. (F. 35) On Oct. 23, 1782, he was permitted to go to L. I. to care for his estate, and to bring off the produce of his farm. (F. 81) It is evident that he was esteemed by his fellow Refugees; for many of them entrusted to him the collection of their claims. (C. 185-195) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 20)

Rev. Charles E. Craven states that he returned to L. I. The late James F. Young stated that "as he disappears from the Record, it is supposed that he stayed in Conn.; or, at least, did not return to L. I." If the latter statement is correct, he may be the James Welles who is buried in the Congregational Cemetery at Stratford, Conn.

He was appointed Ens. in Col. Terry's 3d Regt. of Suffolk Co., June 29, 1776. (G. 3. Also Jour. Prov'l Cong.) One of his name served as a private in the Additional Corps of the Line (G. 55); in Harper's and Malcom's Levies (G. 56, 58); in the 4th Orange (G. 75); and in Conn., both as private and Lt. (G. 100)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 55) He probably m. Bethiah \_\_\_\_\_. His dau., Mehitable, bapt. June 6, 1773. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.)

*James Wells*

WELLS JOHN 4 (Joshua 3, 2, William 1; brother of Joshua, Jr., below, and Rev. Timothy, below)—From Southold to Preston. On Mar. 27, 1780, he and his son-in-law, Dea. Timothy Wells, were allowed to return to L. I. to look after their effects, they being well recommended by the Authorities of Preston. (D. 46) On Apr. 18, 1780, he, with his son-in-law, and the latter's father, Rev. Timothy Wells, petitioned for leave to return to L. I. with their families, stock and provisions. They were once more recommended by the Authorities of Preston; and the petition was granted. (Page 192. Also E. 57-59) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 20)

His "considerable estate" (E. 57-59) consisted of about 300 acres on Poole's Neck, in Cutchogue. Afterward, he purchased the adjoining Pequash Neck from James, above. He left Pequash Neck to his dau., Abigail, the wife of Joseph Hull Goldsmith; and Poole's Neck to his daughters, Hannah Wells, and Sarah Fleet, the wife of John, and afterward of Rensselaer Fleet. Hannah sold her half to Sarah; and the whole Neck has since remained in possession of the Fleet family. (Craven's "Mattituck," p. 133)

Men of this name served in the 1st, 3d and 5th of the Line (G. 43, 46, 49); in Malcom's Levies (G. 58); and in Conn. (G. 100)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 2; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 2. (A. 55) He was b. in 1729; m. Nov. 21, 1751,

Mary Wells; d. Dec. 15, 1797. His two sons d. y. His four daughters grew to maturity. The dau., Mary 5, m. her cousin, Dea. Timothy, Jr., below.

WELLS JONATHAN 4 (Freegift 3, above, Joshua 2, William 1; brother of Giles, above, and Joshua, below)—From Southold to Guilford, in Sept., 1776, with four in the family, by Capt. Thomas Leete. (C. 94) In Sept. and Oct., same year, with three passengers, he was brought over by Capt. David Landon. (C. 164) In the same year, he was charged for a single passage by Capt. Jacob Riley. (C. 131) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 12) He served in Col. Terry's Regt. (G. 8); probably in Conn. (G. 100); and perhaps, as a Corp., in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 38)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 55) He was b. Mar. 11, 1746; m. in Mar., 1771, Joanna, or Juleana, Horton; d. in 1809. His children were: Juleana 5, b. Sept. 7, 1772; Jonathan 5, b. Sept. 3, 1774, and had ten sons; James 5, b. Sept. 10, 1776; Susanna 5, b. May 15, 1780; Abigail 5, b. Nov. 13, 1783; Deborah 5, b. Mar. 31, 1786; Mary 5, b. Aug. 27, 1788; Temperance 5, b. May 13, 1792; Giles 5, b. Sept. 3, 1794, d. Nov. 17, 1869.

Another Jonathan, b. in 1741; d. in 1793. He was a Gunner on the "Bon Homme Richard," Capt. John Paul Jones in the action with the "Serapis," Sept. 23, 1779.

WELLS JOSEPH ( )—From Southold. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 35); and possibly in Conn. (G. 100) He may have acted as a Justice of the Peace, at Haddam, Conn., in 1777. (C. 99, 133, 176) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 20)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 2; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 1. (A. 55)

A Capt. Joseph Wells, d. Nov. 11, 1804. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.)

WELLS JOSHUA 4, CORP. (Freegift 3, above, Joshua 2, William 1; brother of Giles, above, and Jonathan, above)—From Southold to Guilford, with four in the family, by Capt. Thomas Leete, in Sept., 1776. (C. 94) His effects having been seized, Gov. Clinton, on Mar. 11, 1778, wrote to Gen. Parsons that he had inquired, and had found Joshua Wells to be well recommended by his neighbors in Suffolk Co. The Governor ordered that his effects should be returned to him. (Clinton Pap., 3, 22, 23) He was in the Illicit Trade, in 1780-1. (Same ref. 7, 77. Also E. 192) On Nov. 15, 1782, he was permitted to return to L. I. with his three children and his goods. (F. 85) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 20) He served as a Corp. in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 20, 37); and, as a private, in the same Regt. (G. 7) Men of the name served in the 6th Dutchess (G. 68); in the 3d Orange (G. 74); and in Conn. (G. 100) It is said that he removed to Orange Co., N. Y., during, or after, the War. (Miss Antoinette Elmer)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 55) He was b. in 1743; d. Feb. 6, 1787. (Wells Gen.) He m. (1) May 5, 1773, Martha Corey. (Salmon Rec.) She d. Apr. 7, 1781. (Wells Gen.) He m. (2) Apr. 14, 1783, Beulah Fowler, of Guilford. (North Guilford, Conn., Ch. Rec.) His children were: Ann 5, Bethia 5, and Naomi 5. (Wells Gen.)

Another Joshua, also of Southold: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 3. (A. 55) The latter may have been the father of Joshua, Jr., below.

In Lib. AB. p. 2, Suffolk Co. Sur. Off., "Letters of Administration granted on estate of Joshua Wells to brothers Thomas and Jonathan," June 19, 1787.

WELLS JOSHUA, JR., 4 (Joshua 3, 2, William 1; brother of John, above, and Rev. Timothy, below)—From Southold. On Nov. 23, 1780, he was permitted to go to L. I. for his goods and linen; to be sold for the use of the soldiers. (F. 31) On June 9, 1781, he was permitted to bring from L. I. his family, furniture and linen. (F. 41) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 20) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 37)

His family must have been young, as he was b. about 1759. (G. 37)

WELLS JOSIAH ( )—From Southold to Guilford. In Sept., 1776, with four in the family, he was brought over by Capt. Thomas

Leete. (C. 94) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 37); and probably in Conn. (G. 100)

Widower Josiah Wells, of Wethersfield, m. Apr. 13, 1780, Wid. Ruth Rutch. (Middletown, Conn., Ch. Rec.)

WELLS MATTHEW 4 (Samuel 3, Joshua 2, William 1)—From Southold to East Haddam and Middletown Upper Houses (now Cromwell). On Sept. 21, 1779, with his family and effects, he was on board of Elias Parshall's vessel at East Haddam. He asked that he might land and be protected; which was granted. (D. 33) According to a letter from Gen. Samuel H. Parsons to Gov. Clinton, Dec. 28, 1777, a Matthew Wells, of Southold, was a Prisoner to the Americans, at Hartford. (Clinton Pap., 2. 609)

He was a prosperous farmer on the South road, in Aquebogue. While in Cromwell, he bought land of Corp. Thomas Ranney. His sons sold the homestead. (C. C. Adams' "Middletown Upper Houses")

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 55) His tombstone, at Cromwell, has this record: "Matthew Wells, of Southold, L. I., d. Jan. 28, 1790, in 39th year."

WELLS PHINEAS ( )—From Southold to Guilford, with three in the Family, by Capt. Thomas Leete, in Sept., 1776. (C. 94) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 20) He served in the 4th Line. (G. 48)

Probably he was the Phineas who d. June 18, 1783. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.)

WELLS SELAH ( )—From Southold to Guilford, with three in the Family, by Capt. Thomas Leete, in Sept., 1776. (C. 94) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 13) He may have served in the 16th Albany. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n," p. 132)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1. (A. 55) He m. Apr. 30, 1772, Mahitable Tuthill. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.)

WELLS TIMOTHY, SR., 4, REV. (Joshua 3, 2, William 1; brother of John, above, and Joshua, Jr., above; father of Dea. Timothy, Jr., below)—From Southold to Stonington and Preston. On Apr. 18, 1780, he, his brother, John, and his son, Dea. Timothy, Jr., petitioned for leave to return to L. I. with their families, stock and provisions. They were well recommended by the Authorities of Preston; and the petition was granted. (Page 192. Also E. 57-59) In 1759, he became Minister of the Church at Upper Aquebogue. (H. 39) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 20)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 3. (A. 55) He was b. in 1719; m. in 1742, Martha Terry; d. Jan. 16, 1782. (Wells Gen. Also Salmon Rec.) His children were: Dea. Timothy, Jr., 5, below; Richard 5 and Elijah 5, who removed to Orange Co., N. Y.; Deborah 5, m. Samuel Tuthill. (Griffin's "Journal," pp. 230, 231) He is said to have had two other daughters.

WELLS TIMOTHY, JR., 5, DEA. (Son of Rev. Timothy, Sr., above)—From Southold to Stonington and Preston. On Mar. 27, 1780, he and his father-in-law, John Wells, were allowed to return to L. I. to look after their effects, they being well recommended by the Authorities of Preston. (D. 46) On Apr. 18, 1780, he, his father-in-law and his father, Rev. Timothy Wells, petitioned for leave to return to L. I. with their families, stock and provisions, They were once more recommended by the Authorities of Preston; and the petition was granted. (E. 57-59) He probably served in Conn. (G. 100) He was a Dea. in the Church of Rev. Zachariah Greene.

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1. (A. 55) He was b. in 1743; m. in 1773, his cousin Mary, dau. of John Wells, above; d. about 1798. He had a son, John 6; a dau., Polly 6; and probably another dau. (Griffin's "Journal," p. 231) He was grandfather of the late John C. Wells, of Mattituck.

WELLS WILLIAM 5 (Craveit 4, above, William 3, 2, 1; brother of James, above)—From Southold to Guilford, with seven in the family, by Capt. Thomas Leete, in Sept., 1776. (C. 94) On May 29, 1779, his claim was receipted for by Sylvester Dering. (C. 130) In the same year, he petitioned Gov. Clinton for leave to purchase bread in the State of N. Y. (B. 3) On Feb. 19, 1781, he petitioned for leave to return to L. I. with his family of eight, his stock and provisions. He was well recommended by the Authorities





JOHN WELLS — LAUREL, L. I.  
(The E. W. P. Series)



WILLIAM WELLS — MATTITUCK, L. I.  
(From Craven's "Mattituck")

of Guilford. On Jan. 7, 1782, he again petitioned; and again he was similarly recommended; being vouched for, also, by Brig. Gen. Andrew Ward. On Oct. 8, 1782, he finally petitioned; and the petition was granted. (E. 151-157) He served in the 4th Line. (G. 47, 48)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 2; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 3. (A. 55) The same Census gave an older William, over 50 years old; who, apparently, had no family beside his wife. (A. 55)

He was b. in 1743; d. Dec. 15, 1825, aged 82. He m. (1) in 1769, Hannah, dau. of John Goldsmith, 3d, and sister of Rev. Benjamin Goldsmith. (See Goldsmith) He m. (2) Mary, dau. of Thomas and Parnel (Hubbard) Reeve. (Wells Gen., p. 43. See also Reeve) Among his children were: Bethiah 6, bapt. Oct. 1, 1769, d. Mar. 31, 1821; Hannah 6, bapt. Mar. 4, 1776; John 6, b. at Guilford, Dec. 30, 1781, d., at Laurel, L. I., in 1851. He had 13 children, one of whom was Joseph 7, b. in 1820, d. June 10, 1908. His house, at Laurel, is occupied by his dau., Mrs. Lydia C. W. Young.

*William Welles*

WEST JOHN—From Smithtown or Huntington. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 32); in Col. Drake's Provisional Regt. (G. 10); and probably in Conn. (G. 100)

WHEELER—John, of New London, Conn., d. in 1691. He was cotemporary with, but not related to, Thomas and Isaac, of Stonington. John m. Elizabeth ———; who afterward m. Richard Steer. (See Hubbard) John had sons: Zaccheus, Joshua, and William. (Caulkins' "New London," p. 330)

WHEELER JOHN—From Huntington. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 34); and probably in Conn. (G. 100)

WHEELER THOMAS—From Islip. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 32) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 32); and probably in Conn. (G. 100)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 2; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 3. (A. 47) He probably m. May 9, 1784, Ruth Wheeler. (Smithtown Ch. Rec.)

WHEELER WILLIAM—From Smithtown, Huntington or Islip. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 32); and probably in Conn. (G. 100)

WHIPPO ISAAC—He was a Refugee Whig from L. I. (Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 85) He served in the 5th Dutchess. (G. 67)

WHITE—According to Howell ("Southampton," p. 399), Thomas, from England to Weymouth, Mass., was the common ancestor of all of the Family on L. I. He d. Aug. —, 1679. Among his children were: John 1, and Ebenezer 1.

John 1, was at Lynn, Mass., in 1630. He went to Southampton, about 1644. He m. Ann ———; d. in 1662. His son, James 2, m. in 1675, Ruth Stratton; d. Aug. 21, 1694. A son of James 2, Capt. Ephraim 3, b. Dec. 29, 1677; m. Sarah Herrick; d. Jan. 2, 1752. His dau., Mary 4, m. John Foster. (See Foster)—(Howell, p. 400)

Ebenezer 1, b. in 1648; m. Hannah Phillips; d. Aug. 24, 1703. (Howell, p. 402) Ebenezer 1 is said to have m. Hannah White, believed to be the dau. of Peregrine White, who was son of William White, the emigrant in the "Mayflower," which Hannah was believed to be the mother of Ebenezer, the son.

(Hon. Henry P. Hedges', "Bridge Hampton Address"—1886) Ebenezer 1 was the father of Rev. Ebenezer 2, b. in 1672; m. Hannah ———; d. Feb. 4, 1756. (Howell, pp. 402, 403) He was b. in 1671; probably m. in 1737, Mary Terry; d., at Bridge Hampton, Feb. 4, 1756. (Moore's "Index," p. 46)

Rev. Ebenezer 2, was the first Minister settled at Bridge Hampton, in 1695; and he served continuously for over 50 years. His son, Rev. Sylvanus 3, b. in 1704; m. Phebe Howell; d. Oct. 22, 1782. He was Minister at Southampton for 55 years. A son of Rev. Sylvanus 3, Silas 4, removed to Orange Co., N. Y., and had numerous descendants. Another son of Rev. Ebenezer 2 was Dea. Elnathan 3, b. in 1695; d. June 5, 1773. Dea. Elnathan 3 had a son, Ebenezer 4, b. in 1723; d. Feb. 11, 1802. (Howell, pp. 402, 403. Also Wood's "First Settlements on L. I.," p. 32. Also H. 39)

WHITE BENJAMIN ( )—From Bridge Hampton. He served in Conn. (Hon. Henry P. Hedges)

WHITE DAVID ( )—From Bridge Hampton. He served in Conn. (Hon. Henry P. Hedges)

WHITE EPHRAIM 6 (John 5, below, Capt. John 4, Capt. Ephraim 3, James 2, John 1)—From Bridge Hampton. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 29); and in Conn. (G. 100) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 11)

He m. Dec. 23, 1787, Mary Reeves. He had children: John 7; and Nathan 7, b. in 1790. (Howell, as above, p. 400)

WHITE HANNAH ( )—On June 10, 1779, she was permitted to visit her mother on L. I., and to bring clothing back to Conn. (D. 30) She may have been a pensioner in Conn. (G. 100)

Hannah 3, dau. of Rev. Ebenezer 2, was b. about 1700; and was probably too old to have been the Refugee. (Howell, p. 403)

WHITE HENRY 4, DR. (Rev. Sylvanus 3, Rev. Ebenezer 2, Ebenezer 1)—From Southampton, E. Dist. (Bridge Hampton), to Stonington and Hartford. On Mar. 21, 1780, a permit was granted to him to return to L. I. with his family. (D. 45) Evidently he did not return at once; for, on Oct. 26, 1780, he petitioned for leave to return, stating that he had lost his clothing and instruments at Ft. Montgomery; that he had then sailed on the Privateer "Recovery," which was captured, again losing clothing and instruments, and becoming a Prisoner. The petition was negatived, although Dr. White was well recommended by the Authorities of Hartford. (E. 131, 132) He was a pensioner in 1833, aged 83. ("N. Y. Pension Roll," p. 429) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 11)

On July 22, and also on Aug. 6, 1776, he was appointed Surg. of Col. Isaac Nicoll's Regt. (Jour. Prov'l Cong.) On Aug. 5, 1776, Dr. Malachi Treat, of N. Y. City, certified to the qualifications of Dr. Henry White as a Surg. (Misc. Pap., 35. 67) Later, he was a Surg. at Ft. Montgomery. ("Archives of the State of N. Y.—The Rev'n," p. 537) After the War, he resumed his practice at Southampton. (Page 180) Although he attained the age of 91 years, his sight was unimpaired until his death.

A private, of this name, served in the 2d and 4th of the Line. (G. 44, 48)

Of a doctor's practice, during the latter part of the last century and the early part of the present, we have a very full knowledge from the account book of Dr. White, which is still in existence. If the present physicians followed their scale of prices, we could almost afford to be sick. Phlebotomy and cathartic medicines, or as he expressed it in much plainer English, "bleeding and a purge," was the beginning, the middle and the end. No matter what the disease might be, a purge was the first remedy they administered. His prices certainly were moderate; a visit in the vicinity was one shilling; for a visit at more than a mile distance, three shillings; and four shillings for going in the night; a visit to North Sea would be five shillings; and if he stayed there all night, and furnished medicines, it would be nine and six pence; it would be seven shillings to Seth Squires at Squiretown; and eight shillings to Wakeman Foster's at Pon Quogue; and the same to Red Creek. A visit, with paregoric, cost Squire Herrick (a near neighbor) two shillings; and for three visits, with spirits of nitre, he charged three and six. (Mr. William S. Pelletreau's "Southampton Address"—1890)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1. (A. 54) He was b. in 1750; m. (1) Hannah, dau. of Rev. Nathaniel Eells, of Middletown, Conn., (2) Ann Stephens; d. Dec. 20, 1840. His children were: Hannah E. 5. m. Capt. J. Parker; Phebe 5, also m. Capt. J. Parker; and Sylvanus 5. The latter m. Jane, dau. of Samuel Jagger, and had: Henry K. 6, b. in 1829; and Theodore S. 6, b. in 1839. (Howell, as above, p. 405)

He m. July 15, 1784, Wid. Hannah Mix. (North Branford, Conn., Ch. Rec.) Baptized—North Stonington, Apr. 11, 1779, Samuel, son of Dr. Henry White and his wife, late of Long Island. (North Stonington Conn., Ch. Rec.)

*Henry White*

WHITE JAMES—From Queens Co. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 28); and probably in Conn. (G. 100)

WHITE JOHN 4, CAPT. (Capt. Ephraim 3, James 2, John 1; brother of Capt. William, below)—From Southampton. On Aug. 3, 1780, he asked leave to bring his wife from L. I. to Conn. (F. 16) He probably served



as Lt. in Col. Mulford's Regt. (G. 2); and afterward, as Capt., in the same Regt. (G. 9), and in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 6) On July 26, 1776, he responded, with one-fourth of his Co., to guard the stock. (A. 4) He piloted Col. Meigs in his attack on Sag Harbor, in 1777. (Page 228) He may have been a pensioner in 1833, aged 73. ("N. Y. Pension Roll," p. 429)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; Females—above 16, 2. (A. 53) He m. Jerusha \_\_\_\_\_, and had a son John 5, probably the John below. (Howell, as above, p. 400)

*John White* A John, m. Feb. 15, 1779, Rebecca Bryan; and another, m. May 12, 1782, Temmy Williams. (Smithtown Ch. Rec.)

A John, d. Feb. 9, 1801, aged 89, and is buried at Cromwell, Conn. (Tombstone)

WHITE JOHN 5 (Perhaps son of Capt. John, above)—From Bridge Hampton. In 1776, he helped David Howell to move over to Saybrook. (C. 76) He signed the Woolworth Agreement, in 1787. (H. 34)

Men of this name served as follows: 2d Line (G. 44); 4th Line (G. 47, 48); 2d Art'y of the Line (G. 50); Weissenfels', Pawling's and Willett's Levies (G. 57, 61, 62); 5th and 6th Dutchess (G. 67, 68); 2d Westchester (G. 78); and in Conn. (G. 100)

He had children: Ephraim 6, above; George 6; Mary 6, m. Zebulon Cooper (See Cooper); Jerusha 6, m. John Bishop (See Bishop); and John 6, b. in 1781. (Howell, as above, p. 400)

WHITE SAMUEL 5 (Ebenezer 4, Dea. Elnathan 3, Rev. Ebenezer 2, Ebenezer 1; brother of Silas, below)—From Southampton to Stonington. In Sept., 1776, with two in the family, stock and goods, he was brought over by Capt. John Miner, 2d. (C. 103) On Oct. 11, 1776, with cattle and probably passengers, he was brought over by Capt. Ephraim Pendleton. (C. 214) In Sept., Oct. and Dec., 1776, with goods, and a total of 18 passages, he was brought over by Capts. Hubbard Latham, William Warner, Isaac Sheffield, David Sayre, Amos Pendleton and Thomas Robinson. His claim was paid to Col. Jonathan Hedges. (C. 221) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 11) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7); and in Conn. (G. 100) One of the name, from Bridge Hampton, served as a Serjt. in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 29)

WHITE SAMUEL CORWIN (\_\_\_\_\_)—He served in the 4th Line (G. 47, 48); and d. in the service, May 9, 1777. ("Archives of the State of N. Y.—The Rev'n," p. 218) He served in Capt. Roe's Co. (G. 48)

He m. Apr. 7, 1767, Lydia Brown. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.)

WHITE SILAS 5 (Ebenezer 4, Dea. Elnathan 3, Rev. Ebenezer 2, Ebenezer 1; brother of Samuel, above)—From Bridge Hampton to Stonington. On Sept. 27, 1776, with passengers and oxen, he was moved over by Capt. Ephraim Pendleton. (C. 214) He signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 11); also the Woolworth Agreement, in 1787. (H. 34) He may have served in the 2d Orange (G. 73); and he probably served in Conn. (G. 100)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 1. (A. 54) He was b. in 1748; m. Mary \_\_\_\_\_; d. Aug. 2, 1815. His children were: Dea. Silas 6; Ebenezer 6; Mary 6; and Rachel 6, m. Job H. Halsey. Ebenezer 6, b. in 1782, m. Mary \_\_\_\_\_, d. in 1855. His children were: Eliza 7; Alonzo 7; Jerusha 7; m. \_\_\_\_\_ Rose; Silas 7; Joan 7; and Edward 7. Alonzo 7, b. in 1810, m. Esther \_\_\_\_\_. His children were: Phebe J. 8, b. in 1841; Mary E. 8, b. in 1843; Jerusha C. 8, b. in 1846; and Esther F. 8, b. in 1853. Dea. Silas 6, had children: Josiah 7, b. in 1802; Harriet 7, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Corwith; and Clarissa 7, m. David Hedges. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 403)

The North Stonington, Conn., Ch. Rec. states that Mercy, dau. of Silas (probably Silas 5) White and his wife, of Long Island, was bapt. June 6, 1779.

A Silas, m. Abigail, dau. of Judge Jonathan 5 Rogers. (See Rogers)

*Silas White*

WHITE WILLIAM 4, CAPT. (Capt. Ephraim 3, James 2, John 1; brother of Capt. John, above)—From Southampton to Saybrook, with four passengers and goods, in Oct., 1776, by Capts. John Miner and John Redpath. In Jan., 1777, the Auditors stated that he was "at a great distance." (C. 156) As Capt. of a ship (Page 239), in Oct., 1776, he brought part of the effects of Henry Herrick from Southampton to Pottepage. (C. 206)

Men of this name served as privates, as follows: 2d Line (G. 44); Malcom's, Graham's and Willett's Levies (G. 58, 60, 62); 7th Dutchess (G. 69); and in Conn. (G. 100)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1. Females—above 16, 2. (A. 53)

A Grace White, wife of William White, d. May 14, 1806, aged 26; and is buried at Cromwell, Conn. (Tombstone)

WHITEHEAD—The founder of this Family on L. I. was Daniel 1, b. in 1603; d. in 1668. He appeared as one of the proprietors of Hempstead, in 1647. Later he was, successively, at Smithtown, Oyster Bay, Huntington, and Lloyd's Neck. (Chap. 16) His son, Maj. Daniel 2, was one of the patentees of Jamaica. He m. Abigail Stephenson; and d. about 1704. His dau., Mercy 3, m. (1) Capt. Thomas Betts (See Betts); (2) Capt. Joseph Sackett. ("Sacketts of America," p. 21. See also Sackett)—(N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec., 10. 14)

It is probable that the Family on L. I. was not related to the descendants of John, of New Haven and Branford, Conn. (Mr. James Shepard. Also N. E. Hist'l and Gen'l Reg., Apr., 1901)

WHITEHEAD BENJAMIN, MRS. ( )—On Sept. 22, 1780, Mabel, wife of Benjamin Whitehead, was allowed to go from the American lines to L. I. with her two young sons. Benjamin, at Lloyd's Neck, had been four years with the British. (Trumbull Pap. Also Underdonk's "Queens Co. Olden Times," p. 56) On Oct. 24, 1780, permission was given to her, and one child, to go to L. I. (F. 20)

Benjamin Whitehead was probably in the same generation with Mercy, above; and he may have been a brother. ("N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec.," 33. 101)

WHITMAN ISAIAH 5 (Nicholas 4, 3, Thomas 2, John 1)—From Huntington. In Feb., 1779, he petitioned for relief from the Comm'rs of Sequestration, it being stated that he was "from parts of the State now in the possession of the enemy." (B. 2) As the others thus designated were from Huntington, it is probable that he was also from that Town. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29)

The ancestry, given above, is from the Whitman Gen. The Isaiah 5 mentioned therein was, for a part of the time at least, in Windsor, Mass. He was b. in 1760; m. in 1784, Chloe Phillips; d. Apr. 7, 1827.

It is probable that he was Isaiah 6 (Zebulon 5, 4, Joseph 3, Zachariah 2, Abija 1); bapt. Aug. 6, 1754; m. Hannah ———. He removed to Hope Center, Hamilton Co., N. Y. His children were: Jesse 7, Phebe 7, Polly 7, Zebulon 7 and Isaiah 7. (Mrs. Gilbert Scudder)

An Isaiah, m. Sept. 12, 1775, Amy Brush. (Smithtown Ch. Rec.)

WICK—The first of the name, John 1, was in Southampton, in 1693. He removed to Bridge Hampton, where he d. He was b. in 1661; m. Temperance ———; d. Jan. 16, 1719. He was Sheriff of Suffolk Co., and a Magistrate. Among his children was John 2, of Bridge Hampton. (Howell's "Southampton," pp. 405, 406) It was probably John 2 who built the house, once used as a tavern, now owned by Joseph M. Briggs. (See Page 634)

WICK EDWARD 3 (John 2, 1)—From East Hampton to Guilford. In 1776, with six passengers and goods, he was brought over by Capts. Ezekiel Ruggles and James Harris. His claim was receipted for by Lewis Osborn. (C. 158) He was from Bridge Hampton. (Hon. Henry P. Hedges) He signed the Association, at East Hampton, in 1775. (H. 28)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 3. (A. 52) He had children: Mary 4; and Elizabeth 4, bapt. at East Hampton, in June, 1776. (Howell, as above, p. 406)

A Phebe Wick, wife of Edward Wick, d. Jan. 1, 1799, aged 52. She is buried at North Guilford, Conn.

*Edward Wick*

WICKES EZEKIEL 4 (Joseph 3, Thomas 2, 1)—From Huntington to Norwalk. On Jan. 7, 1780, he petitioned the Gen. Ass'y of Conn. for relief from the poll tax. (E. 32) On Oct. 24, same year, his family and goods were allowed to be brought over by Capt. Jabez Gregory; and, on Sept. 4, 1781, he wanted his family removed from L. I. to Conn., the statement being made that he was a "commissioned cruiser." (F. 21) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29)

He was b. May 4, 1729; m. Mar. 28, 1756, Sarah Haviland, of Oyster Bay; d. Mar. 26, 1808. His children were: Jesse 5 (See Jesse Weeks above), m. Susanna Kelsey; William 5, probably m. Keturah Burr; Lewis 5, m. Nov. 12, 1815, Susan Blatchly; Sarah 5, m. Col. Benjamin North (See North); and Freelove 5, m. ———— Goddard. (Wickes Gen.)

The Gen. also mentions an Ezekiel, b. May 13, 1734; m. Jerusha ————, or Susanna Whitmore (Whitman?); d. Aug. 23, 1777. He was a son of Robert, who was b. Mar. 31, 1708. Another Ezekiel, b. on L. I. about 1750;



JOHN WICK — BRIDGE HAMPTON, L. I.  
(The Hampton Printing and Publishing Co.)

*Ezekiel Wickes*

m. Elizabeth ————; removed to Egg Harbor, N. J. Still another Ezekiel, who was a Tory. (Mr. George W. Cocks)

WICKES, JOHN 4, CAPT. (Jonathan 3, John 2, Thomas 1)—Probably from Huntington. He signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 29); and he may have signed, from Queen's Co., in 1776. (H. 9) He served in Col. Floyd's Regt. (G. 1), also in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 6, 16); and the members of his Co. are given. (G. 33) His men were mustered and paid before the Battle of L. I. (G. 39) As a private, he may have served in the 4th Line (G. 48); or in the 2d Art'y of the Line. (G. 50) He may have taken land under the Land Bounty Rights ("N. Y. in the Rev'n—Spt.," p. 211); or he may have claimed damages by the Amn. Army. (Same ref., p. 252)

He was b. in 1723; d. June 5-6, 1801. He m. (1) Jan. 24, 1750, Bathsheba Higbie (d. Sept. 9, 1763); m. (2) Dec. 11, 1766, Wid. Elizabeth Tucker (d. April —, 1786); m. (3) Jan. 3, 1788, Sarah Mills; m. (4) Mar. 25, 1792, Deborah Vail. His Wid., Deborah, d. in 1810. He had: John 5, bapt. May 12, 1754; and Bathsheba 5, bapt. July 22, 1761. (Wickes Gen.)

*John Wickes*



WICKES THOMAS 5, MAJ. (Eliphalet 4, Thomas 3, 2, 1)—From Huntington to Saybrook and Norwalk. He removed to Saybrook before Nov. 15, 1776. (Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 63) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29) He was a Capt. in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 4, 6, 34) As Maj., he was at Fairfield, Conn., Aug. 12, 1782. (Onderdonk's "Scrap Book"—1866, p. 22, N. Y. City Pub. Lib'y) Later, he was at Fishkill, with his family; where he had the rank of Maj. in the Qr. Master's Dept. He returned to Huntington; and went thence to Flushing and Jamaica. (Wickes Gen.) He was a Member of the Committee of Huntington, in 1774 (H. 2); and also in 1775. (Thompson's "Long Island," 2, 199) In the latter year, he was on the Committee to raise the 1st Regt. (G. 1) On Jan. 12 and Apr. 8, 1776, he was Chairman of the Committee of Huntington. (Jour. Prov'l Cong.) In Apr., 1776, he reported to the Cong. that the Fleet of the enemy was off Eaton's Neck. (Page 28. Also A. 1) He was at Brooklyn before the Battle of L. I. (Page 41) On Nov. 22, 1776, he rode express to the Committee of Safety. (Jour. of Committee) He advanced money to the State of New York on Gov. Clinton's promise to pay. (Page 136) He was Sheriff of Suffolk Co., 1785-1787, and 1791-1793; and Member of the N. Y. Ass'y, 1777-1783. (B. 43-48) On Apr. 6, 1787, he petitioned the Ass'y for relief in suits brought against him as a Dep'y Comm'y Gen. of Purchases during the War. (Ass'y Jour.) Other information will be found in Ross' "Long Island," 2, 573. Also in "The Lineage of Thomas Wickes," by the late Dr. Stephen Wickes, of Orange, N. J.

He was b. Aug. 10, 1744; m. (1) May 13, 1762, Sarah Brush, (2) Sept. 8, 1767, Abigail Van Wyck; d. Nov. 30, 1819. (Wickes Gen.)

His children were: Scudder 6, b. Sept. 9, 1768, d. at Norwalk, Sept. 28, 1776; Eliphalet 6, b. Apr. 1, 1769; Frances 6, b. Oct. 25, 1770, d. y.; Van Wyck 6, b. Mar. 4, 1773, d. y.; Thomas 6, b. Mar. 25, 1775, d. y.; Van Wyck 6, b. Apr. 29, 1779; Hannah 6, b. Dec., 1781, m. Joseph L. Hewlett, d. Mar. 8, 1816; Thomas 6, b. Mar. 19, 1784, d. Oct. 12, 1801; Jonathan Scudder 6, b. May 27, 1786, d. y.; and Harriet 6, b. May 25, 1789, m. Thomas W. Blatchford, of Troy, N. Y., d. Apr. 12, 1875. (Wickes Gen.)

*Thos. Wickes*

There were two by name of Thomas, probably belonging in Westchester Co., N. Y.—as noted in the Sketch of Jesse Weeks, above.

A Thomas Wicks, m. Aug. 6, 1786, Hannah Petit. (Smithtown Ch. Rec.)

WICKHAM—The first of the name on L. I. was Joseph 1, Esqr. and Col., from Killingworth, Conn., to Southampton. In Aug., 1686, he had a grant of land, at Sagg; provided he stay seven years and work at his trade, which he did. He m. (1) Sarah Satterly, (2) Elizabeth ———; d. July 6, 1734. Among his sons was Col. Joseph 2. (Moore's "Index," p. 144. Also Howell's "Southampton," p. 441) Col. Joseph 2, b. June 4, 1701; m. May 29, 1723, Abigail Parker; d. May 21, 1749. He had a son, Maj. Parker 3. (N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec., 32, 135. Also Craven's "Mattituck," pp. 48, 126) Other children of Col. Joseph 2 were: Abigail 3, Joseph 3, Sarah 3, Thomas 3, John 3, Elizabeth 3, Jerusha and Daniel Hull 3. (Mr. James Wickham)

WICKHAM JOHN 3 (Col. Joseph 2, Joseph 1; brother of Capt. Thomas, below)—From East Hampton to Stonington. On Dec. 8, 1776, he paid Capt. Peleg Pendleton for bringing freight from Sag Harbor to Stonington. (C. 9) See Parnel, below. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 15)

WICKHAM PARNEL 4 (Maj. Parker 3, Col. Joseph 2, Joseph 1)—From Southold. While other evidence that she was a Refugee is lacking; yet she may have been one, as she complained to the Conn. Authorities that she had been robbed of a sorrel mare by Capt. Jesse Leavenworth. The Authorities, thereupon, advised the Capt. to settle for the mare. (D. 12)

She was b. about 1757; m. Aug. 1, 1779, Ens. James Reeve (See Reeve); d. June 30, 1793, aged 36. (Mattituck Ch. Rec. and Tombstone) Her sister, Sarah 4, m. about 1789, Samuel, brother of Ens. James Reeve. Parnel was the mother of James W. and Irad Reeve. (Craven's "Mattituck," p. 126)

Her dau., Anna 5, m. William 4 (son of John 3) Wickham. My father was one of their sons. John 4 (eldest son of John 3), settled in Va., and was

a celebrated lawyer. His g. grandson, Henry 7, is now a lawyer in Richmond, Va. His family, my brother and myself are the only male descendants of John 3 and his wife, Hannah Fanning, bearing the name of Wickham. (Mr. James Wickham)

WICKHAM THOMAS 3, CAPT. (Col. Joseph 2, Joseph 1; brother of John, above)—From East Hampton to Stonington. On Sept. 7, 1776, with 11 passengers, stock, grain and leather, he was brought over by Cpts. William Warner, William Card, Samuel Beebe, Hubbard Latham, Thomas Robinson and Amos Pendleton. (C. 9) As a Refugee, and in company with the Refugees Thomas Dering and John Foster, he was, on Dec. 31, 1776, appointed by the Committee of Safety an Auditor of the claims of all the Refugees (A. 21); and reports were made thereon, Mar. 17 and Aug. 7, 1777. (Pages 189, 190, 192. Also A. 37, 45) Appendix C. contains the claims in full. The lack of his signature, in many of the certificates, was owing to his absence at sea. For a description of this work, see Thomas Dering, Pages 329, 330.

He was on the Committee of East Hampton, in 1774. (H. 1) He was in charge of Gardiner's Island and the stock thereon. (Jour. Prov'l Cong., Aug. 9, 1775) He was a Delegate to the 1st, 2d and 3d Prov'l Congresses, 1775-6 (Page 130. Also A. 56-58); and a Member of the N. Y. Ass'y, in 1791. (Civil List) While a Member of the Prov'l Cong., July 22, 1775, he produced a certificate from John Chatfield, of East Hampton, showing that every male inhabitant of the Town, including himself, capable of bearing arms, had joined an Association for resisting the measures of Great Britain. (Page 142. Also H. 28) Previous to this, he had acknowledged the receipt of Warrants issued by the Prov'l Cong., on June 29, to nine Cpts. and Lts. in the L. I. Militia. (G. 1)

On June 28, 1776, the Prov'l Cong. appointed him one of a Committee to confer with Gen. Washington as to the removal or protection of the stock on Nassau and Staten Islands. (A. 2) After the Battle of L. I., and his removal to Stonington, he made that place his headquarters as Capt. of a Privateer, a sloop of eight guns, with which he took several prizes. (Page 217) At one time, together with Capt. John Grinnell and Maj. John Davis, he attempted to surprise the enemy at Sag Harbor. The boats were driven on shore; but Capt. Wickham brought them off before the enemy could fire them. (Page 217) One of his relics was a weight at his front gate made from grape shots fired by the British in their attack on Stonington.

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 52) He was b. Jan. 13, 1733. His dau., Sarah 4, m. Judge John P. Osborn, of Noyack. (Hon. Henry P. Hedges) It is probable that he d. at East Hampton; but the Ch. Recs. do not mention it. He has no descendants in the Town. (Mr. Charles R. Dayton) He was not the Capt. Thomas who d. at Mattituck, in 1846. (Griffin's "Journal," p. 223)

The above as to the ancestry of Capt. Thomas 3 differs from our Family Record—which says that Thomas 3 was a graduate of Yale, a physician; and that he removed to Orange Co., N. Y., where others of the Family had settled. He may have had descendants; but this has not been proved. Might not Capt. Thomas 3 have been the son of a brother of Col. Joseph 2; and thus cotemporary with our Thomas 3? (Mr. James Wickham)

It is probable that Capt. Thomas 3 and Dr. Thomas 3 were cousins. The citation from the N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec. seems to give the ancestry of Capt. Thomas 3 as indicated, above. As the date of birth, given in the Rec., does not agree with the Census, two of the name, Thomas, may be involved.

*Thomas Wickham*

WIGGINS—The first of the name, in Southold, was John 1, b. in 1641; m. Hannah Rider. He came to R. I. from Eng., in 1656. He is on the Records of Southold down to 1686. He had a son, James 2; also a son, John 2, who m. (1) Mary Corey, (2) Wid. Mary Brown, and d. Sept. 18, 1768. (Moore's "Index," pp. 47, 129. Also Southold Ch. Rec.)

Researches later than Moore give the line: John 1; James 2, m. Annis Conkling; John 3, m. Mary Corey; the Refugees, below, Capt. David 4, and Capt. James 4. (Mr. Willard H. Wiggins)

WIGGINS DAVID 3, CAPT. (John 2, 1; or Capt. David 4, John 3, James 2, John 1; brother of Capt. James, below)—From Southold to Saybrook and Chester. Youngs' Gen. states that he was from Shelter Island. In Sept., 1776, his grain, etc., were brought to Chester by Capt. Elijah Mason. (C. 98) Same month, he and his effects were moved over to Saybrook by Capts. James Wiggins and Wilmot Goldsmith. His claim was paid to Col. John Hulbert. (C. 184) As Capt. of a ship (Page 239), in Jan., 1777, he moved a part of the effects of Elias Mulford from L. I. to Middletown. (C. 109) On June 17, 1779, he was allowed to return to L. I., with his wife, son, daughter and effects. (D. 31)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 3; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 55) He was b. about 1720; m. Ruth, dau. of Thomas Terry 3d (See Terry); d. about 1810. His children were: David 4, Thomas 4, William 4, Mehitable 4, Ruth 4, and Hannah 4. (Griffin's "Journal," p. 130) David 4, m. Mary, dau. of Peter Vail, and had seven children. (Vail Gen. pp. 44, 45) Thomas 4, m. Mehitable, dau. of Peter Vail, and had eight children. (Vail Gen. p. 45) Mehitable 4, m. John Youngs 2d. (See Youngs)

Capt. David was b. in 1725. His son, David 4, b. in 1751; m. Dec. 26, 1777, Mary Vail. (Willard H. Wiggins) It was probably David, the son, who was a private in Col. Terry's Regt. (G. 8); and a Corp. in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 38.)

WIGGINS JAMES 3, CAPT. (John 2, 1; or Capt. James 4, John 3, James 2, John 1; brother of Capt. David, above)—From Southold to East Haddam. In Sept., 1776, he brought over his four passengers and his goods. His claim was paid to Col. John Hulbert. (C. 184) On July 12, 1777, the Conn. Committee of Safety mentioned him as Capt. of a boat then at East Haddam. (Records of the State of Conn. 1. 348) As Capt. of a ship (Page 239), he was very active in removing the Refugees to Conn. Between Sept., 1776, and Jan., 1777, he brought over a part, or all, of the effects of the following:—To East Haddam: Daniel Hains (C. 197); Capt. David Pierson (C. 210); John Miller, Jr. (C. 215); Matthew Osborn (C. 116); Zebedee Osborn (C. 117); Ezekiel Sandford (C. 135); Jonathan Paine (C. 172); Ezekiel Howell (C. 77); Silas Norris (C. 112); Elisha Osborn (C. 113); and Dr. Jonathan Havens. (C. 66) To Saybrook: Capt. David Wiggins (C. 184); Maj. Uriah Rogers (C. 209); Col. Thomas Terry (C. 147); John Youngs (C. 161); Walter Howell (C. 75); Isaac Howell (C. 78); Isaac Jessup (C. 87); and Jonathan Conkling. (C. 26) To Moodus: Obadiah Gildersleeve (C. 55); and Daniel Howell. (C. 73) To Haddam: Nathan Fordham (C. 51); Capt. Joseph Tillinghast (C. 176); and Joseph Osborn. (C. 114) To Middletown: Lewis Osborn (C. 115); Capt. Calvin Moore (C. 105); and Elias Mulford. (C. 109) Also, from L. I. to Conn.: George Fordham (C. 50); and Maltby Gelston. (C. 54)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 54) He was b. in 1733; m. Mehitable, dau. of Thomas Terry 3d (see Terry), and sister of his brother, Capt. David's wife. He d. in 1802. His children were: James 4, b. in 1768, d. in 1829; and Mehitable 4, b. in 1765, d. in 1806. (Griffin's "Journal," p. 131) He was m. in 1759. (W. H. W.)

WILLIAM (INDIAN)—With three other Indians, he was taken from Shelter Island up the Conn. River by Capt. John Vail, in Sept. and Oct., 1776. (C. 177)

WILLIAMS—Robert 1 came to Oyster Bay, in 1653-4. He was in Huntington, in 1667. He had a son, Richard 2; and a grandson, Nathaniel 3. (Williams Gen. Also Chap. 16)

Robert Williams was grantee in the Indian title to the purchase of a tract South of the Ridge of Hills, including Jericho, in 1648; and one of the associate grantees of Oyster Bay, in 1653. He m. Sarah, dau. of William and Jean Washbourne. He had but one son, John 2, who m. Leah Townsend. I think the parentage of Richard 2, above, is not known. (Mr. George W. Cocks)

*James Wiggins*



Nathaniel 3, b. about 1698; probably m. Elizabeth Platt; d. Aug. 4, 1732. (Rear Adm'l E. S. Prime) His will was dated July 31, 1732; proved Dec. 20, 1732, wife, Elizabeth; daughters, Sarah 4 and Elizabeth 4; sons, Nathaniel 4 and Jonas 4. Witnesses, William Rublear, Thomas Brush and Ebenezer Prime. (Huntington Wills. Vol. 3. N. Y. Hist'l Soc'y Collection) The dau., Elizabeth 4, m. Dr. and Col. Gilbert Potter. (See Potter)

See "Capts., &c.," Page 256. Also "History of the Williams Family," p. 346.

WILLIAMS CONTENT 5 (Dau. of Nathaniel, below; sister of Ens. Nathaniel, Jr., below, and Timothy, below)—From Huntington. On Oct. 24, 1780, she was permitted to go to L. I. (F. 20)

WILLIAMS JACOB ( )—From Queens Co. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 24); and probably in Conn. (G. 100)

WILLIAMS JOHN ( )—From Huntington. He served as a Drum. in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 33); and he may have served in Conn. One of the name was killed at Fort Griswold. (G. 100) He, or another, was on the Privateer "Marquis de Lafayette." (Page 218)

A John, from Queens Co., was a Delegate to the 3d Prov'l Cong. (A. 58) One of the name, m. Dec. 9, 1787, Elizabeth Shank, or Skank. (Smithtown Ch. Rec.)

WILLIAMS NATHANIEL 4 (Nathaniel 3, John 2, Robert 1; father of Content, above, Ens. Nathaniel, Jr., below, and Timothy, below)—From Huntington. He was evidently in Conn.; as his dau., Content, was allowed to go to L. I. (F. 20) He probably served in Conn. (G. 100) He was a "Son of Liberty," from Huntington. (Leake's "Life of John Lamb," p. 4) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29) According to the enemy, he was one of the principal Rebels in Huntington. (Page 175)

He is usually described as Nathaniel, Jr.; and his father, Nathaniel 3, as Nathaniel, Sr. But in the documents relating to the Refugees (which we must follow), he is mentioned simply as Nathaniel; and his son, Ens. Nathaniel 5, below, is mentioned as Nathaniel, Jr.

He was b. about 1721; d. Nov. 27, 1781. He m. (1) Keziah Brush; (2) Rachel Fleet. His sons: Ens. Nathaniel, Jr. 5, below, and Timothy 5, below were bapt. May 9, 1766. His wife, Rachel, and daughters, Hannah 5, Content 5, above, Sarah 5, Charlotte 5, Rebecca 5 and Rachel 5, were bapt. on the same date. (Rear Adm'l E. S. Prime)

In the Titus Gen., a Nathaniel 4 appears. He was a son of Jonas 3, who m. Mary 3 Titus. His will (Liber 12, p. 13, N. Y. Wills) names wife, Elizabeth; minor daughters, Mary, Elizabeth and Sarah; and sons, Jonas and Nathaniel. (Mr. Edmund D. Titus)

WILLIAMS NATHANIEL, JR., 5, ENS. (Son of Nathaniel 4, above; brother of Content, above, and Timothy, below)—From Huntington. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 6, 34); and probably in Conn. (G. 100)

WILLIAMS THOMAS, LT. ( )—From Huntington to Stonington. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 15); and he may have served in Conn. One of the name was killed at Ft. Griswold. (G. 100) He, or another, was on the Privateer "Oliver Cromwell." (Page 218)

WILLIAMS TIMOTHY 5 (Son of Nathaniel 4, above; brother of Content, above, and Ens. Nathaniel, Jr., above)—From Huntington to Norwalk; where he was, in 1780. (F. 124) He served in Col. Smith's Regt., from Queens Co. (G. 26)

He may have been b. in 1756; m. Jane Oakley. (Miss Nettie E. Pearsall)

WILLIAMS ZEBULON—From Huntington to Norwalk; whence, in Feb., 1780, he petitioned for leave to return to L. I., which was granted. (E. 111, 112)

On June 22, 1777, he m. Abigail Par-sick [?]. (Fairfield-Westport, Conn., Ch. Rec.)

Zebulon, b. Seaman, son of David and Temperance (William 3) Seaman. He took the name of Williams, in 1772, in order to inherit some property. (Mr. George W. Cocks. Also Onderdonk's "Queens Co., Olden Times," p. 45) He was a Delegate, from Queens Co., to the 1st N. Y. Prov'l Cong. (A. 56)

WILLIAMSON JEDEDIAH—From Brookhaven. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 35); and in Col. Drake's Provisional Regt. (G. 10) He

signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 19) He was a pensioner of 1833, age 76, "served in Mass." ("N. Y. Pension Roll," p. 429)

He probably m. Feb. 28, 1782, Charity Mobery. (Smithtown Ch. Rec.)

WILLIS—The first settler on L. I. was Henry 1, b. in 1628, in Wiltshire, Eng.; m. Mary Pierce (Peace); d. in 1714. He came to Oyster Bay, in 1675; and moved thence to Hempstead. His son, William 2, b. in 1663; m. Mary Titus. William's son, John 3, b. in 1693; m. Abigail Willetts. (N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec., 15. 170)

WILLIS RICHARD 4 (John 3, William 2, Henry 1)—From L. I. to Dutchess Co., N. Y. On Feb. 16, 1779, Theodorus Van Wyck wrote from Fishkill to Henry Livingston, Jr., Comm'r of Sequestration for Dutchess Co., that he had given permission to Richard Willis, a Refugee, to possess a house and two acres of land, formerly the property of John Haviland, gone to the enemy; and that said Willis had been in possession nearly two years. The soil was the property of Bev. Robinson. (Rec., as above, 2. 33)

He was b. Oct. 30, 1716. (Rec., as above, 15. 170) He m. Elizabeth, dau. of James Pine. (Mr. George W. Cocks)

WILMOT—The members of this Family probably descend from Alexander 1, of New Haven, in 1697. He removed to Bridge Hampton. He probably d. in 1721. He had a son, Rev. Walter 2, b. in 1709; d. in 1744. Alexander 1, also had children: Mary 2; Hannah 2; Hepsabah 2; and Sarah 2, m. Abraham Bradley. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 441)

WILMOT NATHANIEL ( )—From Huntington. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 34); and in Col. Drake's Provisional Regt. (G. 10) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29)

WILSON ROBERT—From Queens Co. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 26, 28); and probably in Conn. (G. 100) He may have served in the 3d Line, as Fif., Serjt. and Ens. (G. 46)

He may have been b. in 1764; and d. in 1811.

See Wilson, in "Capts., &c." (Page 256)

WINES—WINDES—The first of the name in Southold was Barnabas 1, who came from Eng. to Watertown, Mass., in 1635. He appears in the Southold Records, 1654-1676; and d. about 1676. His dau., Anna 2, m. John Elton. (See Overton) His youngest son, Samuel 2, b. in 1645; d. Jan. 27, 1729. A son of Samuel 2, Samuel 3, b. in 1683; d. in 1739. (Moore's "Index," pp. 47, 130) A Barnabas, his descendant, had a dau., Anna, who m. Lt. James 5, Reeve. (See Reeve) He was probably the 4th Barnabas Wines, apparently Captain Barnabas, who d. between July 12, 1782, and Sept. 4, 1784; and who m., in 1725, Bethia, dau. of Thomas Terrill. She d. Jan. 3, 1746. (Miss Lucy D. Akerly) The name, Barnabas, was continued through seven generations. (Mr. James H. Wines)

WINES ABIJAH 4 (Samuel 3, 2, Barnabas 1)—From Southold to Guilford. In Sept. and Oct., 1776, with five passengers, he was brought over by Capt. David Landon. (C. 164) In Oct., 1776, some of his effects were brought over by Capts. John Vail, Jonathan Vail and Edward Benton. His claim was paid to Ezra L'Hommedieu. (C. 181) He signed his name, Windes. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 12)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 2. (A. 55) On July 2, 1765, he m. Deborah, dau. of Alsop Pain and Wid. of Rev. Ebenezer Frothingham. (See Pain) He was probably the father of Rev. Abijah Wines, who was b. May 27, 1776; graduated at Dartmouth College, in 1794, and became a noted theologian. To this family also belonged Rev. Enoch C. Wines, the well known commentator. (Whitaker's "Southold," pp. 53, 54)

*Abijah Windes*

WOOD—This family came to Huntington about 1675, in the persons of Edmond, or Edward, and his son known as Jonas, of Halifax, Eng. They were in Watertown, Mass., in 1635; went thence to Wethersfield, Conn.; thence to Stamford, Conn.; thence to Hempstead, in 1644; and thence to Huntington, where Jonas was one of the patentees of the Town. Jonas d., in 1690, leaving large tracts of land. Those of the name, in Huntington, descend from Jonas through his children: John, Jeremiah, Jonas, Timothy,

Elizabeth, Phebe and Ann. (Chap. 16. Also Huntington Town Recs. Also Howell's "Southampton," pp. 442, 443) Elizabeth, m. Isaac Platt; and Phebe, m. Epenetus Platt. (N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec., 10. 14. See also Platt)

Jonas, Sr., was in Springfield, Mass., in 1636; in Wethersfield and Stamford, in 1640; and was of L. I., in 1648. He was in Southampton, in 1654; and, in an action, is called "Halifax Jonas." In 1658, Jonas of Oram, Eng., and Jonas of Halifax, as agents for the settlement at Huntington, desired to join with the New Haven Colony. Jonas, Jr., was in Stamford, in 1640. Jeremiah was in Stamford, in 1640; and in Hempstead, in 1664. Edmund was in Stamford, in 1640; and in Hempstead, in 1644. (Huntington's "Stamford," pp. 46, 47)

In the first paragraph, above, Jonas of Halifax was probably Jonas of Oram. Jonas of Halifax, m. Joanna, dau. of John Strickland; d. between 1658 and 1662. He probably left a family; but only Samuel is proven. His brother, Edmund, b. not later than 1574; d. before 1669. Edmund's sons: Jonas of Oram, b. near 1595, m. Elizabeth, dau. of John I Conklin, d. about 1692; Jeremiah, m. Elizabeth ———, d. Dec. 28, 1683; Timothy, d. in 1659. (Mrs. Gilbert Scudder)

From Jonas, of Halifax, descended Hon. Silas Wood, the early Historian of L. I. (I. 15)

WOOD ELIPHALET ( )—From Huntington. He served in Col. Drake's Provisional Regt. (G. 10); in the 3d Line (G. 46); and perhaps in the 4th Orange and the 3d Westchester. (G. 75, 79) In 1777, he was in the Privateer service. (Page 216)

He probably lived at Northport, L. I. His line, without doubt, was from Timothy through his son, John. He was bapt. Mar. 23, 1729; m. May 18, 1756, Grace Scidmore. His dau., Anna, bapt. May 6, 1770. (Mrs. G. S.)

An Eliphalet, m. July 27, 1777, Hannah Wright. (Chatham-Portland, Conn., Ch. Rec.)

WOOD JESSE ( )—From Huntington to Saybrook; whence, on June 12, 1777, he petitioned for leave to go to L. I. for provisions. (A. 43) On June 10, 1779, he was permitted to go to Southampton, and to bring back the avails of the sale of his house. (D. 30) On Nov. 4, same year, he was permitted to go to L. I. and to bring salt on his return. (Page 115. Also D. 41) In the same year he was permitted to purchase bread in the State of N. Y. (B. 3) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29) He served in the Art'y of the Line (G. 51); and probably in the 2d and 6th Dutchess. (G. 64, 68)

His name is not found in the Huntington Town Records. (Mrs. G. S.)

WOOD JONAH 5, LT. (Jonah 4, Joseph 3, Samuel 2, Jonas of Halifax 1)—From Huntington. He served in Col. Floyd's Regt. (G. 1); and probably in Conn. (G. 100) He was with Gen. Woodhull, Aug. 26-28, 1776. (Page 41) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29)

He was b. in 1734; d. Feb. 14, 1817. He is buried in the family plat, at Dix Hills, near Huntington. There are few descendants from this line in Huntington now. There are descendants in Brooklyn; children of Andrew (Lewis, Charles, Melancthon, Jonah)—(Mrs. G. S.)

WOOD JOSEPH ( )—From Huntington. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 33); and in Conn. (G. 100) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29)

There is doubt as to which of several Josephs the Refugee was. A Joseph, Sr., of Huntington, m. Eunice Jarvis; and had a son, Joseph, Jr. Another Joseph (Jeremiah, Edmund), m. Joanna; and lived at Hempstead. Another Joseph, of Mosquito Cove (now Oyster Bay), m. Elizabeth ———. He is credited with a son, Joseph. His will was proved, in 1773, or 1774. (Mrs. G. S.) Another Joseph, also of Mosquito Cove, m. Mary, dau. of Robert and Deborah (Underhill) Coles. (Mr. George W. Cocks)

Rebecca, dau. of a Joseph Wood, m. Dr. Zophar Platt. (See Platt)

WOOD ZOPHAR 6 (Zophar 5, Caleb 4, Joseph 3, Caleb 2, Jonas of Halifax 1)—From Huntington to Stonington. In Sept., 1776, his goods were moved over by Capt. Amos Pendleton. (C. 213) In the same year, with his wife and child, and his mother's goods, he was brought over by Capts. Hub-



bard Latham and Hezekiah Willcox. His claim was receipted for by Capt. Eliphalet Budington. (C. 163) He served in the 4th Line. (G. 48)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1.

Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 52)

He was bapt. Mar. 30, 1748. His father,

Zophar 5, m. Apr. 11, 1745, Esther Smith.

(Mrs. Gilbert Scudder.)

*Zophar Wood*

WOODHULL—The first of the name on L. I. was Richard 1, b. in Eng., Sept. 13, 1620; m. Deborah ———; d. in 1690. It is claimed, by some, that the William Odell, named by Thompson ("Long Island") as of Southampton, was really Richard 1 Woodhull. It is probable that he came to America by 1648. He came first to Jamaica; and thence to Setauket. Woodhull Gen. states that he settled on L. I. in 1656. His dau., Deborah 2, m. Capt. John Lawrence, of Newtown. (N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec., 22, 36, 37) Among his children was Richard 2, b. Oct. 9, 1649; m. Temperance, dau. of Rev. Jonah Fordham; d. Oct. 18, 1699. Among the sons of Richard 2 were: Richard 3, and Nathaniel 3. Richard 3, b. Nov. 2, 1691; m. Mary Homan;



GEN. NATHANIEL WOODHULL — MASTIC, L. I.  
(Furnished by Mrs. Elizabeth Woodhull Lawrence)

d. Nov. 24, 1767. His dau., Mary 4, m. Jonathan Thompson. (N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec., as above. See also Thompson) Richard 4, son of Richard 3, b. Oct. 11, 1712; m. Margaret 5 (Maj. Edmund 4, 3, Adam 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull) Smith (see Smith); d. Oct. 13, 1788. Stephen 4, son of Richard 3, b. in 1722; m. Hannah, dau. of Abraham Cooper (see Cooper), of Southampton. Nathaniel 3, m. Sarah 3 (Richard 2d, 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull) Smith. (See Smith) Among the children of Nathaniel 3 were: Gen. Nathaniel 4, below; Col. Jesse 4, below; Dorothy 4, m. Job 2d, 3 (Job 1st, 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull) Smith (see Smith); Capt. Ebenezer 4, who had already removed to Orange Co., N. Y., before the War; and Ruth 4, m. Judge William 3 Smith, grandson of Col. William 1—Tangier. A Dorothy, m. Edmund, 2d, 4 (Edmund, 1st, 3, Adam 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull) Smith. (Thompson's "Long Island," 2, 397-401, 447, 453. See also Smith) A Richard, of Orange Co., N. Y., m. Hannah 4 (Judge William 3, Maj. William Henry 2, Col. William 1—Tangier) Smith. (See Smith)

WOODHULL ABRAHAM COOPER 5, CAPT. (Stephen 4, Richard 3, 2, 1) —From Brookhaven. On Mar. 11, 1781, he asked permission to bring from L. I. to Conn., certain dry goods which he had inventoried. He was vouched

for by Col. Benjamin Tallmadge. The petition was granted. (E. 126-128) He was Capt. of the Privateer "Fox." (Page 218. Also G. 100)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 3; under 16, 3. (A. 51)

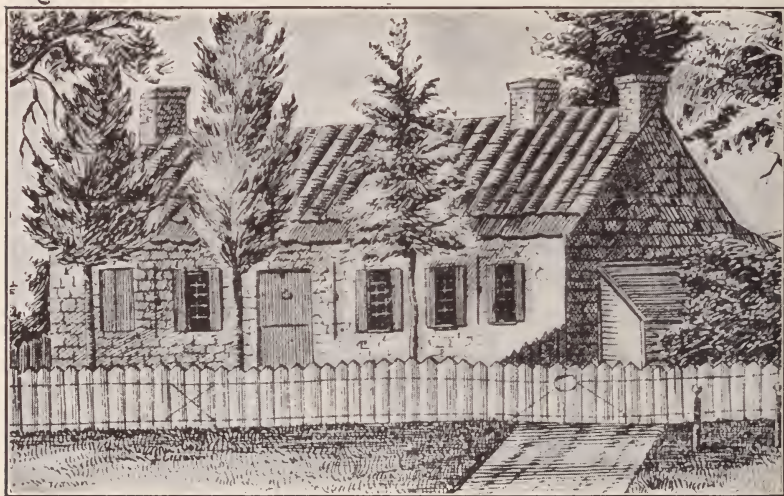
Thompson ("Long Island," 2. 401) calls him "Cooper." But he evidently referred to Abraham Cooper who was named after his mother's father.

He was b. Dec. 20, 1753; m. (1) Sept. 17, 1774, Sarah, or Jane, dau. of Dr. Gilbert 3 Smith (see Smith), (2) Apr. 17, 1782, Eunice Sturges; d. Mar. 5, 1803.

His children were: Sarah 6, b. June 22, 1775; Catharine 6, b. Oct. 9, 1776; Jane 6, b. Aug. 4, 1778; Mary 6, b. Nov. 15, 1784; Eunice 6, b. Aug. 8, 1791; Isaac 6, b. Mar. 1, 1794; Abraham Cooper 6, b. May 19, 1798; Samuel 6,

b. Jan. 5, 1800; and Rev. Richard 6, b. Jan. 15, 1802. (Woodhull Gen. See Fairfield, Conn., Church Records as to the marriage with Eunice Sturges)

*Abraham C. Woodhull*



WHERE GEN NATHANIEL WOODHULL DIED—NEW UTRECHT, L. I.

(Nathaniel Woodhull Chapter, D. A. R.)

WOODHULL JESSE 4, COL. (Nathaniel 3, Richard 2, 1; brother of Gen. Nathaniel, below)—From Orange Co., N. Y. While he was not a Refugee, strictly speaking, yet it seems best to place him in these sketches of his immediate family. He removed to Orange Co. during the War; and served as Col. of the 1st Regt. (G. 72)

He was b. at Mastic, L. I., Feb. 10, 1735; m. in 1753, Hester Du Bois, of New Paltz, N. Y.; d. Feb. 4, 1795. His children were: Nathaniel 5, b. Nov. 1, 1758; Richard 5, b. Sept. 14, 1760; Hannah 5, b. July 8, 1761, m. Oliver 5, son of Col. Josiah Smith (see Smith); Sarah 5, b. Sept. 9, 1763, m. Gen. John Floyd of Smithtown; Renelike 5; Jesse 5, M. D.; Ebenezer 5, b. Jan. 23, 1772. *Jesse Woodhull*

WOODHULL NATHANIEL 4, BRIG.-GEN. (Nathaniel 3, Richard 2, 1; brother of Col. Jesse, above)—From Mastic. Although not a Refugee, he is placed here for reasons similar to those given in Col. Jesse, above.

He served in the French and Indian War, in 1754; also as a Maj. under Abercrombie at Crown Point and Ticonderoga. He took a prominent part



in the capture of Fort Frontenac, in June, 1758; and was Col. in the 3d Regt. of N. Y. Provincials, under Amherst, in the campaign against Montreal. On June 29, 1775, he received the warrants for certain officers of the Militia (G. 1); and in June, July and August, of the same year, he received lists of the signers of the Association, in Brookhaven. (H. 20) He was a Brig. Gen. in Suffolk Co., in 1755; having been unanimously elected such at a meeting of the several Committees of Huntington, Smithtown, Brookhaven, Manor of St. George and Patentship of Moriches. The meeting was held at Smithtown, on Sept. 7. (G. 1)

In the Colonial Ass'y he represented Suffolk Co. He was a Delegate, from that Co., to all four of the Prov'l Congresses, 1775-6. He was President pro tem., of the 1st Cong.; President of the 2d and 3d Congresses; and one of



TABLET TO THE MEMORY OF BRIG.-GEN. NATHANIEL WOODHULL—HOLLIS, L. I.

(Furnished by the Sons of the Revolution in the State of N. Y.)

the Presidents of the 4th Cong., or Convention. (Page 130. Also A. 56-59. Also Civil List) His autograph, as President, is on Page 130.

*Nath Woodhull*

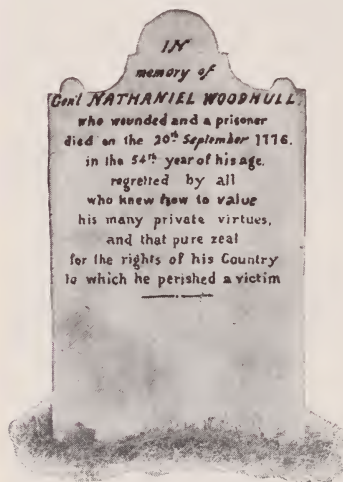
It has never been explained why a man of his Military and Civil prominence was not given an important command during the events that preceded the Battle of L. I. Instead of that, he was assigned to the duty of driving the cattle out of the reach of the enemy. However undignified he might have considered this duty, he did it as effectively as possible with the small number of Troops assigned to him. His activities in this line are described on pages 29, 30, 41, 42, 48; and also in Ap. A., 1, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10-12. The later references, above, show that the Convention, on Aug. 28, 1776, had ordered reinforcements to be sent to him. But it was too late; for he was captured on that



date, the day after the Battle of L. I. (Pages 173, 174) While he was awaiting orders from Gen. Washington, at the Inn of Lt. Increase Carpenter (See Page 288), about two miles East of the present R. R. station at Jamaica, he was surprised by about 700 of the enemy, under Sir William Erskine. Commanded to say "God save the King," he said "God save us all." He would have been killed on the spot had not Capt. Oliver DeLancey intervened. Being badly wounded, he was taken to the Prison in the Church at New Utrecht. Thence, in turn, he was removed to the Prison Ships "Pacific" and "Mentor;" and, finally, to the house opposite the octagonal Church, known as De Sille house, at New Utrecht. Amputation of his wounded arm was followed by his death, on Sept. 20. (Pages 288, 642. Also Wood's "First Settlements on L. I.," pp. 121-135. Also Lossing's "Field Book," 2. 605) His record, in a more enduring form, may be found in Luther R. Marsh's "Gen. Woodhull and His Monuments."

The locality of the capture is known as Hollis, today. On May 23, 1912, there was presented to the City of New York by the Sons of the Revolution a bronze tablet to the memory of Gen. Woodhull, who was wounded near the

spot where the tablet had been erected. The tablet (Page 643) shows Gen. Woodhull standing beside his horse, his sword in his right hand. Underneath is the following inscription:



GEN. WOODHULL, MASTIC, L. I.

(Furnished by Mrs. Elizabeth Woodhull Lawrence)

In memory of Gen. Nathaniel Woodhull, President of the Provincial Congress of New York in 1775, who on Aug. 28, 1776, was cruelly wounded by the enemy at Jamaica while co-operating with Washington on Long Island. He died a prisoner at New Utrecht, Sept. 20, 1776, a citizen, soldier, patriot of the Revolution.

He was b. Dec. 30, 1727; m. in 1761, Ruth, dau. of Nicoll, and sister of Col. William Floyd (see Floyd); d. as above. He had two children. His son, Nathaniel 5, d. y. His dau., Elizabeth 5, b. Nov. 30, 1762; m. (1) Henry Nicoll (see Nicoll), (2) as his third wife, Gen. John Smith (see Smith); d. Sept. 14, 1839. (Woodhull Gen.)

The house, at Mastic (Page 641), was built soon after the Rev'y War, near the site of the former house. The original purchase of land from the Indians, in the 17th Century, is still held by the descendants of Gen. Woodhull.

WOODRUFF—The first of the name on the Southampton list was John 1, in 1657. He m. Anne \_\_\_\_\_; d. in May, 1670. His son, John 2, m. Sarah Gosmer; d. in 1703. Benjamin 3, son of John 2, was of Bridge Hampton; and from him all the Refugees descend. He m. in 1704, Margaret Davis, of East Hampton; d. in 1750. He had sons: Daniel 4, below; David 4, below; and Timothy 4. (Howell's "Southampton," pp. 407, 408)

Hon. Francis E. Woodruff, author of "The Woodruffs of N. J.," writes that John 1 (1574-1611) of Fordwick, Eng., m. Elizabeth Cartwright; who, as his Widow, m. John Gosmer. The latter, with his wife Elizabeth and John 2 (son of John 1 Woodruff) came to Southampton, L. I. John 2 thus became the emigrant ancestor. He was b. in 1604; d. in 1670. He m. Anne \_\_\_\_\_. His eldest son, John 3 (1637-1691), m. Sarah, dau. of John Ogden, and was the ancestor of the Elizabethtown, N. J., branch. Another John 3, younger son of John 2, m. Hannah Newton, and remained at Southampton. He was b. in 1650; d. in 1703. His second surviving son, Joseph 4 (1676-1742), emigrated to N. J. about 1700, and became the ancestor of the Westfield branch.

From the above, it will be seen that Mr. Woodruff starts the generations one earlier than Howell—his John 2 being the John 1, of Howell. As

Howell paid special attention to the L. I. generations, his numbers are followed, below.

It is generally understood that there is no connection between John 1 and Matthew 1 of Farmington, Conn., the ancestors of the New England Woodruffs.

WOODRUFF BENJAMIN 5 (Daniel 4, below, Benjamin 3, John 2, 1)—From Bridge Hampton. He probably went to Guilford; as his sheep were put in the flock there, Sept. 26, 1776. (C. 217) He was in the Privateer service, on the "Oliver Cromwell", and on the "Putnam." (Page 218. Also Pet., 23, 230. Also "N. Y. in the Rev'n," p. 269. Also "Spt." to same, p. 169) He also served in Conn. (G. 100) He signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 11); also the Woolworth Agreement, in 1787. (H. 34)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 3. (A. 54) He had children: Jesse 6, b. in 1765, d. in 1857; Job 6, b. in 1776, d. in 1857; and Elisha 6, who had a son, Jesse 7. (Howell, as above, p. 408)



WOODRUFF—SHELTER ISLAND, N. Y.  
(Furnished by Mr. Ralph Griffing Duvall)

A Benjamin, d. Feb. 23, 1808, aged 73; and is buried at Scuttle Hole, near Bridge Hampton. (Hon. Francis E. Woodruff.)

*Benjamin Woodruff*

WOODRUFF DANIEL 4 (Benjamin 3, John 2, 1; father of Benjamin, above, and brother of David, below)—From Bridge Hampton to East Haddam. On Sept. 20, 1776, with three in the family and goods, he was moved over by Capt. Joshua Griffeth. (C. 57) He served in the 1st Line. (G. 43) He signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 11); also the Woolworth Agreement, in 1787. (G. 34)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1. (A. 54) He had children: Benjamin 5, above; John 5; Elias 5; and Mary 5. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 407)

*daniel woodruff*

A Daniel, perhaps too young for the Refugee, d. July 22, 1825, aged 78; and is buried at Bridge Hampton. (Hon. F. E. W.)

WOODRUFF DAVID 4 (Benjamin 3, John 2, 1; brother of Daniel, above)—From Bridge Hampton. In Nov., 1780, he asked permission to cross from Conn. to L. I. (F. 123). He signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 11); also the Woolworth Agreement, in 1787. (H. 34)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1. Females—above 16, 2. (A. 54) He had children: David 5, and Joshua 5. (Howell, as above, p. 408) David 5 was probably the one who served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 29, 30); and in the 4th Line. (G. 48)



In the Conn. Gen'l Ass'y, in 1778, Noah Woodruff petitions as the conservator of the person and estate of David Woodruff. The latter was probably the David who d. at Farmington, Conn., in the same year. (Records of the State of Conn., 2. 38)

WOODRUFF SILAS 5 (Timothy 4, Benjamin 3, John 2, 1)—From Bridge Hampton. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 30) He signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 11); also the Woolworth Agreement, in 1787. (H. 34)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 54) He had children: Elias 6, of Plattsburgh, N. Y.; Silas 6; Abigail 6; and Joseph 6, of Orange Co., N. Y. (Howell, as above, p. 408) He probably had another dau., Hannah 6, b. Aug. 29, 1777; m. in 1799, Phineas Paine (see Paine); d. July 1, 1859.

A Silas, d. Apr. 27, 1829, aged 80; and is buried at Scuttle Hole. (Hon. Francis E. Woodruff.)



WOOLSEY—The emigrant to New Amsterdam was George 1. He was b. Oct. 27, 1610; came over with the Dutch emigrants, in 1623; d. in 1698. From New Amsterdam, he removed to Flushing, and thence to Jamaica. (Thompson's "Long Island," 2. 437, 438) Beside being on L. I., he was, for much of his life (about 1640-7), in New Amsterdam; where he was partner, or agent for Isaac Allerton. (Mr. Woolsey Carmalt) He m. Dec. 9, 1647, Rebecca, dau. of Thomas Cornell. Among his six children was George 2, b. in 1650; removed with his father to

Jamaica; d. in 1741. His son, Rev. Benjamin 3, b. Nov. 19, 1687; graduated at Yale College, in 1709; m. in 1714, Abigail Taylor; d. Aug. 15, 1756. (Thompson's, as above) The tombstone seems to record the date as 1759. He was the third Minister at Southold, 1720-1736. (H. 39. Also Whitaker's "Southold," pp. 183, 249-258, 285-313. Also Wood's "First Settlements on L. I.," p. 32. Also Prime's "Long Island," p. 282. Also N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec., Vols. 4 and 5) In 1736, he removed from Southold to the estate of his wife, known as Dosoris, two miles North of the present village of Glen Cove.



MRS. ABIGAIL TAYLOR WOOLSEY

(Furnished by Mr. George W. Cocks)

The house that was built by Rev. Benjamin, and afterward occupied by his son, Col. Melancthon Taylor, was doubtless occupied during the Rev'y War by John Butler and his son-in-law, Nathaniel Coles. Onderdonk says that Butler was strung up by the neck to force him to tell where his money was; but the Coles family claim that it was Nathaniel, and that being an unusually tall man he was enabled to get sufficient support at his feet to save his life yet not disclose his secret to the whale-boatmen. As John Butler d. there, in 1790, leaving the property to his dau., Hannah, wife of Nathaniel Coles, I am disposed to believe that he



was the party hung up to the lintel of the front door of the then house. In the will of Rev. Benjamin is the provision, "and if my wife inclines to live where she now is, she shall have the wainscott room and the bed room," which I think can only mean the (now) parlor, and determines the age of the house, as regards the ground floor of the main building. (Mr. George W. Cocks)

The children of Rev. Benjamin 3 were: Col. Melancthon Taylor 4, below; Benjamin 4, below; Abigail 4, m. Rev. Noah Wells, of Stamford, Conn.; Sarah 4, m. Lt. John 3 Lloyd, of Lloyd's Neck (see Lloyd); Mary 4, m. (1) Daniel Smith, (2) Dr. George Muirson (see Muirson); and Hannah 4. (Thompson, as above, p. 439) Thompson errs as to Hannah 4. (See Hannah 4, Page 648)

Col. Melancthon Taylor 4, b. June 8, 1717, and resided at Dosoris. He m. Rebecca, dau. of Henry 2 Lloyd (see Lloyd), who was b. Oct. 31, 1718. His children were: Mary 5; Theodosia 5; Abigail 5; Elizabeth 5; Rebecca 5, m. Hon. James Hillhouse, of New Haven, a U. S. Senator from Conn.; and Maj. Melancthon Lloyd 5, below. Col. Woolsey d. Sept. 28, 1758, while engaged against the French in Canada; and was buried at Dosoris. (Thompson, as above, p. 440) His Wid. and his children were Refugees. (See Maj. Melancthon Lloyd 5, below) He is probably buried next to Rev. Benjamin 3, near Dosoris.

Benjamin 4, b. Feb. 12, 1720; d. Sept. 9, 1771. He graduated at Yale College, in 1744. He m. (1) Esther Isaacs, of New Rochelle, N. Y., by whom he had: Mary 5 and Sarah 5. He m. (2) Ann, dau. of Dr. George Muirson, of Setauket. (See Muirson) Mary 5, m. Rev. Timothy Dwight, once President of Yale College. Sarah 5, m. Moses Rogers, of N. Y. City, whose dau., Sarah Elizabeth, m. Samuel M. Hopkins, of Auburn, N. Y., a distinguished Professor and savant; who was the father of [the late] Col. Woolsey Rogers Hopkins, of Stamford, Conn. (Thompson, as above, p. 439)

*Woolsey Rogers Hopkins*

By his second wife, Ann, Benjamin 4, had: Benjamin Muirson 5; Esther 5, m. Capt. Thomas Palmer; John Taylor 5, d. s. p.; George 5, d. y.; William Walton 5, below; Elizabeth 5, m. William Dunlap; and George Muirson 5, m. Abby Howland. William Walton 5 was a prominent merchant in N. Y. City. He was b. Sept. 15, 1766; d. Aug. 6, 1839. He m. (1) Apr. 2, 1792, Elizabeth Dwight, sister of Rev. Timothy Dwight, Pres't of Yale College. She was b. Jan. 29, 1772; d. Dec. 8, 1813. His children were: Mary Ann 6, m. (1) Jared Scarborough, (2) George Hoadley whose son, George, was Gov. of Ohio; Elizabeth 6, m. Francis Bayard Winthrop; John Mumford 6, b. Jan. 10, 1796, m. Jane Andrews, d. about 1870—among his children were, Sarah Chauncey 7, the "Susan Coolidge" of literature, and Elizabeth 7, m. Pres't Daniel Coit Gilman, of Johns Hopkins Univ'y; William Cecil 6, below; Laura 6, m. William Samuel Johnson—among their children were, Susan E. Johnson Hudson, now living in the Johnson homestead, Stratford, Conn., and Laura, m. Dr. William Henry Carmalt, a prominent Surgeon; Theodore Dwight 6, Professor of Greek and Pres't of Yale College for 25 years; and Sarah 6, m. Charles Frederick Johnson—whose sons



THE "WAINSCOTT ROOM"—DOSORIS, L. I.  
(Furnished by Mr. George W. Cocks)

were, Charles F. Johnson, late Prof. of Eng. Lit., at Trinity College, and William W. Johnson, Prof. of Mathematics at Annapolis Naval Academy. William Cecil 6, b. Jan. 10, 1796; graduated at Yale, in 1813; m. Mar. 31, 1829, Catharine Rebecca Bailey; d. Nov. 14, 1840. She was b. May 20, 1804; d. July 24, 1844. His children were: Anne Eliza 7, below; William Walton 7, M. D., below; Theodorus Bailey 7, b. in 1839, was Pres't of the N. Y. Hospital, d. s. p. June 20, 1907; and Catharine Cecil 7, b. in 1841. Anne Eliza 7, b. Jan. 22, 1830; m. June 5, 1860, Samuel Fisher Carmalt (brother of Dr. W. H. C., above); d. June 27, 1863. He was b. June 6, 1831; d. Jan. 27, 1864. Their children were: Katharine Woolsey Carmalt 8, b. July 19, 1861; and Woolsey Carmalt 8, b. Jan. 25, 1863. William Walton 7, M. D., m. Frances Sheldon; who, after his death, m. (2) the late Col. Woolsey Rogers Hopkins (above), of Stamford, Conn. Katharine 8, dau. of Dr. William Walton 7, m. Frederick Hamilton; d. in 1888. She had: Cecil Woolsey Hamilton, m. Archibald A. McGlashan; and Stuart Hamilton. (Mr. Woolsey Carmalt)



REV. BENJAMIN WOOLSEY — DOSORIS, L. I.

(Furnished by Mr. George W. Cocks)

Mary 4, m. (1) Platt Smith. Instead of Hannah 4, the dau. was Theodosia 4, d. aged 15. (Prof. Theodore S. Woolsey)

Hannah 4, was not a dau. of Rev. Benjamin; but of his brother, Lt. Joseph, by his wife Deborah Coles. Deborah was b. Oct. 29, 1696; d. at Matinecock, and buried in the Frost "Burying Ground," Sept. 5, 1776. She m. Mar. 27, 1718, Joseph Woolsey. She was a dau. of Nathaniel Coles and his third wife, Sarah, Wid. of John Rogers, founder of the Rogerine Quakers. They had issue: Sarah, b. Oct. 6, 1719, m. Jacob Frost; and Hannah, b. Mar. 7, 1722, m. (1) Samuel McCoun, (2) Daniel Youngs. (See Youngs) This is from Family Records of the Frost and Townsend Families, as corrected from the unrecorded will of Caleb Coles, brother of Deborah. (Mr. George W. Cocks)

WOOLSEY MELANCTHON LLOYD 5, LT. COL. and MAJ. (Melancthon Taylor 4, Rev. Benjamin 3, George 2, 1)—From Queens Village, now Lloyd's Neck. He served as Ens. in the 4th Line (G. 47); as Capt. and Maj. in Dubois' Levies (G. 59); and as Maj. in Graham's Levies. (G. 60) On Oct. 8, 1781, Gov. Clinton sent Maj. Woolsey to Gov. Trumbull with a letter stating that the Major's mother and family were then residing in Conn.; but, having left the greater part of their property on L. I. when the enemy arrived before

New York, would like passports to bring the property away. (Clinton Pap., 7. 383, 384) In Feb., 1783, he petitioned both branches of the N. Y. Legislature for the sale of goods taken in the Illicit Trade. (B. 10) On Apr. 21, 1785, he petitioned the N. Y. Ass'y, praying for relief as an insolvent debtor. (B. 23) On Feb. 27, 1795, he petitioned the Senate of N. Y. for reimbursement for the encroachments of the British and Indians on lands in Clinton Co., N. Y. (B. 39) On Feb. 17, 1796, with others from Clinton Co., he petitioned the Senate of N. Y. praying to be allowed to purchase certain lands. On Apr. 16, 1796, the Committee reported that it was improper to make any particular provision for the sale of the lands. (Senate Jour.)

He was b. at Queens Village, May 8, 1758. At the age of 18 he entered the American Army, was highly esteemed as a soldier and was selected as Aide to



REV. BENJAMIN WOOLSEY — DOSORIS, L. I.  
(Furnished by Mr. George W. Cocks)

Gen. George Clinton. On March 23, 1779, he m. Alida, dau. of Henry Livingston, of Poughkeepsie, and sister to John H. Livingston, D. D., President of New Jersey College. He retired from the Army, in 1780; but rose subsequently to the rank of Maj. Gen. of Militia. In 1787, he removed to Plattsburgh, N. Y.; was appointed Collector of the Customs for that Dist., and Clerk of Clinton Co. He d. at Utica, N. Y., June 21, 1819, while on a tour to visit his son, Com. Melancthon Taylor Woolsey, then commanding at Sackett's Harbor, N. Y. His Wid. d. at Oswego, N. Y., July 12, 1843, aged 85. (Thompson's "Long Island," 2. 441, 442. Also "Empire State Sons of Amn. Rev'n, Year Book—1899," p. 580)

His children were: Com. Melancthon Taylor 6, below; Henry Livingston 6, b. in 1782, m. Eunice Hubbell, and had eight children; Rebecca Nelson 6, m. John Borland; James Lloyd 6, m. Roxana Akerman; Cornelia 6, m. Harvey DeWolf; Mary Elizabeth 6, m. Wolcott Hubbell; and Susan K. 6, m. (1)



Samuel O. Auchmuty, (2) as second wife, James 6 Platt. (See Platt)—(Thompson, as above)

Com. Melancthon Taylor 6 was b. June 5, 1780, and entered the Navy of the U. S. at the age of twenty. He was engaged in the Tripolitan War, under Com. Decatur; and was one of the most active Officers in the War of 1812, under Com. Chauncey: He was m. Nov. 3, 1817, to Susan Cornelia, dau. of James Tredwell, of N. Y. City. He was in command of Oswego when the British were repulsed. On the breaking up of the Marine on Lake Ontario, he was transferred to the ocean service; being, successively, in command of the W. I. station at Pensacola, and the Brazilian Squadron. He d. at Utica, the residence of his family, May 19, 1838. (Thompson, as above, p. 441) His Wid. d. at Stamford, Conn., Mar. 13, 1863.

His children were: Com. Melancthon Brooks 7, b. Aug. 11, 1818, m. Mary Louisa Morrison, of Baltimore, had three children, d. at Pensacola, Fla., in 1875; James Tredwell 7, b. in 1820, served in the Civil War, d. in 1874; Alida Livingston 7, below; Robert Henry 7, b. in 1824, m. in 1869, Mary Ann Bush, had no children, d. in 1886; Susan Cornelia 7, b. Sept. 12, 1828, m. in 1855, Russel W. R. Freeman, had five children, and is living; Mary Elizabeth 7,



COM. MELANCTHON TAYLOR WOOLSEY  
(Furnished by Miss Mary W. Brathwaite)

b. Apr. 16, 1831, m. (1) Samuel H. Cary, m. (2) Rev. Francis Windsor Brathwaite, of Stamford, Conn., below; Richard Lansing 7, b. in 1835, served in the U. S. Army, m. in 1866, Caroline Hemming, had a dau. Alida (m. ——— Pangburn, and d. in 1910)—(Rev. Melancthon Woolsey Stryker, D. D., LL. D.); Rev. Francis W. Brathwaite, d. Oct. 29, 1908. Mrs. Mary Elizabeth Brathwaite, d. Feb. 20, 1904. Their children were: Frederick Gretton 8, m. Marguerite Force, has one son; Margaret Haversatt 8, m. Irving Spencer, has four daus.; and Mary Woolsey 8. (Miss Mary W. Brathwaite)

Alida Livingston 7, b. Aug. 23, 1822; m. June 7, 1848, Rev. Isaac Pierson Stryker; d. July 5, 1859. Stryker children: Alida 8, b. in 1849; d. in 1852; Melancthon Woolsey 8, below; John Livingston 8, b. Feb. 14, 1853, d. in 1872; Susan Cornelia 8, b. in 1854, m. George Bingay, has four children; Isaac Pierson 8, b. Jan. 16, 1857, d. in 1887; Raymond 8, b. Jan. 16, 1857, had four children; Mary Alida 8, b. July 5, 1859, d. Feb. —, 1860. Rev. Melancthon Woolsey Stryker 8, D. D., b. Jan. 7, 1851; m. Sept. 27, 1876, Elisabeth Goss, of Auburn, N. Y. He has been President of Hamilton College, Clinton, N. Y., since 1892. His children: Goss Livingston 9, b. Sept. 22, 1877, m. Jan. 21, 1911, Harriet Mary Daniels, was formerly 1st Lt. 4th Cav., U. S. A., is now a stock farmer at Derby, N. Y.; Alida 9, b. Jan. 26, 1881, m. Dec. 7, 1907, Elihu Root, Jr., has a dau., Elisabeth 10, b. in 1910; Robert McBurney 9, b. in 1883, d. in 1883; Lloyd Paul 9, b. June 5, 1885, m. Apr. 30, 1910, Katharine Hawley Truax, and has a dau., Katharine Woolsey— from 1909 to 1912, he was Asst. Dist. Atty., N. Y. City; Evelyn 9, b. Sept. 11, 1888, and Elisabeth Woolsey 9, b. July 26, 1896. (Rev. M. W. S.)

WRIGHT—Peter 1, the emigrant, m. Alice ———. Adam 2, m. Mary Dennis. Joseph 3, m. Wid. Temperance (Seaman) Kirk. (Bunker's "L. I. Genealogies") George, father of Mary Dennis, spelled the name, Dennes. (Mr. George W. Cocks)

Joseph 3, m. (1?) Jan. 1, 1694, Ann Henry (N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec., 1872, p. 91); who, it is believed, was the mother of John, b. Mar. 29, 1729, m. Feb. 7, 1753, Phebe Seaman, as shown in John's Bible record. (Mr. George W. Cocks) Anthony was an early settler at Oyster Bay. (Chap. 16)

WRIGHT CHARLES 5 (John 4, below, Joseph 3, Adam 2, Peter 1; brother of Obadiah, below)—From Southampton, probably, to Saybrook. He shared with his brother certain experiences with Samuel Clark. (E. 189)

He was b. in 1754; d. in 1824. (Bunker, as above)

WRIGHT JOHN 4 (Joseph 3, Adam 2, Peter 1; father of Charles, above, and Obadiah, below)—From Queens Co. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 24); and probably in Conn. (G. 100) He was one of the bondsmen for the Privateer "Eagle." (G. 87)

John Wright was a blacksmith; and lived at (now) East Norwich, L. I. He reared a family of eight; the youngest, b. in 1776. They were Friends, and thus non-combatants. That he served in any Military capacity is incredible. There were doubtless contemporary John Wrights in Queens Co. (Mr. George W. Cocks)

He was b. in 1729; m. in 1753, Phebe Seaman. His children were: Charles 5, above; Obadiah 5, below; Mary 5, b. in 1757, m. Israel Underhill, d. in 1834;



REV. AARON WOOLWORTH — BRIDGE HAMPTON, L. I.

(The Hampton Printing and Publishing Co.)

Isaac 5, b. in 1760, m. Sarah Titus; Jordan 5, b. in 1762, m. Elizabeth Titus; Sarah 5, b. in 1764, m. Noah Gardiner; Phebe 5, b. in 1771, m. James Loines; and Lydia 5, d. y. (Bunker, as above)

WRIGHT OBADIAH 5 (John 4, above, Joseph 3, Adam 2, Peter 1; brother of Charles, above)—From Southampton to Saybrook. On Feb. 16, 1778, certain of his goods were taken. (Page 204. Also Thompson's "Long Island," 1. 206) In 1779, he was permitted to purchase bread in the State of N. Y. (B. 3) In 1780-1, he was in the Illicit Trade. (Page 96. Also E. 192. Also Clinton Pap., 7. 77, 78) On Jan. 28, 1782, he was permitted to bring from L. I. goods and specie for the use of the State of N. Y. (Onderdonk's "Queens Co., 2d Series," p. 17) He was the cause of much trouble to Samuel Clark, another Refugee, according to the latter's story. (E. 189-192)

He was b. in 1756; d. in 1794. (Bunker, as above)

He m. May 24, 1777, Jane, dau. of Capt. Nehemiah Sayre. (See Sayre) The Sayre Gen. states that he was a merchant of Queens Co. at that time.

YONG—YONGE—YONGES—YOUNG—YOUNGS—The latter spelling of the name is the more common on L. I.; but nearly all the descendants of Christopher 3, and some of the descendants of Benjamin 3 (both sons of Rev. John 2), spell the name Young. (Mr. James F. Young) Those of the name on L. I. descend from Vicar Christopher 1, of Reydon and Southwold, Suffolk Co., Eng. (N. E. Gen'l Reg., 52. 245, 246) He was b. about 1545; m. Margaret \_\_\_\_\_; d. June 14, 1626. (Youngs Gen.) Among his children were: Martha 2; Rev. John 2; and Capt. Joseph 2. Martha 2, m., as 1st wife, Thomas 1 Moore. (See Moore)

Rev. John 2, b. in Eng., in 1598; m. (1) Joan Herrington, m. (2) Joan Harris, Wid. of Richard Palgrave, m. (3) Wid. Mary (Warren) Gardner. He d. Feb. 24, 1671-2, and is buried at Southold, L. I. (Youngs Gen.) The story of his being denied passage from Yarmouth to Salem; of his arrival at New Haven, in 1638; of his founding the Church at Southold; and of his Pastorate thereof, 1640-1672—is told at length in Whitaker's "Southold," in Wood's "First Settlements on L. I.," pp. 32, 34, 35; and in the Youngs Gen. See also Page 150, and H. 39. Among his children were: Christopher 3;



*James F. Young*

Col. John 3; and Benjamin 3. A Daniel, descendant of Rev. John 2, m. Hannah 4 Woolsey. (See Woolsey)

Christopher 3, had sons: John 4, and Benjamin 4. John 4, was the father of Rev. David 5, b. in 1719, who was Pastor at Brookhaven, from 1745 until his death, in 1752-3. (Youngs Gen., No. 93) In this line was the late James Franklin 11 Young, of Manhasset (Benjamin 10, James 9, Jeremiah 8, James 7, Christopher 6, 5, 4, 3), whose genealogical work was of great value. Benjamin 4, b. in 1668, d. in 1742, was the father of Experience 5, who m. Rev. Ebenezer Prime, and was the mother of Dr. Benjamin Youngs Prime. (See Prime) Benjamin 4 was also the father of Mary 5, who m. Robert Hempstead. (See Hempstead)

Col. John 3, b. Apr. 10, 1623; m. (1) about 1653, Mary Gardner, m. (2) Hannah (Wines) Tooker; d. Apr. 12, 1698. (Youngs Gen.) He was a Magistrate, a Judge, High Sheriff of the County, Col. of the Militia, Member of the Gov's Council, and especially

active, at sea, against the Dutch. He built the house, a part of which is now standing, at Southold. (See Page 653) His dau., Martha 4, m. David 3 Gardiner (See Gardiner). His son, John 4 (sometimes erroneously called Zerubabel), b. about 1654; m. about 1678, Mary, dau. of William and Mary Wells. (See Wells) He d. before Jan. 27, 1685. A son of John 4, Judge Joshua 5, b. in 1684; m. (1) \_\_\_\_\_, m. (2) Mary Mayhew; d. June 22, 1755. A dau. of Judge Joshua 5, Elizabeth 6, m. Jeremiah 4 Vail. (See Vail) Another son of John 4, Daniel 5, b. about 1680, m. Judith Frink; d. Feb. 7, 1743. (Youngs Gen.)

Benjamin 3, b. about 1640; m. Elizabeth \_\_\_\_\_; d. in 1697. His son, Benjamin 4, b. Jan. 13, 1678-9; m. Dec. 28, 1703, Mercy Landon; d. Dec. 17, 1768. (Youngs Gen.)

Capt. Joseph 2, b. in Eng.; m. Feb. 5, 1632, Margaret Warren; d. about 1658. He was a prominent ship-master; and he held important civil offices. He had sons: Thomas 3, and Gideon 3. (Youngs Gen.)

Thomas 3, b. about 1645; m. (1) Rebecca Mapes, (2) Elizabeth Harcutt; d. at Oyster Bay, L. I., in 1720. His son, Jonas 4, b. at Oyster Bay about 1682; m. Martha \_\_\_\_\_. He removed to Stamford, Conn., and was living there, in 1716, when his son, John (One), the Refugee, below, was b.



(Youngs Gen.) In this line is Hon. William J. Youngs, of Garden City—the line being, William J. 9 (Daniel 8, 7, 6, 5, Samuel 4, Thomas 3; Joseph 2, Rev. Christopher 1)—(Youngs Gen.)

Gideon 3, b. about 1638; m. Sarah —————; d. Dec. 1, 1699. His son, Jonathan 4, b. Dec. 14, 1685; m. Mar. 31, 1708, Dorothy Brown; d. in 1778. (Youngs Gen.) Jonathan 4, had sons: Jonathan 5; Richard 5; Joseph 5, the Refugee, below; and a dau. Phebe 5, m. Christopher Tuthill, Sr. (See Tuthill) Jonathan 5, b. June 23, 1710; m. Apr. 13, 1732, Martha Booth; d. Sept. 9, 1769. For a traditional description of his wedding, see Griffin's "Journal," p. 158. Richard 5, b. July 10, 1714; m. (1) Esther —————; (2) Sept. 17, 1755, Wid. Phebe Wiggins Brown; d. in 1765. (Youngs Gen.)

YOUNGS DOLLY (Probably Dorothy 6, dau. of Jonathan 5, above)—From Southold to New London. In May, 1780, her petition to return, with one cow, was granted. (E. 86, 87)

She was b. Nov. 22, 1747; not m.; d. Oct. 31, 1786. (Youngs Gen.)



COL. JOHN YOUNGS — SOUTHOLD, L. I.

(Photographed specially for this work)

YOUNGS (or YOUNG) ISRAEL, SR., 5 (Benjamin 4, 3, Rev. John 2, Rev. Christopher 1; father of Israel, Jr., below, and Joseph, Two, below)—From Franklinville (now Laurel), in Southold, to Lyme, and probably to Killingworth. In Sept., 1776, with five passengers and his effects, he was moved, probably to Lyme, by Capts. Timothy Corwin and Eliphalet Redfield. On Dec. 10, 1777, his claim was paid to Capt. Benjamin Conkling. (C. 160) On Apr. 11, 1780, he was allowed to go from Lyme to L. I. for grain, wool, &c. (Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 89) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 20) While he signed his name, Youngs, yet he is in some of the Church, and other, Records, Young; and many of his descendants use the latter form. He was, at times, a school teacher; and, afterward, held large tracts of land, some of which is now owned by his descendants.

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 1. (A. 55) He was b. Nov. 11, 1721; m. May 6, 1755, Jemima Brown; d. Jan. 27, 1786. His Wid. d. Aug. 7, 1809. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.) He had children: Joseph 6, below; Israel, Jr., 6, the Refugee, below; Thomas 6, b. Mar. 29, 1763, m. Esther Perkins and had a

son, Thomas P. 7 (father of Thomas, now of Huntington, L. I.), and four daughters; and Jemima 6, b. June 30, 1766, m. Peter Corwin (See Corwin), d. June 25 1850. (Youngs Gen.) Joseph 6, b. Mar. 17, 1756; m. Chloe Griswold, who was probably of Conn., as all of his sons were b. at Killingworth. They were: Joseph 7; Walter G. 7, who had sons, Horace 8, William McK. 8, John F. 8 and Francis A. 8; Henry 7; Charles P. 7, who had William B. 8, and five daughters; Elisha W. 7, who had, Elisha S. 8, William H. 8, George B. 8, Charles P. 8, Hiram 8, and six daughters; William B. 7, who had Elijah F. 8, William E. 8, Alfred H. 8, Edward E. 8, Henry L. 8, James M. 8, and four daughters. (Mr. James F. Young)

## *Israel Youngs*

Among the living descendants of Israel, Sr., who still spell the name, Young, are: Francis A.; Walter S.; William H.; Benjamin P.; Thomas; David H.; and Israel W. (J. F. Y.)

YOUNGS (or YOUNG) ISRAEL, JR., 6 (son of Israel, Sr., above; brother of Joseph, Two, below)—He served in the 3d Line. (G. 46) He went to Conn.; and he was at Ticonderoga when it was captured by Col. Ethan Allen. (Mr. Joseph Wells. Also Hon. William J. Youngs) He was a pensioner in 1833, aged 76. ("N. Y. Pension Roll," p. 429)

He was b. Aug. 8, 1756-7 (Southold Town Rec.), or Dec. 18, 1756-7 (Mattituck Ch. Rec.); m. Esther Perkins, of Lyme (not in the Lyme Ch. Rec.); d. at Franklinville, Nov. 24, 1836. (Youngs Gen.) His will, proved in 1837, mentions several grand children. His descendant, Israel A., still occupies the old home lot. (Youngs Gen. Also Mr. James F. Young) His son, Benjamin 7, b. Oct. 23, 1781; m. Hannah, dau. of William Wells. (See Wells) He d. Jan. 10, 1820; she d. Oct. 22, 1857. His children were: Israel 8, below; Lydia 8, m. Frederick Linch, whose dau., Mrs. Fannie Barrett, lives in N. Y. City; Beulah 8, m. Samuel B. Terry; Benjamin W. 8, m. Experience A. Williamson. The latter Benjamin was Capt. of the Sloop "Nancy" in the War of 1812. (Youngs Gen.) His dau., Mrs. Jane Gallup, lives at New Rochelle, N. Y. Israel 8, m. Ann E. Congdon. His children were: Israel Atmore 9, of Laurel; Benjamin Perry 9, who has sons, Louis Cleves 10, and Howard Atmore 10. (Mr. Israel A. Young)

YOUNGS JOHN (ONE) 5 (Jonas 4, Thomas 3, Capt. Joseph 2, Rev. Christopher 1; father of Jonas, Esq., below)—From Oyster Bay to Stamford. He occupied a place on what is now the West side of South St., in Oyster Bay Village, on which spot Richard Holbrook erected the first house in the Village, which was built in 1670. John Youngs was a staunch Whig; and, after the British took possession of L. I., he left Oyster Bay, by order of General Delancey, and went to Stamford, Conn. Application was made to his relatives at Oyster Bay to intercede for his return; and Captain Daniel Youngs, of Oyster Bay, who was a Captain in the Royal Militia, and a kinsman of John Youngs, sent his friend Thomas Smith, of his Majesty's Justices of the Peace for Queens County, to see General Delancey about allowing John to return to L. I. On March 5, 1782, Thomas Smith wrote to Captain Daniel Youngs as follows:

SIR: When I was last at New York I waited on General Delancey, in behalf of John Youngs and his wife. From him I waited on the Governor likewise in their behalf. The Governor said he knew nothing about them. I soon found the matter, in my opinion, would be referred to General Delancey, as he sent them off, and now had the command of Long Island. I went back to General Delancey again and he, in a good humored way, swore at me and damned me for plaguing him so much in behalf of Youngs and his wife, and then told me he cared nothing about them, and I might, if I desired it, let them come back to Oyster Bay, and if John Youngs behaved himself quietly and peaceably no notice shall be taken of it. I, yesterday, acquainted Colonel Upham of it, so you may go and acquaint John Youngs' daughter that her father and mother may, if they choose it, and can get back to Oyster Bay without a flag being sent for them, they may come as soon as they please, and they shall not be molested. You may show this letter to them, but you must keep it in your hands, for if any person molests them, if they are quiet and peaceable according as cited in the letter, you will receive further orders from me. I dare say you can conceive that I would not presume to do anything of this nature without having the General's permission.

Oyster Bay, Hog Island, March 5th, 1782.

From your friend to serve,

To Captain Daniel Youngs.

Thomas Smith.

After the War he returned to Oyster Bay. He was b., at Stamford, Conn., in 1716; m (1) Rebecca \_\_\_\_\_; (2) in 1738, Rebecca \_\_\_\_\_;



COL. JOHN YOUNGS

PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH

REV. JOHN YOUNGS

CEMETERY AT SOUTHOLD, L. I.—FURNISHED BY SELAH YOUNGS, JR.



d. at Oyster Bay, in 1778. His children, all by his second wife, were: Lavinia 6, b. in 1740, d. in 1815; Abigail 6, d. y.; Abigail 6, b. in 1743, m. (1) ———— Pierce, (2) ———— Albertson; Thomas 6, b. in 1744, d. in 1788; Joseph 6, b. in 1746, not m., d. in 1795; Luther 6, b. in 1750, d. in 1776; Martha 6, b. in 1752, m. Benjamin Cheshire, in 1775; Jonas Esq., 6, the Refugee, below. (Youngs Gen.) Abigail 6, m. (1) William Pearce, (2) Albert Albertson. The grandfather of William Pearce wrote the name, Perse. (Mr. George W. Cocks)

YOUNGS JOHN FITZ (TWO) 7 (Fitz John 6, Daniel 5, John 4, Col. John 3, Rev. John 2, Rev. Christopher 1)—From Southold to Saybrook. In Sept. and Nov., 1776, with six passengers and his effects, he was brought over by Capts. James Webb and James Wiggins. (C. 161) On June 12, 1777, he petitioned for leave to go to L. I. for provisions. (A. 43) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10)

A John Young, or Youngs, served in the following: Col. Smith's Regt., both as private and clerk (G. 37, 38); Col. Terry's Regt. (G. 8); 1st, 2d, 3d, 4th and 5th of the Line (G. 43, 44, 46, 48, 49); Add'l Corps of the Line (G. 55); Harper's, Weissenfels' and Willett's Levies (G. 56, 57, 62); 2d, 6th and 7th Dutchess (G. 64, 68, 69); and in Conn. (G. 101) A Dr. John Young was in the Hospital service ("N. Y. in the Rev'n-Spt," p. 45); and a Surg. Mate. (G. 57)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 3. (A. 55) He was b. at Stirling (now Greenport), in Southold, about 1745; m. Nov. 12, 1767, Mehitable, dau. of Capt. David Wiggins (See Wiggins); d. Dec. 24, 1801. His Wid. d. in 1812. His children were: John 8, b. about 1769, m. (1) Elizabeth Spencer, (2) Rachel Hallenbeck, had two daughters, removed to New Baltimore, N. Y., d. in 1847; Sarah 8, m. (1) Peter Havens, (2) John Armstrong; Mehitable 8, b. in 1772, m. Aug. 12, 1798, David Billard, d. in Dec., 1857; David 8, b. Mar. 24, 1775, m. Annes Davis, had four children, removed to Broome Co., N. Y., d. Dec. 24, 1853; James 8, b. in 1782, m. in 1804, Abigail, dau. of Jonathan Tuthill, had eight children, d. Feb. 9, 1832; William 8, b. Jan. 15, 1789, m. Lavinia Spencer, had a dau., removed to Coxsackie, Greene Co., N. Y., d. May 28, 1812. (Youngs Gen.)

YOUNGS JONAS 6, ESQ. (Son of John, One, above)—From Oyster Bay to Stamford. Like his father, he was of an adventurous disposition. He gained notoriety in whale-boat Expeditions, fitted out from Stamford, Conn., for the purpose of capturing prominent Tories on L. I. to be exchanged for Prisoners held by the British Army. (Page 120) An incident is related in Onderdonk's "Queens Co.," p. 217:—

July 31st, 1779. Last Tuesday morning, 2 o'clock, John Townsend, Esq., of Oyster Bay, was carried off by the rebels, led by Jonas Youngs, who robbed the house of many valuable articles, silver tankard, linen, etc., and partly demolished it. At the same time W. Sutton, of Maroneck, and a young man named Arnold Fleet were carried off to Stamford and paroled. The men carried their boat over the beach. Their sentinel, not hearing the signal, was left behind and wandered about on Mill Neck till starvation forced him to give up.

In 1776, his goods were removed from L. I. by Capt Jacob Riley. (C. 131) He may have served in the 6th Dutchess. (G. 68)

He was b. about 1754. (Youngs Gen.) The lack of further information is probably due to the fact that he never returned to L. I. (Hon. William J. Youngs)

YOUNGS JOSEPH (ONE) 5 (Jonathan 4, Gideon 3, Capt. Joseph 2, Rev. Christopher 1)—From Oyster Ponds (now Orient), in Southold, to Saybrook; whence, on June 12, 1777, he asked leave to go to L. I. for provisions. (A. 43)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1. Females—above 16, 2. (A. 55) He was b. at Oyster Ponds, in 1721; m. (1) Abigail Aldrich, (2) Hannah Brown; d. in 1815. (Youngs Gen.) He d. in 1816, in his 96th year. (Griffin's "Journal," p. 162) His children were: Joseph 6; Hannah 6, b. in 1753, bapt. Mar. 3, 1754 (Mattituck Ch. Rec.), m. Jeremiah King (See King), d. Oct. 15, 1833. (Youngs Gen.)

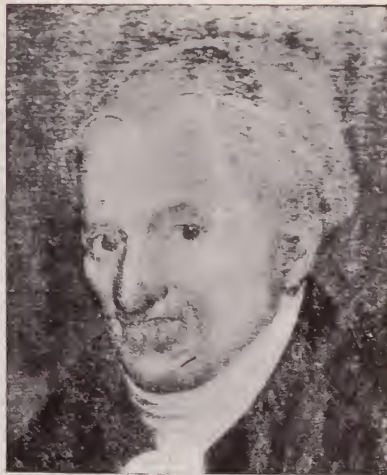
YOUNGS JOSEPH (TWO) 6 (Israel 5, above, Benjamin 4, 3, Rev. John 2, Rev. Christopher 1; brother of Israel, Jr., above)—From Franklinville (now Laurel), in Southold, to Killingworth; whence, on Nov. 11, 1778, he complained that he had been plundered of produce on L. I. and petitioned Gov. Trumbull for relief. (D. 8) A Joseph Young, Jr., signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10)

He remained in Killingworth until 1796. While living there he joined the M. E. Church, and was an Ens. in the Train Band, in 1787. In 1796, he moved to the hamlet of Eaton's Bush, N. Y., where he had a grist-mill, and cabinet shop. He was a Federalist, and strict in his religious views. He seems to have never returned to the Island. (Mr. James F. Young)

As he was younger than Joseph (One), above, it is probable that he served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 38); in Col. Terry's Regt. (G. 8); and perhaps in the Add'l Corps of the Line. (G. 55) One of his name was a Prisoner. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n-Spt.," p. 44) Those of the name who served in the 1st, 2d and Ass'd Exempts of Westchester were probably related to him. (G. 77, 78, 81)

He was b. at Franklinville, Mar. 27, 1756; m. (1) Dec. 13, 1781, Chloe, dau. of Capt. Walter Griswold, (2) Dec. 14, 1805, Elizabeth Short; d. at Eaton's Bush, N. Y., May 13, 1837. His children were: Joseph 7, b. Dec. 11, 1782, not m., d. June 17, 1875; Walter G. 7, b. Mar. 19, 1784; Anna 7, d. y.; Henry 7, d. y.; Nancy 7, b. June 20, 1788, m. (1) William Bateman, (2) Jonathan Freeman, d. Dec. 23, 1845; Charles P. 7, below; Elisha W. 7, b. Sept. 9, 1792; William B. 7, b. Nov. 29, 1794; Phebe H. 7, b. Dec. 9, 1796, m. Edward Hovey, d. in 1829; George B. 7, b. Jan. 21, 1800, d. s. p. Feb. 7, 1885; Horace 7, b. May 15, 1802; Chloe 7, b. Nov. 5, 1806, not m., d. July 5, 1867; Leonard 7, b. Apr. 4, 1808, not m., d. Jan. 30, 1895; Glover S., 7, b. Jan. 10, 1811; Benjamin 7, b. Apr. 20, 1813, not m., d. Oct. 2, 1872. (Youngs Gen., pp. 123, 124)

Charles P. 7, b. at Killingworth, Conn., Dec. 5, 1790; d. at Ripley, N. Y., Jan. 8, 1883. He m. (1) Dec. 5, 1813, Rebecca Higley; m. (2) Oct. 8, 1873, Polly Hammond. He served in the War of 1812. He removed to Ripley, in 1846. His farm, still occupied by his descendants, was on the site of an Indian village. He had eight children, among whom: William B. 8, b. Aug. 29, 1817; m. Dec. 24, 1846, Julia Beadle; d. at Ripley, Nov. 7, 1893. He had William A. 9; Abbie



JOSEPH YOUNGS (TWO)  
(Furnished by Mrs. Abbie Y. Conley)

Young 9, m. Edwin Conley, and had three children; and Mary S. 9. (Youngs Gen. Supplemented by Mrs. Abbie Young Conley)

YOUNGS JOSHUA 7, CAPT. (Judge Thomas 6, below, Joshua 5, John 4, Col. John 3, Rev. John 2, Rev. Christopher 1)—From Southold. He served as Lt. in Col. Terry's Regt. (G. 8); in Col. Smith's Regt., as Lt. in the Co. of Capt. Jonathan Bayley. (G. 4, 6, 38, 39—See Page 86 for a fac-simile of his Muster Roll) He served as Capt. in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 19); and he was at Brooklyn before the Battle of L. I. (Page 41) In Dec., 1776, his Co. was in Col. Henry B. Livingston's Regt. (Page 92) After the War, he was on Shelter Island. In 1785, he removed to Farmington, Conn. (Youngs Gen.)

He was b. at Greenport, L. I., Aug. 15, 1750; d. at Farmington, Apr. 17, 1821. He m. Dec. 21, 1780, Hannah, dau. of Samuel Sanford, of Saybrook, Conn. She was b. Jan. 1, 1754; d. July 17, 1832. His children were: Hannah 8, b. June 1, 1784, d. June 12, 1784; Seth 8, b. Aug. 5, 1785, m. Wid. Elizabeth Brown; Thomas 8, b. Oct. 25, 1787, m. Elizabeth Miller; Constant 8, b. Mar. 30, 1790, m. Cynthia Wiggins; Joshua 8, b. Mar. 13, 1793, not m., d. in June, 1871; John 8, b. Sept. 2, 1795, d. Jan. 23, 1809. (Youngs Gen., p. 151 et seq. for continuation of the descendants)

*Joshua Young  
Lieut*

YOUNGS RICHARD 6 (Richard 5, Jonathan 4, Gideon 3, Capt. Joseph 2, Rev. Christopher 1)—From Oyster Ponds (now Orient), in Southold, to Saybrook; whence, on June 12, 1777, he petitioned for leave to go to L. I. for provisions. (A. 43) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10) He probably served in Dubois' Levies (G. 59); and may have served in Conn. (G. 101)

He was b. about 1748; m. Sept. 6, 1787, Jemima Petty; d. in 1818. His children were: Richard 7, b. in 1785, m. Cynthia Beebe; Mary Dorothy 7, m. Thomas S. Beebe. (Dates of above as given in Youngs' Gen.; except that Mary Dorothy 7 is not given. It is probable that 1785 and 1787 are transposed)

YOUNGS THOMAS 6, JUDGE (Joshua 5, John 4, Col. John 3, Rev. John 2, Rev. Christopher 1; father of Capt. Joshua, above)—From Stirling (now Greenport), in Southold, to Lyme. Between Sept. 10 and Oct. 1, 1776, with two passengers and his effects, he was brought over by Capt. Benjamin Conkling. (C. 19) One of his name, in Queens Co., signed the Association, in 1776. (H. 9) He served in the 4th Line (G. 48); possibly in the 6th Dutchess (G. 68); and probably in Conn. (G. 101) This Military record,



YOUNGS—OYSTER BAY, L. I.

(Furnished by Hon. William J. Youngs)

however, may belong to his son, Dea. Thomas 7, below. He was a Member of the N. Y. Ass'y, 1784-1786. (Civil List) He was a large land owner at Stirling. (Whitaker's "Southold," p. 269)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 2; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 4; under 16, 1. (A. 55) He was b. in 1719; m. June 1, 1745, Rhoda, dau. of John Budd; d. Feb. 19, 1793. His tombstone, at Greenport, L. I., contains much mis-information relating to his ancestral line. His children were: Hannah 7, d. about 1786, m. Nov. 16, 1769, Absalom 4, son of Jonathan Rackett (See Rackett), had five children; Dea. Thomas 7, b. in 1748, m. about 1773, Lydia, dau. of John Tuthill (See Tuthill), had 13 children some of whose baptisms are in the Mattituck Ch. Rec., d. Feb. 16, 1816; Capt. Joshua 7, the Refugee, above; Mary 7, b. in 1752, m. Eliphalet Wadsworth, had two children, d. Oct. 10, 1802; Mehitabel 7, d. y.; Elizabeth 7, b. Apr. 13, 1756, m. about 1792, Silas son of Peter Vail (See Vail), had two children, d. Jan. 26, 1825; Rhoda 7, b. \_\_\_\_\_, m. Capt. James Brown, had six children, d. in 1832; John 7, b. about 1760, m. Matsey Tuthill; Jemima 7, m. John Ayer, had five children, d. Aug. 9, 1843; William 7, d. y.; Benjamin 7, b. in 1765, m. Philena Wheadon. (Youngs Gen.)



## THE REFUGEES FROM NEW YORK CITY

These Refugees fled to other parts of the State of New York, or to Connecticut. An exodus of the less prosperous began, in 1775. By October, of that year, several thousand had left the City. (Wilson's "Mem'l Hist.," 2. 486) The exodus continued in 1776. (Ap. A. 6. Also "N. Y. in the Rev'n—Spt.," pp. 118-125) The more prominent citizens did not leave until just before, or just after, the Battle of Long Island, August 27, 1776.

No effort has been made to secure a complete list of the Refugees from the City. We have to do with those only who appear in the original documents (Appendixes A.—H.), along with the Refugees from Long Island to Connecticut. And even the few, who are noticed below, are treated with brevity if their printed biographies can be found elsewhere—the plan being to give information which other biographies do not contain.

The story of the Refugees from New York City is an inviting field. It is to be hoped that some one, who is well versed in the history of the City, may make that story the subject of a special research. It cannot be undertaken in this work.

In the following Biographical Sketches, references to the several Appendixes are not made as in Part One—(Appendix A. 16, or Ap. A. 16); but simply—(A. 16).

---

ACKERMAN AARON—To Newburgh, N. Y.; whence, on Sept. 1, 1783, with others, he signed a Memorial to Gov. Clinton. (B. 41; q. v., for autograph)

ALBANY ———, MRS.—To Woodbury, Conn.; where she was in 1780. (E. 106. F. 129. Also Clinton Pap., 6. 441. Also Jarvis, below)

She may have been the wife, or Wid., of John Van Albany who was on the Poll List of 1761. (Wilson's "Mem'l Hist. N. Y. City," 2. 323)

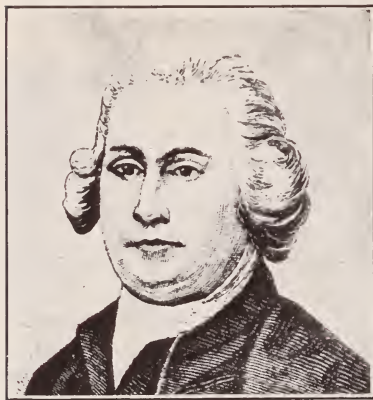
ALSOR—Richard 1, the emigrant, was of Newtown, L. I., in 1676. He was b. in Eng. about 1660; m. in 1686, Hannah ———; d. Oct. —, 1718. His dau., Hannah 2, m. Judge Joseph 4 Sackett. (Page 544) His son, Richard 2, m. Elizabeth Crooke; and their dau., Hannah 3, m. Dr. Joseph 6 Sackett, the Refugee from L. I. (Page 544) His son, John 2, b. in 1697; m. in 1718, Abigail, dau. of Joseph Sackett; d. Apr. 8, 1761. John 2, had sons: John 3, the Refugee, below; and Richard 3, below. (Mr. Douglas Leffingwell. Also "The Sackett's of America." Also Family Records of Mr. A. E. Alsop)

ALSOR JOHN 3 (John 2, Richard 1)—To Middletown, Conn. (B. 42. Also Appleton's "Cyc'a Am'n Biog.," 1. 60) He was an importer, in Hanover Square. (Wilson's "Mem'l Hist. N. Y. City," 2. 466) He was a Member of the Committees of 51, 60 and 100, in 1774 and 1775. (H. 1, 2, 4) On Mar. 27, 1776, the Committee of Safety approved a bond from him, Philip Livingston and Abraham Livingston for the faithful performance of the latter's contract for victualing the Troops. (Rev'y MSS., N.Y. State Lib'y, 30. 23) The window leads were taken from his house. (Page 112) He was a Delegate to the Cont'l Cong., in 1775 (A. 60); a Delegate to the 3d Prov'l

Cong., in 1776 (A. 58); and Vice Prest. of the first N. Y. Chamber of Commerce. He was a Vestryman in Trinity Church. (See also Wilson, as above, Vols. 2, 3 and 4)

He was b. at Newtown, L. I., in 1724; m. June 8, 1766, Mary Frogat; d. at Newtown, Nov. 22, 1794. She d. in 1772, aged 28. His dau., Mary 4, m. Hon. Rufus King, U. S. Senator from N. Y. The name of John Alsop appears in his grandson, Gov. John Alsop King (1788-1867); and in his g. grandson, Hon. John Alsop King. Other sons of Hon. Rufus King were: Charles (1789-1867), Prest. of Columbia College; James Gore (1791-1853), a banker; Dr. Frederic (1801-1829); and Edward (1795-1836). John Alsop has numerous descendants in the Families of King, Van Rensselaer and Duer, in N. Y. City. (Mr. Douglas Leffingwell. Also "The Sacketts & c")

Richard 3 was a brother of John 3, above. He was in business with his brother. He is often given, erroneously, as a son of John. He was b. at



JOHN ALSOP

Newtown, L. I., about 1726; m. Mary Wright; d. at Middletown, Conn., Apr. 10, 1776. He became a resident of Middletown, 1750-1760. He had a son, Joseph W. 4; and a grandson, Charles R. 5. A dau. of the latter, Catherine B. 6, m. Rev. Christopher S. Leffingwell. (Mr. Douglas Leffingwell. Also "The Sacketts & c")

ANDERSON JOHN—To Greenwich, Conn. On Oct. 10, 1779, he petitioned the Conn. Gen. Ass'y for relief from taxation, which was granted. He stated that he was a printer, and that his outfit had been captured by the enemy. (E. 21, 22) It was not strange that his outfit had been captured; for many of the anti-ministerial "Broad-sides" bore the legend—"Printed by John Anderson at Beekman's Slip." (Page 32)

Several of this name served the Army: Lamb's Art'y (G. 50); the Levies of Weissenfels, Malcom, Graham and Pawling (G. 57, 58, 60, 61); and in Conn. (G. 82) Some of this service may have been given by him; but the service in Lamb's Regt. was by a confidential officer to Gen. Washington, whose name Maj. André took on his ill-fated expedition.

*John Anderson*

ASH THOMAS—His temporary home is unknown. On Apr. 21, 1781, he was allowed to bring his wife, niece and furniture, probably to Conn. (F. 39)

He was Treasurer of the Tammany Society, 1789-1791. (Barrett's "Old Merchants of N. Y. City")

BASSETT FREDERICK—To Hartford, Conn. On May 24, 1779, he petitioned the Conn. Gen. Ass'y for relief from taxation, which was granted. He was a pewterer, by trade; and was recommended by several citizens of Hartford, including Lt. Col. John Broome and Peter Vandervoort—both Refugees from N. Y. City. (E. 16-18) He also certified as to the character of Archibald Currie, a fellow Refugee from N. Y. City. (E. 175) He was a private

*Frederick Bassett*

in Capt. Benjamin Egbert's Co., Beat No. 2, N. Y. City Militia. (Proceedings Prov'l Cong., Mar. 18, 1776)

He was probably related to Francis Bassett, of N. Y. City; and he may have descended from Robert, of New Haven. (Page 263)

BAUMAN SEBASTIAN, COL.—In 1775, cannon were loaned to him for the use of the Americans. (Page 102) In 1776, just before the American Evacuation, the window leads were taken from his house. (Pages 111, 112)

He was educated as an Engineer in the Austrian service. In 1775, he was appointed Maj. in Col. John Lasher's 1st Regt. N. Y. Vols. On March 30, 1776, he was appointed (Page 319. Also Proceedings Prov'l Cong.) Capt. in Col. Knox's Regt. in the Cont'l service. In Jan., 1777, he was transferred to Col. Lamb's Art'y; where he was appointed Maj., in 1778. (G. 50) From 1778 to 1784, he commanded at West Point, at intervals. He prepared the map of the post, which Arnold delivered to André and which was found on the capture of the latter. He was present at the surrender of Cornwallis; and made a map of the siege of Yorktown. He succeeded Gen. Knox, as Chief of Art'y, in 1784. He was breveted Lt. Col., in 1787; and was Col. of the State Regt. of Art'y, 1785-1803. In 1786, he was appointed as the first Federal Post Master of N. Y. City. From 1788 to 1793, he was Dy. Post-Master Gen. of the U. S. He was a Member of the Cincinnati. ("N. Y. State Society of the Cincinnati") Another autograph appears on Page 111.



In 1786, he was appointed Lt. Col. of the Art'y Regt., under Brig. Gen. William Malcolm; and, in 1796, he was succeeded by Col. Ebenezer Stevens. (See Stevens)—(Wilson's "Mem'l Hist. N. Y. City," 4. 274, 276) He was Post Master from 1790 to 1803. (Booth's "New York," p. 655. Also Lossing's "Field Book," 2. 310. Also "N. Y. State Sons of Rev'n, Year Book—1909," p. 325) He was Comm'y of Military Stores at the Battery, 1788-1798; his salary for a year being £40. (Original documents, owned by his g. grandson, Mr. George A. Brennan, of Chicago) Mr. Brennan, who is the Historian of the Illinois Soc'y, Sons of Amn. Rev'n, gives the following, in addition:

Col. Bauman was b. in Frankfort-on-the-Main, Germany, Apr. 6, 1739. His father was a high official of the court of Maria Theresa, Empress of Germany; his mother was a Spanish lady. He was educated at Heidelberg. He was famous as a swordsman, and killed an officer of high rank in a duel. As, at that time, the survivor of a duel between Officers was executed by both the Austrian and Prussian Governments, Col. Bauman was forced to flee, coming to New York about 1760. Here he joined the English Army as an Officer. (Mrs. Quincy's "Memoirs") He disapproved of the treatment of the Americans by the English Commanders, and resigned. He became one of the organizers of the "Sons of Liberty," in 1765. In that year, he m. Anna Wetzell. He was one of Alexander Hamilton's most intimate friends, and was his instructor in Artillery. In May, 1775, he organized the German Fusiliers as a separate Company. Later, he was appointed Maj. in Col. John Lasher's First Regt., N. Y. Vols. He was Commandant of Artillery at West Point 1778-1784, at times having entire charge of the Fort. He was one of the Commanders of Artillery at Yorktown; and was mentioned by the French and English Generals as one of the American artilleryists whose skill won their astonishment and admiration, as they considered it equal to anything in Europe. (Johnston's "Siege of Yorktown") Johnston also declares Col. Bauman's map of Yorktown to be superior to any other. He was the originator of the Society of the Cincinnati. This honor is often given to Maj. Shaw; but this is a mistake. Maj. Shaw was engaged to Col. Bauman's daughter, and was often at his house. Col. Bauman often spoke of the advantages of having a Society composed of the Officers of the Revolutionary War. Maj. Shaw broached it to Gen. Knox, and so the Society was organized. Custis, Washington's nephew, and adopted son, speaks of Bauman as a favorite Officer of the Revolutionary Army. He took care of his artillery at Valley Forge, at his own expense. Duc de Chastelleux, who visited West Point during the Revolution, speaks, in his memoirs, of his amazement at finding in the American wilderness such a cultured family as that of Col. Bauman, and with such refined surroundings. Col. Bauman was the only American Artillery Officer to bring back all of his guns to New York after the Battle of L. I. He also had charge of the evacuation of New York, in 1776; and was the last man to leave, narrowly escaping capture by the British as they took possession of the City. He was, likewise, the first American soldier to enter the City when they took possession of it on Nov. 25, 1783, as the British marched out. He d. Oct. 19, 1803.

BECK JOSEPH—To New Haven, Conn. On Mar. 4, 1778, he petitioned the Conn. Council of Safety to permit his wife, Margaret, to go to N. Y. City and collect certain monies due to him; which was granted. (D. 9) He probably served in Conn. (G. 84)

BEEKMAN JAMES—His temporary home is not given. (B. 42) It is known, however, that when the enemy captured Kingston, N. Y., in 1777, he fled to Sharon, Conn. (Lamb's "Hist. N. Y. City," 2. 188) Before this, he had been a Member of the Committee of 100. (H. 4) He was a Member of



the Committee of Safety ("N. Y. in the Rev'n—Spt.," p. 134); and a Delegate to the four Prov'l Congresses. (A. 56-59) In July, 1776, the window leads were taken from his house. (Page 112) On Aug. 17, 1776, the Prov'l Cong. appointed him on a Committee to remove the women, children and infirm from the City before the enemy attacked. (A. 6)

He was an importer of European and India goods, in Queen St. (Wilson's "Mem'l Hist. N. Y. City," 2. 466) He was a Member of the Chamber of Commerce. (Wilson, 3. 15) In 1763, he built a large residence at Turtle Bay, now 1st Ave. and 51st St.; which was occupied by Howe during the British occupation. (Page 181. Also Lamb, 2. 137. Also Wilson, 2. 464, 542) After the War, he secured the family treasures from under the greenhouse. (Lamb, 2. 304) His carriage is on the first floor of the N. Y. Hist'l Soc'y building.

He descended from William 1 Beekman who came to New Amsterdam, in 1647. (Booth's "N. Y. City," p. 827) He m. Jane, dau. of Capt. Abraham, and sister of Rev. Abraham, Keteltas. (Pages 433, 434. See also Keteltas, below) Mr. Gerard Beekman, of N. Y. City, is a descendant.



*Egbert Benson*

**BENSON EGBERT, JUDGE**—From the outside, probably Dutchess Co., N. Y., he sent large quantities of flour into the City for the American Prisoners. (Rev'y MSS., N. Y. State Lib'y, 14. 97 and 31. 79.2) He was Chairman of the Dutchess Co. Committee (Same ref., 40. 33-38); Member of the Committee on Conspiracies ("N. Y. in the Rev'n—Spt.," p. 227); and Member of the 2d Council of Safety. (Same ref., p. 151) He was one of the Agents for settling the New Hampshire Grants, 1779-1780. He belonged to the Council for the Temporary Gov't of the Southern Dist., 1778-1784. (Page 133. Also Rev'y MSS., 31. 17-22) He represented Dutchess Co. in the first four Legislatures of N. Y. State (Civil List); going, afterward, to the Cont'l Cong., in 1781 (A. 60) where he continued for several terms. In 1783, he approved a bill for an entertainment at Cape's Tavern. (C. 221) He was a Member of the U. S. Cong., 1789-1793; and, again, 1813-1815, as a Federalist.

(A. 60. Also Wilson's "Mem'l Hist. N. Y. City," 2. 274) He was a Delegate to the Annapolis Convention of 1786; and he urged the State of N. Y. to adopt the Federal Constitution, in 1788. (Wilson, 3. 37, 38)

On May 8, 1777, the Prov'l Convention appointed him Att'y Gen.; and he took the same office under the first Constitution of N. Y. State, Jan. 15, 1778. He served throughout the War, and until 1788. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n—Spt.," p. 173) He was Judge of the Supreme Court of N. Y., 1794-1802. The rudiments of law he read with Gen. John Morin Scott, below. (Thompson's "Long Island," 2. 487-490) He was a master in special pleading. (Wilson, 2. 625) He was a Charter Member, and first Prest. of the N. Y. Hist'l Soc'y. (Wilson, 3. 178, 179. Also 4. 103-105)

He was b. in N. Y. City, June 21, 1746; graduated at Columbia College, in 1765; d. at Jamaica, L. I., Aug. 24, 1833. He was an intimate friend of Judge John Sloss Hobart, a Refugee from L. I. to Conn. (Pages 402-404)

**BENSON ROBERT, SEC'Y**—He was appointed 1st Lt. by the Committee of N. Y. City, Aug. 29, 1775. (Mil. Ret., 26. 100) He was on the Committees of 60 and 100. (H. 2, 4) He was Sec'y of all four of the Prov'l Congresses; and Sec'y of the first N. Y. State Senate. (Page 132) In 1784, he was a Member of the Common Council of N. Y. City; and, later, a Director in the Bank of N. Y. (Wilson's "Mem'l Hist. N. Y. City," 3. 12, 346)

His wife was Dinah ———. (Constitution Tontine Coffee House, 1796) His autograph is on Page 132.

**BICKER HENRY, COL.**—On Nov. 18, 1883, he was on a Committee of Exiles to make arrangements for Evacuation Day. (B. 42)

**BISH JOHN**—To Newburgh, N. Y.; whence, on Sept. 1, 1783, with others, he signed a Memorial to Gov. Clinton. (B. 41; q. v. for autograph)

**BLACKWELL JOSEPH 4** (Col. Jacob 3, Jacob, 2, Robert 1)—To Litchfield and Farmington, Conn. On Aug. 12, 1777, he wrote, from Litchfield, to Gen. Scott as to the libel on the brig "Elizabeth." (Jour. Prov'l Cong.) On June 8, 1779, from Farmington, he petitioned the Conn. Gen. Ass'y for exemption from taxation and Military drafts; which was granted. (E. 14, 15) In Sept., 1780, John Smith asked of Gov. Trumbull a pass for Joseph Blackwell (who had fled from N. Y.), now at Worthington [Conn.], to visit his infirm father at Hallet's Cove, L. I., and to return with Mrs. Smith. (Onderdonk's "Queens Co. Olden Times," p. 56) He was in the iron business at 21 Hanover Square, where he resided. (Barrett's "Old Merchants of N. Y. City") He was also in the same business at 45 Great Dock. His name appears in the first City Directory, 1786—1792. (Mr. W. T. Blackwell)

He m. Mary 5 Hazard. (Pages 272, 391. See also Hazard, below)

*Joseph Blackwell*

**BOWEN PRENTICE, CAPT.**—On Nov. 18, 1883, he was on a Committee of Exiles to make arrangements for Evacuation Day. (B. 42) He was Capt. and private in Weissenfels' Levies ("N. Y. in the Rev'n," pp. 70, 71); and Qr. Mr. and Lt. in the 3d Line. (Same ref., p. 40)

**BRADFORD CORNELIUS**—To Rhinebeck, N. Y. He kept the Merchants Coffee House. (Page 181) He opened the place in May, 1776, but his stay was of short duration. A warm patriot, he went out with the American Army on its retreat, and remained near Rhinebeck during the War. In Oct., 1783, he returned, and the Merchants' Coffee-House under his admirable management became a noted resort. He established, in 1784, the first Marine List ever publicly kept in New York, from which the newspaper notices were taken daily. He also opened a register where "gentlemen and merchants" were requested to enter their names and residences. This was the first approach to a City directory. (Mr. John Austin Stevens, N. Y. Hist'l Soc'y—1876. Also Wilson's "Mem'l Hist. N. Y. City," 4. 534, 535)

**BRASHER ABRAHAM, COL.**—To Paramus, N. J. (Barrett's "Old Merchants of N. Y. City") He was a Member of the Committees of 51, 60 and 100 (H. 1, 2, 4); and a Delegate to the first three Prov'l Congresses. (A. 56, 57, 58) In July, 1776, the window leads were taken from his house. (Page 112) On June 9, 1776, he was on a Committee to superintend the removal of British Prisoners. (Rev'y MSS., N. Y. State Lib'y, 50. 31) On Nov. 5, 1776, with Isaac Roosevelt, he reported that the muster rolls of the schooner "Gen. Putnam" had been examined. (Same ref., 1. 143) He was active among the "Liberty Boys," and he wrote many popular songs.

He was an only son of Luke Brasher who was b. in Dec., 1697; and m. Judith Gasherie. He was b. Dec. 2, 1734; m. July 13, 1758, Helen, dau. of Cornelius Kortright; d. in 1782, in exile, with a price set upon his head. His children were: Judith, b. in 1759, m. Col. Fitch Hall, of Boston; Elizabeth, b. Sept. 2, 1765, m. John Pintard, d. Oct. 13, 1838; Gasherie, b. July 3, 1773, m. Jane, dau. of Garrit Abeel, was lost at sea, in 1803; Helen, b. about 1777, m. Samuel D. Craig, d. Mar. 5, 1853; and Abraham K., b. Dec. 19, 1778, was a sea Capt. (Barrett's "Old Merchants of N. Y. City")

**BRASHER EPHRAIM, LT.**—On Nov. 18, 1783, he was on a Committee of Exiles to make arrangements for Evacuation Day; and also on a Committee to conduct the Procession on that day. Previous to this, he had signed congratulatory Addresses to Gen. Washington and Gov. Clinton. (B. 42)

He was a Lt. in Col. John Lasher's Regt. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n," p. 218)

He d. Nov. 16, 1810, aged 66. (Old Middle Dutch Ch. Rec.)

*Ephraim Brasher*

**BROOME JOHN, LT. COL.**—To Hartford, Conn.; whence, on Jan. 28, 1780, he signed a testimonial in favor of Frederick Bassett, a fellow Refugee. (E. 16-18. See also Bassett, above) He was on the Committees of 51, 60 and 100, in 1774 and 1775. (H. 1, 2, 4) In the latter year, he recommended that a night watch should be kept. (Barrett's "Old Merchants of N. Y. City") In 1775, also, he was appointed Lt. Col. of the 2d N. Y. City Regt. (Mil. Ret., 26, 43, 213) In June, 1776, he was on a Committee to superintend the removal of British Prisoners (Rev'y MSS., N. Y. State Lib'y, 50. 31); and, same year, he was on a Committee, with Gen. Washington and others, to advise as to the disposal of stock on L. I. (B. 14) He was a Delegate to the 3d and 4th Prov'l Congresses. (A. 58, 59) In 1801-2 he was a Member of the N. Y. Ass'y; in 1804, a N. Y. State Senator; in 1804, a Member of the Council of Appointment; and Lt. Gov. of N. Y., 1804-1810. (Civil List) In 1783-1786, he was Alderman from the East Ward; in 1784, City Treasurer; same year, first Treasurer, and from 1785 to 1794, Pres't of the Chamber of Commerce; and, in 1792, one of the founders of the Tontine Coffee House. (Barrett, as above) Other of his activities were incident to his partnership with his brother, Capt. Samuel; and they are mentioned, below.



*John Broome*

He was b. on Staten Island, in 1738; d. Aug. 8, 1810. His wife, Rebecca, d. before 1803. He had children: John L.; William H., m. Boorman; Adel, m. J. W. Livingston; Caroline, m. Maj. [Derby?] Noon; and a dau. —, m. James Boggs. (Barrett, as above) His wife was Rebecca, dau. of John 3 Lloyd. (See Lloyd, page 454) His dau., Harriet, bapt. Aug. 25, 1776. (Whitehaven and Fairhaven, Conn., Ch. Rec.) His dau., Caroline, b. Sept. 5, 1783. (Constitution Tontine Coffee House, 1796)

The portrait of Col. Broome is given by the courtesy of the N. Y. Chamber of Commerce. It was painted by Charles C. Markham, in 1889; and presented to the Chamber by a g. grandson, Mr. George Cochran Broome.

**BROOME SAMUEL, CAPT.**—To New Haven and Wethersfield, Conn., and Boston. On Mar. 15, 1781, he petitioned the Conn. Gen. Ass'y for relief from taxation; which was negatived. (E. 118) He was one of the old merchants of New York, being head of the firm of Samuel Broome & Co., the Company being his brother Lt. Col. John, above, and his brother-in-law Jeremiah Platt, the Refugee, below. Later John L. Broome, son of Lt. Col. John, was admitted to the firm. (Barrett's "Old Merchants of N. Y. City") One of the newspapers of the day contained this notice:—

Samuel Broome & Co.—Having removed their store to New Haven, desire all those indebted to them to call and settle their accounts either with them at New Haven, or Mr. Daniel Phoenix living in New York, nearly opposite where said Broome & Co. kept their store. They have still on hand a small assortment of goods, suitable for the approaching season, to be sold for cash or short credit, on the usual moderate terms—New York, Oct. 5, 1775.

He was a Member of the Committee of 100, in 1775 (H. 4); and prominent as one of the "Sons of Liberty." He organized an association "for practice in the use of fire arms." (Lossing's "Field Book," 2. 588) He was a Capt. in the 1st N. Y. Cont'l Regt., Col. Alexander McDougall, June 30, 1775;



also, in Col. John Lasher's Batt'n of N. Y. City Militia, in July, 1775. ("Year Book—N. Y. Sons of the Rev'n"—1909, p. 350. Also "Archives of the State of N. Y.—The Rev'n," p. 25) A letter from Gov. Tryon to the Earl of Dartmouth dated "On Board the Ship Dutchess of Gordon, N. Y. Harbor 6th December, 1775," describes the raid into N. Y. City from Conn. by an armed force under Isaac Sears and Samuel Broome. (O'Callaghan's "Doc'y Hist. of N. Y.," 8. 645, 646) In 1776, the window leads were taken from his house. (Page 112) Both Capt. Samuel and Lt. Col. John were active in fitting out vessels, of which the firm of Samuel Broome & Co. were owners or part owners, for service as Privateers. A letter from Lt. Col. John to the N. Y. Convention, dated White Plains, July 16, 1776, related to the sloop "Independence," 72 tons, 10 guns; and a letter from same to same, dated Harlem Aug. 14, 1776, related to the sloop "Harlequin," 70 tons, 14 guns. (Forces' "American Archives," 1. 374, 954; and Minutes of the Meeting of the Gov. and Council of Safety of Conn. Nov. 4, 1776, to the effect that Samuel Broome & Co., had been supplied with cannon, powder, shot, etc.) In Aug., 1776, Capt. Samuel was sent from N. Y. on a mission to Conn. to procure a supply of salt petre, etc., for the Americans, as appears in a letter from Ebenezer Hard to Robert Livingston, dated N. Y. Aug. 29, 1776. (Force, as above)

*Samuel Broome*

On his return to N. Y., in Nov., 1783, he signed congratulatory addresses to Gen. Washington and Gov. Clinton; and he was on a Committee of the Exiles to conduct the Procession on Evacuation Day. (B. 42) In 1780, he was connected with the settlement of the New Hampshire Grants. (Original Document) On Feb. 5, 1784, with 38 other merchants of N. Y. City, he petitioned the N. Y. Ass'y to revive the Chamber of Commerce (Ass'y Jour. Also Wilson's "Mem'l Hist. N. Y. City," 2. 402 and 3. 535); and, on Mar. 17, following, he petitioned the N. Y. Senate for the exemption from duties of merchandize imported for a short time only. (Senate Jour.)

He was b. ———; d. ———. He m. Phebe 5, dau. of Dr. Zophar Platt, of L. I. (See Platt, Page 509) She was a sister of Judge Ebenezer, a Refugee from L. I.; of Jeremiah, the Refugee (See Platt, below); and of Elizabeth who m. Capt. Daniel Phoenix, the Refugee, from N. Y. City (See Phoenix, below) He had twin sons, George Washington and Horatio Gates, b. June 4, 1779. (Barrett, as above. Also Constitution Tontine Coffee House, 1796) His dau., Janet, m. Timothy Phelps, of New Haven, Conn. Their dau., Amelia Maria Phelps, m. Rt. Rev. Jonathan Mayhew Wainwright, Bishop of New York; who was the grandfather of the late Mr. J. Howard Wainwright, of N. Y. City.

BYVANCK PETRUS, LT.—To Ridgefield, Conn. On May 26, 1779, he petitioned the Conn. Gen. Ass'y for relief from taxation and Military service; which was granted. (E. 19, 20) On Apr. 12, 1780, the Ass'y allowed a flag to his wife so that she might go to her mother in N. Y. City. (E. 33) He was a Member of the Committee of 100, in 1775. (H. 4) In Aug. of that year, he was appointed 1st Lt. (Mil. Rec., 26. 100) On Nov. 18, 1783, he was on a Committee of the Exiles to conduct the Procession on Evacuation Day. (B. 42)

*Petrus Byvanck*

CAMPBELL JAMES—To Newburgh, N. Y.; whence, on Sept. 1, 1783, with others, he signed a Memorial to Gov. Clinton. (B. 41. See also same ref. for another autograph) He was a private in Col. John Lasher's N. Y. City Regt. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n," p. 218); and perhaps in the 1st and 4th of the Line (G. 43, 48); the 6th Dutchess (G. 68); the 3d Westchester (G. 79); and in Conn. (G. 86)

*James Campbell*

**CAMPBELL JOHN, LT.**—To Newburgh, N. Y., like James, above. (B. 41, q. v. for autograph) He served in Col. Lamb's Art'y (G. 50); and probably in Conn. (G. 86) One of the name signed the Association in Queens Co., in 1776. (H. 7) He is said to have been on the Committee of 100; but the list does not contain his name. (H. 4) On Aug. 17, 1776, the N. Y. Prov'l Convention appointed him on a Committee to remove the women, children and infirm persons out of N. Y. City before the enemy attacked. (A. 6) Another John Campbell was a Sachem in Tammany Hall, 1779-1791. (Barrett's "Old Merchants of N. Y. City") He was an Alderman, and d. in 1798. (Mr. William W. Mac Bean)

**CAMPBELL THOMAS**—His temporary home is not known. On Nov. 18, 1783, he was on a Committee of Exiles to make arrangements for Evacuation Day. (B. 42) He probably served in Willett's Levies (G. 62); the Ass'd Exempts, of Dutchess (G. 71); and the 4th Orange. (G. 75)

**CARGHILL HENRY**—To Newburgh, N. Y.; whence, on Sept. 1, 1783, with others, he signed a Memorial to Gov. Clinton. (B. 41; q. v. for autograph) He served in the 2d Orange. (G. 73)

**CLARKSON LEVINUS.**—His temporary home is unknown. (B. 42)

**CODWISE GEORGE, CAPT.**—To Ridgefield, Conn. On May 26, 1779, he petitioned the Conn. Gen. Ass'y for relief from taxation and Military service; which was granted. (E. 19, 20) Before leaving the City, in 1776, the window leads were removed from his house. (Page 112) In 1781, he was recommended, by Capt. John Grinnell, as a proper officer to resist the plunderers on L. I. (Page 192)

He had a son, George, Jr., b. Sept. 14, 1792. (Constitution Tontine Coffee House, 1796)

*Geo Codwise*

**CRUGER JOHN**—His temporary home is not mentioned (B. 42); but biographies state that he went to Kinderhook, N. Y., during the War. In



*John Cruger*

Colonial times, he was Alderman and Mayor; a leader in the opposition to the British Parliament; and a Delegate to the last Colonial Ass'y. (Barrett's "Old Merchants of N. Y. City") He was a Delegate for 16 years; and Speaker of the Ass'y, 1769-1775. In 1776, the window leads were taken from his house. (Page 112) In connection with his brothers, Henry and Harris, he carried on a large shipping business at Cruger's wharf, on the East Side of Whitehall Slip. He suffered in the great fire of 1776. (See Wilson's "Mem'l Hist. of N. Y. City," Vols. 2 and 4)

He was b. July 18, 1710; not m.; d. Dec. 27, 1792. (Appleton's Cyc'a. Amn. Biog., 2. 22)

**CURRIE ARCHIBALD**—To Hartford, Conn. On Jan. 31, 1783, he petitioned the Conn. Gen. Ass'y for leave to go to N. Y. City to collect rents and monies due to him. He was recommended by several citizens of Hartford, including Frederick Bassett, the Refugee, above. He was allowed to go, under the supervision

of Hon. Abraham Davenport. (E. 175-178) In the same month, he, with others, certified to the character of Peter Vandervoort, the Refugee, below. (E. 179) He probably served in the 2d Dutchess. (G. 64) He was a Member of the Chamber of Com-

*Arch: Currie*

merce and of the 1st Presbyterian Ch. (Barrett's "Old Merchants of N. Y. City")

He was b. about 1737; m. June 11, 1771, Catharine Sebring; d. Apr. 25, 1814. Archibald & David Currie were in business at 10 Little Dock St. (Mr. William M. Mac Bean)

**CURTENIUS**—Rev. Anthonius 1, b., probably in Holland, in 1698; m. Elizabeth De Forest, of Hackensack, N. J.; d. in 1756. He came to N. Y. City, in 1725, and was Minister of the Dutch Ch. (Barrett's "Old Merchants of N. Y. City")

**CURTENIUS PETER THEOBALDUS 2, AUD. GEN.**—As Comm'y of Military Stores for the Prov'l Cong., he described the sources of supply. (Pages 101, 104. Also C. 2. E. 195) In 1775, also as Comm'y, he furnished tents to Conn. (E. 195) He belonged to the Committees, of 51, 60 and 100. (H. 1, 2, 4) In 1776, he was a leader in the destruction of the Statue of Geo. III. (Barrett, as above) His connection with the removal of window leads, in the same year, is shown on Pages 111 and 112. In 1778, he was a Delegate to the New Haven Convention. (Page 78) He passed upon the claims of the Loyalists for damages. (Page 144) From 1782 until 1797, he was Aud. Gen. of the State of N. Y. (Page 137. See also the Index of "N. Y. in the Rev'n—Spt." for further instances of his work)

He was a member of the firm, Goelet and Curtenius, at the sign of the Golden Key, in Hanover Square. Afterward, by himself, he removed to Broadway, at the sign of the Golden Anvil. He sold his store for cash; and, of the amount received, he paid £ 1,600 for the relief of the American Army. (Barrett, as above)

He was b. in 1734; m. Aug. —, 1755, Catherine, dau. of Philip Goelet; d. in 1798. (Barrett, as above) He is buried at New Rochelle, N. Y., in the tomb of his son-in-law, Elbert Roosevelt—beside his daughters, Jane and Elizabeth; his son, Gen. Peter; and his grandson, Isaac Roosevelt. (Mem'l Rec., Curtenius, N. Y. Hist'l Soc'y) The monument erected to his memory in the Beechwoods Cemetery, New Rochelle, bears these inscriptions:

COL. P. THEOBALDUS CURTENIUS, Com. Gen. under Washington. Born A. D. 1734. Died in the City of N. Y., 1798.

GEN. PETER CURTENIUS, his son, in command of Castle Garden and the Battery in 1812 and 1814. Died in N. Y., in 1817. Removed to this place in 1857.

Rest Patriots Rest.

Erected by his son, F. W. Curtenius and Heirs, in 1882.

His children were: Elizabeth 3, b. in 1757, d. in 1837; Antonious 3, b. in 1759, d. in 1760; Catherine 3, b. in 1761, m. Rev. John Dunlap; Gen. Peter 3, below; Mary 3; Tannitze 3, b. in 1765, d. in 1769; Phillipus 3, b. in 1768; and Jane 3, b. in 1770, m. Elbert Roosevelt, and had son Isaac 4, and grandson Clinton 5. Gen. Peter 3, b. in 1763; m. (1) ————— Remsen; (2) Nov.



*Peter S. Curtenius*



10, 1799, Mary Ann Lasher; d. in 1817. (Mrs. Helen R. Curtenius Statler) Jan 3, b. Dec. 22, 1770. (Constitution Tontine Coffee House, 1796)

Gen. Peter 3 was a Member of the N. Y. Ass'y, in 1798; and U. S. Marshal, 1806-1812. (Barrett, as above) He had: Peter Theobaldus 4, b. in 1792, d. in 1833; Catherine 4, b. in 1794, d. in 1798; William Remsen 4, b. in 1795, d. in 1796; Henry Remsen 4, b. in 1796; d. in 1866; John Lasher 4, below; Catherine E. 4, b. in 1803, m. William Walcott, of Utica, N. Y., d. in 1846; Frederick William 4, below; Alfred Goelet 4, below; and Helen Maria 4, b. in 1809, d. in 1889. The latter, m. William Wetmore (d. in 1846, at Whitesboro, N. Y.), and had Wetmore children: William 5; Syndes 5, who lives in Ann Arbor, Mich.; and Catherine 5, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Terry, and is deceased. (Mrs. H. R. C. S.)

John Lasher 4, of Buffalo, N. Y., b. in 1801; d. in 1870. His children were: John 5 (who had, George 6, Frederick 6, Mary 6 and Pierre 6); Anna 5; Mary 5, m. Frederick Wetmore; Katherine 5, m. James B. Brayton; Elwood 5; and Elizabeth 5. Frederick William 4, of Kalamazoo, Mich., b. in 1805; m. (1) Elizabeth Fowler, (2) Jan. 2, 1868, Kate Woodbury; d. in 1883. His children were: Katherine 5, m. A. D. Robinson, lives in Denver, Col.; Charles 5, d. in Kalamazoo; Helen R. 5, m. Herbert O. Statler; Alfred 5; and Dwight 5. The three last named live in Kalamazoo. Alfred Goelet 4, of Peoria, Ill., b. in 1807; d. in 1857. His children were: Anna 5, m. Dr. \_\_\_\_\_ Gillette, and had a son Dr. Curtenius Gillette, of N. Y. City;

Helen Lasher 5, of N. Y. City; and Louisa 5, d. y. (Mrs. H. R. C. S.)

The portrait, given by the courtesy of Mrs. Statler, is from an engraving of the time. Other autographs appear on Pages 111 and 137.

DEMAREST DAVID—To Newburgh, N. Y.; whence, on Sept. 1, 1783, with others, he signed a Memorial to Gov. Clinton. (B. 41; q. v. for autograph) He served in the 2d and 4th Orange. (G. 73, 75)

He was probably a descendant of David des Marest, the Huguenot emigrant from France, through Holland, to the Hackensack, N. J., in 1665. (Rev. David D. Demarest's "Huguenots on the Hackensack")

DENNIS PATT., CAPT.—His temporary home is not known. (B. 42) On his return, he signed congratulations to Gen. Washington and Gov. Clinton, in Nov., 1783. On Nov. 18, 1783, he was on a Committee of Exiles to conduct the Procession on Evacuation Day.

(B. 42) He was 1st Lt. of Art'y, and Capt., in 1775. ("Archives of the State of N. Y.—The Rev'n," 1. 17, 19, 246) He was Naval Officer at the Port of Elizabeth, N. J., in 1787.

DEVENPORT JOHN—To Newburgh, N. Y.; whence, on Sept. 1, 1783, with others, he signed a Memorial to Gov. Clinton. (B. 41; q. v., for autograph) He may have served in the 2d Line (G. 44); the 3d Dutchess (G. 65); and in Conn. (G. 88) See Davenport, Page 323.

DUNSCOMB JAMES—To Newburgh, N. Y.; whence, on Sept. 1, 1783, with others, he signed a Memorial to Gov. Clinton. (B. 41; q. v., for autograph) He was probably related to Capt. Daniel Dunscomb, of N. Y. City.

DUYCKINCK GERARDUS—His temporary home is not known. (B. 42) He was a Member of the Committees of 51 and 100. (H. 1, 4) In 1776, the window leads were taken from his house. (Page 112) He kept "The Universal Store," at the Sign of the Looking Glass and Druggist's Pot, on Dock St., corner of the Old Slip Market. He was a Member of the Chamber of Commerce. (Barrett's "Old Merchants of N. Y. City")

EGBERT BENJAMIN—To Newburgh, N. Y.; whence, on Sept. 1, 1783, with others, he signed a Memorial to Gov. Clinton. (B. 41; q. v. for autograph) He served in the 4th Albany. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n," p. 105) He was one of the incorporators of the Public School Society, in 1825. (Lamb's "Hist. N. Y. City," 2. 518)

FAIRLIE JAMES, LT.—He served in the 1st and 2d of the Line. (G. 43, 44) He was made a Prisoner on L. I., in Oct., 1780. (F. 124. Also Hon. Henry C. Platt's "Huntington Address"—1876)

He was a son of James Fairlie, a sea Capt., who m. Phebe Mitchell. He was b. in N. Y. City, in 1757; m. Maria, dau. of Chief Justice Robert Yates; d. Oct.

*Patt. Dennis*

10, 1830. Beside the Military service, mentioned above, he was an Aide to Baron Steuben. He was a Member of the N. Y. Ass'y, 1798-1808; Claim Agent for the State; an Alderman, in N. Y. City; and Clerk of the Supreme Court. ("N. Y. State Soc'y of The Cincinnati")

He had several daughters. One, m. Thomas Cooper. Another, m. Robert, son of President John Tyler. (Barrett's "Old Merchants of N. Y. City")

**FISH NICHOLAS, MAJ.**—He served in the 2d Line. (G. 44)

In 1775, he was 2d Lt. in the N. Y. City Fusileers which, later, became Col. John Lasher's Regt. In 1776, he was Brig. Maj., and also Aide to Gen. John Morin Scott. He had a long service, including the Battle of L. I. (Page 38. Also H. 36), Harlem, White Plains, Saratoga, Sullivan's Expedition and Yorktown. ("N. Y. State Soc'y of The Cincinnati." Also "Sullivan's Expedition," p. 383. Also "N. Y. State Sons of Rev'n, Year Book—1909," p. 429) On Apr. 14, 1783, he wrote to Gov. Clinton, asking for the position of Naval Officer of the Port of N. Y. (Clinton Pap., 8. 137)

He was b. in N. Y. City, Aug. 28, 1758; m. Elizabeth Stuyvesant; d. June 20, 1833. He studied law with Gen. Scott. In 1786, he was appointed Adj. Gen. of N. Y. State. He was an Alderman; and, from 1797 to 1805, he was Prest. of the Cincinnati. ("Cincinnati," as above) He was a Federalist; and a supporter of the War of 1812. (Wilson's "Mem'l Hist. N. Y. City," 3. 208, 239) He was Prest. of the Butchers and Drovers' Bank. (Barrett's "Old Merchants of N. Y. City") His portrait and autograph appear on Page 39.

He was the father of Hon. Hamilton Fish, Gov. of N. Y.; U. S. Senator from N. Y., and U. S. Sec'y of State. He was the grandfather of Hon. Hamilton Fish, of Garrisons, N. Y.

**FISHER HENDRICK**—To Newburgh, N. Y.; whence, on Sept. 1, 1783, with others, he signed a Memorial to Gov. Clinton. (B. 41; q. v. for autograph) He served in the 13th Albany. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n," p. 123)

**FURMAN GABRIEL**—To Newburgh, N. Y.; whence, on Sept. 1, 1783, with others, he signed a Memorial to Gov. Clinton. (B. 41; q. v. for autograph) He served in the 1st and 3d of the Line. (G. 43, 46) He was a Sachem in Tammany Hall, 1789-1791; Director of the Mechanics' Bank; and Prest. and Director of the Mutual Ins. Co. (Barrett's "Old Merchants of N. Y. City")

He may have been a son of John, of Patchogue, L. I. If so, he had sons: William, of L. I. City; and John, of Patchogue, who may have been a Refugee. (See Furman, Page 350) It is probable that he was related to Gabriel Furman, the well known Historian, of Brooklyn. Gabriel, the Refugee, was one of the Directors of the Manhattan Co. (Wilson's "Mem'l Hist. N. Y. City," 3. 347)

His wife was Sarah ———. He had a son, William Spicer, b. July 25, 1781. (Constitution Tontine Coffee House, 1796)

**GARLAND GEORGE**—To Newburgh, N. Y.; whence, on Sept. 1, 1783, with others, he signed a Memorial to Gov. Clinton. (B. 41; q. v. for autograph) He served in Capt. Alexander Hamilton's Art'y of the Line. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n," p. 65)

**GARLAND GEORGE, JR.**—To Newburgh, N. Y. Same statement as given in George, above. (B. 41)

**GILBERT JOHN**—To Newburgh, N. Y.; whence, on Sept. 1, 1783, with others, he signed a Memorial to Gov. Clinton. (B. 41; q. v. for autograph) He served in the 2d, the Add'l Regt. and the "Green Mountain Boys"—all of the Line (G. 44, 52, 55); and probably in Conn. (G. 90)



*Ja. Furcis*

GILBERT WILLIAM, SR.—His temporary home is not known. (B. 42) In 1776, the window leads were taken from his house. (Page 112) On his return, in Nov., 1783, he signed congratulatory Addresses to Gen. Washington

*William Gilbert Sen*

and Gov. Clinton. (B. 42) On Nov. 18, 1783, he was on a Committee of Exiles to make arrangements for Evacuation Day; also, on a Committee to conduct the Procession. (B. 42)

GILBERT WILLIAM, JR.—His temporary home is not known. On his return, in Nov., 1783, he signed a congratulatory Address to Gen. Washington. (B. 42) On Nov. 18, 1783, he was on a Committee of Exiles to conduct the Procession on Evacuation Day. (B. 42)

GILBERT WILLIAM W.—His temporary home is not known. On his return, in Nov., 1783, he signed a congratulatory Address to Gov. Clinton. (B. 42) He was a Member of the Committees of 60 and 100. (H. 2, 4) In 1784, he was an Alderman. (Wilson's "Mem'l Hist. N. Y. City," 3. 12) In 1791, he was Treas'r of the American Museum. (Barrett's "Old Merchants of N. Y. City")

*Wm. W. Gilbert*

GOVERNEUR HERMAN—His temporary home is not known. On his return, in Nov., 1783, he signed a congratulatory Address to Gov. Clinton. (B. 42)

GOVERNEUR NICHOLAS—His temporary home is not known. Same statement as given in Herman, above. (B. 42) Before the War, he was an importing merchant, his partner being Isaac Gouverneur. (Lamb's "Hist. N. Y. City," 1. 683)

He was a grandson of Abraham Gouverneur, the emigrant ancestor of the family. He built "Cockloft Hall," near Newark, N. J. (Irving's "Salmagundi." Also Wilson's "Mem'l Hist. N. Y. City," 3. 312, 315)

GRAY JOHN—To Newburgh, N. Y.; whence, on Sept. 1, 1783, with others, he signed a Memorial to Gov. Clinton. (B. 41; q. v. for autograph) He probably served in the 1st, 3d, 5th and "Green Mountain Boys"—all of the Line (G. 43, 46, 49, 55); in the 4th Orange (G. 75); and perhaps in Conn. (G. 90)

HAMILTON ALEXANDER, COL.—In 1775, cannon were loaned to him for the U. S. (Page 102) On Mar. 14, 1776, he was appointed Capt. of Art'y; on Aug. 9, his Co. was made a part of Gen. Scott's Brigade; and, on Mar. 18, 1777, his Co. entered the Cont'l service. (Proceedings Prov'l Convention. Also "N. Y. in the Rev'n," p. 65. Also "Archives of the State of N. Y.—The Rev'n," pp. 84, 122, 147) He took part in the Battle of L. I., and in the later operations in and about N. Y. City. (Pages 40, 58) He was made Col. by brevet, Sept. 28, 1783, to the end of the War. ("Archives," as above, p. 244) His Co. is now (1897) known as Light Battery F., 4th Regt., U. S. Art'y. (Rev'y MSS., N. Y. State Lib'y. 11, 81) He gave much valuable service throughout the War. He was a Delegate to the Cont'l Cong., in 1782. (A. 60) His public life afterward is too well known to be considered here. (See "Empire State Sons of Am'n Rev'n, Year Book—1899," p. 444. Also "N. Y. State Sons of Rev'n, Year Book—1909," p. 461)

He was b. Jan. 11, 1757; m. Elizabeth, dau. of Gen. Philip Schuyler; d. July 11, 1804. His portrait and autograph appear on Page 39.

HARDENBROOK GERRARDUS—To Newburgh, N. Y.; whence, on Sept. 1, 1783, with others, he signed a Memorial to Gov. Clinton. (B. 41; q. v. for autograph)

HARDWICK JOHN—To Newburgh, N. Y. Same statement as given in Hardenbrook, above. (B. 41)

HARRIS ROBERT, CAPT.—He was Lt. and Capt. on the Privateer,

*Robert Harris*

"Reprisal." (Page 218. Also C. 215) He was a pensioner. (Page 101. Also "Archives of the State of N. Y.—The Rev'n," pp. 109, 254) See Harris, Pages 244, 386.



HAZARD—Moore ("Index," p. 20) mentions Robert, probably of R. I.; and states that Thomas settled at Newtown, L. I. He was named in the Town Rec. in 1682. A Thomas, b. 1610, d. in 1680, was one of the founders of Newport, R. I., in 1639. He had children: Robert; Elizabeth; Hannah; and Martha. ("N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec.," Apr., 1911) The R. I. branch is probably from this Thomas. See Hazard, Page 391.

Thomas 1, of Newtown, came from Wales to Boston, 1630-2. He is said to have removed to Newtown, L. I., and thence to R. I. Thus he may have been the Thomas of R. I., mentioned above. His son, Jonathan 2, of Newtown, m. Hannah Launson; d. in 1711. Among his children were: Judge James 3; Thomas 3; and Nathaniel 3. Judge James 3, d. in 1765. His son, William 4, b. in 1725; d. in 1773. Thomas 3, m. Mercy Betts; d. in 1733. His son, Thomas 4, was the Refugee, below. Nathaniel 3 was a merchant in N. Y. City; removed to Philadelphia in 1749; d. after 1760. (Hazard's "Recollections of Olden Times," p. 229 et seq.) Nathaniel 4, son of Nathaniel 3, m. Elizabeth Drummey. He was also a merchant at 51 Water St., in N. Y. City. He imported woolens, &c.; and dealt in goods manufactured at Hartford, Conn. (Barrett's "Old Merchants of N. Y. City") Among his 12 children were: Elizabeth 5, b. Aug. 29, 1740, m. Joseph Platt, of N. Y. City; Anne 5, m. Judge Thomas Tredwell (See Tredwell, same ref.); Nathaniel 5, the Refugee, below; Lt. Samuel 5, the Refugee, below; Mary 5, b. Mar. 17, 1753, m. Joseph 4 Blackwell, the Refugee (See Blackwell, above); Joseph 5, the Refugee, below. (Mrs. Annie C. Maltbie's "Rescript of Tredwell-Platt Gen.")

HAZARD ELIZABETH, WID.—To Newtown, now Hartford, Conn., in 1776, with her sons Joseph, Nathaniel and Lt. Samuel—the Refugees, below. (E. 64) She was the Wid. of Nathaniel 4. (Mrs. Maltbie, as above)

HAZARD JOSEPH 5 (Nathaniel 4, 3, Jonathan 2, Thomas 1; brother of Nathaniel, below and Lt. Samuel, below)—To Esopus, Ulster Co., N. Y. He was at Esopus, in 1780; and, on May 17, his brother-in-law, Thomas Tredwell, wrote to Gov. Clinton asking permission for Joseph Hazard to sell the goods which he had brought to Esopus. (Clinton Pap., 5. 715) He was also at Newtown, Conn. (E. 64)

He was b. Dec. 29, 1754; preached, wrote poetry; m. a Miss Moore, and had one daughter. (Mrs. Maltbie, as above)

HAZARD NATHANIEL 5 (Brother of Joseph, above, and Lt. Samuel, below)—To Newtown, Conn. (E. 64)

He was b. July 18, 1748; d. June 2, 1798. He m. Mary 4, dau. of Col. Joseph Robinson (See Robinson in "The Refugees from L. I. to Conn."); who, after his [Nathaniel's] death, became the second wife of David Gelston. (See Gelston, same ref.)—(Mrs. Maltbie, as above)

HAZARD SAMUEL 5, LT. (Brother of Joseph, above, and Nathaniel, above)—To Newtown, Conn., with his family. On Oct. 29, 1779, he petitioned for leave to bring some of his effects from L. I.; which was granted. (Page 210. Also D. 37) On May 30, 1780, he stated to the Gen. Ass'y of Conn. that his mother [Elizabeth, above] and brothers [Joseph and Nathaniel] were also at Newtown; and that they wished to bring from Smithtown, L. I., certain clothing and furniture. The request was negatived. (E. 64) He was a Lt. in Sheldon's Light Dragoons, in Conn. (G. 91)

He was b. June 19, 1750; m. Polly Betts; d., at New Windsor, Conn., in 1787. (Mrs. Maltbie, as above)

*Samuel Hazard -*

HAZARD THOMAS 4 (Thomas 3, Jonathan 2, Thomas 1)—To New Haven, Conn. He did a large business in ammunition and munitions of war at what is now the corner of Maiden Lane and Pearl Street. This business he transferred to New Haven, during the War, after the manner of Samuel Broome & Co. (See Broome) Accounts owing to him were to be paid to Ebenezer Hazard. (Barrett's "Old Merchants of N. Y.") This was probably Ebenezer 5 (Samuel 4, Nathaniel 3, Jonathan 2, Thomas 1), afterward Post Master Gen. of the U. S.

HERRING—HARING—John 1, who spelled the name Haring, m. in 1662, in N. Y. City; d. Dec. 7, 1683. His son, Peter 2, b. Aug. 13, 1664;

m. Margaret Bogart. Peter's son, Elbert 3, b. Mar. 30, 1706; m. (1) Catharine Lent, (2) Elizabeth Bogart. (Todd Gen. by Capt. Richard Henry Greene)

HERRING ABRAHAM 4 (Elbert 3, Peter 2, John 1)—To Stratford, Conn. On Oct. 18, 1780, he petitioned the Conn. Gen. Ass'y, asking that he be permitted to sell certain real estate in N. Y. City for £1,500; and to import to Conn. the avails in the shape of British goods. (E. 113) Although he was well recommended by the Authorities of Stratford, the petition was negatived. (E. 114) Later in same month, he was allowed to sell the land, and to invest the avails in clothing for the Army—all under the direction of Brig. Gen. Gold Selleck Silliman. (E. 115) He then, on Nov. 2, 1780, repeated his offer; but asked that he might return with his family in case the bargain was not made; or, if his return should not be allowed, that he should be excused from drafts and taxes. (E. 116) The bargain was confirmed by the Legislature. (E. 117) In his petition (E. 113), he states that the real estate had been left to him by his father, Elbert Haring. This property was known as the Haring farm. It

*Abraham Herring*

extended, on both sides of Broadway, from Bleecker St. to Waverly Place. (Page 180)

He was b. Apr. 16, 1755; m. Elizabeth Ivers; d. Jan. 3, 1837. He had six children. (Todd Gen.)

HICKS DENNIS—To New Milford, Conn. On May 10, 1782, he petitioned the Conn. Gen. Ass'y for relief from taxation; which was negatived. (E. 168) See Hicks, Page 398.

*Dennis Hicks*

HOFFMAN NICHOLAS—His temporary home is not known. (B. 42) He was a Member of the Committees of 51, 60 and 100. (H. 1, 2, 4) He was a partner in the firm of Hoffman and Ludlow, auctioneers, in Dock St. (Wilson's "Mem'l Hist. N. Y. City," 2. 467)

HUNT JESSY—To Ridgefield, Conn. On May 26, 1779, he petitioned the Conn. Gen. Ass'y for relief from taxation and Militia enrollment; which was granted. (E. 19, 20) He served in the 7th and the Minute Men of Dutchess (G. 69, 70); and in the 4th Westchester. (G. 80)

*Jessy Hunt*

HUNT WARD—To Ridgefield, Conn. Same petition as Jessy Hunt, above. (E. 19, 20) He served in the 3d Westchester. (G. 79)

*Ward Hunt*

He may have been the ancestor of the eminent jurist, Ward Hunt, of Utica, N. Y.

IMLAY WILLIAM—To Hartford, Conn. On Apr. 15, 1780, he petitioned the Conn. Gen. Ass'y, accounting for certain monies received by him during his absence from N. Y. City, and asking leave to go there and collect certain other monies due to him. This was granted. (E. 37, 38) He was a merchant. (Wilson's "Mem'l Hist. N. Y. City," 4. 548)

*Wm Imlay*

ISAACS MOSES—To Norwalk, Conn. On May 31, 1780, he petitioned the Conn. Gen. Ass'y for leave to transport his family and provisions to Newport, R. I.; which was granted. (E. 104, 105) See Isaacs, Page 425.

*Moses Isaacs*

JANEWAY GEORGE 3, CAPT.—On his return from his temporary home, in Nov., 1783, he signed congratulatory Addresses to Gen. Washington and Gov. Clinton. (B. 42) On Nov. 18, 1783, he was on a Committee of Exiles to conduct the Procession on Evacuation Day. (B. 42) He was a Member of the Committees of 60 and 100. (H. 2, 4) In 1775, he was appointed Capt. in the 1st N. Y. City Regt. (Mil. Ret., 26. 43, 100, 213)

He was an Alderman, and a Gov. of the Public Dispensary. (Barrett's "Old Merchants of N. Y. City")

During his enforced absence from N. Y. City, he is supposed to have resided in New Jersey. It is known that a part of the time he occupied the old mansion, near New Brunswick, called "Bucclough." His house in the City was occupied by the British. When they evacuated they painted a big "R" on the door, to indicate that it had been the dwelling of an American Rebel. Capt. Janeway possessed large means, was a gentleman of fine character and high social position and was a Member of the Dutch Reformed Church. On Apr. 23, 1823, he was appointed by the Legislature of N. Y. one of the Commissioners to lay out the Delaware and Hudson Canal. (Miss E. L. J.)

He was a son of Jacob and Sarah (Hoagland) Janeway; and a grandson of William and Agnes (De Kay) Janeway, who came to America in 1696. He was b. in Somerset Co., N. J., Oct. 9, 1741-2; m. Dec. 13, 1767, Effie Ten Eyck; d. Sept. 2, 1826. His children were: a son 4, d. y.; William 4, b. Dec. 13, 1772, drowned in N. Y. harbor, in 1814; Rev. Jacob J. 4, b. Nov. 20, 1774; and Sarah Ann 4, b. Mar. 17, 1779, m. Gen. Peter Van Zandt. (Miss E. L. J.) Dr. Theodore C. Janeway, of N. Y. City, is a g. g. grandson of Capt. George. See Addenda. (I. 16)

*Geo. Janeway*

JARVIS ARTHUR—To Woodbury, Conn. On Oct. 25, 1780, he petitioned for leave to return with his mother, wife and Mrs. Albany with three children; which was negatived, (E. 106) On Nov. 22, following, his petition was granted. (F. 29. Also Clinton Pap., 6. 441) The name, Albany, may be a contraction of Van Albany.

*Arthur Jarvis*

JAY JOHN, COL. and JUDGE—He was a Member of the Committees of 51, 60 and 100. (H. 1, 2, 4) In 1776, he examined David Matthews, Mayor of N. Y. City, accused of Loyalism. (Page 145) In the same year, he was a Member of the Secret Committee to obstruct the Hudson River (Page 36); also, of the Committee for Conspiracies. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n—Spt.," p. 227) In 1777, he was on a Committee to regulate the Fleet Prison, in the Hudson River, off Esopus. (Rev'y MSS., N. Y. State Lib'y, 50. 36) In 1777, also, he was a Member of the 1st Council of Safety. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n—Spt.," p. 149) He was a Delegate to the 3d and 4th Prov'l Congresses (A. 58, 59); and was on Committees to raise Troops. ("Archives of the State of N. Y.—The Rev'n," pp. 104, 157) He was a Member of the Cont'l Cong., 1775, 1778 and 1779; and, at one time, its Prest. (Page 204. Also A. 60) He was one of the two Chief Justices of the N. Y. Supreme Court, 1777, to the end of the War. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n—Spt.," p. 100) He prepared the first Constitution of the new State of N. Y., in 1777 (Page 132); and he was a Member of the Convention of 1788 to ratify the Constitution of the U. S. (Civil List) He was Col. of the 2d Regt., N. Y. City Militia, Nov. 3, 1775. ("N. Y. State Sons of Rev'n Year Book—1909," p. 497) His further public services, including those as Gov. of N. Y. State, are described at length in all of his biographies.

He was b. in N. Y. City, Dec. 12, 1745; m. Apr. 28, 1774, Sarah Van Brugh, dau. of Gov. William Livingston; d. at Bedford, Westchester Co., N. Y., May 17, 1829. His portrait and autograph appear on Page 133.

JOSEPHSON MANUEL—As a disaffected person, several guns were taken from him, according to a Resolution of the Cont'l Cong., Mar. 10, 1776. (Mil. Ret., 27. 49) The Aud. Gen., Peter T. Curtenius, vouched for his loyalty to America; stated that he left N. Y. City, with his family, for Philadelphia, just before the Americans lost the City, in 1776, and advised that his claim for damages should be paid. (Page 144)



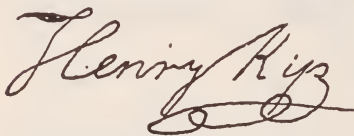
KETCHAM WILLIAM—To Newburgh, N. Y.; whence, on Sept. 1, 1783, with others, he signed a Memorial to Gov. Clinton. (B. 41; q. v. for autograph) See Ketcham, Page 433.

KETELTAS PETER—His temporary home is not known. (B. 42) He was one of the Clerks of the Old Insurance Office, at the Coffee House. (Wilson's "Mem'l Hist. N. Y. City," 2. 467) Between 1752 and 1757, he took many prizes from the French with his Privateers. (Wilson, 2. 447) He was one of the Founders of the N. Y. Soc'y Lib'y; a merchant, and a Member of the Chamber of Commerce. (Wilson, 4. 106, 535, 547) He lived North of the City Limits. (Page 180) He was probably related to Rev. Abraham. (See Keteltas, Page 433)

KINGSLAND EDMUND—To Newburgh, N. Y.; whence, on Sept. 1, 1783, with others, he signed a Memorial to Gov. Clinton. (B. 41; q. v. for autograph)

KINGSLAND JOHN—To Newburgh, N. Y. Same statement as given in Edmund, above. (B. 41)

KIP HENRY—His temporary home is not known. On his return, in Nov., 1783, he signed congratulatory Addresses to Gen. Washington and Gov.



Clinton. (B. 42) On Nov. 18, 1783, he was on a Committee of Exiles to conduct the Procession on Evacuation Day. (B. 42) In 1776, the window leads were taken from his house. (Page 112) He lived in the old Kip House, 2d Ave. and 34th St. (Page 180. Also Lossing's "Field Book," 2. 597)

KIP SAMUEL—To Orangetown, Orange Co., N. Y. On Apr. 27, 1780, he petitioned Gov. Clinton for a permit to return with his family, as he was infirm and destitute of money. He had a farm in the Out Ward. (Clinton Pap., 5. 657) He was an Alderman, in 1800. (Lamb's "Hist. N. Y. City," 2. 574)

KNAPP—Nicholas 1 had land in Stamford, Conn., in 1649. Savage (Gen'l Dict.) thinks he may have come from Eng. with Winthrop, in 1630. He had a wife, Eleanor. He had several children, among whom was Joshua 2, b. Jan. 5, 1635; m. Hannah Close, at Stamford; d. by 1684. From Stamford, he removed to Greenwich, Conn. He had sons: Joshua 3, Joseph 3, Timothy 3, Benjamin 3, and Caleb 3. (Huntington's "Stamford," pp. 55, 56)

KNAPP JOSEPH, JR., 4 (Joseph 3, Joshua 2, Nicholas 1)—To Horseneck, now Greenwich, Conn. He served in the 3d Westchester (G. 79); and in Conn. (B. 42) He was taken Prisoner. (B. 42. Also "N. Y. in the Rev'n—Spt.," p. 42) He was a pensioner. (Page 101. Also "N. Y. in the Rev'n," p. 272)

He probably m. Aug. 20, 1777, Rachel Mead. (Greenwich, Conn., Ch. Rec.)



LAKE (ARABUL?)—To Newburgh, N. Y.; whence, on Sept. 1, 1783, with others, he signed a Memorial to Gov. Clinton. (B. 41; q. v. for another autograph)



LAMB JOHN, BRIG. GEN.—He was a Member of the Committee of 100. (H. 4) Before the War, he was active as one of the "Sons of Liberty"; and he was brought before the Colonial Ass'y. In 1775, he removed the cannon from the Battery, which led to the attack by the British ship "Asia." (Lossing's "Field Book," 2. 585. Also Clinton Pap., 1. 45) He served, with distinction, throughout the War. In 1775, at Quebec, he was wounded and taken Prisoner. (Page 25) His men wore blue uniforms. (Page 98) He commanded at West Point at the time of Arnold's defection. His Regt. of Art'y belonged to the 2d Line (G. 50); and one of his Capt's. was William Stevens. (Pages 90, 102) He was promoted from Col. to Brig. Gen., by brevet, Sept. 30, 1783. (Page 87) On Evacuation Day, same year, his Regt. entered N. Y. City. (Page 186) He was Collector of Customs, in the City, 1784-1797; and Member of the N. Y. Ass'y, in 1784. (Civil List)

He was a Federalist, and a Member of the Cincinnati. Further accounts of his career are given in Lossing, as above; in Wilson's "Mem'l Hist. N. Y. City," Vols. 2, 3 and 4; and in Leake's "Life of Gen. John Lamb."

He was b. Jan. 1, 1735; d. May 31, 1800. His portrait and autograph appear on Page 25.

LANG WILLIAM—To Newburgh, N. Y.; whence, on Sept. 1, 1783, with others, he signed a Memorial to Gov. Clinton. (B. 41; q. v. for autograph) He probably served in Conn. (G. 93)

LASHER JOHN, COL.—He was a Member of the Committees of 60 and 100. (H. 2, 4) He was Col. of the 1st Ind. Batt'n, or N. Y. City Regt. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n," p. 218) His men had differing, and picturesque, uniforms. (Wilson's "Mem'l Hist. N. Y. City," 2. 502) He did good service at the Battle of L. I.; and in the operations in, and about, N. Y. City, in 1776. (Pages 33, 38, 40; q. v. for second autograph) In 1777, he was appointed Comm'y of Military Stores. (Page 101) On Nov. 27, 1783, with Gen. Willett, he was appointed to take temporary charge of forfeited estates in N. Y. City. (Clinton Pap., 8. 317, 318) He was Surveyor of the Port of N. Y., 1784-1800. (Civil List)

His father, John Lasher, d. Sept. 22, 1773, in his 74th year. His mother, Eve Lasher, d. Apr. 27, 1762, in her 62d year.

He was b. Mar. 3, 1724; d. Feb. 23, 1806, aged 82. He m. (1) May 19, 1753, Helena Peers; who was b. June 13, 1720 (O. S.), d. Oct. 27, 1759. He m. (2) June 22, 1763, Catherine Ernest; who was b. Oct. 12, 1742, d. Oct. 13, 1792. His children were: John, b. Mar. 23, 1755, d. Aug. 9, 1756; Mary, b. Aug. 20, 1756, d. Jan. 17, 1757; John Ernest, b. Apr. 14, 1764, d. Sept. 16, 1765; Ann Mary, b. July 23, 1766, d.

\_\_\_\_\_ ; Matthew, b. Feb. 14, 1768, d. May 7, 1798; John Bender, b. July 17, 1769, d. Aug. 12, 1769; John Bender, 2d, b. Nov. 2, 1770, d. Aug. 24, 1771; Phillip, b. May 10, 1772, d. June 1, 1773; Catherine, b. May 12, 1773, d. \_\_\_\_\_ ; John Ernest, 2d b. Feb. 22, 1775, d. \_\_\_\_\_ ; Margaret, b. Sept.

15, 1776, d. May 11, 1781; Frederick, b. Feb. 23, 1778, d. Sept. 10, 1797; Helena, b. Mar. 16, 1780, d. \_\_\_\_\_ ; Margaret Lafayette, b. Sept. 6, 1781, d. Dec. 22, 1792; George Washington, b. May 6, 1783, d. Nov. 4, 1784; Jacob, b. June 1, 1784, d. Aug. 11, 1784. Mary, m. Nov. 10, 1799, Peter Curtenius. (See Curtenius) Catherine, m. Dec. 10, 1800, Nathaniel Griswold. Helena, m. Dec. 24, 1803, Henry Masterton, Esq. (Col. Lasher's Family Bible. Notes furnished by Mrs. Helen R. Curtenius Statler) Another autograph appears on page 40.

LEDYARD BENJAMIN 3, MAJ. (Capt. Youngs 2, John 1. See Ledyard, Page 444, for the earlier generations)—To Newburgh, N. Y.; whence, on Sept. 1, 1783, with others, he signed a Memorial to Gov. Clinton. (B. 41; q. v. for another autograph) In 1775, he was a Capt. in Col. McDougall's 1st Regt.; and, on Nov. 3, he was ordered to take his Co. to guard the Highlands. (Proceedings Prov'l Cong.) He also acted as Capt. before the Battle of L. I. (H. 36) He was Maj. in the 1st and the 4th of the Line. (G. 43, 48) He took part in the Battles of White Plains and Monmouth. On Mar. 26, 1779, he resigned on account of ill health. ("N. Y. State Sons of Rev'n, Year Book—1909," p. 518) After the War, he was in business in N. Y. City, and was a Member of the Chamber of Commerce. (Wilson's "Mem'l Hist. N. Y. City," 3. 16) In 1793, he removed to the



*John Lasher*

Military Lands in Western N. Y., now Cayuga Co.; where the Town of Ledyard is named after him. He was a Member of the Cincinnati. ("N. Y. State Cincinnati")

*Ben Ledyard*

He was b. Mar. 5, 1753, at Groton, Conn.; d. Nov. 9, 1803, at Aurora, N. Y. He m. Catharine Forman. He had 10 children, of whom the eldest, Benjamin 4, m. Susan, dau. of Col. Henry Brockolst Livingston; d. in 1812. ("Cincinnati," as above)

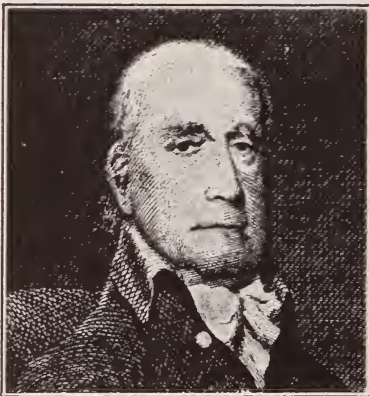
LEE JOHN—To Newburgh, N. Y.; whence, on Sept. 2, 1783, with others, he signed a Memorial to Gov. Clinton. (B. 41; q. v. for autograph) He may have served in the 3d Westchester. (G. 79) In 1776, the window leads were taken from his house. (Page 112) See Lee, Page 444.

LE FOY THOMAS—His temporary home is not known. On Nov. 18, 1783, he was on a Committee of Exiles to make arrangements for Evacuation Day. (B. 42) He probably went to Newburgh, N. Y., as he served in the 2d Orange. (G. 73)

LE RUE SAMUEL, SURG.—To Newburgh, N. Y.; whence, on Sept. 1, 1783, with others, he signed a Memorial to Gov. Clinton. (B. 41; q. v. for another autograph) In "N. Y. in the Rev'n—Spt.," p. 45, he is mentioned as Dr.—Leren—evidently intended for Le Reu. In the index to "Archives of the State of N. Y.—the Rev'n," he is called Le Rou; while, on p. 537, it is stated that Dr. Samuel Le Roa was in the Hospital Dept., N. Y. Troops. The original spelling, was probably Le Roux. Valentine ("Hist. of N. Y. City," p. 312) gives three of that name as citizens of the City: John, in 1772; Charles, in 1724; and Bartholomew, in 1739. One of these may have been the father of Surg. Samuel.

*Samuel Le Rue Surgin*

LEWIS FRANCIS—His temporary home is not known. (B. 42) He was a Member of the Committees of 51, 60 and 100. (H. 1, 2, 4) He signed the Secret Pact of the Cont'l Cong., Nov. 9, 1775. (Page 142) He was agent for the sale of the prizes taken by the Privateer "Montgomery"; and he also tried to purchase salt. (Pages 114, 115, 216. Also Rev'y MSS., N. Y. State Lib'y, 1. 169) He was a Delegate to the 3d and 4th Prov'l Congresses (A. 58, 59); and a Member of the Cont'l Cong., where he signed the Declaration of Independence. (A. 60) See "Empire State Sons of Amn. Rev'n, Year Book—1899," p. 476; also "N. Y. State Sons of Rev'n, Year Book—1909," p. 520.



*Francis Lewis*

He was b. in Wales, in Mar., 1713; and came to N. Y. City, with a cargo, in 1735. He was prominent in the mercantile life of that City and Philadelphia. He served in the French and Indian War, and was a Prisoner. He m. a sister of his partner, Edward Annesly. In 1765, he removed to Whitestown, L. I. During the Rev'y War, his house was burned by the enemy; and his wife was taken Prisoner, but was exchanged. He d. Dec. 19, 1803. One of his sons was Col. Morgan, below.

LEWIS MORGAN, COL.—He was Maj. of the 2d Regt., N. Y. City Militia, Nov. 3, 1775; Col. and Dy. Qr. Mr. Gen., Northern Dept., Sept. 12, 1776, to



the close of the War. ("N. Y. State Sons of Rev'n, Year Book"—1909, p. 521) He was at the Battle of Saratoga. (Page 73) In 1791, he was the successor of Richard Varick, as Att'y Gen. In 1792, he became Chief Justice of the Supreme Court; and, in 1804, Gov. of the State of N. Y. (Civil List) From 1807 to 1812, he lived at Staatsburg, Dutchess Co. He served, with great distinction, in the War of 1812. See "N. Y. State Sons of Rev'n, Year Book—1909," p. 521.

He was b. Oct. 16, 1754; m. Gertrude, dau. of Robert R. Livingston; d. Apr. 7, 1844. He left no male descendants. His portrait and autograph appear on Page 71.

**LIVINGSTON PHILIP 3**—To York, Penn. (B. 42) He was a Member of the Committees of 51, 60 and 100. (H. 1, 2, 4) He was a Delegate to the 3d and 4th Prov'l Congresses (A. 58, 59); and a Member of the Cont'l Cong., 1774-1778, where he signed the Declaration of Independence. (A. 60) In 1776, the window leads were taken from his house, in Brooklyn. (Page 112) It was in this house that Washington called a Council of War after the Battle of L. I. (Pages 47, 48) In the same year, he examined David Matthews, Mayor of N. Y. City, who was accused of being a Loyalist. (Page 145) On Mar. 27, 1776, the N. Y. Committee of Safety approved a bond, by him and others, for a contract for victualing the Troops. (Rev'y MSS., N. Y. State Lib'y, 30. 23) He appears in the accounts of Francis Lewis relative to the sale of prizes taken by the Privateer "Montgomery." (Rev'y MSS., 1. 169) He was a Delegate to the N. Y. Convention of 1788 to adopt the Constitution of the U. S. (Civil List) He was in the general importing business on the New Dock; and he was a Member of the Chamber of Commerce. (Wilson's "Mem'l Hist. N. Y. City," 2. 467)

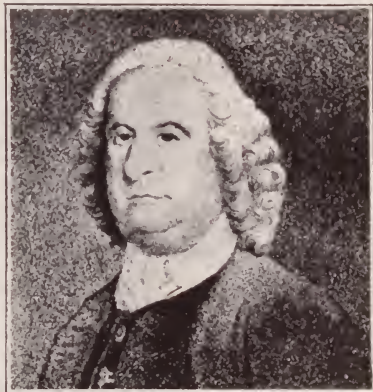
He was b. in Albany, N. Y., Jan. 15, 1716; m. ——— Ten Broeck, of Albany; d. at York, Pa., June 12, 1778, where a monument to his memory has been erected. He was a grandson of Robert 1, the emigrant to America; and a son of Philip 2. His sister, Mary 3, m. Lord Stirling, below. His brother, Philip Van Brugh 3, was Treas'r of the N. Y. Prov'l Cong. (I. 7)

**LIVINGSTON ROBERT CAMBRIDGE**—His temporary home is not known. (B. 42) On Sept. 14, 1778, James Duane wrote to Gov. Clinton, from Manor Livingston, interceding for his relative, Robert C. Livingston, whom the enemy treated as a Prisoner. He exhibited a pass given to said Livingston, in 1775, by the N. Y. Committee of Safety, allowing him to go to England for his health. Mr. Duane asked that Mr. Livingston might be permitted to stay with his friends. On Sept. 18, Gov. Clinton replied that he would leave the matter to the judgment of Mr. Duane. (Clinton Pap., 4. 44-46)

**LIVINGSTON ROBERT GILBERT, JR., COL.**—He retired to Red Hook, N. Y., during the War. (B. 42. Also Lamb's "Hist. N. Y. City," 1. 758)

He was b. in 1749; d. in 1789 or 1791. In 1775, he was Col. and Dy. Adj't. Gen. in the Northern Army, under Schuyler; also Maj. of Minute Men. In 1786, he was of the firm of Barnes & Livingston, miscellaneous goods, at 2 Cru-ger's Dock; later, at cor. King and Queen Sts. (Mr. William M. Mac Bean)

**LOTT ABRAHAM P., COL.**—His temporary home is not known. On his return, in Nov., 1783, he signed congratulatory Addresses to Gen. Washington and Gov. Clinton. (B. 42) He was a Member of the Committees of

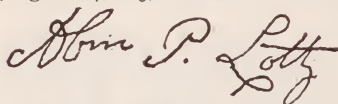


*P. Livingston*

51, 60 and 100. (H. 1, 2, 4) In 1775, he was appointed Col. of the 3d N. Y. City Regt. (Mil. Ret., 26. 43, 213) He was a Delegate to the 3d and 4th Prov'l Congresses (A. 58, 59); and a Member of the N. Y. Ass'y, 1777-1783. (B. 43-48) In 1776, the window leads were taken from his house. (Page 112) On Aug. 17, 1777, the Prov'l Convention appointed him on a Committee to receive the women and children out of N. Y. City before the enemy attacked. (A. 6) In the same year, he was on a Committee to take charge of the flax. (Page 94) In 1777, also, he was authorized to purchase salt. (Pages 114, 115) He was an Alderman, in 1784; and a member of the Cham-

ber of Commerce. (Wilson's "Mem'l Hist. N. Y. City," 3. 12, 13, 16)

He probably belonged to the Family of his name on L. I. (Thompson's "Long Island," 2. 469-472)



LOUDON SAMUEL—To Fishkill, N. Y. In 1751-2, he established "The Packet and American Advertiser," at No. 5 Water St. In 1776, just before the British occupation, he printed paper money for the Prov'l Convention. (Wilson's "Mem'l Hist. N. Y. City," 4. 137, 339) When the occupation came, he moved his office to Fishkill in a sloop; and he continued his work there. He sent his bills for printing to the Prov'l Convention. (Rev'y MSS. N. Y. State Lib'y, 14. 66. Also 30. 47. Also 31. 3) In 1777, he printed the first Constitution of the State of N. Y. (Lossing's "Field Book," 1. 693) He loaned money to the State, in 1780. (Rev'y MSS., 52. 44) After the War, he re-established his business in the City. (Wilson, 3. 65)

He was b. in Scotland, in 1727; d. Feb. 24, 1813. He dealt in books and ship chandlery, rather inconsistent articles, opposite the Old Slip Market. (Mr. William M. Mac Bean)

LUDLOW GABRIEL W.—To Dutchess Co., N. Y.; whence, on Feb. 16, 1780, he petitioned the N. Y. Senate for relief from the tax assessors. (B. 4) He was a Member of the Committees of 60 and 100. (H. 2, 4) He was a Delegate to the 2d Prov'l Cong. (A. 57) In 1769, he was a merchant. (Wilson's "Mem'l Hist. N. Y. City," 4. 548) Having written to Gov. Clinton asking that his father, William Ludlow, be permitted to go to N. Y. City, the Gov., on Feb. 20, 1780, replied that it would not be proper to give the permission in that shape. But if the father and sisters wished to go to the City, from N. J., where they then were, the Gov. would not prevent it. (Clinton Pap., 6. 424) See Ludlow, Page 457.

MCDUGALL ALEXANDER, MAJ. GEN.—He was a Member of the Committees of 51, 60 and 100. (H. 1, 2, 4) Previous to this, he was active among the "Sons of Liberty." In 1769, he published an appeal to the citizens against the British Ministry; for doing which, the Colonial Ass'y tried him, and he was imprisoned for several weeks. (Pages 32, 138. Also Lossing's "Field Book," 2. 585, 586. Also Clinton Pap., 1. 45) He was Col. of the 1st Batt'n of N. Y. C. In 1775, his Regt. took arms from the disaffected. (Page 104. Also Rev'y MSS., N. Y. State Lib'y, 31. 119) On Nov. 3, with two of his Capts., he was ordered to the Fortifications in the Highlands. (Proceedings Prov'l Cong.) On Dec. 15, he approved a distribution of flints and bullets. (Rev'y MSS., 51. 57) On Jan. 23, 1776, he was paid £325, on account of the Sloop "Schuyler." (Same ref. 1. 137) In the same month, the N. Y. Committee of Safety authorized him to make carriages for the cannon. (Page 102) On Apr. 26, 1776, a return of his Regt. showed that Ledyard, Varick and Willett—all of them Refugees—were Capts. therein. (Mil. Ret., 27. 106) He was Col. of the 1st Line (G. 43); he was promoted Brig. Gen., Aug. 9, 1776; promoted Maj. Gen., Oct. 20, 1777; term of service expired, Nov. 3, 1783. (Page 87) He took part in the Battle of L. I., Aug. 27, 1776 (Pages 34, 40, 47, 48, 49. Also H. 36); and he held the rear and superintended the debarkation of the American Army, on Aug. 29. He served at White Plains, in Oct. ("N. Y. State Cincinnati") He was active in the operations about N. Y. City at that time. (Page 58) In 1777, he commanded at Peekskill (Page 64); and, in 1778, he succeeded Putnam in the Highlands. (Pages 76, 79. Also Hall's "Life of Gen. S. H. Parsons," pp. 155, 166, 167) In 1781, he commanded at West Point, after Arnold's escape. In 1783, he was Chairman of a Committee, from Newburgh, N. Y.,

to acquaint the Cont'l Cong. with the grievances of the Army. ("Cincinnati") He was a Delegate to the 1st and 2d Prov'l Congresses (A. 56, 57); and a Member of the Cont'l Cong., in 1780, 1784, and 1785. (A. 60. Also Civil List) He was in the N. Y. State Senate, 1784-1786, when he d. In 1784, he was the first Prest. of the Bank of N. Y. (Barrett's "Old Merchants of N. Y. City")

He was b. in Scotland, in 1731; came to N. Y. City, in 1755; and d. there, June 8, 1786. He m. Hannah, dau. of Rev. David Bostwick, Pastor of the 1st Presb'n Ch., N. Y. City, who, as his Wid., m. (2) ——— Barret. As the Wid. Barret, she m. (3) Rev. Azel Roe, as his 2d wife. (Pages 529, 530) His portrait and autograph appear on Page 39; and another portrait, on Page 47.

MC KESSON JOHN, SEC'Y—He was practising law, in N. Y. City, in 1769. In 1775, he was Sec'y of the Prov'l Convention. (C. 14. Also Rev'y MSS., N. Y. State Lib'y, 1. 39. O. Also same, 30. 40) He was Sec'y of all four of the Prov'l Congresses. (Same ref., 30. 24, 34, 35, 39, 40, 41, 43, 69. Also 49. 111) In 1776, he was Sec'y of the Committee of Safety (Same ref., 14. 64, 66. Also 30. 25); in 1777, Sec'y of the 1st Council of Safety (Same ref., 30. 62. Also 50. 36); and, in 1778, Sec'y of the 2d Council of Safety. He became Sec'y of the Ass'y when the State of N. Y. was organized, in 1777 (Page 132); and he held the position continuously until 1794. (Clinton Pap., 1. 197) His autograph appears on Page 132.

He was a son of Alexander McKesson (m. Mary Ward) who came from Ireland to Pa. He graduated at Princeton, and practised law in N. Y. City. He d., not m., Sept. 18, 1798. (Mr. William M. Mac Bean)

MANDEVALL JOHN—To Newburgh, N. Y.; whence, on Sept. 1, 1783, with others, he signed a Memorial to Gov. Clinton. (B. 41; q. v. for autograph)

MARSHALL ELIHU, CAPT.—His temporary home is not known. On Nov. 18, 1783, he was on a Committee of Exiles to make arrangements for Evacuation Day. (B. 42) He served, as Capt., in the 2d Line (G. 44), and in Willett's Levies (G. 62); as Lt., in the Dutchess Ass'd Exempts (G. 71); and perhaps as a private from Windsor, Conn., in the 1st Militia. ("Conn. Men in the Rev'n," p. 63)

MYER ANDREW—To Newburgh, N. Y. (B. 41. Same statement as given in Mandevall, above) He served in the 2d Orange. (G. 73)

MYERS JACOBES—To Newburgh, N. Y. (B. 41. Same statement as given in Mandevall, above) He served in the 3d Line (G. 46); and in the 2d Orange. (G. 73)

MYERS MANUEL—To Stamford, Conn. On Jan. 7, 1782, he petitioned the Conn. Gen. Ass'y for leave to return to N. Y. City to collect certain moneys due to him—stating that his mother and brother-in-law were with him. Although he was recommended by the Authorities of Stamford, the petition was negatived. (E. 166, 167)

*manuel myers*

OGDEN JOHN—To Newburgh, N. Y.; whence, on Sept. 1, 1783, with others, he signed a Memorial to Gov. Clinton. (B. 41; q. v. for autograph) He may have served in the 2d and 4th of the Line (G. 44, 48); in the 2d Westchester (G. 78); and in Conn. (G. 95)

PEARCE JOHN—To Newburgh, N. Y.; whence, on Sept. 1, 1783, with others, he signed a memorial to Gov. Clinton. (B. 41; q. v. for another autograph) The name may have been Pearl instead of Pearce. He probably served in the 1st Line (G. 43); and perhaps in the 12th Albany. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n," p. 121)

*John Pearce*

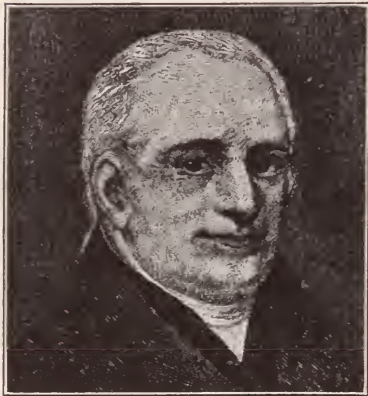
PEET THOMAS—To Newburgh, N. Y. (B. 41. Same statement as given in Pearce, above)

PETERSON SIMON—He served in the 4th Line. (G. 48) He was wounded on Sullivan's Expedition. (C. 215)



PHOENIX DANIEL 4, CAPT.—To Morristown, N. J. On his return, he signed congratulatory Addresses to Gen. Washington and Gov. Clinton, in Nov., 1783. (B. 42) He was a Member of the Committee of 100 (H. 4); and, in 1775, he was appointed by that Committee a Capt. in the 2d Regt. of N. Y. City. (Mil. Ret., 26. 43, 100, 213) In 1776, the window leads were taken from his house. (Page 112) He was Trustee of the Wall St. Presbyterian Ch., 1772–1812; Member of the Committee to receive Gen. Washington, in 1783; Alderman, 1783–4, and 1790; City Treasurer, 1784–1809; Gov. N. Y. Hospital, 1787; Sec'y N. Y. Ins. Co., 1795–1799; Trustee and Treas'r N. Y. Soc'y Lib'y, 1795–1810; Director Manhattan Co., 1803–1810.

He was in the 4th gen. from Alexander 1 Phoenix who came to New Amsterdam, in 1643; removed to R. I., in 1652. Jacob 2, son of Alexander 1, bapt. in 1651; m. in 1686, Anna Van Vleeck; d. after 1727. His son, Alexander 3, bapt. in 1690; m. (1) in 1712, Margaret Comfort, m. (2) in 1723, Wid. Elizabeth (Burger) Bockee. His will proved, in 1770. Capt. Daniel 4, son of



*Dan Phoenix*

Alexander 3, b. July 9, 1737. He m. (1) about 1770, Hannah Tredwell, m. (2) about 1772, Elizabeth 5, dau. of Dr. Zophar Platt, of L. I., and sister of Judge Ebenezer Platt, a Refugee, from L. I. (See Platt, Page 509) She was also a sister of Jeremiah Platt, the Refugee, below; and of Phebe 5, who m. Samuel Broome, the Refugee, above. He d. May 16, 1812. His children were: Gerard 5, d. y.; Rev. Alexander 5, b. in 1777, Pastor at Chicopee, Mass., d. in 1863; Elizabeth 5, m. Nathaniel G. Ingraham, and was the mother of Judge Daniel P. Ingraham of the Supreme Court of N. Y.; Rebecca 5, m. Eliphalet Williams, of Northampton, Mass.; Amelia 5, d. y.; Jenet 5, m. Richard Riker, Dist. Att'y and Recorder of N. Y.; Sidney 5, d. not m. (Stephen Whitney Phoenix in Chamber of Commerce Records) His son, Jonas Phillips 5, m. Mary Whitney, and was the father of Stephen Whitney, above. (N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec., 13. 51) Rebecca 5, b. Jan. 17, 1781. (Constitution Tontine Coffee House, 1796)

PLATT JEREMIAH 5 (Dr. Zophar 4, Maj. Epenetus 3, Epenetus 2, Richard 1. See Page 509)—To Hartford, Conn. On Jan. 25, 1780, he signed a testimonial in favor of Frederick Bassett, the Refugee, above. (E. 17) He was a Member of the Committees of 60 and 100. (H. 2, 4) He was of the firm of Broome, Platt & Co., the senior Partner being Samuel Broome, the Refugee, above. (Barrett's "Old Merchants of N. Y. City") He was a Member of the Chamber of Commerce, in 1784. (Wilson's "Mem'l Hist. N. Y. City," 3. 16. Also 4. 535)

He was a brother of Judge Ebenezer 5, a Refugee from L. I. (Page 509) Also, a brother of Phebe 5, who m. Samuel Broome, the Refugee, above; and, of Elizabeth 5, who m. Capt. Daniel Phoenix, the Refugee, above. He had a wife, Abigail; a son, Sidney P. 6, b. Apr. 19, 1781; and a dau., Amelia 6, b. July 20, 1782. (Platt Gen. Also Constitution Tontine Coffee House, 1796) A Jeremiah, son of Dr. Zophar, bapt. in 1744; d. in New Haven, Conn. (Mrs. Gilbert Scudder)

*Jeremiah Platt*

RANDALL THOMAS, CAPT.—His temporary home is not known. (B. 42) On his return, in Nov., 1783, he signed congratulatory Addresses to Gen. Washington and Gov. Clinton. (B. 42) On Nov. 18, 1783, he was on a Committee of Exiles to conduct the Procession on Evacuation Day. (B. 42) He was a Member of the Committees of 51, 60 and 100. (H. 1, 2, 4) In 1776, the window leads were taken from his house. (Page 112) In 1775, he was one of a Committee to purchase powder and arms. (Rev'y MSS., N. Y. State Lib'y, 1. 39. a. n. o.) He was one of the Marine Committee to fit out armed vessels (Page 215); and, on Apr. 12, 1776, he was paid £900 toward the purchase of an armed schooner. (Rev'y MSS., 1. 185) He had had experience as a Privateersman, in the French and Indian War. (Wilson's "Mem'l Hist. N. Y. City," 2. 446) He was a Delegate to the 3d and 4th Prov'l Congresses. (A. 58, 59) He was a member of the firm, Randall, Son & Stewarts, merchants, at 10 Hanover Square. His son continued the business. (Barrett's "Old Merchants of N. Y. City") He may have been the American Vice Consul at Canton, China. (See Capt. Isaac Sears, below)

*Tho Randall*

REMSEN HENRY, JR., 4, COL.—Rem Jansen Vanderbeck 1, came from Holland to New Amsterdam, in 1642. He had a son, called Rem's son Rem, finally shortened to Rem Rensen 2. The latter had a son, Hendrick, or Henry, Rensen 3, b. in 1738; d. in 1771. His son was Henry, Jr., 4, the Refugee. The latter usually, but not always, dropped the "Jr." after the death of his father. (Barrett's "Old Merchants of N. Y. City")

His temporary home is not known. (B. 42) He was a Member of the Committees of 51, 60 and 100. (H. 1, 2, 4) He was Capt. in the N. Y. City Militia, Sept. 15, 1775; and Col. of the 1st City Militia, Nov. 3, 1775. ("N. Y. State Sons of Rev'n, Year Book—1909", p. 601) He was a Delegate to the 3d and 4th Prov'l Congresses. (A. 58, 59) He was on a Committee of the Cong. to apprehend Tories. (Pages 29, 143. Also "N. Y. in the Rev'n—Spt.," p. 229) He was also on a Committee to send ships after powder and arms. (Page 107. Also "N. Y. in the Rev'n," p. 269. Also Rev'y MSS., N. Y. State Lib'y, 1. 139. a, h, i, o. Also 1. 178. Also 30. 5) In 1776, he was a manufacturer of salt. (Rev'y MSS., 52. 137. 1) From 1776 to 1782, he was a Comm'r for the exchange of State and Cont'l Securities. (Page 134. Also Rev'y MSS., 32. 92) He was an Auditor of the accounts of Francis Lewis, agent for the sale of prizes taken by the Privateers. (Rev'y MSS., 1. 169) He was a Loan Officer, under the law of Apr. 18, 1786. He was in the importing business in Hanover Square. For other of his activities, see "N. Y. in the Rev'n—Spt.," also "N. Y. State Sons of Rev'n, Year Book—1909," p. 601.

He was b. Apr. 5, 1736; m. Dec 28, 1761, Cornelia Dickerson; d. Mar. 13, 1792. He had nine children. His son, Henry 5, was Sec'y to Gov. John Jay. (Barrett's "Old Merchants of N. Y. City")

REMSEN HENRY A.—His temporary home is not known. On Nov. 18, 1783, he was on a Committee of Exiles to conduct the Procession on Evacuation Day. (B. 42) He may have served in the 2d Line. (G. 44)

RHOADS HOPE—To Ridgefield, Conn. On May 26, 1779, he petitioned the Conn. Gen. Ass'y for relief from taxation and Militia enrollment; which was granted. (E. 19, 20) He was a Freeholder, in Jamaica, L. I., in 1775; and, same year, he belonged to Capt. John Skidmore's Co. (Onderdonk's "Queens Co.," pp. 22, 36) He probably served in the 4th Orange. (G. 75)

*Hope Rhoads*

RODGERS JOHN, REV.—To Kingston, N. Y.; and, after the loss of that place, in 1777, to Sharon, Conn. (Lamb's "Hist. N. Y. City," 2. 188) He was Chaplain of the 1st Committee of Safety; and, on Sept. 5, 1777, he was paid £180 for his services as Chap., and for the expenses of removing his family to Kingston. (Rev'y MSS., N. Y. State Lib'y, 30. 66) He was Chap. of Heath's Brig.; and also of the State Convention, of 1777, and of the 1st Legislature of the State of N. Y. (Lamb, 1. 751. Also "Year Book, N. Y.

Sons of the Rev'n—1909," p. 611) He returned to the City on the day after the British evacuation. (Lamb, 2. 275, 276)

He was b. in Boston, Aug. 5, 1727; d. in N. Y. City, May 7, 1811. (Lamb, 1. 751) He was Pastor of the Pres. Ch., in Wall St. His characteristics are described in Wilson's "Mem'l Hist. N. Y. City," 3. 19, 20, 99. See "Memoirs of John Rodgers," by Samuel Miller; also "Hist. of the Brick Pres. Ch. in the City of N. Y.," by Shepherd Knapp, D. D. Dr. Knapp writes that Rev. John Rodgers received the degree of D. D. from the University of Edinburgh, in 1768. Also, that he m. (1) Sept. 19, 1752, Elizabeth Bayard (who d. Jan. 20, 1763); m. (2) Aug. 15, 1764, Wid. Mary Grant. Mr. Robertson Rodgers, of N. Y. City, is a g. grandson of Rev. John.

*John Rodgers*

ROOSEVELT—Claes Martenzon Van Roosevelt, or Nicholas the son of Martin of the Rosefield, came from Holland to America, in 1654. He had a son, Nicholas 2; and a grandson, Jacobus 3, m. Jan. 31, 1713, Catharine Hardenbrook. Among the children of Jacobus 3 were: Nicholas 4, m. in 1740, Annatie Breestede; and Isaac 4, the Refugee, below. (Todd Gen. By Capt. Richard Henry Greene)

ROOSEVELT ISAAC 4 (Jacobus 3, Nicholas 2, 1; uncle of Nicholas, below) —His temporary home is not known. (B. 42) He was a Member of the Committees of 60 and 100. (H. 2, 4) He was a Delegate to all four of the Provincial Congresses (A. 56-59); a N. Y. State Senator from the Southern Dist., 1777-1783 (B. 43-48), and 1784-1786, and 1788-1792 (Civil List); and a Member of the Council of Appointment, 1779, 1784 and 1791. (Civil List) He was a Delegate to the Convention of 1788 to adopt the Constitution of the U. S. (Civil List) In 1776, the window leads were taken from his house. (Page 112) He was a Member of the 1st Committee of Safety; and a Member of the Council of Safety. (Rev'y MSS., N. Y. State Lib'y, 31. 16) In 1776, he was an Auditor of the accounts of the schooner, "Gen. Putnam" (Same ref., 1. 143); same year, he was an Auditor of Gen. Schuyler's accounts (Same ref., 30. 17); same year, he was one of a firm organized to build a powder mill, and was a bondsman for John R. Livingston (Same ref., 30. 35); same year, he was ordered, by the Prov'l Cong., to issue paper money. (Wilson's "Mem'l Hist. N. Y. City," 4. 338, 339) He loaned money to the State on subscription. (Rev'y MSS., 52. 44) He was a Comm'r to procure clothing and money on loan. (Page 94. Also Rev'y MSS., 52. 27, 67 A. B. C.) On Apr. 16, 1787, he was paid £100 for these services. (Rev'y MSS., 52. 42) As a Comm'r of Clothing, he was informed by Gov. Clinton, on Nov. 29, 1781, that Maj. John Davis and Capt. John Grinnell, Agents to receive Clothing on L. I., had been captured. (Clinton Pap., 7. 528, 529) It was probably in reference to the same business that Gov. Clinton, on Dec. 5, laid before Isaac Roosevelt the proposition of Obadiah Wright. (E. 192) In 1783, he approved a bill of John Cape for an entertainment. (C. 221) He was a Federalist; a prominent man in the Dutch Church; a sugar refiner in Wall St.; a Member of the Chamber of Commerce; and, in 1784, Prest. of the Bank of N. Y. (Wilson, 2. 49, 468. Also 3. 15, 16, 39, 66)

He was b. Dec. 19, 1726; m. in 1752, Cornelia, dau. of Col. Martin Hoffman. She was b. Aug. 13, 1734; d. Nov. 13, 1789. His children were: Abraham 5, b. Aug. 13, 1753, d. y.; Martinus 5, b. in 1754, d. y.; Catharine 5, b. Aug. 4, 1756; Sarah 5, b. Nov. 18, 1758; James 5, b. Jan. 10, 1760; Cornelia 5, b. in 1761, d. y.; Maria 5, b. Aug. 5, 1763, m. in 1786, Richard Varick (see Varick), d. in 1841; Martin 5, b. May 22, 1765, d. in 1781; Cornelia, 2d, 5, b. Apr. 27, 1767, m. in 1786, Dr. Benjamin Kissam; and Helena 5, b. in 1768, d. in 1793. (Todd Gen.)

ROOSEVELT NICHOLAS 5, MAJ. (Nicholas 4, Jacobus 3, Nicholas 2, 1; nephew of Isaac, above)—To Ridgefield, Conn. On Apr. 12, 1780, the Conn. Gen. Ass'y allowed a flag to his wife, so that she might proceed to her mother in N. Y. City. (E. 33) He was a Member of the Committees of 60 and 100. (H. 2, 4) The latter Committee, in 1775, appointed him a Capt. in the 2d Regt. of N. Y. City; and also, 2d Maj. in the 1st Regt.. (Mil. Ret., 26. 43, 100, 213) In 1776, the window leads were taken from his house. (Page 112) He was an Alderman from the West Ward; and a merchant. (Wilson's

*Isaac Roosevelt*



"Mem'l Hist. N. Y. City," 2, 360. Also 4, 547) After the War, he was well known as an inventor. In 1811, he built the steamer "New Orleans" at Pittsburgh, Pa.; and sailed her down to New Orleans.

*Nicholas Roosevelt*

He m. Sarah Van Ranst. He had a son, James N. 6, bapt. July 4, 1764. (Todd Gen.)

ROSE JAMES, SR.—To Newburgh, N. Y.; whence, on Sept. 1, 1783, with others, he signed a Memorial to Gov. Clinton. (B. 41; q. v. for autograph) See Rose, Page 541.

ROSE JAMES, JR.—To Newburgh, N. Y. (B. 41. Same statement as given in James, Sr., above) He probably served in the 2d and 5th of the Line, and was a Prisoner. (G. 44, 49. Also "Archives of the State of N. Y.—The Rev'n," pp. 194, 222) He may have served, also, in Harper's, Malcom's or Pawling's Levies (G. 56, 58, 61); or in the 6th Dutchess. (G. 68)

SANDS COMFORT 5, AUD. GEN. (John 4, 3, 2, Capt. James I; brother of Joshua, below, and Col. John, the Refugee, from L. I. For the earlier generations of this Family see Sands, Page 549)—To Newburgh, N. Y.;

whence, on Sept. 1, 1783, with others, he signed a Memorial to Gov. Clinton. (B. 41; q. v. for another autograph) He was a Member of the Committees of 60 and 100. (H. 2, 4) He was a Delegate to the 2d and 3d Prov'l Congresses (A. 57, 58); a Member of the N. Y. Ass'y 1784-5 and 1788-9 (Civil List); and a Delegate to the New Haven Convention, in 1778. (Page 78) The window leads were taken from this house, in 1776. (Page 112) He was on the Committee of Safety, Jan. 10, 1776; and Paymaster of the Dutchess, Orange, Ulster and Westchester Militia, Apr. 4, 1777. ("N. Y. State Sons of Rev'n Year Book—1909," p. 620) In 1775 and 1776, he was on a Committee to send vessels with cargoes to be exchanged for powder and arms (Pages 107, 108. Also Rev'y MSS., N. Y. State Lib'y, 30, 32); and he had a commission on certain cargoes. (Rev'y MSS., 1, 73.



*Comfort Sands*

Also C. 224) In 1780, he loaned money to the State of N. Y. (Rev'y MSS., 52, 44) From July 24, 1776, to Apr. 8, 1782, he was the 1st Aud. Gen. of N. Y. State. (Pages 136, 137. Also Civil List) His salary was £300 per year. (Rev'y MSS., 30, 65) His accounts were noted for their accuracy. (Same ref., 30, 24. Also C. 224) Among them were these payments: May, 1776, to Col. John Lasher's Regt. (Rev'y MSS., 30, 30); 1777, Francis Lewis, agent for the sale of prizes taken by Privateers (Same ref., 1, 69); 1777, tea distributed to the Army (Same ref., 30, 43); bounty to makers of powder. (Same ref., 51, 68) He audited the accounts of Gerard Banker, the State Treas'r. (Same ref., 31, 59 and 32, 9) From 1776 to 1782 he was a Comm'r for the exchange of State and Cont'l Securities. (Page 134) He audited the claims of the Refugees. (C. 4, 5, 6, 17, 42, 180, 196) His autograph, as Aud., is on Page 137.

In 1769, he entered business, in N. Y. City; and by 1776 he had a large property. In that year, he moved his family to a farm at New Rochelle, N. Y.; but he was obliged to flee to Philadelphia and Kingston, N. Y., when the enemy occupied N. Y. City. After the War, in 1783, he was in partnership with his brother, Joshua, below; and with him profitable investments in real estate were made in Brooklyn. He was a Director in the Bank of N. Y.; and also in the first Ins. Co. in that City. From 1793 to 1798, he was either Vice

Pres't, or Pres't, of the Chamber of Commerce. In 1794, the partnership with his brother was dissolved. His house and his office were at 26 Pine St. (Barrett's "Old Merchants of N. Y. City") In 1792, he was a Comm'r of the Western and Northern Inland Navigation Co. (Civil List) More details of his life, and the life of his brother, Joshua, will be found in Thompson's "Long Island," 2. 463-469.

He was b. at Cow Neck (now Glen Cove), L. I., Feb. 26, 1748. He was named after Comfort Starr, of Danbury, Conn., who was visiting his father soon after he was born. He m. (1) June 3, 1769, Sarah, dau. of Wilkie Dodge (see C. 224); m. (2) Dec. 5, 1797, Cornelia, dau. of Abraham Lott, formerly Treas'r of the Colony. [It is stated that, as his Wid., Cornelia became the 2d wife of James 4 Roe. See Page 530, in "The Refugees from L. I. to Conn."] He d. at Hoboken, N. J., Sept. 22, 1834. His 18 children were: Henry 6, b. Mar. 12, 1770, d. y.; Joseph 6, b. Jan. 7, 1772, d. Sept. 2, 1825; Cornelia 6, b. Nov. 8, 1773, m. Nathaniel Prime, d. Apr. 21, 1852; Henry 6, b. Sept. 8, 1775, not m., d. May 10, 1817; Frances 6, b. Nov. 8, 1776, d. not m.; Charles 6, b. Aug. 26, 1778, not m., d. May 15, 1797; Louis 6, b. Jan. 10, 1780, not m., d. July 30, 1809; Elizabeth 6, b. June 19, 1781, d. y.; Francis 6, b. June 3, 1782, d. Nov. 14, 1799; Richardson 6, b. Oct. 24, 1783, d. y.; Sidney 6, b. July 3, 1785, d. y.; Augustus 6, b. May 22, 1786, d. June 13, 1805; Harriet 6, b. Aug. 17, 1787, d. y.; Sarah Maria 6, b. Dec. 28, 1788, d. Feb. 1, 1803; Frederick William 6, b. Dec. 5, 1790, d. y.; Robert Charles 6, b. May 11, 1799, not m., d. Dec. 16, 1832; Gertrude 6, b. Aug. 17, 1801, d. y.; and Julia Maria 6, b. Mar. 31, 1805. ("The Descent of Comfort Sands") In 1791, he was one of a Committee to purchase the Tontine Coffee House; and in the Record of Shares it is stated that the child, b. Dec. 28, 1788, was named Mary. The son, Robert Charles, was a well known author.

SANDS JOSHUA 5 (John 4, 3, 2, Capt. James 1; brother of Comfort, above, and Col. John, the Refugee from L. I.)—To Newburgh, N. Y.; whence, on Sept. 1, 1783, with others, he signed a Memorial to Gov. Clinton. (B. 41; q. v. for another autograph) He was a clerk, in N. Y. City, in 1776, when Col. Trumbull gave him a situation in the office of the Comm'y Gen. of the American Army. (Barrett's "Old Merchants of N. Y. City") He was Collector of Customs, in N. Y. City, Apr. 26, 1797, to July 9, 1801; Member of the N. Y. State Council of Appointment, in 1796; N. Y. State Senator, 1792-1797; and Member of the U. S. Cong., 1803-1805 and 1825-1827. (Civil List) He was in partnership with his brother. (See Comfort, above) In 1801, he built wharves in Brooklyn, where he carried on a large rope-walk. He was Pres't. of the Merchants Bank, and a Member of the Chamber of Commerce. (Barrett, as above)

He was b. in 1757; m. Ann Ascough; d. in Brooklyn, Sept. 13, 1835. He had 12 children. (Barrett, as above) His son, Rear Adm'l Joshua Ratoon 6, b. May 13, 1795; d. Oct. 2, 1883. He was active in the War of 1812, and in the Mexican War. He may have been a son-in-law of William Malcom. (Mr. Wm. M. Mac Bean)

SCHUYLER JOHN—His temporary home is not known. (B. 42) The window leads were taken from his house, in 1776. (Page 112) He was a representative merchant of N. Y. City. (Wilson's "Mem'l Hist. N. Y. City," 4. 526)

SCOTT JOHN MORIN, BRIG. GEN.—He was a Member of the Committee of 100. (H. 4) Long before the Rev'y War, he opposed the right of search as maintained by England; and he wrote vigorously against the Stamp Act. (Lamb's "Hist. N. Y. City," 1. 691, 718) In 1775, he figured in the enterprise of Col. Willett in taking possession of certain arms. (Page 32. See also Willett, below) He was made a Brig. Gen. of N. Y. Prov'l Troops, June 9, 1776; and, as such, he commanded at the Battles of L. I. and White Plains. (Pages 38, 40, 47, 48. Also H. 36) Later, he had a Provisional Brigade. (Page 92. Also G. 10) On Oct. 10, 1776, he asked favors for Thomas Laurence. (A. 16) He was a Delegate to all four of the Prov'l Congresses (A. 56-59); and, in 1777, he was on a Committee of the same,

relative to the expense of removing the Refugees from L. I. to Conn. (Page 189. Also A. 41) He was a Delegate to the Cont'l Cong., 1779-1782 (A. 60); and a N. Y. State Senator, 1777-1782. (B. 43-47) He was a Member of the 1st and 2d Councils of Safety ("N. Y. in the Rev'n—Spt.," pp. 149, 151); and also, of the Council of Appointment. (Civil List) In 1779, he was one of the Agents for Settling the Controversy relative to the New Hampshire Grants. (Original Document) In 1779, also, he was on a Joint Committee of the N. Y. Legislature to inquire into the conduct of the Commr's of Sequestration. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n—Spt.," p. 253) He certified that Col. Benjamin Birdsall had done good service. (Page 270) In 1778, he became Sec'y of State of the State of N. Y.; an office which he held until his death. See Clinton Pap., 1. 70, 71. Also Lossing's "Field Book," 2. 599. Also "N. Y. State Sons of Rev'n, Year Book—1909," p. 624.

He was b. in 1730; d. Sept. 14, 1784. His only son, Lewis Allaire, succeeded him as Sec'y of State. His portrait and autograph appear on Page 39; and another portrait, on Page 47.

SEAMAN WALTER—To Ridgefield, Conn. On Jan. 13, 1782, he petitioned the Conn. Gen. Ass'y for leave to import about 2,000 bushels of salt; which was granted, under certain conditions. (Page 115. Also E. 181-183)

See Seaman, Page 557.

SEARS ISAAC 5, CAPT. (Joshua 4, Samuel 3, Paul 2, Richard 1. See Sears, Page 558, for the earlier generations)—His temporary home is not mentioned (B. 42); but he probably went first to Norwalk, Conn., and then to Boston. He was a Member of the Committees of 51, 60 and 100. (H. 1, 2, 4) He was at the head of a Troop of Horsemen, from Conn. In N. Y. City, he was active among the "Sons of Liberty" before the Battle of Golden Hill. He was known as "King Sears." Directly after the Battle of Lexington, he led a party which took the muskets of the Corporation out of the Armory and delivered them to those who were well affected toward the American cause. (Rev'y MSS., N. Y. State Lib'y, 51. 45, 50) In 1775, also, he led certain citizens who took arms away from the disaffected. (Page 104) On Nov. 23, same year, he destroyed the office of James Rivington, the Tory printer, removed his presses to New Haven and melted his type into bullets. (Pages 32, 110) On Nov. 29, same year, Gov. Tryon wrote to Samuel Bayard, Dep'y Sec'y of the Colony, that he had been informed of Sears' intention, with the help of men from Conn., to seize the Records in the office of the Sec'y. (Clinton Pap., 1. 9) In the same year, he took to New Haven, 66 pairs of cannon loaned by N. Y. to Conn. (Page 102. Also E. 195) Before the British occupation, in 1776, the window leads were taken from his house. (Page 112) This was the house, No. 1 Broadway, which was afterward used by Sir Henry Clinton as his headquarters. (Mr. Samuel P. May) He was in the Battle of L. I. (H. 36) In 1776, also, he was appointed, by Maj. Gen. Charles Lee, Dy. Adjt. Gen., with the rank of Lt. Col. (S. P. M.) He was a Delegate to the 1st and 2d Prov'l Congresses (A. 56, 57); and, as such, he was on a Committee to erect Fortifications along the Hudson River. (Clinton Pap., 1. 130) He was a Member of the N. Y. Ass'y, 1784 and 1786. (Civil List) In 1780, he loaned money to the State of N. Y. (Rev'y MSS., 52. 44)

During the Rev'y War, Capt. Sears was very active in fitting out Privateers. In 1778, with James Browne, of Hartford, he owned the "Mars," 22 guns and 130 men. She was commanded by Capt. Gilbert Ash, of Boston. Capt. Sears and his son-in-law, Paschal N. Smith, in 1780, sold the "Mars" to the Mass. Board of War for £180,000, depreciated currency.

Capt. Sears was at Cambridge with Washington. After the evacuation of Boston, he resided in the mansion of Gov. Phillips, on Tremont St., opposite the burying ground of King's Chapel. He purchased the Loring house, now known as the "Greenough Place," at Jamaica Plains, in Roxbury. The place had been confiscated by the State. Drake's "History of Roxbury" states that he lived there for a time. During his residence in Boston, he became prominent; and Boston Rec. Com. Reports state that he served on many Committees from 1777 to 1782. (S. P. M.)

He was bapt. at Harwich (now West Brewster), Mass., July 12, 1730. He m. Sarah, dau. of Jasper Drake. He was a successful importer of European and India Goods, in Queen St. He was a Member of the Corporation of Trinity Church, N. Y. City; and a Vestryman, 1784-1786. Having lost his property by the War, he sailed as supercargo on a voyage to China, in the



ship "Hope," Capt. James Magee, in company with Mr. Samuel Shaw, First American Consul at Canton, China, and Capt. Thomas Randall, Vice Consul at Canton. (S. P. M.) He d. in China, Oct. 28, 1786. His children are given in Sears Gen., pp. 113-118.

*Isaac Sears*

SHADDEL DAVID—To Newburgh, N. Y.; whence, on Sept. 1, 1783, with others, he signed a Memorial to Gov. Clinton. (B. 41; q. v. for autograph) He was a private in Col. John Lasher's Regt. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n," p. 218)

SHERBROOKE MILES—To Flatbush, L. I., and Middletown, Conn. On Dec. 17, 1776, he was allowed to go to N. Y. City and L. I., conditioned on his return by the last day of the following May. (A. 24) On June 13, 1778, [Capt.] William Marriner went from N. J. to Flatbush, and entered the houses of Maj. Matthews and Miles Sherbrooke. As they were both absent, he went to the houses of Maj. Moncrieff, Theophylact Bache and Capt. Forrest; captured them; and took them to N. J. (Onderdonk's "Scrap Book, 1865-6." Also "Queens and Suffolk in the Olden Time," p. 12) Both Sherbrooke and Bache were Members of the Committee of 51, in 1774. (H. 1) Sherbrooke had already, in 1768, signed the Non-Importation Agreement. (Wilson's "Mem'l Hist. N. Y. City," 4. 516) In spite of this, he may have been a Tory, as the estate of one of the same name was confiscated. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n—Spt.," p. 257) It is evident that he was in the City for a part, at least, of 1778; for Col. Samuel B. Webb, a Prisoner to the British, lived with him. ("Penn. Mag. Hist. and Biog.," 1893. See Webb, I. 14) He was of the firm of Perry, Hayes & Sherbrooke, General Importers, in Bayard St. (Wilson, as above, 2. 468)

SIERS JOHN (F?)—To Newburgh, N. Y.; whence, on Sept. 1, 1783, with others, he signed a Memorial to Gov. Clinton. (B. 41; q. v. for another autograph) The name may have been Sears; but he is not in the Sears Gen.

*John G. Siers*

SMITH JOHN—To Farmington and Worthington, Conn. In Sept., 1780, he asked of Gov. Trumbull, a pass for Joseph Blackwell, the Refugee, above, now at Worthington, to visit his infirm father at Hallett's Cove, and to return with Mrs. Smith. (Onderdonk's "Queens Co., Olden Times," p. 56) In Oct., same year, from Farmington, he petitioned the Conn. Gen. Ass'y for relief from taxation; which was granted. (E. 98) On Jan. 21, 1783, he asked that his son, Justus B., below, might go to N. Y. City, and bring out

*John Smith*

his negroes and certain monies that were due to him; which was allowed, under certain conditions. (E. 98-101) In 1776, the window leads were taken from his house. (Page 112)

He was probably a son-in-law of Mrs. Belinda Stephens. (E. 99)

SMITH JUSTUS B. (Son of John, above, q. v.)—To Worthington, Conn. SPICERS ———, WID.—To Newburgh, N. Y.; whence, on Sept. 1, 1783, with others, she signed a Memorial to Gov. Clinton. (B. 41; q. v. for autograph)

The Spicer Gen. gives no indication as to whose Wid. she was. Her husband may have been related to Gen. Peter Worthington Spicer, afterward of the firm of Austin & Spicer. (Barrett's "Old Merchants of N. Y. City")

STEVENS EBENEZER, COL.—He was one of the youngest, and most effective, Officers in the American Army. He was Lt. Col. of Col. John Lamb's 2d Art'y of the Line. (G. 50, 51) He served at Saratoga. (Page 73) His uniform is in the rooms of the N. Y. Hist'l Soc'y. He was one of the "Boston Tea Party," in 1773; 1st Lt. in Train Art'y, Army of Observation, 1775; posted on Boston Neck during the Battle of Bunker Hill; Capt., Mass. Art'y, 1775; Capt., Knox' Art'y, 1775; sent to aid Arnold before Quebec, 1776; Maj. of Art'y, 1776; in Command of Art'y at Ticonderoga, Stillwater and Saratoga, 1777; Lt. Col. by brevet, Apr. 30, 1778; in Command of Art'y,

Southern Expedition, 1781; one of three alternate Commanders of Art'y, Yorktown, 1781; Col. by brevet at the close of the War. ("N. Y. State Sons of Rev'n, Year Book—1909," p. 647. Also "Empire State Sons Amn. Rev'n, Year Book—1899," p. 547) Full details of his eventful life will be found in a Sketch of John Austin Stevens, by a member of the family; in Lossing's "Field Book," 2. 310, 311; in Thompson's "Long Island," 2. 536-538; and in Barrett's "Old Merchants of N. Y. City." He was a Member of the Cincinnati. Barrett mentions that he was a merchant in South St.; that he owned many ships; that he was a Sachem of the Tammany Society; and that he was a prominent Presbyterian. He succeeded Col. Sebastian Bauman, above, as Lt. Col. of the Art'y Regt., in N. Y. City, in 1796. In 1800, he superintended the building of Fortifications in the harbor; and, in 1812, he had a part in the defences of the City. (Sketch of J. A. S., as above) In 1800, he was a Member of the N. Y. Ass'y; and, 1798-1801, he was Comm'y Gen. (Civil List)

He was b. in Boston, in 1751; m. (1) in 1774, Rebecca Hodgdon; m. (2) in 1784, Lucretia, dau. of Judge John Ledyard, of Hartford, Conn., and Wid. of Richardson Sands. He d. Sept. 2, 1823. Among his children were: Horatio Gates, who was a Maj. Gen. in the N. Y. Militia; and John Austin. (Sketch of J. A. S., as above) A portrait and autograph of Col. Stevens appear on Page 71.

STEWART JOHN—To Newburgh, N. Y.; whence, on Sept. 1, 1783, with others, he signed a Memorial to Gov. Clinton. (B. 41; q. v. for autograph) He may have served in the 2d, 4th and "Green Mountain Boys," all of the Line (G. 44, 48, 55); in Pawling's or Willett's Levies (G. 61, 62); in the 2d Westchester (G. 78); or in Conn. (G. 98) He was a Director in the Bank of the State of N. Y. (Wilson's "Mem'l Hist. N. Y. City," 3. 347)

STIRLING (ALEXANDER WILLIAM), ORD, MAJ. GEN.—In the Cont'l service, he was appointed Brig. Gen., Mar. 1, 1776; Maj. Gen., Feb. 19, 1777; service expired by death, Jan. 15, 1783. (Page 87) He was active in the Battle of L. I. (Pages 33, 34, 40, 44-46); was at Trenton and Princeton (Page 60); and at Brandywine. (Page 76) After his death, his iron chest was sold to Gerard Banker, Treas'r of the State of N. Y. (Page 134) A fac-simile of his Oath of Allegiance is shown on Page 118. See "N. Y. State Sons of Rev'n, Year Book—1909," p. 306.

He was b. in N. Y. City, in 1726. He was a claimant for the title and escheated estates of the Earl of Stirling; and he assumed the title. He was one of His Majesty's Council, 1762-1768. (Civil List) He m. Sarah, dau. of Philip 2 Livingston, and sister of Philip 3 Livingston, the Refugee, above, and Treas'r Peter Van Brugh 3 Livingston. (I. 7) His sister, Mary, m. Peter Van Brugh Livingston, as his 2d wife. (I. 7) His dau., Kitty, m. William Duer. (Barrett's "Old Merchants of N. Y. City") His home was on the site of the present Consolidated Stock Exchange. It was ransacked by the enemy, after the Battle of L. I. (H. 36) His portrait and autograph appear on Page 43. Another autograph appears on Page 118.

STOUT JOHN—To Ridgefield, Conn. On May 26, 1779, he petitioned the Conn. Gen. Ass'y for relief from taxation and Militia enrollment; which was granted. (E. 19, 20) He served in the 1st Line. (G. 43) One of the name was a Lt. in Capt. Benjamin Egbert's Co., Beat No. 2, in N. Y. City. (Proceedings Prov'l Cong., Mar. 18, 1776)

He may have been a son of Capt. John Stout who commanded a ship out of N. Y., in 1773. (Barrett's "Old Merchants of N. Y. City")



TAYLOR JOHN—To Newburgh, N. Y.; whence, on Sept. 1, 1783, with others, he signed a Memorial to Gov. Clinton. (B. 41; q. v. for autograph) He may have served in the 2d and the Art'y of the Line (G. 44, 51); Willett's Levies (G. 62); 1st and 3d Orange (G. 72, 73); 3d Westchester (G. 79); and in Conn. (G. 99) He may have been in the Privateer service. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n," p. 269) In 1776, the window leads were taken from his house. (Page 112) On Feb. 13, 1778, from Fishkill, he wrote to Gov. Clinton asking leave to transport flour to Boston. (Clinton Pap., 2. 750) He was an importer of European and India Goods, in Hanover Square. (Barrett's "Old

Merchants of N. Y. City") He should not be confounded with John Tayler, of Albany Co., N. Y.

He m. two daughters of Capt. John Waddell. (Barrett, as above)

TUCKER THOMAS—His temporary home is not known. On his return, in Nov. 1783, he signed congratulatory Addresses to Gen. Washington and Gov. Clinton. (B. 42) In 1776, the window leads were taken from his house. (Page 112) On Nov. 18, 1783, he was on a Committee of Exiles to make arrangements for Evacuation Day; and he was also on a Committee to conduct the Procession. (B. 42) On that Day, the countersign was to be given to him at 51 Water St. (Page 185) In 1769, he was a merchant. (Wilson's "Mem'l Hist. N. Y. City," 4. 548)

*Thomas Tucker*

TYLEE JAMES—To Newburgh, N. Y.; whence, on Sept. 1, 1783, with others, he signed a Memorial to Gov. Clinton. (B. 41; q. v. for autograph) He was a prominent Member of the Tammany Soc'y; Pres't of the Gen'l Soc'y of Mechanics and Tradesmen; and a Trustee of the American Museum. (Barrett's "Old Merchants of N. Y. City")

TYLEE NATHANIEL, CAPT.—To New Milford, Conn. On May 10, 1782, he petitioned the Conn. Gen. Ass'y for relief from taxation; which was negatived. (E. 168) He was Capt. in the 3d Regt. of N. Y. City, in 1775. (Mil. Ret., 26. 43, 213) On Mar. 16, 1785, he petitioned the N. Y. Ass'y, asking for relief—he being confined as an insolvent debtor. (B. 22)

*Nath<sup>l</sup> Tylee*

VANDER VOORT PETER—To Hartford and Middletown, Conn. On July 12, 1779, from Middletown, he interceded for Thomas T. Jackson, a Whig taken on the Sound on June 3. (Onderdonk's "Queens Co., 2d Ser.," p. 10) On Jan. 28, 1780, from Hartford, he signed a testimonial in favor of Frederick Bassett, the Refugee, above. (E. 16-18) On Feb. 15, 1782, permission was granted to him and his son to go to L. I. and to return. (F. 48) In Jan., 1783, from Hartford, he petitioned the Conn. Gen. Ass'y for permission to either, or both, his wife Sarah and himself, to go to L. I. and N. Y. City; secure a number of rents; and return with a certain amount of goods. This was granted, under certain restrictions. He was recommended by several citizens of Hartford, among them being Archibald Currie, the Refugee, above. (E. 179, 180) In 1776, the window leads were taken from his house. (Page 112) He may have served in the 2d Orange. (G. 73)

In 1773 and 1774, he was in correspondence with Capt. Nathaniel Shaw, Jr., of New London, Conn., relative to the insurance of certain cargoes. (Caulkins' "New London," pp. 484, 485. Also I. 11) He was Sheriff of Kings Co., N. Y., 1785-1788; and he was a Delegate to the N. Y. State Convention of 1788 to adopt the Constitution of the U. S. (Civil List)

*Peter Vandervoort*

VAN DYKE FRANCIS—His temporary home is not known. On his return, in Nov., 1783, he signed congratulatory Addresses to Gen. Washington and Gov. Clinton. (B. 42) On Nov. 18, 1783, he was on a Committee of Exiles to make arrangements for Evacuation Day; also, on a Committee to conduct the Procession on that Day. (B. 42)

*Francis Van Dyke*

VAN HAM COURANT—His temporary home is not known. On Nov. 18, 1783, he was on a Committee of Exiles to make arrangements for Evacuation Day. (B. 42)

VAN VARCK (VARICK) JAMES—To Newburgh, N. Y.; whence, on Sept. 1, 1783, with others, he signed a Memorial to Gov. Clinton. (B. 41;



q. v. for autograph) Before the War, he was active against the British Ministry. (Lossing's "Field Book," 2. 586) In 1776, the window leads were taken from his house. (Page 112)

**VAN ZANDT AUGUSTUS**—His temporary home is not known. (B. 42)

**VAN ZANDT JACOBUS**—He was a Member of the Committees of 51 and 100. (H. 1, 4) Before the War, he was active against the British Ministry. (Lossing's "Field Book," 2. 586) In 1775, he was one of a Committee to purchase powder and arms. (Page 107. Also Rev'y MSS., N. Y. State Lib'y, 1. 139. a. n. o.) In 1777, he was on a Committee to provide ships for the British Prisoners. (Page 121) He was a Delegate to the first three Prov'l Congresses. (A. 56-58)

**VARICK RICHARD, COL.**—He was a Capt. in Col. McDougall's N. Y. City Regt. He was an Aide to Gen. Schuyler, in 1777, and Dep'y Muster Master in the Northern Dept., with the rank of Lt. Col. He was in the Battle of Saratoga (Page 73); and, after the surrender of Burgoyne, he was sent to Mrs. Schuyler, in Albany, to announce the coming of Gen. Schuyler with Burgoyne, Riedesel and others as his guests. On Sept. 28, 1778, he wrote, from Fredericksburg, Dutchess Co., N. Y., to Gov. Clinton, interceding for his father who was held a Prisoner in N. Y. City; and asking for an exchange. (Clinton Pap., 4. 116, 117) He was Inspector Gen. at West Point at the time of Arnold's desertion. (Lossing's "Field Book," 1. 725) He was on a Board to examine invalid pensioners. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n—Spt.," p. 29) He was a Member of the N. Y. State Cincinnati. He was Speaker of the N. Y. Ass'y, 1787-1788; and Att'y Gen., 1788-1789. (Civil List) From 1783 to 1789 he was Recorder of N. Y. City (B. 42. Also C. 215); and from 1791 to 1801, the Mayor. He was Pres't of the Merchants Bank; also, of the American Bible Soc'y.

He was b. Mar. 25, 1753; m. Maria, dau. of Isaac Roosevelt (See Roosevelt, above); d. July 30, 1831. His sister m. Simeon De Witt, Surv. Gen. (I. 4) As he had no children, his large estate was inherited by his nephews, John and Abraham. (Barrett's "Old Merchants of N. Y. City") His portrait and autograph appear on Page 70.

**WALLACE ALEXANDER**—To Middletown, Conn. On Dec. 17, 1776, he was allowed to go to N. Y. City and L. I. on his parole; and to return to Middletown. (A. 24) He was a Member of the Committee of 51, in 1774. (H. 1) In June, 1776, while residing at Jamaica, L. I., he was suspected of disloyalty to America. (Onderdonk's "Queens Co., Olden Times," p. 51) On Feb. 3, 1784, the N. Y. Ass'y received a petition from one of the name, attained by a law of the State. (Ass'y Jour.) He belonged to the firm of Hugh & Alexander Wallace, importers of linen, &c. Hugh was a Loyalist who left the country, in 1783. Alexander m. a dau. of Cornelius Low. (Lamb's "Hist. N. Y. City," 1. 683, 739)

**WALTON GERARD**—His temporary home is not known. (B. 42) He was a brother of William, of the N. Y. City Committee of Safety. He lived in Pearl St. He was a Governor of the N. Y. Hospital, and Vice Pres't of the Chamber of Commerce. He was a bachelor. He d. in 1821, aged 80. (Barrett's "Old Merchants of N. Y. City")

**WEISSENFELS FREDERICK, COL.**—His temporary home is not known. On Nov. 18, 1783, he was on a Committee of Exiles to make arrangements for Evacuation Day. (B. 42) He was Lt. Col. of the 2d and 4th of the Line (G. 44, 48); Col. of the Levies (G. 57); and may have served as a private in the 6th Dutchess. (G. 68) As Lt. Col. of the 4th Line, he joined Sullivan's Expedition, in 1779. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n—Spt.," p. 36) His Regt. was stationed on the Frontier, in 1782. (Rev'y MSS., N. Y. State Lib'y, 52. 11)

**WILLETT MARINUS, COL.**—He was a Lt. in the French and Indian War; a Capt. in Col. McDougall's 1st N. Y. Regt.; Lt. Col. of the 5th Line (G. 49); and Col. of the Levies. (G. 62) On June 6, 1775, after the Battle of Lexington, he organized a party which prevented the enemy from shipping arms and ammunition from N. Y. City to Boston. (Page 32) His explanation of the affair is given in Wilson's "Mem'l Hist. of N. Y. City," 2. 483, 484. He served with Gen. Montgomery in Canada. In 1776, he made salt at Huntington, L. I., until the enemy drove him away. (Page 114. Also

Rev'y MSS., N. Y. State Lib'y, 30. 39. Also 52. 136, 137) In 1777, he commanded at Ft. Constitution, near West Point (Page 64); and, later, he defended Ft. Stanwix in the Campaign of the Mohawk Valley. (Page 66) After the death of Gen. Herkimer, as acting Brig. Gen., he commanded the Militia of Tryon Co., N. Y.; and defeated the enemy at Johnstown and Caughnawaga. He was in the Battle of Monmouth; and, in 1779, he took part in Sullivan's Expedition against the hostile Iroquois. ("Sullivan's Expedition," pp. 196, 197) From 1780 to 1782 he impressed wheat and flour. (Rev'y MSS., 52. 110) In 1781 and 1782, he sold the property of those inhabitants of the frontier who had gone over to the enemy. (Same ref., 31. 132. Also 50. 79) On Nov. 27, 1783, Gov. Clinton appointed him, with Col. John Lasher, to take charge of the forfeited estates in N. Y. City. (Clinton Pap., 8. 317, 318) He was a Member of the Cincinnati. He was a Member of the N. Y. Ass'y, in 1784 (Civil List); Sheriff of N. Y. County, 1784-1792; and Mayor of N. Y. City, in 1807. He took part in the War of 1812. (Wilson, as above, 2. 483) See "N. Y. State Sons of Rev'n, Year Book—1909," p. 710.

He was b. at Jamaica, L. I., July 31, 1740; d. Aug. 22, 1830, and is buried in Trinity Churchyard, N. Y. City. Among his children was Dr. Marinus, who d. in 1840. The portrait and autograph of Col. Willett appear on Page 67.

WILLMOT GEORGE—To Newburgh, N. Y.; whence, on Sept. 1, 1783, with others, he signed a Memorial to Gov. Clinton. (B. 41; q. v. for autograph) See Wilmot Page 639.

WOODWARD JOHN—His temporary home is not known. On Nov. 18, 1783, he was on a Committee of Exiles to make arrangements for Evacuation Day. (B. 42) He may have served in the 5th Line. (G. 49)

WOOL JEREMIAH, CAPT.—His temporary home is not known. On his return, in Nov., 1783, he signed congratulatory Addresses to Gen. Washington and Gov. Clinton. (B. 42) On Nov. 18, 1783, he was on a Committee of Exiles to make arrangements for Evacuation Day; and, same date, he was on a Committee to conduct the Procession on that Day. (B. 42) He was a merchant, and a Member of the Chamber of Commerce; also a Coroner, in 1784. (Wilson's "Mem'l Hist. N. Y. City," 3. 12, 13) He was

an Alderman, in 1788. (Rev'y MSS., N. Y. State Lib'y, 36. 31)

He may have been the father of Gen. John E. Wool, of the War of 1812.

WYLLEY JOHN—His temporary home is not known. On Nov. 18, 1783, he was on a Committee of Exiles to make arrangements for Evacuation Day. (B. 42) A Capt. John Wiley was in the 1st Line (B. 43); and a private of the name was in the 3d Line. (G. 46) A John Wiley was Comm'y of Provisions ("N. Y. in the Rev'n—Spt.," p. 78); also Comm'y of Purchases, by a law of Mar. 11, 1780. (Rev'y MSS., N. Y. State Lib'y, 52. 69, 70)



# PART THREE—DOCUMENTARY

## THE APPENDIXES

### APPENDIX A

Journals of the New York Provincial Congresses, the Provincial Convention, the Committee of Safety and the Council of Safety. Printed in two Volumes, known as "The Journal of the New York Provincial Congress, 1775, 1776, 1777."

The Census of 1776, so far as it relates to the Refugees.

Delegates from the Counties of Kings, New York, Queens and Suffolk to the Provincial Congresses, 1775-1777.

Delegates from the Province and State of New York to the Continental Congress, 1775-1782.

[NOTE.—The consecutive numbers are for convenience, in reference. References herein to Ass'y Pap., Rev'y MSS. and Leg. Pap. are to Assembly Papers, Revolutionary MSS. and Legislative Papers (manuscript) in the N. Y. State Library, Albany, N. Y. Unnecessary beginnings and endings have been omitted, or condensed.]

#### I

Congress, Mar. 4, 1776—Resolved, That Circular Letters be wrote to the several Colonels of the Minute Men and Militia in this Colony, from the County of Albany to the Southward; Ordering them to hold their Respective Regiments in readiness to march with their Arms, Accoutrements, Blankets, and Five Days' Provision; on the first Notice of an Invasion.

Congress, Mar. 4, 1776. Sir, This accompanies the Resolve of Congress, requesting you to hold your Regiment in Readiness to March at a Moment's Warning. We are apprehensive that the Ministerial Army in Boston may attempt to land in this Colony in a short time: Your zeal for the public Cause, we trust, will stimulate you and the officers under your Command to use all possible Diligence to comply with this Resolution. We have only to add that no Time should be lost in executing this Order, and that you forth-with return to this Congress or the Committee of Safety, the present State of your Regiment, as to Number of Men, Arms, Accoutrements, and Ammunition; and that if the Minute Regiments do not compose one fourth Part of the Militia of your County, you are hereby Ordered to cause the Minute Regiments to be completed, agreeable to the Rules and Orders of this Congress of the 20th of December last.

We are, Sir, with esteem, Your very humble Servants.

By Order, Nath. Woodhull, President.

[Inscription on Wrapper.] To Josiah Smith, Esq., Col. of the Regiment of Minute Men, Suffolk County.

Congress. Feb. 15, 1776. A letter was received from Dr. Samuel Thompson, of Brookhaven, by order of the Committee of Suffolk Co., inclosing



drafts of the harbors of Setauket and Stony Brook, made by himself; including, also, a description of the beaches and lands between them, with their length and distances.

Congress. April —, 1776. A letter dated April 10, 1776, was received from the Rev. Samuel Buell, of East Hampton, stating that a fleet had been discovered, supposed to be Wallis' fleet, and soliciting that a regiment or two, should be stationed on the East side of the Island. Thomas Weeks, of Huntington, likewise stated that a fleet of 30 sail of square rigged vessels, had been seen between Crane Neck and Eaton's Neck.

2

Congress. June 24, 1776. Mr. [John Sloss] Hobart was allowed to go home for the purpose of securing his cattle from the depredations of the enemy.

Congress. June 28, 1776. In answer to advice from Gen. Washington, it was ordered that a conference be had with him as to removing or securing the cattle and stock from those parts of Nassau [Long] and Staten Islands that are most exposed to invasion. [Capt. Thomas] Wickham and [Thomas] Tredwell were on the Committee of Conference.

3

Convention. July 12, 1776. In reply to a letter from the Committees of East and South Hampton as to the preservation of stock at Montauk, it was stated that Col. [Henry B.] Livingston had applied to the County Committee for advice and that Messrs. [Thomas] Dearing and [Ezra] L'Hommedieu had given assurances that the stock would be protected.

4

Convention. July 20, 1776. After several days of debate, it was Resolved that it was not for the public good, even if it were practicable, to remove the stock from Nassau [Long] Island, except such cattle, sheep and hogs as were fit for the use of the Army; that the stock should be driven to the interior of the Island in charge of the troops—the commanding officer to leave three milch cows to each large family, two to a middling family, and one to a small family; that the commanding officer might destroy the stock to prevent its capture by the enemy; that owners of stock thus destroyed would be compensated if they were loyal to the American cause; that the troops to carry out this order should consist of a draft of one fourth of the Minute Men and Militia in the Counties of Suffolk, Queens and Kings; that the said troops should have Continental pay and rations and serve until Dec. 31st next, unless sooner discharged; and that Col. Josiah Smith should be the first Col. of the said troops, Col. John Sands, the second Col., Abraham Remsen, the Major, and Col. Benjn. Birdsall, the Commander of one company on the South side of Queens Co. A letter was also addressed to Gen. Washington asking him to purchase the stock for the Continental Army. (Rev'y MSS., 30. 37.)

(From Col. Josiah Smith's Papers—Suffolk Co., N. Y., Historical Society.)

Bridgehampton July 26, 1776

Agreeable to a Resolution in Convention of the Representatives for the State of New York for a Draught of one fourth part of the Militia in Suffolk County the following is a List of the Volunteers being one fourth part of the 2d Battalion.

Capt. Daniel Hedges	Comp'y	9	Capt. David Howell	Do	20
Capt. William Rogers	Do	10	Capt. John White	Do	13
Capt. John Sandford	Do	9	Capt. Josiah Howell	Do	9
Capt. Samuel L'Hommedieu	Do	11			
Capt. David Fithen	Do	21			118 Privates
Capt. John Dayton	Do	16			6 Officers
					124 Total

5

(Lt. Col. Birdsall to Col. Sands — From Col. Josiah Smith's Papers.)

Oyster bay South July ye 27th 1776

Sr. by Direct Information from Joshua Citchum [Ketchum] one of the Comitty from hungtingtown — there is 30 or 40 armd torys In Massapque Swamp. I haveing agreed to Meet huntingtown Tuesday Morning next 8 of the clock they are to Joyn us With 200 men. Accordingly I have given orders to the several officers to Meet & Joyn with huntingtown with 200 men which will be 400 Men to Drive the Swamp & take these Diserting armd Torys. I have Ment Not to Interfear With your Orders. If I have any ways be so kind as to Rite it. I am obliged to attend at hempstad Monday next for them two Companys to Chuse their officers may Stay untill Home as I will hurry & Come over to Nathiel Seamans to See you I hope you will on tuesday go with us from your Humbl Sert To Col. John Sands at Cowneck  
Benj Birdsall. L. C.

Convention. July 27, 1776. A letter from Gen. Washington stated that he had already given orders to give the stock on Long Island the preference, when purchasing.

Convention. Aug. 8, 1776. Resolved, that Col. Josiah Smith be and he hereby is ordered immediately to March all his new levies to the western end of Nassau [Long] Island and within two miles of Brigadier General Green's encampment, and that he obey such orders as he may receive from time to time from Brig. Gen. Green.

Camp at Brookllon, Aug. 9, 1776.

Sir: Inclosed is a Resolution of the Provincial Congress, ordering you to Join my Brigade. Immediately on the Receipt of this, you march the troops under your command immediately to this Camp. You will make all possible expedition, As the Enemy have Embarked part if not all the Troops on Statten Island, and are making dispositions as if they intended to land here. You send out Scouts and parties to get intelligence. If the enemy should make their landing good on any part of the Island and hear of your coming, they may send out a party to intercept your march. Keep your front flank and Rear Guards to prevent being surprised.

I am Sir, your most obedient humble Servant, Nathaniel Greene.

[Inscription on Wrapper.] To Colonel Josiah Smith, Long Island. Express per Sergeant.

(Bulletin 53. Regimental Order — From Col. Josiah Smith's Papers.)

Convention. Aug. 21, 1776. Whereas it has been represented to this Convention that Colo. Josiah Smith's Regiment lately ordered to General Green's Encampment on Nassau Island are destitute of Camp Equipage Ordered that Mr [John Sloss] Hobart and Mr. James Townshend be a Committee to inform the Continental Quartermaster of the State of that Regiment, and to request of him without Delay to furnish them with proper Camp Equipage; and in case the Quartermaster should not be able or willing to afford them the said necessary Supplies that then the said Committee take the most Speedy and Effectual means for obtaining them, and this Convention will defray the Expense thereof, and add it to their account against the General Congress.

Ordered that the said Colonel Smith be and he hereby is authorized to appoint one Adjutant and Quartermaster to his Regiment and that he recommend to the Convention a Surgeon for the same

As the New Levies under my Command are ordered immediately to march to the West End of this Island & as their Bounty & Rations are absolutely necessary to this End — You'll therefore please to send by the Bearer hereof Thomas Jackson all the money in your hands which Convention have allowed for this purpose, his Receipt being your Discharge — Your compliance will Oblige your very humble serv't

John Sands, Col'l.

Cow Neck August 13, 1776. To George Townsend Esqr Chairman of the Committee of Queens County. I Desire, Sir, you would Deliver the

Money for the Bounty of Col Sands' Batallion agreeable to the within order—pr me  
 George Townsend Chairman  
 To Saml Townsend (Rev'y MSS., 40. 51)

Oyster Bay 13th August 1776 Recvd of George Townsend by the hand of Samuel Townsend Six hundred and twenty two pounds 14/8 being money Sent by the Convention of the State of New York to pay the Bounty of men Lately raised in Queens County for the purpose of Guarding the Stock of the Said County.  
 For Colo John Sands  
 Thomas Jackson  
 (Rev'y MSS., 14. 73)

## 6

Convention. Aug. 17, 1776. Acting on a Letter from Gen. Washington, Col. Abraham Lott, Mr. James Beekman, Mr. John Berrien, Chairman of the Committee of N. Y. City and Mr. John Campbell, a Member of the said Committee, were appointed a Committee to remove women, children and infirm persons out of N. Y. before the enemy attacked. There was voted £200 on this date; and £1000, on Aug. 26.

[NOTE.—Mr. Berrien does not appear as Chairman, and Mr. Campbell does not appear as a member, on the original list of the N. Y. Committee. See H. 4.]

Convention. Aug. 24, 1776. Ordered, that Brig. Gen. [Nathaniel] Woodhull, or in his absence Lieut. Col. [Gilbert] Potter, march without delay, one half the Western Regiment of Suffolk Co., with five days provision, into the western parts of Queens Co.; that the officers of Queens, order out their whole Militia, with their Troop of Horse, and use all possible diligence to prevent the stock and other provisions, falling into the hands of the enemy, by removing or killing them.

Committee. Aug. 25, 1776. In anticipation of a victory by the enemy, a Committee, consisting of the Deputies from Suffolk and Queens, brought in a report, which was adopted, ordering all the stock to the east end of Hempstead Plain, and placing Brig. Gen. Nathaniel Woodhull in charge.

## 7

Convention. Aug. 26, 1776. Ordered that Brig. Gen. Nathaniel Woodhull take position at any point on the Island where he can best prevent depredations by the enemy; and that he call out the whole of the Militia, if necessary, to protect the inhabitants in removing.

Convention. A letter bearing the above date, from Lt. Col. Gilbert Potter, informed that the enemy had landed between Old Man's and Wading River, and were shooting cattle. Col. Potter expected the enemy to be in Huntington before morning; and he asked for help.

## 8

Committee. Aug. 27, 1776. Gen. Nathaniel Woodhull reported that he had driven all the cattle to the Eastward of the boundary between Kings and Queens; and that the enemy's camp was but six miles from him.

[NOTE.—The Battle of Long Island was fought on this day.]

## 9

Committee. Same date. Mr. Ezra L'Hommedieu moved, and it was carried, that Gen. Washington be informed that the Committee of Southold had mounted three 6-pounders and one 3-pounder, and that ammunition was needed.

## 10

Committee. Same date. Ordered that Mr. [John Sloss] Hobart, Mr. [Thomas] Dearing, Mr. [Ezra] L'Hommedieu, Mr. [Burnet] Miller, Mr. [William] Smith, Mr. [Cornelius] Van Wyck and Mr. Samuel Townsend be a Committee to report ways and means for the sale of fat cattle on Nassau [Long] and Shelter Islands.



## 11

Convention. Aug. 28, 1776. Col. Josiah Smith and Col. Jeromus Remsen ordered to join Gen. Nathaniel Woodhull; and Gen. Woodhull ordered to destroy all stock and grain in Queens and Western Suffolk that could not be removed to a place of safety.

## 12

Convention. Same date. The Governor of Conn. was requested to send 1000 troops for the protection of the inhabitants, and the security of the stock on Nassau [Long] Island. A letter asking assistance in removing the stock, and in taking temporary care of it, was sent to the Chairmen of Stonington, New London, Groton, Lyme, Saybrook, Guilford, New Haven, Stratford, Fairfield, Milford, Norwalk, Stamford [Stamford] and Horseneck [Greenwich], in the State of Connecticut. Ordered that Mr. [David] Gelston proceed to Conn. with the Letters to Governor Trumbull and the Committees, and that this Convention will bear his Expenses.

## 13

Convention. Aug. 29, 1776. Resolved, that it be recommended to the Inhabitants of Long Island, to remove as many of their women, children and slaves, and as much of their live stock and grain, to the main, as they can; and that this Convention will pay the expense of removing the same.

(From Col. Josiah Smith's Papers—Suffolk Co., N. Y., Historical Society.)

Committee. Aug. 29, 1776. Ordered that Col. Josiah Smith do with all possible Dispatch march his Regiment to Hoorn's Hook there to receive further Orders from Mr. Saml Townshend and Major [Jonathan] Lawrence: and that he apply to the Commissary Genl for five Days Provision, and to the Quarter-Master General for Sufficient Baggage Waggons—it being of the utmost Consequence that this Regiment should march without Delay.

(From Col. Josiah Smith's Papers, as above.)

Col. Smith's Regt is to march to the Ferry and embark for New York then to take orders from the Provincial Congress there [Indorsements on the above] Col. Smith will call upon the Quarter Master Genl for boats. If he has any heavy baggage that the men can't carry he will have waggons to carry it down to the Ferry.

[Orders from Genl Washington to cross the Ferry]

## 14

Committee. Sept. 3, 1776. A letter was received from Gen. Washington stating that he could not spare troops to protect the cattle on Long Island. It having been represented that the soldiers belonging to the Regiments of Col. [Josiah] Smith and Col. [Jeromus] Remson had disbanded, it was recommended to the Committees of Westchester, Horseneck [Greenwich], Stamford and Norwalk to watch all boats crossing to Long Island and to allow no armed soldier, belonging to any Regiment in the service of the State, to pass over to the Island.

## 15

Convention. Sept. 7, 1776. It was reported that the enemy was trying to prevent the exodus of persons and cattle from Long Island.

## 16

Gen. John Morin Scott wrote from King's Bridge, Oct. 10, 1776, that the bearer, Thomas Lawrence, was in distress on account of the situation of his family which he was obliged to leave on Long Island. Said Lawrence was known to be a friend to American liberty; and the Convention is asked to allow him to visit his family.

## 17

Committee. Oct. 12, 1776. A letter from John Sloss Hobart, dated Fairfield, Conn., Oct. 7, 1776, was read; wherein he hoped that Gen. Washington would drive the enemy from the Island. He described the condition of the inhabitants, deserted by the Army and abandoned by the Convention; advised that the people be urged to quit the Island; and suggested that a Regiment of Long Island Refugees be formed.

## 18

Col. Henry B. Livingston wrote from Saybrook Oct. 16, 1776, that Colonel [Phineas] Fanning, Maj [Thomas] Conkling and George Howell had been thought disaffected, but profess themselves to be friendly.

[NOTE.—The Paroles of these men are on Page 119]

Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 90 (no date given, but probably 1780): "George Howell wishes to bring over from L. I. his secreted effects."

## 19

Committee. Nov. 8, 1776. Resolved that this Committee will Pay wages and the Value of the Rations remaining due to such of the officers and men belonging to Coll. Smith's Regiment as are now actually within such parts of this or the neighboring States as are not in the possession of the enemy for the time they have respectively been in Service; that a copy of the above Resolution be served on Lieut. Coll. [John] Sands and that he be Directed to Procure muster Rolls to be returned to this Committee, or Convention of this State, under the Oath of the Officers commanding Companies Containing the Names of those men only who are now within such parts of this or the Neighboring States as are not in the Possession of the enemy; and that the President or Vice President & the Chairman of each Respective County Committee in this State be empowered to administer Such Oaths. (Rev'y MSS., 30. 26.)

Committee. Nov. 9, 1776. Ordered that £10, 1s. 6d. be paid to [Capt.] Benjamin Birdsall, [Lt.] Thomas Brush and [Lt.] Carl Kitchum for bringing two prisoners from Long Island to Norwich, and thence to Fishkill.

## 20

Committee. Nov. 12, 1776. The letter and accounts of Samuel Brown, of Guilford, Conn., for removing stock from Long Island, were read and ordered to remain till a Convention meets.

The Honourable Congress of New York to Samuel Brown—Dr.

To 5 trips of the sloop Polly, 55 tons burthen, from hence to Long Island and back to Guilford, bringing horses, cattle, sheep, hogs, people, household goods &c. at £20. this currency per trip—£100.

Errors excepted

Guilford, Sept. 30, 1776

Samuel Brown

Guilford, Nov. 6th, 1776

Gentlemen—On receiving your letter dated Harlem, Aug. 28th, 1776, directed to the chairman of the several committees on the seacoast The committee of this place immediately called a meeting and determined to comply with your request, as per vote enclosed, and record of their doings may appear, dated Aug. 31st. 1776

Samuel Brown  
Clerk of the Committee of Inspection in Guilford

Guilford, Nov. 6, 1776

Gentlemen—As I was the owner of the above Sloop Polly, the Committee applied to me for her to be employed in the above business, which was readily complied with and no particular agreement made, and as it is almost impossible to give any particular account of what we brought, concluded on the above sum, which I think is reasonable, provided I take on myself the whole charge and damage, which was very great, as one

anchor of 340 lb. was lost by the cable being cut off with rocks; the cable much damaged and almost the whole of the running rigging wore out, used for halters and gone. The expense for victualing, drink, and more especially hands' wages running high, as we could hire no otherwise than by the day, and a lighter at 3s. per day for shipping cattle the whole time, she is much damaged &c. If the charge within is thought reasonable, please to pay the sum to the bearer, Ezra L'Hommedieu, Esqr. and his receipt shall be your discharge. We looked on the vessel in this affair at the risk of the Congress, and if it be more agreeable to pay the damage, charter and whole expense, I shall be satisfied, or settle the matter in any other way that your Honours shall judge just and right.

I am, gentlemen, Your friend and hum. servt.

To the Honble. Congress of N. York.

Samuel Brown

N. B. The Chairman of this Committee now absent attending the Assembly, could not write or attest what I have exhibited.

[See C. 164.]

S. Brown

21

Committee. Nov. 26, 1776. Whereas, There are several Accounts due from the State to the inhabitants of the State of Connecticut, on account of expenses accrued by reason of the removal of stock, and the poor inhabitants from Long Island: Ordered, That be a Committee to collect and state those accounts, together with the names of persons bought of [brought off], the quantity of stock and the names of the persons to whom they belonged, together with the place of their present residence, and report the same to the Convention of this State as soon as possible.

[NOTE.—The following were appointed as such committee, December 31, 1776: Thomas Dering, John Foster and Thomas Wickham.]

22

Committee. Dec. 3, 1776. Ordered that Mr. [Ezra] L'Hommedieu be requested to draft a letter to Col. Henry B. Livingston, desiring him to transmit an account of the families, stock and effects by him removed from Long Island, and the manner in which they are disposed of.

(Misc. Pap. 34. 274, 278.)

Account of the Arms and Ammunition Brought off from the eastern end of Long Island by Col. Henry B. Livingston and delivered by his order to Capt. Nathaniel Platt the 9th December 1776 agreeable to the Directions of a Committee of the Convention of the State of New York Numbered and Valued by us,

Thomas Tredwell  
Daniel Roe

73 Muskets total value, 241 Dollars.	6 Cartouch Boxes at 8 s. 6 Dol.
33 Bayonets at 8 s. each, 33 Dollars.	3 Quarter Casks of Powder
9 Swords at 8 s.	9 Ditto
	2 Boxes & ½ of Ball

New Haven, December 10th 1776

Received the above articles of Col. Henry B. Livingston By the hand of Capt. John Davis. Yours,

[Capt.] Nath'l Platt

New Haven, Decr. 10, 1776.

Received of Col. Henry B. Livingston by the hand of Capt. John Davis, 28 Guns, 33 Bayonets, 33 Cartridge Boxes, 8 Cutlasses, one large Box of Bullets, Rec'd 4 or 500 Wt Part of another Box which were Taken from the Tories on Long Island. Pr Me, [Capt.] Nathl Platt.

[See A. 30. 36.]

23

Committee. Dec. 16, 1776. Ordered that £7 12s. 5d. be paid to John I. Skidmore for pay of non-commissioned officers and privates in removing the stock from Queens Co., by order of Gen [Nathaniel] Woodhull; also £1 17s. to same for the redemption of 5 muskets left



with John Hains by some men of Col. Josiah Smiths Regt.; also £37 8s. to William Ludlum, of same Regt., for his pay and that of Lt. Increase Carpenter, two serjeants and two privates; also £6 16s. 5d. to same for rations of himself and his Lt.

24

Committee. Dec. 17, 1776. Miles Sherbrook and Alexander Wallace allowed, on their parole, to go to N. Y. and Long Island, and to return to Middletown by the last day of May, 1777.

25

Committee. Dec. 24, 1776. In accordance with a letter from Gov. Trumbull, ordered £44 5s. paid to John Field for his account for services and expenses in transporting people and stock from Nassau Island to Connecticut. Said Field stated that the amount was allowed by the Committee of New London by whose request he acted.

[NOTE.—Gov. Trumbull's Letter and the Report of the Auditors of his Accounts do not appear in the printed Journal. They are in Misc. Pap. 35,353, as follows:]

Dec. 24th, 1776, read and agreed to.

Your committee for auditing accounts Reports, that they have examined an account which was forwarded to this Convention by his excellency Gov. Trumbull, amounting to £674—9—0 lawful, equal to £899—5—4, New York Currency, for transporting a number of Inhabitants from Long Island, over to the State of Connecticut with their stock &c., that they find the amount is ascertained by three gentlemen who have been appointed for that purpose by the Committee of New London and Groton and whom Gov. Trumbull declares are Gentlemen of Character, that they are therefore of opinion that it be allowed and that the sum of £44—5 lawful money equal to £59 New York Currency as part thereof for service performed by Mr. John Field, be paid to himself he is now here, that the remaining balance of £630—4 lawful money equal to £840—5—4 New York Currency be remitted to his Excellency Gov. Trumbull for the purpose of discharging said account.

That they have examined another account also transmitted by Gov. Trumbull for service performed by Mr. [Capt.] John Vail which the Connecticut Auditors have not thought fit to certify as just and therefore are of Opinion that it be disallowed for the present and that a Letter to the following purport be written to Gov. Trumbull to wit—

Sir: Your letter of the 12th inst covering an account for removing a number of Inhabitants with their Stock &c from Long Island to your State was duly received, the amount of Mr. John Fields demand being £44—5 has been paid to himself here agreeable to your request the remaining ballance to wit £630—4 I am directed to transmit to your excellency by the Messenger Benjamin Montanye, and beg the favor you will order it paid to the several persons, to whom it is due—

Whenever Mr. [Capt.] John Vail transmits his account properly audited payment will be ordered him. Mat Adgate

To Gov. Trumbull

[See C. 177.]

Alex Newber: Committee  
Benj Newkirk

26

Committee. Dec. 28, 1776. Money was voted to David Gelston to pay claims on salt petre made in Suffolk Co. and removed to Conn.

27

Committee. Dec. 29, 1776. Benjamin Hinchman allowed to go to his family on Nassau [Long] Island on condition that he give his parole not to take any active part against the liberties of America, nor to give any information to the enemy.

28

Committee. Jan. 4, 1777. Mrs. Catharine Hazard, wife of Morris Hazard (now in the Continental service) and her three sisters and Wil-

liam McDaniel [McDonald], a servant lad, allowed to go to Nassau [Long] Island to bring her children and family to Fishkill. Elsie, Elizabeth and Mary Magdalen Schenck allowed to go to their parents on the Island. Conditioned on all of them taking oath that they would convey no papers or intelligence to the enemy.

29

[Fort Montgomery] Jan. 4, 1777

We, the subscribers, being called to give the character of Ens. Benjn. Titus, think we cannot but say, that ever since our acquaintance with him, which is the whole of the last campaign, that his conduct hath been with candor, and that he hath behaved himself with prudence and wisdom, much becoming a gentleman and an officer, to that degree that he hath gained the good will both of officers and men.

[To the Provincial Congress]

Daniel Griffing, Capt.	Daniel Roe, Capt.	Silvanus Conkling, Lt.
John Daviss, Capt.	Benjn. Marvin, Lt.	

Onderdonks "Suffolk Co.," p. 70: "Jan. 4, 1777. Ensign Benjn. Titus recommended for a 2d Lieutenantcy by Cap'ts. Dan'l Griffin, John Davis, Dan'l Roe, and Lts. Benj. Marvin and Silvanus Conklin. All Refugees from Suffolk." Same, p. 90: "Apr. 27, '80, Capt. D. Roe of B. [Brook] Haven, at Middletown. Capt. D. Roe, at Waterbury, '80."

30

Committee. Jan. 17, 1777. Mr. [Ezra] L'Hommedieu, Mr. [Thomas] Tredwell, Mr. [Burnet] Miller and Mr. [David] Gelston appointed a Committee to procure accounts of the disposition of vessels, cattle, stock and effects brought from Long Island to Conn., and report the same to the Convention or the Committee of Safety; also to inquire why the arms, brought over, have not been delivered in Fishkill; also to cause certain powder, brought over, to be sent to Fishkill. [See A. 22, 36.]

31

Committee. Jan. 21, 1777. Ordered that £30 be paid to [Capt.] James Webb for the hire of his sloop "Defiance," and the use of his hands, employed in transporting inhabitants and stock from Long Island to the main land, from the 6th to the 30th days of Sept. last. [See C. 154.]

32

Committee. Jan. 27, 1777. Ordered that £130. 3s. 4d., N. Y. money, be paid to Capt. Christopher Leffingwell, for making two trips to Long Island by direction of Gov. Trumbull. His first report to the Gov., dated Sept. 16, 1776, stated that he had brought to New London families and effects, including 200 horned cattle and 500 sheep. His second report, dated Oct. 1, 1776, stated that he had brought over and delivered to the Committee at Norwich 152 horned cattle and 790 sheep. [See C. 95.]

33

Committee. Same date. Ordered that Mr. [Matthew] Adgate, Mr. Stephens [Simon Stevens] and Mr. [David] Gelston be a Committee to report a method of reimbursement of the moneys paid by this State for transporting stock and effects from Nassau [Long] Island; also to report the method of accounting for the same in the State of Conn.

34

Committee. Jan. 28, 1777. Ordered that £19, 8s. 6d. be paid to Capt. Jeremiah Rodgers for keeping a lookout for the enemy's fleet at South Hampton for 111 days; certified by Henry Herrick, member of the South Hampton Committee. [See Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 25.]

35

Committee. Feb. 27, 1777. Ordered that, on request of Mr. [Ezra] L'Hommedieu, a certificate be sent to him, at Guilford, so that he may transport a cargo of rum, sugar &c. to this State. Mr. L'Hommedieu enclosed an account of [Capt.] Daniel Collins for the expense of removing powder, small arms, &c. from Long Island to Guilford.

36

Committee. Mar. 5, 1777. Ordered that £76 18s. 4d. be paid to Capt. Nathaniel Platt, late of Col. Josiah Smith's Regt., for expenses in bringing to Fishkill certain arms, powder, tents &c., the property of this State, which had been brought from Long Island to Connecticut. [See A. 22, 30.]

37

Convention. Mar. 17, 1777. A letter from Middletown, dated Mar. 8, 1777, signed Thomas Dearing, John Foster and [Capt.] Thomas Wickham, accompanying a great bundle of accounts of sundry persons for transporting stock &c. from Long Island, was read and committed to the Committee for auditing accounts.

[NOTE.—These accounts are contained in Ap. C.]

38

Convention. Apr. 9, 1777. Lt. Col. Benjamin Birdsall attended and asked an answer to his petition that he might occupy a farm in Dutchess Co. lately occupied by a disaffected person who has gone over to the enemy. Ordered that his petition must await the making of a general regulation as to such cases. Resolved that Gen. Washington be asked to assist in an application to Gen. Howe to permit the wife and family of said Birdsall to remove from Long Island to some part of this State not in possession of the enemy.

39

Convention. Apr. 14, 1777. A letter from Obadiah Jones, dated at Saybrook, requesting some directions as to their [The Refugees] electing future representatives was read. Ordered that it lie on the table for the perusal of the Members, until the matters of Suffolk Co. stock and accounts are resumed.

(Misc. Pap. 38. 673.)

To the Convention of the State of New York—At a Meeting of the Representatives of the Refugees late of the County of Suffolk in the State of New York, now residing in Haddam, East-Haddam, Lyme, Saybrook, Killingworth & Guilford in the state of Connecticut, Being deputed by One Hundred & Seventy Voters of the Refugees abovesaid, to meet at Saybrook on the 10th day of Apl. 1777 To Prepare an Address to your Honourable House. According to Appointment, we the Representatives Aforesaid taking into Consideration our unhappy Circumstances on Account of the Difficulties now Subsisting Between Great Britain & these American States. Whereas it has proved our Misfortunes to have our Estates in the Possession of our Unnatural Enemies, yet for the Just Rights of our Liberties & the Love of our Country we have Born our Misfortune with Chearfullness, Notwithstanding there is many of us & likely to be more, if the present Unhappy Difference Continues, are & will be in want of the Necessaries of Life, and as there is a Number of the Refugees can be of no Service in the Support of our Country's cause, whereby if some Method was pointed out, that they could return, would be of Service to the States in General. Gentlemen we Claim Protection from our own State, Therefore Beg leave to Address our Convention, that some Mode may be pointed out, whereby we may be Represented as Inhabitants of the State of New York, & as the Usual Time for the Choice of Delegates is at Hand, Beg that our



Embassander may be discharg'd with the Utmost Dispatch, with such Instructions Pointing out the Method whereby we may be Represented, and the Maner of Relief for the poor & Distress'd Refugees, as our Honourable Convention shall Direct.

By order of the Meeting.

Obadiah Jones Moderator

Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 70: — "Petition of 170 voters, refugees from Suffolk, now in Haddam, E. Haddam, Lyme, Saybrook, Killingworth and Guilford, Apr. 10, '77, was presented to N. Y. Legislature. They want to be represented in Convention."

40

Convention. Same date. Mr. [John Sloss] Hobart produced an account of [Capt.] Peter Bontecue, of New Haven, for the passage and freight of the families and effects of Daniel Haines, [Capt.] Daniel Hedges, Mat. Osborn, James Jennings, Elisha Mulford, Linus Dibble, Isa. Franks and [Capt.] Johnathan Tuttle, amounting to £64 o.s. 10 d.; said account endorsed as a reasonable charge by Timothy Jones, jr., Jonathan Fitch, Heze. Sabin and Abraham Augur, Committee of Inspection for New Haven; said account also certified and approved Dec. 31, 1776, by Thomas Derring and John Foster. Ordered that the above sum, New York currency, be paid to Peter Bontecue. [See C. 14.]

Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 48: "Dec. 31, 1776. The Convention paid 64.10 for freight and passage to Con't of families and effects of Dan'l Haines, Dan'l Hedges, Mat. Osborn, Jas. Jennings, Elisha Mulford, Linus Dibble, Isa. Franks and Jona. Tuttle."

41

Convention. Same date. Mr. [Gouverneur] Morris, Mr. [John Sloss] Hobart and Gen. [John Morin] Scott were appointed a Committee to prepare a letter to the Congress, stating the several resolutions relative to the removal of the stock, grain and inhabitants from Long Island, and the propriety of charging the expense thereof to the United States.

42

Council. June 9, 1777. A memorial from Dr. Platt Townsend was read, declaring that he was a native of Queens Co. and a resident of N. Y. City for some years; that he had fled to Conn. on the approach of the enemy; that he is conveniently situated for making salt from sea water, but is prevented by the embargo in that State. He asked the Council to arrange with that State so that he can make the salt. Resolved that the prayer of the said memorial be granted. Ordered that Mr. [John Sloss] Hobart draft and report a letter on the subject to the Government of Conn.

[NOTE.—The Council of Conn. granted Dr. Townsend's request, June 25, 1777.]

43

Council. June 24, 1777. A letter dated at Saybrook the 12th inst signed by a number of Refugees from Nassau [Long] Island, requesting that they may be permitted to pass and repass to the said Island, for the purpose of bringing off necessaries for their suffering families, was read, and referred to Messrs. [Zephariah] Platt and [John Sloss] Hobart.

[In Petitions, 1776-1777, 33. 498. Also in Calendar of N. Y. Hist'l MSS., 2. 194, 195.]

Saybrook 12th of June 1777

To the Committee of Safety At Esopus for the State of New York — Gentlemen: we the Subscribers pressed with Accumulated Grievances are Constrained to Remind or Inform your Honourable House that Some time in the beginning of April last by a Committee Appointed for that purpose did by Mr Conkling Exhibit to the Convention of the State of New-York our Humble petition that in their Wisdom they would point

out to us Some mode of Relief under our Sufferings which Convention by said Conkling did give & Return unto us the favourable answer, viz. the Convention will (after the form of Government is Settled) take measures for the support of the poor Among the Refugees in the meantime we wish you would if possible keep up a Committee to take care of the Interest of the Refugee & to Correspond with us &c Pursuant to their Advice, we have attempted to keep up a Committee but find by our Local Situation it is not practicable & have waited patiently for the form of Government to be Settled, which form we most pathetically Congratulate you in as the best in the habitable world but after that was done & having no Instructions further from the Convention & being under Great Embarrassments we Applied to the Honourable the Governor & Counsell of this State & their answer we send you Inclosed. Our distress is dayly increasing our want, constantly multiplying the Strictest prohibition of passing to Long Island to get over any thing to support ourselves on & little or nothing to be had here for paper Currency & hard money we have not. Harvest is Approaching & Some or Most of us have breadcorn growing on our land we can't but flatter our Selves that your Sentiments will concur with ours that if we may by your Addressing the Governor & Counsell of this State obtain permits to pass & Repass as Opportunities may present to take over to the Relief of our families that forrage that will otherwise fall into the possession of more than Savage Enemies we hope the Laws of Self preservation will operate so that we may escape the hands of the enemy & give our suffering families some Relief. Gentlemen your favourable answer we trust will Elevate your Highest honor & the Best Affections & warmest petitions of your Humble Servts the Subscribers.

Obadiah Johnes	Jesse Dayton	Joel King
Zebulun Cooper [Capt.]	Nathan Benjamin	Daniel Rackett
Paul Reeve [Capt.]	Recompenc Howell	Benjamin King
Jacob Conkling	Joseph Halliock [Capt.]	Christopher Tuthill
Nathl King [Maj.]	Thomas Vail	Jeremiah King [Serj't.]
Daniel Tuthill	Amon Taber Jr	Joseph Youngs
Ephraim King jr.	John Youngs	Richard Youngs
John Moore	Daniel Fordham [Capt.]	John Rackett Junr
Obadiah Havens [Lt.]	Eph. Fordham [Capt.]	Robert Harlow
Thomas Terry [Col.]	Luis Stanbrough	Frederick Tabor
Elias Howell	Jesse Wood	John King
Benj. Conkling [Capt.]	John Cooper	Craveit Wells
Oliver Norris	John Pain	James Wells
David Conkling [Dr.]	Ephraim King	Willm Lhomedue
William Havens [Lt.]	Jeremiah King [Serj't.]	Nath'l Conkling [Serj't.]

[Endorsed]

A. M. June 24th 1777. A Letter from a number of refugees from L Island dated at Saybrook the 12th Instant requesting permission to pass & repass to & from L Island

Committee Messrs [Zephaniah] Platt & [John Sloss] Hobart

Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 70:—"Saybrook, June 12, 1777. Petition of 445 Suffolk Co. Refugees for relief and permission to pass over to L. I. for forage for their families and bread corn growing on their land which otherwise will fall into the enemys hands: Nathan Benjamin; Zeb and John Cooper; Jacob, Nathl, Benj., and David Conkling; Jesse Dayton; Dan'l and Ephraim Fordham; Oba. and Wm. Havens; Robert Harlow; Recompense and Elias Howell; Jos. Halliock; Oba. Jones; Nath'l, Ephraim, Jeremiah, Joel, Benj. and John King; Wm. L'Hommedieu; John Moore; Oliver North [probably Norris]; John Paine; Paul Reeve; John Jr. and Dan'l Rackett; Lewis Stanborough; Chris. and Sam'l Tuthill; Amon, Jr. and Pederick Tabor; [Col.] Tho's Terry; Tho's Vail; Jesse Wood; Jas. and Craveit Wells; John, Jos. and Richard Youngs."

44

Council. June 27, 1777. The Committee to whom was referred the petition [No. 43, above] of Obadiah Jones and others, Refugees from Long Island, made their report. Resolved that (provided His Excellency Governor Trumbull shall approve) Obadiah Jones, John Hulbert and Thomas Dearing, or any two of them, do give permits to such of the refugees from Long Island as reside in Connecticut as they shall think proper, and at such times and under such restrictions as they may judge prudent, to pass to Long Island to get off their effects. Resolved that the said Obadiah Jones, [Col.] John Hulbert and Thomas Dearing, or any two of them, be and they are hereby authorized and directed to remove at the expense of this State, to the County of Dutchess, within the same, all such of the Refugees from Long Island who now reside in Connecticut as are willing so to be removed. Resolved that £100. be advanced to the said gentlemen to enable them to execute the above Resolutions and that they account with the Auditor Genl. of this State for the expenditure thereof. Ordered that the Treasurer of this State pay the said sum of £100. unto Mr. [Capt.] Paul Reeve, to be by him conveyed and delivered to the said gentlemen, or one of them. [See D. 7. Also Rev'y MSS., 30. 63.]

[NOTE.—Paul Reeve acknowledged the receipt of this sum, June 28, 1777.]

The Council further resolved that the persons so removed should be in the care of Commissioners Abraham Schenck and Gideon Ver Veelen; and a letter was sent to Gov. Trumbull, asking his approval.

[NOTE.—The above action by the Council was approved by the governor and Council of Safety of Conn., July 3, 1777. Onderdonk, "Suffolk Co.," p. 70, states that, on that date, "Oba. Jones, [Col.] John Hurbut and Thomas Dering gave permits to Refugees going to Long Island."]

45

Council. Aug. 7, 1777. A letter from Thomas Dearing and John Foster, relative to the accounts of sundry persons who were employed in bringing off the inhabitants of Long Island, with their effects, was read. Ordered that the said letter be referred to the Auditor General of accounts.

(Pet. 32. 232.)

To the Honorable the Delegates of the Prov'l Cong. for the Colony of N. Y.

Gentlemen: As this Colony has vested you with Legislative power, and you are the only parents to whom we as children look up for justice and Protection: I hope the application of an innocent suffering individual and a stranger will not be considered as impertinent or treated with neglect.

On Wednesday the 12th instant, being abroad about my lawful business, some wicked persons taking advantage of the public disturbances, and of the opportunity which a number of soldiers and others being in the house where I lodge gave them, forced themselves into my chamber, and broke open my chest and cloths press, and robbed me of my linnen apparel and other things to the value of Ninety or one Hundred dollars—a loss, which in my present circumstances being at a distance from my friends, and having no means of obtaining a supply, is particularly grievous.

Now, gentlemen, have incontestible evidence that I have always spoken and acted as became a Friend to America since the commencement of this unhappy dispute with Great Britain, I am induced to hope you will take my misfortune into consideration and afford me such relief as may be consistent with the public Honour and Justice. I am, Gentlemen, your most obt servt

John Brickell

I the subscriber do certify that I have known John Brickell to speak and act since the commencement of our troubles as became a friend to American Liberty.

Robert Harpur, Deputy Chairman.

[N. Y. 20th Jan'y 1776.]



(Rev'y Pap. Pet. 33. 496.)

Lebanon 5th May 1777

Gentlemen: I have before me yours of the 3d Instant Pr Mr [Obadiah] Jones I feel for the Good People from Long Island, wish they may receive during the time Providence Cast their Residence among us all that Civility Charity Kindness & assistance Due & called for By them in their Present unhappy situation. I think they ought to apply to the State of New York for Direction about the Remove of any of them Back to the Island. I shall Not Give Nor advise you to Give any Permits for such Remove & the Remove of Stock will be Serving the Enemy. The People had better apply themselves to the business they are able to Perform. When any opening for their relief appears we shall Readily assist & help them to Return. Your Conduct is approved. have no Doubt of Mr. Jones friendship & Concern for the Liberties & Rights of the United States.

I am Gentlemen Your Humble Servt  
Committee at Saybrook Jonth Trumbull

(Southampton Town Records — Printed, p. 409.)

At a meeting of a quorum of the Committee of Southampton, it was voted that Major Uriah Rogers, Capt. Zophar Cooper, Capt. Elias Pelle-treau, Capt. Jeremiah Rogers, Mr. Abraham Cooper, and Mr. Henry Herrick, by this Certificate, have our license to remove their respective families for their safety into any part of Connecticut at their discretion, not absenting themselves, and to hire a boat for that purpose.

Signed by order of the Committee of Southampton.

31 August 1776.

Obadiah Johnes, Clerk.

Permit Elias Howell, [Capt.] Jeremiah Jagger and Stephen Stanbrow to pas to and from Long Island with proper Stores John Hulbert  
Saybrook 28 July, 1777 Obadiah Jones

## THE CENSUS OF 1776.

SO FAR AS IT RELATES TO THE REFUGEES, SLAVES BEING EXCLUDED.

(Misc. Pap. 34. 591. Mil. Com. 25. 155, 700, 714, 721, 724, 780, 782, 788, 790.)

Names of Heads of Families in the Precinct of ISLIP.

(Taken by John Moubray, and sworn to before Isaac Thompson, Justice, June 26, 1776.)

Males: 1, above 50 years of age; 2, above 16; 3, under 16.

Females: 4, above 16 years of age; 5, under 16.

	1	2	3	4	5		1	2	3	4	5
Buffet Josiah	-	1	-	1	-	Smith William	1	2	2	3	3
Edward John	-	1	2	1	3	Strong Benajah	-	2	1	2	2
Hudson John	1	-	5	1	-	Wheeler Thomas	1	2	1	3	-
Smith Nathaniel	-	1	1	1	1						

Names of Heads of Familys in SMITHTOWN.

(Taken by John Stratton, and sworn to before Epenetus Smith, Chairman, June 25, 1776.)

Males: 1, above 50 years of age; 2, above 16; 3, under 16.

Females: 4, above 16 years of age; 5, under 16.

	1	2	3	4	5		1	2	3	4	5
Arthur Jesse	-	2	-	1	-	Mills Samuel	-	1	1	1	-
Conkling Jeremiah	1	1	2	2	1	Phillips William	1	2	-	2	1
Hartt Joshua	-	1	-	2	2	Platt Nathaniel	-	1	1	2	1

	1	2	3	4	5		1	2	3	4	5
Platt Zephaniah .....	1	1	1	3	2	Smith Lemuel .....	1	3	-	3	-
Smith Abner .....	-	1	1	2	1	Smith Nathaniel .....	-	2	1	1	3
Smith Daniel .....	1	-	-	2	2	Smith Richard .....	-	1	3	1	1
Smith Edmond, Jr. ....	-	1	-	-	-	Smith William, Sr. ....	-	1	-	3	1
Smith Epenetus .....	1	1	2	2	2	Smith William, Jr. ....	-	1	1	1	1
Smith Jeffrey .....	-	1	3	2	1	Taylor Nathaniel .....	-	1	1	1	-
Smith Job .....	1	1	3	1	1	Thompson William ...	-	1	1	1	3
Smith Joseph .....	1	1	2	2	2	Tredwell Thomas ....	-	1	2	2	4
Smith Joshua .....	-	1	2	1	2						

49

Ye names of the Heads of Families on SHELTER ISLAND.

(Taken by Samuel Case, and sworn to before Thomas Dering, Chairman.)

Males: 1, above 50 years of age; 2, above 16; 3, under 16.

Females: 4, above 16 years of age; 5, under 16.

	1	2	3	4	5		1	2	3	4	5
Brown Daniel .....	1	1	-	1	-	Harley Thomas .....	-	1	1	1	1
Brown William .....	-	1	-	1	-	Havens James .....	-	2	4	1	3
Conkling David .....	-	1	-	1	1	Havens Obadiah .....	-	4	-	3	3
Conkling Thomas .....	1	1	-	1	-	Havens Walter .....	-	1	2	1	2
Conkling Thomas, Jr. ..	-	1	4	1	2	Havens William .....	1	2	1	1	1
Dering Thomas .....	1	2	1	2	1	Sawyer Moses .....	-	1	2	2	2

50

Names of Heads of Families in the Manor of St. GEORGE and the Patentship of MERITCHES.

(Taken by me, Benjamin Havens. Sworn to before William Smith, Chairman.)

Males: 1, above 50 years of age; 2, above 16; 3, under 16.

Females: 4, above 16 years of age; 5, under 16.

	1	2	3	4	5		1	2	3	4	5
Brown Daniel .....	-	1	-	1	-	Smith Josiah .....	1	-	1	3	-
Conkling Joseph .....	1	-	-	-	-	Smith Matthew .....	1	-	2	3	1
Floyd William .....	-	2	1	3	2	Smith William .....	1	1	1	3	1
Howell David .....	1	-	1	3	3	Thompson Samuel ....	1	2	-	2	2
King Jonathan .....	-	1	1	1	2	Thompson William ...	-	1	1	1	1
Robinson David .....	-	1	2	1	1	Woodhull Nathaniel ..	2	1	-	3	1

51

Names of Heads of Families in the Township of BROOK HAVEN.

(Taken by Justus Roe and Ephraim Marvin, and sworn to before William Smith, Chairman, July 1 and 3, 1776.)

Males: 1, above 50 years of age; 2, above 16; 3, under 16.

Females: 4, above 16 years of age; 5, under 16.

	1	2	3	4	5		1	2	3	4	5
Baker William .....	-	1	1	1	2	Marvin Seth .....	-	3	-	1	-
Brewster Benjamin ...	1	2	-	4	1	Muirson George, Dr. ...	1	2	-	1	-
Clark William .....	1	1	-	2	1	Mulford David .....	-	3	1	2	-
Conkling Benjamin ....	-	1	1	1	2	Norton Nathaniel ....	-	1	3	1	1
Conkling Samuel .....	1	1	-	1	-	Overton Isaac .....	-	1	3	1	1
Davis Daniel .....	1	-	2	2	1	Overton James .....	-	1	1	1	-
(Also) .....	-	2	4	2	4	Roe Daniel .....	-	-	3	2	5
Davis William .....	-	3	2	2	2	Rose David L. D. ....	-	1	3	2	3
Dayton Ebenezer .....	-	1	1	1	2	Smith Charles .....	-	1	-	2	-
Fanning David .....	-	1	2	2	1	Smith Daniel .....	2	1	2	1	1
Hopkins Samuel .....	1	1	1	3	1	Smith Edmond .....	1	-	-	2	-
Marvin Benjamin ....	-	2	2	2	6	Smith Gilbert, Jr. ....	-	1	4	1	2
Marvin Ephriam .....	-	1	2	1	2	Smith Isaac .....	1	1	2	2	2
Marvin John .....	-	1	2	1	3	Smith John .....	-	1	1	1	5

	1	2	3	4	5		1	2	3	4	5
Smith Nathaniel .....	-	1	5	1	2	Talmadge Benjamin ..	1	1	1	1	-
(Also) .....	1	2	1	2	1	Thompson Jonathan ..	1	1	-	2	1
Smith Uriah .....	-	2	1	2	1	Woodhull Abraham C.	-	1	3	3	3
Strong Selah .....	-	1	3	3	2						

52

Names of Heads of Familys in EAST HAMPTON.

(Taken by John Stratton, and sworn to before John Gardiner, Justice, June 26, 1776.)

Males: 1, above 50 years of age; 2, above 16; 3, under 16.

Females: 4, above 16 years of age; 5, under 16.

	1	2	3	4	5		1	2	3	4	5
Baker Thomas, Lt.....	-	2	1	1	2	Miller Burnet, Esq....	1	2	3	2	2
Barnes Nathaniel.....	-	1	1	1	1	Miller David .....	-	1	1	-	-
Buell Samuel (Rev.)..	1	-	2	1	1	Miller David, Jr.....	-	1	-	2	-
Conkling Abraham ...	-	1	1	1	1	Miller Elisha.....	-	1	-	1	1
Conkling Ananias ...	-	1	1	1	1	Miller Guilielmus.....	-	1	-	2	-
Conkling Daniel ...	-	3	1	3	1	Miller Jacob .....	-	1	1	1	2
Conkling Edward .....	-	1	1	2	2	Miller Jeremiah .....	-	2	-	1	1
Conkling Elisha .....	1	-	2	2	2	Miller John, Lt.....	-	1	2	1	1
Conkling Jacobus ...	-	2	5	2	-	Miller John .....	1	-	3	1	2
Conkling Jeremiah ...	1	1	-	1	1	Mulford David, Col... 1	2	1	3	1	1
Conkling Joseph .....	1	1	2	2	4	Mulford Elias .....	-	3	-	1	-
Conkling Samuel .....	-	1	2	2	3	Mulford Elisha .....	1	1	1	2	1
Conkling William .....	1	2	-	1	2	Mulford John, Esq.... 1	2	-	1	-	-
Davis John, Capt.....	-	1	1	1	1	Mulford Nathan .....	-	1	-	1	-
Dayton Jesse .....	-	2	1	2	1	Mulford Samuel .....	1	1	-	2	2
Dibble Sineus .....	-	1	3	1	-	Mulford William .....	-	1	-	1	-
Dibble Thomas .....	1	-	1	1	-	Osborn Daniel .....	1	-	-	-	-
Eyres Benjamin .....	1	1	-	2	1	Osborn Elisha .....	1	-	2	2	2
Field John .....	-	1	-	1	-	Osborn Elisha, Jr.... 1	2	1	3	1	3
Filer Thomas .....	-	1	2	1	3	Osborn Jonathan .....	1	2	2	1	-
Gardiner Abraham, Esq. 1	1	1	2	1	1	Osborn Joseph .....	1	-	1	1	1
Gardiner Jeremiah ...	-	2	4	1	-	Osborn Matthew .....	-	1	1	1	2
Gardiner Jerusha, Mrs.	-	-	2	1	-	Osborn Zebedee .....	-	2	1	2	1
Gardiner John, Esq... 1	1	-	1	1	1	Parsons John .....	1	3	3	1	1
Hand Abraham .....	-	1	2	1	1	Parsons Samuel .....	1	1	1	4	1
Hand John .....	-	3	4	2	3	Schellinger Isaac .....	-	1	1	1	2
Hedges Daniel .....	-	1	2	1	2	Sheffield Robert .....	-	2	1	-	-
Hedges Hannah, Wid.	-	-	-	2	-	Sherrill Henry .....	-	1	-	4	-
Hedges Stephen .....	1	2	2	2	-	Sherrill Jeremiah .....	-	1	1	1	1
Hopping Henry .....	1	1	1	2	1	Sherrill Recompence .. 1	2	-	2	-	-
Hunting Nathaniel ...	-	2	2	3	2	Squier Jonathan .....	-	1	1	1	1
Isaacs Aaron .....	1	1	2	1	3	Strong John .....	-	2	2	2	-
Isaacs Aaron, Jr.....	-	1	-	1	-	Tillinghast Joseph .....	-	1	2	1	3
King Richard .....	-	1	1	1	-	Truman Clark .....	-	1	1	1	-
Loper Abraham .....	-	1	3	1	-	Wick Edward .....	-	1	1	1	3
Miller Abraham, Esq.	-	1	-	1	1	Wickham Thomas .....	1	1	3	1	2
						Wood Zopher .....	-	1	-	1	1

53

Names of the Heads of Families in SOUTHAMPTON, WEST — Westward of a place called the Water Mill.

(Sworn to by Hugh Gelston before Thomas Cooper, Chairman, July 22, 1776.)

Males: 1, above 50 years of age; 2, above 16; 3, under 16.

Females: 4, above 16 years of age; 5, under 16.

	1	2	3	4	5		1	2	3	4	5
Bishop John .....	1	1	1	1	-	Brown Daniel .....	1	2	2	1	5
Bishop Samuel .....	1	-	-	1	-	Clark Elisha .....	-	1	-	1	2



	1	2	3	4	5		1	2	3	4	5
Cook Jonathan	-	1	3	1	2	Jagger Jeremiah	1	1	2	-	3
Cooper Abraham	1	1	3	1	3	Jennings Elias	-	1	-	1	-
Cooper Elias	-	2	3	1	2	Jennings James	-	1	-	1	2
Cooper Zebulon	1	-	4	2	2	Jennings Silvanus	-	1	3	2	1
Cooper Zophar	1	1	2	1	3	Jones Obadiah	1	3	-	2	1
Culver Gershom	1	-	-	-	-	Jones Thomas	-	1	1	1	-
Culver William	-	1	1	1	-	Liscomb Isaac	1	-	1	1	1
Fanning James	1	1	2	2	1	Pelletreau Elias	1	2	-	1	1
Fordham Gideon	-	1	3	1	2	Phillips William	1	3	-	2	1
Foster Prudence	-	-	-	2	1	Pierson Elias	1	2	-	3	1
Foster Jedediah	-	1	3	1	3	Post Jeremiah	-	2	2	1	1
Gelston Hugh	-	1	-	1	1	Post Joseph	1	-	-	1	-
Halsey John	1	-	-	1	-	Rogers Jeremiah	-	1	2	1	2
Halsey Silas, Dr.	-	1	3	1	1	Rogers Stephen	1	2	2	4	-
Halsey Silas	1	1	-	1	1	(Also)	1	-	2	2	2
Harris Henry	1	-	-	1	-	Rogers Uriah, Maj.	-	1	2	2	2
Harris Henry, Jr.	-	2	2	3	2	Rogers Zephaniah	-	1	1	1	2
Herrick Henry	-	2	1	1	1	Rose David	1	1	1	1	1
Hildreth Joseph	-	1	-	1	2	Russell Jonathan	-	2	3	1	3
Howell David, Capt.	-	2	3	1	2	Sandford Daniel	-	2	4	1	2
Howell David	1	2	-	2	-	Sayre Abraham	-	1	3	1	1
Howell Elias	1	-	-	1	1	Sayre Joshua	-	1	6	1	-
Howell Jonathan	-	1	-	4	-	Sayre Matthew	-	1	5	3	1
Howell Ryal	-	2	2	2	3	Sayre Nehemiah	1	1	-	3	-
Howell Silvanus	-	1	1	1	1	Stephen Thomas	1	1	-	2	-
Howell Stephen	-	1	2	1	-	Stephen Thomas, Jr.	-	1	2	1	1
Hutson [Hudson?] John	1	1	1	2	-	Stephens William	-	1	2	1	1
Jacobs Eleanor, Wid.	-	2	1	2	-	Tuthill John	1	2	5	2	1
Jagger Ebenezer	-	2	-	1	-	White John	1	-	-	2	1
						White William	1	1	3	2	2

54

Names of the Heads of Families in SOUTHAMPTON, EAST.

(Taken by John Gelston, and sworn to before David Gelston, Justice, July 4, 1776.)

Males: 1, above 50 years of age; 2, above 16; 3, under 16.

Females: 4, above 16 years of age; 5, under 16.

	1	2	3	4	5		1	2	3	4	5
Albertson Daniel	-	1	2	1	2	Fordham Nathan, Esq.	1	1	-	2	1
Bower Hezekiah	-	1	1	2	2	Foster John	1	1	4	3	2
Brown Henry	-	1	-	-	4	Gardiner Jeremiah	-	1	1	1	-
Brown James, Rev.	1	-	1	4	1	Gelston David, Esq.	1	1	1	1	1
Chapin Benjamin, Dr.	-	1	2	1	3	Gelston John	-	1	-	1	1
Chappel Benjamin	-	1	1	1	1	Gelston Maltby, Esq.	1	1	-	3	1
Clark Elisha	-	1	-	1	1	Gelston Thomas	-	1	-	1	1
Clark Samuel	1	-	1	2	-	Gildersleeve Obadiah	-	3	2	3	1
Conkling Edward	-	1	2	3	3	Hains Daniel	-	1	3	1	2
Conkling Jonathan	-	1	2	1	3	Hains David	-	1	1	1	-
Cook David	1	1	3	2	-	Halsey Elias	-	1	2	1	1
Cook James	-	1	2	1	3	Halsey Henry	-	1	-	1	-
Cook John Mitchell	-	1	-	1	1	Halsey Jeremiah	-	1	3	1	3
Cooper Silas	-	1	1	1	-	Halsey John	-	1	-	1	-
Corey Broddock	-	1	4	2	1	Halsey Josiah	-	1	3	1	1
Davall William	1	2	2	4	1	Halsey Matthew	1	2	5	4	3
Drake Gerarrdus	1	1	1	3	-	Halsey Phebe, Wid.	-	1	1	3	-
Edwards Ebenezer	-	1	-	1	1	Halsey Stephen	-	2	2	3	2
Edwards John	1	2	1	5	2	Halsey Theophilus	-	1	-	1	2
Fordham Daniel	-	2	5	2	1	Halsey Wilmur	-	1	-	1	1
Fordham Ephraim	-	1	4	1	2	Hand David	-	3	3	4	-
Fordham George	-	1	4	3	3	Havens Daniel	-	1	2	1	-

	1	2	3	4	5		1	2	3	4	5
Havens George	1	2	1	2	1	Pierson Jedediah	-	2	3	1	3
Havens Jonathan, Dr.	-	1	5	1	2	Pierson Lemuel	1	1	1	2	2
Havens Joseph	-	1	3	-	1	Pierson Lemuel, Jr.	-	1	-	1	1
Havens William, Lt.	-	1	2	-	1	Pierson Lemuel, 3d	-	3	-	1	2
Hedges Daniel Lt.	-	2	3	1	2	Pierson Matthew	1	1	-	1	-
Hedges David	-	2	5	1	1	Pierson Silvanus	1	-	-	1	1
Hedges Johathan, Col.	1	2	3	3	2	Pierson Theophilus	-	1	3	1	2
Hedges Jonathan, Jr.	-	1	1	1	-	Pierson Zebulon	1	2	1	1	3
Hedges Stephen	-	1	3	1	2	Pierson Zechariah	-	1	1	1	1
Hildreth Joshua	-	1	-	1	1	Post Nathan	-	1	-	1	1
Howell Daniel, Esq.	1	2	2	2	1	Price Benjamin	-	1	3	1	-
Howell David	-	1	-	2	2	Rogers John	-	1	1	1	2
Howell Ezekiel	1	1	1	3	-	Rogers Jonathan	-	1	-	1	1
Howell Isaac	1	1	3	1	4	Rogers Joshua	-	2	2	1	2
Howell Joshua	1	2	-	1	1	Rogers Nathaniel	-	2	1	1	3
Howell Philip	-	1	2	2	2	Rogers [Ruth?] Wid.	-	1	-	1	4
Howell Walter	-	1	2	1	-	Rogers Sarah, Wid.	-	-	2	3	1
Hudson John [Jr.?]	-	2	1	1	-	Rogers William, Capt.	-	1	-	1	1
Hulbert John, Col.	-	1	-	3	-	Rose Abraham	-	1	3	2	-
Jagger Matthew	1	1	-	2	1	Sandford David	1	4	-	4	1
Jessup Isaac	-	1	2	1	1	Sandford Ezekiel	1	2	1	2	1
Jessup Silas	-	1	2	1	2	Sandford John, Capt.	1	1	3	4	3
King Alexander	1	-	1	4	-	Sayre Benjamin	1	1	1	2	1
King Benjamin	-	1	1	1	1	Sayre Benjamin, Jr.	-	1	-	2	-
King Peter	-	1	1	1	4	(Also)	-	2	2	1	1
King Samuel	-	1	2	1	2	Sayre David	-	3	1	1	1
Latham Hubbard	-	1	3	1	3	Sherman Anthony	-	1	3	1	1
L'Hommedieu Grover	-	2	2	1	4	Stanbrough Lewis	-	1	1	1	-
L'Hommedieu Samuel, Capt.	-	1	1	1	-	Stanbrough Stephen	-	1	-	1	1
Ludlam Anthony	-	1	-	1	3	Stuart Silas	-	1	3	1	3
Ludlam William	1	-	-	4	-	Thompson Zebulon	-	1	2	1	-
McCollum Duncan	-	3	3	2	1	Topping Charles	-	1	-	1	2
Matthews Timothy	1	1	-	2	1	Topping Daniel	1	1	3	2	3
Mitchell Mehitable, W.	-	2	1	-	1	Topping David	1	2	-	2	1
Moore Daniel	1	-	1	3	-	Topping Edward	-	1	2	3	4
Moore Henry	-	1	1	1	2	Topping Henry	-	1	-	1	1
Moore Joseph	-	1	2	1	3	Topping Joseph	-	1	1	1	-
Nicholson William	1	-	1	2	-	Topping Stephen	1	1	-	1	1
Norris Silas	-	3	2	1	2	Topping Thomas	-	1	2	1	1
Pain John	-	2	2	3	4	Welding Jonathan	-	1	1	1	3
Pain Jonathan	1	2	2	5	-	White Henry, Dr.	-	1	1	1	-
Pain Peter	-	2	2	3	4	White Silas	1	1	2	2	1
(Also)	-	1	2	1	1	Wiggins James	-	1	1	1	1
Pierson Abraham	1	-	-	1	-	Woodruff Benjamin	-	1	2	1	3
Pierson David, Capt.	-	1	-	1	3	Woodruff Daniel	-	1	1	1	-
						Woodruff David	1	1	-	2	-
						Woodruff Silas	-	1	2	1	2

## 55

Census of the Inhabitants of SOUTHOLD, Suffolk County, 1776. The Names of Heads of Familys.

Total population of the Town, 3,180.

Males: 1, above 50 years of age; 2, above 16; 3, under 16.

Females: 4, above 16 years of age; 5, under 16.

	1	2	3	4	5		1	2	3	4	5
Bayley Benjamin	1	1	-	2	-	Beebee Lester	-	1	-	1	-
Bayley Gamaliel	-	1	2	1	-	Beebee Samuel	-	1	2	2	5
Bayley Jonathan	-	1	-	1	2	Benjamin James	-	1	1	1	1
Bayley Stephen	-	1	1	1	1	Benjamin Nathan	-	2	2	2	2
Beckwith Phineas	-	2	2	2	3	Booth Daniel	-	2	4	2	3

	1	2	3	4	5		1	2	3	4	5
Booth Joseph .....	-	2	3	1	1	Hallock Peter .....	1	3	2	3	2
Boshea [Boisseau] John .....	-	3	3	1	3	Hallock Zebulon .....	1	1	1	2	-
Brown Christopher ...	-	1	1	1	2	(Also) .....	-	1	2	3	3
Brown Daniel .....	1	1	1	3	-	Harley Robert .....	-	1	1	3	3
Brown Henry .....	1	2	-	1	-	Hedges David .....	1	1	-	4	-
Brown Henry, Jr. ....	-	1	-	1	5	Hedges Matthew .....	-	1	3	1	4
Brown James .....	1	1	-	3	1	Hempstead Robert ...	1	-	-	1	1
Brown Ruben .....	-	1	1	1	1	Hempstead Thomas ...	-	2	2	2	3
Brown Samuel .....	1	1	2	2	-	Hinchman Anna, Wid.	-	-	5	3	1
Brown William .....	-	2	2	3	2	Horton Barnabas .....	1	1	1	2	1
Case Benjamin... ..	1	-	2	7	-	(Also) .....	1	1	2	2	1
Case Israel .....	-	1	1	1	2	Horton Jonathan .....	-	1	2	-	2
Clark John .....	-	1	-	1	3	(Also) .....	-	1	2	1	1
(Also) .....	1	-	-	2	2	Horton Joshua .....	-	1	3	3	2
(Also) .....	-	1	1	2	4	Horton William .....	1	-	1	-	-
Cleveland <sup>d</sup> Joseph.....	-	2	2	2	2	Howell Daniel .....	1	2	2	3	1
Conkling Benjamin ...	-	1	1	1	2	Howell Jonathan .....	1	1	1	3	-
Conkling Daniel .....	1	2	1	4	2	Howell Joshua .....	-	1	1	1	4
Conkling David .....	-	1	1	1	1	Howell Roke [Recom-					
Conkling Jacob .....	-	1	5	1	1	pence].....	-	2	-	1	1
Conkling John .....	1	1	-	4	-	Howell Richard.....	1	3	-	3	2
(Also) .....	-	1	1	3	3	(Also) .....	-	1	1	1	1
Conkling Jonathan ...	1	2	-	2	1	(Also) .....	1	1	-	4	-
Conkling Joseph .....	1	-	-	5	1	Hubbard Mary, Wid... ..	-	2	1	1	
Conkling Nathaniel ...	-	1	4	2	1	Hubbard Widow .....	-	-	2	2	-
Conkling Thomas .....	1	1	-	3	1	Hubbard Richard S [Sr.]	1	1	2	4	-
Corey Abijah .....	1	-	2	2	2	Hudson Henry .....	-	1	4	1	2
Corwin James .....	-	1	-	1	2	Hudson Obediah .....	1	2	2	1	2
Corwin Jonathan .....	-	1	-	2	1	Hutchinson Thomas ...	-	1	1	3	1
(Also) .....	1	2	-	2	1	Ingraham John .....	-	1	1	1	1
Corwin [Mary?] Wid..	-	1	-	3	-	Jennings Ebenezer ...	-	2	2	2	2
Corwin Nathan .....	-	1	1	2	2	Jennings Hezekiah ...	-	1	1	1	2
Corwin Nathaniel .....	-	1	1	1	2	King Asa.....	1	1	-	1	1
Corwin Timothy .....	-	2	2	2	-	King Benjamin .....	1	1	1	2	-
Dains Peter .....	-	3	-	5	3	King Ephraim .....	1	3	-	2	-
Darrow John .....	-	1	2	1	4	King James .....	1	-	1	2	3
Davenport John .....	-	1	-	2	2	King Jeremiah .....	-	1	1	6	3
Davis Isaac .....	-	1	-	1	-	King John .....	1	1	2	1	3
Davis James .....	1	-	2	1	2	King Jonathan .....	-	2	3	2	2
Dickerson John.....	-	1	2	1	3	King Nathaniel .....	1	1	2	3	3
Dickerson Selah .....	-	2	2	2	1	King William .....	1	1	1	2	1
Drake John .....	-	2	-	3	-	King William, Jr.....	-	1	2	1	3
Fanning James .....	1	-	-	-	-	Landon Samuel .....	1	2	2	1	2
(Also) .....	-	1	1	1	1	Lester Sylvester .....	-	1	-	1	2
Fanning Phineas .....	1	1	2	1	1	Lester Thomas .....	-	1	-	2	3
Fournier Francis .....	1	-	4	2	1	L'Hommedieu Ezra ...	-	1	-	2	-
Franks John .....	-	1	-	1	1	L'Hommedieu Henry ..	-	1	6	1	2
Gardiner David .....	-	1	-	2	3	L'Hommedieu Sylvester	1	-	-	2	-
(Also) .....	-	1	1	1	1	McCluer James .....	-	2	1	2	2
Gardiner John .....	-	3	2	2	1	Moore, Wid. ....	-	-	2	4	-
Glover Ezekiel .....	1	1	1	1	1	(Also) .....	-	-	2	3	-
Glover Grover .....	1	1	1	1	-	(Also) .....	-	-	4	-	-
Goldsmith John .....	1	-	2	1		Moore Benjamin .....	-	1	-	1	3
Goldsmith Joshua ...	-	1	4	1	4	Moore Calvin .....	-	1	2	4	3
Goldsmith Nathan ...	-	1	2	3	-	Moore Henry .....	1	2	-	1	-
Goldsmith Nathaniel ..	-	2	2	2	2	Moore John .....	-	1	5	3	3
Goldsmith Wilmot .....	-	1	2	1	1	Moore Thomas .....	-	3	2	1	4
Griffing John .....	1	3	3	3	1	Osman (Osborn) Dan'l	1	-	-	1	-
Griffing Peter .....	-	1	3	1	2	Osman Jonathan .....	-	1	-	1	-
Griffing Samuel .....	1	-	2	3	-	Overton Elton .....	-	3	3	2	3
Hallock Joseph .....	-	1	5	2	2	Overton Isaac .....	-	1	1	1	4



	1	2	3	4	5		1	2	3	4	5
Overton James	-	1	1	1	-	Tuthill Daniel	1	2	1	2	-
Overton John	1	2	-	-	-	(Also)	1	-	1	-	-
Overton John, Jr.	-	2	3	3	2	Tuthill John	-	1	4	1	2
Overton Joshua	-	1	2	1	2	(Also)	1	3	3	3	2
Overton Nathaniel	1	-	1	2	-	(Also)	1	3	1	1	-
(Also)	-	1	3	1	-	(Also)	1	-	1	2	2
Pain Alsop	1	-	-	1	-	Tuthill Jonathan	-	1	1	3	1
Pain Benjamin	-	1	3	1	1	Vail Abraham	-	1	2	2	-
(Also)	-	1	1	2	1	Vail Benjamin	-	2	4	2	3
Pain John	-	1	6	1	-	Vail David	-	1	1	1	2
Pain Widow	-	1	-	1	-	Vail Elisha	-	1	1	1	2
Parshall Elias	-	3	2	2	2	Vail Jeremiah	-	2	3	1	-
Peck Augustus	-	1	1	1	-	Vail John	1	-	1	1	1
Peck Joseph	-	2	1	2	4	Vail Jonathan	-	2	3	2	2
Perry Eliakim	-	2	2	1	1	Vail Peter	1	2	3	-	-
Rackett Daniel	-	1	1	1	-	Vail Thomas	-	1	1	1	2
Rackett Jonathan	1	1	2	2	3	Wade Ebenezer	-	1	3	1	3
Reeve Isaac	-	2	1	1	3	Warner Eliphalet	-	1	2	1	3
Reeve James	1	-	1	2	-	Webb Ebenezer	1	1	-	1	-
(Also)	-	2	3	1	2	Webb Orange	-	2	2	2	-
Reeve Paul	-	1	3	1	2	Webb William	-	1	3	1	1
Reeve Purrier	1	1	2	2	-	Wellding David	-	1	1	2	4
Reeve Selah	-	1	4	1	2	Wells Cravet	1	2	-	3	-
Reeves Israel	-	3	1	3	1	Wells David	-	1	2	3	1
Reeves Joshua	-	1	2	1	1	Wells Fragift	1	1	4	1	-
Rogers Jonathan	-	1	1	1	5	Wells Isaac	-	1	2	1	3
Rogers William	-	1	2	2	1	Wells James	-	1	-	1	1
Salmon Jonathan	-	1	-	1	-	Wells John	-	2	1	2	2
Salmon Joshua	1	2	-	2	-	Wells Jonathan	-	1	1	1	1
Simon Moses	1	-	2	1	2	Wells Joseph	-	2	2	2	1
Smith Dayton	1	-	1	2	1	Wells Joshua	-	1	1	1	2
Storrs John	-	1	3	1	2	(Also)	1	1	-	1	3
Taber Amon	1	-	-	3	-	Wells Matthew	-	1	1	1	1
Taber Amon, Jr.	-	1	-	1	2	Wells Selah	-	1	1	1	-
Taber Frederick	-	1	1	1	-	Wells Timothy	1	-	2	3	-
Taylor George	-	1	1	1	1	Wells Timothy, Jr.	-	1	1	1	-
Terry John	1	1	-	2	1	Wells William	1	-	-	1	-
Terry Joshua	-	3	3	-	-	(Also)	-	2	1	1	3
Terry Richard	-	2	3	3	3	Wiggins David	1	3	1	1	1
(Also)	1	1	-	2	-	Winds Abijah	1	-	2	2	2
Terry Thomas	-	3	4	3	1	Young John (2nd)	-	1	3	2	3
Tuthill Azariah	1	1	1	2	1	Youngs Israel	1	1	1	2	1
Tuthill Christopher	1	1	5	4	3	Youngs Joseph	1	1	-	2	-
						Youngs Thomas	1	2	2	4	1

DELEGATES FROM THE COUNTIES OF KINGS, NEW YORK, QUEENS AND SUFFOLK TO THE PROVINCIAL CONGRESSES, 1775-1777.

56

On May 22, 1775, the New York Colonial Assembly was succeeded by the First Provincial Congress. Three sessions were held, in N. Y. City, in 1775; May 22, to July 8; July 26 to Sept. 2; and Oct. 4 to Nov. 4. The Committee of Safety was appointed just before the adjournment of July 8.

Delegates from the Counties named above—

<i>Kings</i>	Johannis E. Lott	Richard Stilwell
Nicholas Cowenhoven	Theodorus Polhemus	John Vanderbilt
John Leffertse	Jeremiah Remsen	Henry Williams

*New York*  
 James Beekman  
 Abraham Brasher  
 David Clarkson  
 John DeLancey  
 Walter Franklin  
 George Folliott  
 Joseph Hallett  
 Benjamin Kissam  
 Leonard Lispenard  
 P. Van B. Livingston  
 Isaac Low  
 Alexander McDougall  
 John Marston  
 Isaac Roosevelt

John Morin Scott  
 Isaac Sears  
 Thomas Smith  
 James Van Cortlandt  
 John Van Cortlandt  
 Jacobus Van Zandt  
 Samuel Verplanck  
 Abraham Walton  
 Richard Yates

*Queens*  
 Jacob Blackwell  
 Joseph French  
 Thomas Hicks  
 Jonathan Laurence  
 Daniel Rapalje

Joseph Robinson  
 Richard Thorne  
 Nathaniel Tom  
 Samuel Townsend  
 Zebulon Williams

*Suffolk*  
 John Foster  
 James Havens  
 John Sloss Hobart  
 Ezra L'Hommedieu  
 Selah Strong  
 Thomas Tredwell  
 Thomas Wickham  
 Nathaniel Woodhull

57

The Second Provincial Congress convened, in N. Y. City, Dec. 6, to Dec. 22, 1775; and Feb. 12 to Mar. 16, 1776.

Delegates from the Counties named above —

*Kings*  
 Nicholas Couwenhoven  
 John Leffertse  
 Theodorus Polhemus  
 Rutger Van Brunt  
 John Vanderbilt

Benjamin Kissam  
 P. Van B. Livingston  
 Gabriel W. Ludlow  
 Alexander McDougall  
 John Morton  
 Samuel Prince

John Van Cortlandt  
 Theodorus Van Wyck  
 Jacobus Van Zandt

*New York*  
 Evert Bancker  
 James Beekman  
 Abraham Brasher  
 Cornelius Clapper  
 William Denning  
 Joseph Hallett  
 Benjamin Helme  
 John Imlay

John Ray  
 Isaac Roosevelt  
 Adrian Rutgers  
 Anthony Rutgers  
 Comfort Sands  
 John Morin Scott  
 Isaac Sears  
 Thomas Smith  
 Isaac Stoutenburgh

*Queens*  
 (No Delegates)  
*Suffolk*

Daniel Brown  
 David Gelston  
 John Sloss Hobart  
 Ezra L'Hommedieu  
 Selah Strong  
 Thomas Tredwell  
 Thomas Wickham  
 Nathaniel Woodhull

58

The Third Provincial Congress met, in N. Y. City, May 18 to June 30, 1776. Its session was shortened by the threatened advance of the enemy.

Delegates from the Counties named above —

*Kings*  
 Nicholas Couwenhoven  
 John Leffertse  
 Leffert Lefferts  
 Theodorus Polhemus  
 Jeremiah Remsen  
 Rutger Van Brunt  
 Jeremiah Vanderbilt  
 John Vanderbilt

Joseph Hallett  
 Robert Harpur  
 John Jay  
 Francis Lewis  
 Philip Livingston  
 Abraham P. Lott  
 Thomas Randall  
 Henry Remsen  
 Isaac Roosevelt  
 Anthony Rutgers  
 Comfort Sands  
 John Morin Scott  
 Isaac Stoutenburgh  
 John Van Cortlandt  
 Jacobus Van Zandt  
 Peter Pra. Van Zandt

Abraham Kettletas  
 Jonathan Laurence  
 Waters Smith  
 James Townsend  
 Samuel Townsend  
 Cornelius Van Wyck  
 John Williams

*New York*  
 Garret Abeel  
 John Alsop  
 Evert Bancker  
 James Beekman  
 Abraham Brasher  
 John Broome  
 William Denning  
 James Duane  
 Daniel Duncomb

*Queens*  
 Jacob Blackwell  
 Thomas Hicks

*Suffolk*  
 Daniel Brown  
 Thomas Dering  
 David Gelston  
 John Sloss Hobart  
 Ezra L'Hommedieu  
 Burnet Miller  
 William Smith  
 Selah Strong  
 Thomas Tredwell  
 Thomas Wickham  
 Nathaniel Woodhull

The Fourth Provincial Congress, or Convention, met at White Plains, July 9 to July 27, 1776; at Harlem, July 29 to Aug. 29, 1776; at Fishkill on several dates between Sept. 5, 1776 and Feb. 11, 1777; and at Kingston, Mar. 6 to May 13, 1777, when a Constitution for the State of N. Y. was formed.

Delegates from the Counties named above —

<i>Kings</i>	Abraham P. Lott	Waters Smith
Theodorus Polhemus	Thomas Randall	James Townsend
<i>New York</i>	Henry Remsen	Samuel Townsend
Garrett Abeel	Isaac Roosevelt	Cornelius Van Wyck
Evert Bancker	Anthony Rutgers	<i>Suffolk</i>
James Beekman	John Morin Scott	Thomas Dering
Abraham Brasher	William Scott	David Gelston
John Broome	Isaac Stoutenburgh	David Hedges
William Denning	John Van Cortlandt	John Sloss Hobart
James Duane	Peter P. Van Zandt	Ezra L'Hommedieu
Daniel Dunscomb	<i>Queens</i>	Burnet Miller
Robert Harpur	Jacob Blackwell	William Smith
John Jay	Abraham Kettletas	Thomas Tredwell
Francis Lewis	Jonathan Laurence	Nathaniel Woodhull
Philip Livingston	Benjamin Sands	

DELEGATES FROM THE PROVINCE AND THE STATE OF NEW YORK TO THE CONTINENTAL CONGRESS, 1775-1782.

The Delegates of Apr. 20, 1775, were chosen by a Convention assembled especially for that purpose. The Delegates of May 13, 1777, were chosen by the Fourth Provincial Congress, or Convention. After that date they were chosen by the Legislature; but they were commissioned by the Council of Appointment. The following were the Delegates from New York during the Revolutionary War:—

<i>First Delegates</i>	May 13, 1777	Ezra L'Hommedieu
John Alsoop	James Duane	John Morin Scott
Simon Boerum	William Duer	Oct. 18, 1779
James Duane	Philip Livingston	Philip Schuyler
William Floyd	Gouverneur Morris	Robert R. Livingston
John Haring	Philip Schuyler	Sept. 12, 1780
John Jay	Oct. 3, 1777	James Duane
Philip Livingston	James Duane	William Floyd
Isaac Low	William Duer	Ezra L'Hommedieu
Henry Wisner	Francis Lewis	Robert R. Livingston
Apr. 20, 1775	Philip Livingston	Alexander McDougal
John Alsoop	Gouverneur Morris	Philip Schuyler
Simon Boerum	Mar. 25, 1778	John Morin Scott
George Clinton	Philip Schuyler	Oct. 26, 1781
James Duane	Oct. 16, 1778	Egbert Benson
William Floyd	James Duane	James Duane
John Jay	William Floyd	William Floyd
Francis Lewis	Gouverneur Morris	Ezra L'Hommedieu
Philip Livingston	Philip Schuyler	Philip Schuyler
Robert R. Livingston	Nov. 4, 1778	John Morin Scott
Lewis Morris	John Jay	July 22, 1782
Philip Schuyler	Oct. 1, 1779	James Duane
Henry Wisner	James Duane	William Floyd
Mar. 29, 1777	William Floyd	Alexander Hamilton
William Duer	John Jay	Ezra L'Hommedieu
		John Morin Scott



## APPENDIX B

---

Journals of the New York State Senate and Assembly, 1777-1799, inclusive. Printed. Petitions in manuscript.

Senators and Members of Assembly from the Counties of Kings, New York, Queens and Suffolk in the Legislature of New York, 1777-1783.

[NOTE.—Unnecessary beginnings and endings have been omitted, or condensed. The consecutive numbers are for convenience, in reference. References, as herein, to Ass'y Pap., Rev'y MSS. and Leg. Pap. are to Assembly Papers, Revolutionary Manuscripts and Legislative Papers (Manuscript) in the N. Y. State Library, Albany, N. Y.

---

### I

Assembly, Sept. 23, 1777—Letter from Thos Dearing and [Col.] John Hulbert, dated at Middletown, Conn., Aug. 26, 1777, and directed to William Floyd, Ezra L'Hommedieu or David Gelston. Asked for instructions as to permitting poor families, who are Refugees from Long Island, to return thither. Read and referred.

### 2

Senate, Feb. 24, 1779; and Assembly, Feb. 27, 1779—Petition of [Maj.] Jesse Brush, [Capt.] Titus Conklin, [Maj.] Thos Brush, Isaiah Whitman and Samuel Allen, Refugees from parts of the State now in the power of the enemy. They complained of the conduct of the Commissioners of Sequestration, and prayed for relief. Read and referred in both Houses.

### 3

To His Excellency Governor Clinton &c. &c.

S'r The Subscribers, your Excellency's humble Petitioners, Being all Refugees from Long Island, who have from principle emigrated & with Inflexible Spirit & Invariable resolution was and are now the most Cordial Friends to the Independence of the United States, having long hardly subsisted ourselves in the State of Connecticut & have made many hard Struggles with Insuperable difficulties, are now reduced to a want of Bread, the people among whom we dwell either cannot or will not furnish us with Supplies. Now, S'r, permitt your humble Petitioners to look up to your Excellency's Paternal goodness, for a Permitt to purchase in the State of New York (to which we humbly claim a Union) that Bread or Species of bread which to Suport & only to Support our families is absolutely necessary. In the fullest asurance of your Excellency's Candour & in the highest hopes that you[r] Compassion for persevering Friends will Excite you to Grant our petition to purchase a full Supplie for our Nomerous families & thereby Lay us the Subscribers under Indispesible obligations ever to pray &c.

Obadiah Jones, [Maj.] Nat'll King, [Capt.] Zebulun Cooper, Elias Howell, [Dr.] Silas Hallsey, Jun'r, Samuel Sherril, [Capt.] Isaac Schelling, Jeremiah Jaggar, [Lt.] William Havens, Jesse Wood, Thomas Harley, [Dr.] David Conkling, Richard Seman, Jonathan Conklin, Jeremiah Rogers, [Capt.] David Howell, Silvanus Howell, Obediah Wright, Will. Wels. (Clinton Pap. 5. 439, 440—Place and date not given; but probably 1779.)

### 4

Senate, Feb. 16, 1780—Petition of Gabriel W. Ludlow, a Refugee from N. Y. City to Dutchess Co., N. Y., complaining of the Tax Assessors. Read and referred.

## 5

Senate, Nov. 10, 1781 — Petition of [Lt.] Selah Reeve, dated New Burgh, Nov. 8, 1781. [Leg. Pap. 1366.] "Your Petitioner with his Family left Long Island soon after the Enemy Took Possission of Newyork. That your Petitioner first set Down in the Town of Killing-worth in Conn. on a hired farm where he Remained for Three years. That the war was still Continuing and your Petitioner having a Growing Family, Put him under the Necessity of Reallizing the Little Cash he had left, in a Small Farm." Bought farm of John Jacob Staple, who has since gone over to the enemy, in consequence of which his farm is in danger of being confiscated. Prays for relief in the premises. Read and referred.

## 6

Assembly, Nov. 14, 1781; and Senate, Nov. 15, 1781 — Petition of Saml King and others of Dutchess County relative to taxes. Read and referred.

## 7

Assembly, Mar. 11, 1782; and Senate, Mar. 12, 1782 — Petition of John Johnson and George Fowler, in behalf of themselves and Theodosius Fowler and Abraham Fowler. Without date. [Leg. Pap. 1371.]

Pray that the estate of their father-in-law and father Jonathan Fowler, Esq. of East Chester, in the County of West Chester, who has lately been indicted for adhering to the enemy, be not confiscated but vested in them and equally divided between them. John Johnson, George and Theodosius Fowler, at any early period, took "decided part in the present contest, in favour of their Country." Read, and consideration thereof postponed.

Senate, Mar. 16, 1784 — Mention is made of Capt. Thaddeus Fowler, of the 2d N. Y. Regt.

[NOTE.—A law of the State of N. Y., Apr. 18, 1787, recites that the real and personal estate of Jonathan Fower, deceased, has been forfeited to the State; and enacts that all property so forfeited shall be vested in his children: Theodosius, George, Alexander, Abraham, Abigail, wife of John Johnson, Mary, wife of Thomas Daft, Margaret and Levina — all of whom are friendly to the United States.]

## 8

Senate, Apr. 9, 1782 — Petition of Joshua Horton relative to a farm purchased by him of the Commissioners of Forfeitures.

## 9

Senate, Feb. 13, 1783 — Petition of [Dr.] John Cochran, as to location of two thousand acres of land. Not dated. (Ass'y Pap. 14. 415.)

Entered the service of the King of Great Britain in 1755 in the capacity of a Surgeon's Mate in the Military Hospitals in America and continued in said service till the end of the war, when he became reduced. In consequence of proclamation of Oct. 7, 1763, he became entitled to 2000 acres of land. Entered service of U. S. in 1776 in the capacity of Physician and Surgeon General to the army and was promoted by Congress to the directorship of all the military hospitals, in which character he is now employed. Prays that he may be allowed to locate the 2000 acres. Read and referred.

Senate, Feb. 26, 1783 — Agreed to favorable report. Passed Assembly, Mar. 6, 1783.

[NOTE.—The exact dates of appointment are given in the Memorial of John Cochran, of the City of N. Y., Physician, Feb. 2, 1790, in Ass'y Pap. 15. 222.]

## 10

Senate, Feb. 21, 1783 — Petition of [Lt. Col.] Melancthon Lloyd Woolsey praying that certain goods taken in the illicit trade may be sold. Read and referred.

Assembly, Feb. 13, 1783 — Reported favorably.

## 11

Assembly, Feb. 2, 1784 — Petition of Elias Parshall, insolvent debtor in N. Y. City. Read and referred.

## 12

Assembly, Jan. 26, 1784; Senate, Feb. 9, 1784 — Petition of Benjamin Young [s] Prime, M. D., dated Huntington, Jan. 5, 1784. Signed: Benj. Young Prime. (Leg. Pap. 2066.)

Fled from Long Island on Sept. 1, 1776 and for 7 years suffered almost intollerable hardships, sinking the greatest part of his estate by enormous expense, depreciation, etc. Was marked out and plundered as a singular Rebel, both at Huntington and New Haven. His father [Rev. Ebenezer] remained on Long Island to the time of his death and always proved himself, not only by private conversation but often by his sermons, a zealous advocate for American liberty. Petitioner, nephew and niece only heirs of his father. Took out letters of administration but finds that under law of July 12, 1782, he cannot recover debts due to his father. Had the utmost difficulty in removing his family to Huntington and left Conn. in debt. Prays that law, so far as it affects him, may be repealed. In Senate, read and referred.

## 13

Assembly, Feb. 14, 1784 — Petition of [Rev.] Simon Horton and others of Newtown, Queens Co., N. Y.

[NOTE.— No details given.]

## 14

Assembly, Feb. 14, 1784 — Petition of [Rev.] Abraham Keteltas of Jamaica, Queens Co., N. Y., Feb. 2, 1784. (Ass'y. Pap. 3. 73.)

Was the first Chairman of the Committee of Jamaica and a representative of Queens Co. at the Congress held at White Plains in the year 1776, where he served his country without reward, at his own expense. Was appointed with Gen. Washington, Samuel Townsend and John Broom a committee to advise about the disposal of cattle and stock upon Long Island. Left his farm on Long Island, which was practically destroyed by the British. Lived for the last 2½ years in Dutchess county, where he was obliged to buy a house and farm, upon credit. Has been a zealous advocate of American cause, both from the pulpit and in the press. Prays for relief as to damages to his estate by British Troops and by persons who have departed with them. Read and referred.

Assembly, Mar. 17, 1784 — Reported that relief ought to be afforded to the Petitioner, and others in similar circumstances.

## 15

Assembly, Feb. 18, 1784 — Petition of Joshua Horton & others relative to grants of unappropriated lands. Read and committed.

## 16

Assembly, Mar. 10, 1784 — Petition of Thomas T. [Fred?] Jackson relative to pay for services in the U. S. Army. Read and referred.

Assembly, Apr. 5, 1784 — Petition of Abraham Schenck of Newtown, Queens Co., relative to damages sustained in his real estate. Read and referred.

## 17

Assembly, Apr. 24, 1784 — Petition of David Howell and others of Goshen, Orange Co., N. Y., for a mitigation of the costs accrued in a prosecution against them under the act "to prevent Private Lotteries." The Committee reported that the costs will be laid by the Judges of the Supreme Court; but mitigation rests with the Public Prosecutor.

(Leg. Pap. 2093.) Petition of Jabesh Finch, William Miller, Zachariah Horton and David Howell, Jun. of the precinct of Goshen in the



County of Orange, praying relief from the penalties of the law against Private Lotteries. The petition is not dated, but endorsed "In Assembly 28th Jan'y 1783." The petitioners describe themselves as "men but in low circumstances" who have been most zealously engaged in the American cause.

18

Assembly, Nov. 18, 1784 — Joseph Crane Jr, of Dutchess Co, N. Y., petitioned for relief from prosecution on account of goods seized under a Flag of France. Nov. 20, 1784 — The Committee reported that he should be relieved.

19

Assembly, Jan. 31, 1785 — Petition of John Foster relative to a vessel taken in 1776 for the use of the U. S. Read and referred.

Assembly, Feb. 2, 1785.—The Committee reported that it was a transaction to be settled for by the U. S.

Assembly, Mar. 29, 1787 — Petition of John Foster [probably same as above].

20

Assembly, Feb. 10, 1785 — Petition of Geo. Smith, of Suffolk Co., relative to practicing law. His license to practice had expired. Read and referred.

Assembly, Feb. 23, 1785 — Authority was given to George Smith to resume the practice of law.

21

Senate, Mar. 14, 1785 — Petition of Thomas McFarran, Melancthon Smith and Hendrick Wyckoff, dated N. Y., Mar. 12, 1785. (Leg. Pap. 1425.)

Petitioners, on the second day of Aug. last, purchased at public auction two lots of land on Cruger's Wharf, which were forfeited by the attainder and conviction of William Bayard, Esq. The city of N. Y. having made a demand upon the petitioners for 62 pounds and three pence for arrearages of quit rents, they pray the Legislature to direct the Commissioners of Forfeiture to refund the money, and make other reasonable compensation for the encumbrance of quit rents reserved on the said lots.

Senate, Mar. 17, 1785 — The Committee reported that the Petitioners should receive, from the Treasury of the State, the amount of quit rent due at the time of the sale.

22

Assembly, Mar. 16, 1785 — Petition of Nathaniel Tylee, of the City of N. Y., at present confined as an insolvent debtor, in the custody of the Sheriff of the City and County of N. Y., dated Mar. 12, 1785. (Leg. Pap. 1630.)

Took an early and decided part in the controversy with Great Britain and with a large family removed to the State of Connecticut. On the restoration of peace he returned to this City, the place of his nativity, but was unsuccessful in business and unable to pay his debts. Prays for relief.

23

Assembly, Apr. 21, 1785 — Petition of Melancthon Lloyd Woolsey, insolvent debtor, dated New York, March 20, 1785. Prays for relief. (Leg. Pap. 1668.)

24

Assembly, Mar. 7, 1786 — Petition of [Lt. Col.] Benjamin Birdsall, dated March 6, 1786. The Committee's report in favor of the petitioner was rejected on Mar. 29, 1786. (Ass'y Pap. 15. 473-476.)

Benjamin Birdsall of Oyster Bay, Queens Co., suffered with his family great hardships during the war. Dec. 23, 1777, was requested by Gen. Putnam, in command of the Continental army lying in Westchester Co.,

to conduct a flag of truce with a number of disaffected families across the Sound to Long Island. Crossed on a large sea sloop but was made a prisoner and confined in N. Y. provost jail. Was exchanged for Daniel Rice, the master of Sir Henry Clinton's Schooner, and returned home to his family in Dutchess Co., Mar. 27, 1778. During his imprisonment he was forced to call upon Lewis Pintard, the American Commissary of Prisoners in N. Y., for relief and in consequence stands charged in the Continental books with £49-14-4. Prays for relief.

[NOTE.— In Gov. Jonathan Trumbull's order for the exchange of Daniel Rice, confined at Fairfield, Birdsall is called "Colonel" Birdsall.]

## 25

Assembly, Jan. 29, 1787 — Petition of Keziah Concklin executrix of Benjn. Concklin, late of Huntington, deceased, praying for a law authorizing the sale of the testator's real estate. Read and referred. Oct. 10, 1787, Committee reported that the petition ought not to be granted.

Senate, Mar. 6, 1786 — Petition of Keziah Conkling, executrix of the last will and testament of Benjamin Conkling, late of Huntington, in the County of Suffolk, yeoman, deceased, dated N. Y., March 4, 1786. (Leg. Pap. 1316.)

Testator, supposing that his personal estate was amply sufficient to pay all his debts, "ordered a certain piece of land therein mentioned to be sold and divided between his four daughters; and gave the rest of his farm to two of his sons, who are both under age, they being to educate and pay a legacy of sixty pounds to their brother &c." Has been sued for trespass committed by her late husband upon the estate of John Lloyd, and prays that the whole real estate may be vested in trustees for the purpose of satisfying his claim.

## 26

Assembly, Feb. 2, 1787 — Petition of Andrew Morehouse and others of Dutchess Co. relative to monies lent by them to the U. S. Read and referred.

Assembly, Feb. 26, 1785 — Petition of Andrew Morehouse [signed Morhous] and 68 others, of Pawlings Precinct, Dutchess Co., dated Jan. 3, 1785. (Leg. Pap. 1157.)

They pray for the emission of a paper currency for the use of the State on moderate interest; for the establishment of a Court of Probate in each County; for a law enabling Justices of the Peace to acknowledge transfers of real estate; and for a law enabling Assessors to assess the contingent charges within their respective precincts.

## 27

Assembly, Feb. 24, 1787 — Petition of Col. [Capt.] David Pierson and others, Militia Officers of Suffolk Co., relative to the transportation of arms across the Sound during the late War. Read and referred.

## 28

Senate, Jan. 12, 1788 — Petition of Israel Reeve [Jr.] dated Suffolk Co., Dec. 22, 1787. (Leg. Pap. 2175.)

Was a soldier in Capt. Titus' company in the Regt. commanded by Col. Henry B. Livingston; was wounded in his thigh at Bemus Heights in 1777, by grapeshot, which disabled him from service in the Regt. Has ever since been unable to do any business and till lately has lived in Conn. Prays that he may receive the depreciation of his pay. Read and referred.

## 29

Assembly, Jan. 12, 1789 — Petition of Jeremiah Rogers and others relative to keeping the 7th day of the week; and working on the Sabbath. Read and referred. Jan. 15, 1789, Committee reported that the petition ought not to be granted because the subject matter of it had been provided for already, by a general law.

Assembly, July 8, 1789—Petition of [Dr.] William Lawrence for himself and Richard Seaman.

Prayed for the payment of £93 15s 10d., delivered by Charles Duryee, Feb. 14, 1777, to a Committee appointed to secure the effects of persons who had gone over to the enemy. Read and referred, Feb. 5, 1790.

The Committee reported the petition favorably. [See B. 31.]

[NOTE.—By the Law of Apr. 6, 1792, the sum of £92.15.4 was paid to Dr. Lawrence and Richard Seaman.]

Petition of William Lawrence to the Senate of New York. [Date not given; but probably 1789, and a duplicate of the Petition noted in B. 30. Rev'y MSS., 40. 100.]

At the first commencement of trouble with Britain there were provincial Congresses for redress of grievances; but, not obtaining any, money was wanted. We lent them, I think Mr. [Isaac] Roosevelt was present, which was afterward paid to us again. Then arms, etc., were wanted; we exchanged for continental bills hard money, to send to Estatia [St. Eustatia, or Eustatius, of the Dutch West Indies] for them. We also contributed to the relief of the distressed in Boston. When the British troops came to Staten Island I was at Albany and arrived at this place the afternoon before the evacuation of Long Island by our troops. Of course all communication being cut off could not return to my family at Musketto Cove on Long Island. In consequence of which was obliged to go to Westchester and from thence to Northcastle where my wife came to see me soliciting me to return, as my aged mother herself and children were insulted very much by the Tories and my property destroyed by [several words missing] the first visit putting confidence in the United efforts of the Continent that the British troops would be obliged to abandon the attempt of subjugating the Colonies. She made the second visit requesting that I would go over with her, for without me they could not have any peace or get anything to subsist upon. In consequence of this natural feeling for my aged mother & family I complied with her request and went with her without any permission from any quarter, as there were no flags at that time, to my home, or, rather, return from my journey from Albany. Can this be called going to the enemy and joining, when I was threatened by the people there if they could catch me they would hang me to the first tree they came to? And what was the consequence of my return? Why, as soon as I had got to my house, a messenger was sent off to Oyster Bay to Cruger who commanded there, & file of men with bayonets fixt were sent off & conducted me to Oyster Bay & there put in the guard house & kept there for some time without any hearing, which one of your honourable members very well knows, Mr. Townsend, & after that I was obliged, by the captain of the company where I lived to go on guard along the shore, & instead of a gun I carried a stick, and as soon as I could, which was in about three or four months, I moved my family to Southampton & from thence to killingsworth, in Connecticut & there remained until peace took place; & can make it appear that I have been as good a friend as any man to the American cause. While I was at Southampton I came to this place & got intelligence of the number of British troops that had arrived, & sent the information to Governor Trumble; also that I have suffered as much as any one according to the property I had. The Still house I was concerned in, very much damaged, the repair of which did not cost less than three hundred pounds, as the British made a store house of it. When Congress applied to the Citizens of the United States for to lend them money, I let them have what I had, & some of it was the very money I received for the hard money in exchange, as I mentioned above, for the purpose of sending for arms &c All this for the common defense, & that same money so received in exchange Congress have reduced to 10 & 15 for one. Well, notwithstanding all this, Charles Duryea paid into the treasury £93.15.4



during my absence which has been made use of also for the common defence, the Senate have not allowed me anything for it. After the petition I sent in had been referred to a committee which committee reported in favor of it & the lower house of Assembly approved of said report still the Senate would not allow it. Now, after stating all those facts which are not to be denied, I pray that the Honorable Senate will reconsider their report & grant petitioner's reasonable request.

William Lawrence.

The money I lent Congress was £1200 good money which is reduced to the scale to £217.

32

Assembly, Jan. 16, 1790 — Petition of James and Job Sayre, Executors of James Sayre, of Orange Co., relative to money paid to the State Treasury for debts due to an enemy of the State.

Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 79. "Oct. 12, '78. James Sayre, of L. I., now at Saybrook, wants to engage in the illicit trade."

33

Senate, Feb. 9, 1790 — Petition of John Foster of Suffolk Co., prisoner for debt in N. Y. City; granted so that the State Treasurer may become a petitioning creditor.

Senate, Feb. 9, 1790 — Petition of John Foster, dated Gaol in New York, Feb. 9, 1790. (Ass'y Pap. 15. 191.)

In the year 1775 was a delegate for the County of Suffolk in the Prov'l Cong. and thereby became very obnoxious to the enemy; upon his removal with his family out of their power, they burnt his ship on the stocks at Sag Harbor, to the value of £2000 and injured his house and other property to a large amount. By those losses and by supporting a large family in Conn. during the war, found himself unable to pay his debts and prays that the Treasurer of the State may by law be enabled to sign as a creditor for the discharge of a certain bond.

Senate, Mar. 24, 1787 — Petition of the same John Foster, dated N. Y., Mar. 22, 1787. (Leg. Pap. 2174.)

States, in addition to facts above set forth, that he took upon himself the charge of transporting powder and other warlike stores down Long Island for the use of Col. [Henry B.] Livingston; that he arrived safely with the stores by the help of Mr. Waldron who lived with his servant at the ferry and that he exerted himself in procuring boats, arms, &c., and so made himself particularly obnoxious to Gov. Tryon. That the enemy burnt his ship, house, barn and outhouses, and to complete the destruction of his property also destroyed some goods, books and papers to the amount of 500 pounds, at Frenchman's Bay. Prays for compensation.

34

Assembly, Feb. 13, 1790 — Petition of Benjamin Moores relative to extension of time of issuing letters patent to the Canadian Refugees.

Petition of Benjamin Mooers, agent in behalf of Canadian and Nova Scotia refugees, dated New York Feb. 12, 1790. (Ass'y Pap. 15. 238.)

35

Assembly, Mar. 3, 1790 — Petition of David Howell of Ulster Co., formerly of Suffolk Co., relative to his claim for repairing small arms, in 1776, for the use of the U. S. Read and referred.

Assembly, Mar. 11, 1790 — The Committee referred the claim to the Commissioners of Claims.

[NOTE.—Many of these claims will be found in the Rev'y MSS.]

36

Senate, Mar. 23, 1790 — Petition of Richard Terry relative to his claim against a forfeited estate was granted.

## 37

Assembly, Feb. 3, 1791 — Petition of Benjn More of Goshen, Orange Co., relative to a claim for the military pay of his son Joseph More while in captivity during the late War. Read and referred.

Assembly, Mar. 16, 1791 — Petition granted.

## 38

Assembly, Jan. 28, 1793 — Petition of [Lt. Col.] Benjn. Birdsall relative to pay for horses and supplies delivered for the use of the U. S. in the late War, by order of Gen. Mifflin. Committee reported favorably; and the Assembly sustained the report. Passed the Assembly, Jan. 31.

## 39

Senate, Feb. 27, 1795 — Petition of Lt. Col. Melancthon Lloyd Woolsey, of Clinton Co., N. Y., to be reimbursed for encroachments of British and Indians on lands in that county.

## 40

Assembly, Jan. 11, 1796 — Petition of Zephaniah Filer, of Troy, in the county of Rensselaer, in behalf of himself and brothers. Dated Troy, Dec. 30, 1795. (Ass'y Pap. 17. 423, 424.)

Prays for bounty land due to his father Thomas Filer, who enlisted Nov. 21, 1776, in the 4th N. Y. Regt. and served till he was killed. Explains that, by an omission on the part of the returning officer, his father was not returned as entitled to bounty lands. Read and referred.

Deposition of Capt. William Havens, sworn to at Southampton, Jan. 21, 1794 (Ass'y Pap. 17. 425) states that he is the only surviving officer of Capt. Davis' Co. of the 4th N. Y. Regt., and that he did enlist Thomas Philer of Easthampton in Dec. 1776, during the War, and that said Philer did serve until on or about Nov. 1, 1777, when he departed this life at Poughkipsey.

A certificate by Michael Connolly, without date (Ass'y Pap. 17. 427) states "Thomas Filer Inlisted 21st Novr. 1776 in Capt. Davis Co., 4th N. Y. Regt. for During the War and Died 31st. Octr. 1777."

## 41

[NOTE.—Original in the possession of the John Carter Brown Library, Providence, R. I.]

To His Excellency George Clinton, Esquire, Governor, and the other the Honorable Members composing the Board, constituted by Law for the temporary Government of the Southern District of the State: The Memorial of the Subscribers, in Behalf of themselves and others, the Refugee Citizens of New-York: Humbly Sheweth:

That your Memorialists were among the first of the citizens of America, who in the early stages of British usurpation, asserted their rights as became freemen; and who openly contended against the unconstitutional and arbitrary measures which were adopted and pursued by the King and Parliament of Britain, to reduce the inhabitants of this continent to the abject state of unconditional submission, to such exercises of power as their avarice or ambition might dictate. And your Memorialists, after a series of unavailing applications to the British Court for redress, can also ascribe to themselves the honor of making the first overtures to their then sister colonies for establishing that union among themselves, which, under the protection of Divine Providence, has proved the happy means of their common preservation; and which has enabled them, with such unparalleled success, to repel the powerful exertions of an exasperated enemy, and to close the hazardous contest by compelling even that haughty enemy to acknowledge these United States as a free, sovereign and independent nation.

That your Memorialists, conscious of the rectitude of their intentions, the justice and importance of the cause in which they were engaged, stimulated by the most sacred regard for the civil and religious liberties of

their country, and possessing the fullest dependence upon the honour, the exertions, and support of their fellow sufferers, citizens and countrymen, so solemnly promised and pledged by voluntary associations, declaring to the world, that at every hazard, expence and danger, they would defend and maintain their freedom against every invader. — Governed by such motives, and confiding in such assurances, your Memorialists, in demonstration of the sincerity of their professions, most cheerfully abandoned their comfortable habitations, their property, and many of them every means of support, upon the approach of the British armament to this State in the year 1776. Perhaps too sanguinely reasoning from the dictates of their own hearts, that a people on whose generosity and gratitude they were thus confidentially depending, and for whose safety, interest and cause they were thus fully devoting themselves, would receive them with the most cordial expressions of friendship, favour and esteem.

At this period, and in the most destitute and dispersed circumstances, commenced the various, aggravated and severe hardships, which, in the course of a seven years' exile, your Memorialists have experienced; and, notwithstanding of which, animated by the hope of being eventually successful in the great cause in which they were embarked; they have on all occasions, with fortitude and firmness, continued to manifest their zeal and perseverance, by contributing according to their power and opportunity, whatever has been required from them in common with others, for public use or service; Patiently, though anxiously waiting for that happy day, which would relieve them from such mortifying scenes of misery, by restoring them triumphantly to their native city with liberty and peace.

Such having been the conduct, the sacrifices, and the sufferings of your Memorialists, through the tedious periods of the war, there can be but few among all the citizens of America who have more real cause of rejoicing at the auspicious prospect of an honourable peace.— But when they reflect upon the present circumstances of the city, and compare them with their own:— When they remember that a very considerable part of it is reduced to ashes, and the residue in the occupation of adherents to the British government, and followers of the British army, possessed, not only of all the advantages derived from trade and business of every kind, but also of wealth and influence to secure those advantages to themselves.— Your Memorialists would be filled with the most painful and alarming apprehensions for their future means of subsistence and support, were they not comforted by the confidence and truth which they repose in the justice and wisdom of that government, which they have done so much to establish.

Your Memorialists have derived great satisfaction and encouragement from the provident measures adopted by the Legislature, which under prudent limitations, constitutes a temporary government for the southern district of the state, especially as they flatter themselves that a generous attention to the case and circumstances of the dispersed and unfortunate citizens of New-York, as a principal end, dictated the expediency and propriety of this judicious and necessary act. And your Memorialists, possessing the same confidence in the justice, generosity and wisdom of your Honorable Board, entertain no doubt but that you will be equally disposed to take your Memorialists under your immediate protection and favour, and to exert the powers with which you are invested for the purpose of promoting their speedy and effectual re-establishment, as far as may be practicable, in their former habitations, or in as comfortable a manner as the reduced conditions of the city will permit.

Reduced in property, and destitute as many of your Memorialists are, and notwithstanding they have devoted so many years of the most valuable part of their lives to the common cause of their country, yet they never would think themselves warranted to solicit the interposition of your Honourable Board for their interest or accommodation in any instance where their application or claims would operate against the true interest of the State at large, or with the rights of those who were entitled to the favour of government; but your Memorialists are fully



persuaded that when the merits of their present requests are dispassionately and impartially investigated, it will be abundantly evident, that on the one hand, they have given the most ample demonstrations of attachment, perseverance and zeal, through all the vicissitudes of the arduous contest; and that on the other hand, those who are in possession of the city have perhaps, with equal perseverance, exerted themselves to support our enemy and to defeat the measures which have been pursued for the preservation of our lives, liberty, and the establishment of our freedom and independence; nor can there be a doubt, but that exasperated by their disappointment and disgrace, they will retain the same vindictive rage and enmity against our happy constitution and government; and instigated by their unconquerable prejudices, will exert every means in their power to attempt their subversion. And when it is considered how far the influence, principles and examples of the citizens of the metropolis prevail through the remote parts of the state, there can be as little doubt about the policy of guarding against the dangerous effects which reasonably might be apprehended from excluding the whig inhabitants and suffering the capital of the state to remain an asylum for the disaffected, and a nursery of tory principles.

Having thus freely, but they hope, with becoming respect, stated to your Honorable Board the peculiar embarrassments and distresses of their present situation; and also taken the liberty to suggest such arguments as they trust, will sufficiently vindicate the justice and propriety of their claims; your Memorialists take leave to represent, that many of them were tenants, and rented houses either by the year, or upon lease for a term of years, which they abandoned, and with the American army retired from the city in the fall of the year 1776. That others of your Memorialists occupied houses their own property, which, since the enemy have had possession of the city, are consumed by fire, and that comparatively, there are but very few of those citizens who withdrew from New-York upon the approach of the enemy, who have either the means or prospect of being able to procure a covering for their families upon their return, especially as in their present circumstances, they cannot afford to pay such extravagant rents as are demanded by the proprietors, particularly by those who have adhered to the enemy or remained within their power and protection during the war, and which are frequently given by disaffected and strangers, as your Memorialists apprehend, thereby to gain a residence and establishment in the state.

Under such a complication of difficulties, your Memorialists are constrained to present their case and claims to your Honorable Board:— They again declare that they wish for nothing incompatible with the rights of whig citizens, or which would embarrass government in their decisions; and they flatter themselves, that while they only claim to be provided for, as faithful and zealous citizens and subjects, in preference to those who have been open and avowed enemies, their applications will neither be deemed unreasonable, nor rejected by a government convinced of the truth of the facts which they assert, and friendly to the principles of our glorious revolution.

Your Memorialists do therefore most earnestly request, that your Honorable Board will be pleased to take their case into consideration, and as soon as conveniently may be, to make an ordinance, authorizing such of your Memorialists who either occupied, rented or leased houses in the year 1776, from persons who have either remained, or removed within the enemy's lines, to repossess the same upon their return to the city. Also directing that such houses as are part of confiscated estates be appropriated, until the legislature shall otherwise determine for the further accommodation of your Memorialists; and prescribing such other methods and means of providing houses for the Refugee Citizens as a due sense of their merits, their necessity and your wisdom may suggest.

And in order to prevent as much as possible those irregularities and confusion, which, on such an occasion may be apprehended, as well as for the convenience of the citizens, your Memorialists beg leave further to request,

Thompson's  
~~1822~~

Ben Ladysman

Richard Lewis

Wm. Fisher

Jr. Bishop

James Campbell

Andrew Ayers

David Deane

Gabriel Duman

Edwin Smith

George Garland

George Garland - Junr

William Cary  
James Van Vorch

John Gilbert

William Fitzharry

Samuel D. Squire

George Wilnot

John Hendrick

Saron Ackerman

Jambsell York

Thomas Peet

James Tyle

John Burchard

John Kingland

J. H. C. Ogden

Gerardus Star den Broek

Charles Myers

James Duncomb

Edmund Kingstaid

Bury - Everett

Henry Congill

John G. Fier

James Rose Jones

James Rose Jones

John Taylor

John Pearce

John Gray

David Thadde

Thomas Lake

John Lee

John Deane Post

John Mandevill

that a competent number of prudent persons may be appointed by your Honorable Board for the purpose of distributing the houses, agreeable to such ordinance as your Honorable Board shall be pleased to pass in favour of your Memorialists, who as in duty bound, shall ever pray, &c.  
New Burgh, September 1, 1783.

[NOTE.— The signatures to this document are upon Page 723.]

42

(Clinton Pap. 8. 300-302.)

To his Excellency George Washington Esquire, General and Commander in Chief of the Armies of the United States of America —

The address of the Citizens of New York, who have return'd from Exile, in behalf of themselves and their Suffering Brethren —

Sir—At a moment when the arm of Tyranny is Yielding up its fondest usurpations; we hope the Salutations of long suffering Exiles, but now happy freemen, will not be deemed an unworthy tribute. In this place, and at this moment of exultation and triumph, while the Ensigns of Slavery still linger in our Sight, we look up to you, our deliverer, with unusual transports of Gratitude and Joy.— Permit us to welcome you to this City, long torn from us by the hard hand of Oppression, but now, by your Wisdom and energy, under the guidance of Providence, once more the seat of Peace and Freedom; we forbear to speak our gratitude or your Praise. We should but echo the voice of applauding Millions. But the Citizens of New York are eminently indebted to your virtues and we who have now the honour to address your Excellency, have been often companions of your Sufferings, and witnesses of your exertions. Permit us therefore to approach your Excellency with the dignity and Sincerity of freemen, and to Assure you, that we shall preserve with our latest breath, our Gratitude for your Services, and Veneration for your Character; and accept of our Sincere and earnest Wishes that you may long enjoy that calm domestic felicity which you have so generously sacrificed; that the Cries of Injured Liberty may never more interrupt your repose, and that you hapiness may be equal to your Virtues — Signed at request of the Meeting —

Thomas Randall  
Dan'l Phoenix  
Sam'l Broome  
Thos. Tucker  
Henry Kipp

Pat. Dennis  
Wm. Gilbert, Senr.  
Wm. Gilbert, Junr.  
Francis Van Dyck

Jeremiah Wool  
Geo. Janeway  
Abram. P. Lott  
Ephraim Brashier

New York Novr. 26th — 1783—

#### Reply of General Washington.

The General's Reply: To the Citizens of New York who have returned from exile.

Gentlemen: I thank you sincerely for your affectionate Address, and entreat You to be persuaded that Nothing could be more agreeable to me than your polite Congratulations. Permit me, in Turn, to felicitate You on the happy Repossession of your City. Great as your joy must be on this pleasing Occasion, it can scarcely exceed that which I feel, at seeing you, Gentlemen, who from the noblest Motives have suffered a voluntary Exile of many Years, return again in Peace & Triumph to enjoy the Fruits of your virtuous Conduct. The Fortitude and Perseverance which You and your Suffering Brethren have exhibited in the Course of the War, have not only endeared You to your Countrymen, but will be remembered with admiration and Applause to the latest Posterity.

May the Tranquility of your City be perpetual — May the Ruins soon be repaired, Commerce flourish, Science be fostered; And all the Civil and social Virtues be cherished, in the same illustrious Manner which formerly reflected so much Credit on the Inhabitants of New York. In fine, may every Species of Felicity attend You Gentlemen & your worthy fellow Citizens.

Go. Washington.



(Clinton Pap. 8. 287-289.)

To His Excellency George Clinton, Esqr. Gov. of the State of New York, Commander in Chief of the Militia and Admiral of the Navy of the same.

The Address of the Citizens of New York who have returned from their Exile in behalf of themselves & their suffering Brethren.

Sir, When we consider your faithful Labours at the Head of the Government of this State, Devoid as we conceive every free People ought to be of Flattery.—We think we should not be wanting in Gratitude to your Vigilant and assiduous services in the Civil Line.

The State, Sir, is Highly Indebted to you in your Military Capacity — a Sense of your real merit will secure to you that Reputation which a brave man exposing himself in Defence of his Country will ever deserve. We most sincerely congratulate you on your Happy arrival at the capital of the State. Your Excellency hath borne a part with us in the General Distress, and was ever Ready to Alleviate the Calamities you could not Effectually remove. Your Example taught us to suffer with Dignity.

We beg leave to assure your Excellency that as prudent Citizens and faithful subjects to the People of the State of New York we will do everything in our Power to Enable you to support order and good Government in the Community over which you have by the Suffrages of a Free and Discerning People been Elected to preside — Signed at the request of the meeting.

New York Novr. 22d, 1783.

Thomas Randall	Patt C. Denis	Eph'm Brasher
Daniel Phoenix	Abm. P. Lott	Jerem'h Wool
Sam. Broome	William Gilbert, Senr.	Francis Van Dyk
Thomas Tucker	Geo: Janeway	Wm. W. Gilbert
Henry Kip		

Reply of Governor Clinton.

Gentlemen, Accept my most sincere Thanks for your very affectionate and respectful, address. Citizens who, like you, to indicate the sacred Cause of Freedom, have quitted their native City, their Fortunes and possessions & sustained with manly Fortitude the Rigors of a long and painful exile, superseded to the grievous Calamities of a vengeful war, merit, in an eminent degree, the title of Patriots and the Esteem of mankind; and your Confidence and approbation are Honors which cannot be received without the utmost sensibility, contemplated without gratitude and satisfaction. To your sufferings and to the invincible spirit with which they were surmounted, I have been witness; and while I sympathized in your Distresses I have deeply lamented that I had not means to alleviate them equal to my Inclination:

The assurances of your firm support in the administration of Government give me similar Pleasure. A Reverence for the Law is peculiarly essential to publick safety & Prosperity under our free Constitution; and should we suffer the Authority of the Magistrate to be violated, for the sake of private Vengeance, we should be unworthy of the numberless Blessings which an indulgent Providence hath placed within our Reach. I shall endeavor steadily to discharge my Duty, and I flatter myself that this State will become no less distinguished for Justice and publick Tranquility in Peace than it has hitherto been marked in War for Vigor, Fortitude and Perseverance.

Gentlemen, Your kind Congratulations on my arrival at this metropolis, after so long an absence, are highly acceptable, and I most cordially felicitate with you on the Joyful Event which have restored us to the free & uncontrollable Enjoyment of our Right. While we regard with inviolable gratitude and assertion all who have aided us by their Council or their arms let us not be unmindful of that Almighty Being whose gracious Providence has been manifestly Interposed for Deliverance and Protection: and let us prove by our Virtues that we desire to partake of the Freedom sovereignty & Independence which are so happily established throughout these United States.

## The Exiles from New York City Adopt Resolutions

(Clinton Pap. 8. 294-297)

At a meeting of a large and respectful number of Inhabitants (lately returned from a seven years' exile) at Mr. Cape's Tavern, Broad-Way, on Tuesday evening the 18th of November [1783], the following Resolutions were unanimously agreed to.

Resolved, That every person whatever his political character may be, who hath remained in this city during the late contest, be requested to leave the room forthwith.

Resolved, That we will each and every one, to the utmost of our power, prevent any confusion that may arise, on and after the day when this city shall be evacuated by the troops of his Britannic Majesty, agreeable to the proclamation of his Excellency Governor Clinton.

Resolved, That persons who have remained, or returned within the British lines, during the late contest, will not, on any pretence whatever, be admitted into any future meeting of this body.

Resolved, That the following persons, thirteen in number, viz: Colonels Henry Bicker, Frederick Weissenfels; Captains Elihu Marshall, Prentice Bowen, Jeremiah Wool; Messieurs John Woodward, William Gilbert, Francis Van Dyck, Ephraim Brasher, Courant V. Ham, Thomas LeFoy, John Wylley, and Thomas Campbell, be a Committee to meet tomorrow evening, at Mr. Simmons' Tavern, seven o'clock; that their business be to form a Badge of distinction to be worn on the day of evacuation — appoint the place of meeting, previous thereto, and agree as to the manner in which this body shall receive his Excellency the Governor on that date.

Resolved, That the Committee do lay before the meeting, to be held at this place, next Thursday evening, a report of their proceedings.

Resolved, That Mr. Loudon be requested to publish the resolves of this meeting in his next Thursday's paper.

## Preparations to receive Washington.

At a Meeting, held on Thursday Evening the 20th Instant [Nov., 1783], at Mr. Cape's the following Resolutions were unanimously entered into:

I. Resolved, That the Badge of Distinction, to be worn at the reception of the Governor, on his entrance in this City, be a Union Cockade, of black and white ribband, worn on the left breast, and a Laurel in the Hat.

II. Resolved, That the place of Meeting, be at the Bull's Head Tavern, now kept by Mrs. Verian, on Saturday next, at nine o'clock, A. M.

III. Resolved, That if it appears eligible, His Excellency Governor Clinton, and His Excellency General Washington (should he accompany the Governor) shall be received by the Citizens drawn up in the form of a Square, and in that manner conducted to his Quarters.

IV. Resolved, That the Field and other officers, who now serve, or heretofore have served, in the Continental Army, be requested to form themselves on the Flanks of the Square, in the conducting his Excellency.

V. Resolved, That Mr. Samuel Broome, Mr. Henry A. Rensen, Captains Jeremiah Wool, Thomas Randall, Patrick Dennis, Messrs. Francis Van Dyck, Henry Kipp, William Gilbert, sen. Peter Byvanck, Ephraim Brasher, William Gilbert, jun. Thomas Tucker, and George Janeway, Thirteen in Number, be a Committee for the purpose of conducting the Procession.

VI. Resolved, That the Committee do meet To-Morrow, Eleven o'Clock A. M. at the Coffee House; and that Capt. Randall and Capt. Dennis notify the Members thereof.

VII. Resolved, That if the whole of the Committee should not be present, the attending Members be authorized to appoint others in their place.

VIII. Resolved, That Mr. James McKinney be requested to furnish the Laurels, and deposit them at the Bull's Head.

IX. Resolved, That Mr. Daniel Green be requested to carry the Colours of the United States on the occasion.

(Wilson's "Memorial History of the City of N. Y.," 4. 526)

Among the merchants belonging to representative families who left the City at the outset, or immediately after the beginning of hostilities, were:

John Alsop	Nicholas Gouverneur	Daniel Phoenix
Gerard Walton	Nicholas Hoffman	Thomas Randall
James Beekman	Peter Keteltas	Henry Renssler, Jr.
Levinus Clarkson	Francis Lewis	Isaac Roosevelt
John Cruger	Philip Livingston	John Schuyler
Gerardus Duyckinck	Robert C. Livingston	Isaac Sears
Herman Gouverneur	Robert G. Livingston, Jr.	Augustus Van Zandt

Petition of Joseph Knapp, Jr.

(Rev'y MSS., 16. 39)

State of New York }  
 City of New York } ss

Joseph Knapp Jun. of the Out Ward of the City of New York Weaver being duly sworn maketh Oath, that during the late War he resided at Horseneck in the County of Fairfield in the State of Connecticut, And that Some Time in the Beginning of January in the Year of our Lord one thousand Seven hundred & eighty, he inlisted as a Private Soldier, for three Months, in a Company of Mungers raised to guard the Lines & Sea Coast; to protect the Country from the Inroads of the Enemy & Commanded by Capt. Isaac Howe of the then Coll. John Meads Regiment of Fairfield County Militia.

That soon after his Inlistment the Deponent with others of the same Company, were, by orders of Colo. John Mead & by the Adjutant of his Regiment, put under the Command of Capt. Samuel Lockwood, then commanding the Whale Boats in the Sound in the Service of the United States & directed to join Capt. Samuel Keeler's Company of Colo. Matthew Meads Regiment of Connecticut State Troops, then also in the Service of the United States, and to proceed down to Morrissania in Westchester County in the State of New York, to attack a Party of the Enemy posted there, under the Command of a Colo. Hetfield.

That on or about the ninth or tenth Day of January, the Detachment commanded by Capt. Keeler attacked the Enemy's Post at Westchester afd & captured Coll. Hetfield & some other Officers & some Privates; That upon their Retreat towards Horseneck with the Prisoners they had taken, the Rear of the Detachment commanded by Capt. Keeler was overtaken & attacked by a Party of the Enemy's Horse.

That among others the Deponent was attacked by one of the Enemy's Horsemen & four Fingers of his left Hand were cut off by a Broadsword & he was carried Prisoner to New York where he remained for six Weeks.

That he recd no Pay since the first Day of April 1780. That by Means of his Wound aforesaid he is rendered unable to obtain his Livelihood by his Trade or hard Labour; That on the Seventh Instant he was twenty eight Years of Age And that he now actually resides in the City of New York. afd.

Sworn this thirtieth Day of May 1787  
 Before me Richd Varick Recorder

Joseph Knapp

SENATORS AND MEMBERS OF ASSEMBLY FROM THE COUNTIES OF KINGS, NEW YORK, QUEENS AND SUFFOLK IN THE LEGISLATURE OF NEW YORK, 1777-1783.

43

First Session

The Senate—At Kingston, Sept. 9—Oct. 7, 1777; at Poughkeepsie, Jan. 15—Apr. 4 and June 22-30, 1778.

Southern District	Philip Livingston, Jr.	John Morin Scott
William Floyd	Lewis Morris	William Smith
John Jones	Richard Morris	Pierre Van Cortlandt
Jonathan Laurence	Isaac Roosevelt	

The Assembly—At Kingston, Sept. 1—Oct. 1, 1777; at Poughkeepsie, Jan. 5—Apr. 4, and June 22-30, 1778.

<i>Kings</i>	<i>New York</i>	Abraham Brasher
William Boerum	Evert Bancker	Daniel Dunscomb
Henry Williams	John Berrien	Robert Harpur



<i>New York—Continued</i>	<i>Queens</i>	<i>Suffolk</i>
Frederick Jay	Benjamin Birdsall	David Gelston
Abraham P. Lott	Benjamin Coe	Ezra L'Hommedieu
Henry Rutgers	Philip Edsall	Burnet Miller
Jacobus Van Zandt	Daniel Lawrence	Thomas Tredwell
Peter Pra. Van Zandt		Thomas Wickes

## 44

## Second Session

The Senate—At Poughkeepsie, Oct. 13–Nov. 6, 1778, and Jan. 27–Mar. 17, 1779.

Southern District	Jonathan Laurence	John Morin Scott
William Floyd	Richard Morris	William Smith
Sir James Jay	Isaac Roosevelt	Isaac Stoutenburgh

The Assembly—At Poughkeepsie, Oct. 13–Nov. 6, 1778, and Jan. 28–Mar. 16, 1779.

<i>Kings</i>	Daniel Dunscomb	Daniel Lawrence
William Boerum	Robert Harpur	<i>Suffolk</i>
Henry Williams	Frederick Jay	David Gelston
<i>New York</i>	Abraham P. Lott	Ezra L'Hommedieu
Evert Bancker	<i>Queens</i>	Burnet Miller
John Berrien	Benjamin Birdsall	Thomas Tredwell
Abraham Brasher	Benjamin Coe	Thomas Wickes

## 45

## Third Session

The Senate—At Kingston, Aug. 24–Oct. 25, 1779; at Albany, Jan. 27–Mar. 14, 1780; at Kingston, April 22–July 2, 1780.

Southern District	Lewis Morris	William Smith
William Floyd	Richard Morris	Isaac Stoughtenburgh
Sir James Jay	Isaac Roosevelt	Stephen Ward
Jonathan Laurence	John Morin Scott	

The Assembly—At Kingston, Aug. 18–Oct. 25, 1779; at Albany, Jan. 27–Mar. 14, 1780; at Kingston, Apr. 22–July 2, 1780.

<i>Kings</i>	Robert Harpur	Philip Edsall
William Boerum	Frederick Jay	Daniel Lawrence
Henry Williams	Abraham P. Lott	<i>Suffolk</i>
<i>New York</i>	Jacobus Van Zandt	David Gelston
Evert Bancker	Peter Pra. Van Zandt	Ezra L'Hommedieu
John Berrien	<i>Queens</i>	Burnet Miller
Abraham Brasher	Benjamin Birdsall	Thomas Tredwell
Daniel Dunscomb	Benjamin Coe	Thomas Wickes

## 46

## Fourth Session

The Senate—At Poughkeepsie, Sept. 7–Oct. 10, 1780; at Albany, Jan. 17–Mar. 31, 1781; at Poughkeepsie, June 15–July 1, 1781.

Southern District	Lewis Morris	Isaac Stoutenburgh
William Floyd	Isaac Roosevelt	Stephen Ward
Sir James Jay	John Morin Scott	
Jonathan Laurence	William Smith	

The Assembly—At Poughkeepsie, Sept. 7–Oct. 10, 1780; at Albany, Jan. 17–Mar. 31, 1781; at Poughkeepsie, June 18–July 1, 1781.

<i>Kings</i>	Robert Harpur	Philip Edsall
William Boerum	Frederick Jay	Daniel Lawrence
Henry Williams	Abraham P. Lott	<i>Suffolk</i>
<i>New York</i>	Jacobus Van Zandt	David Gelston
Evert Bancker	Peter Pra. Van Zandt	Ezra L'Hommedieu
John Berrien	<i>Queens</i>	Burnet Miller
Abraham Brasher	Benjamin Birdsall	Thomas Tredwell
Daniel Dunscomb	Benjamin Coe	Thomas Wickes

## 47

## Fifth Session

The Senate—At Poughkeepsie, Oct. 10–Nov. 3, 1781, and Feb. 23–Apr. 14, 1782.

Southern District	Jonathan Laurence	William Smith
William Floyd	Isaac Roosevelt	Isaac Stoutenburgh
Sir James Jay	John Morin Scott	Stephen Ward

The Assembly—At Poughkeepsie, Oct. 24–Nov. 23, 1781, and Feb. 21–Apr. 14, 1782.

<i>Kings</i>	Frederick Jay	Daniel Lawrence
William Boerum	Abraham P. Lott	Nathaniel Tom
Henry Williams	Jacobus Van Zandt	<i>Suffolk</i>
<i>New York</i>	Peter Pra. Van Zandt	David Gelston
Evert Bancker	<i>Queens</i>	Ezra L'Hommedieu
John Berrien	Benjamin Birdsall	Burnet Miller
Abraham Brasher	Benjamin Coe	Thomas Treadwell
Daniel Dunscomb	Philip Edsall	Thomas Wickes
Robert Harpur		

## 48

## Sixth Session

The Senate—At Poughkeepsie, July 8–25, 1782; at Kingston, Jan. 27–Mar. 27, 1783.

Southern District	Jonathan Laurence	Isaac Stoutenburgh
James Duane	Isaac Roosevelt	Stephen Ward
William Floyd	William Smith	

The Assembly—At Poughkeepsie, July 11–25, 1782; at Kingston, Jan. 27–Mar. 23, 1783.

<i>Kings</i>	Robert Harpur	Daniel Lawrence
William Boerum	Frederick Jay	Nathaniel Tom
Henry Williams	Abraham P. Lott	<i>Suffolk</i>
<i>New York</i>	Jacobus Van Zandt	David Gelston
Evert Bancker	Peter Pra. Van Zandt	Ezra L'Hommedieu
John Berrien	<i>Queens</i>	Burnet Miller
Abraham Brasher	Benjamin Birdsall	Thomas Tredwell
Daniel Dunscomb	Benjamin Coe	Thomas Wickes

After the War was over the Legislature returned to New York City. The sessions were held as follows, down to 1797, after which date all of the sessions were held at Albany:—1784, 1785, 1786 and 1787, at the City Hall, New York City; 1788, at Poughkeepsie; 1788, 1789 and 1790, at the City Hall, Albany; 1791, 1792 and 1793 at New York; 1794, at Albany; 1795, at Poughkeepsie; 1796, at New York. The latter was the 20th Session, the adjourned portion of which was held at Albany, Jan. 3–April 3, 1797.

## APPENDIX C

Accounts of the Auditors, and Claims of the Refugees against the State of New York.

Documents in the N. Y. State Library, not printed hitherto, known as "Revolutionary Manuscripts."

NOTE.— The consecutive numbers are for convenience, in reference.

The first figure at the beginning of each document refers to the Volume, and the second figure, to the folio, where the document may be found. Unnecessary beginnings and endings have been omitted, or condensed. The original Accounts contain many inaccurate footings. It is fortunate that these documents were copied before the fire of 1911 in the State Library; for many of them were destroyed.

### ACCOUNTS OF THE AUDITORS

#### I

Vol. 49.

1777	— The State of New York to Thomas Dering.....	Dr
Janry 1	To Cash paid for 3 Advertisements..... a 6/.....	£0. 18. 0
	To Cash paid for 1 quire of paper..... a 2/6.....	2. 6
	To Cash paid for Ephraim Fenno for Room fire & Candle for the Committee fourteen days a 6/pr day	4. 4. 0
	To Cash paid for Liquor for the Committee.....	16. 6
	To Cash paid for half a quire of paper.....	1. 3
	To Cash paid for a Clerk 18 days..... a 6/.....	5. 8. 0
	To Cash paid for 1 Advertisement.....	8. 0
	To My Board while settling the Accounts 17 Days a 2/—	1. 14. 0
1778	To My time while settling the Accounts 17 Days a 12/—	10. 4. 0
Octr 10	To Cash paid for 1 Advertisement..... 18/.....	18. 0

Middletown 16th Janry 1779 Errors Excepted £24. 14. 3

Thomas Dering

Middletown Nov 28th 1777 Recd of Thomas Dering John Foster & Thomas Wickham four pounds ten shillings in full for my acct  
£4. 10. 0 Thomas Dering

#### 2

1777	— Dr State of New York to John Foster.....	Dr
Janry 1	Horsekeeping 8 Days..... a 1/6 pr Day.....	£0. 12. 0
	My Board 16 Days..... a 2/— pr Day.....	1. 12. 0
	Horsehire 16 miles..... /6d pr mile.....	0. 8. 0
	My Time 16 Days..... 12/— pr Day.....	9. 12. 0
		£12. 4. 0

Errors Excepted  
for John Foster  
pr Thomas Dering

1776	— Convention of the State of New York in Acct with John Foster.	
March	To 176 $\frac{3}{4}$ Yds of Tow Cloth Sint to Mr. Peter Curtenius 2/3.....	£19. 17. 11
	28 To 25 Yds of Lining Cloth..... 4/3.....	5. 6. 3
April	To 465 $\frac{3}{4}$ Yds Tow Cloth Delivered to Mr [Peter T.] Curtenius [Comm'y Mil. Stores] by [Capt.] Hubbard Lathan 2/9.....	6. 8. 3



1776—  
 April To my Expences in Purchasin the Above..... £1.10. 0  
 To Yr Order on me Paid..... 50. 0. 0

Cr. £83. 2. 5

1776—  
 Febr By Cash Recvd of the Treashurer..... £50. 0. 0  
 June By Cash Sent me by Capt Zebulon Cooper from Mr.  
 Peter Curtenius without my order..... 25. 4. 2  
 By Balance due to Jno Foster..... 7.18. 3

£83. 2. 5

Middletown 3 d Decemr 1777 Received of Thomas Dering John  
 Foster & Thomas Wickham Seven.pounds eighteen shillings & eight pence  
 one farthing Lawfull Mony of Connecticut & in ful of the above Accot  
 £5.18.8 Lawful mony pr John Foster

3

1777— State of New York to [Capt.] Thomas Wickham.....Dr  
 Janry 1 15 Days board.....a 2/— pr Day..... £1.10. 0  
 15 Days horsekeeping.....a 1/6 pr Day..... 1. 2. 6  
 Horsehire twice from Stonington to Middletown 55  
 Miles . . . . . 1.10. 6  
 My Time 15 Days.....a 12/— pr Day..... 9. 0. 0

Errors Excepted £13. 3. 0

For Thomas Wickham pr. Thomas Dering

4

49.101.1— The State of New York 1776 Dr

In a general account of Settlement made by Thomas Dearing Thomas  
 Wickham & John Foster Esqr. a Committee appointed to Examin into  
 the several Claims exhibited to them. For the Expence of Transporting  
 Families & effects from Long Island into the State of Connecticut Agree-  
 able to the Resolves of the Sd Convention.

No.	1 Samuel Brown Esqr.....	£168.14	
	2 [Capt.] David Landon.....	7. 2. 8	
	3 Elisha Mulford.....	3. 9. 9	
	4 Capt. Thomas Leet.....	146.16	
	5 [Capt.] David Wiggins.....	3. 7. 9	
	6 [Capt.] James Wiggins.....	3.15	
	7 Dctr. Jonathan Havens.....	27. 6	
	8 Capt. Joshua Griffith.....	43.14. 4	
	9 Nathanil [Nathan] Mulford.....	12. 9	
	10 Capt. Calvin Moore.....	4.19	
	11 Benjamin Pain.....	3. 3	
	12 John Terry.....	5.14. 9	
			£418.15
	13 [Capt.] Richard Spink.....	10. 3. 6	
	14 [Capt.] Peter Lattimer.....	10. 5. 8	
	15 [Capt.] Elias Pelletreau.....	7.16	
	16 [Capt.] Jacob Riley.....	21.16	
	17 Zebedee Osborn.....	1. 4	
	18 Elisha Osborn.....	9	
	19 Obediah Gildersleaves.....	2.10	
	20 [Capt.] Nathan Fordham Esqr...	6. 3	
	21 Elias Peirson.....	6	
	22 Capt. Ephraim Fordham.....	87. 5	
	23 Aaron Isaacs Junr.....	3. 3. 6	
	24 Gersom Culver.....	1.12	

152.13. 8

No. 25	George Fordham.....	£1.10	
26	Gideon Fordham.....	1.12	
27	Aaron Isaacs.....	22.18.	9½
28	Thomas Topping.....	5. 4	
29	[Capt.] Benj. King [Jr.].....	5.10	
30	[Capt.] Samuel Lhommedieu...	3. 8	
31	Grover Lhommedieu.....	1. 2. 4	
32	[Capt.] Zebulon Cooper.....	137.18	
33	Alexander King.....	2.16	
34	Capt. James Jones.....	41. 9. 9	
35	Capt. Zebulon Stow.....	71.15. 6	
36	Committee of Saybrook.....	492.19. 1¼	
			£788. 3. 5¼

Carried forward..... £1359.12. 1¾

49.101.2— Amount brought over £1359.12. 1¾

No. 37	Daniel Hains.....	4. 1	
38	Silas Norris.....	1. 6	
39	[Capt.] Gamaliel Baley.....	2.13. 4	
40	Ezekiel Howell.....	8.19	
41	[Capt.] Augustus Peck.....	17	
42	[Capt.] Peter Hallock.....	7.14. 6	
43	Israel Youngs.....	3.15	
44	Alsop Pain.....	1. 3. 6	
45	[Capt.] Joseph Tillinghast.....	3.14	
46	Joshua Solomon.....	5.16.10	
47	Obediah Hudson.....	5.10. 9	
48	[Capt.] Daniel Hedges.....	9. 1. 6	
49	Timothy Matthews.....	4. 7	
50	[Lt.] Abraham Rose.....	3. 2. 6	
			62. 1.11
51	John Pain.....	3. 1. 9	
52	John M. Cook.....	3. 2	
53	Peter King.....	14	
54	Jonthan Conkling.....	5. 7	
55	[Lt.] Obediah Havens.....	3.14	
56	Joseph Havens.....	7. 3. 5½	
57	Jonathan Cook.....	18	
58	Nathan Corwin.....	1.17. 6	
59	Joshua Goldsmith.....	1. 6	
60	John Youngs.....	5.16. 4	
61	Benj. Pain.....	12	
62	William Devol.....	7.13	
63	[Capt.] Benjamin Conkling.....	28.12	
64	Elias Jennings.....	4.10	
			74. 7. ½
65	Abraham Miller.....	4. 2	
66	Ezekiel Sandford.....	1.11. 6	
67	Lemuel Peirson [3d].....	4. 1. 6	
68	Isaac Howell.....	9.17. 6	
69	Jonathan Pain.....	13. 0. 6	
70	[Sergt. Maj.] Patrick Sinnot....	7. 6	
71	[Capt.] Elisha [Elijah] Mason...	49.16	
72	Serjt. Daniel Howell.....	1.17. 6	
73	[Dea.] Maltby Gelston.....	8.16	
			93.10
74	Matthew Jagger.....	2. 9	
75	Zebulon Thomson.....	15	
76	[Serjt.] Lemuel Pierson Junr...	2. 2	

No. 77	[Col.] John Hulbert.....	£10. 8	
78	[Col.] Thomas Terry.....	5. 8	
79	[Lt.] Silas Jessup.....	12. 8	
80	James Corwin.....	2. 5	
81	[Capt.] Benjamin Conkling.....	9.18. 6	
82	John Edwards.....	6. 5. 9	
83	Joshua Reves.....	2.15. 6	
			£54.14. 9
	Carried Forward.....		£1644. 5. 9¼

49.101. 3—	Amount Brought Over	£1644. 5. 9
No. 84	Benjamin Davis.....	1.16. 6
85	Ebenezer Jennings.....	1.18. 2
86	[Adj't.] John Tuthill.....	16. 6
87	John Drake.....	1. 8. 6¾
88	Thomas Hutchinson.....	6. 7. 2½
89	[Maj.] Silas Cook.....	2. 6
90	Widdow [Anna] Hincksman...	3.12
91	Abija Corey .....	1.19. 6
92	Jonathan Horton.....	1.16. 5¼
93	Sineas Dibble.....	6.
		22. 6.10½
94	Joshua Horton.....	2. 4. 9
95	Daniel Booth .....	6.12. 7½
96	Recompence Howell .....	1. 2. 8
97	Edward Wick .....	2.15. 4
98	Widdow [Mehitable] Tuthill ..	18. 7
99	Selah Dickerson .....	2.15.10½
100	[Capt.] Joseph Hallock .....	4. 5. 4½
101	Stephen Bailey .....	4.15.10½
102	Rubin Brown .....	1. 1. 9
103	[Richard] Terry & [John] Drake.	16.11. 6
		43. 3.11½
104	Richard Terry .....	4. 1.11
105	[Capt.] Barnabus Horton.....	7.14. 7
106	John Bushan [Boisseau] .....	2. 9. 1½
107	Israel Case .....	13.10½
108	[Dea.] Freegift Wells .....	3.16. 6
109	[Capt.] Jasper Griffing .....	17. 7
110	Abija Wines .....	4.15. 9
111	John Dickinson [Dickerson]....	4. 1
112	William King [Jr.].....	1.
113	John Foster .....	9. 7
		55. 6.10½
114	[Capt.] Richard Dickenson [Dickinson] ..	10. 9. 3
115	[Capt.] Thomas Wickham.....	19.11.10
116	John Griffing .....	2. 7. 6
117	John Squires .....	1. 6
118	Nathaniel Huntting .....	4.10. 6
See No. 90	Widdow [Anna] Hinksman...	3. 4. 6
119	Isaac Jessup .....	1. 7. 6
120	[Dr.] David Conkling .....	6. 0. 9
121.	William White .....	1.10. 8
122	David Squire Junr.....	1.
123	[Capt.] David Pierson .....	2. 5. 7
124	[Capt.] Benjamin Sayre.....	1. 4



No. 125	[Adj't.] John Tuthill.....	£7.15. 6	
126	Elipt Warner .....	1.18	
127	[Lt.] Obediah Havens.....	16.	
128	Henry Herrick .....	1.11. 3	
			£66.18.10
	Carried Forward .....		£1832. 2. 3
<hr/>			
49.101. 4—	Amount Brought Over		£1832. 2. 3½
No. 129	[Capt.] Joseph & Jona Conklin....	2. 9. 6	
130	Zack Parsons [Pierson].....	12.	
131	Thomas King .....	46.12. 6	
132	Thomas Dearing .....	4.10	
133	[Dr.] Silas Halsey [Jr.].....	3. 9. 4	
134	[Capt.] David Howell .....	1. 6	
135	[Maj.] Uriah Rogers .....	5.13. 4	
136	[Capt.] Jeremiah Rogers .....	4.10. 4	
137	[Capt.] James Webb .....	13. 9. 4	
138	Henry Moore .....	8. 8	
			83. 1. 0½
139	Joseph Topping .....	9	
140	[Capt.] Epraim Pendleton .....	39. 3	
141	[Capt.] David Sayre .....	34. 5	
142	[Capt.] Amos Pendleton .....	16.16	
143	[Capt.] John Miner [2d].....	13.10	
144	Lewis Osborn .....	4.11	
145	[Capt.] Isaac Sheffield .....	26. 4	
146	Elias Mulford .....	4. 7	
147	[Capt.] Joseph & [Lt.] Edward Conkling .....	3.12	
147	Walter Howell .....	1. 1	
148	[Capt.] Joseph Conkling .....	4. 4	
			147.17. 5
149	[Capt.] Augustus Peck .....	1. 1	
150	[Capt.] John Wilcox .....	12	
151	[Capt.] Henry Halsey .....	4. 4. 6	
152	Joseph Osborn .....	1.16	
153	[Capt.] Nathaniel Barnes .....	7.12	
154	[Col.] Abraham Gardiner .....	3.19	
155	Jacob Conkling .....	2.17	
156	David Topping .....	3. 6.11	
157	[Serjt.] Samuel White .....	18. 7. 9	
158	Silvanus Peirson .....	8.16. 6	
			52.13. 5
159	Joseph [Joshua] Hildreth .....	1. 1.11	
160	Silas Cooper .....	6. 1	
161	Matthew Peirson [Jr.].....	1. 3. 6	
162	[Serjt.] Abraham Loper .....	1.10. 6	
163	Elisha Miller .....	5. 5. 6	
164	Robert Sheffield .....	1.19. 6	
165	[Col.] Jonathan Hedges .....	10. 3	
166	Zopher Wood .....	3. 6	
167	Theophilus Halsey .....	5. 1	
168	[Capt.] Joseph Vail .....	5.18	
			41. 9.11
169	Daniel Moore .....	9.18	
170	Charles Topping .....	14.	
171	[Lt.] Elias Halsey .....	5.17. 6	
172	[Ens.] Daniel Conkling .....	4.16	
173	Joseph Ellis .....	12.	
174	John Hudson .....	2.12	

No. 175	Jeremiah Sherrel .....	£2. 9. 6	
176	Silvanus Jennings .....	11. 7	
177	[Qr. Mr. Serjt.] Phineas Beck- with .....	15.	
178	John Mulford .....	2. 2	
179	[Capt.] Elipalet Buddington ....	10. 9	
			<u>£51. 12</u>
	Carried Over .....		<u>£2208. 16. 1</u>

49. 101. 5 —	Amount Brought Over	£2208. 16. 1
No. 180	[Capt.] Stephen Topping .....	4.
181	James King .....	5. 1. 2
182	Jonathan Racket Junr. ....	1. 10
183	Jeshu [Jerusha] Gardiner .....	10.
184	Say Brook Committee .....	57. 19
185	[Capt.] Daniel Fordham .....	2. 7
186	[Capt.] Ithamar Pelton .....	49. 16. 6
187	Committee of Lime .....	333. 11. 9½
		<u>454. 15. 5</u>
		2663. 11. 6
188	Burnet Miller .....	18. 13
	Middletown March 8th 1777 Errors Excepted..	<u>£2682. 4. 6</u>

pr Thom. Dering  
John Foster  
Thomas Wickham

Amt brought down £2682. 4. 6

deduct the following accounts to be  
Settled hereafter they not being Supported  
by proper Vouchers.

No. 36	Saybrook Committee .....	492. 19. 1¼	
184	Ditto .....	57. 19. 0¼	
187	Lime Committee .....	333. 11. 9½	
			<u>884. 9. 11</u>
	Lawfull Money	£1797. 14. 7	
	add 1/3 to bring into York	599. 4. 10	
			<u>£2396. 19. 5</u>

Eusopus October 3, 1777.

The Late Convention having appointed Thos. Dearing Jno Foster & [Capt.] Thos. Wickham, Esqrs. to Collect in & Examine the Claims of all persons against this State for Removing the Families & Effects from Suffolk County Long Island & the foregoing Accounts, being, all Reported to me by them to be Just & Reasonable, which they were the best Judge off being on the Spott—I have Examind, the Several Accounts find proper Vouchers for the Same & do Allow the Sum of Two Thousand Three Hundred & Ninety Six pounds & Nineteen Shills & Five pence for the Same

To Peter V. B. Livingston Esq.

Comfort Sands Aud General

Recd. October 4th 1777, from P. V. B. Livingston By the hands of Gerard Bancker two thousand three hundred and Ninety Six pounds Nineteen Shillings & five pence in full for the within Accounts except the three Accounts as deducted at the foot of it.

£2396. 19. 5

David Gelston

49, 102.1 Dr. — The State of New York their Account Current with the Committee appointed by them to Audit & Pay the accounts for bringing off the Inhabitants & their Effects from Long Island.

		No.			£	s	d
1777	October	8	To Cash paid	Burnit Miller Esq.	18	13	
		16	To Do	[Dea.] Maltby Gelston Esq.	8	16	
		31	To Do	[Capt.] Zebulon Cooper	68	19	
	Nov.	3	To Do	[Capt.] Joseph Conkling	4	4	
		4	To Do	[Capt.] Joseph & [Lt.] Edward Conkling	3	12	
		6	To Do	Zacha Peirson	12		
		7	To Do	[Capt.] Elijah Mason	49	16	
		5	To Do	[Capt.] Joshua Griffith	43	14	4
		9	To Do	John [Jonathan] Pain	13		6
		10	To Do	[Capt.] Stephen Topping	4		
			To Do	Charles Topping	14		
		11	To Do	David Topping	3	6	11
£219 : 7 : 9							
		6	To Do	Theophilus Halsey	5	1	
		13	To Do	[Capt.] David Sayre	1		
		7	To Do	Thomas King	46	12	6
		15	To Do	[Col.] John Huribert	10	8	
		16	To Do	David Hedges	9	1	6
		17	To Do	[Capt.] David Wiggins	3	7	9
			To Do	[Capt.] James Wiggins	3	15	
		18	To Do	[Capt.] Thomas Wickham Esqr.	19	11	10
		19	To Do	Luis Orsborn	4	11	
		20	To Do	[Capt.] Calvin Moore	4	19	
		21	To Do	Elisha Mulford	3	9	9
		8	To Do	Elias Jennings	4	10	
		11	To Do	[Capt.] Benjamin Conkling	38	10	6
		24	To Do	[Capt.] Elias Pelletreau	7	16	
162 : 13 : 10							
		12	To Do	[Capt.] Zebulon Stow	71	15	6
		13	To Do	[Capt.] David Sayre	34		5
		27	To Do	[Capt.] Thomas Leete	146		16
		28	To Do	Richd Terrey	4		1
		29	To Do	Terrey & Drake	16		11
			To Do		6		6



17	30	To	Do	pd.	Grover L'hommedieu.....	pr.	Do	£1 : 2 : 4
18	31	To	Do	pd.	[Capt.] Saml L'hommedieu.....	pr.	Do	3 : 8
19	32	To	Do	pd.	John Drake.....	pr.	Do	1 : 8 : 6
20	33	To	Do	pd.	[Adj't.] John Tuthill.....	pr.	Do	7 : 15 : 6
21	34	To	Do	pd.	[Lt.] Obadiah Havens.....	pr.	Do	4 : 10
	35	To	Do	pd.	[Dr.] Jonathan Havens.....	pr.	Do	27 : 6
	36	To	Do	pd.	[Capt.] Joseph Tillinghast.....	pr.	Do	3 : 14
£322 : 9 : 4								
Sum Carried over.....								
£704 : 10 : 11								
£704 : 10 : 11								
49.102.2 —	21	To	Cash	pd.	Amount brought over.....	as per. rect.	Do	6 : 3
Nov.	21	To	Do	pd.	[Capt.] Nathan Fordham.....	pr.	Do	4 : 7
	22	To	Do	pd.	Elias Mulford.....	pr.	Do	1 : 17 : 6
	24	To	Do	pd.	Nathan Corwin.....	pr.	Do	2 : 16
	25	To	Do	pd.	Alexander King.....	pr.	Do	
		To	Do	pd.	[Capt.] Daniel Fordham on Account of [Capt.] Ephraim Fordham.....	pr.	Do	43 : 12 : 6
		To	Do	pd.	[Capt.] Daniel Fordham.....	pr.	Do	2 : 7
		To	Do	pd.	George Fordham.....	pr.	Do	1 : 10
		To	Do	pd.	[Lt.] Silas Jesup.....	pr.	Do	12 : 8
	27	To	Do	pd.	Saml Brown Esquire.....	pr.	Do	168 : 14
		To	Do	pd.	[Capt.] David Landon.....	pr.	Do	7 : 2 : 8
		To	Do	pd.	Widow [Mehitable] Tuthill.....	pr.	Do	18 : 7
		To	Do	pd.	Selah Dickinson [Dickerson].....	pr.	Do	2 : 15 : 10½
254 : 12 : 11½								
		To	Do	pd.	[Capt.] Barnabas Horton.....	pr.	Do	7 : 14 : 7
		To	Do	pd.	Daniel Booth.....	pr.	Do	6 : 12 : 7½
		To	Do	pd.	Jonathan Horton.....	pr.	Do	1 : 16 : 5½
		To	Do	pd.	Thomas Dering.....	pr.	Do	4 : 10
28	47	To	Do	pd.	[Col.] Jonathan Hedges.....	pr.	Do	10 : 3
	48	To	Do	pd.	[Serjt.] Saml White.....	pr.	Do	18 : 7 : 9
	49	To	Do	pd.	[Capt.] David Peirson.....	pr.	Do	2 : 5 : 7
	50	To	Do	pd.	[Capt.] David Peirson.....	pr.	Do	1 : 11 : 3
	51	To	Do	pd.	Henry Herrick.....	pr.	Do	5 : 13 : 4
		To	Do	pd.	[Maj.] Uriah Rogers.....	pr.	Do	4 : 10 : 4
		To	Do	pd.	[Capt.] Jeremiah Rogers.....	pr.	Do	22 : 18 : 9½
		To	Do	pd.	Aron Isaacks.....	pr.	Do	7 : 14 : 6
	52	To	Do	pd.	[Capt.] Peter Hallock.....	pr.	Do	
93 : 18 : 2½								

49. 102.2 Dr.—The State of New York their Account Current with the Committee appointed by them to Audit & Pay the accounts for bringing off the Inhabitants & their Effects from Long Island—Continued.

1777		No.					
Dec.	1	53	To	Do	Aron Isaacks Junr.....	pr. Do	£3 : 3 : 6
	3	54	To	Do	John Foster.....	pr. Do	9 : 7
		55	To	Do	John Foster.....	pr. Do	68 : 19
		56	To	Do	John Foster on Account of Tow Cloth purchased for the State of New York as pr. his Account with receipt.....		5 : 18 : 8
		57	To	Do	Joseph Topping.....	pr. Do	9
		58	To	Do	[Lt.] Elias Halsey.....	pr. Do	5 : 17 : 6
		59	To	Do	Daniel Haines.....	pr. Do	4 : 1
		60	To	Do	[Capt.] Eliphalet Buddington.....	pr. Do	10 : 9
		61	To	Do	[Capt.] Nathl Barnes.....	pr. Do	7 : 12
		62	To	Do	Silvanus Jennings.....	pr. Do	11 : 7
			To	Do	Silvanus Peirson.....	pr. Do	8 : 16 : 6
	4	63	To	Do	[Dr.] David Conkling.....	pr. Do	6 :
	5	64	To	Do	Joshua Reeve.....	pr. Do	2 : 15 : 6
		65	To	Do	[Dea.] Fregift Wells.....	pr. Do	3 : 16 : 6 <sup>3</sup>
	9	66	To	Do	Gideon Fordham.....	pr. Do	1 : 12 : 0
		67	To	Do	Gershom Culver.....	pr. Do	1 : 12

£151 : 16 : 11<sup>3</sup>

£1204 : 18 : 2<sup>1</sup>

£1204 : 18 : 2<sup>1</sup>

Sum Carried forward.....

49. 102.3 —		No.					
Dec	10	68	To	Cash	Amount brought forward.....		3 : 15
	11	69	To	Do	Israel Youngs.....	as pr. receipt	21 : 16
	12	70	To	Do	[Capt.] Jacob Ryley.....	pr. Do	1 : 3 : 6
	13	71	To	Do	Alsop Pain.....	pr. Do	3 : 12
	16	72	To	Do	Widow [Anna] Hinksman.....	pr. Do	5 : 10
		73	To	Do	[Capt.] Benjamin King [Jr.].....	pr. Do	5 : 4
	17	74	To	Do	Thomas Topping.....	pr. Do	14
	23	75	To	Do	Peter King.....	pr. Do	17 : 7
		76	To	Do	[Capt.] Jasper Griffing.....	pr. Do	2 : 17
	3	77	To	Do	Jacob Conkling.....	pr. Do	1 : 19 : 3
1778	Jan	78	To	Do	Robert Sheffield.....	pr. Do	
			To	Do	Sineus Dibble.....	pr. Do	





49. 102.4 Dr.—The State of New York their Account Currant with the Committee appointed by them to Audit & Pay the accounts for bringing off the Inhabitants & their Effects from Long Island — *Continued.*

1778	No.								
June	23	To	Do	Obadiah Hudson.....	pr.	Do	£5 : 10 : 9		
January	7	To	Do	David Gelston Esq. for the relief of the Widow & children of Thomas Filer....			6		
June	26	To	Do	[Capt.] Ithamer Pelton.....	pr.	Do	49 : 16 : 6		£86 : 4 : 6½
July	21	To	Do	Capt. James Jones.....	pr.	Do	41 : 9 : 9		
	106	To	Do	James Wells for Jona Racket [Jr.].....	pr.	Do	1 : 10		
		To	Do	Do for Phineas Beckwith.....	pr.	Do	15		
	25	To	Do	Gershorn Culver for Elias Pierson.....	pr.	Do	6		
	29	To	Do	[Capt.] John Wilcox.....	pr.	Do	12		
August	22	To	Do	Wm King.....	pr.	Do	1		
October	20	To	Do	[Ens.] Daniel Conkling.....	pr.	Do	4 : 16		
Nov.	10	To	Do	James King.....	pr.	Do	5 : 1 : 2		55 : 9 : 11
December	19	To	Do	[Capt.] John Miner [zd].....	pr.	Do	13 : 10		
	30	To	Do	Cap. Isaac Bates.....	pr.	Do	55 : 5		
1779	Jan	To	Do	John Miller.....	pr.	Do	2 : 2		
	6	To	Do	James Wells.....	pr.	Do	14 :		6
	115	To	Do	[Capt.] Noah Lester.....	pr.	Do	19 : 2 : 6		6
	117	To	Do	[Sert.] Jeremiah King.....	pr.	Do	2 : 1 : 6		
	118	To	Do	[Capt.] Wm. Johnston.....	pr.	Do	19 : 17		
		To	Do	Christian Higgins.....	pr.	Do	100 : 14		
		To	Do	[Capt.] Saml Ingram [Jr.].....	pr.	Do	5 : 17		
		To	Do	[Capt.] Hezekiah Russell.....	pr.	Do	49 : 8		
		To	Do	Moses Simons.....	pr.	Do	1 : 4		
		To	Do	Israel Reeve.....	pr.	Do	2 : 2 : 9		283 : 1 : 6
		To	Do	[Capt.] Jonathan Salmon.....	pr.	Do	3 : 6 : 10		
		To	Do	Jonathan Racket.....	pr.	Do	1 : 16		
		To	Do	[Capt.] Benja Conkling.....	pr.	Do	7 : 8 : 6		
		To	Do	Danl Tutthill.....	pr.	Do	11 : 10		
		To	Do	[Capt.] Ezekiel Glover.....	pr.	Do	4 : 10		
		To	Do	Timothy Mathews.....	pr.	Do	4 : 7		
	119	To	Do	[Capt.] John Vail.....	pr.	Do	61 : 2		

Monies left	120	To	[Capt.] Richd Dickinson.....	£210 : 6 : 4	
in my hands	121	To	[Capt.] John Cochran.....	27 : 1 : 6	
for the pay-	122	To	Wm. King.....	8 : 18	
ment of these	123	To	[Lt.] Selah Reeve.....	1 : 17 : 6	
acc	124	To	Wm. Wells.....	12	
					£248 : 15 : 4

£344 : 18 : 5

£2207 : 0 : 11½  
1 :

deduct error in voucher 101.....

£2206 : 11½

49. 102. 4½ —

Amount brought over.....	£2206 : 0 : 11
125 Amt. of John Foster Account.....	12 : 4 : 0
126 Do of [Capt.] Tho. Wickam Do.....	13 : 3
127 Do of Tho. Dearing Do.....	24 : 14 : 3
128 Pd [Capt.] Richd Dickinson for Jno Foster Jnr acc.....	10 : 9 : 3
	3 : 0 : 0

Commissions on £2269 : 11 : 5 for Receiving and paying out the Money at 1 pr Ct.

£2269 : 11 : 5  
22 : 13 : 7

Lawfull money is.....  
add ½.....

£2292 : 5  
764 : 1 : 8

York.....

£3056 : 6 : 8

49. 102. 4½ — (Continued)

Voucher 1709.	1777 Octo 4	By Cash Recd of the Treas'r to pay off the within Accounts..	£2396 : 19 : 5
Voucher 2077.	Oct 21, 1778	By Do	[Sec 6, below] 693 : 3 : 2

Cr.

£3090 : 2 : 7

due the State York.....

£33 : 15 : 11

Sep. 1, 1779. Upon examining the above & Foregoing accounts of Thomas Dearing Esq Find a ballance due the State of Thirty Three pounds Fifteen Shills & Eleven pence. Comfort Sands and Genl.

49.102.5— The State of New York 1778 Dr.  
 In a General account of Settlement made by Thomas Dering, John Foster and [Capt.] Thomas Wickham, a Committee appointed to Examine into the several Claims exhibited to them for the expense of transporting Families, Stock, and Effects from Long Island into the State of Connecticut.

June 23	Christian Higgins's account	account.....	£100 14
	[Capt.] Hezekiah Russell's	Do .....	49 8
	[Capt.] William Johnston's	Do .....	19 17
	[Capt.] Noah Lester's	Do .....	19 2: 6
	[Capt.] Benjamin Conkling's	Do .....	7 8: 6
	[Capt.] Samuel Ingraham's [Jr.'s]	Do .....	5 17
	[Serjt.] Jeremiah King's	Do .....	2 1: 6
	[Lt.] Selah Reeves's	Do .....	1 17: 6
	Jonathan Racket's	Do .....	1 16
	Moses Simons	Do .....	1 4
	Wm. Wells	Do .....	12
	James Wells	Do .....	14 0: 6
Sept. 26	Daniel Tuthill	Do .....	11 10
	Wm. King	Do .....	8 18
	[Capt.] Jonathan Salmon	Do .....	3 6: 10
	Israel Reeve	Do .....	2 2: 9
	[Capt.] Ezekiel Glover	Do .....	4 10: 0
	[Capt.] Isaac Bates	Do .....	55 5
			£309 11: 1
	[Capt.] Richard Dickinson	Do .....	210 6: 4
	Middletown 26th Sept 1778 Errors		519 17: 5
	Excepted Thom Dering		1/3 173 5: 9
	[See Voucher 2077 in 5, above]		£693 3: 2

October 21, 1778.

49.102.6— Examined & allowed the within Account, Six Hundred & ninety three pounds three shills & two pence  
 To Gerard Bancker Esq. Comfort Sands Aud Gen  
 Treasurer State New York

Received at Kingston Esopus November 3rd 1778 of Gerard Bancker Esqr Six Hundred & Ninety three Pounds three shillings & two Pence in full for above Account  
 David Gelston  
 £693. 3. 2 \_\_\_\_\_ Ezra L'Hommedieu

#### PRIVATE CLAIMS OF THE AUDITORS

49.126— State of New York to Thomas Dering  
 1776

Sepr To Cash paid Capt [Jasper] Griffing for transporting part of my Family and Effects up Connetticut River as far as Middletown as pr Rect— £4. 10. 0

Middletown Sepr 10th 1776 Recd of Thos Dering Esqr four pounds ten Shillings Lawful money for transporting part of his family and efects up Connetticut River as far as Middletown.

pr [Capt.] Jasper Griffing



Middletown 5th March 1777 Recd & Exd the within acct & report we think there is justly due to Thomas Dering the sum of four pounds ten shillings Lawful Mony of Connecticut

£4.10 per John Foster  
Thomas Wickham

49.104 — State of New York to [Capt.] Ithamar Pelton.....Dr  
1776

Novr 18th	To Freight of three loads of flax at 20/—.....	£3. 0. 0
	To Do of two Loads of Oats a 20/—.....	2. 0. 0
	To Do of 249 ½ Bushls of wheat a/5d.....	5. 3. 11½
	To Do of 120 Bushls of Corn a/4d.....	2. 0. 0
	To Do of 5 Hogsheads of Sunderies.....	1.10. 0
	To Do of 3 powdering tubbs 1 Tierce & 1 Barl . . . . .	0.10. 0
	To Do of 1 Load of Goods a 20/—.....	1. 0. 0
	To Do of 15 Large hogs a 3/6.....	2.12. 6
	To Do of 11 Small Do a 2/—.....	1. 2. 0
	To Do of 33 Ton..19c..0 qr..26 lb of hay a 20/— pr Ton . . . . .	33.19. 2½
	To Freight of 20 Bushl of Potoes & Turnips at 5 d . . . . .	— 8. 4
		<hr/> £53. 6. 0 <hr/>

Sum brought down ..... £53. 6. 0  
Deduct for overcharge on one load goods & 26 Hogs..... 3. 9. 6

---

£49.16. 6

Said Effects I Brought from Shelter Island to Middletown In Connetti-  
cut all Belonging to Thomas Dering Esqr Late of that place  
Errors Excepted pr [Capt.] Ithamar Pelton

Hartford County SS Middletown March 3d 1777 Personally appeared  
[Capt.] Ithamar Pelton the Signer of the above Acct & made Solem Oath  
to the Truth of it & that it is Justly & truely charged before me.  
Seth Wetmore, Justice of Peace

Middletown 8th March 1777 Recd & Exd the above acct & report we  
think there is justly due to [Capt.] Ithamar Pelton the sum of forty nine  
pounds sixteen shillings & six pence Lawful Mony of Connecticut  
£49.16.6 pr Thomas Dering

[See also 4, No. 186; and 5, No. 105] John Foster  
Thomas Wickham

49.139 — Middletown June 26 1778 Recd of Thomas Dering, John  
Foster & Thomas Wickham, forty nine pounds sixteen shillings & six  
pence in full for [Capt.] Ithamar Peltons acct. for transporting famalies  
stock & Effects from Long Island to Connecticut in 1776 as pr his account  
£49.16.6 pr Thomas Dering

49.105 — State of New York to [Capt.] James Jones & Co.....Dr  
for the Schooner Elisabeth burthen seventy Tons employed in trans-  
porting Thomas Dering's Family Stock & Effects from Shelter Island to  
Middletown in Connecticut two trips 16 Days a 9/—pr Ton pr  
Month . . . . . £16.12. 6

Provisions &c		
Provisions for the Vessell.....		2. 0. 0
5 Hands 16 Days a 3/10 pr Day.....		15. 6. 8
7½ Gallons Rum a 7/—.....		2.12. 6
500 Foot of Boards a 20/—.....		1. 0. 0
Ropes for Halters . . . . .		1. 0. 0

6½ Nails a 1/—.....	£0. 6. 6
2 lb of Powder a 6/10½.....	0. 13. 9
1 Ax a 5/—.....	0. 5. 0
Salt 1/6 ½ Bushl Potatoes 1/—.....	0. 2. 6
72 Feet of bars a 1½d.....	0. 9. 0
5 lb of Butter a 8d.....	0. 3. 4
2 lb of Candles a 10d.....	0. 1. 8
¼ lb of Twine 1/— 3 lb of Coffee a 1/—.....	0. 4. 0
2½ yd of Canvas for Slings a 6/—.....	0. 15. 0
11 lb Sugar a 8 d.....	0. 7. 4
4 Days works Cleaning the Vessel a 5/—.....	1. 0. 0

£42. 19. 9

By a Mischarge of Canvis Twine ax & oars..... 1. 10. 0

Said [Capt.] Johnes brot at Booth Trips £41. 9. 9

- 47 Large horne Cattle
- 34 Small Do
- 2 Horses
- 204 Sheep
- 4 Hogs
- 21 Cart Loads of Goods
- 5 Passengers
- 20 Bushl of Grain
- Poultry & Sunderes not known

Said Goods and Stock were taken in at Shelter Island and Landed at Middletown 30 Miles up the River

The within mentioned Vessels was employed by Thomas Dering in getting off a part of his famaly & Stock from Shelter Island

Thoms Dering

Middletown Febry 1777 Recd & examd the above acct & report that we think there is justly due to Capt James Jones & Co the sum of forty one pounds nine shillings & nine pence Lawful Mony of Connecticut pr  
 £41.9.9 John Foster  
 Thomas Wickham

49.139— Middletown June 26th 1778 Recd of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham forty one pounds nine shillings & nine pence in full for Capt James Johnes Acct. transporting famalies Stock & Effects from Long Island to Connecticut in 1776 as pr his Account  
 £41.9.9 [See also 4, No. 34; and 5, No. 105] pr Thoms Dering

8

49.134— State of New York to John Foster.....Dr.  
 1776

Sepr. To Cash paid Capt [Daniel] Hale for transporting my Family & Effects up Connetticut River as far as Rockey Hill .....	£4. 5. 0
To Cash paid [Capt.] Ephraim Pendleton for transporting a quantity of Rigin Carriage Gun Sails &c &c as pr Receipt.....	5. 2. 0
[See also 4, No. 113; and 5, No. 54.]	<hr/>
	£9. 7. 0

John Foster to [Capt.] Ephraim Pendleton Dr.  
 To Freight of Riggin Sails 1 Carriage Gun from Long Island..... £5. 2. 0

Received of John Foster the above sum of Five Pounds & 2/— Lawfull Money for the above Freight. [Capt.] Ephraim Pendleton

49.134 — Middletown Feby 22 1777 Reed & exd the above acct & think there is justly due to John Foster Esq the sum of nine pounds seven shillings Lawfull Money of Connetticut  
 £9.7. pr Thomas Dering  
 Thomas Wickham  
 John Foster

49.129 — Recd Middletown Decr 30, 1777 of Thomas Dering, John Foster and Thomas Wickham, Esqrs nine pounds seven shillings Lawfull Money in full for transporting my Family and Effects from Long Island to Connecticut  
 pr John Foster

49.136 — Middletown 3d Decr 1777 Recd of Thomas Dering, John Foster and Thomas Wickham, sixty eight pounds nineteen shillings Lawfull Money in full for my half of Captain Zebulon Cooper's bringing off inhabitants and their Effects from Long Island  
 pr John Foster  
 £68.19 [See also 5, No. 99.]

9

49.110 — The State of New York to [Capt.] Thomas Wickham.....Dr

1776			
Sepr 7th	To cash pd [Capt.] Wm Warner Freight 5 Loads Household Goods & 11 Passengers from Long Island to Stonington Also 22 Bushel Oats and 1 Horse .....		£6.10. 0
	To Cash pd [Capt.] William Card Freight 1½ Load Corn from Long Island to Stonington.....		0.15. 0
	To Cash [Capt.] Saml Beebe Freight 1 Load Goods 7 Horses 7 Cattle 40 Bushel Wheat 9 barrells Provisions &c 15 Sides Leather 4½ Load Corn and 14 Swine .....		12. 6. 8
	To Cash pd [Capt.] Hubbard Lathan Freight 1 Load Household Goods 2 Cows & 8 Wheat & 1 Sheep from Long Island to Stonington and 2 Hogs.....		2.16. 0
	To Cash pd [Capt.] Thomas Robinson Freight 1 Hogshead Wheat from Long Island to Stonington .....		0. 7. 0
	To Cash pd [Capt.] Amos Pendleton Freight 3 Cattle from Sagharbor to Stonington.....		1. 4. 0
	To Cash pd [Capt.] Peleg Pendleton Freight 1 Load Corn from Long Island to Stonington.....		0.18. 0
		Lawfull Mony	£24.16. 8
	Deduct from over Charge in the Above Accot....		5. 4. 10
			<hr/>
			£19.11.10

Stoneingtown September 7th 1776 Recd of Capt Thomas Wickham Six Pounds Ten Shillings Lawfull Money in full for Bringing over Stock family & household Goods removing those from Long Island  
 [Capt.] Wm Warner in the Soope Betsy

Stonington Feobry ye 13th 1776 Recd of Esqr [Capt.] Thos Whickham fifteen shillings Lawfull it Being for one fraight of Corn from Gardners Island to Pocatic River.  
 Pr Me [Capt.] William Card

Stonington october ye 18 1776 Received of [Capt.] Thomas Wickham Esqr Twelve pounds Six Shilling & 8d for freight of Household Good Stock & Grain at Three trips from Long Island & Gardners Island to Stonington in the Sloop. Reseved be me [Capt.] Samuel Beebee.



Stonington Septe ye 30 1776 [Capt.] Thomas Wickham to Hubbard Latham.....Dr.

To freight of one Load of Household Good Sum Grain two Cows Sum Hogs & Sheep Brought of from Long Island. £2. 16. 0

Reeseve of [Capt.] Thomas Wickham the above Contents in full pr me [Capt.] Hubbard Latham

November the 28th 1776 Recd from Capt Thomas Wickham the Sum of Seven Shillings Laffull money for fright and Storeag of one hogshad of wheet Brought from Long Island and landed at Stonington harbour By [Capt.] Thos Robinson

September ye 27th 1776 [Capt.] Thomas Wickham Esqr to. [Capt.] Amos Pendleton.....Dr.

for fraite from Sagharber long Island and landed in Stonington 3 catel at 8s head..... £1. 4. 0

Rsd of [Capt.] Thomas Wickham Esr one pound four shillings which is the full for frait 3 catel from Sagharber

Rs pr [Capt.] Amos Pendleton

Stonington December ye 8th 1776 Recevd of Esqr [Capt.] Thomas Wickham of Stonnenton Eighteen Shillings it Being for freight Brought from Sagharbour over to Stonington

Recvd pr Me [Capt.] Peleg Pendleton

Middletown 22d Feby 1777 Recd & Exd the above acct & report we think there is justly due to [Capt.] Thoms Wickham Nineteen pounds Eleven shillings & 10d Lawful Mony of Connecticut

£19. 11. 10

pr Thomas Dering  
John Foster

49.138 Middletown 7th Nov. 1777 Recd of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, Esqrs nineteen pounds eleven shillings & ten pence Lawful mony in full for Transporting my Famaly & Effects from Long Island. [See also 4, No. 15; and 5, No. 18.]

£19. 11. 10

pr [Capt.] Thomas Wickham.

## CLAIMS OF INDIVIDUALS

### 10.

49.105 & 49.120 — Sept 1776 Acct of Stock Brot from Long Island in the Sloop Nancy by [Capt.] Isaac Bates

To 106 head of horn Cattle and horses at 6/..... £31. 16. 0

To 168 Sheep and hogs at 1/..... 8. 3. 0

To 18 Load of household Goods at 6/..... 5. 8. 0

To 2 Cannon 12 pounders at 15/..... 1. 10. 0

To 3 hhds of molasses at 6/..... 1. 1. 0

To one Ton of Iron..... 0. 15. 0

To 60 passengers at 2/..... 6. 0. 0

£54. 13. 0

To 6 passengers at 2/..... 12. 0

Errors Excepted pr [Capt.] Isaac Bates £55. 5. 0

49.105 — Theas May Certify whom it May Concern that Capt. Isaac Bates was Impleyd by the Comtee of Saybrook for the Purpose of bringen over familys and Stock &c from Long Island agreeable to the desier of the Convention of New York In September A D 1776

SayBrook ye 14th May 1778 Certifyd Pr [Capt.] Jno Cochran Comtee

New London County SS Saybrook 14th May 1778 Then Personally appeared Mr [Capt.] Isaac Bates and made Solemn Oath that the above account is truly and justly charged and that he has Received no Consideration therefor  
Coram Sam'l Field, Justs. Peace

Middletown 26th Sepr 1778. John Foster & Thomas Wickham Esqrs two of the Committee appointed to examine the Accts against the State of New York for bringing off inhabitants & Effects from Long Island being with their famalies at a great distance from this place, and from each other is the reason why the above acct is signed by only one of the Committee appointed for that purpose. On examination of the above think it a just acct & that there is due to Mr [Capt.] Isaac Bates fifty five pounds five Shillings Lawful Mony of Connecticut.

£55. 5. 0

Thomas Dering, one of the Comtee.

Saybrook 7th of October 1778

49.142 — Sir Pleas to pay the Barrer my acct for Bringing the inhabitants and other Goods from Long Island Two years agow and his Reciet Shall be your discharge

[Capt.] Isaac Bates.

To Esqr Dearing at Middletown

Middletown 31st Decr 1778 Recd of Thomas Dering, fifty-five pounds five shillings Lawful Mony of Connecticut in full of the within order for Capt. Isaac Bates his bringing over famalies & effects from Long Island

£55. 5 [See also 5, No. 113; and 6]

pr [Capt.] David Whittelsey

II

49.115 — The State of New York Dr To [Capt.] Gamaliel Bayley for Transporting Effects from Southold on Long island to Killingworth in the State of Connecticut by the Request of the Convention of the State of N. York from the first of September 1776 as followeth —

belonging to Joseph Peck		
To 1½ Load of hd goods — at 10/.....	£0. 15. 0	
15 Bushels of grain — at /4 .....	0. 5. 0	
	£1. 0. 0	£1. 0. 0
belonging to [Capt.] Gamll Bayley		
To 1½ Load of hd goods — at 10/.....	£0. 15. 0	
15 Bushels of grain — at /4 .....	0. 5. 0	
40 Bushels of Indian Corn — at /4.....	0. 13. 4	
	£1. 13. 4	1. 13. 4
		£2. 13. 4

this was brought over in a boat that I hired and went over in her my self to the Island [Capt.] Gamaliel Bayley

New London SS Killingworth Febry ye 13 1777 Personally Appeared and made Solomene Oath to the Truth of the above Acempt.

Test Aaron Eliot Justice Peace

Pleas Gentlemen to pay the above Account unto Captn Calvin more and his Receipt will be your discharge [Capt.] Gamaliel Bayley

Middletown 18th Febry 1777 Recd & Exd the within Accot & report we think there is justly due to Mr [Capt.] Gamalia Bayley the sum of Two pounds thirteen shillings & four pence Lawful mony of Connecticut

£2. 13. 4 [See also 4, No. 39.]

pr Thomas Dering  
John Foster  
Thomas Wickham

12

49.110 — to the Yorck Convention — to Stephen Bayley Dr — these are the artacals that [Capt.] John Gears brougt

fore lode of Corne in the housk.....	£2. 8. 0
teen boushels of Wheate.....	0. 3. 9
a bout Sixteen boushels of Sass.....	0. 6. 0
a bout a half a Lode of flax and otes to gather .....	0. 6. 0
a bout a quarter of a lode of hous hold goods.....	0. 3. 0

[Capt.] peter griffen Charged me for transportting from longisland to gilford	
twenty boushels of whate.....	£0.10. 0
for a Cask of Sider.....	0. 4. 0
for 2 boushels of Sass.....	0. 2. 0
	<hr/>
	£0.16. 0
[Capt.] BenJamin Conkling Charged me for transportting from longisland to gilford 2 Cows & 1 yeare old.....	0.16. 0
[Capt.] John vail Charged me for one hors Carte lode of Corn.....	0. 4. 0
[Capt.] John Engarom [Ingraham] Charged me bringing one large hog Some hous hold goods and my passeng.....	0. 5. 0
to expences for self & Creatures from Lime her.....	0.14. 0
	<hr/>
	Lawfl £6. 1. 9
By an Over Charge in Corn Flax & Household Goods Wheat &c	
Expences of Creatures from home to Guilford &c.....	1. 6. 3
	<hr/>
Stephen Bayley a Coumpt	£4.15. 6

Received of Stephen Bayley the Soum of three pound fore Shillings  
Lawfull money for transportting grain and other things from long island  
to gilford

Guilford 10th Oct 1776

[Capt.] John Gears

Guilford Feby 17 1777 Personally Appeared Stephen Bayly and made  
Oath to the Truth of the above Acct before me.

Sam'l Brown, Justs. Peace

The above Acct is Examined & Approved by this Comte. Signed by  
Order

Sam'l Brown, Clerk.

Middletown Feby 21 1777 Recd & Exd the within Acct & think there is  
Justly Due to Stephen Baley the sum of four pounds Fifteen shillings 6d  
Lawfull Money of Connetticut

per Thomas Dering

£4.15.6 [See also 4, No. 101.]

John Foster

Thomas Wickham

13

49.120—October 20th 1776

Received of Mr John Bousseau for transportting from Long Island to Guilford one Cow.....	£0. 6. 0
too Load of Corn at 12/.....	1. 4. 0
20 Bushels of potatoes & tunneps a 4½d.....	0. 7. 6
half Cart Load of houshold Goods.....	0. 6. 0
one ters of Sider.....	0. 3. 0
to one passges .....	0. 2. 0

---

£2. 8. 6

To 15 Bushel of Wheat at 4½d.....

0. 5. 7½

---

Lawfull £2.14. 1½

By an over Charge in Corn & Household Goods 5/.....

5.

---

£2. 9. 1½

pr me [Capt.] Jonathan Vaill

The above is acct of Freight for Sundryes brought from Southold on  
Long Island to Guilford

John Bousseau

Guilford Feby 18 1777 personally appeared John Bousseau and made  
Oath to the Truth of the above acct before me.

Sam'l Brown, Justs. Peace

The above account Examined & Approved by the Committee here

Sam'l Brown, Clerk.



Middletown Feb 21 1777 Recd & Exd the within acct & think there is  
 Justly due to John Bousseau the sum of two pounds nine shillings 1½d  
 Lawfull Money of Connecticut pr Thomas Dering  
 £2.9.1½ [See also 4, No. 106.] John Foster  
 Thomas Wickham

14

49.109 — The State of New York to Peter Bonticou..... Dr

1776  
 Sept 19 To Freight & Passage Dan Hains Goods & Family viz.

8 persons 3/.....	£1. 4. 0	
11 head of Cattle 10/.....	5. 10. 0	
4 hogs 2/.....	8. 0	
4 Sheep ¼.....	5. 4	York Currency
3 Loads Houshold Goods 16/.....	2. 8. 0	

Ditto [Capt.] Danl Hedges £9.15. 4

9 persons.....	1. 7. 0
1 horse.....	0. 10. 0
3 Loads Goods 16/.....	2. 8. 0

Ditto Matw Orsborn 4. 5. 0

6 persons 3/.....	0. 18. 0
2 Cows 10/.....	1. 0. 0
1 Load Goods.....	16. 0

Ditto James Jinings 2. 14. 0

1 person.....	0. 3. 0
1 Load Goods.....	16. 0

Ditto Elisha Mulford 0. 19. 0

3 Persons.....	0. 9. 0
4 Loads Goods 16/.....	3. 4. 0
1 Horse 10/.....	0. 10. 0
6 Cattle 10/.....	3. 0. 0
4 Sheep ¼.....	0. 5. 4
2 large hogs 3/.....	6. 0

Ditto Lineus Dibble 7. 14. 4

6 persons 3/.....	0. 18. 0
1 Load Goods.....	16. 0

Ditto [Capt.] Jon Franks 1. 14. 0

32 Cattle & 3 horses.....	£17. 10. 0
11 hogs 1/6.....	16. 6
1 Horse Cart.....	0. 10. 0

Ditto Jon Tuttle [Capt. Jonathan Tuthill] 18. 16. 6

1 Load Goods.....	0. 16. 0
2 Horses 10/.....	1. 0. 0
14 Cattle 10/.....	7. 0. 0
8 Sheep 1/4.....	10. 8
16 Geese 3d.....	4. 0
1 riding Chare.....	10. 0

10. 0. 8

York Currency £55. 18. 10

To Extra Expences in collectg the above Sum, being, contrary to  
 expectation, obliged to send to the Honl Convention therefor—

6 Days a 8/.....	£2. 8. 0
Horse.....	1. 10. 0
Expences 5/— per Day.....	1. 10. 0

5. 8. 0

New Haven Decr. 17, 1776 Save Errors £61. 6. 10

Journey to Middletown 3 Days 24/— horse 15/— Exd 15/— 2. 14. 0

[See A. 40] [Capt.] Peter Bonticou £64. 0. 10

New Haven Decr 18, 1776

Capt Peter Bonticou having laid his account of Charges (vs) the State of New York before us Committee of Inspection of the Town of New-haven for us to adjust according as it should appear right and equitable are of oppinion that the account as now goes to said State for Payment is a Reasonable Charge.

Ceterfied. } Timo Jones junr } Committee  
Joseph Fitch } of  
By Heze Sabin } Inspection  
Abraham Augur } for Newhavin

1776 Decr 31 Recd & Examined the above acct of Capt Peter Bonticou amounting to sixty four pounds & ten pence New York Currency & approve the Charge

pr Thomas Dering }  
John Foster } Auditors

In Convention of the Representatives of the State of New York, Kings-town April 14th 1777 Ordered that the Treasurer of this State pay to [Capt.] Peter Bonticou or his Order the Sum of Sixty four pounds and tenpence for his said Account taking his receipt in full for the same.

Attest Extract from the Minutes

John McKesson Secry

Pierre VanCortlandt V. Presdt.

Recd April 15th 1777 from P. V. B. Livingston by the hands of Gerard Bancker [Treas'r] Sixty four pounds and ten pence in full for the Annexed Account for [Capt.] Peter Bonticou £64.0.10 [See A. 40.]  
Samuel Thacher

## 15

49.112—September 26th 1776 Received of Mr. Ruben Brown for transporting from Long Island to Guilford too Bushel of wheat one Load of household Goods fore passengers the hole Amounts to £0.18.9 Lawful money  
pr me [Capt.] Jonathan Vail

Oct 16 1776 receivd of Ruben Brown three Shillings & Eight Pence for transporting one Barrel Provisions Two Bushel wheat Bundle of Leather & one Passage from Long Island to Guilford in Connecticut attested & approved [Capt.] Jno. Ingraham

Guilford Feby 17 1777 Personally Appeared Reuben Brown & made Oath to the Truth of the within Accounts before me

Sam'l Brown, Justice of Peace

Same Time said Acctts. Examind & Approved by this Comitte

Sam'l Brown, Clerk

Middletown Feby 21 1777 Recd & Exd the within Rects & think there is justley due to Ruben Brown the sum of one pound & 1/9 Lawfull Money of Connecticut.

£1.1.9 [See also 4, No. 102.]

per Thomas Dering

John Foster

Thomas Wickham.

## 16

49.112—Gilford November 12 ye 1776 Reseved of Israel Case For Transporin Sundrs from Long Island to Gilford

to 1 Lode of Corn .....	£0.12. 0
to 1 Chest .....	0. 1. 6
to 2 Bushel of Weet .....	0. 0. 9
to 1 box .....	0. 0. 6
to 3 Bushels of flax seed.....	0. 1. 1½
to 1 Passage going Back.....	0. 1. 3

[Capt.] Jonathan Vail Lawful mony..... £0.17. 1½  
By an over Charg in Load Corn & Passage..... 3. 3

£0.13. 10½

Guilford Feby 17 1777 personally appeared Israel Case & made Oath to the Truth of the within acct before me.

Sam'l Brown, Justice of Peace

Same Time said Acct Examined & approved Signed by Order  
Sam'l Brown, Clerk.

Middletown Feby 21 1777 Recd and Exd the within Acct and think there is Justley due to Israel Case the sum of thirteen shillings & ten pence ½ Lawfull Money of Connetticut  
 £0.13.10½ [See also 4, No. 107.]

pr. Thomas Dering  
 John Foster  
 Thomas Wickham

17

49.114 — The Convention of New York to Margaret Chapin..... Dr.

1776	Sept 15 To Sundry Expences pd in Removing my Family from Long Island to Connecticut as pr annexd Acct .....	£7. 1. 4
	The Convention of the State of New York Dr to Doctr Bn Chapen of Sagg	.
	To Carting Household Furniture &c.....	0.18. 0
	To Storage for the Same at New Haven.....	0. 9. 4
	The above is a true Account	5.14.

Margar Chapin 7. 1. 4

September 15 1776

Beniaman Capen Dett'r for part of His er load of household goods york money .....	4.10. 0
by 6 pasengers at 4 Shilling.....	1. 4. 0

Receied by me [Capt.] John Russell in york money..... 5.14. 0

New Haven Decr 7th 1776 Then received the above five Pounds four Shillings of Thomas Tredwell by me Margar Chapin

April 8 1777 Allowed the Above Account of Seven pounds 1/4  
 To Peter V. B. Livingston Esqr Comfort Sands [Aud. Gen.]

Recd April 10th 1777 from P. V. B. Livingston by the hands of Gerard Bancker [Treas'r] Seven Pounds one Shilling & four pence in full for the above acct  
for Margaret Chappin  
 Thomas Tredwell

£7.1.4.

18

49.104 — The State of New York to [Capt.] Benjamin Conkling... Dr.  
 To Transporting fameely Stock & other Effects from Southold on Long Island to Guilford in Connecticut after the fifth of Sepr 1776 as follows — belonging to Jonathan Conkling

4 Parsons a 2/ .....	£0. 8. 0	
3 grown cattle a 6/ .....	18. 0	
1 Small Do .. a 3/ .....	3. 0	
3 Hogs .. .. a 9d.....	2. 3	
2 Sheep .. a 6d .....	1. 0	
2 Loads of Corn .... a 10/.....	1. 0. 0	
		£2.12. 3
belonging to Robert Hempsted		
11 Grown Cattle a 6/.....	3. 6. 0	
20 Sheep .. a 6d.....	14. 6	
2 Barcls Beef & flower a 1/6.....	3. 0	
		4. 3. 6
Belongg to Thos Hempsted		
5 Grown Cattle .... a 6/.....	1.10. 0	
12 Sheep a 6d .....	0. 6. 0	
8 Bushel Wheat .. .. a 4½d.....	0. 3. 0	
1 Horse .. .. a 6/.....	0. 6. 0	
		2. 5. 0



Belonging to Steveen Bayley			
2	Grown Cattle .... a 6/..	£0.12.	0
1	Small Do .... at 3/.....	3.	0
2	Barrels Provisions .. a 1/6.....	3.	0
1	Hog ..... a 9d .....		9
			<hr/>
			£0.18. 9
			<hr/>
			£9.19. 6
	Over Charge in Hogs.....		0. 1. 0
			<hr/>
			9.18. 6

New Haven County SS. Guilford January 25 1777 [Capt.] Benjamin Conkling the above subscriber late of Southold but now residing at Lyme in the State of Connecticut personally appearing made Solemn Oath that he Transported from Southold to Guilford in his Vessel (in Pursuance of the Recommendation of the Convention of New York) the Persons Stock and other Effects as above charged and that the same is a just and True acct before me Nathl Ruggles Justice of Peace

The above Acct Examined & Approved by this Committee with this Alteration Deducting 3d per head on the Hogs & adding 4/— on the two Load of Corn  
Guilford Febr'y 17th 1777 Signed by Order— Sam'l Brown, Clerk.

Middletown 21st Febr'y 1777 Received and Examined the within acct & report we think there is due to [Capt.] Benja Conkling nine pounds eighteen shillings & six pence Lawful Mony of Connecticut

£9.18.6 [See also 4, No. 81.]

pr Thomas Dering  
John Foster  
Thomas Wickham

## 19

49.109— The Stat of New York to Benjamin Conkling ..... Dr.

For Transpoarting Effects Stock and passangers from Souhold on Longisland to Lime in the Stat of Conneticut By the Request of the Convention of New York as followeth from the 10 of September to the furst of October 1776.

Belonging to Thomas Mooer			
To 4	Loads of goods a 10/.....	£2. 0. 0	
8	Passangers a 2/.....	0.16. 0	
80	Sheep .... a /6.....	2. 0. 0	
3	Cows .... a 6/.....	0.18. 0	
			<hr/>
			£5.14. 0
Belonging to Joshay terray			
To 3	Load of goods .. a 10/.....	£1.10. 0	
8	Passangers .... a 2/.....	0.16. 0	
16	Catel a 6/.....	4.16. 0	
2	Do Smale .... a 3/.....	0. 6. 0	
			<hr/>
			£7. 8. 0
Belonging to John goald Smith [Goldsmith]			
To 3	Load of goods at a 10/.....	£1.10. 0	
11	Passangers a 2/.....	1. 2. 0	
			<hr/>
			£2.12. 0
Belonging to Benjamin Cais			
To 2	Loads of goods a 10/.....	£1. 0. 0	
5	Passangers a 2/.....	0.10. 0	
			<hr/>
			£1.10. 0
Belonging to [Capt] Benjamin Conkling			
To 2	Load of goods a 10/.....	£1. 0. 0	
1	Load of Hay a 10/.....	0.10. 0	
1	Cow a 6/.....	0. 6. 0	
			<hr/>
			£1.16. 0

December the 7th 1776. Belonging to Thomas Youngs		
To 1 Load of Corn a 10/.....	£0.10. 0	
1 Load of hay a 10/.....	0.10. 0	
2 Passangers a 2/.....	0. 4. 0	
	<hr/>	£1. 4. 0
Belonging to Sylvester Lester		
To 1 Hogshead of wheat a 6/.....	£0. 6. 0	
	<hr/>	£0. 6. 0
		<hr/>
		£20.10. 0

Lyme February 3d 1777 Mr [Capt.] Benjamin Conkling Personally appeared Before me the Subscribing authority and made Oath yt the aforesaid Services were Justly and truly performed according to the foregoing Entery & that he hath recd nothing for his sd services

Test William Noyes Jus. Peace

Lyme february ye 14th 1777  
ye above account Is Examined and Approved by ye Committee of Inspection  
Test Joseph Mather Chearman

Middletown Februry 19 1777 Recd and exd the within acct & think there is Justly due to Capt Benjamin Conkling the sum of twenty pounds ten shillings Lawfull Money of Connetticut  
pr Thomas Wickham  
John Foster  
Thomas Dering

20

49.109—State of New York Dr to [Capt.] Benjamin Conkling for Transpotting Effects Stock and passangers from Southold on Long island to Killingworth in the State of Connecticut by the Request of the Convention of New York as followeth from the first of September to the Last of October 1776.

Belonging to [Capt.] Augustus Peck		
To 3 Loads of goods a 10/.....	£1.10. 0	
1 Cow a 6/.....	0. 6. 0	
1 hog a /9.....	0. 0. 9	
3 passangers at 2/.....	0. 6. 0	
	<hr/>	£2. 2. 9
Belonging to Benjn Bayley		
2 Load of goods a 10/.....	£1. 0. 0	
1 Cow a 6/.....	0. 6. 0	
1 hog a /9.....	0. 0. 9	
2 passangers at 2/.....	0. 4. 0	
1 hors at 6/.....	0. 6. 0	
	<hr/>	£1.16. 9
Belonging to [Capt.] Jonath Bayley		
To 2 Load of Goods a 10/.....	£1. 0. 0	
2 Cows a 6/.....	0.12. 0	
3 hogs a /9.....	0. 2. 3	
3 Load of Corn a 10/.....	1.10. 0	
	<hr/>	£3. 4. 3
Belonging to Joseph Peck		
To 3 Load of goods a 10/.....	£1.10. 0	
2 Cows a 6/.....	0.12. 0	
3 hogs a /9.....	0. 2. 3	
½ Load of Corn a 10/.....	0. 5. 0	
	<hr/>	£2. 9. 3
Belonging to [Capt.] Gaml Bayley		
1½ Load of goods a 10/.....	£0.15. 0	
2 Cows a 6/.....	0.12. 0	
2 hogs' .... a /9.....	0. 1. 6	
1 passengar a 2/.....	0. 2. 0	
	<hr/>	£1.10. 6

Belonging to [Ens.] Jaub [Jacob] Conkling	
To 1 Load of goods a 10/.....	£0.10. 0
	<u>£0.10. 0</u>
By an overchare of 3 d in ten Hogs.....	£11.13. 6
	<u>2. 6</u>
	£11.11. 0
By a deduction Recd in Part for the within account	
viz Recd of [Capt.] Agostos Peck..	£1. 1. 0
Recd of [Capt.] Jonathan Bayley..	1. 4. 0
Recd of Josoph Peck.....	1. 4. 0
	<u>3. 9. 0</u>
	£8. 2. 0

Killingworth Febr 3d 1777 This Certifies that the within Persons and other articles within were transported from Longisland to Killingworth as within mentioned

Benoni Hillard Chairman of the Commtee of inspection

Lyme Febr 3d 1777

Personally appeared Mr [Capt.] Benja Conkling before me the Subscribing Authority and testified on oath that the within account was Justly and Truly Charged and the Service performed and that he has recd nothing in Consideration for the Same Excepting what is above Credited

Test William Noyes Jus Peace

Middletown Febr 19 1777 Recd and Exd the within acct & think there is justly due Capt Benjamin Conkling the sum of eight pounds two shillings Lawfull money of Connetticut

pr Thomas Dering  
Thomas Wickham  
John Foster

49.138 — Middletown 11th Novr. 1777 Recd of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, Esqrs, Thirty Eight pounds ten shillings & six pence Lawful mony in full of my accts for bringing off Famalies & Effects from Long Island. [See also 4, No. 63; and 5, Nos. 63, 118.]

£38.10.6

pr. [Capt.] Benja Conkling

21

49.126 — Stonington October 29 1776

The State of New York to [Ens.] Daniel Conkling.....Dr.

To Cash paid [Capt.] Eber Waterous for Freigh of Five Load of Houshold Goods 35 Sides of Leather one Hors & one Hog 3 passages from L Island to Stoninton.....

£3.18. 0

To Cash paid [Capt. Hubbard] Latham for Freight of one Cow Grain 12 Bushils one Barril & ½ provision one Load of Goods from Long Island to Stonington in Sepr Last . . . . .

0.18. 3

Lfull money..... £4.16. 3

Stoningtownd September th ye 12 1776 Then Received of [Ens.] Danniil Concklin 13 Dollars on a Count of bringing his houshold goods from Longisland

I Say Recivd by me [Capt.] Eber Waterous

1776 October 29 then reseved of Daniel Conkling for frait of housel goods and Corn one Cow /18 3 as wits my Hand

[Capt.] Hubbard Latham

Middletown March 7 1777 Recd & Exd the above Acct & Report we think there is Justly due to [Ens.] Daniel Conkling ye sum of four pounds sixteen shillings L My of Connetticut

£4.16

pr John Foster  
Thomas Wickham  
Thomas Dering



49.140 — Middletown October 20th 1778 Received of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham Esqrs four pounds sixteen shillings Lawfull Money in full for transporting my Famaly and Effects from Long Island. [See also 4, No. 172; and 5, No. 110.]

[Ens.] Daniel Conkling

22

49.133 — The State of New York to [Dr.] David Conkling.....Dr. for Transporting the Following Articles from Southold on Long Island to Middletown in Connecticut.....Vizt —

To 1 Horse & 3 Cows a 6/— Each.....	£1. 4. 0
To 3 Hoggs a 6d.....	0. 1. 6
To 1 Rideing Chair 6/— To 1 Sulkey 6/—.....	0.12. 0
To 5 Load of Goods & 1 Load of Corn a 12/— Each.....	3.12. 0
To 30 Bushells of Grain a 4½d pr Bl.....	0.11. 3

£6. 0. 9

[Dr.] David Conkling

this may Certify that [Dr.] David Conkling hath attested to the Within acct before Me

Matthew Tallcott Jus Peace

Middletown 22d Febr 1777 Recd & exd the within acct & Report we think there is justly due to [Dr.] David Conkling the sum of six pounds and nine pence Lawful Mony of Connecticut

£6.0.9. [See also 4, No. 120; and 5, No. 163.] pr Thomas Dering

John Foster

Thomas Wickham

49.132 — Middletown 4th Decr 1777 Received of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, Esqrs six pounds & nine pence in ful for transporting my Famaly and Effects from Long Island

£6.0.9

[Dr.] David Conkling

23

49.116 — Groton Septmbr 15 1776

Resevd of [Capt.] Joseph & [Lt.] Edward Conkling the Sum of three Pounds twelve Shiling Lawfull Money for freight of Six Lods Goods from Long Island to Mistick River in Groton as witness My han

amount of the whole £3.12

[Capt.] Jeremiah Haley

Middletown March 6th 1777 Recd & Exd the above Acct and Report we think there is Justley Due to [Capt.] Joseph & [Lt.] Edward Conkling the sum of three pounds 12 shillings Lawfull My of Conneticut

£3.12

pr Thomas Dering

John Foster

Thomas Wickham

49.137 — Received Middletown 3d Novr 1777 of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, Esqrs Three pounds twelve shillings Lawful mony in full for Transporting parcels of Salt being the property of the Subscribers. [See also 4, No. 147; and 5, No. 5.]

£3.12.0

pr [Capt.] Jos & [Lt.] Edwd Conkling

24

49.108 — The State of New York To [Ens.] Jacob Conkling of East-hapton — Dr

1776  
Septmbr 6 (1)

- |   |          |
|---|----------|
| (1) Cash Paid to [Capt.] Nathan Johnson of Son-<br>ington For Bringing from Longisland To the<br>State of Connecticut 4 Swine 2 Cattle 4 Sheep<br>& 15 Bushells of Grain..... | £1. 4. 0 |
| (2) Paid to Capt. [John] Vail for Freight of 3 Loads<br>of Household Goods and 10 Passengers to<br>Saybrook . . . . .   | 1. 7. 0  |
| (3) Paid to [Capt.] Isaac Seellenger for freight of<br>Three Cattle 21 Sheep & 14 Bushells of Grain.  | 1.10. 0  |

1776			
Octer	(4) Paid to Capt. [J.] Salsbury for freight of 2 Cattle 1 horse & Loads of Corn.....		£2. 10. 0
	(5) Paid for Carting & Charges of My Family at Saybrook . . . . .		1. 9. 0
	(6) Paid for Carting Corn.....		1. 1. 0
			<hr/>
	The Above Acct is in L Money.....		£9. 1. 0
By an over Charge on the 1st & 6th Articles being Brought in before Carting Corn &c.....			6. 4. 0
			<hr/>
			£2. 17. 0

New London County SS Saybrook March ye 2d 1777 Personally appeared Mr [Ens.] Jacob Conkling and Declard on Oath that the articles contained in the Foregoing account were Justly and Truly Charged Coram Wm Worthington, Justs. Peace

Middletown March 6th 1777 Recd & Exd the above Acct & think there is Justley due to [Ens.] Jacob Conkling the sum of two Pounds seventeen shillings L My of Connetticut  
£2. 17. 0

pr Thomas Dering  
John Foster  
Thomas Wickham

49.115 — December the 22d day ye 1777

Mr. Dering I Shold Be glad if you wold Send the Mony that is Dou to me for Coming of longisland By ordar of Congriss as you have got it and in So doing you will O Blig your frind to Sarv Send By the Bear [Capt.] Benj Conkling  
[Ens.] Jacob Conkling

Middletown Decr 23 1777 Recd of Thomas Dering John Foster & Thomas Wickham Esqrs the sum of two pounds seventeen shillings Lawfull My in full for the within Order

pr [Capt.] Benjamin Conkling  
£2. 17. [See also 4, No. 155; and 5, No. 76.]

## 25

49.124 — To Mr Thomas Wickham

Sir I have Sent one Recpt by John foster Jnr which I had of [Capt.] Jeremiah hayle for frait of Corn I hired his vessel by the trip for ten dollers which I paid one Receipt I had of Mr Robard Stanton for one pound sixteen shiling Lawfull which he Paid to Capt. [William] Warner for frait of four oxen from Long Island which Receipt I Gave in to Mr Wiliam Wiliams  
[Capt.] Joseph Conkling

November ye 16th 1776 Then Received of [Capt.] Joseph Conkling ten dollers for frait of Corn from Long Island

Received by me [Capt.] Jeremiah Haley

Hire of the Vessell.....	£3. 0. 0
4 oxen a 6/.....	1. 4. 0

---

£4. 4. 0

Recd & exd the within acct & report we think there is justly due to [Capt.] Jos Conkling the sum of four pounds four shillings Lawful Mony of Connecticut

pr Thomas Dering  
John Foster  
Thomas Wickham

49.113 — Middletown 3d Novr 1777 Received of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, Esqrs four pounds four shillings Lawful Mony in ful for Transporting my Effects & Family from Long Island

pr [Capt.] Joseph Conkling  
£4. 4. [See also 4, No. 148; and 5, No. 4.]

26

49.120 — The State of New York to Jonathan Conkling Dr.  
1776  
Septmr 18 Cash Paid Capt James Wiggins for fraite 6 Load  
of goods & 8 pasengs..... £3. 0. 0  
Cash Paid Capt James Harris for Storage..... 0. 9. 0  
Cash Paid Lieut Simeon Lay and Job Kelsey for  
transporting my falimy & Effects to Saybrook  
West parrish ..... 1. 18. 0

---

Say Brook September 18th 1776 £5. 7. 0

Revised of Mr Jonathan Conkling the sum of three pounds Lawfull money for Tranceporting Six Lodes of hous hold goods from Long island to Say Brook to gether with Eight passengers as Witness My hand [Capt.] James Wiggins

Recd Saybrook October 1th 1776 of Jonathan Conkling nine Shilling Lawfull mony, it being for Storage of household goods Recd by me [Capt.] James Harris

Saybrook West Parish Octobr the 2d 1776  
Reced of Mr Jonathan Conkling The Sum of One Pound Eighteen Shillings Lawful money for Mooving his Family and his Effects from the Mouth of Connecticut River to Saybrook West Parish Received by Us. [Lt.] Simeon Lay  
Job Kelsey

Middletown Feby 19th 1777 Recd and Examined Mr Jonathan Conkling's acct and think there is justly due to him five pounds seven shillings Lawfull Money of Connecticut pr Thomas Dering  
John Foster  
£5.7.0

49.141 — Middletown 13th Janry 1778 Recd of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, Esqrs five pounds seven shillings Lawful Mony in ful for transporting my Famaly & Effects from Long Island £5.7 [See also 4, No. 54; and 5, No. 84.] Jonathan Conkling

27

49.126 — State of New York to Joseph [Two] & Jonathan [Jr.] Conkling Dr.  
1776  
Sept 13 To Cash paid [Capt.] Samll Sandford for transporting Sundries as pr his Rect..... £0.15. 0  
Octr 8 To Cash paid [Capt.] Joseph Hallock for Freight &c as pr Rect..... 1. 2. 6  
12 To Cash paid [Capt.] Samll Sandford for his Boat &c as pr his Rect..... 0. 12. 0

---

£2. 9. 6

Saybrook September ye 13th A D 1776 Mr Joseph [Two] & Jonathan [Jr.] Conklins of Longiland to [Capt.] Samll Sanford Dr to my man & Boate Near three Days to Carry yr Goods & famely to Chester 2 Loads 15/... pr [Capt.] Saml Sanford

October 8th yr 1776 Reced of Joseph [Two] Conklen one pound teen shillin New york Cornsee for frate from Long island Landed at Sabrook tow Lode of Corn and a half a Lode of falx and barels and tow Hogsite I sa reced by me [Capt.] Joseph Hallock

October the 12 A D 1776 Mr. Joseph [Two] & Jonathan [Jr.] Conklins of Longisland to [Capt.] Samuel Sanford Dr to my Boat to Carry you & flax corne portators &c to Chestor 12/.... [Capt.] Samuel Sanford



Middletown 5th March 1777 Recd and exd the above acct & report we think there is justly due to Joseph [Two] & Jona [Jr.] Conkling the sum of two pounds nine shillings & 6d Lawful Mony of Connecticut

pr Thomas Dering  
John Foster

49.141 — To Mr Dearen att Middletown in ye State of Connecticut  
This may Certifie yt Mr Joseph [Two] Conkling Late of Long island Still Remains with us att Saybrook with his famaly

Test Justus Buck Justice of ye peace

Mr Dearen Sir please to send me by ye Barer ye money yt is Coming to me for what I paid in Coming of from Longisland & you will oblige  
your Humbl Servt Joseph [Two] Conklin  
Jona [Jr.] Conkling

Middletown March 14 1778 Recd of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, Esqrs, two pounds nine shillings & 6d In full for Joseph [Two] & Jonathan [Jr.] Conklings accts as pr within order

[See also 4, No. 29; and 5, No. 89.] pr [Capt.] Elijah Mason

28

49.112 — Sept 14 1776 Mikel [John Mitchell] Cook..... Dr  
To 2 Lods of Goods at 6/..... £0.12. 0  
To 4 Cowes .... at 6/..... 1. 4. 0  
To 4 pashed from Long d Iland 2/..... 8. 0

Allso Received the Contentes of the above accoumpt..... £2. 4. 0

[Capt.] Charles Williams

Sum brought over ..... £2. 4. 0

To Cash pd [Capt.] Benja King, [Jr.] for freigh 2 Load

Corn & 1 Load flax from Sag Harbour..... 0.18. 0

£3. 2. 0

Jno Mitchell Cook

Middletown March 19th 1777 Personally appeared John Mitchel Cook and made Oath to the Truth of the above Account before me.

Matthew Tallcott, Justs. Peace

Middletown Feby 18th 1777 Recd & Exd the above acct Report we think their is Justly Due to John Mitchel Cook three pounds two L My of Connecticut  
pr Thomas Wickham  
John Foster

£3.2.0 [See also 4, No. 52.]

29

49.112 — State of New York to Jonathan Cook ..... Dr  
1776

Sept 26 to Cash paid Capt [James] Harris for transporting  
from Long Island to Say Brook two loads of Corn & house  
hold goods & three passengers ..... £0.18. 0

Saybrook September 26 1776 then Recived of Jonathan Cook three Dollars It being for the freight of two Load Corn and Household Goods and three pases from Longisland to Say brook Reccd

[Capt.] James Harris

Middletown Feby 19 1777 Recd and Exd the above acct and think there is Justley due to Jonathan Cook Eighteen shillings Lawfull Money of Conniticut  
pr Thomas Dering  
John Foster

[See also 4, No. 57.]

Thomas Wickham

49.135 — Guilford Feby 17th 1777

An Acct of Majr Silas Cook, Deceasd. Expencc of Transportation From South Hamton on Long Island to said Guilford in ye State of Connecticut — viz — To Cash Paid for Carting Down 3 Lodes of Housd Goods 6 miles to ye water side a 6/.....	£0.18. 0
To Cash Paid to Capt John Davis for Freight of Said Goods & Eight Persons .....	2. 0. 0
To Cash 1 Dollar Laid out for Nesecceres to Cum Over.....	0. 6. 0
To Carting up from Pint Rox in Said Guilford.....	0. 6. 0
To 2 bbls Provisions 3/— 2 half bbls 1/6 2 wheels 1/6.....	0. 6. 0
To Cartage .....	0. 2. 0
	£3.18. 0
By an over Charge of Carting & nesserers.....	1.12. 0
	£2. 6. 0

Guilford Feby 17 1777 personally appeared Rebecca Cook wife of sd Cook and made Oath to the Truth of the above acct before me.

Sam'l Brown, Justice of Peace

The above acct Examined & Approved by this Comte & Signed by Order  
Samuel Brown, Clerk.

Middletown Feby 21 1777 Recd and Exd the within Acct & think there is justly due to [Maj.] Silas Cook the sum of two pounds six shillings Lawfull Money of Connecticut

£2.6.0 [See 158 for the payment of this claim. See also 4, No. 89; and 5, No. 79.]	pr Thomas Dering John Foster Thomas Wickham
--	---

49.118 — Stonington October 1 1776 The State of New York to Silas Cooper .....	Dr
To Cash paid [Capt.] Hubbart Lathum for Freight of 5 passagees 2 Cart Loads of Houshold Goods one Cow from Long Island to Stonnington in Sepr Last.....	£2. 3. 0
To Cash paid [Capt.] Isaac Sheffield to Freight of one Load of Goods & 3 Barrils from Long Island.....	0.16. 0
To Cash paid [Capt.] Elnathan Fellows for Freight of one Load Flax one Load Corn ½ Load Wheet from Long Island to Stonnington in Octr Last.....	2. 5. 0
To Cash paid [Capt.] Jeremiah haley for Freight of one Load & half Corn from Long Island to Stonigton.....	0.19. 4
To Cash paid [Capt.] Jno Miner for Transporting my famolly & goods from Stonenton up Misstuk River.....	0. 9. 0
	L money..... 6.12. 4
By an over Charg in houshold Gods.....	11. 4
	£6. 1. 0

Mr Silas Cooper Dr to [Capt.] Isaac Sheffield for frait from Long Island to Stonigton as follows To one Load Househ Goods a 10/— L My £00.10.00 Stonington September th 11 ye 1776 then Recd th above Contents  
pr [Capt.] Isaac Sheffield

Stonington October 1 1776 Mr Siles Cooper to [Capt.] Elnathan Fellows Dr to frait of 2 load ½ Corn Wheat and flax from Longisland to Stonington a 18/— pr Joad £2.5.0 Recd the above frait  
pr [Capt.] Elnathan Fellows

Mr. Silas Cooper appeard & testifyd the above Account to be True & genuine before me Dudley Woodbridge Chairman of the Committee of Inspection for the Town of Stonington

Stonington March 3 1777

Middletown March 6 1777 Recd & Exd the within acct & Report we think there is Justley due to Silas Cooper the sum of six pounds one shilling L My of Connecticut

£6.1.0 [See also 4, No. 160.]

pr John Foster

Thomas Wickham

Thomas Dering

32

49.107— State of New York to [Capt.] Zebulon Cooper..... Dr  
1776

Sept 2d	To my Vessel of 60 Tons going 1 trip from Sag Harbour to Sey Brook allowing her to Carry 400 Barrels at the least Computation a 1/6.....	£30. 0. 0
	To John Foster [Capt.] Saml L'hommedieu Obadiah Gildersleaves [Capt.] Nathan Fordham Esq. Abraham Cooper [Capt.] Abraham Sayre [Capt.] Zebulon Cooper Widow [Eleanor] Jacobs Elias Howell Silas Halsey Elias Posts wife Silas Halseys wife [Capt.] David Howell [Maj.] Uriah Rogers Joshua Sayres Daughter Ebenezer Jagger [Lt.] Jareme Post Ryal Howell Sylvanus Howell and their Families to the amount of 94 persons a 2/.	9. 8. 0
	To My Vessels going 2d Trip from Sagg Harbour to Say Brook ordered of by Col Livingston with half a load allowing it 200 a 1/6 .....	15. 0. 0
	To My Vessels going 3d Trip from Sagg Harbour to Say brook	
	Transporting 63 passengers a 2/.....	6. 6. 0
	To Transporting 10 cows a 6/.....	3. 0. 0
	To Transporting 2 Horses a 6/.....	0.12. 0
	30 Sheep a /6 d 17 Hoggs a /6.....	1. 3. 6
	22 Loads of Goods.....	11. 0. 0
	To My Vessel going 4th Trip from Shelter Island to Sey Brook	
	Transported 30 Cattle (Fat) a 6/.....	9. 0. 0
	150 Sheep a 6 d.....	3.15. 0
	2 loads of Household goods a 10/...	1. 0. 0
	8 passengers a 2/.....	0.16. 0
	To my Vessel going 5th Trip from Sagg harbour Transporting Cattle Sheep Goods & passengers a full Load the Number of each cant be ascertained allowing it at 400 Barrels a 1/6.....	30. 0. 0
	To My Vessel going ye 6th Trip from Sagg harbour to Seabrook	
	Transporting 355 Sheep a 6 d.....	8.17. 6
	8 Cattle a 6/.....	2. 8. 0
	6 passengers a 2/.....	0.12. 0
	4 Loads of Household Goods a 10/.	2. 0. 0
Novr 14 6	Loads of Goods Transported from Saghaurbour to Seabrook a 10/.....	3. 0. 0

£137. 18. 0

N. B. John Foster Esqr is personally knowing to this service, the Household Goods brot upon Deck is throne in

Middletown Febr 6th 1777 Recd & Exd the above Acct & Report we think there is justley due to Capt Zebulon Cooper the sum of one hundred thirty seven pounds eighteen shillings Lawfull Money of Connecticut

£137. 18 [See also 4, No. 32]

pr Thomas Dering

John Foster



49.132 — Middletown 31st Octr 1777 Received of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, Sixty Eight pounds nineteen shillings Lawfull money being one half the sum & in ful of my part of the Acct delivered in to the Committee pr [Capt.] Zebulon Cooper  
 £68. 19. 0 [See also 5, No. 3; and 8, wherein John Foster paid the other half.]

33

49.113 — State of New York to Abijh Corey Dr. for Freight of Goods from L Island to Guilford in October 1776

To 2 Loads Indian Corn.....	£1. 4. 0
To 1 Load House Hold Goods.....	0.12. 0
To 12 Bushl Wheat .....	0. 4. 6
5 Barrils full a.....	0. 7. 6
2 Passages going over.....	0. 4. 0
3 sheep . . . . .	0. 1. 6
4 Hogs . . . . .	0. 2. 0

	£2.15. 6
Cartage to North Guilford.....	0.10. 0

	£3. 5. 6
By a Deduction in Corn House Hold Goods passages going back Carting &c.....	1. 6. 0
	£1.19. 6

Guilford Feby 17 1777 Personally Appeared Abijah Corey & made Oath to the Truth of the above Acct before me.

Sam'l Brown, Justs. Peace

At the same Time the above Acct Examined & Approved by this Comte & signed by Order      Attested & approved      Sam'l Brown, Clerk.

Middletown Feby 21 1777 Recd & Exd the within Acct and think there is Justly due to Abija Corey the sum of one pound nineteen shillings 6 d Lawfull Money of Conneticut pr Thomas Dering  
 £1. 19. 6      John Foster  
    Thomas Wickham

49.— Middletown Janry 6 1778 Received of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, Esqrs the sum of one pound nineteen shillings & 6 d Lawfull Money in full for transporting my Famaly & Effects from Long Island pr Abijah Corey

[See also 4, No. 91; and 5, No. 80]

34

49.114 — State of New York to Nathan Corwin..... Dr  
 1777 [1776?]

Octr 26 To Cash paid Capt Jonathan Vail for transporting sundries as pr Rect..... £0. 7. 6

Sept 17 To Cash paid [Capt.] Onis Farnam For transporting Sundries as pr Rect..... 1.10. 0

£1.17. 6

October th 26 1776 Received of Mr Nathan Corwin £0. 7s. 6d. Lawful money for transporting from Longisland to Gilford 2 hogs 4 bushels of potaters 2 1/2 of wheat 10 duck 12 hens and his passage pr [Capt.] Jonathan Vail

Killingworth September 17th 1776 then Received of Nathan Curwin thirty Shillings Lawfull money in full for the passage of Sd Curwin his wife & two Children and fifty Nine Sheep Seven Swine one Load of Housel Goods from Long Island

I say Recd pr me [Capt.] Onis Farnam

Middletown Feby 19 1777 Recd and Exd the above acct and think there is Justley due to Nathan Corwin one pound seventeen shillings and 6 d Lawfull Money of Conneticut  
 £1. 17. 6  
 pr Thomas Dering  
 John Foster  
 Thomas Wickham

49.136 — Middletown 22d Novr. 1777 Recd of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, Esqrs, one pound seventeen shillings & six pence Lawfull money in ful for transporting my Famaly and Effects from Long Island  
 £1. 17. 6 [See also 4, No. 58; and 5, No. 39.]  
 pr Nathan Corwin

## 35

49.113 — October the 6 1776 the State of new york Dr for Transporting the affects of James Corwin from longisland to Gilford  
 to nere two loads of household Goods..... £1. 1. 0  
 to one load of Corn..... 0. 12. 0  
 to Sixteen bushels of wheat..... 0. 6. 0  
 to one mare and Colt..... 0. 9. 0  
 Cartage . . . . . 0. 8. 0  
 Lawfull £2. 16. 0  
 Acct Brought over [Note—some of the paper missing].. £3. 4. 0  
 By an over Charg in Goods & Carting..... 19. 0  
 £2. 5. 0

for which I paid the boatmen [Capt.] John Geer [Gears] & [Capt.] Edward benton seven Dollars and a half and for Charge of Carting Said Goods 8 Shillings as witness my hand attested & approved  
 James Corwin

Guilford Feby 17 1777 personally appeared James Corwin & made Oath to the Truth of the within Acct before me.

At Same Time the said Acct Examined & Approved by this Comte.  
 Signed by Order Sam'l Brown, Justs. Peace  
 Sam'l Brown, Clerk.

Middletown Feby 21, Recd & Exd the above act & think there is justly due to James Corwin the sum of two pounds five shillings Lawfull Money of Connecticut  
 £2. 5. 0  
 pr Thomas Dering  
 John Foster  
 Thomas Wickham

49.140 — Guilford Jenr ye 9 1778

Sir If I have any money in your house I desire you would send the Same to me by the bearer hereof William Chitdenton & his Receipt Shall be your discharge these from yours to Serve  
 Mr Thomas Dering att Mideltown James Corwin of Guilford

Middletown Janry 9th 1778 Received of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, Esqrs Two pounds five shillings Lawfull Money In full for the within order  
 William Chittenden  
 [See also 4, No. 80; and 5, No. 82.]

## 36

49.115 — State of New York to Gershom Culver..... Dr  
 1776  
 Sepr 24 To transporting eight persons and three Loads of house hold goods from Saybrook to Rockey Hill..... £1. 12. 0

Middletown Feby 6th 1777 Then Gershom Culver the person above Expressd personally Appeared and made Solem Oath to the truth of the above Acct Before me.  
 Joseph Clark, Justice of Peace.

Middletown 6th Feby 1777 Recd & Exd the within accot & report we think there is justly due to Gershom Culver the sum of one pound twelve shillings Lawful mony of Connecticut pr Thomas Dering  
 £1. 12. 0 John Foster

49.136 — Recd Middletown Decr. 9th 1777 of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, Esqrs the sum of one pound twelve shillings Lawfull money in full for transporting my Famaly and Effects from Long Island pr Gershom Culver  
 £1. 12 [See also 4, No. 24; and 5, No. 67.]

37

49.127 — State of New York to Benjamin Davis..... Dr  
 For Transporting Affects from Long Island to Gilford in September 1776

1 Bullocks 8/ .....	£0. 8. 0
1 Hogge 5 d. ....	0. 0. 8
3 Passages 3/ .....	0. 9. 0
2/3 Cart Load of Flax a 20/ .....	0.13. 4
1 Load Indian Corn 16/ .....	0.16. 0
1 Barrel Cyder 2/ .....	0. 2. 0
1/4 Load House hold Goods a 16/ .....	0. 4. 0
2 Bushels Wheate a /6 .....	0. 1. 0
	<hr/>
York mo	£2.13. 0
By an over Charg in freigh Corn Household Goods & passages . . . . .	4. 4
	<hr/>
Y M [York Money]	£2. 8. 8
L money	1. 16. 6

Guilford Feby 17, 1777 Personally Appeared Benjamin Davis and made Oath to the Truth of the Above Acct before me.

Sam'l Brown, Justs. Peace

the above Acct Examined & Approved by the Comte and Signed by Order  
 Sam'l Brown, Clerk.

Middletown Feby 21 1777 Recd & Exd the within Acct and think there is Justly due to Benjn Davis the sum of one pound sixteen shillings & 6 d Lawfull Money of Connetticut pr Thomas Dering  
 £1.16. 6 [See also 4, No. 84.]  
 John Foster  
 Thomas Wickham

38

49.105 — An Account of the expense of [Capt.] Ebenezer Dayton in removing his family and property from Suffolk County to the State of Connecticut on the 2d & 3d of September 1776 and of going on again at three Different times afterwards to bring off more property, which attempts proved unsuccessful —

	£ S D
First Moving, Cash paid for Carting my goods on Board..	1.16. 0
Cash paid the Boatman for freight.....	5. 0. 0
Cash paid for Carting from on Board.....	0. 8. 0
Going on the 1st time to fetch Effects	
Extraordinary Expense for passage on and of the Island and horse hire and other Services paid for in Cash.....	2. 0. 0
N. B. I brote off at this time about £40 in value.	
Second time, going with a borrowed whaleboat which the Enemy took with other Effects, &c.	
The Value of the Whale Boat lost prized at..	6. 0. 0
6 oars 1 blanket and other things lost in the boat . . . . .	2. 0. 0



Passage from Southold to Rope Ferry.....	£0. 4. 0
Expense from Rope Ferry to Milford.....	1. 0. 0
N. B. at this time I brot off the minute Pay rowls of Capt. [Selah] Strong's Company & two horses for Lieut. Wm. Clarke and a quantity of Clothing from the parents of the Soldiers in Colonel [Samuel] Drake's Regiment.	
The third time going over having without any wages or rations joined the Detachment of Colol. [Henry B.] Liv- ingstone Expecting an oportunity to bring off my Effects.	
Expense for 10 days in New Haven while waiting for wind and a Ship to go away..	3. 0. 0
A fine gun, a good King's arm lost in the action taking the Regular Company in Brookhaven by being broke & left amongst the Stores taken .....	4. 0. 0
The above is a true account of Expense &c	£25.18. 0
[Capt.] Ebenezer Dayton.	

## 39

49.131—The Convention of New York to William Deval.....Dr.	
To Cash Paid [Capt.] Jeremiah Haley for two Trips with his Bote Transporting Goods Corn Wheat Hogs & Sheep Cattle at 8 Dollars pr Trip the Bote will Carry Fifty Bar- rels under Deck .....	£6. 8. 0
To Cash Paid [Capt.] Clark Truman for Freight 2½ Lodes of Corn & 30 Bushels of Wheat & myself.....	2. 8. 0
To Cash Paid [Capt.] Hubbard Latham for 1 Lode of Goods & a Passage .....	8. 0
	<hr/>
	New York Currency £9. 4. 0
To Cash pd [Capt.] Danll Fordham for Transporting a Quantity of Leather .....	1. 0. 0
	<hr/>
	£10. 4. 0
	<hr/>
Equal to seven pounds thirteen shillings.....	£7.13. 0

February 20th 1777 personally appeared before me the within Named  
William Deval and mad Oath that the within acct is Truely and justley  
chargd Nathl Brown, Chairman of the Committee of Middletown  
Pro. Temp.

Middletown 20th February 1777 Recd & examined the within acct &  
report we think there is justly due to Wm Deval the sum of seven pounds  
thirteen shillings Lawful Mony of Connecticut pr Thomas Dering  
£7.13.0 [See also 4, No. 62.]  
John Foster  
Thomas Wickham

## 40

49.112—State of New York to Sineus Dible .....	Dr
To Carting 2 Load from East Hampton to Sag Harbour 8/..	£0.16. 0
To Cartg Load at Guilford .....	4/..... 0. 4. 0
To Carting 1 Load Goods from Pochouge to Guilford....	1. 4. 0
To Grain Meete & other Affects paid [Capt.] Jno Geere [Gears] freight .....	0. 8. 0
To Carting on Lod in Guilford.....	0. 3. 4
	<hr/>
attested & approvd	York money £2.15. 4
by a Deduction on everything Except the freight of Grain and other Efects 2.7.4 Remains due 6/— Lawful money	

Guilford Feby 17 1777 Personally appeared Sineus Dibble & made Oath to the Truth of the above acct before me.

Sam'l Brown, Justs. Peace

Same Time said Acctt was Examined & Approved by this Comte & Signd by Order  
Sam'l Brown, Clerk.

Middletown 21st Feby 1777 Recd & exd the within Acct & report we think there is justly due to Sineous Dibble the sum of six shillings Lawful Mony  
£0.6.0  
pr Thomas Dering  
Thomas Wickham  
John Foster

49.139 — Gillford Janry the 2d 1778

Mr Deearings Please to Pay to the Bearer heare of my bill of transporting from East hampton to gillford and youle oblige yours to Sarve  
Sineus Dibble

Middletown Janry 3d 1778 Recd of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, Esqrs six shillings Lawfull Money in full for the within order  
pr Lewis Osborn

[See also 4, No. 93; and 5, No. 78.]

41

49.112 — State of New York to Jno Dickenson [Dickerson] Dr for Freight of Goods from Long Island to Guilford in Octor 1776

1 Load of Indian Corn	..... 16/.....	£0. 16. 0
3 Passages	..... 2/8d .....	0. 8. 0
6 Hoggs	..... 8d .....	0. 4. 0
1/3 Load of Flax	..... a 20/.....	0. 6. 8
14 Bushel Wheate	..... a 6d .....	0. 7. 0
3 Do Oates	..... a 6d .....	0. 1. 6
3 Bushl Potatoes	..... a 6d .....	0. 1. 6
2/3 Load House Hold Goods	a 16/.....	0.10. 8
Carting up 1 Load Goods from point.....		0. 2. 8
Carting 2 Load more one from the point & 1 from thré Creek.		0. 5. 4

York mony..... £6. 0. 8

Sum brought over ..... £6. 0. 8  
By an over Charge in Carting &c &c..... 12. 8

Y [York] My £5. 8. 0  
L [Lawful] My £4. 1. 0

Guilford February 17 1777 personally appeared John Dickinson [Dickerson] and made Oath to the Truth of the within Acct before me.

Sam'l Brown, Justs. Peace

the within Acct Examined & Approved by this Committee and Signed by Order  
Sam'l Brown, Clerk.

Middletown Feby 21 1777 Recd and Examined the above Acct and think there is Justly due to John Deckenson [Dickerson] the sum of four pounds one shilling Lawfull Money of Connetticut  
£4.1.0  
pr Thomas Dering  
John Foster  
Thomas Wickham

49.139 — Middletown 6th April 1778 Recd of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, Esqrs Four pounds one shilling Lawful money in ful for bringing over my Famaly & Effects from Long Island  
pr John Deckenson [Dickerson]

£4.1 [See also 4, No. 111; and 5, No. 93.]

49.142 — the State of New York to [Capt.] Richd Dickinson of Saybrook . . . . . Dr

1776

Octr to 1479 Meals of Victuals a 11d. Supplied the Refugees when first Brought of Long Island.....	£67.15. 9
to 508 Lodgings for Do. a 3d.....	6. 7. 0
to Diet & Lodging more for Do.....	3.17. 3
to Storage of the Goods for Do.....	27. 0. 0
to three hands with a Schow assisting to Land and Store the Goods for Do.....	8.10. 0
to Wharfag of the Vessels, landing Goods for Do....	4. 0. 0
to keeping Cattle & horses for Do.....	6. 6. 0
to the Comtee Exspences, Examining accts Exhibbited for Bring of .....	2. 5. 9
to 5 Men as a Comtee, their Time Examg Accts.....	5. 8. 0
to My time and Exspence provideing Vessels for and Assisting Geting the Refugees of the Island.....	15. 0. 0
to [Capt.] Ephraim Jones with his Sloop 20 Tons Burthen two Trips to Long Island for the Refugees . . . . .	7.12. 4
to [Capt.] Ichabud Coles with his Boate five Trips Do.	13.10. 0
to [Capt.] Nathen Pendleton with his Sloop Burthen 85 Tuns, In Servis 16 Days for Do.....	42. 2. 3
to [Capt.] Noah Miller with his Boate one Trip Do....	1.16. 0
to James & Daniel Ingraham for their Servis apprising the Vessels which Brought the Refugees.....	1.16. 0

To Comfort Sands Esqr Auditor for the State of New York Lawfull Mony of Connecticut £210. 6. 4

[49.117, duplicate of above, has this entry and correction of the footing.] Deduct Mr Coles acct..... 13.10. 0

£196.16. 4

New London County SS. Saybrook 14th April 1778

Then Personally Appeared Capt Richard Dickinson and made Solemn Oath that the above Account is Truely and Justly Charged and that he has Received no Consideration therefor

Coram Samll Field Justs Pac

Upon the request of the Convention of the State of New York to the Comtee of Saybrook bearing Date August A D 1776 Desiring them Immediately to Afford all the Assistance in their Power to forward the Removal of the Stock from Long Island and Provide for them 'till some further Directions, and to lend their Aid to Such of the Inhabitants as might wish to Remove—

Consequent upon that Request Capt Richard Dickinson and Capt John Cockran were Appointed by the Commtee of Sd SayBrook to Provide Vessels for the Removal of the Inhabitants and Stock from Long Island, and when brought over to Provide for them until they could be Removed from the Place of their first landing

April 14th 1778

Test Samll Field Clerk of Comtee.

Middletown 26th Sepr 1778

I have examined the within Acct and am satisfied the several charges were supplied as within mentioned Thomas Dering

49.117 — Received Saybrook May 21st 1779 of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, Esqrs the Sum of one hundred & Ninety Six pounds 16/4 Lawfull Money pr Hands of Ezra L'Hommedieu Esqr in full for Transporting Familys and Effects &c and for Sundry Supplies as pr acct

£196.16.4 [See also 5, No. 120.]

[Capt.] Richard Dickinson



43

- 49.113— the State of New York to [Capt.] Richard Dickinson Dr  
 1776  
 Octr To further Exespence Not Exhibited before for Sev-  
 eral famalyes In provideing for them when Coming  
 from ye Island ..... £10. 9. 3
- 49.112— Recd Saybrook Octr 1776 of [Capt.] Richd Dickinson for my  
 fathers family & my self Entertainment to the amount of Ten pounds  
 Nine Shillings & three pence John Foster Junr
- 49.113— I am personally Knowing to the above Acct & think it Very  
 Rsonable, Said Deckinson being one of a Committee appointed by the  
 Saybrook Committee for taking care of the people as they came off  
 pr John Foster
- 49.113— Middletown Feby 22, 1777 Recd & Exd the above Act and  
 think there is Justley due to [Capt.] Richd Dickinson the sum of ten  
 pounds nine shillings & 3d Lawfull Money of Connetticut  
 pr Thomas Dering  
 John Foster  
 Thomas Wickham
- 49.112— Recd Saybrook May 21 1779 of Thomas Dering John Foster  
 & Thomas Wickham Esqrs pr hands of Ezra L'Hommedieu, Esqr ten  
 pounds nine shillings & 3d in full for Within Acct  
 [Capt.] Richard Dickinson  
 £10.9.3 this Accot was audited & sent up with the other Accots but not  
 paid as Capt Dickinson never appeared before to receive it  
 [See also 4, No. 114.] Thomas Dering

44

- 49.112— New York Convention to John Drake of Soth hold on Long  
 Island for Bringing from Southold to Guilford ..... Dr  
 1776
- |   |             |
|---|-------------|
| October 29 to freight of 17 Bushels & half whet to gil ford..                       | £0. 8. 9. 0 |
| to do 8 bushels oats 4 bushels Sauce.....   | 0. 6. 0. 0  |
| to 1 yong creter to pastur & ferriag on the road<br>from rop ferry to guilford..... | 0. 5. 3. 3  |
| to 1 loum and takling.....  | 0. 5. 0. 0  |
| to 1 load of Corn.....  | 0.16. 0. 0  |
| to 7 geeas 12 heens.....  | 0. 1. 0. 0  |
| to Sundry hosehold goods.....   | 0. 3. 0. 0  |
| to 1 passag .....   | 0. 1. 3. 0  |
| to carting 2 lod from the point of rocks to towne                                   | 0. 4. 0. 0  |
|   | <hr/>       |
| New York mony   | £2.10. 3. 0 |
|   | <hr/>       |
| Sum Brought over .....  | £2.10. 0    |
| By an over Charge of Pasturage ferage Corn Carting &c....                           | 0.11.11     |
|   | <hr/>       |
| Y [York] My   | £1.18. 1    |
| L [Lawful] My   | 1. 8. 6 3/4 |
- Guilford Feby 17 1777 Personally Appeared John Drake and made  
 Oath to the Truth of the above Acctt before me,  
 Sam'l Brown, Justs. Peace
- The above account Examined & Approved by this Comte & signed by  
 Order Sam'l Brown, Clerk.
- Middletown Feb 21/77 Recd & Exd the within Acct and think there is  
 justley due to John Drake the sum of one pound eight shillings 6 3/4  
 Lawfull My of Connetticut pr Thomas Dering  
 £1. 8. 6 3/4 John Foster  
 [See also 4, No. 7; and 5, No. 32.] Thomas Wickham

49.129 — Middletown 14th Novr 1777 Recd of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, Esqrs, one pound eight shillings & six pence Lawful Money in full for transporting my Family and Effects from Long Island  
pr John Drake  
£1. 8. 6

45

49.118 — State of New York to Jno Edwards.....Dr  
1776

Novr To pd freight 6 Oxen from L Island.....	£1.16. 0
To 1 Cow.....	6. 0
1 Load Indian Corn.....	12. 0
2 Load House Hold Goods.....	1. 4. 0
30 Bushls Wheat & Rye.....	0. 4. 3
1/3 Load flax in Bundl.....	0. 5. 0
55 Sheepe .....	1. 7. 6
4 Passages .....	8. 0
4 Hoggs .....	2. 0

---



---

£6.11. 9

Sum Brought over.....	£6.11. 0
By an Over Charge in Corn & Household Goods.....	6.

---

L My £6. 5. 9

Guilford Feby 17 1777 Personally Appeared Mercy Edwards wife of John Edwards & made Oath to the Truth of the above acct before me.

Sam'l Brown, Justs. Peace

Same Time sd acct Examined & Approved by this Comte and signed  
pr Order Sam'l Brown, Clerk.

Middletown Feby 21 1777 Recd and Exd the within Acct and think there is Justley due to John Edwards the sum of six pounds five shillings 9d Lawfull Money of Connetticut  
pr Thomas Dering  
John Foster

£6. 5. 9

[See also 4, No. 82.]

Thomas Wickham

46

49.118 — the State of New York Dr To Joseph Ellis  
for the frat of Forty Eat Bush of Wheat From thee Iseland att o/4 d  
per bl to [Capt.] Hobert Lathem.....York money £0.16. 0

New London County SS Stonington March 1st 1777 Personally Appeared Mr Joseph Ellis & made Solem Oath to the Truth of the above acct Sworn before me.  
Nathl Miner, Jus. Peace

These Certify that Mr. Joseph Ellis Removed him self, famaly & Goods from East Hampton on Long Island to this place soon after the Enemy took possession of the West End of Sd Island; and that sd Ellis & famaly still Reside at this place

Nathl Miner of the Comtte of Inspection

Middletown March 7 1777 Recd & Exd the Within Acct & Report we think there is Justley due to Joseph Ellis the sum of twelve shillings  
L My of Connetticut  
pr John Foster  
Thomas Wickham

£0. 12. 0

[See also 4, No. 73.]

Thomas Dering

47

49.129 — Middletown 25th Novr. 1777 Recd of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, Esqrs, Forty three pounds twelve shillings & six pence on acct. & in part of what my Brother [Capt.] Ephraim Fordham's acct. amounted to for bringing off inhabitants & ther effects from Long Island

£43. 12. 6

pr [Capt.] Daniel Fordham

[See also 5, No. 41. For Capt. Ephraim Fordham

see 4, No. 22. The claim was for £87. 5. 0.]

48

49.131 — The Convention of the State of New York To [Capt.] Daniel Fordham Dr  
 To Freight of 2 Lodes of Goods from Long Island to Say Brook . . . . . £1. 0. 0  
 To Lods of Goods from Stoningtown to Say Brook belong to E. [Elisha] Clark 7/6 . . . . . 0.15. 0  
 To Carrig Parte a Lode of Goods for Daniel Hanes a Modus . . . . . 0. 6. 0  
 To Freight of 1 Lode of Goods from Say Brook to Potchog for Jos Stamborough. . . . . 0. 6. 0

---

[Capt. Daniel Fordham] . . . . . £2. 7. 0

Middletown March 7th 1777 Then [Capt.] Daniel Fordham Signer to the Above Account Appeared and made solemn Oath to the Truth of the same before me. Joseph Clark, Justs. Peace

Middletown March 8th 1777 Recd & Exd the above acct & Report we think there is fully due to the above [Capt.] Daniel Fordham the Sum of Two pounds seven shillings L My of Connecticut

pr John Foster  
 Thomas Dering

49.129 — Middletown 25th Novr 1777 Recd of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, Esqrs. Two pounds seven shillings Lawful Money in full for transporting my Family and Effects from Long Island £2. 7 [See also 4, No. 185; and 5, No. 42.] pr [Capt.] Daniel Fordham

49

49.116 — State of New York to Gideon Fordham. . . . . Dr.  
 1776  
 Sept 24 To Cash paid Capt John Wilson for transporting seven passengers four Hogs two Loads of house Hold Goods from Say Brook to Rockey Hill. . . . . £1.12. 0

Middletown Febry 6th 1777. Then Gideon Fordham the Person above Expressed personally Appeared and made Solemn Oath to the Truth of the above Account Before me. Joseph Clark, Justice of Peace.

Middletown 6th Febry 1777 Recd & Exd the above acct & report that we think there is justly due to Gideon Fordham the sum of one pound twelve shillings Lawful Mony of Connecticut pr Thomas Dering John Foster  
 £1. 12. 0

49.137 — Recd Middletown Decr. 9th 1777 of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, one pound twelve shillings Lawful money in full for transporting my Family and Effects from Long Island to Connecticut  
 £1. 12 [See also 4, No. 26; and 5, No. 66] pr Gideon Fordham

50

49.113 — State of New York to George Fordham. . . . . Dr  
 To [Capt.] Echabut Cole Bringing 1 load of Corn and Pas- sage of my son . . . . . £0.12. 0  
 A Passage from Long Island by [Capt.] Robert Nights. . . . . 0. 4. 0  
 To [Capt.] James Wiggins to Bringing Grain. . . . . 0. 6. 0  
 . . . . . 1. 2. 0

---

. . . . . 8. 0

---

£1.10. 0

December ye 12 1776 Received of george Fordham For Two Passagers and goods Brought From Long Island Eight Shilling  
 [Capt.] Ephraim Fordham



Middletown February 6th 1777 Then George Fordham the signe to the Account written on the other side of this piece of Paper Personally Appeared and made Solemn Oath to the Truth of the within Account Before me.  
Joseph Clark, Justice of Peace

Middletown 6th Feby 1777 Recd & Exd the within acct & report that we think there is justly due to George Fordham one pound ten shillings Lawful Mony of Connecticut  
pr Thomas Dering  
John Foster

49.136 — November 21 1777

Mr Foster plesse to pay unto [Capt.] Daniel Fordham that mony Dew to me for bring over my goods from Long Island which is one pound ten shilling and in so Doing you wil oblige your friend George Fordham

Middletown 25th Novr 1777 Recd of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, Esqrs, one pound ten shillings in full of the within order from my Brother George Fordham  
£1. 10 [See also 4, No. 25; and 5, No. 43.] [Capt.] Daniel Fordham

51

49.122 — State of New York to [Capt.] Nathan Fordham Dr  
1776

Octr To Cash paid for transporting 3 loads of hay & oats	
a 20/ .....	£3. 0. 0
To Cash paid for transporting 3 Horses a 9/.....	1. 7. 0
To Cash paid for transporting 1 Riding Chair.....	0. 6. 0
To Cash paid [Capt.] E. Cole for transporting 8 loads of Indian Corn a 10/.....	1.10. 0
	£6. 3. 0

Haddam Nov 1776 Then Received of [Capt.] Nathan Fordham frait for three Loads of Hay & Oats in the Sheaf from Long Island to Haddam  
Received pr me [Capt.] Jams Wiggins

Stonington September ye 10th 1776 Then Received of [Capt.] Nathan Fordham one pound Seven Shillings Lawfull money for the frait of three horses from Long Island & four shillings & six pence for the keeping of them since they Came

Recd pr me [Capt.] Thomas Stanton the [Note — several words missing.]

Middletown Feby 6th 1777 Recd and examined the above acct & think their is justley due to [Capt.] Nathan Fordham Esqr the sum of six pounds three shillings Lawfull Money of Connecticut  
£6. 3  
pr Thomas Dering  
John Foster

49.129 — Middletown 21st Novr 1777 Received of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, Esqrs, six pounds three shillings Lawfull Money in full for transporting the Family and Effects of my Father [Capt.] Nathan Fordham Esq from Long Island  
£6. 3.[See also 4, No. 20; and 5, No. 37.] pr John Fordham

52

49.106 — State of New York Dr to [Col.] Abraham Gardiner  
for Cash pd for bringing his Famaly & Stock from Long Island  
1776

Sep 9 To Cash pd [Capt.] Nathl Barns for bringing three Loads Household Goods and 7 person of his Famaly	£6. 0. 0
To Cash pd [Capt. James] Harris for bringing his Mare 1 passage .....	0.12. 0
To Cash pd [Capt.] David Sears [Sayre] for bring- ing 1 Lood Ditto.....	0.16. 0

1776

Sep 9	To Cash pd [Capt. Thomas] Robeson for bring 1 Houset 1 Ditto Turnips .....	£0. 12. 0
	To 1 Tub of butter.....	0. 1. 0
		<hr/>
Errors Excepted by [Col.] Abraham Gardiner.....		£8. 1. 0
	Lawfull money	6. 0. 9
By an over Charg in houshold Good & passages.....		2. 1. 0
		<hr/>
	Lawfull money	£3. 19. 9

New London County SS Stonington Febr 12 1777 personally appeared Coll Abraham Gardner subscriber to the above acct and made solemn Oath that the same is Justly and truly Charged Sworn before me.  
Paul Wheeler Justs. Peace

Middletown March 6th 1777 Recd & Exd the above Acct & Report we think there is justley due to Col Abraham Gardiner the sum of three pounds 19/9 Lawfull My of Connetticut pr John Foster  
£3. 19. 9 Thomas Wickham  
Thomas Dering  
[See also 4, No. 154.]

53

49.113 — Middletown March 8 1777 The State of New York to Jerush Gardiner . . . . . Dr.  
To Cash paid Capt [Daniel] Hail for Transporting my Fameley & affects from Seybroock to Hartford in Connetticut in Sepr Last Lf money..... £0. 10. 0

Hartford County SS Middletown March 8th 1777 Personally appeared Mrs Jerusha Gardiner and made Solemn Oath that the above account was Just & True Before me.  
Natha Chauncey Justs. Peace

Middletown 8th March 1777 Recd & Exd the within acct & report we think there is justly due to Mrs. Jerusha Gardiner the sum of ten shillings Lawful Mony of Connecticut pr Thomas Dering  
£0. 10. 0 John Foster  
Thomas Wickham  
[See also 4, No. 183.]

54

49.111 — The Convention of the State of New York To [Dea.] Maltby Gelston — Dr

1776

Nover 5th	To Cash pd [Capt.] Robert Knight as pr Acct No 1 Transporting 7 Load Corn a 16/.....	£5. 12. 0
	To do. pd [Capt.] James Wiggins for freight of 4 Load of Hay from L Island to Connecticut....	4. 0. 0
Nover 25	To do. pd. Capt Joshua Griffeth for freight of wheat &c from do. to do.....	0. 16. 0
25	To do. pd. [Capt.] Robert Knight for freight of Hay &c from Long Island to Connecticut.....	0. 16. 0
		<hr/>

Middletown N Y Curry £11. 4. 0

Equal in Lawful money of Connecticut to £8. 16. 0

East Haddam Novr 5th 1776 Receivd of [Dea.] Maltby Gelston the Sum of Five Pounds Twelve Shillings it being for Freight of hay & Corn brot from Long Island Receivd Contents £5. 12. 0 York Money  
[Capt.] Robert Knight

February 21st 1777 the above mentioned Maltby Gelston made Solom Oath that the above acct is Truley and Justley Chargd before me  
Nathl Brown Chairman of the Committee of Middletown  
P. T. [Pro tem.]

Middletown Feby 21 1777 Recd and Exd the above acct and think there is justly due to [Dea.] Maltby Gelston Esqr the sum of Eight pounds sixteen shillings Lawfull Money of Connecticut pr Thomas Dering  
 £8. 16 John Foster  
 Thomas Wickham

49.131 — Received at Middletown October 16th 1777 of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, Esqrs, eight pounds sixteen shillings Lawfull My for transporting part of my Family Stock & Effects from Long Island to Connecticut  
 £8. 16 [See also 4, No. 73; and 5, No. 2] [Dea.] Maltby Gelston

## 55

49.105 — Chatham September 7 1776  
 this is to Inform the Commete of My Charge a Moving of Longisland to Connecticut Payed to Capt [Daniel] Hale the Sum of 23 Shilings Lawful money for Bringeng one Lode and half of housen Goods and 6 People from Seabruck to Middletown

Payed to Capt Jeams Wigens 5 Shilings for Bringing housen Goods from Longisland to Moodus

Payed to Capt [Robert] Night 6 Shilings for Bringing housen Goods from Moodus to Middletown

Payed to Capt. [Starr] Greenfield 11 Shilings for Bringing Housen goods from Longisland to Chatham

Payed for Crossen the River 5 Shilings

brought over . . . . . £2. 10. 0

Jenery 2od 1777 Obadiah Gildersleeve

February ye 5th A D 1777 Parsonally Appeared Obadiah Gildersleeve and made Solemn Oath that the above acct is just & truly Chargd before me.  
 David Sage, Justs. Peace

Middletown Feby 5th 1777 Recd and Exd the within Acct and think there is justly due to Mr Obadiah Gildersleeve two pounds ten Shillings Lawfull Money of Connecticut pr Thomas Dering  
 £2. 10 John Foster

49.140 — Middletown Janry 12th 1778. Recd of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, Esqrs, two pounds ten shillings Lawful mony in full for transporting my Famaly & Effects from Long Island, in behalf of my Father Obediah Gildersleeve pr Philip Gildersleeve  
 £2. 10 [See also 4, No. 19; and 5, No. 83.] Obadiah Gildersleeve

## 56

49.132 — February ye 18 1777

This is to certify that Joshua Goldsmith of Southold Blacksmith has paid me [Capt.] James Webb for bringing of the island 1 load of Corn & potatos and gees & fowls the sum of . . . . . £0. 12. 0  
 as witness my hand [Capt.] James Webb

September 1776

Paid to [Capt.] Wilmut Goldsmith for my famely and 2 load of household Goods from Saybrook to Eight mile

River 10 in Family . . . . . £0. 8. 0

Paid to Mr Harrison from Eight mile River to Chester . . . . . 0. 6. 0

14.

12.

£1. 6.

Middletown Feby 19th 1777. Recd & Exd the within account and think there is Justly Due to Joshua Goldsmith one pound six shillings Lawfull Money of Connecticut  
 Thomas Wickham  
 John Foster



49.141 — Middletown. 20th Janry 1778 Recd of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, Esqrs, one pound, six shillings Lawful Mony in full for transporting my Famaly from long Island  
 £1. 6 [See also 4, No. 59; and 5, No. 86.] Joshua Goldsmith

57

49.100 — The State of New York to [Capt.] Joshua Griffeth..... Dr.  
 1776

Novr. To ye Charter of ye Schooner Ranger in the Publick Service in Bringing Cattel Effects and families from Long Island to ye State of Connecticut

Berden 32 Tons for 1 mo 5 Day a 6/6 p Ton.....	£12. 2. 8
Capt. Wages 1 mo 5 dy a 90/— pr m.....	5. 5. 0
Mates Do do 70/— do .....	4. 1. 8
20 Hands do 60/— do .....	7. 0. 0
Portitages do .....	5. 5. 0
Victualing 4 mens 35 Day a 4/— pr Day.....	7. 0. 0
6 Gallens Rum for the Whole Time 10/—.....	3. 0. 0

£43.14. 4

These are to Certify, That the Schooner Ranger 32 Tons Burthen, Joshua Griffeth Master, was taken into the service of the State of New York, and detained — Days from Fifth of September to 10th of October, both Days included, being in all 35 Days employed in transporting Stock from Long Island to the Main.

Given under my Hand this 6 Day of November 1776 —

William Havens Lt

By Order of Lieutenant Colonel [Henry B.] Livingston, 2d Regt. N. York forces.

September the 5 A D 1776. In the Service till October the 10  
 1776 In the Service Bringing of Families & Stock from Long Iseland

John Hand [Jr.] Dr to one Load of Houshold Goods Landed at East Haddam .....	1
Ryall Howell and Selvenus Howell 3 Load Landed at East Haddam .....	3
Thomas topping [Topping] Landed at Say Brook 1 Load of Goods .....	1
Nathaniel Hunting Landed at Say Brook 4 Load.....	4
[Capt.] Elias Pelletreau Landed at East haddam 4 Lqad.....	4
[Dea.] Mulboye Giltsen Landed at East Haddam 5 Load.....	5
Anthony Sherman Landed at East Haddam 1 Load and 2 Sheep and 3 Hogs .....	1
[Dea.] Mulboye Giltsen 6 in family and 2 hoggs	
Anthony Sherman 5 in family	
Nathaniel Hunting 7 in family	
Mr [Ezckiel] Sanford Landed at East Haddam 5 Load of Goods .....	5
One family 4 Landed at East Haddam 3 Load of Goods.....	3
Jonathan Cook Landed at Say Brook Landed 1 passanger and 3 Chests	
10 Passengers Landed at Say Brook	
September the 13 A. D. 1776 the Second Trip	
[Dea.] Mulboye Gilson 34 Head of Cattle	
Mr [Edward] Hoel [Howell] 40 Head of Sheep all Landed at East Haddam	

- 1776 David Gilston 1 Loade of goods and 1 Sha Landed at East Haddam  
 Passengers 6 Landed at East Haddam  
 Sept 16 A D 1776 the 3 Trip  
 Lemuel Persons [Pierson] in family 10  
 Zebulon Persons [Pierson] 5 in family their household Goods  
 7 Load . . . . . 7  
 26 head of Cattle 7 More passengers all Landed at Chatham  
 Sept the 20 A D 1776 the 4 Trip  
 Daniel Woodroff 2 Loads of Goods and family 3  
 David Hanes 3 Cows one Loade of Goods Landed at East Haddam  
 Jonathan Cook 1 Loade of goods Landed at Chestre  
 [Capt. Hezekiah] Russel 1 Load of Goods 2 in family Landed at Chester  
 David Gilston 18 Cattle & 23 Sheep and two Load of Goods  
 [Dea.] Malby Gilston 14 Cattle and 3 Load of household Goods  
 Landed at East Haddam  
 Henry hudson 1 Load of Goods Landed at East haddam  
 Thomas Giltson in family 3 and passangers 5  
 Sept the 25 A D 1776 the 5 Trip  
 [Lt.] David Sears [Sayre] 3 Load of Goods  
 Mr [Edward] Hoel [Howell] 4 Cows 2 Load of Corn  
 Mr [Capt. Hezekiah] Russel 2 Load of Corn Landed at East had-  
 dam one pare of Iron Bound Wheels Landed at East Haddam  
 4 Load of Goods Landed at East Haddam  
 10 Passangers Landed at East Haddam  
 7 head of Cattle Landed at Chester
- 49.109 — October the 3 A D 1776 the 6 Trip  
 Lieut [Silas] Jessap 4 Load of Corn Landed at Say Brook Ferry  
 Bradic Cory 2 Load of Corn Landed at Chester 1 Load of Corn Landed  
 at Lime  
 Bradic Cory 2 Hogsheads Wheet and six Sheep Landed at Chester  
 4 hogsheads of Wheet and 3 Loads of Goods Landed at East haddam.  
 44 Passangers. [Capt.] Joshua Griffeth
- Middletown 16th Janry 1777 Received & examined the above acct &  
 report that we think it just and that there is reasonably due to [Capt.]  
 Joshua Griffeth the sum of Forty three pounds fourteen shillings & four  
 pence Lawful Mony of Connecticut pr Thomas Dering  
 £43. 14. 4 John Foster
- 49.137 — Middletown 5th Novr. 1777 Recd of Thomas Dering John Fos-  
 ter & Thomas Wickham Esqrs Forty three pounds fourteen shillings &  
 four pence Lawful mony in ful for bringing over inhabitants & their  
 Effects from Long Island  
 £43. 14. 4 [See also 4, No. 8; and 5, No. 8] pr [Capt.] Joshua Griffeth

49.126 — Received of Capt Daniel Griffing twelve Shillings Lawful money  
 for the Freight of one hors and Cow from Long Island to Guilford in  
 Sepr 1776 Received per me [Capt.] Peter Griffing  
 Killingsworth September 4th 1776

Guilford Febr 17th 1777 personally Appeared Capt Daniel Griffin &  
 made Oath to the Truth of Ye above Acct & Rect before me.  
 Sam'l Brown, Justs. Peace

Guilford Febr 17 1777 the within Rect & Acct Examined & Approved  
 by this Comte Signed by Order Sam'l Brown, Clerk.

49.108 — The State of New York Dr.

For Transporting People & Other affects from S. Old [Southold] to Guilford in Sepr 1776 in the Sloop Martine Belonging to [Capt.] Jasper Griffing the Vessels Tonns 26

Samuel Griffing Famely	No	3
[Capt.] Danl Griffing	Do..	6
[Adjt.] John Tuthill	Do..	7
John Darrow	Do..	5
Widdow [Mary] Hubbard..		3
Wid [Mehitable] Tuthill....		4
Single Parsons . . . . .		1

— 29 a 2/ . . . . . £2.18. 0

The Vessells Hole full of House Good & other affects		
Eaqueal to 110 Barrls a 1/6.....		8. 5. 0
2d Trip 11 Neat Cattle a 6/.....		3. 6. 0
60 Sheep ..... a 6 d .....		1.10. 0
4 Yearlings ..... a 3/.....		0.12. 0
1 hhd 3 Chests & 4 Feather Beds pr [Judge] Saml Landon Esqr & Samuel Griffin.....		0.16. 0

£17. 7. 0

Guilford Feby 17 1777 personally appeared Timothy Griffin and made Oath that the above acct for the first Tripp is Just & True before me.  
Sam'l Brown, Justice of Peace

Guilford Feby 18 1777 personally appeared Capt Obadiah Spencer and made Oath to the Truth of the above acct Relateing to the Second Tripp  
Sam'l Brown, Justice of Peace

Guilford Sepr 17 1777 the within acct is Examined & Approved by this Committee Signed by Order  
Sam'l Brown, Clerk.

Middletown Feby 21 1777 Recd & exd the Within Acct & think there is Justley due to Capt Jasper Griffin the sum of seventeen pounds seven Shillings Lawfull Money of Connetticut  
pr Thomas Dering  
John Foster  
Thomas Wickham  
£17. 7. 0

49.132 — Middletown 23d Decr 1777 Recd of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham Esqrs Seventeen pounds seven shillings Lawful mony in full for transporting famalies and Effects from Long Island  
£17. 7 [See also 4, No. 109; and 5, No. 75.] [Capt.] Jasper Griffing

49.117 — Sept 12 ye 1776 The Convention of the State of New York..Dr  
to John Griffing [Sr.] and Suns for Coming from Sebrack to potpyoge on bord of Capt Wilmot Golsmith 1 Lode of household Goods and 15 parsons  
£1.16. 0

5. 6  
6.

John Griffing [Sr.] £2. 7. 6

Abraham Pratt one of Commite of Inspection

I Dsiar that you wold a Low 5/6 I paid to a Strangr to bring part of my family that was sick from Sebrock to potrog and my Sun Nathanal paid one Doler to Capt [David] Whitsley for bringing him and his mare a Crose the sound to the mane this is facts by me John Griffing [Sr.]



Middletown Feby 22 1777 Recd and Examined the within Acct & think there is Justley due to John Griifing [Sr.] the sum of two pounds seven Shillings & six pence Lawfull Money of Connecticut  
 £2. 7. 6 [See also 4, No. 116.]

pr John Foster  
 Thomas Wickham  
 Thomas Dering

61

49.113 — New York Convention to [Capt.] Joseph Halliock Dr for Bring-  
 ing Sundryes from Southold to Guilford

1776

Otr 3d	to freight too load of Corn.....	£1. 4. 0
	to ditto 6 Cows & oxen.....	1.16. 0
	to ditto 17 Sheep a 6d.....	0. 8. 6
	to 4 hogs a 6d.....	0. 2. 0
	to 21 bushels of wheat oats & Corn.....	0. 7.10 1/2
	to 2 barrels turneps.....	0. 3. 0
	to 4 passeegs . . . . .	0. 8. 0
	to Carting fore load to north guilford.....	1. 4. 0
	Carting 1 Load from Waterside to Town.....	0. 2. 0

£5.15. 4 1/2

by an overcharge in 2 loads of Corn 4/— Carting to N  
 Guilford £1. 4 Do to Town 2/.....

1.10. 0

£4. 5. 4 1/2

Guilford Feby 17 1777 Personally Appeared [Capt.] Joseph Hallock  
 and made Oath to the Truth of the above Acct before me.

Sam'l Brown, Justs. Peace

At Same Time the said Acct Examined & Approved by this Comte &  
 Signd by Order Sam'l Brown, Clerk

Middletown 21st Feby 1777 Recd & Exd the within Acct & Report we  
 think there is justly due to [Capt.] Joseph Halliock the sum of four  
 pounds five & four 1/2 d

pr Thomas Dering  
 John Foster  
 Thomas Wickham

£4. 5. 4 1/2 d  
 [See also 4, No. 100.]

62

49.117 — The State of New York to [Capt.] Peter Halliock..... Dr

1776 New York mony

Sepr 28th	To Cash pd [Capt.] Wilmot Goldsmith 4 Load Houshold goods 12 Cattle 12 sheep 1 mare 5 swine 8 passages .....	£7.10. 0
Octor 15	To Do pd [Capt.] Wm Johnson 1 load Corn 8 bushl wheat . . . . .	0.16. 0
Novr 12th	To Do pd Do for 2 load Indian Corn 10 bushl wheat 2 swine 1 bbl Beef 4 bushls Potatoes....	2. 0. 0

£10. 6. 0

Lawful mony £7.14. 6

[Capt.] Peter Halliock

Middletown In Hartford County Feby 19th 1777 Personally appeared  
 The above Subscribing [Capt.] Peter Halliock and made Oath to the  
 Truth of the above acct before me. Matthew Tallcott, Justs. Peace

Middletown Feby 18 1777 Recd & Exd the above acct & Report we  
 think their is Justly Due to [Capt.] Peter Hallock seven pounds fourteen  
 shills & six pence L My of Connecticut

£7. 14. 6  
 [See also 4, No. 42; and 5, No. 52.]

pr Thomas Wickham  
 John Foster

40.134 — Mr Thomas Dearin Sir Pleas to Pay the Bearer hereof Namely Seth Ely of Lyme Seven Pounds 14/6 d Lawfull Money of the State of Connecticut for my Expence of Moving of from Long Island and you will Oblige yours to serve from Sir  
Lyme Novr ye 27th 1777 [Capt.] Peter Halliock

Middletown Novr 28th 1777 Recd of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham Esqrs seven pounds fourteen shillings & 6 d Lawfull Money in full for the within Order pr Seth Ely

63

Stonington Decr 17 1776

49.129 — The State of New York to [Capt.] Henry Halsey, Dr.  
To Cash paid [Capt.] Samuel Beebee for Freight of two Load & half Load Corn from Long Island to Mystick in Connecticut . . . . . £1. 10. 0  
To Cash paid [Capt.] Elnathan Fellows for freight of three Cattle & half Load Good from Long Island to Mystick... 1. 4. 0  
To Cash paid [Capt.] Elnathan Fellows for Freight of one Load of Corn one yoke of oxen 6 hogs & 7 sheep from Long Island to Mystick..... 2. 12. 0  

---

£5. 6. 0  
By an overcharge in Corn Cattle Sheep & hogs..... 1. 1. 6  

---

Lawfull Money..... £4. 4. 6

Decembr 10 1776 Stonington Reced of [Capt.] Henry Halsey the Sum of one Pound ten Shillings Lawfull Money for freight two and a half Loads Corn and Sundrys from Long Island to this Port  
£1. 10 Recd By me [Capt.] Samuel Beebee  
Joseph Parker Committee Man

Stonington December the 17th 1776 Mr [Capt.] Henry Halsey freighted in the Sloop Lively with [ Capt.] Daniel McColpin [McAlpin] three Cattle a 9/ ..... £1. 7. 0  
half load goods a 6/..... 0. 6. 0  

---

Errors Excepted . . . . . £1. 13. 0  
pr me [Capt.] Elnathan Fellows

September 16th 1776 Recd of Mr [Capt.] Henry Halsey 52 Shillings L Money for freight. [Capt.] Elnathan Fellows

Groton September ye 16th A. D. 1776 This may Certify that the Freight mentioned in the within Receipt were as follows, one Load of Corn one yoke of oxen, hogs and some sheep. Per me Elizabeth Halsey

Groton February ye 18th A D 1777 This may Certify that the above mentioned frate was Delivered in Groton with the other Receipt of £1. 13. 0 by [Capt.] Elnathan Fellows  
Per me Joseph Parker, Select Man

Middletown March 6th 1777 Recd and exd the within Acct & Report we think there is justly due to [Capt.] Henry Halsey the sum of four Pounds four Shillings & six pence Lawfull Money of Connecticut  
£4. 4. 6 pr Thomas Dering  
[See also 4, No. 151.] John Foster  
Thomas Wickham

64

49.116 — State of New York to [Dr.] Silas Halsey Junr.....Dr  
1776  
Sept To Cash paid Capt. [James] Harris for transporting my Family & Effects from Saybrook to Killingworth £1. 13. 4

1776		
Sept	To Freight of two Loads of Corn from Saybrook to Killingworth . . . . .	£0. 6. 0
	To Cash paid Capt [James] Harris for transporting Effects from Long Island to Saybrook the quantity not ascertained . . . . .	1. 10. 0
		£3. 9. 4

Middletown 5th March 1777. The above named [Dr.] Silas Halsey [Jr.] being absent sometime past as a Doctor on board a private Sloop of war fitted out by a number of the inhabitants which have removed with their families from Long Island the vouchers for his Acct cannot be obtained, but as we are well knowing to the person & his carrector being well established are of opinion he paid the above some of three pounds nine shillings & 4 d Lawful Mony of Connecticut & is justly due to him

[See also 4, No. 133; and 5, No. 85.]

pr Thomas Dering  
John Foster  
Thomas Wickham

## 65

49.116—	Stonington Octr ye 20 1776 State of New York to Theophilus Halsey . . . . .	Dr.
	To Cash paid [Capt.] Hubbort Latham for Freight of Two Load Corn 2 Hogs 4 Sides of Leather & two passages from Long Island to Stonenton . . . . .	£2. 2. 6
	To Cash paid [Capt.] Elnathan Fellows for Freight one Load good 5 Cattle & 5 hogs . . . . .	2. 4. 6
	To Cash paid for freight of one Load of Houshold goods and 4 passages . . . . .	0. 14. 0
		£5. 1. 0

L Money . . . . . £5. 1. 0

1776 October 20 Then reseved of Thofilis halse 2. 11. 2 yorck money for frait of Corn and goods as wits my hand [Capt.] Hubbard Latham

Stonington October the 7th 1776 Received of theffilus halsay two Pounds thirteen Shillings in full for Fraite From Long Island  
pr [Capt.] Elnathan Fellows

Jany 27 1777 These Certifie that Theophilus Halsey of South Hampton on long Island Removd himself & famaly from sd Island Soon after the Enemy took possession of the West end of Sd Island & that they now live in this Town

Nathaniel Miner } of the Comte  
John Denisons } of Inspection

Middletown March 6 1777 Recd & Exd the above Acct & Report we think there is Justley due to Theophilus Halsey the sum of five pounds one shilling L My of Connetticut  
£5. 1

pr John Foster  
Thomas Wickham  
Thomas Dering

49.136— Recd Middletown Novr. 6th 1777 of Messrs Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, The Sum of Five pounds, 1/— Lawful Money being the sum Awarded for Transporting my Family Stock & from Long Island  
£5. 1 [See also 4, No. 167; and 5, No. 12.]

Theophilus Halsey.

## 66

49.109—	The State of New York to Doctor Jona Havens . . . . .	Dr.
1776		
Sept	9th To Cash paid Mr. [Capt. Jeremiah] Haly for Transporting Six Cart Loads of Household Furniture from Long Island to Easthaddam in the State of Connecticut a 10/ . . . . .	£3. 0. 0
	To 16 passages 2/ . . . . .	1. 12. 0



1776			
Sept	14th	To Cash pd Capt Thomas Robinson for the Freight of 13 head of Cattel a 6/.....	£3.18. 0
		30 Sheep ..... 6 d.....	15. 0
		12 hogs ..... 6 d.....	6. 0
		2 Cart Load of Houshold Goods — 10/.....	1. 0. 0
	17th	To Cash pd [Capt.] James Wiggans for the Freight of 7 Cattel a 6/.....	2. 2. 0
		2 Horses 6/.....	12. 0
Oct	13th	8 Cart Loads of Corn .... 10/.....	4. 0. 0
	21th	60 Bushels of Wheat 4 1/2 d .....	1. 2. 6
		4 Bushels of Oats 4 1/2 d.....	5. 3
		6 Loads of Corn .... 10/.....	3. 0. 0
Dec	3d	2 Cart Loads of Grain Sause Flower Salt & &c a 10/.....	1. 0. 0
			<hr/>
			£23.12. 9

To Extrory Expencc in Giting the above Goods from Long Island moore then the Usual Fright allowd By the Committee which Knowing the Situation think proper to be Allow'd....

3.13. 3

£27. 6. 0

Middletown the 14 September 1776 I received of [Dr.] Jonathan Havens for Bringing Cattal and Sheap from Long Island to the maner pr [Capt.] Thomas Robinson

Easthaddam Sept 17th 1776 Recd of Doctr Jonathan Havens Nine Dollers for the Fright of Cattel Sheep hogs &c Oct 13 Recd fourteen Dollers for the Fright of 8 Cart Loads of Corn Oct 21th Recd fourteen Dollers for the Fright of Wheat Oats and Corn Decr 3d Recd three Dollers for the Fright Grain Sause Frower Salt & &c

[Capt.] James Wiggins

Middletown Janry 16 1777 Recd and Examined the above acct and report that there is justly due to Docter Havens the sum of twenty seven pounds six shillings lawfull money of Connecticut pr Thomas Dering

£27. 6

John Foster

49.131 — Middletown 19th Novr 1777 Received of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, Esqrs Twenty seven pounds six shillings Lawful Mony in ful for transporting my Famaly & Effects from Long Island

£27.6 [See also 4, No. 7; and 5, No. 35.] pr [Dr] Jonathan Havens

67

49.119 —	State of New York to [Capt.] Joseph Havens.....	Dr.
1776	for Transporting Goods &c from Long Island	
Sept. 26	To do 3 Loads of Corn.....	£1.10. 0
	To do 141 Bushls of Wheat a 4 1/2d.....	2.11. 2 1/2
	To 3 Barrels of Pork and two Do of Cyder a 1/6 .....	0. 7. 6
	To 1 Load of Flax 20/— 1 Do of Household Goods 10/— .....	1.10. 0
	To 25 Bushl of Oats & 5 Do flax seed a 4 1/2..	0.11. 3
	To 2 Barrels of Apples & 2 Do of Beets.....	0. 6. 0
	To 15 Sheep.....a 6 d.....	0. 7. 6
		<hr/>
		£7. 3. 5 1/2

The within Acct is so surcumstanced that the person who brought over the Effects &c the owners of them are not able to attend the Comitee but from information of a person of Credit who assisted in receiving the things & being well Knowing to the oweners honesty we are of opinion it is just & true

Thomas Dering  
John Foster

Middletown Feby 19th 1777 Recd and Examined this Acct and think there is justley due to Mr. [Capt.] Joseph Havens seven pounds three shillings & 5 1/2 Lawfull Mony of Connecticut Pr Thomas Dering  
 £7. 3. 5 1/2 [See also 4, No. 56.] John Foster

68

49.113 — The State of New York to [Lt.] Obadiah Havens..... Dr  
 1776

October 2 to Cash Payd to Cpt [J.] Salsbury for the freight of five Barrels and 6 Bushels of Grain and one Bushel of Portators from Long Island to Saybruck Lawful money..	£0. 10. 0
Cash Payd Cpt James Webb for one Small Boat Lawful Money . . . . .	0. 6. 0
	£0. 16. 0

Newlondon County SS Saybrook March ye 2d 1777 Personally appeared Lieut Obediah Havens and Declared on Oath that the articles Contained in the above account were Truly and Justly Chargd  
 Ccram Wm Worthington, Justs. Peace

Middletown 5th March 1777 Recd & Exd the within acct & report we think there is justly due to [Lt.] Obadiah Havens the sum of sixteen shillings Lawful Mony of Connecticut. pr Thomas Dering  
 £0. 16. 0 John Foster  
 Thomas Wickham

69

49.114 — State of New York to [Lt.] Obadiah Havens..... Dr

To Cash paid Capt [James] Harris for transporting two Loads of Grain and sundries from Shelter Island to Say Brook . . . . .	£1. 4. 0
To Do paid Capt Star Greenfield thirty three shillings for transporting 3 Loads of Grain from Do.....	1. 13. 0
To Cash paid Capt Daniel Havens for transporting 2 load of Hay & Grain . . . . .	1. 3. 0
	£4. 0. 0
deduct over Chd.....	6. 0
	£3. 14. 0

Saybrook November 6 1776 the Reced of Left Obidiah Havens of Shelter Island twenty four Shiling Lawfull money for the freaight of two Load of Grain and Sundreys from Said Island to SayBrook Recd  
 [Capt.] James Harris

Lyme November 20 1776 then Reced of Left obadiah Havens of Shelter Island thirty three Shillings Lawfull Money for the freight of three Loads of Grain from Said Island to Saybrook Recd pr Me  
 [Capt.] Starr Greenfield

Saybrook December 2 1776 Then Reced of Left obadiah Havens of Shelter Island twenty three shiling Lawfull Money for the freaight of two Loads of Grain and hay from Said Island to Saybrook Recd pr Me  
 [Capt.] Daniel Havens

Middletown Feby 19th 1777 Recd and Examined the above acct, and think there is justley due to [Lt.] Obadiah Havens three pounds fourteen shillings Lawfull Money of Connecticut  
 £3. 14. 0 pr Thomas Dering  
 [See also 4, No. 55.] John Foster

49.135 — Saybrook Novmbr 15th 1777  
 Mr. Dearing Sir Be Pleased To pay unto the Barer of this order that money wich is Due To Me for The Remooeving of Grain & other effects of from Longisland to Coenctticut Youer Complyanc Sir will very much oblige youer very humbel Sarvent [Lt.] Obediah Havens

Middletown 18th Novr 1777 Recd of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, Esqrs four pounds ten shillings Lawful Mony in ful for bringing of my Famaly and Effects from Long Island in behalf of Mr [Lt.] Obediah Havens  
 £4. 10. 0 [See also 5, No. 34.] pr [Corp.] Anthony Shearmon

70

49.116 — The State of New York ..... Dr

To me for money Paid to [Capt.] Hubbard Lathan for frait of One Load of Corn and part of a nother from Long Island to Stonington at two Dollars pr load One pound One Shilling and Eight pence York money and Likewise for money Paid to [Capt.] Charles Williams in part for frate for One Load of housel goods & pashed Seven Shilling and six pence York money from Long Island to Saybrook

Joshua Hildreth

1776 October 20 Then Josheue hildrig paid frait for Corn one pound one shiling eight pence yorc money as wits my hand

[Capt.] Hubbard Latham

September 9th 1776 Received from Joish Hildreth fivie Shillings and Eate pence in part for frate and pashede from Long Island

[Capt.] Charles Williams

Amount Brought over — Lawful mony..... £1. 1. 11

Middletown March 6 1777. Recd & Exd the within acct & Report we think there is Justley due to Joshua Hildreth the sum of one pound one shilling 11 d L My of Connetticut pr Thomas Dering

[£1. 1. 11]

John Foster

[See also 4, No. 159.]

Thomas Wickham

71

49.121 — the Convention of New York Dr. to the widow

[Anna] Hinchman for transporting from Lond Island to the main 2 1/2 Lods of household furnetur.....

£1. 5. 0

Seven parsons .....

0. 14. 0

for 6 shepes 3 hogs.....

0. 4. 6

for 3 grown Catel one Calf.....

1. 1. 0

£3. 4. 6

Recd from Widow [Anna] Hinchman the sum of Four Pounds York Being in full for her Freight of Cattle Furniture &c As Witness my hand this 26th Sepr Anno Domini 1776

£6. 16. 6 booth Acts.

[Capt.] Jonathan Vail

Middletown 22d Febr'y 1777 Recd and exd the within acct & report we think there is Justley due to Widdow [Anna] Hinchman three pounds four shillings & 6 d Lawful Mony of Connecticut

[£3. 4. 6]

pr Thomas Dering

[See also 4, No. 90.]

John Foster

49.121 — September 26th 1776 Received of Widow [Anna] Hinchman for transporting from Long island to Gilford three Cows Nine sheep three Load of house hold Goods fore hogs ten Bushels of Wheat seven passiges the Hole freight Amounts to £3. 12. 0 Lawful money attestd & approv'd By me [Capt.] Jonathan Vail

Guilford Febr'y 17 1777 Personally Appeared the Widdow [Anna] Hinchman & made Oath to the Truth of the above acct before me Sam'l Brown, Justs. Peace

Same time the said acct Examined & Approved by this Comte Signed by Order Sam'l Brown, Clerk.



Middletown Febr'y 21st 1777 Recd and exd the within acct & report we think there is justly due to Widow [Anna] Henschman the sum of three pounds 12 shillings Lawfull M of Connecticut  
 £3. 12. 0

pr Thomas Dering  
 John Foster  
 Thomas Wickham

49.131 -- Mr Dering Sir be Pleas'd to pay the Bearer hereof the Charge of my coming to Newengland from yours to serve  
 Annar Hinchman

Middletown 13th of Decr 1777 Recd of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, Esqrs three pounds twelve shillings Lawfull Money In full for the within order  
 £3. 12 [See also 4, No. 90; and 5, No. 71.] Elihu Benton

72

49.123 -- November 20th 1776 Received from Mr Joshua Horton for transporting from Long Island to Guilford one Load and a Quarter of Corn..... £0.15. 0  
 One Cow ..... 0. 6. 0  
 One barrel of beef..... 0. 1. 6  
 One barrel of flower..... 0. 1. 6  
 One Chest ..... 0. 1. 6  
 three hids ..... 0. 1. 0  
 twelve Bushel of potatoes..... 0. 4. 6  
 to too passengers ..... 0. 4. 0

Lawful money . . . . . £1.15. 6

pr me [Capt.] Jonathan Vaill

Paid to [Capt.] Edward Benton for transporting from Longisland to Guilford one cow..... £0. 6. 0  
 too hogs ..... 0. 1. 0  
 One Barrils of potatoes..... 0. 1. 6  
 Clock Reel wooling wheal and duck wheel..... 0. 1. 0  
 I passages from Southold Long island to Gilford..... 0. 2. 0

Lawful money . . . . . £0.11. 6  
 6. 6

£0.18. 0

Joshua Horton

I paid for carting..... £0. 2. 6  
 Aaron Evits I paid..... 0. 2. 0  
 Ruben Ston for Carting..... 0. 2. 0

Carried up ..... £0. 6. 6

Samuel Chittenden

Sum brot over ..... £1.15. 6  
 Sum brot. forward ..... 18.

£2.13. 6

By an over Charge in 1 1/4 Loads of Corn 2/3 in Carting as pr Acct 6/6 ..... 8. 9

£2. 4. 9

Guilford Febr'y 17 1777 Personally appeared Joshua Horton & made Oath to the Truth of the above & within Accounts before me.

Sam'l Brown, Justs. Peace

Examined & Approved both Acctts

Sam'l Brown, Clerk.

Middletown 21st Febr'y 1777 Recd & exd the annexed acct & report we think there is justly due to Joshua Horton the sum of Two pounds four shillings nine pence Lawful Mony of Connecticut

pr Thomas Dering  
John Foster  
Thomas Wickham

49.141—Gillford April the 23d ye 1778 Mr Deering Sr be Pleasd to Pay to the Barer here off my Bill of transporting my famaly from South hold on Long Island to Gilliord in Conecticut and in so doing youl oblige your frind

Joshua Horton

Middletown Apl 23d 1778 Received of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, Esqrs two pounds four shillings & 3 d L My In full for the within order

[See also 4, No. 94; and 5, No. 96.]

Linus Dibbel

73

49.106—State of New York to Daniel Howell.....Dr.

1776

Sept 16th	To Cash paid Capt. [Charles] Williams for transporting a mare and Colt from Sagg harbour to Saybrook.....	£0. 6. 0
23	To Cash paid Captain [probably Nathan] Pembleton for the Freight of 1 Yoke of Oxen from Do.....	0.18. 0
Novr ye 18	To Cash paid Captain [Elijah] Mason for transporting 1 Load of Wheat Corn Oats &c.....	0.12. 0
Decr	To Cash paid Capt. [James] Wiggins for transporting Household Goods from Sagg Harbour to Moodus.....	0. 1. 6
Sept 23	To Cash paid Capt. [William] Warner for transporting 1 Horse.....	0. 9. 0
		<hr/>
		£2. 6. 6
	By an overcharg of 6/- on 1 yoke of Oxen & 3/- for 1 horse.....	9. 0
		<hr/>
		£1.17. 6

Febry 20th 1777 Personally appeared before me the within named Daniel Howell and made Solom Oath that the above acct is truley and Justley Charged

Nathl Brown, Chairman of the Committee of Middletown  
P T. [Pro tem.]

Middletown Febry 20th 1777 Recd and Examined the above Acct and think there is Justley due to Daniel Howell Esqr the sum of one pound 17/6 Lawfull Money of Connetticut

£1. 17. 6

pr Thomas Dering  
Thomas Wickham  
John Foster

[See also 4, No. 72; and 5, No. 81.]

74

49.113—December 25th [1776] Received of Recompence Howell for transporting from Long Island to Guilford

for one Cow and Calf.....	£0. 7. 6
to one hog.....	0. 0. 9
to 11 1/2 of wheat.....	0. 4. 4
to 12 Bushel of Salt.....	0. 3. 0
to 1 Side of Leather.....	0. 0. 4

to household Goods.....	£0. 3. 0
to 2 passengers .....	0. 6. 0
	<hr/>
	£1. 4. 11
By an overcharge of hog & passage.....	0. 2. 3
	<hr/>
Pr me [Capt.] Jonathan Vaill	£1. 2. 8
Guilford Feby 17, 1777 Personally appeared Recompense Howell & made oath to the Truth of the above acct — before me Saml Brown Juste Peace	
Guilford Feby 17, 1777 the within acct Examind & approved Signed by Order Saml Brown Clerk [of the Guilford Committee]	
Middletown Feby 21, 1777 Recd and Exd the within Act and think there is justly due to R. Howell the sum of one pound 2 shillings 8d Lawfull money of Connecticut pr Thos Dering John Foster Thos Wickham	
£1. 2. 8	
[See also 4, No. 96.]	

## 75

49.124 — State of New York to Walter Howell Late of Long Island .....	Dr.
1776	
Octr 28 To Cash paid [Capt.] James Harris for transport- ing sunderies as pr Rect.....	£0. 9. 0
To Cash pd Capt James Wiggins for freight of Sunderies as pr Rect.....	0.12. 0
	<hr/>
	£1. 1. 0

Saybrook October the 28 1776 then Received of Walter Howell the sum of twelve shillings york money for the frate of One Load of Corne and him self passhenger one Desk and one hog all which Ware brought from Long Island to Saybrook Received By me  
[Capt.] James Harris

September th 24 1776 Resevd of Mr Walter Howel By the hand of the widdr Phebe Holvey the Sum of Sixteen Shillings New York money for the frait of household Goods & passegs in gitten of from Longisland to Say Brook  
Abraham Holvey

Pr me [Capt.] Jams Wiggins

Middletown March 6th 1777 Recd & exd the above acct & Report we think there is Justly due to Walter Howell the sum of one pound one shilling Lawfull My of Connetticut pr Thomas Dering  
Thomas Wickham  
John Foster

## 76

49.108 — An Account of Frate off Housle Stuf from Sagharbour to Saybrook State of New York to [Capt.] David Howell.....	Dr
To Cash Paid Capt. Willard for Bringing one Cart Lode of Housle Stuff and my wife and 3 children and Negro Boy .....	£0.18. 0
Do paid [Capt.] Jeremiah Jaggar for Bringing 1 Lode to Say- brook .....	0. 6. 0
Do pd Capt. [John] Ingrum for Bringing one Cart of Corn and Sundrys 37 bushels Corn &c.....	1. 0. 0
Do pd Capt. [Joseph] Veil for Bringing part of a Lode of house goods .....	0. 7. 6
Do Paid Capt [James] Harris for Storeage of one Cart Lode of Goods.....	2. 0
	<hr/>
An acct of Carting my Housle Stuff to Sagharbour.....	£2.13. 6



pd Elias Howell for one Lode.....	£0. 9. 0
Do [Lt.] Matthew Sayre.....	0. 15. 0
De Elias Howell one 3d of a Lode.....	0. 3. 0
Do Joseph Post one Lode.....	0. 12. 0
Do Lieut Jeremiah Post one Lode.....	0. 9. 0
do [Capt.] Jeremiah Jagger 1/2 Lode.....	0. 3. 9
do John White 1 Lode.....	0. 12. 5
Expences pd for Carting up my things from the water Side at Sebruck .....	2. 8. 0
	<hr/>
	£5. 11. 9

N. B. The above Articles are Charged in Lawful money & this Acct is exclusive of Goods belonging to me which were brot over by Vessels employed by the Committees. 2. 13. 6

Errors Excepted pr [Capt.] David Howell £8. 5. 3

Accot Brought over.....	£8. 5. 3
Deduct for wrong charge in bringg off his famaly & former chad p Capt [Joseph] Vail which he says he never received & for cartage.....	6. 19. 3

---

£1. 6. 0

Killingworth Feby 25th 1777 Personally appeared Capt. David Howell & made Solemn Oath that the within Acct is truly & justly charged  
Coram Theops Morgan, Justice Peace  
ye above was attested in Prts Pr Me  
Benoni Willard Charemn of ye Comte

Middletown 5th March 1777 Recd & Exd the within acct & report we think there is justly due to [Capt.] David Howell one pound six shillings Lawful Mony of Connecticut pr Thomas Dering  
£1. 6. 0 John Foster  
[See also 4, No. 134; and 5, No. 85.] Thomas Wickham

77

49.127 — State of New York to Ezekiel Howell... Dr  
1776

Sept 15th To Cash pd [Capt.] Jams Wiggins 1 load Goods & 2 passengers pr rect.....	£0. 9. 0
1st To Do [Capt.] David Sayre 10 load goods & 4 passengers .....	6. 7. 6
To Do pd [Capt.] Charles Williams 2 load goods & 7 passengers.....	1. 11. 6
To Do pd [Capt.] Charles Williams for freight of Horse .....	0. 6. 0
To Do pd Mr [Seth] Eley for transporting Wheat &c .....	0. 5. 0
	<hr/>
L My.....	£8. 19. 0

East Haddam Septmbr the 15 1776 Resevd of Mr Ezekel Howel the sum of twelve shillings New York money for the freight of one Lode of household goods from Longisland to this place together with two passengrs as Wittness my hand [Capt.] Jams Wiggins

Novmber 1 A D 1776 Received of Mr Ezekiel Howell twenty one Dollars and a Half for freight of Corn Deliver at moo dos  
By me [Capt.] David Sayre

Sept 14th 1776 Ezekiel Hoewell Dr.	
To 2 Lods of goods from Long Island to Mudos 7/.....	£0. 14. 0
To 7 pashes at 2/6.....	17. 6
also Recved the Contents.	
	<hr/>
[Capt.] Charles Williams	£1. 11. 6

Middletown Feby 19th 1777 Then personally appeared Ezekiel Howell the above sd and made solemn Oath that the above Account is a Just and true Chargd Before me. Joseph Clark, Justs. Peace

Middletown Feby 18 1777 Recd & Exd the above acct & Report we think their is Justly due to Ezekl Howel Eight pounds Nineteen shillings L My of Connecticut pr Thomas Wickham  
[See also 4, No. 40; and 5, No. 81.] John Foster

78

49.110—	State of New York to Isaac Howell.....Dr	
	1776	
Sept 19th	To Cash paid [Capt.] James Harris for Transpotig 2 Carloads Good 9 Passengrs and two Cattle (as pr Recait).....	£1.17. 0
Sept 20	To Cash paid for Fright of ye above Goods to Chatham as pr Recait paid [Capt.] Eliphalit Redfield .....	0.18. 0
Sept 24	To Cash pd [Capt.] James Wiggans for the Fright of Sex Cattel from Long Island to Saybrook .....	1.10. 0
Octr 18th	To Cash pd [Capt.] Benjamin King [Jr.] for Fright of 3 Loads Corn 5 hogs one passage & half Load of Oats.....	4. 0. 0
Decr 15th	To Cash paid [Capt.] Benjamin King [Jr.] for Fright of a Load of Corn 1 Do of flax one horse one Lod of Oats and Six Sheep	3. 0. 0
		£11. 5. 0
	By an over Charg In Kings acct.....	1. 8. 6
	Lawfull money .....	£9.17. 6

Isaac Howell

Saybrook September 19, 1776 then Recd of Isac Hoell one pound Seventeen Shilings Lawfull money being the frait of two Cart Load of household Good from Long Island to Saybrook him self wife and seven Children ant two oxen

Recd pr me [Capt.] James Harris

Saybrook September 20 1776 Received att Capt Harris Store two Cart Load of goods belonging to Isaac Howel His famely for wich I Received of Him Eighteen Shillings Lawfull money pr me  
[Capt.] Eliphalit Redfield

Say Broock September th 24 1776 Resevd of Mr Isack Howel the Sum of forty Shillings New York money it Being for freight of Six horned Cattle from Longisland to Saybrook as witness my hand  
[Capt.] Jams Wiggans

October the 18 1776 then Recevd of Mr Isack Howel for frate Brought from Sagharbour and Landed att Midle hadam 3 Loads Corn & 5 hogs and 1 Pasig 1/2 Load oats Sum £4 frate Recevd pr Me  
[Capt.] Benjamin King [Jr.]

Midle Hadam December the 15 1776 then Recevd of Mr Isack Howel for frate Brought of from Sagharbour and Landed att Midle Hadam 3 £ Lawfull Money Said fraite is 2 Lds Corn Dto flax 1 horse & one Load oats & one dog and 6 Sheap Sd frate Recd Pr Me  
[Capt.] Benjamin King [Jr.]

Middletown Feby 19th 1777 Recd and Exd the within Act and alowd him nine pound seventeen Shillings six pence Lawfull Money of Connecticut pr Thomas Wickham  
£9. 17. 6. John Foster  
Thomas Dering

49.142 — Mr Dearing Sir Pleas to pay the money Due to me from you to the Barer of this order and in So doing you will oblig yours to Serve

Chatham June the 15th A D 1778

Isaac Howell

Middletown June 20th 1778 Recd of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, nine pounds Seventeen shillings & six pence L My in full for the within order.

[See also 4, No. 68; and 5, No. 102.]

Renel Alvord

79

49.108 — Stonington September 1776

The State of New York to John Hudson.....Dr

Brought from Longisland By [Capt.] Hubbard lathan at three Deffrent Times three loads of Houshold goods Forty od tand Sheep Skins and some Calf Skins My self wife And Son one Cow three Hogs

At A nother time fourteen Bushels of portators and Some Lumber Paid and Promist To Pay Seven Dollars and one Shilling Law Ful money to [Capt.] Hubbard Lathan for the above Articles . . . . .

£2. 3. 0

To Cash pd [Capt.] Wm Card 9/- for Bringing Goods from the Rope ferry to Stonington, being Goods landed at Sd ferry by Capt Nathan Foredom.....

0. 9. 0

N. B. The above Goods brot of by sd Foredom ware Salt, Calve Skins, sheep skins, Two Barrels with Goods &c &c &c being about half a Cart Lode, which if Fore-dom doth not charge the State of New York I shall have to pay him for, Say.....

0. 0. 0

Lawful Mony of N England.....

£2.12. 0

New London County Stonington March 1st 1777 Personally Appeared Mr John Hudson and made Solemn Oath to the Truth of the above acct Sworn before me. Nathaniel Miner Justice of Peace

Stonington March 1st 1777 These Certify that Mr John Hudson Removed himself famaly & Goods from Long Island to this place soon after the Enemy took possession of the West end of Sd Island, and that they Now Reside at this place

Nathaniel Miner, One of the Comtee of Inspection

Middletown March 7 1777 Recd & Exd the within Acct & Report we think there is Justley due to John Hudson the sum of two pounds twelve shillings L My of Connetticut

pr John Foster

£2. 12. 0

Thomas Wickham

49.142 — Stonington February 23d 1778

Mr Dearing Sir Please to Pay to the Bearer John Hudson Junr. the Money Due to me for the Expencc of Moving from Long Island and his Receipt shall Be your Discharge

John Hudson

Middletown 27th Febrly 1778 Recd of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, Esqrs Two pounds twelve shillings Lawful Mony in ful of the within order

[See also 4, No. 174; and 5, No 87.]

pr John Hudson junr.

80

49.123 — Convention of the State of New York to Obidiah Hudson late of Long Island .....Dr

1776

L. My

Sept 18. To pd Cap Beldin for Storage.....

£ 6. 0

To pd Andrew Huppentton for Do.....

7. 0



1776			
Sept 29	To pd [Capt.] John Webb for freight 16 bushls wheat 4 Cattle and Sundrys.....	£2. 14. 0	
	To pd Zebulon Elliot for Storage.....	1. 6	
	To pd John Bradick for freight Goods.....	4. 0	
	To pd Lorabal Slater for Do.....	1. 14. 9	
	To pd Ichobod Downs for Do.....	6. 0	
	To pd Mr Worden for Do 3 Load omitd.....	12. 0	
			<hr/>
		£6. 5. 3	
	My a Charge of Storigs disolowd.....	14. 6	
			<hr/>
		£5. 10. 9	

New London Sepr 1776 Recd of Mr Obadiah Hudson Six Shilling for the Use of my Store &c

pr Samuel Belden

Delivered at Norwich for Obediah Hudson	
16 bushels of wheat .....	0. 8. 0
4 Cattle . . . . .	0. 12. 0
to Sundries . . . . .	0. 14. 0

2. 14. 0

September 29 1776 Recd the Contents in full

[Capt.] John Webb

Newlondon Sept 1776 Received of John Leveret hudson 1 Shiling and six pence Lawfull money for the Use of my store &c

Zebulon Ellet

Norwich 18th Sept 1776 Recd of Obdiah Hudson Fore Shillings Lawfull Monney For Freight of Some Goods From N London to Norwich

pr John Braddick

Norwich Sepr 1 1776 Recd of John Leveret Hudson 6/ Shillings Lawfull money For frait from New London to Norwich of Housle Goods

pr me Ichabod Downs

Newlondon Sept 1776 Received of John Leveret hudson for frat from Long Island one pound foreteen and Ninepence Lawfull Money Red By me Lorobabel Slater

Middletown Feby 18 1777 Recd & exd the within Acct Report we think there is Justly due to Obadiah Hudson Five pounds ten shillings & nine pence Lawfull Money of Connecticut

£5. 10. 9

pr John Foster

Thomas Wickham

49.142 — Mr Dearing Sir be Pleasd to pay to the Bearer Mr John Gardiner the within accepted accompt and you will much oblige your Humble Servnt

Norwich June 19th 1778

Obediah Hudson

Middletown June 23d 1778 Recd four pounds ten shillings & 3 d of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, in full for the within order

[See also 4, No. 47; and 5, No. 103.]

pr John Gardiner

81

49.124 — The State of New York to Nathl Huntting.....Dr

1776		
Septbr	To Cash pd Capt [Charles] Williams Freight of 6 Cattle from Long Island to Saybrook at 6/.....	£1. 16. 0
	To Cash pd Capt [Robert] Knights for 1 Passenger . . . . .	0. 3. 0
	To Cash pd [Capt.] Danl Havens frieght 1 Barrell..	0. 1. 6

To Cash paid [Capt.] Nathaniel Barn for* freight of 1 1/2 Load Goods five Cattle 1 hors & 1 passage. . . . .	£2. 2. 0
To Cash paid [Capt.] James Harris 1 hors 3 passages Storage . . . . .	0.12. 0

	£4.14. 6
By an over Charge in passagees & Storage. . . . .	4.
L	£4.10. 6

These may Certify that the Above Named Nathel Hunting has  
paide above freight & Now Resides in this Town.

[Capt.] Richd Dickianson

Say Brook Oct 3 1776 Recd of John Hunting Two pound Two  
Shillings for freight of Sundries from Long Island to this place viz  
1 1/2 Load of Goods Neet Cattle & 1 Horse & Man  
£2. 2. 0 per Me [Capt.] Nathl Barns

Saybrook October 8 1776 then Recd of Mr Nathaniel Hunting six-  
teen shiling Lawfull money it being for the frait of three passengers  
and for the frait of one hors and the storing of Sundry Good (hous-  
hold good) pr me [Capt.] James Harris

These may certify that Mr Nathaniel Hunting Now Resides in  
Saybrook with his famely [Capt.] Richd Dickinson

Middletown Feby 22 1777 Recd & exd the within Acct & think  
there is justly due to Nathl Hunting four pounds ten shillings 6 d  
Lawfull Money of Conneticut pr Thomas Dering  
£4. 10. 6 Thomas Wickham  
John Foster

[See also 4, No. 118.]

49.122 — Guilford Febreuary ye 11 A D 1777

The Convention of the State of New York Dr to Thomas Hutchinson

The following is a true account of the Expences which I the Sub-  
scriber have been at in Transporting creaturs Grain Household  
Goods &c from Long Island to Guilford at the piace of oure Resi-  
dence there, viz—

to Capt Willm Johnson for bringing 12 head of neat cattle from sd Island to Say Brook..12 Dollars..	£3.12. 0
Expence bringing them from thence to Guilford paid out . . . . .	0. 1. 4
to Capt John Vail for Transporting one horse 3 cattle 4 Dolls . . . . .	1. 4. 0
to a Load of corn 2 Dolls wheat flower 1 swine &c 75 1 1/2 . . . . .	0.19. 1 1/2
pd Vail Landed the above at New London Expence bringing them from thence to Guilford paid out.....	0. 6. 7
to [Capt.] James Corwin for bringing over Wheat 10 Bushl . . . . .	0. 3. 9
to Wyllis Eliot for oxen to cart it home.....	0. 1. 3
to one pare of Belloses (Smiths).....	0. 2. 3
to one Bushel of tunneps . . . . .	0. 0. 3
to A passage going oveer . . . . .	0. 1. 6

£6.12. 0 1/2

By an overcharge in Driving Cattle to Guilford 1/4  
in a load of Corn 2/- in a passage going to the  
Island 2/- . . . . .

0. 4.10

£6. 7. 2 1/2

Thomas Hutchinson

Lyme October 4th 1776

Mr Hucheson pleas To pay To Mr Rowlin for Transporting your Cattle from Long Island 12 Dollars and it Shall Be your Discharge from Me your Humble Sevant [Capt.] Wm Johnson

October the 4th 1776

I the Subscriber have Received 12 Dolers for bringing 12 head of Cattle from Long Iseland for Thomas Hutchinson as Witness my hand [Capt.] Edward Roland

October the 28 1776

Received of Thomas Hutchinson for frait tow pounds seventeen shillings & sixpence as witness my hand [Capt.] John Vail

November 1776 then Received of thomas Hutchinson the sum of three shillings lawfull money as witness my hand for frate of goods and grain from longisland [Capt.] James Corwin

New Haven County SS Guilford Feby 15th 1777 Personally Appeared Thos Hutchinson the Signer of the above written account and made Oath to the Truth thereof before me

Nathaniel Ruggles Justice of Peace

the above acct Examined &amp; Approved by this Committee

Sam'l Brown, Clerk

Middletown Feby 21 1777 Recd and exd the within acct & think there is Justly due to Thoms Hutchinson the sum of six pounds seven shillings 2 1/2 pence Lawfull Money of Connecticut

£6. 7. 2 1/2

pr Thomas Dering

[See also 4, No. 88.]

John Foster

Thomas Wickham

83

49.116— The Stait of New York Detr to Aaron Isaacs Jun September 18 [1776] Cash payed [Capt.] Samuel Beebee

for the frait of Six Cattle five sheep &amp; one hors and

Six barriels and Load of houshold goods Lawfull..... £3. 3. 6

Middletown 6th Feby 1777 Recd and Examined the within acct & report we think there is justly due to Aaron Isaacs junr the sum of Three pounds three shillings & six pence Lawful Mony of Connecticut £3. 3. 6

pr Thomas Dering

[See also 4, No. 23; and 5, No. 53.]

John Foster

49.131— December 1st 1777 Mr Thomas Derin Sir Pleas to pay unto Isaac Isaacs £3. 3. 6 for trans porting things from Long Iseland to this Stayte and you would a blige your friend and humbel Servant

Aaron Isaacs Junr

Recd Middletown Decr 1t 1777 of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, Esqrs, three pounds three shillings & 6 d Lawfull Money In full for transporting my Famaly & Effects from Long Island pr Isaac Isaacs

84

49.114— State of N York to Matthew Jagger Late an inhabitant of Bridgampton in the County of Suffolk on Longisland in the State of N. York ..... Dr

1776

October thid to Cash paid to [Capt.] Elnathan fellows for transporting one Load and 1/4 of Corn and Goods to Stoningtoun harbour as pr

£ s d  
1. 2. 6

November to Cash paid to [Capt.] Jeremiah haly for transporting Corn from st State to Ston-

ingtoun and flax and other household Goods 2 Cartload .....

£ s d  
1. 10. 0



1776  
September

to Cash paid to [Capt.] John Miner for transporting my famely and household Goods from Stonington to Mistick River 5 in famaly & 2 load goods.....	£ s d 0. 9. 0
	3. 1. 6
to Cash paid for Stowing and Carting the above Effects from Said mistick river to Mr Charles Eldriges in Groton where they yet remain .....	0. 8. 0
	3. 9. 6
deduct for over Cha on corn 1 1/4 load & boating & Carting .....	1. 0. 6

£2. 9. 0

Matthew Jagger

Stonington October 1 1776 Mr. Matthew gager to [Capt.] Elnathan Fellows ....Dr To one Load 1/4 Coarn and goods a 18/.....1. 2. 6  
 fraited from Long island to Stonington Reved the above frait  
 pr [Capt.] Elnathan Fellows

February 21 t 1777 the above mentioned Matthew Jagger made Solom Oath that the above acct is Truley and Justley Chargd before me.

Nath'l Brown, Chairman of the Committee of Middletown P. T [Pro tem.]

Groton February ye 18th A D 1777 This May Certify all woomit may Concern that Matthew Jagger within Named Resides In ye town of Groton  
 pr Me Joseph Parker Select Man  
 David Avery Committee of Inspection Groton

Middletown Febr'y 21 1777 Recd and Exd the within acct & report we think there is Justly due to Mathew Jagger the sum of two pounds nine shellings Lawfull Money of Connecticut pr Thomas Dering  
 £2. 9. 0 Thomas Wickham  
 John Foster

[See also 4, No. 74.]

85

49.112 — Acompt of Freight Brought from Longisland in the State of New York to Connecticut Ebenezer Jennings.....Dr

to Freight of 6 Bushl the whole Load Corn & Sundries..	£0.13. 4
Do one Horse & two Calves.....	0.14. 0
1 passage 2/8.....	0. 2. 8

York mo .....	£1.10. 0
L. Money .....	1. 2. 6

Gilford Janry 15 1777

N B the above Freight was L Money Brought over by Capt John Vail & the acompt Crosd when I Paid him as witness my hand  
 Ebenezer Jennings

Octor 1776 State of New York to Ebenr Jennings & [Capt.] Benjn Vaill Dr for Bringing Sundryes from Southold to Guilford

to freight of 38 Bushl of Wheat & potatos.....	£0.14. 3
to Do of two barrels.....	0. 3. 0

Lawfull ..	£0.17. 3
------------	----------

Sums brought over .....	£1. 2. 6
Do .....	17. 3

£1.19. 9

overchargd in 38 bushl wheat.....	1. 7
-----------------------------------	------

attested and approved	£1.10. 9
-----------------------	----------

Guilford Feby 17 1777 personally appeared Ebenr Jennings & made Oath to the Truth of the two within accounts before me.

Sam'l Brown, Justs. Peace

Same Time those accounts were Examined & Approved & Signd by Order  
Sam'l Brown, Clerk

Middletown Feby 21 1777 Recd & Exd the within Acct and think there is Justley due to Ebenr Jennings the sum of one pound eighteen shillings 2 d Lawfull Money of Connecticut pr Thomas Dering  
£1. 18. 2 John Foster

[See also 4, No. 85.]

Thomas Wickham

## 86

49.112 — 1776 December 16th Received of Mr Elias Jennings for frate from Long island and Landed att Midle Haddam 2 Loads flax..... £02.00. 0  
2 Loads Corn att 10 Shilings pr Load..... 01.00. 0  
1 Load of oats in sheaf..... 00.15. 0  
1 1/2 Load house Hold googs..... 01.10. 0

£05. 5. 0

deduct for ovr Charge on 1 1/2 Load of Household goods .15

£4.10. 0

Mr [Capt.] Benjamin King of Longisland Residing in Middletown Parsonally appeared before me the within named Elias Jennings & mad Oath that the within acct is Truley and Justley Chard

Nathl Brown Chairman of the Committee of Middletown P Tem.  
[Pro Tem.]

Middletown 20th Feby 1777 Recd & Exd the within acct & report we think there is justly due to Elias Jennings the sum of four pounds ten shillings Lawful Mony of Connecticut pr Thomas Dering  
£4. 10. 0 John Foster

49.137 — Middletown 8th Novr. 1777 Recd of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, Esqrs, four pounds ten shillings Lawful mony in ful for transporting my Famaly & Effects from Long Island pr Elias Jennings  
£4.10 [See also 4, No. 64; and 5, No. 22.]

## 87

49.113 — Sept 10th 1776 Isaac Jessup, Dr.  
To 1 Lode of Goods..... £0. 6. 0  
To 4 passhed from Long Island a 2/..... 0. 8. 0

£0.14. 0

Received the Contentes of the above accountpt

[Capt.] Charles Williams

Middletown Feby 22 1777 Recd & Exd the within Rect & think there is justley due to Isaac Jesup the sum of fourteen shillings Lawful Money of Connetticut pr John Foster

Thomas Wickham  
Thomas Dering

Saybroock October th 4 1776 Resevd of Mr Isack gessup the Sum of Ten Shillings New York money for freight of one Cow & one passeg as Witness my hand [Capt.] Jams Wiggins

Middletown Feby 22 1777 Recd & Exd the within Rect & think there is justley due to Mr Isaac Jessup the sum of seven shillings & six pence Lawfull Money of Connetticut pr John Foster

Thomas Wickham  
Thomas Dering

Saybrook December ye 12 1776 Recevd of Isack Jessup the [sum?] of Ten Shilling New York money for Fraight a half Load of goods From Long Island to Saybrouck [Capt.] Ephraim Fordham

Recd Middletown Feby 22 [1777?] & Exd the within Rect & think there is Justley due to Isaac Jesup the sum of six shillings Lawfull Money of Connetticut

The three Rects amounts to £1. 7. 6 Lawfull money of Connetticut  
 pr John Foster  
 Thomas Dering  
 Thomas Wickham

88

49.116 — State of New York to [Lt.] Silas Jessup for Transporting his Family Stock & Effects from Long Island to Saybrook in Connetticut 1776

Octr 24 To Cash paid [Capt.] John Redpath for transporting 3 1/2 Loads of Corn & 1 Load of Flax	£2. 8. 0
To Cash paid [Capt.] Hubbard Latham for transporting 11 Ton of Hay 2 1/2 Load of Grain Household Goods &c .....	9. 0. 0
To Cash paid Capt Danll Fordham for transporting 20 Bushl of Corn Flower Potatoes Beets &c &c 2 loads.....	1. 0. 0
	£12. 8. 0

Saybrook October 24th 1776 Then received of [Lt.] Silas Gescup the sum of eight dolers for frait from Long island I Say received By me [Capt.] John Redpath

February 21t 1777 the above mentioned [Lt.] Silas Jessup made Solom Oath that the above act is Truley and Justley Chargd Sworn before me

Nathl Brown Chairman of the Committee of Middletown P. T. [Pro Tem.]

Middletown Feby 21 1777 Recd & Exd the within Acct and think there is justley due to [Lt.] Silas Jessup the sum of twelve pounds eight shillings Lawfull Money of Connetticut pr Thomas Dering  
 John Foster  
 Thomas Wickham

49.137 — Middletown 25th Novr 1777 Recd of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, Esqrs, Twelve pounds eight shillings Lawful mony in full for transporting my Famaly and Effects from Long Island pr [Lt.] Silas Jessup

£12. 8 [See also 4, No. 79; and 5, No. 44.]

89

49.115 — State of New York to Alexander King

Acc of Expences of Alaxr King Familey Removing from Long Island &c viz.

To Cash pd for Pasage from Say Brook to Middletown....	£1. 0. 0
To Cash pd for Geting Corne &c from the Island.....	1.16. 0
To Cash pd Benj Crook for Carting Corne on board at HogeNeck . . . . .	0. 6. 0
	£3. 2. 0
Deduct for Carting at Hogneck on Long Island.....	£ 6. 0
	£2.16. 0

Middletown Jany 1777 Errors Except pr Alexander King

Feb 7th 1777 Allexander King Personaly appeard before Me the Subscriber in Middletown in Hartford County and Made Solom Oath to the Truth of the above acct Matthew Tallcott, Jus. Peace



Middletown 7th Febr 1777 Recd & examd the above acct & report that we think there is justly due to Mr Alexr King two pounds sixteen shillings Lawful Mony of Connecticut  
 pr Thomas Dering  
 John Foster  
 £2. 16

49.129 — Middletown 24th Novr 1777 Recd of Thomas Dering, John Foster and Thomas Wickham, Esqrs, Two pounds sixteen shillings Lawful Money in full for transporting my Family and Effects from Long Island to Connecticut  
 Alexander King  
 £2. 16

[See also 4, No. 33; and 5, No. 40.]

## 90

49.112 — Convention of the State of New York to Peter King late from Long Island . . . . . Dr.

1776

Sepr 21 To pd Mr [Capt. Eliphalet] Redfield for freight 1 Load good 2 Swine 6 passengers from Seabrook to Middletown . . . . . L My . . . . . £0. 10. 0  
 To pd [Capt.] Benja King [Jr.] for freight 1 Cubbard & turning lathe from Long Island . . . . . 0. 4. 0

£0. 14. 0

Peter King

Middletown Febr 19th 1777 Personaly appeard before me the Subscriber the above sd Peter King & made True Oath to the above account that the Same is Just and True  
 Matthew Tallcott, Justs. Peace

Middletown Febr 18th 1777 Reced & Exd the within accot & Report We think there is Justly Due to Peter King fourteen shillings Lawfull Money of Connecticut  
 pr John Foster  
 Thomas Wickham  
 £0. 14. 0

49.132 — Middletown 17th Decemr 1777 Reced of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, Esqrs, fcurteen shillings Lawful mony in full for transporting my Family and Effects from Long Island £0. 14. 0  
 [See also 4, No. 53; and 5, No. 74.]  
 Peter King

## 91

49.104 — Dr the State of New York to Thomas King  
 1776

Sepr 12th To Freight of 37 Cattle from Stirling to N. London  
 34 Do Do Do  
 43 Do from Oister Ponds to Do  
 26 Do from fire place Ditto  
 140 . . . . a 6/. . . . . £42. 0. 0  
 To Ditto—4 young Cattle—at 3/. . . . . 12. 0  
 To Ditto 69 Sheep & Hogs from the above places to N. London a 1/. . . . . 3. 9. 0  
 To Ditto 30 Bushel Corn . . . . . 10. 0  
 To 13 passingers from Sterling . . . . . 1. 6. 0  
 To 1 Load Goods from fire place . . . . . 10. 0  
 To 8 Days Demurage of my Vessell a 15/. . . . . 6. 0. 0  
 To 3 Mens Labour 8 Days at 3/- pr Day Each . . . . . 3. 12. 0  
 To Victualling Ditto a 12d pr Day . . . . . 1. 16. 0

£59. 15. 0

deduct for overcharge on Sheep Demurrage mens wages & victualling men . . . . . 13. 2. 6

New London 17th Jany 1777 Errors Excepted

£46. 12. 6

Thomas King

These may Certify that the above Articles were all brought of by sd King agreeable to the above, Certified pr  
Febry 1777

Marvin Wait Commtee

Middletown 5th March 1777 Recd & Exd the within acct & report we think there is justly due to Thomas King the sum of forty six pounds twelve shillings & 6 d Lawful Mony of Connecticut  
£46. 12. 6

pr Thomas Dering  
John Foster

49.137 — Middletown 7th Novr 1777 Received of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, Esqrs, Forty six pounds twelve shillings & six pence Lawful mony in full for bringing of Famalies & stock from Long Island  
£46. 12. 6

pr Thomas King

[See also 4, No. 131; and 5, No. 14.]

92

49.134 — Lyme in the State of Connecticut february 17 [1777]

The Convention of New York to William King Junr .....Dr  
By Paying [Capt.] Joseph Vail of Long Island 20 s for transporting two Cart loads of Corn from Long Island to Lyme in Connecticut Some time in November Last.

Lyme SS New London County this 17th Day of February A D 1777 then and there Personally appeared Mr William King [Jr.] the above Creditor and made Solom oath that he Paid to the above [Capt.] Joseph Vail the above Sum of twenty Shillings for the above Service as charged in the above account Sworn before Saml Ely Justs Peace

Lyme february ye 17th 1777 the above account was Examined and approved pr Joseph Mather Chairman of ye Commite

Middletown 22d Febr'y 1777 Recd and Examined the within acct & report we think there is justly due to William King junr the sum of one pound Lawfull Mony of Connecticut pr Thomas Dering  
£1. [See also 4, No. 112; and 5, No. 109.] John Foster

49.141 — Lyme August 18th 1778 Mr. Dearing Sir Please to Deliver to my Brother Richard King the Money Due to me from the State of New York for Transportation from Long Island and you will oblige sr your very Humbl Servt William King Junr

To Mr Thomas Dearing Esqr

Middletown 22d Augst 1778 Recd of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, Esqrs, one pound Lawful Mony in ful for transporting my Famaly & Effects from Long Island in ful of for within order  
Richard King

93

49.116 — William King's Acct of Charge for Transpoarting himself and family Goods &c from Long Island to Lime in Connecticut in the year 1776 viz—

To Cash to [Capt.] William Johnson for Transpoorting myself and famely.....	£2. 2. 0
To 16/- Now Due as per Rect not yet pd.....	16. 0
To Do to [Capt.] Star Greenfield as pr Rect.....	8. 10. 0

N B to above is Cont Lawfull Money.....	£11. 8. 0
Deduct for over charge by [Capt.] Starr Greenfield.....	2. 10.

William King £8. 18. 0

Lyme in Connecticut Septemr 4 1776 Then Receivd of William King of Long Island two Pound two Shillings Lawfull money in Part Remains Due Sixteen Shillings for transporting Himself and family from Long Island. I say Received pr me [Capt.] Wm Johnson

Lyme Octor 30th 1776 Receivd of William King & his Son Eight Pounds ten Shillings Lawfull Money for transporting twelve Cartload of Corn and Household Goods from Long Island to Lyme in ye State of Connecticut I Say Received pr me [Capt.] Starr Greenfield

New London County SS Lyme June 9th A D 1778 Then and There Personally Appeared Mr. William King and made solemn Oath to the Truth of the foregoing acct as charged above before me.

Eleazr Mather, Jus. Peace

Middletown 26th Sepr 1778 Recd & Examined the above acct & think there is justly due to Mr Wm King eight pounds eighteen shillings Lawful Mony of Connetticut pr Thomas Dering  
£8. 18. 0 John Foster

[See also 5, No. 122.]

49.143 — Lyme februr 20th 1779 Mr Dearing Sr Please to Deliver to my son Richard King the Money Due to me from the State of New York as pr Account and Receipts left in your Hand Sr Yours to Serve To Thomas Dearing Esqr at Middletown William King

Received Middletown March 17th 1779 of Thomas Dering, Eight pounds eighteen shillings Lawfull Money in full for the within order pr Richard King

94

49.130 — Acct of Goodes Broght from Long Island in the Sloop Homberd 45 Tons Belonging [Capt.] Thomas leet of Guilford in Sept 1776  
5 Tripes the hole Full of hous Goods Alowing the Vessel  
to Carry 250 Barrels 1/6..... £93. 15. 0  
104 Cattel and Horsees att three tripes a 6/..... 31. 4. 0  
90 Sheape and Hoges att /6..... 2. 5. 0  
196 Peapel ....3/..... 29. 8. 0

£156. 12. 0

by an Overcharge on the pasengers of 1/— a head..... 9. 16. 0

£146. 16. 0

9 Decon free Gift Weles family, 4 Jonathan Weles Ditto, 4 Josiah Weles Ditto, 5 [Lt.] Jeames Davis Ditto, 12 Danel Both Ditto, 9 Stephen Baly Ditto, 2 Jessey Hemsted Wife, 2 [Lt.] Azariah Tuttel famely, 2 Nathanel Overton Ditto, 3 Jeames Overton Ditto, 7 Joshshy Overton Ditto, 5 Joshay Horton Ditto, 4 Jeames Curran Ditto, 6 Selah Dickeson [Dickerson], 5 Jonathan Horton Ditto, 6 David Hedges Ditto, 5 Widdor Hedges Ditto, 3 Jeames Horton Ditto, 9 [Capt.] Joseph Hallock Ditto, 9 [Capt.] Jonathan Vaile Ditto, 4 Isserel Case Ditto, 2 Thomas Hudson Ditto, 3 Peter Deanes Ditto, 7 William Weles Ditto, 3 [Lt.] Selah Reaves Ditto att Norh Killingworth, 2 Widor [Abigail] Brown Ditto, 9 Isserel Hallock Ditto, 9 Zabelon Hallocke Ditto, 4 [Corp.] Joshiway Weles Ditto, 3 Selah Weles Ditto, 2 [Capt.] Epheron Jones Ditto Gone Backe, 3 Timothy Curran, Ditto, 2 Samuel Brown Ditto, 7 Nathanael Benjamin Ditto, 3 Fines [Phineas] Weles [Lt.] Danel Reaves William ,  
1 Mathew hedges, 1 Nathanel Conklen, 1 [Ezekiel] Hubbard, Singlemen,  
3 Wimmen . . . . . 196

Middletown 16th Janry 1777 Recd and examined the above acct & report that we think there is justly due to Capt Thoms Leet the sum of one hundred & forty six pounds sixteen shillings Lawful Mony of Connecticut pr Thomas Dering  
£146. 16. 0 John Foster

N. B. all the goods brought Upon the Deck steerage & cabbin had no freights allowed which is computed the nearest rule we can come at allowing 10/- pr Cartload



49.137 — Middletown 13th Novr 1777 Recd of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, Esqrs, one hundred and forty six pounds sixteen shillings Lawful money in full for Transporting Famalies & Effects from Long Island

£146. 16

pr Thomas Leete

[See also 4, No. 4; and 5, No. 27:]

95

30.28 — State of Connecticut to [Capt.] Chrstr. Leffingwell.....Dr.

1776	Octr. To Hire of two Vessels with Expences attending of bringing Stock &c. from Long Island to N. London & Norwich by Order of His Honr. Gov. Trumbull. Hire of Sloop Polly from Sept. 8 to Octo. 6 80 Tonns at 7/ pr M— 29 Days.....	£27. 1. 4
	Sloop Polly from Sept. 8th to Octr. 4th 75 Tonns — 27 Days — at 7/ pr mo.....	23.12. 6
	Exps. 2 quarts Rum.....	£0. 4. -
	Pd. for Boards & Joists for Platforms for both Vessels .....	2. 0. 0
	Michael Pepper's Bill for Wages.....	3. 3. 6
	Richard Herrick's Do .....	3. 9. 6
	part of Dennis Mchagan's Do.....	1. 6. 6
	Nehemiah Rogers' Do .....	5. 8. 8
	Jos. Comings' Do .....	1. 2. -
	William Joy's Bill .....	5. -
	Squire Gur's Bill for Do.....	7.16.11
	Negro Romeo — 29 Days — 4/.....	5.16. -
	Negro Pharaoh 16 Day 2/.....	1.12. -
	Rations issued to 6 Men Navigating the Vessels 168 Days in ye whole .....	5. 5. -
	[Capt.] William Rockwell's Bill for Wages as Master & Sundry Stores supply'd .....	7. 2. -
		<hr/>
		44.11. 1
		<hr/>
		£95. 4.11
	My Commis. for advancing Money, trouble of Engaging Vessels &c pr Ct.....	2. 7. 7
		<hr/>
	Norwich 20th Jany. 1777 Error Excepted	£97.12. 6

[Capt.] Chrstr. Leffingwell.

New London ss: the 20th day of January A. D. 1777 personally appeared Chrstr. Leffingwell Esq. & made Oath that the above account by him Subscribed is Truly & Justly Charged before me

Saml. Huntington Assistnn.

This may Certify that we the Subscribers Committee of Inspection for the Town of Norwich in the State of Connecticut have Examined the within Acct. & find the Charges Contained therein are Just & Truly Charged.

Norwich 20th Jany. 1776

Elijah Backus	} Com- mit- tee
Saml. Leffingwell Jur.	
Elisha Fitch	
Saml. Tracy	
Jonth. Huntington	
Azariah Lathrop	
Dudley Woodbridge	

Pay the Contents of the within Bill to Capt. Henry Billings.

To Whom it may Concern.

[Capt.] Chrstr. Leffingwell

30.28—Your Committee for Auditing Accounts have carefully examined the Annexed Account of Christopher Leffingwell Captain of a Company of Light Infantry with the Certificate and Deposition thereon, and find the calculations Right also have examined the Annexed Orders of his Excellency Governor Trumbull to the said Captain also the Annexed Report of said Captain to Governor Trumbull and find in Obedience to said Orders the said Captain did procure the Sloops Charged for in the Annexed Account to Transport, and did Transport a Number of the Inhabitants with their Furniture, with about Three Hundred & fifty two head of horn Cattle and about Twelve Hundred and Ninety Sheep from Long Island to New London, and inasmuch as Governor Trumbull issued his Orders to the said Captain Leffingwell in Consequence of a Letter Wrote by the Convention of this State to him bearing Date the

Day of August last therefore your Committee are of opinion that there be allowed to Captain Christopher Leffingwell for the said Annexed Account the Sum of Ninety Seven Pounds Twelve Shillings & Six Pence Lawfull money, being equal to One Hundred & thirty Pounds three shillings & four Pence Curency of this State.

Fishkill 27th Jan. 1777

Mat. Adgate  
[Capt.] Alexr. Webster  
Benj. Newkirk

In Committee of Safety for the State of New York. Fishkill, January 27th 1777.

Resolved that the Committee of Safety agrees with the Committee of Auditors in their Report, And ordered that the Treasurer or Vice Treasurer of this State pay to Capt. Christopher Leffingwell or his order the Sum of One Hundred and Thirty pounds three Shillings and four pence New York money in full for the annexed Accounts and take a receipt for the same. And that with the said Account & Report he file the Eight Separate Vouchers, and also the Letter from Governor Trumbull to Captain Leffingwell dated the fifteenth of September last.

[See A, 32.]

James Livingston Chairman

Rec'd. January 20th 1777 from P. V. B. Livingston by the hands of Gerard Bancker one hundred and thirty pounds three Shillings and four Pence—pursuant to the above Order in full for the Annexed Account.  
£130. 3. 4. for [Capt.] Chrissr. Leffingwell [Capt.] Henry Billings

96

49.115—State of New York to Grover LHommedieu.....Dr.  
1776

Sept 2	To Cash paid Capt [Ichabod] Cole for transporting Household Furniture from Long Island to Connecticut . . . . .	£0. 15. 0
	To Cash paid for Sundry Utentials.....	0. 7. 4
		<hr/>
		£1. 2. 4

Middletown Feby 6 1777 Recd and Exd the above Acct and Report that we think there is justley due to Mr Grover Lhommedieu one pound two shillings and 4 pence Lawful money of Connecticut

£1. 2. 4

pr Thomas Dering  
John Foster

N. B. the Reason there is no attest to this Acct is that it was sent in by his Brother and his Brother could not attest to it but we think it just & true

49.137—Middletown 14th Novr 1777 Recd of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, one pound two shillings & four pence Lawful Mony in ful for transporting my Famaly & Effects from Long Island  
£1. 2. 4  
pr Grover L'hommedieu

[See also 4, No. 31; and 5, No. 30.]

49.135—Stonington Sept [1776?]

Recd of Mr [Serjt.] Abraham [Loper] [Note—Part of the account missing.]

Sundries brought for  
 place Vzt one Load  
 a 18s pr Load  
 three persons a  
 one Cow a 9/-  
 half Load of Goods one hog a 1/-  
 The Vessel Sailed  
 at the Resque of  
 the Master

Middletown March 6 1777 Recd and exd the within acct & think there is justly due to [Serjt.] Abraham Loper the sum of one pound 10/6 L My of Connecticut  
 pr John Foster  
 Thomas Wickham  
 Thomas Dering

£1. 10. 6

[See also 4, No. 162.]

49.111—State of New York to [Capt.] Elijah Mason.....Dr.

1776	Sept	To My vessel of 30 Tons in the Service of the State	
	42	Days a 9/.....	£18. 18. 0
		Capt Wages 1 m 12 da a £4.10.0.....	6. 6. 0
		Mates Do Do 3.10.0.....	4. 18. 0
		1 Hand Do Do 3. 0.0.....	4. 4. 0
		Pilotage..... Do .....	6. 6. 0
		Victualing 3 men a 3/— pr day.....	6. 6. 0
		2 Gallons of Rum 10/.....	1. 0. 0
		To an anchor and Cable lost.....	2. 18. 0
			£49. 16. 0

These are to Certify That the Sloop Dove 30 Tons Burthen, Elijah Mason Master, was taken to the Service of the State of New York, and Detained—Days from fifth of September to the fourteenth October both Days included, being in all 42 Days employed in transporting Stock from Long Island to the Main.

Given under my Hand this 6 Day of November 1776  
 By Order of Lieutenant Colonel Livingston William Havens Lt  
 2d Regt N York forces

Middletown Feby 19th 1777 Recd and Exd the above Acct and think there is Justly due to Capt Elishe [Elijah] Mason the sum of forty nine pounds sixteen shillings Lawfull Money of Connecticut

£49. 16.

pr Thomas Dering  
 John Foster  
 Thomas Wickham

[See also 4, No. 71; and 5, No. 7.]

49.136—Middletown 4th Novr. 1777 Recd of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, Esqrs, Forty nine pounds sixteen shillings Lawful Money in full for Transporting my Families Effects from Long Island to Connecticut £49. 16. 0 pr [Capt.] Elijah Mason

[Note—The following Account, without signature, probably explains the above Claim of Capt. Elijah Mason.]

49.107—Say Brook September 2D A D 1776 then the Sloop Dove was Prised and ordered to Sag Harbour on Long Island By the Committee To Bring of People and thare affects and Stock

the first trip Broght and Delevered at East Haddam Namely viz

Daniel Howell 10 Persons 5 Lods Goods

Capt David Person [Pierson] 5 Persons 2 Loads Goods



Jonathan Pain 10 Persons 2 1/2 Lods Good 12 Cheep 2 Swin  
 Zackariah Person [Pierson] 1 Person 1/2 Lode Goods  
 Timthy Matthews 1 Pasenger 1/2 Lode Goods  
 To 5 other Pasegrs  
 Doctter Walker and his Chest

the Second trip Brough and Deleverd at Petepague and Chester Namely  
 viz

John Rogers 3 Persons 1 Lods Goods  
 Joshua Howell 4 Persons 1/2 Lode Goods  
 [Lt.] Abraham Rose 6 Persons 3 Lode Goods  
 Daniel Toping 4 Persons 1 Lode Goods  
 Willian Conklin 1 Person 1 Lode Goods  
 Zacariah Persons [Pierson] 5 Persons 2 Lods Good one Cow 2 Hogs  
 Dunkin M Collom [McCallum] 6 Persons 1 Lode Goods 2 Hogs  
 [Lt.] Samuel Conklin 3 Persons 1 Lode Goods  
 John Dick 1 Person 1 Lode Goods  
 Henry Hutson 1 Lode Goods  
 To Fore Persons and Chest

49.101.10 — Say Brook September A D 1776 the third trip Brought and  
 Deliverd at Say Brook and Chester Houshold goods and grain and Stock  
 Namely viz

Jesse Dayton 2 Lods Good 3 Persons 1 Hog  
 John Hunting 2 Lods Goods 1 Person  
 John Hand [Jr.] 2 Lods Corn 1 Person  
 Edmund Perry 1/2 Lods goods 1 Person  
 Isack Jesop 1 Lode Goods 2 Persons 20 Cheep 2 Hogs  
 Rich Shary [Capt. Recompence Sherrill] 1 Lode Goods 1 Person  
 Hezekiah Bower 1 Pasenger  
 Jeremiah Conklin 1/2 Lode Goods 1 Person  
 [Capt.] Daniel Heges 1 Lode Grain 17 Cheep  
 Crudance [Prudence] Foster 1 Lode Goods 2 Persons one Cow

the forth trip went from Chester to Say Brook then ordered Back untill  
 further orders and as soon as we goot Home Mr. [Capt.] David Wiggins  
 wanted a Load of Corn and Oats and flax Brought from Starling To  
 Chester and a Cordlingly we went and fethd the Same and a Load for  
 Mr. [Daniel] Weldon

## 99

49.106 — State of New York to Timothy Matthews.....Dr.  
 To Removing his Family & Effects from Long Island to the State of  
 Connecticut, Viz—

1776  
 September To freight of One Load Houshold Furniture 6/— and 1 Horse  
 6/— and his Sones passage 2/— from Sagg Harbour to Seabrook —paid  
 Capt Charles Williams by the hand of Elias Matthews.... Law-  
 ful Money ..... £0.14. 0  
 Do 20 To freight of 3 Loads Houshold Furniture from  
 Seabrook to Haddam a 6/— pr Ld paid Capt  
 [John] Wilson ..... 0.18. 0  
 To 4 passages from Seabrook to Haddam a 1/6 pd  
 by Capt [John] Willson..... 0. 6. 0  
 October 21 To Freight of 2 Loads of Corn a 15/— pr Ld.  
 To Do of 10 Barrels Wheat &c a 2/— pr Bl.  
 To Do Sundry houshold Goods 4/— To 3  
 passages a 4/— Each paid to Capt Robert  
 Knight from Saggharbour to Haddam..... 3. 6. 0

Lawful Money..... £5. 4. 0

By an over charg in Knits [Capt. Robert Knight's] Compt. 17. 0

Haddam Feby 19 1777

Timothy Matthews £4. 7. 0

Haddam Febyr ye 19th 1777 Then Personally Appeared Timothy Matthews Signer to the above Written Articles and made solemn Oath that they were Truly & Justly Charged Before Me Joseph Wells, Jus. Peace.

Middletown Febyr 18 1777 Recd & Exd the above acct. Report we think their is Justly Due to Timothy Matthews four pounds Seventeen shills L my of Connecticut  
 pr Thomas Wickham  
 John Foster  
 £4. 7. 0

49.143 — Haddam Novembr 8 1777 Mr Dearin Please to pay unto Elias Matthews the money for Bring household Goods from Long Island his Reseit Shall Be your Discharge  
 Timothy Matthews

Haddam Jany 9th 1779 Sir: Please to pay the Bearer Lieut Arnold Hazleton the within written Order, viz, the Money due Mr. Timothy Matthews & his Receipt shall be Your Discharge And you'll Oblige Sir Your humble Servt  
 Elias Matthews  
 To Thomas Dering Esqr.

Middletown Janry 9th Recd of Thomas Dering, four pounds seven shillings Lawfull Money in full for the above order  
 £4. 7. [See also 4, No. 49; and 5, No. 118.] [Lt.] Arnold Hazleton

100

49.106 — The State of New York to Abraham Miller.....Dr.

1776	Sept 4th	To Cash paid Capt James Harris Freight 1 1/2 Load Household Goods & 4 Passengers from Long Island to Saybrook.....	£0. 17. 0
		To Cash pd Capt Charles Williams Freight 1 Cow from Long Island to Saybrook.....	0. 6. 0
Oct. 1		To Cash pd Capt Danl Hale Freight 3 1/2 Load Houshold Goods & 4 Passengers from Saybrook to Hartford . . . . .	1. 18. 0
		To Cash pd Recom Sherrill [Capt. Recompence Sherrill] Freight 1 Load Houshold Goods & Provisions from Long Island to Hartford....	0. 12. 0
		To Freight 3 Barrells Provisions from Long Island to Hartford pd [Capt.] Benja King [Jr.].....	0. 9. 0
		Lawfull Money....	£4. 2. 0

Middletown February 20th 1777 Personally Appeared before me the above named Abraham Miller and made Solemn Oath that the above acct is truly & Justly Charged

Nathl Brown Chairman of the Committee of Middletown  
 P. T. [Pro Tem.]

Middletown Febyr 20 1777 Received and Examined the within acct We think there is Justly Due to Mr Abraham Miller the Sum of Four pounds two shillings Lawfull Money of Connecticut  
 pr John Foster  
 Thomas Wickham  
 Thomas Dering  
 £4. 2. 0

49.139 — Middletown 30th April 1778 Received of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, Four pounds two shillings Lawful money in full for transporting my Famaly and Effects from Long Island to Connecticut  
 Abraham Miller  
 £4. 2. [See also 4, No. 65; and 5, No. 97.]

101

49.110 — State of New York to Burnet Miller..... Dr

1776	Sept 6th	To Cash pd [Capt.] Amos Pendleton freight of 3 1/2 Load Household Goods 2 oxen and 14 Passengers from Long Island to Stonington.....	£5. 0. 0
------	----------	--	----------

1776			
Sepr 17th	To Cash pd [Capt.] John Miner [2d] freight 5 Cattle from Long Island to Stonington at 8/....		£2. 0. 0
Novr 27th	To Cash paid [Capt.] Peleg Pendleton freight 9 Load Hay & Oats &c from Long Island to Stonington at 24/— .....		10. 16. 0
	To Cash pd [Capt.] Hubbard Lathan freight 5 Cattle 1 Load Household Goods & Grain 4 Sheep & 4 Swine from Long Island to Stonington....		2. 5. 0
		Lawfull money	£20. 1. 0
	To Cash paid [Capt.] Nathaniel Barns for Bringing freight of four Barrils Grain from Long Island .....		0. 8. 0
		Lawfull money	£20. 9. 0
	Deduct for over charge on Hay & Oats.....		1. 16. 0
			£18. 13. 0

September 6th 1776 Burnet Miller to [Capt.] Amos Pendleton for frait from long Island Easthamton to Stonington in Connecticut

3 1/2 load of goods at 18/— lod.....	£3. 3. 0
2 oxen at 8/— .....	0. 16. 0
14 pashingers at 1/6.....	1. 1. 0
	£5. 0. 0

December ye 28th 1776 Rsd of Burnit Miller Esr five pounds lawfull mony for frait goods from long Island which is full of his coup  
I say Rsd pr me [Capt.] Amos Pendleton

Sept 17 1776 Esqr Bunat Milar Dr to [Capt.] Jno Miner [2d] to Bringing 5 Cattel from Esthamton Long Iseland at 8/— par head to Stonington harbaw recvd forty Shilings L My in full for ye above acct  
By [Capt.] John Miner [2d]

November ye 27th 1776 Esqr Burnet Miller Dr To [Capt.] Peleg Pendleton To Freight from Longisland to Stonington in Connecticut V To 9 Load of Hay & Oats Corn and Flower a 24/— pr Load.....

	£10. 16. 0
--	------------

Stonington January ye 13 1777 Rced of Esqr Burnet Miller ye full of the Above Account I say Recevd By Me [Capt.] Peleg Pendleton

Pd [Capt.] Hubberd Lathan for freght of 5 Cattel.....	£1. 10. 0
1 Load Housold g and Grain 10/.....	10. 0
4 Sheep .....	2. 0
4 Hogs . . . . .	3. 0
	£2. 5. 0

Middletown 28th May 1777 Received & Examined the above Acct & report we think there is justly due to Burnet Miller the sum of eighteen pounds thirteen shillings Lawful Mony of Connecticut

pr Thomas Dering  
Thomas Wickham

49. 132 — October 8th 1777 Received of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, pr & of David Gelston the sum of twenty four pounds 17/4 N. York Currey in full for Transporting my Family Stock Effects &c from Long Island to Connecticut  
Burnet Miller

£24. 17. 4 York £18. 13 L My [See also 4, No. 188; and 5, No. 1.]



102

49.126 — Stonington December 23 1776

The State of New York to Elish Miller.....	Dr	
To Cash paid [Capt.] Samuell Beebee for Freigh of Eight Cattle one Horse 2 Sheep 1 Load Corn & 3 hogs 1 Barrill Seven Bushils Rey & Beans from Long Island to Stonington . . . . .		£4.15. 0
To Cash paid [Capt.] Isaac Sheffield for Freight of one Load Household Goods and 5 in family passges in Sepr Last from Long Island to Stonington to Conecticut....		1.13. 0
To Cash paid [Capt.] Eliphalet Budington for Freigh of 24 Bushels Wheet 1 Barril potatos from Long Island to Stonington in November Last as pr Receipt.....		0.10. 0
	L full Money	£6.18. 0
By an over Charg in the a Bove.....		1.13. 6
		<hr/> £5. 5. 6

Septemr ye 11 1776 for frate Boght from Long Island to Stoningtown take'en in at the fireplace Eight Cattel one hors & two Sheep.....

to one bote Lod of Corn & 3 hogs and a barrel and Seven bushel ry & beens.....		£2.15.00
		2.00.00
Elisha Miller Received the above Contents [Capt.] Samuel Beebee		
Mr Elisha Miller Dr to [Capt.] Isaac Sheffield for frait from Long Island to Stonington as follows		
To one Load Housel Goods a 18/.....		£00.18.00
To five In famaly a 3/— pr.....		00.15.00
		<hr/> £1.13.00

Stonington September th 11 ye 1776 then Recd the above Contents pr [Capt.] Isaac Sheffield

Stonington November the 15 D 1776 then Brot of Dongisland for Mr. Elishar Miller 24 Bushels of wht & 1 bb of potators 10/— in the Shoonor Peggey by [Capt.] Eliphalet Budington  
 Receive the abouf in full payment by mee  
 [Capt.] Eliphalet Budington

Middletown March 6th 1777 Recd & Exd the above Acct & Report we think there is justly due to Elisha Miller the sum of Five pounds five shillings & 6 d L My of Conneticut  
 £5. 5. 6 [See also 4, No. 163] pr John Foster  
 Thomas Wickham

103

49.107 — The State of New York to [Capt.] John Miner 2d.....Dr  
 1776

September To the freight of [Serjt.] Samll Whites goods and 2 of his Family from Sagg harbour to Stonington Point a 1/6.....		£0. 3. 0
Two horses 3 Cows Tow Oxen a 8/.....		2.16. 0
To eight Calves a 4/— To 9 Sheep a 1/.....		2. 1. 0
To 3 Cart Loads of household goods a 20/ . . . . .		3. 0. 0
		<hr/> £8. 0. 0
To the freight of Jeremiah Conkling goods Family Stock and houshold goods Three persons of ye Family 1/6 . . . . .		£0. 4. 6

1776			
September	To Six Large Cattle at 8/.....	£2. 8. 0	
	To Two Loads of household good Landed at Pawcatuck river.....	2. 8. 0	£7. 0. 6
	To the freight of Capt [Stephen] Toppings good &c To 1 person a 1/6 passage .....	0. 1. 6	
	To 30 Sheep a 1/— some household goods a 9/.....	1.19. 0	2. 0. 6
	To the freight of David Hands Goods &c To 2 horses a 8/— to 15 sheep a 1/— passage of one person.....		1.12. 6
	To the Freight of David Parsons [Pierson] goods &c To 1/2 Load of Household good a 20/.....	0.10. 0	
	To 1 Cow 8/— To 1 Large Swine a 2/.....	0.10. 0	1. 0. 0
	Test pr [Capt.] Jno Miner [2d] Errors Excepted		
	Sum Total Lawful mony of Conecticut.....		£19.13. 6
	Sum Total Brought Over.....		£19.13. 6
	By a Deduction on the Freight of Household goods Cattle Horses Cattle Sheep hogs &c &c.....		6. 3. 6
			£13.10. 0

New London County Stonington Feby 15 1777 Personally appeared Mr [Capt.] John Miner the Second & made solem Oath to the Truth of the Above Act Sworn before me. Nathaniel Miner, Justice of Peace

Middletown March 5th 1777 Recd & Exd the within Act & Report we think there is Justley due to [Capt.] John Minor [2d] the sum of thirteen pounds ten shillings Lawfull Money of Connetcticut

pr Thomas Dering  
John Foster  
Thomas Wickham

49.140— Stonington Dec 7 1778 Sr Plese to pay to ye Barer Conl Olivar Smith ye mony Due to me for Bringing of famaleys household Goods Stock &c from Long Iseland to Stonington harbour his Resate Shall be your Descharge yor Complienc will oblige yors to Sarve  
[Capt.] John Miner 2d

To Mr Deering at Middeltown

Middletown December 19th 1778 Received of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, thirteen pounds ten shillings Lawfull Money in full for the within order  
[Col.] Oliver Smith

[See also 4, No. 143; and 5, No. 112.]

## 104

49.116— October 5th 1776 State of New York ..... Dr  
to [Capt.] Calvin Moore for fore pounds New York Money pade to  
[Capt.] John Titus for Transportation from Longe Iseland to Middeltowne fore Cartes lodes goods five passiges tow hogs Twenty bushill  
grane  
[Capt.] Calvin Moore

Middletown Janr 16th 1777 [Capt.] Calvin Moore Personaly appeared and made Solom Oath That The foregoing account is Just & True before me  
Matthew Tallcott, Justs. Peace

Middletown 16th Janry 1777 Recd and examined the within acct & report that we thing there is justly due to Mr [Capt.] Calvin Moore Three pounds Lawful Mony of Connecticut

pr Thomas Dering  
John Foster

105

49.116 — The State of New York to [Capt.] Calvin Moore.....Dr  
1776

Decr 6th	To Cash pd [Capt.] James Wiggans for Fright of	
	7 Load of Corn 10/.....	£3. 10. 0
	1 Load of Housold Furniture.....	10. 0
	30 Bushel of Wheat .....4 1/2 d .....	11. 3
	1 passage & four hogs &c &c.....	7. 9
		<hr/>
		£4. 19. 0

Say Broock December th 6 1776 Resevd of Captn Calvin Moore the Sum of Six pound Twelve Shillings New York money it Being for the freight of Corn & other Nesararies Brough from Longisland to Say Broock & Middleton  
pr me [Capt.] Jams Wiggins

Middletown Jany 16th 1777 Recd and Exd the above account and find their is Justly Due to [Capt.] Calvin Moore the Sum of four pounds Nineteen Shillings Lawfull Money of Connecticut pr Thomas Dering  
£4. 19 John Foster

49.136 — Middletown 7th 1777 Recd of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, Esqrs four pounds nineteen shillings Lawful Money in full for transporting my Famaly & Effects from Long Island  
£4. 19 [See also 4, No. 10; and 5, No. 20.] pr [Capt.] Calvin Moore

106

49.121 — State of New York to Daniel Moore ..... Dr  
1776

Sept	8th	To Cash Paid [Capt.] Hobert Lathan (as pr Rect) .....	£1. 10. 0
		To Do. pd Do. Do. (as pr Rect).....	1. 10. 0
	12th	To Do. pd [Capt.] Jeremiah Haley (as pr Rect)	1. 4. 0
	14	To Do. pd [Capt.] Amos Pendleton (as pr Rect)	0. 6. 0
	14	To Do. pd [Capt.] Samll Beebee (as pr Rect)..	1. 16. 0
Octobr	19th	To Do. pd [Capt.] David Sayre (as pr Rect)..	1. 4. 0
	20	To Do. pd [Capt.] Hobart Latham (as pr Rect)	1. 16. 0
Novr	26	To Do. pd [Capt.] Thoms Robinson (as pr Rect)	0. 12. 0
			<hr/>
		L my	9. 18. 0

N. B. you have the acct of what was brought for the several Rects sealed to the Back together with the Several [the remainder missing]

1776 Sept 8 Then reseved upon the acouent of Catel and Houesel gods from sagharber To stonington two pounds York money By me Joseph Mor  
To me [Capt.] Hobard Latham  
£1. 10. 0 [Indorsed as follows]

Joseph Moore is at Canterbury and Lives thear and this Receipt is good and is not in my Accompt Daniel Moor

1776 Sept 8 Then reseved upon the acouent of Catel and Houesel stuf from Sagharber to Stonington two pounds Yorck money By me Danell Mor £2.0.0  
To me [Capt.] Hobard Latham  
York £1.10.0 L my

September the 12 1776 Received of Mr Daniel More Fore Dolers for transporting Housel goods from Sag Harbour to Stonington pint.  
£1. 4. 0 L my [Capt.] Jeremiah Haley

Mr Daniel Moore Dr Sep 14 To fetching household Goods from Long Island ..... £0. 6. 0  
Reed the Above in full [Capt.] Amos Pendleton

Stonington September the 14 A D 1776 then Receive Pay for Bringing Six Cattel from Longisland for mr Daniel Moors then Receive the full wich is six thirty shillings L M  
£1. 16. 0 L my Receive by mea [Capt.] Samuel Beebee



Stonington Octr the 19th A D 1776 Received of Mr Daniel Moore one Pound four Shillings Lawfull money for freight of 2 load of Grain  
 £1. 4. 0 L my pr [Capt.] David Sayre

1776 October 20 Then Daniel Mor paid [Capt.] Hobard Latham two pounds eight shillings yorek money for frait of hay as wits mi hand  
 £1. 16. 0 L my [Capt.] Hobard Latham

Stonington November ye 26th 1776 Recd from Mr Daniel Moor twelve shillings Lawfull Money for fright of one load of Corn &c from Long Island unto Stonington Harbour in Cenniticutt  
 £0. 12. 0 L my pr [Capt.] Thomas Robinson

Septembar the 1 Day, 1776 then Daniel Moore Came of from South-anton on Lon iseland and brot of his wife and Daughtear and three Load of household goods two horses and Eight Cattel and five hogs and fore sheep and three Load of grain and three Load of heay and all this I make State of New York Debttar to me for  
 Daniel Moore

Middletown March 7, 1777 This is a general Account of the several Rects mentioned in the Acct and by Calculation we find the Articles amounts to £10. 2. 6 & his Rects amounts to the sum on the Acct as pr his Rect which is seald to the account

Middletown March 7 1777 Recd and Examined the above Acct & By his Rects find there is Justly due to Daniel More the sum of nine pounds eighteen L My of Connecticut.  
 pr John Foster  
 [See also 4, No. 69; and 5, No. 81.] Thomas Wickham  
 Thomas Dering

## 107

49.132—Receiveid Guilford 10th Decr 1777 [1776] of Henry Moore Thirteen shillings Lawfull Money for the freight of 20 Sides Tanned Leather & one Passage from South Old to Guilford  
 pr me [Capt.] David Langdon

amount of above acct.....	£0. 13. 0
deduct over cha. in freight.....	4. 4
	<hr/>
	£0. 8. 8

Middletown 5th March 1777 Recd and exd the within acct & report we think there is justly due to Henry Moore Eight shillings & Eight pence lawful money  
 pr Thomas Dering,  
 John Foster,  
 [See also 4, No. 138.] Thomas Wickham

## 108

49.118—The State of New York to Elishua Mulford.....Dr  
 For Transporting Sundry Good &c from Long Island in Novr 1776 By  
 Capt Jonath Vaill

Cart Load Flax 3 Cart Loads Indian Corn 1 Cart Load Wheet & Oates  
 Carting 60 Bushels Cart Load HouseHold Goods 4 Passengers 1 Horse  
 Farming Tackling the whole Sum paid to Capt Jonathn Vaill for Freight  
 of the Above Articles..... £3. 9. 9  
 [Capt.] Jonathan Vaill

Guilford Janry 8 1777 personally appeared [Capt.] Jonathan Vaill and made Oath to the Truth of the within Account before me.  
 Sam'l Brown, Justs. Peace

Janry 16th 1777 Recd and examined the above acct of & report we think there is justly due to Elishua Mulford the sum of three pounds nine shillings & nine pence Lawful Mony of Connecticut  
 £3. 9. 9 pr Thomas Dering  
 John Foster

49.134—Branford Novem 6th 1777 Mr Dearing Sr My Brothers My own and Capt [John] Davises Accounts are All Under My Name Alowed By the Comte of Guilford To Be Just The Sum We Paid Was £4. 13. 0

New York Currency And Sr By the Commte of Saybrook A Certificate of the Loss of One Fat Cow Valued By Indifrent men at £6. 0. 0 New York Currency A Copy of the Certificate I Could Send But Supose It Needless

I Am Sir With Great Respect your Most Obedient &  
 To Thomas Dearing Middleton Elisha Mulford Jr  
 Middletown 7th Novr 1777 Received of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, Esqrs three pounds nine shillings & nine pence Lawful Mony in ful for bring of mine & Brothers Effects from Long Island pr William Mulford for my Brother Elisha  
 [See also 4, No. 3; and 5, No. 21.]

109

49.134 — Middletown January 28, 1777 The State of New York to Elias Mulford . . . . . Dr

To Cash paid [Capt.] Sitarr Greenfield for freight of Three Load of Houshold Good one passage from Long Island to Middletown Connecticut . . . . .	£3. 0. 0
To Cash paid [Capt.] Benjamin King [Jr.] for Freight of 3/4 of a Load of Good & one passage from Long Island to Middletown in Connecticut . . . . .	0.12. 0
To Cash paid [Capt.] Charles Williams for Freight of one Load of Goods from Long Island to Saybrook and Three Passages . . . . .	0.12. 0
To Cash paid [Capt.] James Wiggins for freight of three barrels provison from Long Island up to Midleton in Connecticut . . . . .	0. 6. 0
To Cash paid [Capt.] David Wiggins for Freight of two Load of Houshold Good & Leather from Long Island to Middletown in Connecticut . . . . .	1. 0. 0
L Money . . . . .	£5.10. 0
By an overcharge on Household Goods & passages . . . . .	1. 3. 0
	£4. 7. 0

Middletown March 5th 1777. Then Elias Mulford the above Creditor personally Appeared and made solemn Oath to the Truth of the Above Acct.  
 Before me Joseph Clark Justs Pacs

Middletown March 6 1777 Reed and Exd the within acct & Report we think there is justly due to Elias Mulford the sum of Four pounds seven shillings Lawfull Money of Connecticut pr Thomas Dering John Foster Thomas Wickham  
 £4. 7  
 [See also 4, No. 146; and 5, No. 38.]

49.137 — Middletown 21st Novr. 1777 Reed of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, Esqrs, four pounds seven shillings Lawful mony in ful for Transporting my Famaly and Effects from Long Island pr Elias Mulford  
 £4. 7

110

49.123 — State of New York to John Mulford . . . . . Dr

To Transporting my family & Effects from Long Island to Stonington	
To Cash paid Capt [Jeremiah] Jagger for bringing Cattle..	£0.16. 0
To Do paid [Capt.] John Miner [2d] as pr Receipt . . . . .	1.10. 0
To Do paid Capt [Thomas] Ribison as pr Do . . . . .	0.16. 0
	£3. 2. 0
By an over Charg in the above acct . . . . .	1. 0. 0
	£2. 2. 0

Novr 2d 1776 Received of Mr Aaron Isaacs Jun the Sum of one pound ten shillings L my for ye freight of one Load of howshold goods & three passages from Long Island ye above Belongs to Esqr [John] Mulford & Mr A [Aaron] Isaacs Recvd By Me [Capt.] John Miner 2d

Cash paid to Capt [Thomas] Robsion for transporting one load of Chorn from Long island to Stonington 16 shillings by me  
John Mulford Esqr

Middletown March 7 1777 Recd & examined the above acct & report we think there is Justly due to John Mulford the sum of Two Pounds two Shillings L My of Connetticut  
pr John Foster  
Thomas Wickham

[See also 4, No. 178.]

Thomas Dering

## III

49.116—Ye State of New York to Nathan Mulford.....Dr  
1776

Octr 3d To Cash paid [Capt.] Nathll Barns for the Fright of 1 1/2 Loads of Housold Furniture man one Neat Beast and 4 Hogs 17/- N Y my..... £0.12. 9

Saybrook Oct th 3 1776 Recd of Nathan Mulford seventeen Shillings for freight of Sundrs from Long Island to this place viz 1 1/2 load of goods 1 Man 1 Neet Beast 4 Swine per me [Capt.] Nathl Barns  
£0. 17. 0

Middletown 16th Janry 1777 Recd & Exd the above account and Report that we think it is Just and Reasonable and Due to Nathll Mulford twelve shillings and 9 d Lawfull My of Connecticut

£0. 12. 9

pr Thomas Dering  
John Foster

[See also 4, No. 9.]

## II2

49.128—The State of New York to Silas Norris.....Dr  
1776

Sepr 24 To Cash pd [Capt.] Jams Harris for freight of Cow & 1 passenger ..... £0.10. 6  
Octo 15 To Do [Capt.] Jas Wiggins freight of 1 Load goods ..... 6. 0  
To Do pd [Capt.] Robt Knight for 1/2 Cartload goods ..... 5. 0  
To Do [Capt.] Elias Haton for frieght of 2 cartload & 6 passengers from petty Pog Mudas.... 4. 6

£1. 6. 0

Saybrook September 24 1776 then Recd of Mr Silas Norris ten shillings and Six pence Lawfull money for frait of Sundreys from Long Island to Sd Saybrook Recd pr me [Capt.] James Harris

East haddam October th 15 1776 Resev of Mr Silas Norris the sum of Eight Shillings New York money for Tranceporten one Cart Lode of household goods to this place as Wittnesseth my hand

[Capt.] Jams Wiggins

Middletown Febry 19th 1777 Then personally appeared Silas Norris the Siger to the above Acct & made Solemn Oath to the Truth thereof the same before me  
Joseph Clark, Justs. Peace

Middletown 18th Febry 1777 Recd & Exd the within acct & report we think there is justly due to Mr Silas Norris the sum of one pound six shillings Lawful Mony of Connecticut  
pr John Foster  
Thomas Wickham

£1. 6. 0

[See also 4, No. 38.]

Thomas Dering



113

49.119 — State of New York to Elisha Osborn.....Dr

1776

Sept 12th To transporting 1 Load of house hold Goods and  
two passengers . . . . . £0. 9. 0  
East haddam Septembr 12th 1776 Resivd of Mr Elisha Ozsburn the Sum  
of twelve Shillings New York money for Trancporteing one Cart Lode  
of household Goods together with two passegs as wittness my hand  
[Capt.] Jams Wiggins

Middletown Feby 5th Recd and Examined the above Acct & think  
there is Justly due to Mr E. Osborn nine shillings Lawfull Money of  
Connecticut pr Thomas Dering  
£0. 9. 0 [See also 4. No. 18.] John Foster

114

49.113 — Easthaddam Novbr 12 1776 The State of New York to Joseph  
Osborn . . . . . Dr.

To Cash paid [Capt.] James Wiggins for Freigh of two  
Load of Houshold Goods & two passanger from Long Island  
to Haddum Sepr Last as pr Rept..... £1. 4. 0  
To Cash paid [Capt.] David Sayrs for Freight of one  
Load of Grain & Leather &c and one passage from Long  
Island to Hadum..... 0.12. 0  
Lful money..... £1.16. 0

Middletown March 6th 1777 Then Joseph Osborn the Signer to the  
above Account personally Appeared and made Oath to the Truth of the  
same Before me. Joseph Clark, Justs. Peace

Middletown March 6th 1777 Recd & Exd the above Acct & Report we  
think there is Justly due to Joseph Osborn the sum of one pound sixteen  
shillings L My of Connetticut pr John Foster  
[See also 4. No. 52.] Thomas Wickham

115

49.115 — Middletown Octor 25 1776  
The State of New York to Lewis Osborn . . . . . Dr

To Cash paid [Capt.] Charls Williams for freigh of one  
Load of Good & 15 passage from Long Island to haddum in  
Connetticut..... £2. 2. 0  
To Cash paid [Capt.] Walter Havens twenty five Sides  
of Leather Eight Scins one Terce 2 Barrels & 2 Chests from  
Long Island to Haddum..... 0.12. 0  
To Cash paid [Capt.] James Wiggins for Freight of one Load  
of Goods one Hhd Three Barrils from Long Island to  
Haddum . . . . . 0.16. 0  
To Cash paid to [Capt.] James Wiggins for Freigh of three  
Loads of Good up to Middletown..... 1.01. 0  
Lful mony £4.11. 0

Middletown March 3th 1777 Then Lewis Osborn the above Creditor  
Appeared before me and made Solemn Oath to the Truth of the above  
Acct Joseph Clark, Justs. Peace

Middletown March 6th 1776 [1777?] Recd & Exd the within Acct &  
Report we think there is Justley due to Lewis Orsborn the sum of Four  
pounds E leven shillings Lawfull money of Connetticut  
£4. 11. 0 pr Thomas Dering  
John Foster  
Thomas Wickham

49.137 — Middletown 7th Novr. 1777 Recd of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, Esqrs, four pounds eleven shillings Lawful money in ful for Transporting my Famaly & Effects from Long Island  
£4. 11 [See also 4, No. 144; and 5, No. 19.] pr Lewis Osborn

## 116

49.120 — East Haddam Septembr th 15 1776  
Resevd of Mr Matthew Ozsburn the Sum of Eight Shilleng New York money for Tranceporten one Cart Lod of household goods from Say Broock to this place as wittness my hand [Capt.] Jams Wiggins  
N B this Cart Lod I took out of the Vessel

## 117

49.116 — State of New York to Zebady Osburn..... Dr  
1776  
Sept 12 To Transporting 1 Load of Household Goods and  
two passengers ..... £0. 9. 0  
To Transporting 2 Loads of household goods and  
Grain ..... 15. 0  

---

£1. 4. 0

East haddam September th 12 1776 Resevd of Mr Zebbaday Ozsburn the Sum of Twell Shillings New York money for Tranceporten one Cart Lode of household goods together with Two passags as Wittness my hand [Capt.] Jams Wiggins

Middletown February 5th 1777 Recd and examined the above acct and think there is Justley due to Mr Zebedy Osborn one pound four shillings Lawfull Money of Connecticut pr Thomas Dering  
£1. 4. 0 John Foster

49.140 — Recd Middletown March 11th 1778 of Thomas Dering, Esqr one pound four shillings Lawfull Mony the sum awarded me for the bringing of my Family &c from Long Island to Connecticut Zebedee Orsborn  
[See also 4, No. 17; and 5, No. 88.]

## 118

49.119 — Convention of the State of N York To Alsop Pain late off Long Island ..... Dr  
1776 L My  
Novm 25 to pd [Capt.] Benja Conkling for freight 1 Load  
Corn ..... £0. 7. 6  
to pd [Capt. Eliphalet] Mr Readfield for freight 2  
Load Goods from Killingworth to Middletown..... 0.14. 0  
to pd John Pain for freight 8 Bushels oats..... 0. 4. 0  

---

£1. 5. 6

Middletown Febr 19th 1777 Personally appeared Alsop Pain and made Solom Oath that The foregoing is a Just & True account  
Matthew Tallcott, Justs. Peace

Middletown Febr 18 1777 Recd & Exd the above Acct Report we think their is Justly due to Alsop Pain one pound three shills & six pence L My pr Thomas Wickham  
£1. 3. 6 John Foster

49.137 — Middletown 12th Decemr. 1777 Received of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, Esqrs, one pound three shillings & six pence Lawful mony in ful for bringing my Family & Effects from Long Island in behalf of my Husband Alsop Pain pr Phebe Pain  
[See also 4, No. 44; and 5, No. 70.]

119

49.116 — The State of New York to Benjamin Pain ..... Dr  
 1776  
 Sept 19th Cash pd [Capt.] Eber Warters For Fright of  
 Housold Goods one horse two hogs from Southold  
 on Long Island to Middletown in Connecticut  
 64/ — N Y My..... £2. 8. 0  
 Novr 19th To Cash pd [Capt.] Jasper Griffing for fright of  
 Leather 20/ — N Y My..... 15. 0

---

£3. 3. 0

Middletown September the 19 1776 Received of Benjamin Pain three pounds fore Shillings York monney for Boting things household Gods up the River I Say By me [Capt.] Eber Waterous

Gilford November 19 1776 Received of Benjamin Pain for Boteing of 75 Sids of Lather and som Skins up the Rever own pound york mony I say By me [Capt.] Jasper Griffing

Middletown Jany 16th 1777 Recd the above acct and Exd the same and Report it to be just and that their is Due to Benja Pain three pounds three shillings Lawfull Money of Connecticut pr Thomas Dering £3. 3. [See also 4, No. 11.] John Foster

120

49.122 — The State of New York to Benjamin Pain.....Dr.  
 1776

Octr 20 To Cash pd Capt Jonathan Vail Freight 2 Cattle  
 from Long Island to Guilford ..... £0.12. 0

Gilford October 20, 1776  
 Reseved of Benjamin Pain on a Count of tow Cattal Brought from Long Island to Gilbord Twelve Shilen Lorful mony to one shelens and six pence for hay for sd cattel [Capt.] Jonathan Vail

Middletown Feby 19th 1777 Recd & exd the above Acct and think there is Justly Due to Mr Benjamin Pain Twelve Shillings Lawfull Money of Connecticut pr Thomas Wickham  
 £0. 12. 0 [See also 4, No. 61.] John Foster  
 Thomas Dering

121

49.115 — Killingworth Sept ye 20th 1776 Recevd of [Capt.] Augustus Peck for transporting his Effects from Southold on Longisland to Killingworth in the Colliny of Conecticut three Dollars & a half pr me [Capt.] Benja Conkling

Middletown March 6th 1777 Recd & Exd the above Rect & Repor we think ther is Justley due to [Capt.] Augustus Peck the sum of one pound one shilling Lawfull Money of Connecticut pr Thomas Dering  
 £1. 1. 0 John Foster  
 [See also 4, No. 149.] Thomas Wickham

122

49.115 — The State of New York to [Capt.] Augustus Peck for transporting from Southold on Long Island To Killingworth in the Colliny of Connecticut from the 1st Sept 1776

To 36 bushel of Grain a 4 d.....	£0.12. 0
To a half Load of Goods 5/.....	0. 5. 0
Belonging to [Capt.] Augustus Peck	
	<hr/>
	£0.17. 0

N. London SS Killingworth Feby ye 13th 1777 Personally Appeared [Capt.] Augustus Peck and made Sollom Oath to the Truth of the above written Accompt Corm. Aaron Eliot, Js. Peace  
 this accompt atested pr Me  
 Benoni Hillard Cham Comte



Gentlm: Pleas to pay the above Account unto Captn Calvin more and his Receipt will be your discharge [Capt.] Augustus Peck

Middletown 18th Febr'y 1777 Recd & Exd the within Accot & report we think there is justly due to Mr [Capt.] Augustus Peck seventeen shillings Lawful mony of Connecticut pr Thomas Dering  
 £0. 17. 0 [See also 4, No. 41.] John Foster

## 123

49.114 — The State of New York Dtr To [Serjt.] Lemuel Peirson [Pierson] Junr

1776

Movbr th 4 To Cash Paid to [Capt.] Joshua Grifeth For three  
 Load of Corn..... £1. 10. 0  
 To frait for Sarce and Grain..... 0. 6. 0  
 To 1 Cow..... 0. 6. 0  
 £2. 2. 0

November 14th ye 1776 Recvied Cash of [Serjt.] Lemuel Peirson [Pierson] Juner for Frait..... £2. 2.

[Capt.] Joshua Griffeth

Middletown 21st Febr'y 1777 Recd & Exd the above acct & report we think there is justly due to [Serjt.] Lemuel Peirson [Pierson] junr the sum of two pounds two shillings Lawful Mony of Connecticut  
 £2. 2. 0 [See also 4, No. 76.] pr Thomas Dering  
 Thomas Wickham

## 124

49.112 — The State of New York to Lemuel Peirson [Pierson] 3d Dtr  
 1776

September th To two Load of Houshold Goods..... £1. 10. 0  
 October 15 To four Cattle 2 hogs 1 Sheep..... 1. 5. 6  
 Pr [Capt.] Hubbart Latham 1 Load of Corn.... 10. 0  
 One Load of Grain & other Goods Pr Nathan  
 [Capt. Elnathan] Fellows ..... 10. 0  
 One Load of Corn Capt [Joshua] Griffin [Griffeth]. 0. 10. 0  
 To three Passengor [Capt.] Hubbert Latham.... 6. 0

£4. 1. 6

Febuary 20 1777 Parsinely appeared before me the within named Lemual Peirsons [Pierson] and made Solom Oath that the with in acct is Truley and Justly Charged

Nathl Brown Chairman of the Committee of Middletown P. T. [Pro Tem.]

Middletown Feby 20th 1777 Recd and Examined the within Acct & Report that there is Due to Lemuel Peirsons [Pierson] 3d four pounds one shilling & 6d Lawfull Money of Connecticut

£4. 1. 6

[See also 4, No. 67]

pr John Foster  
 Thomas Dering  
 Thomas Wickham

## 125

49.127 — November 5th 1776 Recevd of Zaceriah Parsons [Pierson] twelve Shilling Lawful money for Bringing one Load of Corn from Long island to the mane as far as Chester up Connetticut River

[Capt.] James Webb

Middletown Recd & Exd the within Rect & Report we think there is Justly due to Zacariah Parsons [Pierson] the sum of twelve shillings Lawfull Money of Connetticut

£0. 12. 0

pr Thomas Dering  
 John Foster  
 Thomas Wickham

49.135 — Saybrook November 4 1777

Mr. Dearing Sir please to pay to [Capt.] Elijah Mason the money that is Deu to me for paying frat from Long Island to new England and you will oblige your humble sarvent  
Zachariah Peirson [Pierson]

Middletown 4th Novr 1777 Recd of Thomas Dering John Foster & Thomas Wickham Esqrs twelve shillings Lawful Mony in full of the within Order  
pr [Capt.] Elijah Mason  
£0. 12. 0 [See also 4, No. 130; and 5, No. 6.]

126

49.125 — State of New York to [Corp.] Elias Person [Pierson].....Dr.  
1776

Sept 7 To Cash paid [Capt.] John Harris for transporting  
2 passengers & 1 Chest to Connecticut..... £0. 6. 0  
Seabrook Sep 7 1776 Recd of Elias Person [Pierson] six Shilling for  
Two pasageners & one Chest pr [Capt.] John Harris

Middletown Febr 6th 1776 [1777?] Recd & Examined the above Acct and think there is justly due to Mr [Corp.] Elias Person [Pierson] the sum of six shillings Lawfull Money of Connecticut pr Thomas Dering  
£0. 6. 0 [See also 5, No. 107.] John Foster

49.138 — Middletown 25th July 1778 Recd of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, Esqrs, six shillings Lawful mony in ful for the passage of [Corp.] Elias Peirson [Pierson] & his Brother [Theophilus] (in their behalf & at their desire) from Long Island  
pr Gershom Culver

127

49.117 — Stonington Septmr 11 1776 The State of New York Dr to Matthew Person [Pierson] Junr

to Cash Paid [Capt.] Isaac Sheffield for freight of 1 Cart load	s d
of house goods from Long Island to Stonington.....	£0. 18. 0
to Freight of one Pasenger at 3/0.....	0. 3. 0
to Cash Paid [Capt.] Hobart Latham for Freight of house hold goods (as above).....	0. 9. 6

The above Paid in lawfull mony	£1. 10. 6
By an over Charg in Good.....	7.
	£1. 3. 6

Mr Marthew Persons [Pierson] Dr to [Capt.] Isaac Sheffield for frait of Good from Long Island to Stonington as follows

To one Load Housel Gods.....a 18/.....	£00. 18. 00
To one pasenger .....a 3/.....	00. 3. 00
	£1. 1. 00

Stonington Septemb 11th ye 1776 then Received the above Contents  
pr [Capt.] Isaac Sheffield

1776 September 8 Then reserved of Mathew person [Pierson] Junr paid [Capt.] Hubbard Latham for frait of hosel good £ 0. 9. 6 as wits my hand  
pr [Capt.] Hubbard Latham

Middletown March 6 1777 Recd & Exd the within acct & Report we think there is Justley due to Matthew Pierson jr the sum of one pound three shillings & 6 d L My of Connetticut  
pr John Foster  
£1. 3. 6 Thomas Wickham

[See also 4, No. 161; and 5, No. 81.]

49.106— State of New York to [Capt.] Elias Pelletreau.....Dr.  
1776

Sept 16th to Cash paid Capt [Daniel] Hale for transporting myself & wife from Sea brook to Hartford.....	£0. 12. 0
x to Expence for Self & Wife from Southampton to Simsbury. x to transport 3 loads Goods from Southampton to Sagg Harbour.....	1. 10. 0
to cash paid Capt. Shalier [Samuel Shaler] for freight of household Goods from East Haddam to Hartford.....	1. 7. 0
x to transport 3 loads household Goods from Hartford to Simsbury 16/.....	1. 16. 0
x to Expence for Going to the Island on Second time with a hir'd man to fetch off Cattle & affects at which time brot off 2 horses & 11 Cattle.....	2. 8. 0
x to cash paid hired man for assisting in bringing off Stock.. to cash paid Capt [James] Harris for freight of Horse and Chair from Sag Harbour to Say brook.....	3. 10. 6
to cash paid Capt Shalier [Samuel Shaler] for freight of affects from East Haddam to Hartford.....	1. 12. 0
x to cash paid at Hartford for Storage of Goods.....	0. 9. 0
x to Expence for my Son Elias Going a third time to Long Island to bring off affects.....	0. 15. 0
x to transport 4 loads Goods from Southampton to Harbour.. x to Cash paid Capt [John] Gears for freight of Goods from Southampton to East Haddam.....	0. 12. 0
x to Transport of 3 loads Goods from Hartford to Simsbury..	1. 10. 0
	0. 3. 0
	4. 4. 0
	2. 8. 0

LII Money £24. 12. 6

Amount Brought over..... £24. 12. 6  
Cr By the Amount of Sundry articals Marked thus x..... 16. 16. 6

Ballenc Due ..... £7. 16. 0

These may Certify whom it may Concern that Capt. Elias Pelletreau from Long Island is removed with his family, Stock, & affects to Simsbury in Connecticut Dated at Simsbury the 13th day of January 1777

pr Joel Hays } Committee  
Brewster Higley Junr }

Middletown Jany 17th 1776 [1777?] Recd and Examd the Within acct & Report that theirs is Due to Elias Pelletreau the sum of seven pounds sixteen shilling Lawfull Money of Connecticut For the Remainder of the Acct we Leave it to ye Consideration of the Convention at the Same time Make no Doubt But that all the Sums were paid as the Gentns Character is well known to us, but Doubting our Authority to Determin it have Referd it as above

£7. 16

pr Thomas Dering  
John Foster

[See also 4, No. 15; and 5, No. 24.]

49.125— September th 2d 1776 State of New York to Josha Reeve ... Dr  
for transporting from Long Island goods an Cattle

To paid [Capt.] Edward Benton for transporting 3 Cattle 6 Sheep and some hoeshld goods..... Lawful mony.....

£01. 3. 0

October the 28 1776 To paid [Capt.] John Vail for transporting 2 Lode of Corn 4 barreles of wheat one barrel of flour one barrel of peatas and some other goods.....

1. 12. 0



To paid Mr. Aron Evets for carting a Lode of goods to his house frome town.....	£00.02. 6
To his son beniamen Everets for carting up 3 lods of wheat and corne frome the rever.....	00.05. 0
	£3. 2. 6
	deduct carting 7. 0
	£2.15. 6

Guilford Septembr 20 A D 1776 Reseved of Joshua Reves one pound and three shillings Lawfull money for frait of Cattel and Sheep and houshold goods from Long Island Reseved By me  
Joshua Reeve [Capt.] Edward Benton

October ye 28 1776 then Receid of Joshua Reve forty fouer shilling New York money for transporting him & goods [Capt.] John Vail

Guilford Febry 18th 1777 personally appeared Joshua Reeve & made Oath to the Truth of ye above acct before me.  
Sam'l Brown, Justs. Peace

The above acct Examined & Approved by the Comte in Guilford  
Sam'l Brown, Clerk.

Middletown Febry 21 1777 Reed and exd the within Acct and think there is justly due to Joshua Reeve the sum of two pounds fifteen shillings & 6 d Lawfull Money of Connetticut  
£2. 15. 6 pr Thomas Dering  
John Foster  
Thomas Wickham

49.136—Received Middletown Deer 5th 1777 of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, Esqrs two pounds fifteen shillings & 6 d Lawfull Money in full for transporting my Family & Effects from Long Island  
£2. 15. 6 [See also 4, No. 83; and 5, No. 64.] pr Joshua Reeve

130

49.114—State of New York to [Lt.] Selah Reeve..... Dr  
1776

Octo 23d To Cash pd [Capt.] Peter Griffing pr rectt for transporting wheat &c.....	£0. 9. 0
Novr 10th To ditto paid [Capt.] Benja Conkling pr rectt for Ditto .....	1. 2. 6
To ditto pd [Capt.] Wilmot Goldsmith for bring- ing a Horse.....	0. 6. 0
	£1.17. 6

Guilford October The 23 A D 1776 Rescvd of [Lt.] Selah Reeve Nine Shilns I Say Reseved Bu me for Transponing 14 Boshils of Wheat 1 Ly tub. 1 pasag.  
[Capt.] Peter Griffing

49.126—Killingsworth November the 10 1776 Received of [Lt.] Seeler Reavs twenty two shillings six pence Lawfull Money for freight two Loads of grain four Sheep one Coop of Pouly from Long Island  
Red By me [Capt.] Benja Conkling

49.114—Middletown March 29th 1777 Then [Lt.] Selah Reeve personally appeared and made Solemn Oath to the Truth of the above account Before me.  
Joseph Clark, Justs. Peace

49.114—Middletown 23 d June 1778 Reed & Examined the within acct & Report we think there is justley due to Mr [Lt.] Selah Reeve one pound seventeen shillings & 6 d Lawfull Money of Connecticut  
£1. 17. 6 pr John Foster  
Thomas Dering  
[See also 5, Nos. 123, 124; and 6.]

49.143— Middletown May 29 1779 Recd of Thomas Dering, one pound 17/6 for [Lt.] Selah Reeve & 12/— for William Wells being in full for Transporting their Famalies an Effects from Long Island  
pr Sylvester Dering

131

49.107 — The State of New York to [Capt.] Jacob Riley.....Dr	
To Sundries Goods & Stock Brot from Longisland In the	
Schooner polly fourteen head of Cattel John Moore a 9/..	£6. 6. 0
two horses for ..... Do Do ..... a 9/.....	18. 0
Twenty Sheape..... Do Do ..... a 1/6.....	1. 10. 0
Six hogs..... Do Do ..... a 2/.....	12. 0
One horse for Daniel Racket ..... a 9/.....	9. 0
One Load of Goods for ..... Do ..... a 9/.....	9. 0
One passage for ..... Do ..... a 2/.....	2. 0
One Load of Goods David Weldin ..... a 9/.....	9. 0
One Bote for ..... Do ..... Do ..... a 3/.....	3. 0
One passage for ... Do ..... Do ..... a 2/.....	2. 0
Two horses for Baley..... a 9/.....	18. 0
Three passages [Jonathan] Wells [Lt. Daniel] Reave & Case	
a 2/ .....	6. 0
Saventeen head of Cattel Esqr [Jonas] Youngs....a 9/.....	7. 13. 0
Two Hds of Wheate for ..... Do Do ..... a 6/.....	12. 0
Two Tirses of Wheate ..... Do Do ..... at 4/.....	8. 0
Eight head of Cattel Jonathan Racket ..... a 9/.....	3. 12. 0
Two horses for ..... Do ..... Do ..... a 9/.....	18. 0
Thurteen Sheape ..... Do .... Do ..... a 1/6.....	0. 19. 6
Nine hogs for ..... Do ..... Do ..... a 2/.....	18. 0
Six Loads of Goods for Do ..... Do ..... a 9/.....	2. 14. 0
five passages for ..... Do ..... Do ..... a 2/.....	10. 0
One passage [Widow] Abegail Browne ..... a 2/.....	2. 0
One Load of Goods Duncan Tuttel ..... a 9/.....	9. 0
One passage for ..... Do ..... Do ..... a 2/.....	2. 0
To one Shillings allowd on Eight Load Good.....	8. 0
	<hr/>
	£31. 9. 6

Wathersfield Septm th 21 1776

Cr by a Reduction of 3/- a head on forty six Cattel and  
Horses . . . . . £6. 18. 0  
by Do from 33 Sheep at 1/- a head..... 1. 13. 0  
by Do one Shilling and six pence on 15 hogs.... 1. 2. 6

---

9. 13. 6

---

£21. 16. 0

Middletown Janry 17 1777 Recd and Exd the Within acct & Report Due to [Capt.] Jacob Riley the sum of Twenty one pound sixteen shillings Lawfull Mony of Connecticut The Reason of This Acct being passd without a Certifacate from the Committee the Distance of forty Miles Must be Traveled in order to Git the same attested and the Service was Performed to our Personal Knowledge pr Thomas Dering  
£21. 16 John Foster

49.132 — Weathersfield Novm. 14 1777

Sr Pleas To pay unto Josiah Grimes [Jr.] the Sum of Twenty Owne Ponds Sixteen L. money for the acct Dew To the Schooner Molley [Capt.] Jacob Riley on Settlement By the Committee In Januarye Last. To Mr Thomas Dearing at Middletown [Capt.] Jacob Riley

Middletown 11th Decr. 1777 Reced of Thomas Dering Twenty one pounds sixteen Shillings Lawful money in full of ye within order  
£21. 16. 0 Josiah Grimes, jr

[See also 4, No. 16; and 5, No. 69.]

132

49.112 — Norwich 9th of September 1776 State of Connecticut to [Capt.] William Rockwell .....Dr.

To pd Cap Jabez perkins for a brickel.....	2/ -
To Do Benjn & Joseph Roaths for Binding Scales.....	2/ -
To Do for Bread & meat .....	12/ 6
To Do for Sase .....	1/ 4
To Do for 6 quarts Rum .....	9/ -
To Do for Sugars .....	3/ -
To Do for Beef at N London .....	5/ 2
To Do for Bread at Do .....	3/ -
To Do Expences at East hampton concerning the Stock on Momtauck in Company with Capt. Marther [Joseph Mather] pr orders Colonl [Oliver] Wolcut.....	8/ -
To 8 lb. of Sugars at Southhold .....	6/ -
To my Wages on Board Sloop patty 15 Day in Bringing of Stock a 6/-.....	4.10. 0
<hr/>	
Errors Excepted pr .....	£7. 2. 0

[Capt.] William Rockwell

133

49.120 — The State of New York to [Lt.] Abraham Rose.....Dr.

1776

Sept. 27. To Cash pd [Capt.] Starr Greenfield for freight Wheat & Sundry Goods from Long Island to Saybrook .....

To Cash pd Capt [Joshua] Griffen [Griffeth] for freight 3 Loads household Goods & 5 Passengers from Saybrook to Haddam .....	£1. 1. 0
To Cash pd [Capt.] Robert Knight for freight 1 Load Corn 1 Barrell 1/4 Load Household goods 2 hogs & 3 passengers .....	0.18. 0
	1. 8. 0
	£3. 7. 0
By an over Charge in [Capt.] Knites a Coumpt.....	4. 6
	£3. 2. 6

September ye 27 the State of New York Debtor three to to Cash paid [Capt.] Starr Greenfield for frait of wheat and other goods .....

to Cash Paid Capt [Joshua] Griffen [Griffeth].....	£1. 8. 0
to Cash Paid Capt [Robert] Knight for frait & Passages..	1. 4. 0
to Cash Paid Capt [James] Harris Passage.....	1.17. 4
	0. 2. 0
	£4.11. 4

the above A true accompt

Per me [Lt.] Abraham Rose

Saybrook September 27th 1776 Resed from Mr [Ens.] Nathaniel Rogers 3 Dollars and 1/2 for fraight of Wheat and other goods of Mr [Lt.] Abraham Rose [Capt.] Starr Greenfield

October the 12 1776 then Reseved of [Lt.] Abraham Rose for the frait of one Lod Corn and Lumber from Sagharber to Hadem.....

to one baril oats .....	£0.15. 0
and his paseg and His Sons .....	0. 2. 0
and thomas Halseys paseg .....	0. 8. 0
and 14 1/2 tobacow at 0/6.....	0. 3. 0
	0. 7. 3
	£1.15. 3

Reserved the a bove Contents in full pr me [Capt.] Robert Knight



Haddam Feby ye 19th 1777 Then Personally Appeared [Lt.] Abraham Rose, Signer to the above Written articles & made Solemn Oath that they were Truly & Justly Charged Before Me Jos Wells, Jus. Peace

Middletown Feby 18 1777 Recd and exd the above acct. Report we think there is Justly Due to [Lt.] Abraham Rose three pounds two shillings & six pence L My of Connecticut pr Thomas Wickham  
 £3. 2. 6 John Foster

[See also 4, No. 50.]

134

49.121 — Convention of the State of N York to Joshua Sallomon [Salmon] late of Long Island

1776

Sept 21 To [Capt.] Willm Johnston for freight transporting 8 head Cattle 1 Horse.....	£2.11. 0
Novr 13 To pd [Capt.] Wilm Johnston for freight 70 Bushls Wheat 2 Load Corn 5 hogs.....	2. 5.10
18 To pd [Capt.] James Webb for freight 1 1/2 Load Corn 15 Bushls protators & 4 of Turnips 1/2 load	1. 0. 0

Lyme September 21t 1776 £5.16.10

Reced of Mr Joshua Salmon Two pounds Eleven Shillings Lawfull Money for Transporting his Cattle from Long Island to Lyme N. B. 8 Head of horn Cattle & one Horse [Capt.] William Johnson

Middletown Feby 19th 1777 Then Joshua Salmon personally appeared and made Solemn Oath that the Articles Charged on this Piece of paper were Justly Charged Before me. Joseph Clark, Justs. Peace

November the 13th 1776 Recd of Mr Joshua Salmon Thirty six Shillings L mo for Transporting Sundrys from Long Island to Lyme [Capt.] Wm. Johnson

No 2 70 bus Wheat.....	£1. 3. 4	
2 Load Indian Corn	1. 0. 0	
5 hogs a 6 d.....	2. 6	N. B. the Wheat came in Hds & Sack so that he Charged but thirty six shillg
	£2. 5.10	

Middletown Feby 19th 1777 Then personally Appeared Joshua Salmon the signer to the Acct on this piece of paper and mad Solemn Oath that the articles therein charged were justly charged Before me. Joseph Clark, Justs. Peace

Middletown Feby 18 1777 Recd and exd the above Acct Report we think there is Justly Due to Joshua Sollmon [Salmon] Five pounds sixteen shillings & Ten pence L My of Connecticut pr John Foster  
 £5. 16. 10 Thomas Wickham

[See also 4, No. 46.]

135

49.128 — October th 15 1776 the Estate of Newyork Dr to [Capt.] Ezekiel Sandford to Eighteen Shillings New york Currensy paid to [Capt.] James Wiggins for a load of Corn & 1 passage ..... £0.18. 0  
 to Cash to Captain [Elijah] Mason for freight of 1 Load & 1/2 of Corn ..... 1. 4. 0

£2. 2. 0

Equal in Lawful mony to ..... £1.11. 6

East haddam October th 15 1776 Reseved of Mr [Capt.] Ezekel Sanford the Sum of Eighteen Shillings New York money for the freight of one Lode Corn & one passeg from Longisland to this place as Wittness my hand [Capt.] Jams Wiggins

Reseived November 25 1776 of [Capt.] Ezekiel Sandford the sum of  
 £ 01.04. for Bring of one Lode a half of Corn Reseved by Me  
 [Capt.] Elijah Mason

Recd & Exd the above acct & report we think there is justley due to  
 [Capt.] Ezekl Sandford one eleven shillings & 6d Lawiul Mony of  
 Connecticut pr Thomas Dering  
 £1. 11. 6 [See also 4, No. 66; and 5, No. 81.] John Foster

136

49.127 — State of N. York to Benjamin Sayre....Dr. (& James Sayre)  
 Sept. 9th, 1776 Recved from Benja Sears [Sayre] sixteen shillings for  
 five heads and one Lode of goods Wichth Came in my Slop from Long  
 Island to Saybrook [Capt.] Charles Williams

1776  
 Novr 22d To Cash paid [Capt.] James Webb for the  
 Freight of one Load of Houshold Good from Long Island  
 to Easthaddan (pr Recait) ..... £0.10. 0

1776 State of N. York to James Sayre.....Dr.  
 Novr 5th To Cash paid [Capt.] John Redpeth for the  
 Freight of a Load and half of Corn from Long Island to  
 Easthaddam (pr Recait) ..... 0.14. 0

£1. 4. 0

East Haddam Feby 19th 1777

Benjamin Sayre

Novembr ye 22<sup>nd</sup> 1776 Received of Benjamen Sayre the Sum o ten  
 Shillings Lawfull mony for Bringing Effects from long island to  
 Saybrook [Capt.] James Webb

November ye 5 1776 Recived of James Sayre the Sum of foreteen  
 Shillings Lawfull money for bringing Corn From longisland to  
 Saybrook [Capt.] John Redpath

Middletown 22d Feby 1777 Recd & Exd the within Acct & we think  
 there is justly due to Benja Sayre one pound four shillings Lawful Mony  
 of Connecticut pr Thomas Dering

£1. 4. 0

John Foster

[See also 4, No. 124.]

Thomas Wickham

137

49.117 — State of New York to [Capt.] David Sayre.....Dr  
 1776 Novr To Cash paid [Capt.] Robt Knight for the Freight  
 of two Loads Corn from Long Island to Easthanddam a 10/. £1. 0. 0  
 [Capt.] David Sayre

Easthaddam Febr 19th 1777 then the above [Capt.] Davd Sayre made  
 Solemn oath to the truth of the above Acct of Twenty Shillings before me  
 Humphry Lyon Chairman of the Committee of Inspection for sd E  
 Haddam

Middletown 22d Feby 1777 Recd & Exd the within Acct & report we  
 think there is justly due to [Capt.] David Sayer the sum of one pound  
 Lawful Mony of Connecticut pr Thomas Dering

£1.

John Foster

[See also 5, No. 13.]

Thomas Wickham

49.136 — Recd Middletown Novr 6th 1777 of Messrs Thomas Dering  
 John Foster & Thomas Wickham, the Sum of One pound Lawfull Money  
 being the Sum Awarded for Transporting My Family and Effects from  
 Long Island [Capt.] David Sayre

49.104 — State of New York to [Capt.] David Sayre.....Dr	
To transporting People and effects from Long island to the State of Connecticut in Stonington	
To Mr. Jeremiah Gardner family and Goods	
To 2 Passengers a 2/0 I Load of Goods a 18/.....	£1. 2. 0
To [Capt.] David Sayre family & Goods	
To 5 Passengers and 2 load of Goods a 18/.....	2. 6. 0
To Mr David Hand family and Goods	
To 11 Passengers a 2/- 1 load of Goods a 18/.....	2 0. 0
To Mr Benjamin Price family and Goods	
To 5 Passengers a 2/- and 2 load of Goods a 18/-.....	2. 6. 0
To Mr Jeremiah Conkling 12 Cattle a 8/.....	4.16. 0
To Mr Lemuel Pairson [Pierson] 12 Cattle a 8/.....	4.16. 0
To Mr Charles Topping 3/4 of a load of Goods.....	0.13. 6
To Mr Elisha Clark 1/2 load of Goods & Wheat.....	0. 9. 0
To Mr Silas Stuart 26 Sheep at 1/- pr Head.....	1. 6. 0
To Mr [Serjt.] Abraham Loper 8 Sheep a 1/.....	0. 8. 0
To Mr John Squire 6 sheep a 1/.....	0. 6. 0
To 5 Passengers a 2/.....	0.10. 0
To Mr John Mulford 9 Cattle & Horses at 8/.....	3.12. 0
To Mr John Mulford 1 load of Goods a 18/.....	0.18. 0
To 22 sheep a 1/- to 4 large Hogs a 1/9.....	1. 9. 0
To [Capt.] David Sayre 2 Cattle a 8/- 6 Bushels of Grain..	0.18. 6
To Mr Joshua Hildrege 1 load of Good 18/- 2 Cattle.....	1.14. 0
To 5 sheep a 1/- to 2 Hogs a 1/6.....	0. 5. 0
To Mr Theophilus Halsey 1 Horse 2 Cows a 8/.....	1. 4. 0
To 7 Bushels of Wheat a 5d 1 Barrel 2/.....	0. 4.11
To Mr Joseph Ellis 1 load of Goods 3 sheep.....	1. 1. 0
To Capt Joseph Conkling 2 load of Plank a 12/.....	1. 4. 0
To Mr Henry Topping 2 load of Corn and Goods.....	1.16. 0
To [Capt.] David Sayre 1 load of Boards 12/- 1 load of Goods	1.10. 0
To 2 load of Corn a 18/.....	1.16. 0
1776	
Octr 5 To Mr Silas Stuart 1 load of Corn a 18/.....	0.18. 0
To 1/2 load of Goods .....	0. 9. 0
To Coll Abraham Gardner 1 load of Goods.....	0.18. 0
To Coll Jonathan Hedges to 2 Barrels of flowr.....	0. 4. 0
To Mr [Ens.] Theophilus Pairson [Pierson] 1 load of Corn a 18/.....	0.18. 0
To 5 Passengers 2/.....	0.10. 0
To Mr David Hand 1 Barrel and 1 tierce of flour..	0. 5. 0
To Mr Elisha Clark 1 load of Corn a 18/.....	0.18. 0
To Mr. Benjamin Chappel 1 pr Bellowses To 1 Anvell 1 vice and sundry Smiths tools.....	0. 8. 0
To 6 Passengers .....	0.12. 0
L My of New England.....	£44.10.11
Deduct for over charge in freight for the within & above acct . . . . .	10.10. 6
	£34. 0. 5

New London County Stonington Feby 14th 1777 Personally Appeared Mr [Capt.] David Sayre and Made Solemn Oath to the Truth of the within above written Account. Sworn before me

Nathaniel Miner, Justice of Peace

These certify that Mr [Capt.] David Sayre Removed himself famaly & Goods from South-Hampton on long Island to this place soon after the Enemy took possession of the West end of Sd Island, and that they yet reside at this place Nathaniel Miner of the Comtee of Inspection



Middletown 5th March 1777 Recd & Exd the within & above acct & report we think there is justly due to [Capt.] David Sayre the sum of thirty four pounds & five pence Lawful Mony of Connecticut

£34. 0. 5

pr Thomas Dering

John Foster

Thomas Wickham

[See also 4, No. 141; and 5, No. 26.]

49.137 — Middletown 13th Novr. 1777 Recd of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, Esqrs Thirty four pounds & six pence Lawful mony in ful for Transporting Famalies & Effects from Long Island

£34. 0. 6

pr [Capt.] David Sayre

139

49.130 — 21 Dayes Giles Tabe Master, 7 Do Ntha Family, 7 Do. David Moos, 3 Do. William Pameley, 4 Do. Franseyes Leboy, 4 Do. William Korkorn, 4 do Ethen Wartorous, 3 Do. Philop Man, 7 Do. Semeon Leet, 7 Do. Elisha Leet, 7 Do Jarama Evertes, 4 Do. Timothy Todd, 4 Do. Sam [Todd], 4 Do. Abrem Lee, 12 Do. Timothy Bradly, 2 Do. Jerama Evertes, 7 Do. Asa Cebrey, 7 do. Jonathan Williams, 3 Do. Samuel Marcles, 3 Do. Jeames Eldreean, 4 Do. Jonathan Inden, 5 Do. Semor Murrow 1 Do. Capt. [Gamamiel] Baly, 4 Do. Calop Fowler, 30 Do [Capt.] Joab Scranton

22 lb of Porke . . . . . /6/ . . . . .	£0. 11. 0
Stores for the Vessel . . . . .	0. 18. 0
30 lb of Beef . . . . . /2. . . . .	0. 5. 0
12 lb of Porke . . . . . /6. . . . .	0. 6. 0
12 lb of Candeles . . . . . /1. . . . .	0. 1. 0
25 lb of Beef att /2 1/2. . . . .	0. 3. 2 1/2
2 Gallons of Rum . . . . . /8/ . . . . .	0. 16. 0
1 Sheape . . . . . /8/ . . . . .	0. 8. 0
1 1/2 Bushels Sas . . . . .	0. 2. 0
hos hire . . . . . /2/6. . . . .	0. 2. 6
2 lb Shugor . . . . . /8. . . . .	0. 1. 4
6 Meales of Vitteles . . . . . /6. . . . .	0. 3. 0
14 lb of Bread . . . . . /2. . . . .	0. 2. 4
1 Large Boate 30 Dayes att 1/ . . . . .	1. 10. 0

£5. 9. 4 1/2

New Haven County SS Guilford Janr 15th 1777 Joab Scranton Capt of the Sloop Humbrod employed by the Committee of Inspection for the Town of Guilford to bring Stock and people from Long Island in the month of September Last has Exhibited the within account which we have examined and do approve of the Same

Timothy Todd  
 Timothy Hill  
 Samll Brown  
 Nathel Ruggles  
 Nathn Stone

Committee

140

49.117 — Stoning. October 20 1776 The State of New York to Robert Sheffield . . . . . Dr

To Cash paid [Capt.] Hubbart Lathum for freigh of one Load and 1/4 of Corn four Barrils potatoes half load Houshold Goods a Set of Blacksmith Tools Twenty Bushils of Corn from Long Island to Stonington . . . . .	£2. 0. 8
By an over charg in Corn & goods . . . . .	1. 2

Lawfull money . . . . . £1. 19. 6

1776 Octbr 20 then Riseded of Rebard Shefel for frait of Corn and  
housel gods £1. 12s. 8d. as wits my hand [Capt.] Hubbard Latham

Middletown March 6th 1777 Recd & Exd the above Acct & Report we  
think there is Justley due to Robert Sheffield the sum of one pound  
nineteen shillings & 6 d L My of Connetticut pr John Foster  
£1. 19. 6 Thomas Wickham

49.134 — To Thomas Diering Esqr Sir Please to pay unto Capt Thomas  
Wickham The Small matter that may Be Due to me upon The Receipt  
I Sent you last Winter of the Expence of Moveing from Long Island.  
Sir your Compliance will greatly Oblige your Very Humble Servant  
Stonington Decembr ye 22 A D 1777 Robt Sheffield

Middletown Janry 3d 1778 Recd of Thomas Dering John Foster &  
Thomas Wickham Esqrs the Sum of one pound nineteen shillings & six  
pence Lawfull Money in full for the within Order  
[See also 4, No. 164; and 5, No. 77.] pr [Capt.] Thomas Wickham

## 141

49.122 — Saybrook Sr 16 1776 The State of New York To Jeremiah  
Sherril Dr—

To Cash paid [Capt.] Benjamin King [Jr.] for freight to  
one Load & 1/4 of hay & 3/4 of Load of household good & 2  
passages from Long Island to Haddam..... £1. 16. 6

To Cash paid [Capt. Daniel] Hail for transporting his  
good from Seabrooke to pattopaug..... 0. 13. 0

Erors Execte L money £2. 9. 6  
pr Jeremiah Sherril

December 1776 then Received of Mr Jeremiah Sheary £1. 16. 6 for  
Bringing of from Longisland 25 hundred of hay 3/4 Load of Sundrys and  
2 Pasiges Recevd att Midletown

By Me [Capt.] Benjamin King [Jr.]

Mch 5 1777 Middletown in Hartford County Personally appeared  
Jeremiah Sherril and made Solom Oath to the Truth of the above account  
before me. Matthew Talcott, Justs. Peace

Middletown 7th March 1777 Recd and exd the within acct & report we  
think there is justly due to Jeremiah Sherril the sum of two pounds nine  
shillings six pence Lawful Mony of Connecticut pr Thomas Dering  
£2. 9. 6 John Foster  
Thomas Wickham

[See also 4, No. 175.]

## 142

49.125 — State of New York to [Serjt. Maj.] Patrick Sinnot..... Dr.  
Octr 3d

1776 To Cash paid [Capt.] Nathl Barns and [Capt.] Peter Tuthell as pr  
Rect £0. 7. 6

SayBrook Oct 3 1776 Recd of [Serjt. Maj.] Patrick Sennot Fore Shil-  
lings & six pence for freight of sundrie Good & 1 Mans passage from  
Long Island to this place pr [Capt.] Nathl Barns  
£0. 4. 6

Saybrook Oct 3 1776 Recd of Patrick Sinnot for frat of goods from  
this place to Chester Crick the sum of three shillings  
£0. 4. 0 Recd per me [Capt.] Peter Tuthill

Middletown Feby 13 1777 Recd and Exd the above Acct and think  
there is justly due to [Serjt. Maj.] Patrick Sinnot seven shillings & six  
pence Lawfull Money of Connetticut pr Thomas Dering  
£0. 7. 6 John Foster  
Thomas Wickham

[See also 4, No. 70; and 5, No. 81.]

143

49.114—The State of New York To John Squier..... Dr  
Stonington 1776

Sept 7th To Cash paid [Capt.] William Warner Freight 2  
Loads Household Goods and 1 Passenger from  
Long Island to Stonington..... £1.10. 0  
By an over Charg In Houshold Gods & passage.. 4. 0

£1. 6. 0

Stonington Septmbr 7th 1776 Recd of Mary Squires one Pounds  
Ten Shillings Lawfull Money in full for Bringing over houshold goods  
from Long Island [Capt.] Wm Warner  
In the Sloop Betsy

Middletown Feby 22 1777 Recd & Exd the above Acct and think  
there is Justley due to John Squire the sum of one pound six shilling  
Lawfull Money of Connetticut pr John Foster

£1. 6. 0

[See also 4, No. 117.]

Thomas Dering  
Thomas Wickham

144

49.107—Dr The Convention of New York to [Capt.] Zebulon Stow &  
Com for Transportation of famileys & Stock & Sundrys from Long  
Island By Order of the Committey of Saybroak into that place and a  
Long the River & Sertifyd by the Committy of that place

1776

Sept 6 To [Daniel] Tuttel & [Maj. Nathaniel] King for  
Sundrys 28 head Cattel a 6/— ..... £8. 8. 0  
To do for 29 hogs a 6 d do 58 sheep a 6d..... 2. 5. 2  
To 11 passengers a 2/—one Load of Goods a 10/— 1.12. 0

Sept 8th To Sundrys &c ..... £12. 5. 2  
To Passengers 12.....a 2/..... £1. 4. 0  
To 14 head of Cattel....a 6/..... 4. 4. 0  
To 2 do.....a 6/..... 0.12. 0  
To 2 do horses.....a 6/..... 0.12. 0  
To 3 Loads of Goods.....a 10/..... 1.10. 0

8. 2. 0

Sept 11th To [Capt.] Joseph Havens for pas-  
senger & Sundrys  
To 6 passengers....a 2/..... £0.12. 0  
To 68 Sheep.....a 6 ..... 3. 4. 0  
To 10 head of Cattel—a 6/—pr head.. 3. 0. 0  
To 3 hogs.....a 6d pr do..... 0. 1. 6  
To 1 Load of Goods...a 10/—pr Load 0.10. 0  
To 16 head of Cattell from [Lt.] Obe-  
diah havens a 6/—pr Head..... 4.16. 0  
To 1 hors for....do..a 6/—pr head.. 0. 6. 0  
To 2 hogs....a 6d pr do..... 0. 1. 0  
To 2 Cart Loads of Goods for ditto  
a 10/ . . . . . 1. 0. 0

13.10. 6

Sept 18th To Luis Osburn & Sundry people to  
Goods &c . . . . .  
To 1 Load Goods a 10/—11 Cattel a  
6/—1 hors a 6/..... £4. 2. 0  
To bradoik Corey 1 hors 6/—..... 0. 6. 0  
To [Capt.] Nathan Post 4 Cattel a 6/  
To Jonathan Conkling 1 Cow a 6/— . . 1. 4. 0  
To Abraham hand 2 Cattell a 6/—pr  
head . . . . . 0.12. 0



	To Elias Mulford 4 Cattel & one hors a 6/...pr head .....	£1. 10. 0	
	To do for 2 Loads Goods a 10/—4 sheep a 6d pr head.....	1. 2. 0	
	To Abraham Sawyer [Sayre] 1 Cow a 6/—1 Load Goods a 10/— .....	0. 16. 0	
	To [Edward] Hoel 1 Cow a 6/— ....	0. 6. 0	
			£10. 8. 0
Sepr 1776	18 To [Capt.] Daniel Heggess to 8 Cattel a 6/—pr head.....	£2. 8. 0	
	To Huntonton [Hunting] Miller 8 ditto a 6/—pr do.....	2. 8. 0	
	To Cornelius Basset 8 do—a 6/—pr do	2. 8. 0	
	To Samuel Mulford 8 do—a 6/—pr do	2. 8. 0	
	To Petrs Kings famely 7—a 2/—pr do	0. 14. 0	
	To do for 1 Load of Goods—a 10/—	0. 10. 0	
	To do 3 hogs a 6 1 hors at 6/—	0. 7. 6	
	To Wm devall 1/2 Load of Goods a 10/—pr Load.....	0. 5. 0	
	To do 1 passenger...a 2/.....	0. 2. 0	
	To Elisha King to passengers 8—a 2/	0. 16. 0	
	To do 3 Loads Goods a 10/—6 hogs a 6d pr hed.....	1. 13. 0	
	To Henry hallock 1 Load Goods a 10/—	0. 10. 0	
	To ditto 1 passenger a 2/—1 hors a— 6/—1 Cow a 6/.....	0. 14. 0	
			15. 3. 6
Sept 30 1776	Zebulon Persen [Pierson] & Sundry peopl to Good &c		
	To Zebulon Persen [Pierson] 4 Cattel &c 6/—2 horses a 6/—pr head....	£1. 16. 0	
	To Samuel persons [Parsons] 9 Cattel 1 hors a 6/— .....	3. 0. 0	
	To do 1 Load Goods a 10/—2 pas- sengers a 2/.....	0. 14. 0	
	To Jonathan fouler 3 Cattel a 6/— 1 Load Goods a 10/.....	1. 8. 0	
	To ditto 1 passenger a 2/...2 hogs a 6d . . . . .	0. 3. 0	
	To 100 sheep a 6d 9 Cattel a 6/—pr head . . . . .	5. 4. 0	
	To Sheep 74 head a 6.....	1. 17. 0	14. 2. 0
	Ballance due [Capt. Zebulon] Stow & Com..		£73. 11. 2
	By Mistake in 29 Hogs & 58 Sheep.....	£0. 1. 8	
	By Do in 68 Sheep.....	1. 10. 0	
	By Do in Casting up the last Cast upon the first side .....	0. 4. 0	1. 15. 08
			£71. 15. 6

These may certify that the within named Capt Zebulon Stow was im-  
ployed by the Committee of Say Brook for the transporting Passengers &  
Effects from Long Island [Capt.] Richard Dickinson, Comtee  
£71. 15. 6

Middletown 7th Febr'y 1777 Recd & Examined the within Acct & Re-  
port that we think there is justly due to [Capt.] Zebulon Stow & Compa  
the sum of seventy one pounds fifteen shillings & six pence Lawfull Mony  
of Connecticut pr Thomas Dering  
John Foster

49.138 — Middletown 12th Novr 1777 Recd of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, Esqrs, Seventy one pounds fifteen shillings & six pence Lawful mony in ful of Capt Zebulon Stows acct for bringing of famalies & Effects from Long Island being myself one of the owners & the Capt now at Sea pr Joseph Smith  
 £71. 15. 6 [See also 4, No. 35; and 5, No. 25.]

145

49.114 — The State of New York to John Terry..... Dr  
 1776

Sept 23d To Cash pd [Capt.] Wilmot Goldsmith For Fright  
 of Housold Furniture Stock Grain and Passengers £7.13. 0  
 N Y My £5. 14. 9 L. Money  
 (viz) (1) 7 Pasesgers 1 Load Goods 1 horse and Chair  
 (2) 8 Neat Cattel 1 Lood Goods 20 Sheep 5 Hogs 1 Horse  
 (3) 2 Load Grain

Seabrook September 23d 1776 Received of John Terry Six Pounds nine Shillings New York mony it Being for tranoporting his famely Stock & household goods to Seabrook  
 pr mee [Capt.] Wilmot Goldsmith

Seabrook November 13th 1776. Received of John terry one Pound four Shillings york mony it Being for Bringin Goods from Longisland to Seabrook [Capt.] Wilmot Goldsmith

Middletown Jany 16th 1777 Recd the above acct and Exd the Same & Report it Reasonable and that their appears to be Due to John Terry five pounds Fourteen Shillings & 9 d Lawfull Money of Connecticut  
 £5. 14. 9 [See also 4, No. 12.] Thomas Dering  
 John Foster

146

49.119 — State of New York to Richard Terrey Dr for Transporting some part of my Famely Stock & Other affects from Southold to Guilford in the State of Connecticut in October 1776

3 Parsons Passages.....a 2/8.....	£0. 8. 0
10 Bushel whete.....a 6 d.....	0. 5. 0
27 Loads Indian Corn.....a 1/6 pr Load.....	2. 0. 0
1 Load of Flax....a 20/.....	1. 0. 0
10 Sheep & 7 Hoggs.....a 8 d.....	0.11. 4
1 Load House Hold Goods.....	0.12. 0
14 Bushl Potatoes.....3 d.....	0. 4. 6
14 Bushls Wheate.....6 d.....	0. 7. 0
4 Barrels Cyder.....2/.....	0. 8. 0
To Carting 4 Load & half from the Bridge a 2/..pr Load	0. 9. 0

York Money..... £6. 4.11

By an over charg in Corn & Carting not allowed..... 15. 8

Y My £5. 9. 3

L My £4. 1.11

Guilford Feby 17th 1777 personally appeared Richard Terry & made Oath to the Truth of ye above Account before me.

Sam'l Brown, Justs. Peace

This Act Examined & Approved & signed by Order of the Committee  
 Sam'l Brown, Clerk.

Middletown Feby 21 1777 Recd & Exd the within Act & think there is Justley due to Richard Terry the sum of four pounds one shilling 11d Lawfull Money of Connecticut  
 pr Thomas Dering  
 John Foster

£4. 1. 11  
 [See also 4, No. 104; and 5, No. 28]

Thomas Wickham

49.138 — Middletown 13th Novr 1777 Recd of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, Esqrs, four pounds one shilling & eleven pence Lawful mony in ful for brings of provisions from Long Island  
£4. 1. 11 pr Richard Terry

147

49.116 — State of New York to [Col.] Thomas Terry..... Dr  
1776

Octr	To Transporting Sunderies from Long Island to Say brook as pr Receipt paid [Capt. James] Wiggins .....	£3. 0. 0
Nov 10	To Cash paid [Capt.] Peter Griffing for transporting sundries as pr Receipt.....	2. 8. 0
		<u>£5. 8. 0</u>

October th 15 1776 Curnl Thomas Terry's Estate Dtr to Jams Wiggins for fraigten 2 Cart Lodes of otes in the Sheef one Cart Lode of Corn fourteen bushel of Whet & 3 passegs & Weight in two Days for it to Be Ready Lawfull £3. 0. 0 pr me Jams Wiggins  
P S all Brought from Longisland & Landed at Saybroock

Sebrok November The 10 A. D. 1776 Reseved of Con Thomas Terry 8 Dollors for Transporting 2 Load of Hay one hors 2 pasages 6 Bags wheat Eye Say Reseved By me [Capt.] Peter Griffing

Middletown 21st Febr 1777 Recd & Exd the above Acct & Report that we think there is justly due to [Col.] Thoms Terry the sum of Five pounds eight shillings Lawful Mony of Connecticut  
£5. 8. 0 pr Thomas Dering

[See also C. 4, No. 78.]

John Foster  
Thomas Wickham

148

49.118 — State of New York Dr to Messrs Richard Terrey & John Drake for Transporting there affects from South Old to Guilford in the Month of September 1776.....vitz..

3 Horses.....a 8/ .....	£1. 4. 0
42 Neat Grown Cattle.....a 8/.....	16.16. 0
90 Sheep .....	3. 0. 0
33 Live Hoggs.....8 d.....	1. 2. 0

York Money..... £22. 2. 0

Guilford Febr 17th 1777 personally appeared Richard Terry & John Drake & made Oath to the Truth of the above acct before me.

Sam'l Brown, Justs. Peace

The above acct Examined &amp; Approved by this Comte

Sam'l Brown, Clerk

Middletown Febr 21 1777 Recd & Exd the within acct and think there is Justley Due to Messrs Richd Terry & John Drake the sum of Sixteen pounds eleven shillings & 6 d Lawfull Mony of Conncticut  
£16. 11. 6 pr Thomas Dering

John Foster  
Thomas Wickham

49.137 — Middletown 13th Novr 1777 Recd of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, sixteen pounds eleven shillings & six pence Lawful mony in full for bringing of Stock from Long Island  
£16. 11. 6 [See also 4, No. 103; and 5, No. 29.] pr Terry & Drake

149

49.115 — State of New York to Zebulon Thomson..... Dr  
To Cash paid as pr this Rect..... £0.18. 0  
By an overcharge in the Same..... 3. 0

£0.15. 0



Reed of Zebelaen thomson Eighteen Shillings Lawfull money tor freight of a Load & a half of Corn from Sagharbour on board Capten James Harres's boat i Say Reed by me [Capt.] John Redpath Puttyough October 20th ye 1770

Middletown Febr'y 21 1777 Reed and Exd the above Acct and Report we think there is Justley due to Zebulon Thomson the sum of fifteen shillings Lawfull Money of Connetticut pr Thomas Dering John Foster  
 £. 15. 0 [See also 4, No. 75.]

150

49.115 — The State of New York to Joseph Topping..... Dr  
 1776  
 Septr To Cash pd Capt [Samuel] Beebe for bringg up one Cart load goods from Say Brook to Middletown... £0.12. 0  
 Octor To Do pd Capt Whitmore for half a Cart load household goods . . . . . 0.10. 0  
 £1. 2. 0  
 deduct for over Charge..... 0.13. 0  
 £0. 9. 0

Middletown Febr'y 24th 1777 Then Joseph Topping The Signer of the above Acct personally Appeared and made Oath that it was a true and Just Charge Before me. Joseph Clark, Justs. Peace

Middletown 5th March 1777 Reed & Exd the above accot & report we think there is justly due to Joseph Topping nine shillings lawful mony of Connecticut pr Thomas Dering John Foster

49.137 — Reed Middletown Decr 3d 1777 of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, Esqrs, nine shillings Lawfull money in full for transporting my Famaly & Effects from Long Island. pr Joseph Topping  
 [See also 4, No. 139; and 5, No. 57.]

151

49.115 — State of New York to Thomas Topping..... Dr  
 1776  
 Septr 22 To Cash paid Capt John Wilson for transporting six passengers three load of House hold goods & forty six sides of Leather..... £1.12. 0  
 Novr 12 to to Cash paid Capt James Harris for transporting eighty Bushel of Conn in the Ear to 5 & 1/2 Bushl of Wheat 1 1/2 Load of Flax 1 load of Hogshead & Barrels filled with leather & other Goods 1 1/2 Bushel of Beans & 2 fat hogs..... 3.12. 0  
 £5. 4. 0

N. B. Said things were transported from Sagg harbour to Rockey Hill Middletown Febr'y 6th 1777. Then Thos Topping the person above Expressed personally appeared and mad Oath to the Truth of the Charge as above Expressed Before me Joseph Clark Justice of Peace

Middletown Febr'y 6 1777 Reed & examined the above acct and think there is Justley due to Thos Topping five pounds four shillings Lawful Money of Connecticut pr Thomas Dering John Foster

49.131 — Middletown 16th Decr 1777 Reed of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, Esqrs, five pounds four shillings Lawful Mony in ful for transporting my Famaly & Effects from Long Island £5. 4 [See also 4, No. 28; and 5, No. 73.] pr Thomas Topping

49.112 — Gilford Decmbr 25 1776 the Convention of New York Dr to [Adj.] John Tuthill to Freight By Capt Jonathan Vail from Long Island to Gilford

one Yoke of Oxon.....	£0.12. 0
Keeping them one Night.....	0. 1. 6
For three Fat Hogs Killd.....	0. 4. 0
For 8 Bushel of Wheat.....	0. 3. 0
For Carting the above Hogs & Wheat.....	0. 1. 6
For Carting my Household Goods.....	0. 3. 0
For Pastering 8 Cattle 4 Days & Nights at SayBrook.....	0. 4. 0
Driving them to Gilford.....	0. 4. 0
	<hr/>
	£1.13. 0
	<hr/>
Sum brought over.....	£1.13. 0
By an over charge Carting Hogs pasturing Driving &c....	16. 6
	<hr/>
	£ 16. 6

Guilford Feby 17 1777 Personally Appeared Mr [Adj.] John Tuthill & made Oath to the Truth of the within Acct before me.

Sam'l Brown, Justs. Peace

The within Acct Examined & Approved by this Comte & Signed by Order  
Sam'l Brown, Clerk

Middletown Feby 21 1777 Recd & Exd the within Acct and think there is Justley due to [Adj.] John Tuthill the sum of Sixteen shillings 6 d Lawfull Money of Connetticut  
pr Thomas Dering  
John Foster  
Thomas Wickham  
£0. 16. 6  
[See also 4, No. 86.]

49.112 — To Goods that Capt Engrim [John Ingraham] Brought of Long Island for me which I Paid him for in the year 1776 which was three Dollars..... £0.18. 0  
To Corn that Capt [John] Russel Brought of for me which I paid him one Load out of the fore for bringing off the other three and one Shote will come to fifteen Shillings New York money . . . . . 2. 8. 6  
To Goods and Corn that Capt. [Noah] Lester Brought of for me wich I gave him 25 Bishel of Corn..... 3. 5. 0  
To 48 Sheep that Capta [Samuel] bebee brought of Long Island for me..... 1. 4. 0

[Adj.] John Tuthill..... £7.15. 6

Middletown Feby 19th 1777 Then [Adj.] John Tuthill the Signer to the Account on this Piece of Paper personally Appeared and made Oath that it is a Just & true charge Before me Joseph Clark Justs Peace

Middletown Feby 22 1777 Recd & Exd the above & within Acct and think there is Justley due to [Adj.] John Tuthill the sum of seven pounds fifteen shillings & 6 d Lawfull Money of Connetticut  
pr Thomas Dering  
John Foster  
£7. 15. 6

49.138 — Middletown 17th Novr 1777 Received of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, Esqrs seven pounds fifteen shillings and six pence Lawful mony in ful for Transporting my Famaly and Effects from Long Island  
pr [Adj.] John Tuthill  
£7. 15. 6 [See also 4, No. 125; and 5, No. 33]

153

49.136 — Eliphalet Warner Now Residing in Enfield Late of Southhold Near the Rivers head being obliged to flee from the ministerial Enemy was obliged to hire myself & family Brought from said Southhold to Saybrook on Connecticut River that is to say seven in family five of them Children & two Cart Loads of Goods in September Last Past 7 passages a 2/ ..... £0.14. 0  
 2 load goods a 12/..... 1. 4. 0

Dated Enfield March 3d 1777 £1.18. 0  
 Eliphalet Warner

Hartford County SS. Enfield March 3d 1777 then Eliphalet Warner Subscriber to the foregoing account appearing made oath that the Same is True before me  
 Ephrm Terry Justs of Peace

Middletown 4th March 1777 Recd & exd the within acct & report we think there is justly due to Eliphalet Warner the sum of one pound Eighteen shillings Lawful money of Connecticut pr Thomas Dering  
 £1. 18 John Foster  
 Thomas Wickham

49.139 — To the Committee of the State of New York  
 Please to Pay unto Elijah Parsons the mony that is Due to me for transporting my famaly & Goods from South Hole on Long Island to Enfield in Connecticut & you will oblige yours Eliphalet Warner  
 Enfield April 28th 1778

Middletown 2d May 1778 Recd of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, Esqrs, one pound eighteen shillings Lawful Money in full for the within order Elijah Parsons  
 £1. 18 [See also 4, No. 126; and 5, No. 98]

154

49.118 — State of New York to [Capt.] James Webb..... Dr  
 1776

Novr 1 All these belongs to Benj Case which I transported from Southhold to Eight mile River in Connetticut River  
 To Freight of 2 Loads of Corn a 12/..... £1. 4. 0  
 To Do of 1 Load of Oats in the Sheaf..... 1. 0. 0  
 To Do of six hogs a 6 d..... 0. 3. 0  
 To Do of 20 Bushls of wheat a 4 1/2 d..... 0. 7. 6  
 To Do of 15 Do of potatoes a 4 1/2 d..... 0. 5. 7 1/2  
 To Do of 2 Do of Turnips a 4 1/2 d..... 0. 0. 9  
 To Do of 1 Cow a 6/..... 0. 6. 0  
 To Do of 8 passengers a 2/..... 0.16. 0  
 Novr 1 All belonging to Widow Hutchinson brought from and carried to the same place  
 To Do of 1 Cow a 6/..... 0. 6. 0  
 To Do of 1 Hog..... a 6 d..... 0. 0. 6  
 To Do 1 Beadsted a 1/..... 0. 1. 0  
 To Do of 20 Sheep a 1/6 d..... 0.10. 0  
 To Do of 2 Cows a 6/..... 0.12. 0  
 To Do of part of a load of Household goods.. 0. 8. 0  
 To Do of 1 Hog at 6 d..... 0. 0. 6  
 To Do of 3 passages a 2/..... 0. 6. 0  
 Sept 20 for my self landed at Chester up Connetticut River  
 To Do of 3 Loads of Corn a 12/..... 1.16. 0  
 To Do of 3 Loads houshold Good 10/..... 1.10. 0  
 To Do of 1 Load Wheat in the Sheaf..... 1. 0. 0



To Do of 4 Passages 2/.....	£o. 8. 0
To Do of 2 Hoggs.....6 d.....	o. 1. 0
To Do of 4 Cattel and one horse 6/.....	1. 10. 0
To Do of 8 Sheep...../6.....	o. 4. 0
To Do of 20 Bushels Wheat 4 1/2 d.....	o. 7. 6
To Poultry Sause &c &c &c.....	o. 6. 0

Errors Excepted . . . . . £13. 9. 4 1/2

pr [Capt.] James Webb

Middletown State of Connecticut March 4th 1777 Then Mr [Capt.] James Webb the Signer to the Acct written on the other Side of this Paper appeared and Made Solemn Oath to the truth of the Charge therein made of which he has received no part

Before me Joseph Clark Justs Peace

Middletown 5th March 1777 Recd & Exd the within acct & report we think there is justly due to [Capt.] James Webb Thirteen pounds nine shillings 4 1/2 d Lawful Mony of Connecticut pr Thomas Dering  
£13. 9. 4 1/2 John Foster

[See A. 31. See also 4, No. 137.]

Thomas Wickham

155

49.125 — Gelford October ye 9 1776

Provenshal Congress of New York Dettor to [Dea.] Freegift Wells for transporting from Southold to gelford a half Load of household goods three Loads of Corn 18 Booshell of wheat one yoke of oxen one hors one sheep 7 Booshell of oats 4 booshel of turnps half booshel of beans 6 pashegs paid for Carting to northgelford 7 Load of wheat Corn and household goods 7 miels for Carting one Load from the point of rocks one mile for Carting up too Load of household goods from the Bridge

The acct Brought over..... £3.16. 6 3/4

October 5th 1776 Received of freegift wells £3. 18. 2 for transporting over to Gilford Cattle and houshold Goods [Capt.] Jonathan Vail

Guilford Feby 17 1777 Personally Appeared Decn Freegift Wells & made Oath to the Truth of the within acct before me

Sam'l Brown, Justs. Peace

Same time the said acct Examined & Approved by this Comte.

Signed by Order

Sam'l Brown, Clerk

Middletown Feby 21 1777 Recd and exd the within acct and think there is Justly due to [Dea.] Freegift Wells the sum of three pounds sixteen shillings 6 3/4 d Lawfull Money of Connecticut

£3. 16. 6 3/4

pr Thomas Dering

John Foster

Thomas Wickham

49.137 — Recd Middletown Decr 5th 1777 of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, Esqrs, three pounds sixteen shillings & 6 3/4 d Lawfull money in full for transporting my Famaly & Effects from Long Island to Connecticut pr [Dea.] Freegift Wells

£3. 16. 6 3/4 [See also 4, No. 108; and 5, No. 65.]

156

49.118 — Say Brook Octr 1776 The Convention of New York to [Capt.] William White . . . . . Dr

N York Mon

To Cash paid [Capt.] John Miner for freight of Sundry

Goods from Long Island to Say Brook 4 Passages..... £1. 4. 0

To [Capt.] John Redpath for my Pasage & Goods..... 6. 8

£1. 10. 8

New London SS Saybrook 17th Jany 1777 Personally appeared the above sd [Capt.] William White and made Oath that the above account was truly and justly Charged Before Benjn Williams, Just. Peace

The within named [Capt.] William White is at a great distance but well known to Mr John Foster who informes he directed him to charge at the rates allowed others vizt 10/— pr Cart Load &c & believes he has charged them agreeable to directions

Middletown 22d Feby 1777 Recd & Exd the within acct & report we think there is justly due to [Capt.] Wm White one pound ten shillings & eight pence Lawful Mony  
 £1. 10. 8  
 [See also 4, No. 121.]

pr Thomas Dering  
 John Foster  
 Thomas Wickham

157

49.117 — State of New York to [Capt.] Jno Willcox..... Dr  
 1776

Octr To Use of my boat by [Ens.] Jacob Conkling to transport Goods & Inhabitants from L Island 6 Days a 2/... £0.12. 0  
 Errors Excepted [Capt.] John Wilcox

Killingworth Feby 26th 1777 Personally appeared [Capt.] John Willcox and made solemn Oath that the above acct is truly & justly Charged.  
 Coram Theops Morgan, Justs. Peace

Middletown March 6 1777 Recd & Exd the within Acct & Report we think there is Justley due to [Capt.] Jno Wilcox the sum of twelve shillings Lawfull Money of Connetticut  
 [See also 4, No. 150; and 5, No. 108.]

pr John Foster  
 Thomas Wickham  
 Thomas Dering

158

49.119 — September ye 1776 Account of Cash Paid by Edward Wick for transporting his family and goods from East hampton to old Gilford

Paid to [Capt.] Ezekiel Ruggles for six Passages and two Loads of household goods.....	£1.16. 0
Paid Capt harriss at Saybrook the freight of a Neat Beast..	6. 0
Paid [Capt.] John Dutch [probably John, the Dutchman; possibly Capt. John Gears] freight for grain and Potators 20 Bush . . . . .	7. 4
Paid Rubin Stone boat hire to Bring Provisions from the Island . . . . .	6. 0
Lawful money	£2.15. 4

Cash Paid at the Island for carting 3 1/2 Loads of household Goods and Provisions to the harbour.....	1.01. 0
Paid to Benjamin howl for Carting.....	1. 0
Paid to Ebeneazer hochkin for Do.....	5. 0
Paid Miles howl for Carting.....	2. 6
Paid to Willis Elliott for Carting.....	1. 6

Lawful	£4. 6. 4
to an over charge in Carting as pr this Acct.....	1.11. 0
attested & approved	£2.15. 4

Guilford Feby 17 1777 Personally Appeared Edward Wick & made Oath to the Truth of the within Acctt before me.  
 Sam'l Brown, Justs. Peace

At the Same Time the within Acctt Examined & Approved by this Comte & Signed by Order  
 Sam'l Brown, Clerk.

Middletown 21st Feby 1777 Recd & Exd the within Accot & Report we think there is justly due to Edwd Wick Two pounds fifteen shillings & four pence Lawful Mony of Connecticut pr Thomas Dering  
 £2. 15. 4 John Foster  
 Thomas Wickham

49.140 — Gillford January the 2d ye 1778

Mr Deearing Sr Please to Pay to the Barer heareof my bill of transportation from East hampton to Gillford & youle oblige youres to Sarve  
 Edward Wick

Sr the Widow Rebecca Cook Desires you to Pay hur bill to the Same Barer

Middletown Jany 3d 1778 Recd of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, Esqrs the sum of five pounds one shilling & four pence L My in full for the within orders pr Lewis Osborn  
 [See C. 30. Also 4, No. 97; and 5, No. 79.]

159

49.140 — Recd Middletown July 29 1778 of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, twelve shillings L My in full for my acct for transporting famalies & Effects from Long Island in the year 1776  
 pr [Capt.] John Wilson

160

49.115 — Convention of the State of New York to Izral Youngs [Sr.] late of Long Island

1776

Sept 26 To pd [Capt.] Timothy Corwin for freight 5 hogs	
13 Sheep Sundry goods.....	£1.19. 0
13 To pd [Capt.] Eliphalet Redfield for freight 5 passengers & household Goods.....	18. 0
To pd & [Capt.] Gray for freight Household Goods No 4 Passengers.....	18. 0
	<hr/>
	£3.15. 0

N B 5 neet cattle was brought with the Sheep & Swine  
 Israel Youngs [Sr.]

Middletown Feb 19th 1777 personally appeared Israel young [Sr.] and Made Oath To The Truth of the above account before Me  
 Matthew Tallcott Jus. Peace

Middletown Feby 18th 1777 Recd & exd the above Acct — Report we think their is justly Due to Izral Young [Sr.] three pound fifteen shill L My of Connecticut pr John Foster  
 £3. 15 Thomas Wickham  
 Thomas Dering

49.135 — Lyme december the 5th 1777

Mr [Capt.] Benjamin Conkling Sir this is to desire You to ask & Receive of Mr Thos Dearing Esq or of any others appointed by the State of New York for paying the Charges of Mooving Families & Goods from Long Island to New England the money due to me from sd State and this Shall be Your order for the same and if required Your Receipt Shall be their discharge as witness my hand  
 Israel Youngs [Sr.]

Middletown 10th Dec 1777 Recd of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham Esqrs three pounds fifteen shillings Lawful Mony in ful for transporting Family & Effects from Long Island in behalf of Israel Youngs on acct of the within order Benjamin Conklin  
 £3. 15. [See also 4, No. 43; and 5, No. 68]



161

49.124 — Convention of the State of New York to John Youngs late of Long Island Dr

1776 To pd [Capt.] James Webb for freight 4 Load Corn	
1/2 Load Flax & Oats passengers & Sundrys.....	£5. 5. 0
To pd [Capt.] James Wiggins for freight 2 Load Corn	
1 Tirce 15 Bushls Wheat No. 3 passengers pr Receipt	1. 6. 4
	<hr/>
	£5.11. 4
deduct overcharged pr [Capt.] James Webb.....	15.
	<hr/>
	£5.16. 4

November the fust ye 1776 Recevd of John Young five pounds five shillings Laful money for transpoteing foore Loads of Corn and one and half Loads flax and oats and paseger and Sunders of other things to the mane in Sea Brook [Capt.] James Webb

Saybroock Septmb th 30 1776 Reseivd of Mr John Youngs th Sum of one pound Six Shillings Lawfull money for transepoting two Lode of Corn 1 Tarse of Cyder fifteen Bushels of Whet & Being together with three passhengrs as wittness my hand  
all transepoted from Longisland to SayBroock [Capt.] Jams Wiggins

Middletown Feby 19th 1777 Recd and examined the within acct and think there is justly due to John Youngs five pounds sixteen shillings and four pence Lawful Money of Connetticut pr Thomas Wickham  
£5. 16. 4 [See also 4, No. 60.] John Foster

PAID TO CAPT. ELIPHALET BUDINGTON

162

49.113 — Stonington Sepr 12 1776 The State of New York to [Capt.] Joseph Vail . . . . . Dr

To Freight of 1 1/2 Load Houshold Goods one Cow & 5 passages from Long Island to Stonington.....	£1.14. 0
To 2 Boat Load of Corn about seven Cart Load from Long Island to Stonington . . . . .	4.10. 0
	<hr/>
	£6. 4. 0
By an over Charg in Corn.....	6. 0
	<hr/>
	L Mony £5.18. 0

State of Connecticut New London County Stonington Feby 28 1777 Personally Appeared Mr [Capt.] Joseph Vaal and made solemn Oath to the Truth of the above Account Sworn Before me.  
Nathaniel Miner, Justice of Peace

Middletown March 6 1777 Recd & Exd the within Acct & think there is Justley due to [Capt.] Joseph Vail the sum of Five pounds Eighteen shillings L My of Connetticut pr John Foster  
Thomas Wickham

49.136 — Stonington Decbr ye 1 1777

Sir — Plese to Pay to Capt [Eliphalet] Budington the Ballence Dew to me For the Expressin and moving of Long Island and his Rect Shall Bee your Discharge to Sarve  
To Mr Dearing att Middletown [Capt.] Joseph Vail

Middletown May 6 1778 Recd of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, Esqrs, five pounds eighteen shillings L My in full for the within order pr [Capt.] Eliphalet Budington  
[See also 4, No. 168; and 5, No. 99.]

49.117 — State of New York to Zophar Wood Now of Stonington.. Dr  
1776

To Cash for [Capt.] Hobert Lathem for freight of my Self wife & Child, and Two Swine, from Long Island Say 12/	£0.12. 0
To Do [Capt.] Hobert Lathem for freight of My Mothers goods, Consisting of a Large Cubbard, 3 beds, Three Chests, Three Tables, Some Chairs &c &c &c, being Nigh Two Cart Load Say 60/.....	3. 0. 0
To Do for My Own Goods, four Chests, 1 Trunk, Three Tables Wheels &c &c &c Abt 1 & 1/2 Cart Load.....	2. 5. 0
To Do for 12 Bushel Grain Say.....	0. 6. 0
To Do for Flax Brought of By [Capt.] Hezekiah Willcox One Cart Lode of Flax Say 18/— Altho it Cost me near Double that Sum . . . . .	0.18. 0
Lawful Mony of N. England	£7. 1. 0
[Deduction by the Committee] By an Over Charge on almost Every thing . . . . .	3.15. 0
	£3. 6. 0

New London County Stonington March 1st 1777 Personally Appeared Mr Zophar Wood and made Solemn Oath to the Truth of the Above Act Sworn Before Me Nathll Miner, Justice of Peace

Middletown March 6 1777 Recd & Exd the above Acct & Report we think there is Justley due to Zophar Wood the sum of Three pounds six shillings L My of Connetticut pr John Foster  
£3. 6 Thomas Wickham

49.132 — Stonington 17 Decr 1777 Sr Please to please to pay Mr [Capt.] Elipelet Budington the Money Allowed me for my Charges Moveing From Long Island in the year 1776 & his Rect. Shall be your Discharge for the Same From yr Humble Servt Zophar Wood

Middletown May 6 1778 Received of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, Esqrs three pounds six shillings L My in full for the within order [Capt.] Eliphalet Budington  
[See 4, Nos. 166, 179; and 5, Nos. 60, 100.]

PAID TO SAMUEL BROWN

49.106 — Accot of Families, Persons, Goods, Cattle &c Transported from Southold & Shelter Island to Guilford In Connecticut in Sept & Octor 1776 By [Capt.] David Landon in the Sloop Polley 55 Tons Burthen belonging to Samuel Brown of Said Guilford

Families Names	Number	Single Persons at Least by the best Estimate to the number 50
No. 1 Mr. [Thomas] Dearing	7	
2 Ezra L'hommadiieu Esqr	10	
3 Samll Landon Esqr	10	
4 [Capt.] Dan'l Hedges	5	
5 [Capt.] Joseph Hallock	9	
6 [Capt.] Benjn Vaill	11	
7 Ebenezer Ward [Wade]	6	
8 John Busseau [Boisseau]	11	
9 Doctr [David] Conkling	3	
10 Joshua Horton	4	
11 Benjn Pain	2	

Families	Names	Number		Persons
12	Recompce Howell	4	Families Continud	
13	Joseph Cleaveland	5	No 31 [Capt.] Jonathan Baily	4
14	Hannah Moore	5	32 [Capt.] John Ingram	4
15	Peter Danes	9	33 Mølley Hart	3
16	Natha Overton	2	34 [Ebenezer] Jennings	2
17	Richd Terrey	11	35 Thos Hemstead	3
18	Jonathan Wells	3		
19	Joshua Reaves	3		16
20	Abijah Wines	5	Brought forwd	171
21	Thos Hutchinson	4	Brought down	50
22	Jona Conkling	2		
23	John Dickinson [Dickerson]	6	Total —	237
24	Abijah Corey	6	the Sloops hold full	
25	Capt [Barnabas] Horton	6	4 Times with household	
26	Barnabas Horton [Jr.]	4	Goods & Effects	
27	John Drake	5	100 head Cattle	
28	Jonathn Horton	3	600 Sheep & hogs	
29	Joseph Peck	5	Lighter hire 25 Day 1	
30	[Capt.] Gamaliel Baily	5	& 181 — for Repairing	
30	Families Containing	171	Turn & See the Acctt Stated —	

The State of New York to Samuel Brown..... Dr  
Vizt.

To Freight or Passage of 237 persons a 3/—	£35. 11. 0
To the Sloops Hold four times full of Household Goods, grain & other Effects allmost Innumarable Estimated by the Number of Barrels the Sloop will Carry—Capt Benjn Vaill of whom I bot her say 300 a 1/6.....	100. 0. 0
To freight of 100 head Cattle & Horses a 6/—	30. 0. 0
To Do of 600 Sheep & Hogs a 6 d.....	15. 0. 0
To Lighter hire 25 Days to Ship & unship Cattle Horses Goods &c . . . . .	3. 15. 0
To Damage done & Repairing the Lighter.....	0. 18. 0
	<hr/>
	£185. 4. 0
By an overcharge in Passengers 1/— pr head.....	11. 17. 0
	<hr/>
	£173. 7. 0
By Mischarge of the Lighter & Damage.....	4. 13. 0
	<hr/>
[See also 4, No. 1; and 5, No. 45.]	£168. 14. 0

New Haven County SS Guilford Janry 7th 1777 Personally appeared Capt David Landon and made Solemn Oath that the within account of the Number of Families, Persons, Sheep, Hogs, Lighter hire & Damage done her, together with the number of times the Vessels hold was filled with Goods & Effects, According to the best of his knowledge is Just & True—before me  
Samuel Brown Justs of Peace

[Note—In “Connecticut Archives, Revolutionary War,” Vol. 41, Doc. 170, in the State Library at Hartford, appears the following, marked: “Saml Brown’s Acct Expd. No. 1.” It was evidently torn from the bottom of the Account]—

To the Gentlemen Commte. appointed by the Convention of New York for Adjusting the Accts. Relative to bringing people Stock &c from Long Island to Connecticut



Middletown Janry 13th 1777

Having examined the foregoing Account Relative to bringing People Stock &c from Long Island to Guilford in Connecticut it is approved of by me

Nathel. Ruggles

Chairman of the Com of Inspection in the town of Guilford

Middletown 16th Janry 1777 Received & Examined the above acct of Samll Brown Esqr & report that their is just and reasonably d to him the sum of one hundred sixty eight pounds fourteen shillings Lawful Mony of Conne  
pr Thomas Dering  
John Foster

49.137—Middletown Novr. 27th 1777 Recd of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, Esqrs one hundred sixty eight pounds fourteen shilling Lawful Money in full for all acct for Transporting families Stock & Famil Effects from Long Island to Connecticut  
pr Samuel Brown

49.131—Mr Thomas Dearing please to pay to Samuel Brown the Amount of our Several Accounts Exhibited by him & Allowed by the Committee appointed by the Convention of New York & you will Oblige your Friends & Servts  
Guilford Novr 12 1777  
Selah Dickenson [Dickerson] [See 165]  
Daniel Booth [See 166]  
Jonathan Horton [See 167]  
[Capt. David] Landon [See 168]  
[Capt.] Barnabas Horton [See 169]  
[Widow] Mehitabel Tuthill [See 170]

Middletown Novr 27th 1777 Recd of Thomas Dering, John Foster and Thomas Wickham, Esqrs seven pounds two shillings & eight pence on acct. of Capt. David Landon, eighteen shillings & seven pence on acct. of Widow [Mehitable] Tuthill, Two pounds fifteen & Ten pence 1/2 on acct. of Selah Dickenson [Dickerson] Seven pounds fourteen shillings & seven pence on acct. of [Capt.] Barnabas Horton, six pounds twelve shillings & seven pence 1/2 on acct. of Daniel Booth, one pound sixteen shillings & five pence 1/4 on acct. of Jonathan Horton, all Lawfull Money in full for their several acct. for transporting their families stock & Effects from Long Island to Connecticut  
Samuel Brown

165

49.130—New York Convention to Selah Dickenson [Dickerson].. Dr  
To freight of Sundry things from Long Island to Guilford Sept 2  
1776 Vizt

To Freight of 28 Bushel of wheat a 4 1/2 d.....	£0.10. 6
To Do. of 1 yoke Cattle 12/—1 yearling 3/— .....	0.15. 0
To Do. of 13 Sheep a 6 d.....	0. 6. 6
To Do. of 4 Swine a 6 d.....	0. 2. 0
To Do. of 1 Load of Corn .....	0.12. 0
To 25 Bushl Grain and Sauce a 4 1/2 d.....	0. 9. 4 1/2
To 6 Geese 1/—4 Chairs 1/—1 hide 6 d.....	0. 2. 6

Guilford Febr'y 15 1777

3 passages going over to Long Isld.....	£2.17.10 1/2
	0. 5. 3

£3. 3. 1 1/2

Carting part of a Load of Household Goods from Waterside to Town pr Wyllys Eliot.....

0. 1. 3

£3. 4. 4 1/2

By an overcharge of 2/— in 1 load of corn 3 passengers going to Long Island 5/3 & carting 1/3.....

8. 6

£2.15.10 1/2

Guilford Feby 17th 1777 personally appeared Selah Dickinson [Dickerson] and made Oath to the Truth of the above acct before me.

Sam'l Brown, Justice of Peace

Guilford Feby 17 1777 The within accts Examined & Approved by this Comte, signed by Order

Sam'l Brown, Clerk.

Middletown Feby 21 1777 Recd & Exd the within acct & report there is justly due to Selah Dickinson [Dickerson] the sum of two pounds fifteen shillings 10 1/2 pence Lawfull Money of Connecticut

£2. 15. 10 1/2

pr John Foster

[See 164; also 4, No. 99; and 5, No. 46.]

Thomas Wickham

166

49.123 — The Convention of New York — Dr To Daniel Booth Esq To transporting from South Hold on Long Island to Guilford After the twentieth of Sepr last and in the Month of October 1776. viz

6 grown Cattle at 6/- 1 smaller one.....	£1. 19. 0
1 Hors 6/- 3 Sheep at 6 d pr.....	0. 7. 6
To house hold Stuff 1 Small Load brought over by [Capt.] Edward Benton .....	0. 4. 0
To paid Capt John Vail for transporting 2 grown Cattle a 6/- .... 12/- .... 4 small at 3/- .... 12/-.....	1. 4. 0
3 Hogs at 6 d pr 5 Smaller at 6 d.....	0. 4. 0
16 bb wheat at 4 1/2.. 6/-.... 3 bb Beans 13 1/2 d....	0. 7. 1 1/2
16 bb potatoes a 4 1/2.....	0. 6. 0
3 Load of Corn at 12/- is 36/- Six Sides of Leather 3/- this I paid to Capt. John Vail.....	1. 19. 0
To two Passages from Long Island with Vails.....	0. 4. 0
To two Ditto his Sons.....	0. 4. 0

£1. 18. 7 1/2

By an over Charge in Corn.....

6.

atted & approv'd .....

£6. 12. 7 1/2

Daniel Booth

Guilford Feby 17 1777 Personally Appeared Daniel Booth and made Oath to the Truth of the within Acct before me.

Sam'l Brown, Justs. Peace

Same Time the said Acct was Examined & Approved by this Comte. Signed by Order

Sam'l Brown, Clerk.

Middletown 21st Feby 1777 Recd & Exd the within acct & report we think there is justly due to Daniel Booth the sum of six pounds twelve shillings & 7 1/2 d Lawful Mony of Connecticut

£6. 12. 7 1/2

pr Thomas Dering

John Foster

Thomas Wickham

167

49.126 — New York Convention to Jonathan Horton.....Dr 1776

Sepr To freight of Sundrys things from Longisland to Gillford	
To freight 18 Bushills of wheet.....	£0. 6. 9
To Do Sace 11 Bushill.....	0. 3. 9 1/2
To 1 Cow 6/- & 1 Year Old 1/- & 7 Sheep 3/6.....	0. 10. 6
To 3 Swine & 6 fowls.....	0. 1. 6
To 2 Weels .....	0. 1. 0
To 1 Load of Corn .....	0. 12. 0
To 1 Bushill & 1/2 benes .....	0. 9. 0

To butter 10 pound .....	£0. 0. 4
To a pasage . . . . .	0. 2. 0
<hr/>	
Gillford Feby 17th 1777	£2. 6. 10 1/2
By an over Charge in Corn & Beens.....	10. 5 1/4
<hr/>	
	£1. 16. 5 1/4

Guilford Feby 17th 1777 Personally Appeared Jonathan Horton & made Oath to the Truth of the above acct before me.

Sam'l Brown, Justs. Peace

Same time the above Acct was Examined & Approved by this Comte Signed by Order Sam'l Brown, Clerk.

Middletown Feby 21 1777 Recd & Exd the within Acct and think there is Justly due to Jonathan Horton the sum of one pound sixteen shillings & 5 1/4 Lawfull Money of Conncticut

£1. 16. 5 1/4

pr Thomas Dering

[See 164. Also 4, No. 92; and 5, No. 46.]

John Foster

Thomas Wickham

## 168

49.104— Accot Goods Brot from L. Iland in the Schooner King Prussia by [Capt.] David Landon in Decr 1776

45 Bushels wheat .....	£0. 16. 10 1/2
3 Cart Load Indian Corn .....	1. 16. 0
100 Sides Leather .....	2. 10. 0
20 Bushels Turnips & Potatoes .....	0. 7. 6
1 hhd Cyder & 1 Tirce .....	0. 10. 6
A Couch and Sundry other Articles of House Hold Goods . . . . .	0. 6. 0
10 Bushels Oates . . . . .	0. 3. 9
1 Chest Shoemakers Tols .....	0. 2. 6
To Freight of Two Horses & 2 Cows paid John Vail..	1. 4. 0
XTo pd. [Capt.] Jonathan Vail bringing 1 hhd & 1 bbl of Corn . . . . .	0. 8. 3
<hr/>	

deduct for overcharge in corn & leather.....

	£8. 5. 4 1/2
	1. 2. 8

Errors Excepted £7. 2. 8 1/2

[Capt.] David Landon

Guilford Decr 7th 1777 Personally Appeared Capt David Landon & made Solemn Oath that the above acct according to the best of his Knowledge is Just & True before me.

N. B. the Line marked thus X is Excepted

Sam'l Brown, Justs. of Peace

Janry 16th 1777 Recd & Examined the within acct of Capt David Landon & report that we think there is justly due to him the sum of seven pounds two shillings & Eight pence Lawful Mony

£7. 2. 8

pr Thomas Dering

[See 164. Also 4, No. 2; and 5, No. 46.]

John Foster

## 169

49.108— New York Convention to [Capt.] Barnabas Horton Dr for Bringing things from Southold to Guilford

1776

Sept	To freight of one horse paid Ezra L'homedieu	£0. 6. 0
Octr 3	To Ditto of 1 Load & half Corn a 12/-.....	0. 18. 0



	To Ditto of 4 Cows a 6/-.....	£1. 4. 0
	To Do of 7 Hoggs a 6 d (by [Capt.] Jona Vaill) . . . . .	0. 3. 6
	To Do 41 Bushels Wheat Oates Beans & Sause a 4 1/2 d.....	0.15. 4 1/2
	To Do for 1 bbl Flower . . . . .	0. 1. 6
	To Do of Sundry Household Goods abt 1/2 Load . . . . .	0. 6. 0
Octr 29th	To Ditto of 2 Load of Corn a 12/-.....	1. 4. 0
	To 9 Grown Cattle a 6/-.....	2.14. 0
	To 12 Bushl Wheat & Sauce a 4 1/2 d . . . . .	0. 4. 6
	To Household Goods (these last Articles brought by [Capt.] Jno Vaill) a ———. . . . .	0. 2. 0
	To pasturage & Ferriage on the Road from Rope Ferry to Guilford.....	0.12. 0
	Cash pd [Capt.] Jonathan Vaill for passages over . . . . .	0. 3. 9
	Carting up 4 1/2 Load of Grain & Goods &c	0. 6. 0
		<hr/>
	By an over charge in corn pasture carting &c	£9. 0. 7 1/2 1. 6. 0
		<hr/>
		£7.14. 7

Guilford Feby 17 1777 Personally appeared Capt Barnabas Horton and made Oath that the above Acct is Just & True before me.  
Sam'l Brown, Justs. Peace

The above Account is Examined & Approved the Comte of Guilford & signed by Order  
Sam'l Brown, Clerk.

Middletown Feby 21 1777 Recd & Exd the within Acct & think there is justly due to [Capt.] Barnabas Horton the sum of seven pounds fourteen shillings & seven pence Lawfull Money of Conneticut  
£7. 14. 7 pr Thomas Dering  
[See 164. Also 4, No. 105; and 5, No. 46.] John Foster  
Thomas Wickham

49.116 — December 26th 1776

	Received of Widow [Mehitable] Tuthill for transporting from Long Island to Guilford five Bushels and a half of wheat . . . . .	£0. 1. 8 1/2
	too hogs . . . . .	0. 1. 0
	five Bushels of oats . . . . .	0. 1.10 1/2
	three quarters of a Load of Corn.....	0. 7. 0
		<hr/>
	pr me [Capt.] Jonathan Vaill Lawful money	£0.11. 7
	Capt. John Vaill freight for three Quarters Load of Corn	£0. 7. 0
		<hr/>
		£0.18. 7

The within Account Examined & Approved by this Committee  
Guilford Feby 17 1777 Sam'l Brown, Clerk.

Middletown 21st Feby 1777 Recd & Exd the within Acct & Report we think there is justly due to Widow [Mehitable] Tuthill eighteen shillings & 7 d Lawful Mony  
£0. 18. 7 pr Thomas Dering  
[See 164. Also 4, No. 98; and 5, No. 46.] John Foster  
Thomas Wickham

PAID TO JOHN PAIN

171

49.127—	Convention of the State of New York to John Pain late of Long Island . . . . .	Dr.
1776	Decm 10 To pd [Capt.] Constant L'Hummedieu for freight of Corn 3 Load . . . . .	£1. 15. 0
1777	To pd passages No 3 & Storage . . . . .	12. 0
Febry 13	To pd [Capt.] Benja Conkling for freight Sundrys . . . . .	5. 9
	L My [sic]	£3. 12. 9
	Deducted for Storage & over Chargd in freight of Corn . . . . .	11. 0
		£3. 1. 9

N B £1. 15 to L'Hummedue is Supposed to be in his acount

Lyme Febry 15th 1777 the above acct have Examined & Approved of pr me Joseph Mather, Chairman of the Committee

Middletown Febry 18 1777 Recd & exd the above acct Report we think their is Justly due to John Pain three pounds one shilling & nine pence  
 L My of Connecticut pr Thomas Wickham  
 £3. 1. 9 John Foster

[See also 4, No. 51.]

172

49.125—	The State of New York to Jonathan Pain . . . . .	Dr
1776	Octr 3 To Cash paid [Capt.] Thomas Robinson for the Freight of fourteen Load of Corn 2 Load of Flax one Horse five hogs and one passage..	£13. 0. 0
	Octr 23d To Cash paid [Capt.] David Sayre for Freight of Wheat as Sundries . . . . .	0. 9. 0
	Octr 25 To Cash paid [Capt.] James Wiggans for the Freight of one Cart Load of Housold Goods and Six passengers . . . . .	0. 12. 0
	Decr 28 To Cash paid [Capt.] Benja King [Jr.] for fright of 2 Loads of Grain &c two hogs and one passage . . . . .	£1. 1. 0
		£15. 2. 0
	By an over Charg in Robinsons acct . . . . .	2. 1. 6
		£13. 0. 6

Headlime Octr ye 5th 1776 Recd from Jonathan paine Thirteen pounds Lafful money for frieght of Corn & flax and a man and five Live hogs & Sundres Brough from Long Island and landed at this place  
 By Thomas Robinson

[Indorsed on above.] Easthaddam 18th Feby 1777. I hereby Impower my son John Pain to Act upon & receive the demands & dues upon the within as wit. my hand  
 Jonathain Pain

Easthaddam October ye 23d A D 1776 Recd of Mr Jonathan pain Nine Shillings Lawfull money for Bringing wheet and Sundries of off Longe Island for him and Landed them at Easthaddam whear he Now Lives  
 I say Resd By me [Capt.] David Sayre

[Indorsed on above.] Easthaddam 18th Febr 1777. I impower my son John Pain to receive from the Come the Contents due from the within.  
 Jonathan Pain

Easthaddam October th 25 1776 Resevd of Mr John [Jonathan] pain the Sum of sixteen shillings New York money for freight of one Lode of household goods together with six passags as wittness my hand  
[Capt.] Jams Wiggins

Hadlime Decr 28 1776 then Reçevd of Mr John, [Jonathan] Pain 21 shillings Lawfull for bringing oi from Longisland 2 Loads of grane and Pçrtators and 2 hogs and 1 Pasig  
Pr me [Capt.] Benjamin King [Jr.]

Middletown Febry 19th 1777 Reed and Exd the above acct and think there is justly due to Jona Pain the sum of thirteen pounds & 6 d Lawfull Money of Connetticut  
pr Thomas Wickham  
John Foster  
Thomas Dering

49.129 — Middletown 5th Novr. 1777 Received of Thomas Dering, John Foster and Thomas Wickham, Thirteen pounds & Six pence Lawful Money in full for Transporting my Family and Effects from Long Island pr  
John Pain  
£13. 0. 6  
[See also 4, No. 69; and 5, No. 9.]

173

49.115 — Stonington Decr ye 28th 1776 Reed from the hand of Capt [Stephen] Topping the sum of four pounds Laffull money for feright of four load of Corn & 2 load of hay & Sundres Brought from longisland and landed at Stonington harbour  
By [Capt.] Thomas Robinson  
The above acct Brought Down.....Lf money £4. 0. 0

Stonington July 22 1777 These Certify that the within Named [Capt.] Stephen Topping Removd himself & Family from Southampton on Long Island to this place Soon After the Enemy took possession of ye West end of Sd Island & that his Family & Effects are at this place  
John Denison 4th of the Comte of Inspection For Sd Stonington

Middletown March 7 1777 Reed & Exd the within acct & Report we think there is justley due to [Capt.] Stephen Topping the sum of four pounds Lawfull Money of Connetticut  
pr John Foster  
Thomas Wickham  
Thomas Dering  
[See also 4, No. 180; and 5, No. 10.]

49.128 — The State of New York to Charles Topping.....Dr  
1776  
Sept 1 To Cash paid [Capt.] Benjamin Hailey for the freight of 3/4 of a Load of Household Goods and my Passage from Sagg Harbour to Stonington ..... £0.12. 0  
2d to paid [Capt.] Hobart Latham for my Passage another time and Sundry articles of Provisions.... 0. 3. 0  
By an Over Charge in the 1 article..... 0.15. 0  
I.  
Errors excepted pr Charles Topping £0.14. 0

1776 October 20 Then reseved of Charels Tapin for frait of housesel gods 4 york mone as wits my hand [Capt.] Hubbard Latham

New London County SS Stonington Feb 28th 1777 Personally Appeared Mr Charles Topping (late of Southampton in the State of New York) the above Subscriber and made solemn Oath that the foregoing acct is Justly and truly charged. Sworn before me. Paul Wheeler, Justs. Peace



Middletown March 7th 1777 Recd & Exd the within acct & Report we think there is Justley Due to Charles Topping the sum of fourteen shillings Lawfull Money of Connetticut pr John Foster  
 £o. 14. 0 Thomas Wickham

[See also 4, No. 170; and 5, No. 11.]

49.137 — Gentlemen please to pay to Mr John Pain the Bearer the Several Sums allowed us for Removal from Long Island and his Receipt Shall be your discharge and you will oblige yr servts to Comd  
 To Messrs Thos Dearing John Foster Stephen Toping  
 Charles Toping

Middletown 5th Novr 1777 Recd of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, four pounds Lawful mony on acct Mr Stephen Topping & fourteen shillings Lawful mony on acct of Mr Charles Topping & in full of both their acct's for transporting Their famalies & Effects from Long Island John Pain

174

49.138 — Gentlemen please to pay to John Pain the money allowed me for Charges of Removal & you will Oblige yr Hbl Servt to Comd  
 To Messrs Thos Dearing John Foster David Toping

Middletown 5th Novr. 1777 Recd of Thos Dering John Foster & Thomas Wickham three pounds six shillings & 11 d in full for Mr David Topping John Pain

[See also 4, No. 56; and 5, No. 11.]

PAID TO CAPT. SAMUEL L'HOMMEDIU

175

49.127 — State of New York to [Capt.] Samll L'Hommedieu.....Dr

1776  
 Sept 2d To Cash paid Captain [Daniel] Hail for transporting two loads of Household Goods & 4 passengers from Say Brook to Middletown..... £o. 14. 9  
 To Cash paid a Boatman for transporting Goods from Saybrook to Middletown ..... 0. 5. 6  
 To Cash paid Capt [Robert] Knight for transporting Corn Beef Wheat Tallow hams & Beans from Long Island to Conneticut ..... 0. 14. 9  
 To Cash paid Capt [Ichabod] Cole for Household goods & c . . . . . 0. 6. 0  
 To Cash paid Capt Robert Knight for transporting Ropemakers Utintials ..... 1. 4. 0  
 To Cash paid [Capt.] Joseph Havens for Do..... 0. 3. 0  
 £3. 8. 0

Receivd Saybrook Octr 3d 1776 of Grover L'Hommedieu One Pound four Shillings Lawfull money it being for Freight of Sundries Remov'd from Long Island [Capt.] Robert Knight  
 £1. 4.

Middletown Feby 6th 1777. Then Mr Samll L'Hommedeu the person mentioned in the Head of this Account above written personally appeared and made Solemn Oath to the Truth of the same.

Before me, Joseph Clark Justice of Peace

Middletown 6th Feby 1777 Recd & Exd the above Acct & report we believe there is justly due to Mr [Capt.] Samll L'Hommedieu three pounds eight shillings Lawful Mony of Connecticut

£3. 8. pr Thomas Dering  
 John Foster

[See also 4, No. 30; and 5, No. 31.]

49.138 — Middletown 14th Novr. 1777 Recd of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, Esqrs, Three pounds Eight shillings Lawful mony in full for transporting my Famaly and Effects from Long Island  
pr [Capt.] Saml L'hommedieu  
£3. 8.

176

49.117 — State of New York to [Capt.] Joseph Tillinghast.....Dr  
To Transporting my family & Effects from Long Island to Old Haddam  
in September Last. 1776 Lawfull  
To 7 in family brought by [Capt.] Charles Williams at  
2/-pr Head ..... £0. 14. 0  
To 1 Load of Goods by Do..... at 6/-pr Load..... 0. 6. 0  
To 3 Cows & 1 horse by Do....at 6/-pr head..... 1. 4. 0  
To 1 Load of Corn brought by Capt [James] Wiggins.... 0. 12. 0  
To my family & effects from Sea Brook to Haddam by  
[Capt.] Samuel Shaler ..... 0. 18. 0

[Capt.] Joseph Tillinghast..... £3. 14. 0

Haddam Febry ye 19th 1777 Then Personally Appeared [Capt.] Joseph Tillinghast Signer to the above Written Articles & made Solemn oath that they Were Justly & Truly Charged

Before me Joseph Wells Justice Peace

Middletown Febry 18 1777 Recd & Exd the above Acct Report we think their is Justly due to [Capt.] Joseph Tillinghast Three pounds fourteen shillings L My of Connecticut pr Thomas Wickham  
£3. 14. 0 [See also 4, No. 45; and 5, No. 36.] John Foster

49.135 — Sr Pleas to pay my bill Exhibeted to you for Removing from Long Island to [Capt.] Samll L'hommedieu and you will oblige your Humbl Servt  
Phebe Tillinghast

To Mr Thos Dearing

Haddam 21d Novr 1777

Middletown 21st Novr 1777 Recd of Thomas Dering John Foster & Thomas Wickham Esqrs Three pounds fourteen shillings Lawful Mony in full for Capt Joseph Tillinghast acct for bring off his famaly & effects from Long Island in behalf of his widow & for within Order  
pr [Capt.] Samll L'hommedieu

PAID TO CAPT. JOHN VAIL

177

49.109 — New London Novembr ye 18, 1776  
this is to Inform the peopel Concerned In Setteling the accounts of transporting peopel & their Goods & their Stock from Long Island to the main their Is Six trips from Long Island full Loaded with my Vessill a 12/-[£12?] £72. 0. 0  
their Is one trip from New london to Sebrock by order of Commyty took seven famylies Som landed att Sebrock & puttypoge by order of Commyty afterward foure famylies Carried to Sebrock and ordered from their to Lime by Sebrock Commyty . . . . . £24. 0. 0

£96. 0. 0

I have carried Ninety four head of Cattell & horses be Side Sheep & hogs In Carry Ing Stock I was att the Expençe of three hands be Side my Self which with their wages a three shillings pr Day & their Liveing was not Les then one Doller pr Day [Capt.] John Vail

The above accot. was brought in after wee had Closd and sent forward the Accets for Removing Stock & therfor wee co'd not receive it  
 N London 19 Nov 1776  
 To the Commte of Lyme

Marvin Wait } Comtte  
 Thos Mulford }

49.109—The State of New York (for Transporting Families, Stock and Effects from Long Island to Connecticut To [Capt.] John Vail. Dr 1776 From Southold, for the Revd Mr John Stores 3 Cart Loads of Household Goods 8 in Family

Sept	William Horton	4 Load Household Goods & other Effects 12 head of Cattle & 20 Sheep and 3 in Family . . . . .	£6. 10. 0
&	Dayton Smith	2 Load of Effects & 5 in family . . . . .	4. 2. 0
October	Eliakim Perry	6 Loads of Effect & 5 in family . . . . .	2. 6. 0
	Sylvester L'Hommodiu	3 Loads of Effects & 2 in family . . . . .	1. 2. 0
	Elton Overton	3 Do Do & 10 in Do . . . . .	1. 18. 0
	Isaac Overton	2 Do Do 2 hogs & 10 in family . . . . .	1. 13. 6
	John Overton	1 Load of Effects & 2 in Family . . . . .	0. 10. 0
	John Overton Junr.	3 Load Do & 9 in Family . . . . .	1. 16. 0
	Nathaniel Overton	3 Do Do 4 Cattle & Hogs and 5 in Family . . . . .	10. 0
	John Clarke	1 Load of Effects & 6 in Family . . . . .	18. 0
	Widow Mary Corwin	1/2 Load of Effects & one in family . . . . .	5. 0
	Francis Frenchman [Francis Fournier]	1 Load of Do & 6 in Do . . . . .	18. 0
	Moses Simons	1 Do Do 1 Cow 1 Hog & 6 in family [Henry] Brown [Jr.] 1 Do Do 5 in family . . . . .	1. 4. 9 16. 0
	Obadiah Hudson	6 Load of Effects 19 Cattle 2 Hogs & 10 in family . . . . .	8. 11. 6
	Daniel Osburn	1 Do Do & 6 in family . . . . .	18. 0
	Francis Truman	2 Do Do 1 Cow 2 Hogs 6 in family . . . . .	1. 12. 9
	Benjamin Moore	3 Do Do 13 Cattle 30 Sheep & 6 in famy . . . . .	6. 3. 0
	Nathan Goldsmith	1 Load of Effects & 4 in Family . . . . .	14. 0
	Ann Moore	1/2 Cart Load of Do . . . . .	3. 0
	Five Cattle Brot for Hezekiah Jennings	. . . . .	1. 10. 0
	[Capt.] William & [Judge] Jonathan Rogers	one Load of Effects & 6 in Famly . . . . .	18. 0
	[Capt.] Joseph Boothe	1 Load of Effects & one Horse . . . . .	12. 0
	James Griffin	2 Loads of Effects . . . . .	12. 0
	Christo Brown	1 Load Do & 4 in Family . . . . .	14. 0
	Asa King	2 Load Effects & 2 in family . . . . .	16. 0
	26 Cattle for Several Persons delivered at New London . . . . .		7. 16. 0
	Rufus Tuthill	2 Load Household Stuff 5 Hogs and 7 in Family . . . . .	2. 14. 0
	From Shelter Island Brought for William Brown	1 Cart Load of Effects 2 Cattle & 4 Hogs . . . . .	1. 1. 0
	James Havens	1 Load of Effects William Indian 1 Do 3 Indians with 1 Do . . . . .	18. 0
	Myself	2 Loads of Effects & one Cow . . . . .	18. 0
	My son [Capt.] Elisha Vail	2 Load of Effects & 1 Cow . . . . .	18. 0



The following Families with Effects were transported from New London up Connecticut River by Order of the Committee

First Trip to the River Easthampton People		
Jeremiah Miller 2 Cart Loads of Effects & 3 in Family....		£0. 18. 0
Samuel Sherry [Sherrill] 2 Do and 3 in family.....		18. 0
Jacob Conkling 2 Do and 4 in Do.....		1. 12. 0
[William] Conkling 2 Do and 5 in Do.....		1. 2. 0
Daniel Osburn with his Effects.....		6. 0
2d Trip to the River		
John Clarke with his Family and Effects.....		6. 0
[Henry] Brown [Jr.] with Do.....		6. 0
Francis Truman with Do.....		6. 0
Widow Mary Corwin with family & Effects.....		6. 0
Francis Frenchman [Francis Fournier] with Do & Do.....		6. 0
[Jonathan] Fowler with Do Do.....		6. 0
		£67. 14. 0

The foregoing Account of Mr [Capt.] John Veal We have Examined and agreeable to the Allowances made in those Cases Wee find it amounts to Sixty Seven pounds fourteen Shillings— Wee also Certify that Sd Acct was brought to us to late (Owing to said Veals Absence) Which Wee think is reasonable and Just and Desire it may be allowed.

Marvin Wait }  
Thos Mulford } Sub Comte

Hartford County SS Middletown April 22d A D 1778 Personally appeared Mr [Capt.] John Vail and made Solemn Oath that the Articles charged upon this Sheet of Paper are Justly and truly Charged  
Coram me Natha Chauncey, Justs. Peace

Middletown 6th Janry 1779 Recd & Examined the within acct of Capt John Vail & report we think there is justly due to him on Acct of Bringing of Famalies & Effects from long Island in Sept & Octr 1776 Sixty one pounds two shillings Lawful Mony of Connecticut

pr Thomas Dering }  
John Foster } Commtee

49.143— Received at Middletown January 6th 1779 of Thomas Dering, John Foster and Thomas Wickham, Esqrs., Sixty one pounds 2/— Lawful Money in full for Transporting Families Stock & Effects from Long Island to Connecticut [Capt.] John Vail  
£61. 2 [See also 5, No. 119; and A. 25.]

178

49.108— New London Jenrey the 15

To Frate of John Con[k]lin From Long Islnd To New London his Fmley with 3 Cart Lodes of hosholde Guds

[Maj.] Isack Overton and father [James Overton] To New London and 11 Cattel and 5 hogs 4 Shep 8 Ges and a Carte Loe of Gudes

To John Overton [Jr.] To New London To 2 Carte Lodes of Coren To 1 Lode of flex To 1 of Sudreys To 16 Shepes

Elley [Elbon] Overton To New London his Famley and 2 Carte Lodes of hoshold Gud To 2 Carte Lodes of Corn To 1 hos To 1 hog To 4 Barels [Capt.] Richard Spink

New London Jany 16th 1777 We have Examined And Allowed the Within Account at the Sum of Ten pounds Three Shillings and 6 d  
£10. 3. 6

Certified pr Marvin Wait }  
Titus Hurlbut } Committee  
John Hempsted } of  
Jos Hurlbut } Inspection  
of N London

Middletown Janry 17th 1777 Recd the above Acct & Examined & Report the same to be Reasonable and that their is Due to [Capt.] Richd Spink the above mentioned ten pounds Three shillings & six pence Lawfull Money of Connecticut  
 pr Thomas Dering  
 John Foster  
 £10. 3. 6

49.140—New London 21 April 1778 Sir Please to Pay the amount of my Account which I left in your hands for Removeing Effects &c from Long Island to the Bearer [Capt.] John Veil his Rect Shall be your Discharge from  
 Sir yr Hble Svt  
 To Thos Deering Esqr Midletown [Capt.] Richard Spink

Middletown Apl 22d 1778 Received of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, Esqrs Ten pounds three shillings & six pence L My in full for the within Order  
 pr [Capt.] John Vail  
 [See also 4, No. 13; and 5, No. 95.]

## 179

49.112—The State of New York to [Capt.] Peter Latimer..... Dr.  
 1776 To Bringing Stock from Long Island viz.  
 Sept 13th Delivered to the Committee of New London from  
 Southold Town flock 178 Sheep a /6..... £4. 8. 8  
 To one Cow and Calf for Nathaniel Overton... 0. 8. 0  
 the 21st To 14 head Cattle from Southold for the Revnd  
 Mr [Rev. John] Stores & Elton Overton a 6/.. 4. 4. 0  
 To 15 Sheep 10 hogs and 4 Barrells for Sd  
 Overton ..... 1. 1. 0  
 To twd Passengers a 2/..... 0. 4. 0  
 £10. 5. 8

The within Account Amounting to Ten pounds Seven Shillings wee have Adjusted and Approved of & Suppose it to be Just  
 New London Janry 16, 1777 pr Marvin Wait } Committee of  
 Titus Hurlbut } Inspection  
 Jos Hurlbut } for New London

Middletown Janry 17th 1777 Recd and Exd the within acct and Report it Reasonable and that there is Due unto [Capt.] Peter Latimer the Sum of Ten pound five shilling & 8 d Lawfull Money of Connecticut  
 pr Thomas Dering  
 John Foster  
 £10. 5. 8  
 [See also 4, No. 14; and 5, No. 94.]

49.138—Sir Please to Let Capt John Vail have the Money Due to me for Bringing Stock and Goods from Long island which is Ten Pound five Shillings & 8 d much oble yrs to Serve  
 [Capt.] Peter Latimer  
 New London April 21st 1778  
 To Mr Thomas Dearing at Middletown

Middletown Apl 22d 1778 Received of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, Esqrs, ten pounds five shillings 8 d Lawfull Money in full for the within order  
 pr [Capt.] John Vail

## PAID TO EZRA L'HOMMEDIEU

## 180

49.109—The State of New York to Ezra L'Hommedieu Dr.  
 To [Capt.] Joseph Bradley for the Hire of his Vessel 9 Days a 6/— Lawful Money to Transport Goods & Effects from Southold on Long Island to Guilford in Connecticut... £2.14. 0  
 To 2 men 9 Days each with the Vessel a 5/— pr Day.... 4.10. 0

To [Capt.] John Gears for Transporting Corn Provisions and other Effects in his vessel about 16 Tuns, she being full..	£5. 4. 0
To [Capt.] Edward Benton for Transporting 9 Grown Cattle & horses a 6/.....	2.14. 0
To Do for Transporting 4 Small Cattle a 3/.....	0.12. 0

Ezra L'Hommedieu

January 15, 1777. Errors Excepted Lawful money £15.14. 0

Guilford Oct 10, 1776, received of Ezra L'Hommedieu Esqr Nine Dollars in full for the Charter of my Sloop of Twenty Tuns or Thereabouts for Transporting her Hold full of Grain & Other Effects from Southold on Long Island to Guilford in Connecticut, he manning the Vessel at his own Expence  
[Capt.] Jos Bradly

Guilford October 24th 1776 Received of Ezra L'Hommedieu Seventeen Dollars & one third for freight of Corn Wheat & Other Provisions from Southold on Long Island to this Place  
Witness Jno Ingraham [Capt.] John Gears X mark

Received this 10th of October 1776 of Mr Ezra L'hommedieu Eleaven Dollars for Transporting Nine grown Cattle & Horses at 6/— Lawful money and four Small ones a 3/— from Long Island to Guilford in Connecticut £3. 6. 0 Test David Landon [Capt.] Edward Benton

Guilford Feby 17 1777 personally appeared Ezra L'Hommedieu & made Oath to the Truth of these Several accounts before me.  
Sam'l Brown, Justs. Peace

Examined & Approved by this Comte and Signed by Order  
Sam'l Brown, Clerk.

March 9, 1779 Examind & Allowed the above acc Twenty pounds Eighteen Shills & Eight pence  
To Gerard Bancker Esq Comfort Sands Aud. Genl

Recd March 8th 1779 from Gerard Bancker Treasurer twenty pounds eighteen Shillings & Eight pence in full for the within written Account  
£20. 18. 8 Ezra L'Hommedieu

181

49.114—The Convention of the State of New York Dr to Abijah Windes Guilford Febreuary ye 11 A D 1777

The following is a True account of the Expence which I the Subscribe have been at in transporting creatures Grain House hold Goods &c from Long Island to the place of our Residence in Guilford, viz.

to Capt John Vail for freight of 2 Horses 2 Dollars.....	£0.12. 0
to 18 Sheep 2 Dollars 1/4.....	0.09. 0
to three Load of corn 6 Dollars.....	1.16. 0
to wheat flower patatoes &c 1 Dollar 3/4.....	0.10. 6
the above creatures were Landed at New London. Expence for bringing them from thence to Guilford paid out ..	0.07. 2
to Ensin Joseph Cruttenden for sleading a Load from Pint Rock ..	0. 4. 6
to David Seward for carting 5 Load of Sleeding on from Pt Rocks ..	0.14. 0
to [Capt.] Edward Benton for bringing a Swine from Long Island ..	0.02. 0
to Samvell Lee for carting a load.....	0. 3. 0
To Benjmn Hall for carting a Load & part Ditto..Lawfull	0. 5. 0

£5. 3. 2



Sum brought over .....	£5. 3. 2
Do .....	1.19. 0 3/4
	<hr/>
	£7. 2. 2 3/4
By an Over Charge of expences of Cattle Landed at N London Carting sleding etc .....	2. 6. 5
	<hr/>
L My....	£4.15. 9 3/4
	<hr/> <hr/>
the freight paid by Abijah Wines to Jonathan Vaill	
for a half load of flax 10 shillings.....	£0.10. 0
for 270 of flower.....	0. 2. 6
for 14 1/2 of wheat.....	0. 7. 3
for 6 of tunnips.....	0. 3. 0
for 7 Barrels of oats Branded &c.....	0.14. 0
4 of potators .....	0. 2. 0
3 Shoats . . . . .	0. 3. 0
for 2 passiges Comeing Over.....	0. 4. 4
to 3 passiges going over.....	0. 6. 1
	<hr/>
York Currinsy.....	£2.12. 1
	<hr/>
Lawful money... Abijah Windes	£1.19. 4 3/4

Recived of Abija Winds fore pounds Sixteen Shilling for frate as Wit-  
ness my Hand this 28th of October 1776 [Capt.] John Vaill

New Haven County SS Guilford Febrv 15th 1777 Personally ap-  
peared Abijah Windes the Signer of the within written account and made  
Oath to the Truth thereof before me. Nathel Ruggles, Justice of Peace

Examined and Approved the within acctt by this Comte & Signed by  
Order Sam'l Brown, Clerk.

Middletown Febrv 21 1777 Recd and Exd the within Acct and think  
there is justley due to Mr Abija Wines the sum of four pounds fifteen  
shillings 9 3/4 Lawfull Money of Connetticut pr Thomas Dering  
£4. 15. 9 3/4 John Foster  
[See also 4, No. 110; and 5, No. 101.] Thomas Wickham

49.139 — Sir please to pay Mr Ezra L'Hommedieu the moneys you have  
received for me from the State of New York for transporting my Effects  
from Long Island to the Main & you'l much oblige your Humbl Servt  
May 16 1778. Abijah Windes

Thomas Dearing Esquire

Middletown June 5 1778 Received of Thomas Dearing, four pounds  
fifteen shillings & nine pence three farthings for Mr Abijah Wines for  
an on acct of the within order Ezra L'Hommedieu

PAID TO COL. JOHN HULBERT

182

49.110 — The State of New York to [Col.] John Hulbert For freight of  
Goods From Long Island to ye State of Connecticutt  
1776

Sepr 2d Pd Capt [James] Harris pr Recait one	
Load Houshold Goods.....	£0.10. 0
3 pasengers . . . . .	0. 6. 0
1 Horse . . . . .	0. 6. 0
2 Barrils . . . . .	0. 3. 0
	<hr/>
	£1. 5. 0

1776				
Sept	4 Pd Capt [Charles] Williams pr Recait			
	4 1/2 Loads Houshold Goods.....	£2.	5.	0
	1 Riding Chair . . . . .	0.	8.	0
	1 passenger . . . . .	0.	2.	0
		<hr/>		
				£2 15. 0
	Pd Capt [Elkanah] Sears pr. Recait 4			
	Loads Hay 20/.....	4.	0.	0
	1 Load Houshold Goods.....	0.	10.	0
	1 do Wheat &c &c.....	0.	10.	0
	2 Barrils & Some Iron.....	0.	4.	0
		<hr/>		
				5. 4. 0
	pd [Capt.] Robt Knight 2 Loads of Corn			1. 4. 0
		<hr/>		
				£10. 8. 0

Saybrook Sept 2d 1776 Recd of Colo John Hulbert the Sum of one pound five shillings Lawfull Money for the Fright of housold Good Passengers &c from Long Island to this place [Capt.] James Harris  
£1. 5.

Saybrook Sept 4th 1776 Recd of Colo John Hulbert two pounds fifteen Shillings For the Freight of Housold Goods &c from Long Island to this place [Capt.] Charles Williams  
£2. 15

Middletown Decr 14th 1776 Recd of Colo John Hulbert five pounds four Shillings Lawfull Money For Freight of Hay Grain and Houshold Furnituer from Long Island [Capt.] Elkanah Sears  
£5. 4. 0

Middletown 21st Febry 1777 Recd & Exd the above acct & report we think there is justly due to Colo John Hulbert the sum of Ten pounds eight shillings Lawfull Mony of Connecticut pr Thomas Dering  
£10. 8. 0  
John Foster

[See also 4, No. 77; and 5, No. 15.] Thomas Wickham

49.136 — Recd Middletown Novr 7th 1777 of Mesrs Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, Esqrs, the Sum of ten pounds eight shillings Lawfull being the Sum awarded for bringing my Family Stock &c from Long Island [Col.] John Hulbert  
£10. 8

183

49.123 —	September 1776 State of New York Depter			
	to Cash Paid Cap [Jacob] Riley for transporting three Load			
	of goods and family from Saybrook to Chester.....	£1.	0.	0
	9 Paid to Cap [Robert] Night for frait for three Load from			
	Sag harbour to moodus.....	2.	5.	0
	Paid to Allen Leet for one days work with a Scow to fetch			
	three Load of Corn from Modas.....	0.	7.	0
	Paid [Capt.] David Sayr for frate of a Loom.....	0.	6.	0
	Paid two young men for bringing one Load of goods from			
	Potepog to Chester . . . . .	0.	4.	0
	Paid Cap [Daniel] Havens for frait of bushel of wheat and			
	Som Leather from Sag harbour to pochog.....	0.	4.	6
	To Paid [Capt.] James Webb for freight 2 Load Corn 3			
	Load hay 1 Load Flax & oats as pr Receipt.....	5.	4.	0
		<hr/>		
				£9. 10. 6
	To over pd Capt [Robert] Night.....			9. 0
		<hr/>		
	[Capt.] Daniel Hedges.....	£9.	1.	6

Seabrock the 22d day November ye 1776  
Receved of [Capt.] Daniel Hedges Eight Pounds sixteen Shillings for feart of hae and Corn from Long island to the mane Receved By me  
[Capt.] James Webb

Middletown in Hartford County Feb. 19th 1777 Personally appeared [Capt.] Daniel Hedges & made solem Oath that the foregoing is a Just and true account before me. Matthew Tallcott, Justs. Peace

Middletown 18th Februy 1777 Reed and exd the within acct & report we think there is justly due to Mr [Capt.] Danl Hedges the sum of nine pounds one shilling & six pence Lawful Mony of Connecticut  
 £9. 1. 6 pr John Foster  
 Thomas Wickham

East haddam Novr 3d 1777  
 49.135 — Gentn Pleas Pay unto [Col.] John Hulbert the Ballance awarded to me for Moveing My Familey and Effect from Long Island

[Capt.] Daniel Hedges  
 To Mess Tho Dearing John Foster & Thos Wickham Esqrs

Middletown Novr 7th 1777 Reed on acct of the within order nine pounds one shilling and six pence Lawfull Money  
 £9. 1. 6 [See also 4, No. 48.] pr [Col.] John Hulbert

## 184

49.115 — The State of New York to [Capt.] James Wiggans..... Dr  
 1776

Sepr 5th To Fright of 3 1/2 Loads of Houshold Goods a 10/	£1.15. 0
To 1 1/2 Loads of Hay.....20/	1.10. 0
1 Cow . . . . .	6. 0
2 Hoggs . . . . .	1. 0
4 pasengers.....2/	8. 0

£3.15. 0

Middletown 16th Janry 1777 Recd & examined the above accot & report we think there is justly due to Mr [Capt.] Jams Wiggins the sum of three pounds fifteen shillings Lawful Mony of Connecticut  
 £3. 15 pr Thomas Dering  
 John Foster

49.127 — Septmbr th 5 1776 To removing my fammely & houshold goods to East Haddam 1 Cow 2 hogs 1 Lode & half hay . . . . . £3.15. 0  
 pr [Capt.] Jams Wiggins

Sir Be pleased to pay the within acompt to Curnl [John] Hulburt & you will much oblige your very Humbl Sarvnt [Capt.] Jams Wiggins  
 East Haddam Novembr 5th 1777

[See also 4, No. 6; and 5, No. 17.]

49.123 — The State of New York to [Capt.] David Wiggans, Dr.  
 1776

Octr 12th To Cash paid [Capt.] James Wiggans for Freight of Three Loads of Hay & Sundries Other Articals . . . . .	£3. 0. 0
Sept 23d To Cash paid [Capt.] Wilmout Goldsmith for fright of Houshold furniture.....	7. 9

£3. 7. 9

Saybrook Decembr 12th 1776. Recd of [Capt.] David Wiggins the Sum of ten Dollars for transepoting three Lodes of hay & sundry other artacakels from Longisland to Say Brook [Capt.] Jams Wiggins  
 £3.

Sebrock Septmbr 23 1776 then received of [Capt.] david Wiggins the Sum of teen Shillings and forpenc New York currency for goods transported from Longisland I Say recved [Capt.] Wilmot goldsmith



Middletown 16th Janry 1777 Recd & examined the above acct & report we think it just & reasonable & that there is due to Mr [Capt.] David Wiggins the sum of three pounds seven shillings & nine pence Lawful Mony  
 £3. 7. 9 [See also 4, No. 5; and 5, No. 17.] pr Thomas Dering  
 John Foster

49.127 — [Capt.] David Wiggins Acct is Allowed..... £3. 7. 9

Middletown Novr 7th 1777 Recd three pounds fifteen shillings for [Capt.] James Wiggins and three pound seven shillings and nine pence for [Capt.] David Wiggins  
 pr [Col.] John Hulbert

PAID TO JAMES WELLS

185

49.138 — To Thomas Derin Esqr or any person Autherisd to Settle the Account of Transporting familys and Estates from Long Island to Connecticutt in 1776. please to pay what we have Due to the Barer Mr James Wells Late of Long Island now Residing in Lyme in the State of Connecticut — As Witness our hands.

Dated in Lyme the 19th Day of June A D 1778—

[Capt.] Wm Johnson	£19.17. 0	[See 186.]
Chrstn Higgins	100.14. 0	[See 6. Also 5, No. 118.]
[Capt.] Sam'l Ingraham junr	5.17. 0	[See 191.]
[Capt.] Hezekiah Russell	49. 8. 0	[See 6 & 186. Also 5, No.118.]
Moses Simons	1. 4. 0	[See 6. Also 5, No. 118.]
Israel Reeve	2. 2. 9	[See 187.]
Ezekiel Glover	4.10. 0	[See 188.]
[Capt.] Jonathan Salmon	3. 6.10	[See 189.]
Jonathan Racket	1.16. 0	[See 6. Also 5, No. 118.]
[Capt.] Benjamin Conkling	7. 8. 6	[See 6.]
Daniel Tuthill	11.10. 0	[See 191.]

Recd Middletown Janry 6th 1779 of Thomas Dering \  
 nineteen pounds seventeen shillings for [Capt.] Wm Johnston  
 one hundred pounds fourteen shillings for Christian Higgins  
 five pounds seventeen shillings for [Capt.] Sam-l Ingraham [Jr.]  
 forty nine pounds eight Shillings for [Capt.] Hezekiah Russell  
 one pound four Shillings for Moses Simons  
 two pounds two shillings & nine pence for Israel Reeve  
 three pounds six shillings & 10d for [Capt.] Jonathan Salmon  
 one pound sixteen shillings for Jona Racket  
 seven pounds eight shillings & 6d for [Capt.] Benja Conkling  
 eleven pounds ten shillings for Danll Tuthill  
 four pounds ten shillings for Ezekiel Glover  
 all which sums amount to two hundred & seven pounds fourteen shil-  
 lings & one penny Lawful money in full for the within orders—  
 James Wells

186

[Note — In "Connecticut Archives, Revolutionary War," Vol. 41, Doc. 172, in the State Library at Hartford, appears the following:]

State of New York Dr

To [Capt.] William Johnson of Lyme In the State of Coneticut for Transporting Persons Goods and Stock from Long Island to Lyme afore Said In Sept A D 1776	£	S	D
To the Freight of 8 Lodes houshol goods at 10/.....	4		
To the freight of 46 grown Cattle at 6/.....	13	—	16
To the freight of 10 Swine at 16d .....			5

Lyme June ye 11 1778 These may Inform whome It may Concern that the above named [Capt.] William Johnson was Employed In ye year 1776 In bringing famelys stock and goods from Long island to Lyme In ye state of Conecticut  
pr Joseph Mather  
Chearman of ye Comitte

Wm Johson within mentioned testified on oath that the within acct. was Justly & truly charged & that he had Recd Nothing for for the Same  
Lyme June 1st 1778  
Coram Wm. Noyes Jus Pace

Middletown 23d June 1778 Recd & examined the within Accot. & report we think their is justly due to Mr. [Capt.] Wm Johnson nineteen pounds seventeen shillings Lawful of Connecticut  
pr John Foster  
£19. 17.—[See 6 and 185. Also see 5, No. 118.] Thomas Dering

[Note—The following copy is furnished by Mr. Orville B. Ackerly. The account does not appear with the other accounts in the "Rev'y Mss."]

State of New York to [Capt.] Hezekiah Russel..... Dr.  
For transporting Person Good and Stock from Long Island to Lyme

	L. S. D.
Lyme Sept. 29th A. D. To the Passage of 92 Persons a 2/....	9. 4.
1776 To the Freight of 86 Loads of Goods a 10/ . . . . .	43.
To the Freight of 3 Grown Cattle a 6/	18.
To the Freight of 10 Swine a 1/6 d....	5.
To the Freight of 22 Sheep a 1/6 d....	11.
	53. 18.
	53. 18.

Lyme Sept. 29 A. D. The State of New York.....Cr	
1776 By cash received of John Tuthill who is gone back to Long. Island 90/— . . . . .	L. S. D. 4. 10.
balla due . . . . .	49. 8.
	53. 18.

The above acct. of Mr. [Capt.] Hezekiah Russel Examd. and approved of by the Commee of Inspection of the Town of Lyme

Test. Elihu Ely Clerk

Lyme May the 18 Day 1778—this Day personally appeared the Within named [Capt.] Hezekiah Russel and made oath to the With account Before me  
Richard Wait Justice Peace

Middletown 23d June 1778 Recd. and examined the within accot. & report we think their is justly due to Mr. [Capt.] Hezekiah Russell forty nine pounds eight shillings Lawful money £49. 8.  
[See 6 and 186. See also 5, No. 118.] John Foster  
Thomas Dering

187

49. 117—State of New York to Israel Reeve..... Dr	
For Transporting my Family and Effects on my Cost in 1776 from Longiland to Lyme in Connecticut	
Paid to [Capt.] Wm Johnson for 4 Passengers also for one Lode & half of Household Goods & Provisions.....	£1. 7. 0
Paid to [Capt. James Webb for 4 Passengers also for one Cow & 8 Bushels of Wheat.....	0. 15. 9

June ye 24th A D 1778 Errors Except pr Me Israel Reeve £2. 2. 9

Lyme Septembr 23d 1776 Recd of Mr Israel Reeve Twenty Seven Shillings Lawfull money for Transporting his goods and famely from Long Island to Lyme  
[Capt.] William Johnson

New London County Lyme SS June 25th 1778 Personally appeared Mr Israel Reves and made Sollom Oath to the Truth and Justice of the above Charge & that he nor any one in his behalf hath Recd any Consideration therefor

Sworn before  
Ezra Selden Justs Peace

Middletown 26th Sepr 1778 Recd & Examined the within acct & find there is justly due to Mr Israel Reeve two pounds two shillings & nine pence Lawful Mony of Connecticut pr Thomas Dering  
£2. 2. 9 [See 6 and 185. See also 5, No. 118.] John Foster

188

49.140 — State of New York to Ezekiel Glover.....Dr.  
for Transpor famlyes and Effectes from Long iland to Lyme in Connecticut viz.

to 6 Loads of household goodes ad provision.....	£3. 0. 0
to 15 Pashengers ..... a 2/— .....	1.10. 0

To Mr Deren per me Erors Eexcepted Ezeklel Glover £4.14. 0

New London County Lyme SS. June 25 1778 Personally appeared Mr Ezekiel Glover and made Sollom Oath to the Truth & Justice of the above Charge and that he nor any One in his Name hath reced any Consideration therefor Sworn before  
Ezra Selden Justs. Peace

Middletown 26th Sept. 1778 Received and examined the within acct & think there is justly due to Mr, Ezekiel Glover four pounds ten shillings Lawful Mony of Connecticut pr Thomas Dering  
£4. 10 [See 6 and 185. Also see 5, No. 118.] John Foster

189

49.113 — State of New York to [Capt.] Jonathan Salmon..... Dr.  
For Transporting my Family & effects from Long Island to Lyme in Connecticut in ye year 1776 (viz)

To 2 passengers at 2/.....	£0. 4. 0
To 2 load of Household goods & provisions a 10/.....	1. 0. 0
To 1 load of Corn and potatoes a 10/.....	0.10. 0
To two thirds of a load of flax in ye sheaf	
To 3 Grown Cattle a 6/.....	0.18. 0
To 2 Sheep a 6 d.....	0. 1. 0
To 1 Shoat a 6 d.....	0. 0. 6

£2.13. 6

£2.13. 6

omitted to be carried out being for two thirds of a load of flax which makes the acct three pounds six shillings & ten pence Lawful mony of Connecticut John Foster £3. 6.10

Lyme in the State of Connecticut July 20th 1778 then personally appeared Mr [Capt.] Jonathan Salmons and made Sollom Oath to the Truth of the above articles of charge and that the same hath not been before exhibited & that he nor any one in his behalf hath Recd any consideration therefore Certified  
Ezra Selden, Justs. Peace

Middletown 26th Sepr 1778 Received & Examined the within acct & think there is justly due to [Capt.] Jonathan Salmon Two pounds thirteen shillings & six pence Lawful Mony of Connecticut  
[See 6 and 185. See also 5, No. 118.] pr Thomas Dering



49.112 — Recd Lime 8th Sepr 1776 of Phineas Beckwith of Long Island fifteen shillings L Money in full for freight of Family and House furniture from Guilford to Lime Recd pr hands of John Wait

[Capt.] Jesper Griffing

Middletown March 7 1777 Recd & Examined the within Rect & Report we think there is Justley due to Phineas Beckwit the sum of Fifteen shillings L My of Connetticut

pr John Foster  
 £0. 15. 0 [See also 4, No. 177; and 5, No. 106.] Thomas Wickham  
 Thomas Dering

49.133 — Jonathan Racket Jr of Southhold Town Long Island acct for Freight from Sd Island to October Last.

To Five Dollars Paid to [Capt.] James Webb of said Town for the Freight of three Loads of Goods a 10/— Lawfull Money Landed at Lyme in the State of Connecticut..... £1.10. 0

Lyme Febr 10th 1777

Lyme Febr 10th 1777 Then appered Mr Jonathan Racket Jr and made Sollom Oath as to the Truth of the above article of Charge before

Ezra Selden Justs. Peace

The above acct has been Examined & Approved by the Comte of Inspection of the Town of Lyme this 10th Day of Feb 1777

Joseph Mather Chairman

Middletown 7th March 1777 Recd & Exd the within acct & report we think there is justly due to Jona Racket Jr the sum of one pound ten shillings Lawful Mony of Connecticut

£1. 10

pr Thomas Dering

John Foster

[See also 4, No. 182; and 5, No. 106.]

Thomas Wickham

49.139 — Sir Plese to Pay Wat We have Dew from the State of New York for transporting our famlyes and Effects from Longiland to Connecticut Ples to pay to the Barer James Wells Lait of Longiland Now Residing in Lime As Witness our hands Phebe Bekwith

Lyme Jun 19 1778

Wife of Phenehas Bekwith

Thomas Derin Esq at Mideltown Jonathan Racket Junior

Received of Thommus Derin and John foster and Thommus Wickum Esq two pounds 5/— Lawful Mony the amount of Phenehas Becket and Jonathan Racket jun.

per me James Wells

Mideltown July 21, 1778 £2. 5. 0

[Note — In "Connecticut Archives, Revolutionary War," Vol. 41, Doc. 169, in the State Library at Hartford, appears the following with this indorsement: "Saml Ingraham of Daniel Tuthill £5: 2. No. 23 — Mr. Ingram." — This was Capt. Samuel Ingraham, Jr.]  
 Seabrook October 14th 1776

Recevd of Mr Daniel Tuthill Seveenteen Dolors for One trip Over to Longisland with the Sloop Risley With which I Brought of of A Load of Corn and flax.

£5. 2. 0

Recevd By me [Capt.] Samll Ingraham Junr

N. B. Capt Ingram went wholly on my acct. and brought of his vessell loaded with Corn Flax & Furniture In bulk so that I cannot ascertain the certain quantity

Daniel Tuthill

[See 6 and 185. See also 5, No. 118.]

49.138 — Lyme June 29th 1778 Sir: — Please to pay the Bearer hereof James Welles the Money that is due to us the Subscribers for bringing

of People Stock &c from Long island In the year 1776. the Reason why no Sum is Mentioned is because the accounts have been altered so that we dont know what Sum to Set. [Capt.] Noah Lester  
 To Mr Thomas Dearing at Middletown. [Capt.] Andrew Lester  
 Middletown Janry 6th 1779 Recd of Thomas Dering John Foster & Thomas Wickham nineteen pounds two shillings & 6 d Lawfull money in full for the within order James Wells  
 £19. 2. 6 [See 6. See also 5, No. 116.]

193

49.114 — Lyme October 16th 1776 Recevd of Mr James Wells two Dolors for the freight of Sundry goods from Longisland  
 Recvd By Me [Capt.] Samll Ingraham Junr  
 October 18th 1776 Recd of Mr James Wells Six pounds Six Shillings L money for Transporting his famely houshold Goods and Cattle from Long Island to Lyme [Capt.] Wm Johnson  
 November the 18th 1776 Recd of Mr James Wells Thirty Six shills L money for Transporting Sundry Goods from Long Island to Lyme [Capt.] Wm Johnson  
 Lime Novr 23 1776 Received of James Wells for Transporting from Long Island 70 Bush of Wheat and some oates and other artekels Eight Dollrs per me [Capt.] Joseph Vail  
 Lime December 29 1776 Received of James Wells the Sume Eight Dollas for Tharnsporting him and one Pasenger to Long Island then Back and Bought for him 1/2 Load of hay 1 Lod oats and Some Wheat and other artkall par me [Capt.] Robert Knight  
 49.143 — Recd Middletown Janry 6th 1779 of Thomas Dering, fourteen pounds & 6d. Lawfull Money in full for my acct of transporting my Famaly & Effects from Long Island  
 £14. 0. 6 \ James Wells

194

49.114 — Lyme October 18th 1776 Recd of Mr James Wells Thirteen Shillings and Six pence for Transporting household Goods for John Clark from Long Island to Lyme [Capt.] Wm Johnson  
 receved on acct of the above receipt 3/— Lawful M.  
 [See 6. See also 5, No. 115.] by me James Wells

195

49.141 — Lyme June the 25 ye 1778  
 Mr Dering Sir Pleas to Deliver unto Jeams Wells what is Due to me for transporting My afacts from Longisland to this Place and in so Doing You will Much oblige Me Your frind [Serjt.] Jeremiah King  
 Middletown Janry 6 1779 Recd of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, two pounds one shilling & 6 d Lawfull Money in full for the within order James Wells  
 [See 6. See also 5, No. 117.]

PAID TO DAVID GELSTON

196

49.111 — The State of New York to David Gelston..... Dr.  
 For Sundry Expences pd for Removing my family & some Others from Long Island to Connecticut in Consequence of a Resolution of the Con-  
 vention the 29th August 1776

1776

Sept. 10.	To pd. [Capt.] James Harris for freight of part of my Family & Goods from Long Island to Connecticut as pr Voucher A—	£9. 2. 8
	To pd. [Capt. Joshua] Griffin [Griffeth] [Capt. Samuel] Shalor & [Capt. William] Warner for the same service the Vouchers lost.....	16. 3. 11
Oct. 24.	To pd. [Capt.] Rob Knight for Do.....B.....	4. 8. 0
Nov. 8.	To pd. [Capt.] David Sayre Do.....No 1.....	9. 12. 0
25.	To pd. Capt [Joshua] Griffeth Do.....2.....	8. 2. 8
27.	To pd. Capt [Robert] Night Do.....3.....	1. 6. 8
	To pd. Do Pettitt Do.....	1. 4. 0
	To pd. Do [Capt. Elijah] Mason Do.....	16. 0
	To pd. Do [Capt. Joshua] Griffeth Do.....	16. 0
	To pd. the Following Persons for Removing there families [Dea.] Maltby Gelson [Capt.] David Sayre [Adj.] Jno Geston & [Widow] Mehitabel Mitchell all the Vouchers Lost.....	30. 13. 4
	To My Expen in Carrying a Letter from Convention to Gov Cooke & Gov Trumbull.....	12. 0. 0
	To pd Express from New London to Saybrook by Order of Col Livingston.....	1. 4. 0

David Gelston

£95. 9. 3

(A) Received Saybrook Sept 10th 1776 of David Gelston the Sum of Six pounds seventeen shillings Lawfull Money for Transporting part of his Family, Goods, Stock &c from Long Island to this place

6. 17

[Capt.] James Harris

2. 58

— 9. 2. 8

(B) Middletown October 24th 1776 David Gelston To Robt Knight Dr To Freight of Indian Corn Wheat & other Goods from Long Island to Connecticut £4. 8 N. Y. My Recd Contents in full

[Capt.] Robert Knight

(1) Received (Easthadam Novr 8th 1776) of David Gelston Esqr pr the hands of John Gelston Nine Pounds Twelve shillings Current money of the State of New York it being for Freight of Eleven & a half Loads of Grain &c Brot from Long Island [Capt.] David Sayre

(2) Middletown Nover 25 1776 David Gelston to Capt Joshua Griffeth Dr To Freight of 29 Bundles of Hay a 4/— 12 Bushells Wheat from L. Island £6. 2 L. My £8. 2. 8 N. Y. Recd Above in full at Same time [Capt.] Joshua Griffeth

(3) Middletown Nover 27 1776 David Gelston to Capt Robert Knight Dr To freight of Hay & Wheat from Long Island to Connecticut £1 L My £1. 6. 8 N. Y. Recd above in full at Same time

[Capt.] Robert Knight

Oct 2 1777 Examined & Allowed the within acct of Ninety Five Pounds Nine Shils & three pence Comfort Sands Aud Genl To Peter V B Livingston Esq

Recd October 2d 1777 from P. V. B. Livingston by the hands of Gerard Bancker Ninety five pounds Nine Shillings three pence in full for the within Account £95. 9. 3 David Gelston

197

49.135— The State of New York to Danll Hains..... Dr.

1777

Sept 18th To Cash pd [Capt.] Jams Wiggins for Sundrys

pr rect . . . . . £2. 2. 0



1777  
 Octor 30th To Do. [Capt.] John Miner for Do pr. Do..... £1.10. 0  
 Sepr 29 To pd [Capt.] Robt Knight for grane Potatoe... 18. 0

deduct for over Chgd on [Capt.] Robt Knights Acct..... £4.10. 0  
 9. 0

---

Daniel Haines £4. 1. 0

East Haddam Oct 30 1776 Received of Daniel Hains thurty shilings  
 L My for Grain brought of from Long Island 3 Cart Load  
 By me [Capt.] John Miner

East haddam September the 18 1776  
 Resevd of Mr. Danniell hains the Sum of two pounds two shillings Law-  
 full money for Tranporting from Longisland 4 Lode of household goods  
 together With 50 Bushels of grain Sum Beens & Eight in his fammely  
 all Delivered at East Haddam as Wittness my hand  
 [Capt.] James Wiggins

Middletown Febr 9th 1777 Then Daniel Hains the Signer above Acct  
 personally Appeared and made Solemn Oath to the Truth thereof Be-  
 fore me Joseph Clark, Justs. Peace

Middletown 18 Febr 1777 Recd & exd the above acct & report we  
 think there is justly due to Daniel Hains the sum of four pounds one  
 shilling Lawful Mony of Connecticut pr John Foster  
 £4. 1. [See also 4, No. 37; and 5, No. 59.] Thomas Wickham

East Haddam Decr 2d 1777  
 49.133 — Gentlemen please pay unto David Gelston four pounds 1/— L  
 My for Transporting my Family from Long Island to Connecticut &  
 oblige your Humble Servt Daniel Hains  
 To Messrs Thomas Dering John Foster & Thos Wickham Esqrs

Recd Middletown Decr 3d 1777 of Thomas Dering John Foster &  
 Thomas Wickham four pounds one shilling L M in full for the Within  
 Order £4. 1 pr David Gelston

198

49.125 — Stonington Decr 10 1776  
 The State of New York to [Lt.] Elias Hallsey..... Dr  
 To Cash paid [Capt.] John Miner for Freight of two Load  
 Houshold Goods 2 Cattle & 5 passages from Long Island  
 to Stonington in Sepr Last..... £3. 3. 0  
 To Cash Paid [Capt.] Ephrim Pembenton for Friegh of  
 Six Cattle from Long Island to Stonington..... 1.16. 0  
 To Cash paid [Capt.] Thomas Robinson for Freight two  
 Loads of Corn four Hogs 1/2 Load Household Goods &  
 4 Bushils Wheet from Long Island to Stonington in  
 September Last . . . . . 1.12. 6

Lfull Money.... £6.11. 6  
 By an over Charge in the first article... 14.

Sept 1776 Lutr Elias halsy Dr. £5.17. 6  
 To his pasag & his wives & thre Childran from  
 Long Island to Stonington..... £0. 9. 0  
 to 2 Lods of howshold goods 20/— ..... 2. 0. 0  
 to one Yoak of Oxen 7/— ..... 0.14. 0

---

£3. 3. 0

Novr 11 1776 Recevd ye Contns of ye above acct of Lutr Elias Hallsy  
 by me [Capt.] John Miner

Stonington January th 10 Day 1777 Received the full which is six dollars for frating six cattle from Longisland to Stonington belonging to Elias Halsey by me [Capt.] Ephraim pembleton

Stonington Decr ye 23th 1776 Recd from Mr Elias Halsea Thirty two Shillings & six pence L m being for fright of Corn and hogs & Sundres from Long Island by [Capt.] Thomas Robinson

Middletown March 7th 1777 Recd & exd the above Acct & Report we think there is Justly due to [Lt.] Elias Halsey the sum of Five pounds seventeen shillings & six pence L My of Conneticut  
 £5. 17. 6 pr John Foster  
 Thomas Wickham

49.132 — Stonington Nover 18 1777 Gentlemen pleas pay unto David Gelston the sum of five pounds 17/6 lawful Money for Transporting my Family & Stock &c from Long Island to Connecticut  
 [Lt.] Elias Hallsey

To Messrs Thomas Dering Thomas Wickham John Foster Esquires  
 Reced Middletown Decr 3d 1777 of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, five pounds 17/6 Lawfull Money in full for the within Order  
 David Gelston  
 £5. 17. 6 [See also 4, No. 171; and 5, No. 58.]

## 199

49.110 — The State of New York to Silvanus Peirson late of Brighamton in the State of New York Now Residing in Stoninton.....	Dr.	
To Cash paid [Capt.] Josephas Fitch for Freight of Five Load of Household Goods & Grain from Long Islan to Stoneng point at 12/— .....		£3. 0. 0
To Cash paid to Do for Freight of four passengers from Long Island to Stonington point at 1/6.....		0. 6. 0
To Cash pd [Capt.] Joseph [Note — should be Isaac] Sheffield for Freight of Nine Large Cattle from Long Island to Stonington point at 6/— .....		2. 14. 0
To Cash paid [Capt.] John Miner for freight of one Cow five hogs & some houshod Goods as pr Receipt.....		0. 14. 0
To Cash pd [Capt.] Hubbard Lathan for Freight of household Do 1/6 .....		0. 1. 6
To Cash paid [Capt.] Hubbard Latham for Freight for three 1/2 Loads of Corn at 12/2 — .....		2. 2. 7
		<hr/>
		£8. 18. 1
By an Over Charge on Sunderies.....		0. 1. 7
		<hr/>
		£8. 16. 6

The above Articleles was Landed at Stoning point for which Receipts and Certificate in Closed Errors Excepted Silvanus Peirson [Pierson] Stonington 28th of Feruary 1777

September 5, 1776 then Received of Silvanus Peirson [Pierson] Eleven Dollars for freight of household goods by me [Capt.] Josephus Fitch

Stonington September 10th 1776 Recived of Sylvenes Parsons [Pierson] Nine Dollers it being for frait for Nine head of Cattle brought from Long Island Recived pr me [Capt.] Isaac Sheffield

Stonington Decr 17 1776 Recvd of Mr Sevanes parsons [Pierson] foreteon shiling L my in part pay for ye freight of one Cow 5 Larg hogs one Desk 2 Cag one pot & Cettel by me [Capt.] John Miner 2d

October 7 1776 Then reseved of venis person [Pierson] Two Shilings yorc money for frait of hosel goods by me [Capt.] Hubbard Latham

October 21 1776 Then reseved of venis person [Pierson] Two pounds sixteen Shilings and tenpence yorck money freit for of his Corn by me [Capt.] Hubbard Latham

Middletown March 6th 1777 Recd & Exd the above Acct & report we think there is Justly due to Silvanus Pierson the sum of eight pounds sixteen shillings & 6 d L My of Connetticut  
 pr John Foster  
 Thomas Wickham  
 Thomas Dering

49.133 — Stonington Nover 18 1777 — Gent please pay unto David Gelston the Sum of Eight pounds sixteen & six pence lawfull money for Transporting my Family Stock &c from Long Island to Connecticut  
 Silvanus Peirson [Pierson]  
 To Messrs Thos Dering John Foster & Thos Wickham Esqrs

Recd Middletown Decr 3d 1777 of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, Esqrs the sum of Eight pounds Sixteen shillings & 6d Lawfull Money in full for transporting my Famaly & Effects from Long Island in behalf of Sylvanus Peirson [Pierson] David Gelston  
 £8. 16. 6 [See also 4, No. 158; and 5, No. 62.]

200

49.143 — Received Middletown January 6th 1779 of Thomas Dering Esqr forty two shillings Lawful My in part pay for transporting the Family & Effects of John Miller from Long Island to Connecticut  
 £2. 2. [See also 5, No. 114.] David Gelston

201

49.134 — State of New York Dr to Sylvanus Jennings  
 To the Freight of 14 Load of Corn wheat }  
 Household goods &c . . . . . }  
 To the Freight of nine grown Cattle and Two }  
 yearlings . . . . . } £10. 1. 0  
 To the Freight of Eight Swine . . . . . }  
 To the Freight of Two Horse Kind . . . . . }  
 To the Freight of my Family Eight in Number . . }  
 To Cash paid to Capt Hobart Latham in part for the }  
 above . . . . . } 1. 4. 0 N Y  
 To Cash paid Capt [William] Warner & [Capt.] }  
 Hezekiah Willcox as pr receipts . . . . . }  
 To Cash paid [Capt.] David Willcox for freight }  
 unloading &c . . . . . } 0. 8. 0 Lawf  
 \_\_\_\_\_  
 Lf money £11. 7. 0

Stonington Janr 11 1777  
 Received of Silvanus Jenings Seventeen Dollars one third of a Dollar for bringing of his Corn &c from Long Island to Stonington In full for Sd Service  
 pr Me [Capt.] Hezekiah Willecox

Mr Selvenus Jennins to [Capt.] Wm Warner . . . . . Dr  
 To freight of Cattell hogs & houshold Goods from Sag  
 Harbour to Stoneingtown . . . . . £4. 19. 0  
 Stoningtown 7th Septmbr 1776 [Capt.] Wm Warner  
 Recd the above Contents in full £4. 19 19 L My

New London County Stonington March 1st 1777 Personally Appeared Mr Salvanas Jennings and made solemn Oath to the Truth of the above acct Sworn before me.  
 Nathaniel Miner Justice of Peace



Stonington March 1st 1777 These Certify that Mr Sylvanus Jennings Removed himself, family Stock & Goods from South Hampton on Long Island soon after the Enemy took possession of the West End of Sd Island, and that they still Remain at this place.

Nathl Miner of the Comtee of Inspection

Middletown 7th March 1777 Recd & exd the within acct & report we think there is justly due to Sylvanus Jennings the sum of eleven pounds seven shillings Lawful Mony of Connecticut

pr Thomas Dering  
John Foster  
Thomas Wickham

49.133 — Stonington Novr 18 1777 Gent please pay unto David Gelston the sum of eleven pounds 7/- lawfull Money for transporting my Family Stock &c from Long Island to Connecticut

Silvanus Jennings

To Messrs Thos Dering John Foster & Thos Wickham Esqrs

Recd Middletown Decr 3d 1777 of Thomas Dering John Foster & Thomas Wickham Esqrs Eleven pounds seven shillings, in Full for the within Order

David Gelston

£11. 7 [See also 4, No. 176; and 5, No. 62.]

## 202

49.111 — Memorandum of Goods & Effects brought from Long Island by Order of Government

—————Brought by [Capt.] Elisha Morris to Saybrock

Two oxen two Cows 1 horse 3 hogs 4 Pigs 30 Geese 2 bushel Grain 1 Desk 3 linen Wheels 2 Iron Potts 2 Tramelts 2 Washn tubbs 1 Chane 1 fishing sean 1 bed Stead

Brought by [Capt.] Petter Manwaring of Lyme and D D in Westerly 2 1/2 Cart lods of Corn Potatoes & Pumpkins 1 bagg Ry

Brought of By [Capt.] Samuel Beebe of Stonington 1 Cartlode of Houshold Goods & D D sd Good on Board Capt [Nathaniel] Dyer at Stonington harb'r & Dyer Brought the Goods to Westerly for which I Gave him 1 Doller

[Capt.] Joseph Veal Brouht of 3 Sheep & took one to him self Brought 20 bshl Corne & took five Bushels for his Pay

Paid [Capt.] Saml Beebe for freight of sd Goods 18/- and took his Rt for the Same

The amount of the above acct Lawfull money.. £5. 1. 2  
James King an Inhabitant of Oyster pond  
on Long Island

Stonington februy ye 7th 1777 Recd of Mr James King the Sum of Eight Shillings Lawful money it being for moveing hous hold goods from Longisland to Pot River Recd By me [Capt.] Nath Dyre

Stonington february the 8th 1777 then Recd of James King 18 Shillings for Bringing his goods of Long Island which is the full accompt

[Capt.] Samuel Beebee

Middletown March 7 1777 Recd & Exd the within Acct & Report we think there is justley due to James King the sum of Five pounds one shilling & 2 d L My of Conneticut

pr John Foster  
Thomas Wickham  
Thomas Dering

49.141 — Stonington June 28 1778 Mr Dearing Sir Pleas to pay to David Gelston Esquire or order the Ballance Due to me for Transporting Famaley and affect from Long Island & Oblige Sir your Humble Servant To Thomas Dearing Esquire Middletown

James King

Recd Middletown Nover 10th 1778 of Thomas Dering Esqr five Pounds 1/2 Lawfull Mon for Within order

David Gelston

[£5. 1. 2] [See also 4, No. 181; and 5, No. 111.]

49.117 — Stonington October 25 1776 The State of New York to [Capt.] Nathaniel Barns .....Dr  
 To Freigh of Five Load of Houshold Goods & seven Pas-  
 sengers from Long Island to Stonington ..... £3.14. 0  
 To Freight of two Cattle one horse 4 hogs seven sheep  
 Two Load of hay from Long Island to Stoning & one Load  
 and half of Corn ..... 3.18. 0

Lawfull money £7.12. 0  
 N B I am Knowing Personally to the Above Acct  
 pr Thomas Wickham

Middletown March 6th 1777 Recd & Exd the Within Acct & Report  
 we think there is Justley due to Mr [Capt.] Nathl Barns the sum of  
 Seven pounds twelve shillings Lawfull My of Connetticut  
 £7. 12 pr Thomas Dering  
 John Foster

49.133 — Stonington Novm 21th 1777 Sir please Deliver what Moneys  
 you Have Recd on My Accompt for Mooveing famelys & Stock from  
 Long Island to the Continant unto Capt Eliphalet Burdington and his  
 Receipt Shall be your Discharge in So Doing you will Oblige yours to  
 Serve [Capt.] Nathl Barns

to the Committee appointed By the Convention of N. york to Examine  
 Said accom pts

Recd Middletown Decr 3d 1777 of Thomas Dering John Foster &  
 Thomas Wickham Esqrs seven pounds twelve shillings Lawfull My in  
 full for the within Order pr David Gelston  
 £7. 12 [See also 4, No. 153; and 5, No. 161.]

49.131 — Stonington Septmr A D 1777 [1776?] State of New York to  
 Schooner Peggy Dr [Capt.] Eliphalet Budington Owner  
 To Freightng for Samuel Sherrel with 5 of his Famely a 3/ £0.18. 0  
 2 Loads of Houshold Goods at 12/- 1 Sheep at /9 d.... 1. 4. 9  
 To Freightng for John Persons [Parsons] 1 Cow a 12/-  
 1 Sheep a 9 d..... 0.12. 9  
 2 Loads of House Hold Goods a 12/..... 1. 4. 0  
 To Freightng 1 Chest for Stephen Persons [Pierson] at 3/.. 0. 3. 0  
 To Freightng for [Capt.] Isaac Shellinger 4 of his Family  
 a 3/..... 0.12. 0  
 1 Load Goods a 12/- 2 Cows a 12/..... 1.16. 0  
 To Freightng for Elisha Miller 1 1/2 Load Goods a 12/.... 0.18. 0  
 8 Sheep a 9 d 1 Cow a 12/- 2 hogs a 9 d & 19 Geese a 3d 1. 3. 9  
 To Freightng for Jacob Conkling 2 1/2 Loads of Goods a  
 12/..... 1.10. 0  
 3 Sheep a 9 d 2 Cows a 12/- 4 Hogs a 9 d..... 1.10. 9  
 8 Geese a 3 d 10 Persons a 3/..... 1.12. 0  
 To bringing off Peleg Miller Lois Tammage [Talmage] &  
 David Loper a Soldier a 3/..... 0. 9. 0

Lawful Money of New England—The Vessel Risq'd by sd  
 Budington. . . . . £13.14. 0  
 By an overcharge on Sunderies &c..... 3. 5. 3

£10. 8. 9

New London County Stonington March 1st 1777. Personally Appeared  
 Captain Eliphalet Budington and made Solem Oath to the Truth of the  
 Above Account Sworn before me. Nathaniel Miner Justice of Peace

Middletown March 7th 1777 Recd and Examined the above acct & Report we think there is justly due to [Capt.] Eliphalet Budington the sum of Ten pounds eight shillings & nine pence Lawfull Money of Connecticut  
 £10. 8. 9

pr John Foster  
 Thomas Wickham  
 Thomas Dering

[See also 4, No. 179; and 5, No. 60.]

49.133 — Stonington Novr 20 1777 Gent Please pay unto David Gelston the sum of ten pounds nine shillings Lawfull my for Transporting Families Stock &c from Long Island to Connecticut & his Rect shall be your Discharge from Gent yours &c

[Capt.] Eliphalet Budington

To Thomas Dering Thos Wickham & John Foster Esqrs

Received Middletown Decr 3 1777 of Thomas Dering John Foster & Thomas Wickham Esqrs ten pounds nine shillings Lawfull Money in full for the within Order  
 pr David Gelston

PAID TO COL. JONATHAN HEDGES.

205

49.128 — Stonington December 23 1776 The State of New York To [Col.] Jonathan Hedges .....	Dr	
To Cash paid [Capt.] Hubbard Latham for Freight of one Load of Household Goods from Long Island to Stonington October last .....		£0. 12. 0
To Cash paid [Capt.] Isaac Sheffield for Freight of two Cattle from Long Island to Stonington in November Last as pr Receipt .....		0. 16. 0
To Cash paid [Capt.] Wilmot Goldsmith for Freigh of four Load and half Goods from Long Island to Stonington Decr Last .....		2. 14. 0
To Cash paid [Capt.] Thomas Robinson for Freigh of Six Loads of Hay & flax and half Load Grain from Long Island to Stonington .....		6. 5. 0
		£10. 7. 0
By an over charg two Cattle.....		4. 0
		£10. 3. 0

These are to certifie the Cost of Gitting my Effects from where they were landed to where I Live Cost me three pound Six Shillings Lawfull money

Stonington Point October 10th 1776 then Recd of Col. Jonathan Hedges the Sum of twelve Shillings Lawfull Money for freight of one load of Household Goods from Long Island to the Continent I say Reced by me  
 [Capt.] Hubbard Latham

Stonington November th 14 ye 1776 then Receivd of Esqr [Col.] Jonathan Hedges Sixteen Shillings L My which is in full for freight of 2 Small Cattle from Long Island to Stonington  
 pr me [Capt.] Isaac Sheffield jr

Received of Collo Jonathan Hedges the Sum of two Pounds fourteen shillongs Lawfull mony for fraight of Goods from Long Island I Say Recd th above Sume in full pr me  
 [Capt.] Wilmot Goldsmith  
 Newlondon December 16th ye 1776

Stonington Decr the 23th 1776 Recd from the hand of Corenel Jonathan Hages the Sum of Six pound five shilling L. M. for fright Brought from Long Island and Landed on the Continent Recd By me  
 [Capt.] Thomas Robinson



Middletown March 6 1777 Recd and Examined the above acct & Report we think there is Justley due to [Col.] Jonathan Hedges the sum of ten pounds three shillings L M of Connecticut pr John Foster  
 £10. 3. 0 Thomas Wickham

[See also 4, No. 165; and 5, No. 48.]

49.136 — Recd. Middletown 28th Novr. 1777 of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, Esqrs. ten pounds three shillings in full for transporting my Famaly, Stock & Effects from Long Island to Connecticut pr [Col.] Jonathan Hedges  
 £10. 3

206

49.133 — Haddam Feb. 24th 1777 The State of New York to Henry Herrick . . . . . Dr

1776

Octr	To Cash paid to [for] warding for Transporting one Cart Load of Houshold goods from Sagg Harbour to Say Brook . . . . .	£0. 9. 8
	To Cash paid to [Capt.] Samll Shaler for Transporting my Family & Two Cart Loads of Houshold goods from Say Brook to Haddam, a Gun & equipage & a Chest to Hartford for my apprentice. . . . .	0. 13. 6
Novr	To Cash paid to [Capt. Benjamin] King [Jr.] for Transporting Nine Bushels of Grane one Barrel of Flax one Pot from Saggharbour to Haddam. . . . .	0. 8. 0
	To Cash paid to [Capt.] James Harris for Transporting one Cart Load of Houshold goods from Say Brook to Haddam. . . . .	0. 4. 0
	To Cash paid to [Capt.] Peter Howell for bringing one Barrel of Pork one Linnen Wheel one Bagg of wool from Southampton to Haddam. . . . .	0. 3. 0
	To Cash paid to [Capt.] James Harris for Passage from Saggharbour to Say Brook for my Apprentice. . . . .	0. 2. 6
	To Cash paid to [Capt.] Wm White for bringing a Bagg of Copporas & Bagg of Wooll from Southampton to Pottepaugue . . . . .	0. 1. 0
		£2. 1. 8
	York Money	£2. 1. 8
	Lawful mony	£1. 11. 3
	Henry Herrick	

Haddam Febry ye 24th 1777 then Personally Appeard Henry Herrick Signer to the above Written Articles and made Solemn Oath that they were Truly and Justly Charged

Before Me Joseph Wells Justice Peace

Middletown 5th March 1777 Recd & Examined the within acct & report we think there is justly due to Henry Herrick the sum of one pound eleven shillings & 3 d Lawful Mony of Connecticut

£1. 11. 3 [See 209. See also 5, No. 51.] pr Thomas Dering  
 John Foster  
 Thomas Wickham

207

49.105 — State of New York to Aaron Isaacks Dr.

1776

Sept	To Cash paid Capt James Harris for transporting 3 Loads of Household goods at 10/— . . . . .	£1. 10. 0
	To Do. paid Capt Hubbard Latham for transporting 8 Loads of Goods a 10/— . . . . .	4. 0. 0
	To Do. paid him for my wife an 8 Children a 2/—	0. 18. 0
	To Do. paid him for 11 Cattle & Horses a 6/— . . .	3. 6. 0

1776  
Sept

To Do. paid him for 2 hogs a 6-d.....	£0. 1. 0
To Cash paid Capt. [Thomas] Robinson for transporting 6 Load of Hay a 20/— .....	6. 0. 0
To Do. paid for 2 Load of Corn a 10/— .....	1. 0. 0
15 Bushel of Oats a 4 1/2 d.....	0. 5. 7 1/2
To Cash paid Capt [John] Miner for transporting 3 Loads of Hay a 20/ .....	3. 0. 0
To Do. paid for 1 Cow 6/— 1 Hog 6 d & 1 Hhd of Sass .....	0.12. 6
To Cash paid [Capt.] Benja King [Jr.] for transporting 1 Riding Chair a 6/— .....	0. 6. 0
1 Riding Chair a 6/— .....	0. 6. 0
To Cash paid [Capt.] Joseph Havens for transporting 56 Sides of Leather a 3 d 20 Calves Skins 1 d— .....	0.15. 8
To 2 Pots of Butter & 1 Bag of Coperas.....	0. 2. 0
To transporting 1 yoke of oxen & 2 fat cows a 6/— .....	1. 4. 0
	£22.18. 9 1/2

N. B. Said things were transported from East Hampton to Haddam in Connecticut.

Middletown Febry 6th 1777 Then Aaron Isaacs the Person mentioned at the Head of this Account personally Appeared and made solemn Oath to the Truth and Justness of the same Before me.

Joseph Clark, Justs. Peace.

Middletown 6th Febry 1777 Reed & Exd the above acct & report we think there is justly due to Aaron Isaacs the sum of twenty two pounds eighteen shillings 9 1/2 d Lawful Mony of Connecticut

£22. 18. 9 1/2

pr Thomas Dering

[See 209. See also 4, No. 27; and 5, No. 51.]

John Foster

208

49.119—The State of New York to [Capt.] Jeremiah Rogers..... Dr  
1776

Sept	To Cash paid for transporting my family five in number and two loads of Household good from Sagg harbour to Say Brook.....	£1.10. 0
	To Cash paid Capt. [Onis] Farnham for transporting two loads of household Goods from Long Island to Killingworth .....	1. 0. 0
	To Cash paid Capt [James] Harris for transporting 1/2 Load of Household Good from Sagg Harbour to Saybrook & one passage.....	0. 7. 0
	To Cash paid Capt [James] Harris for transporting my Famely & part of the above Effects from Saybrook to Killingworth.....	1.13. 4
		£4.10. 4

Middletown Febry 28th 1777 [Capt.] Jeremiah Rogers above sd personally appeared and made Oath that the above articles were transported as above Expressed Before me Joseph Clark, Justs. Peace.

Middletown March 5th 1777 Reed & Exd the within acct & Report we think their is Justly due to [Capt.] Jeremiah Rogers four pounds ten shillings & 4 d My of Connecticut

£4. 10. 4

pr Thomas Wickham

John Foster

[See 209. See also 4, No. 236; and 5, No. 51.]

Thomas Dering

49.116 — State of New York to [Maj.] Uriah Rogers..... Dr

1776			
Septbr	To Cash paid Capt [James] Wiggins for transporting my family five in number & two Loads of Household goods from Sagg harbour to Saybrook.....	£1.10. 0	
	To cash paid Capt [James] Harris for transporting 3 Loads of Household Goods from Sagg harbour to Saybrook . . . . .	1.10. 0	
	To Cash paid Capt. [Onis] Farnham for transporting 2 Loads of Household Goods from Southampton to Killingworth . . . . .	1. 0. 0	
	To Cash pd. Capt [James] Harris for transporting my Family (& All the above Effects Landed at Saybrook) to Killingsworth.....	1.13. 4	
			£5.13. 4

Middletown 5th 1777 the above named [Maj.] Uriah Rogers being gone to Boston the vouchers are not produced but may be had on his return if required we believe him to be a just man and that there is due to him five pounds thirteen shillings & 4 d Lawful Mony pr Thomas Dering John Foster  
 £5. 13. 4 Thomas Wickham  
 [See also 4, No. 135; and 5, No. 51.]

49.131 — Haddam Novr 8 1777 Sir. Please to Pay ye Money due for ye Bringing our effects from Long Island unto Major Uriah Rogers & you will oblige yr Huml Servts Henry Herrick [See 206]  
 To Thos Dearn Esqr. Aaron Isaacs [See 207]  
 [Capt.] Jeremiah Rogers [See 208]

Sir, when I Recd this order I Expected to waited on you, but as my Business will not admit of it, if Youle pleas to pay the within Orders with what I have due Youle Much Oblige Sr Your Friend & Humble Servt To Thomas Dearing, Esqr. Middletown [Maj.] Uriah Rogers  
 Easthaddam Novmb 27 1777  
 N B pleas to pay to Colo [Jonathan] Hedges.

Middletown 28th Novr 1777 Received of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, Esqrs thrity four pounds Thirteen shillings & 8 1/2 d in full for the several orders of Henry Herrick, Aaron Isaacs, [Maj.] Uriah Rogers & [Capt.] Jeremiah Rogers, for transporting their Families & Effects from Long Island pr [Col.] Jonathan Hedges  
 £34. 13. 8 1/2

49.114 — Modus Landing January 24 1777  
 A Bill of Costs in Getting my family & Effects From Longisland to Connecticut is as follows:

Decembr 4th	Paid to [Capt.] Elkanah Sears as pr Rect 4 Dollars for Bringing 1 Load of Flax to modus . . . . .	£1.12. 0	
17th	Paid to [Capt.] James Harris as pr Rect for 3 Loads & 1/2 of household Goods & 2 Negroes to modus.....	3. 5. 4	
	Paid to [Capt.] James Wiggins for freight 1 Desk 4 Bushells of flour 1 wheel & sundry other Trifels . . . . .	0. 6. 0	
	New York Currency.....	5. 3. 4	
	L My.....	3.19. 3	
	By an overcharge in Flax & Houshold Goods.	13. 8	
	Pr me [Capt.] David Person [Pierson]	£2. 5. 7	



Modus Decembr 4 1776 Received of [Capt.] David Peirson [Pierson] as freight for 1 Load of flax Brought from Long Island to the Above Place the sum of four Dollars Pr Me [Capt.] Elkanah Searrs

Saybrook December 17th 1776 then Recd of Capt David Peirson [Pier-son] Seven Dollers and four Shiling Lawfull money it Being for the frait of three Load and an half of Corn and household Goods from Long Island up to Est haddam: and for the passage of tw Negrowes

Recd pr me [Capt.] James Harris

Middletown Feby 22d 1777 Recd & Exd the within Acct & think there is Justley due to Capt David Pierson the sum of two pounds five shillings & 7 d Lawfull Money of Connetticut

£2. 5. 7d

[See also 4, No. 123; and 5, No. 50.]

pr Thomas Dering

John Foster

Thomas Wickham

49.135 — Mr Deering Sir: Pleas to pay to the bearer Coll [Jonathan] Hedges the money that is Due To me for Transportating of my family and Effects To Connetticut &

pr me [Capt.] David Peirson [Pierson]

Easthaddam Novbr 28 A D 1777

Recd Middletown Novr 28th 1777 two pounds five shillings seven pence in full of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, Esqrs for transporting my Famaly & Effects from Long Island

£2. 5. 7

pr [Col.] Jonathan Hedges

## 211

49.111 — Stonington Feby 27th 1777 The State of New York to [Serjt.] Samuel White..... Dr.

To Cash paid [Capt.] Hulbert Latham for Freight of four passengers and two Truncks one Dollar.....	£0. 6. 0
To one Horse .....	0. 6. 0
To three loads of Corn at 12 s.....	1.16. 0
To four loads of hay at 12.....	2. 8. 0
To half load of House hold Goods at 12.....	0. 6. 0
To one passage 2/0 To twenty Bushels of Oats.....	0. 6. 9
To Cash paid to [Capt.] Isaac Sheffield for freight of four Large Cattle from Long Island to Sonnington September last .....	1. 4. 0
To Nine passages 18/0 To two loads of House hold goods at 12.....	2. 2. 0
To Cash paid to [Capt.] William Warner for Freight of Eleven large Cattle from Long Island to Stonnington at 9d [9 s?] pr head.....	4.19. 0
To Cash paid to [Capt.] David Sayrs for freight from Long Island to Stonnington..... To four loads of Corn at 12 s = £2/8 To half load of wheat at 12 To 3 passages.	3. 0. 0
To Cash paid to [Capt.] Amos Pendleton for frieght of 2 hogs wheat 12 bushels geese and fowl and one passage from Long Island to Stonnington.....	0.10. 0
To Cash paid to [Capt.] Thomas Robinson for freight of four Loads of Hay from Long Island to Stonnington.....	2.17. 0

£20.00. 9

By an over charg in acc Cattel.....

1.13

£18. 7. 9

Stonington Decembr 28th ye 1776 Received of [Serjt.] Samll White the Sum of five Pounds Eight Shillings & Nine pence Lw mony for fraight of Goods from Long Island to this Place Recvd the abov Account in full pr me [Capt.] Hubbard Latham

Stonington Septm th 10 ye 1776 then Recevd of [Serjt.] Samuel White three pounds one Shilling L My Which is in Part pay for the frait of four Head Cattle Nine Passengerrs and a Load Goods from Long Island to Stonington I say Received By Me [Capt.] Isaac Sheffield

[Serjt.] Saml White to [Capt.] Wm Warner Dr To freight of ten head of Cattel from Sag Harbour on Long Island £4. 19 Lawfull Money

Stonington Septmbr 7 1776 Recd the above Contents in full [Capt.] Wm Warner

[Indorsed] To one Cow taken in Keeping by Mr. [Capt.] Thomas Stanton of Stonington he paid the freight to said Warner and I paid it to him Which makes this £4. 19

Stonig Octr 1776 A D Receivd of Mr [Serjt.] Samuel White three Pounds Seventeen Shillings and four pence New York Currency for freight of 4 1/2 loads of Corn and Wheat and 2 Pasingees from long-island to this Place Received By me [Capt.] David Sayre

October ye 29th 1776 Rsd of Mr [Serjt.] Samuel White eaight shilins Lawful mone for bring of goods from long island

I say Rsd pr me [Capt.] Amos Pendleton

Stonington Decr ye 23th 1776 Recd from Mr [Serjt.] Samuall White two pounds and Seventeen Shillings Laffull money for fright of four loade of hay from Long Island & landed at Stonington harbour

By [Capt.] Thos Robinson

New London County SS Stonington Feb 28th 1777 Personally appeared the above named Mr. [Serjt.] Samuel White (late of Southampton in the State of New York, now residing in Sd Stonington) and made Solemn Oath that the above acct is Justly & Truly chardg Sworn before me

Paul Wheeler, Justs. Peace

Middletown March 6th 1777 Recd & Examined the above Acct & think there is Justley due to [Serjt.] Samll White the sum of eighteen pounds seven shillings & nine pence L My of Conneticut

£18. 7. 9

pr John Foster

[See also 4, No. 157; and 5, No. 49.]

Thomas Wickham

Thomas Dering

49.132 — Stonington November 25th 1777 these are to Desire the gentlemen of the Committee apointed to Receive Examin and reporte on the Sundry Clames of the Inhabitence of Long island removing with their famelies & affects to Conettecute to Desire the above jentlemen or Either of them that hav the mony in there hands to Pay what is Due to me to the barer hereof & this order Shall Be their Security

[Serjt.] Samuel White

Middletown 28 Novr 1777 Recd of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, eighteen pounds seven shillings & nine pence lawfull money in full for the within order

£18. 7. 9

[Col.] Jonathan Hedges

PAID TO [CAPT.] ISAAC SHEFFIELD

212

49.105 — State of New York to [Capt.] Isaac Sheffield of Stonington .Dr. September 1776, for Transporting Sundry familys household goods Stock &c from Sagharbour on Long Island to Stonington in the State of Conneticut and them landed vizt.

for Mr David Parson [Parsons] 18 head Cattle at 9/.....	£8. 2. 0
to 1 horse a 9/.....	0. 9. 0
to 12 hogs a 1/.....	0.12. 0
for Mr [Capt.] Stephen Toping 13 Passengers a 3/.....	1.19. 0
to 9 head Cattle a 9/.....	4. 1. 0
to 2 1/2 Load of household goods a 18/.....	2. 5. 0

for Mr Matthew Parson [Pierson] 1 ox a 9/.....	£0. 9. 0
for Mr David Hand 11 head Cattle a 9/.....	4.19. 0
to 12 hogs a 1/ .....	0.12. 0
for Mr [Col. David] Mulford Esqr 13 head Cattle a 9/....	6.17. 0
to 1 Passenger a 3/ .....	0. 3. 0
to 1 horse a 9/ .....	0. 9. 0
for Mr Jeremiah Holsay 1 Load household goods a 18/...	0.18. 0
to 8 Passengers a 3/ .....	1. 4. 0
for Mr Antony Ludlo 1 Load household goods a 18/.....	0.18. 0
for Mr Robert Sheffield 2 Load household goods a 18/....	1.16. 0
to 2 Passengers a 3/ .....	0. 6. 0
for Mr Joseph Ellis 9 Passengers a 3/.....	1. 7. 0
to 1 Load household goods at 18/ .....	0.18. 0
for Mr John Parson [Parsons] 7 Passengers a 3/ .....	1. 1. 0
to 1 Load household goods a 18/ .....	0.18. 0
for Mr [Burnet] Miller Esqr 1 Cow a 9/ .....	0. 9. 0

	£39.12. 0
By an Overcharge on Household Goods Stock & Effects..	13. 8. 0

---

£26. 4. 0

New London County Stonington Feby 14th 1777 Personally Appeared Mr [Capt.] Isaac Sheffield and made Solemn Oath to the Truth of the above account Sworn before me Nathaniel Miner, Justice of Peace

Stonington february 14th 1777 — As the within Charge may Seame high to ye gentlemen thats apinted for Discharging ye Same, I will just gave Some Resons for my Sodoing, for me as an Individuel to Resk my vessel my Self and Charge no more than those that had thire vessels Resk by ye Comittes of groton New London and others westward, it appears to me not Reasonable, when the Resk was so great, for thire was Scarse a day but thire was Crusers seen of ye East End of ye Isiland by which we Exspected to be Cut of Every time we Past, and further ye Resk being so well known by our inhabitants hear I Could not git hands att that time under thrible Wages, and also obliged to go Duple mand and well armd, which made it very Chargeable. I settled with 3 or 4 Parsons att ye Same Rate thats Charged in this bill and 2 I settled with since for Less on Condition that if thire was more alowd I was to have ye allowance, and as the Curcumstances was then in Regard to ye Resk and Exspence I Dont think ye Charge two high, for why Should one man Resk his hole Living to Save another mans Exscept he is alowed Something Edequate to the Resk, but I Exspekt to Comply with whats alowd others that brought of upon the Same footing that I did pr [Capt.] Isaac Sheffield

Stonington Feby 14th 1777 These Certify that the Comtee of this place never engaged any persons or vessels to fetch any goods or famalys from Long Island: But that all that went from this place went at there Own Resque  
 Nathl Miner } of the Comtte  
 John Brown jr } of Inspection

Middletown March 5th 1777 Recd and Exd the within Acct & Report we think there is justly due to [Capt.] Isaac Sheffield the sum of twenty six pounds four shillings Lawfull Money of Connecticut

[See also 4, No. 145; and 5, No. 90.] pr Thomas Dering  
 John Foster  
 Thomas Wickham

49.139 — Middletown March 18 1778 Recd of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, Esqrs. Twenty six pounds four shillings Lawfull Money In full for transporting famalies stock & Effects from L Island to Connecticut Reced the above In full

£26. 4.

pr me [Capt.] Isaac Sheffield



49.105 — Stonington Sept 1776 State of New York to [Capt.] Amos Pendleton . . . . .		Dr.
To Freight of 2 1/2 Loads of Goods for Paul Topping from Sagharbour to Stonington . . . . .	£2. 5. 0	
To Do 3 horses 24/— & 2 Cattle at 16/— one passenger 1/6— . . . . .	2. 1. 6	
To Do for [Ens.] Theophilus Persons [Pierson] 2 & 1/2 Loads of Goods . . . . .	2. 5. 0	
To Do of 5 passengers 7/6 & 2 hogs 2/6. . . . .	10. 0	
To Do for Peter Pain 3 Load of Goods. . . . .	2.14. 0	
To Do 6 Cattle 48/— & 9 Sheep 9/- & 5 passengers 7/6. . . . .	3. 4. 6	
To Do for Ebenezer Edwards 1 Load Goods. . . . .	18. 0	
To Do for 3 Cattle 24/— & 8 hogs 10/— & 3 passengers 4/6 . . . . .	1.18. 6	
To Do for 1 Horse . . . . .	8. 0	
To Do for Stephen Hedges 1 Load of Goods. . . . .	9. 0	
To Do of 4 Cattle & 1 horse 40/— & three Calves at 6/— . . . . .	2. 6. 0	
To Do of 5 hogs 6/3 14 sheep 14/— & one passenger 1/6. . . . .	1. 1. 9	
To Do for Jeremy Halsey 2 Cattle. . . . .	16. 0	
To Do for [Lt.] Elias Halsey 1 Creature & 1 passenger. . . . .	9. 6	
To Do for Zophar Wood 1/2 Load of Goods. . . . .	9. 0	
To Do for Jonathan Whelden [Welden] 1/2 Load of Goods . . . . .	9. 0	
To Do of 3 hogs 3/9 & 1 passenger 1/6. . . . .	5. 3	
Also Delivered at New London		£22.10. 0
To Freight for [Capt.] Joshua Rogers 2 Load of Goods. . . . .	1.16. 0	
To Do 5 Cattle 40/— & one Calf 2/— & 2 hogs 2/6. . . . .	2. 4. 6	
To Do 5 passengers 7/6 & 4 Empty Hogsheads 4/. . . . .	0.11. 6	
To Do for John Pain 17 Cattle at 6/6 pr Head. . . . .	5.10. 6	
To Do for 1 passenger. . . . .	1. 6	
To Do for George Fowler 2 Loads of Goods & one passenger . . . . .	1.17. 6	
Errors Excepted	Lawfull money. . . . .	£34.11. 6
Stonington 13 Febr'y 1777	Amos Pendleton	
deduct for what charged to New London having been allowed in New London acct before. . . . .		12. 1. 6
		£22.10. 0
deduct for over charge in freight. . . . .		5.14. 0
		£16.16. 0

Middletown 6th March 1777 Recd and exd the within Acct & report we think there is justly due to [Capt.] Amos Pendleton sixteen pounds sixteen shillings Lawful Mony of Connecticut pr Thomas Dering  
 [See also 4, No. 142; and 5, No. 92.] John Foster  
 Thomas Wickham

49.139 — Westerly ye 9th of March 1778 Sr Please to Deliver the money that is Dew to me for Transporting familys stock &c from Long Island to ye Bareer Capt [Isaac] Sheffield and you will very much oblige  
 Yours to Sarve [Capt.] Amos Pendleton  
 To Mr Thomas Dering Esqr att Middletown

Middletown March 18th 1778 Recd of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, Esqrs sixteen pounds sixteen shillings L M in full for the within order pr [Capt.] Isaac Sheffield  
 £16. 16

49.107 — The State of New York to [Capt.] Ephraim Pendleton.... Dr		
Freight Brought from Sagharbour to Stonington (viz)		
For Coln Jona Hedges		
Sept	6th 3 Load Goods a 18/.....	£2. 14. 0
	4 Cattle & 2 Horses a 8/.....	2. 8. 0
	9 in Family.....1/6.....	13. 6
21st	8 Cattle.....a 8/.....	3. 4. 0
	1 Load Leather.....18/.....1 Cart 12/.....	1. 10. 0
Oct	11th 1 Load Corn.....18/.....	18. 0
	4 Sheep & 4 hogs.....1/3.....	10. 0
For Danl Howel Esqr 1 Yoke Oxen a 9/.....		
For Burnet Miller Esqr 5 Head Cattle a 8/.....		
	4 & 1/2 Load Corn.....a 18/.....	2. 0. 0
	2 horses ..... a 8/.....	4. 1. 0
		16. 0
For Mr Ephm Paine 1 horse & yr passage.....		
For Mr [Serjt.] Saml White 16 Head Cattle a 8/.....		
Sept	27th 7 Load Corn a 18/.... & 4 hogs 1/3.....	6. 11. 0
For Mr Benjn Hunting 3 Cattle a 8/....8 sheep a 1/3.....		
	1/2 Load Goods .....	1. 14. 0
		9. 0
For Mr Peter Paine 6 hogs a 1/3 yr passage 1/6.....		
For Mr Matthew Persons [Pierson] 1 Cow a 8/....& 12		
	Sheep a 1/3 .....	1. 3. 0
	6 in Famaly a 1/6.....	9. 0
For Mr [Ens.] Elisha Clarke 3 bbls wheat a 2/.....		
For Mr Silus Norris 1 Load Goods 18/....& 4 in Famaly		
	1/6 .....	1. 4. 0
For Mr Theoph Halsey 2 Cattle a 8/.....		
For Mr Gideon Hand 3 Cattle a 8/....& one hog 1/6.....		
For Mr Daniel Persons [Parsons] 1 Load Goods 18/.....		
	2 Cattle 8/.....	16. 0
For Mr Jedidiah Persons [Pierson] 8 Cattle a 8/.....		
	2 & 1/2 Loads Goods a 18/.....	3. 4. 0
	4 in Famaly.....1/6.....	2. 5. 0
		6. 0
To ye Passages of 45 Persons a Diffrent Trips a 1/6.....		
For Mr Silus White 1 Yoke Oxen.....		
		3. 7. 6
		18. 0

---

£52.13. 0

Amount Brought over ..... £52.13. 0

By an over charge on Household Goods Stock & Sundery  
Effects . . . . . 13.10. 0

---

Remains Due..... £39. 3. 0

New London County Stonington Feby 15 1777 Personally Appeared  
Capt Ephraim Pendleton of Westerly in the State of Rhode Island and  
made Solem Oath to the Truth of the above Account Sworn before me.

Nathaniel Miner, Justice of Peace  
John Brown, Jr.

Middletown March 5th 1777 Recd & Exd the within Acct & Report  
we think there is Justley due to Capt Ephraim Pendleton the sum of  
thirty-nine pounds three shillings Lawfull Money of Connetticut  
£39. 3. 0

pr John Foster  
Thomas Wickham  
Thomas Dering

49.134 — Westerly ye 20th Novr 1777 Sqr Deering I beg the Favour  
of you that you would send me What is due to me for Fraiting people  
and Goods from Long Island by the Barer Mr [Capt.] Isaac Sheffield

Junr and his Rect Shall be Your Discharge and in So doing You will Greatly Oblidge Sr Your Humble Servt [Capt.] Ephraim Pendleton To Sqr Thos Deering

Middletown March 18th 1778 Recd of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham Esqrs Thirty nine pounds three shillings Lawfull Money in full for the within Order [Capt.] Isaac Sheffield £39. 3 [See also 4, No. 140; and 5, No. 91.]

ADDITIONAL CLAIMS.

215

49.120 — East Haddam November th 8 1776

Resevd of Mr John Miller Junr the Sum of two pound Sixteen Shillings New York money for Tranceporten one Lode of household goods three Lode of Corne pork Cabbitches & Sundrey other artikles all Delivered at this place Together with two passegs as Wittness my Hand [Capt.] Jams Wiggins

216

49.124 — State of New York to [Capt.] Benja King [Jr.]..... Dr.  
 1776 To Transporting 5 Loads of Corn a 10/..... £2. 10. 0  
 To Do 2 Loads of Flax a 20/..... 2. 0. 0  
 To Do 1 Load of Household Goods..... 0. 10. 0

---

£5. 10. 0

N B Said goods were transported from Saggharbour to Middletown in Connetticut & sd King was at the expence of victualling & manning the vessell

Middletown October 29 1776 Recvd of [Capt.] Benjamin King [Jr.] three Pounds Lawful money for fratting my vesell to Bring of Corn and flax up hear to Midletown Brot 5 Loads Corn 2 of Flax and 1 of Sundrys Recevd Pr Me [Capt.] Asa fuller

Middletown Febry 6th 1777 Recd & exd the above Acct and report there is justly due to [Capt.] Benja King [Jr.] the sum of five pounds ten shillings Lawfull Money of Connecticut pr Thomas Dering John Foster £5. 10

49.131 — Middletown 16th Decr 1777 Recd of Thomas Dering, John Foster & Thomas Wickham, Esqrs., Five pounds ten shillings Lawful Mony in ful for transporting my Famaly & Effects from Long Island pr [Capt.] Benjamin King [Jr.] £5. 10 [See 72. See also 4, No. 29, and 5, No. 72.]

(Rev'y MSS., 16. 5)

State of New York }  
 City of New York } ss

Robert Harris of the City of New York in the State of New York Gentleman being duly sworn maketh Oath That he was a Lieut in the Continental Sloop of War, the Reprisal in the Service of the United States commanded by Capt. Lambert Weeks Esquire; That while in the Service aforesaid on Board of the Sloop aforesaid in an Engagement with the Swallow Packet a British Vessel on the fifth day of February in the year 1777 he lost his Left Arm by the accidental Explosion of one of his own Guns: By Means of which he is rendered incapable of obtaining a livelihood by Labor; That he is about fifty four Years of



Age; That he now actually resides at the City of New York aforesaid; That his pay while a Lieutenant as aforesaid was thirty Dollars per month.

Robert Harris

Sworn this fourth Day of Augt. 1787

Before me Richd. Varick, Recorder

### THE SHEEP FROM LONG ISLAND

217

49.100 — In the "Account of the Sheep brought from Long Island and delivd to the Committee of Guilford" appear these descriptions:—

Guilford September ye 25th 1776 this day 345 Sheep from Long Island (15 of which belonged to ye Fordons) was by Lieut. [Nathaniel] Norton of Setauheit delivered to ye Care of the Committey for which a Receipt was given by Nathl. Ruggles Esqr. Chareman of Sd Committey: and Sd Sheep was tarred in ye face & put into Guilford Flock; the Several Ear-Marks of Sd Sheep are incerted in ye enclosed papers N. B. the Sheep belonging to the Fordoms [Fordhams] ware not tar'd nor any account taken of ye marks.

I do hereby Certify that Mr Nathaniel Ruggles did on the 8th March 1779 pay into the Treasury Eighty Eight pounds thirteē Shillings and four pence the produce of 345 Sheep taken from Long Island, Suffolk County, as pr Rect before given Gerard Bancker Treasr.  
N. Y. April 19th 1787

John Halse 27 Sheep hollow Crop in the Left Ear and Slope on the fore Side of the right.

Benjin Woodrough 27 mark 2 half pennys under Left Ear

Josiah Halse mark Hollow Crop in ye Left Ear and Slop on ye fore Side of ye right a nick under ye Rigt Ear

Wilmon Halse mark 2 half penny upon the under side and one on uper side of the right Ear

Silas Woodrough mark 2 half pennys under ye Left Ear one uper side of the right

[There is also given a record of the Sheep; and this key to the same:]

(1) Single Slop under Right Ear; (2) Slop under Rigt Ear hole in left; (3) Crop of Left Ear; (4) Crop of Left Ear half forehd each ear half penn under ye right; (5) Crop of Left Ear half peny under it half pen unde ye right; (6) Crop of ye Left Slit in ye right; (7) haf penny fore Side nigh half pen lupes and Lower Side left; (8) Crop penny and Slet in ye Left Ear Slop uper Side of ye right; (9) Slop of uper Side Left Ear half penny uper Side of ye right; (10) half penny fore ye right and under the left; (11) Crop of ye Left Ear Slop unde ye right; (12) Half penny fore Side right V in the left; (13) Slop under Each Ear half penny fore Side of ye right; (14) Crop of ye Right Ear and Slit in ye Same and a half penny Each Side ye left

### THE SENDING OF EXPRESSES.

218

Claims like the following ran from May, 1780 to May, 1781:—

31.94 — Sir, Please to pay the within written account to Ephraim Paine Esq. and his Receipt shall be a Sufficient Discharge for the Same from me, and Sir you will Oblige your most Humble Servant

Roswell Hopkins Colo.

P. S. The Continental money was paid out when it was less than 40 for one hope you will allow that at least.

To Gerard Banker Esq. Treasurer for the State of New York.

Personally appeared before me Saml. Dodge Esqr. one of the Justices of the peace for the County of Dutchess Col. Roswll Hopkins, within named and made oath to the truth of the Within Account.

Sworn the 28th June 1781 before me Saml. Dodge J. Peace

[Col.] Roswell Hopkins

Rec'd. June 28 1781 of Gerard Bancker Esqr. Twenty Two pounds, Two Shills. New Emission in full of the within Acct.

[Col.] Roswell Hopkins.

ENTERTAINMENTS.

219

31.15 — November 25th, 1783 — His Excellency Governor Clinton to Saml. Fraunces .....Dr.

To an Entertainment .....	£ 30 . 4 . 0
To 75 Bottles of Madeira at 8/.....	30 .
To 18 Ditto of Claret at 10/.....	9 .
To 16 Ditto of Port at 6/.....	4 . 16 .
To 24 Ditto of Porter at 3/.....	3 . 12 .
To 24 Ditto of Spruce at 1/.....	1 . 4 .
To Lights 60/ Tea & Coffee 64/.....	6 . 4 .
To Brokeg . . . . .	2 . 2 .
To Punch . . . . .	10 . 10 .
	<hr/>
	£ 97 . 12 .

The above Bill is for an Entertainment on taking Possession of the City when the British evacuated the Southern District. Recd the Contents in full 2d Feby. 1784. Saml. Fraunces

30 1/2 pts. at 64/	£ 96.	0.	0
4 Dollars		1.	12.
	<hr/>		
	£ 97.	12.	0

(Clinton Pap. 8. 299, 300)

After Dinner, the following toasts were drank by the Company:

1. The United States of America.
2. His most Christian Majesty.
3. The United Netherlands.
4. The King of Sweden.
5. The American Army.
6. The Fleet and Armies of France, which have served in America.
7. The Memory of those Heroes who have fallen for our Freedom.
8. May our Country be grateful to her Military Children.
9. May Justice support what Courage has gained.
10. The Vindicators of the Rights of Mankind in every Quarter of the Globe.
11. May America be an Asylum to the persecuted of the Earth.
12. May a close union of the States guard the Temple they have erected to Liberty.
13. May the Remembrance of This Day be a Lesson to Princes.

220

31. 22 — The State of New York to John Cape.....Dr.

To the following Expences Incurred by the Council for Executing the Temporary Government, viz:

1783.			
November	25	To 3 Bottles Madera .....	£ 1 . 4 . 0
		To 6 Large Bools punch .....	1 . 16 . 0
	26	To 3 Bottles Madera .....	1 . 4 . 0
		To 4 Bools punch . . . . .	1 . 4 . 0
		To 1 Ditto Grog . . . . .	2 . 0 . 0
		To 1 Ditto punch . . . . .	6 . 0 . 0
		To pipes and tobacco .....	6 . 0 . 0

1783				
November	27	To 4 Bouls punch . . . . .	£ 1 . 4 . 0	
		To 2 Ditto Grog . . . . .	4 . 0	
		To 1 pint Madera . . . . .	4 . 0	
		To pipes & tobacco . . . . .	10 . 0	
	28	To 5 Bouls punch . . . . .	10 . 0	
		To 2 Ditto Grog . . . . .	4 . 0	
		To pipes & tobacco . . . . .	4 . 0	
	29	To 4 Bouls punch . . . . .	1 . 4 . 0	
		To 2 ditto grog . . . . .	4 . 0	
		To pipes & tobacco . . . . .	4 . 0	
		To the Room and fire one day . . . . .	14 . 0	
		To ditto 4 days . . . . .	2 . 16 . 0	
	30	To 3 Bouls punch . . . . .	18 . 0	
		To pipes & tobacco . . . . .	4 . 0	
		To Grog . . . . .	2 . 0	
		To paid for invitation Cards . . . . .	6 . 4	
			£ 16 . 14 . 4	

[Note — The Account ran on in the same way until Jan. 20, 1784. the total, £ 109. 2. 4, being "examined & approved" by W. Malcom, J. Lansing, jr. and Henry Rutgers, the Committee of the Council of Auditing accounts].

Received from his Excellency Governor Clinton Payment in full of the above Account this 6th Day of Feb'y, 1784. John Cape.

221

31.16 — The State of New York to John Cape.....Dr.

To a Dinner given by his Excellency the Governor and Council to their Excellencies the Minister of France and General Washington & Co.

1783				
December		To 120 dinners at . . . . .	48 : 0 : 0	
		To 135 Bottles Madeira . . . . .	54 : 0 : 0	
		" 36 ditto Port . . . . .	10 : 16 : 0	
		" 60 ditto English Beer . . . . .	9 : 0 : 0	
		" 30 Bowls Punch . . . . .	9 : 0 : 0	
		" 8 dinners for Musick . . . . .	1 : 12 : 0	
		" 10 ditto for Sarvts . . . . .	2 : 0 : 0	
		" 60 Wine Glasses Broken . . . . .	4 : 10 : 0	
		" 8 Cutt decanters Broken . . . . .	3 : 0 : 0	
		" Coffee for 8 Gentlemen . . . . .	1 : 12 : 0	
		" Music Fees &c. . . . .	8 : 0 : 0	
		" Fruit and Nuts . . . . .	5 : 0 : 0	
			£ 156 : 10 : 0	
		By Cash . . . . .	100 : 16 : 0	
			£ 55 : 14 : 0	

We a committee of Council having examined the above account do certify it (amounting to one hundred and fifty-six Pounds ten shillings) to be just.

December 17, 1783.  
Isaac Roosevelt,  
Jas. Duane,  
Egbt. Benson,  
Fred. Jay.

New York, 17th December, 1783. Received the above contents in full. John Cape

[Note — The Rev'y MSS. (31.16) contain this bill as far as the dash, only. The original of the bill, entire, is the property of The Sons of the Revolution, Frances Tavern, N. Y. City.]





## APPENDIX D

---

Transactions of the Governor and Council of Safety of Connecticut —

Printed in "The Colonial Records" and the "Records of the State of Connecticut."

[NOTE.— The consecutive numbers are for convenience, in reference. Unnecessary beginnings and endings have been omitted, or condensed.]

---

### COLONIAL RECORDS, Vol. 15.

#### 1

At a meeting of the Governor and Council of Safety, September 18th, 1776— Whereas great numbers of our distressed friends, Inhabitants of Long Island, by advice and request of the Convention of New York have fled and escaped from the enemy there, and more are still expected from thence into this State in a destitute and helpless condition and stand in need of assistance of the people here for their support, there being no law of this State which fully extends to their case: Wherefore it is Voted and Resolved by this Council, That the Committees of Inspection in the several towns where such distressed people come be and they are hereby advised to provide such things as they shall judge necessary for the support of the people aforesaid, until the sitting of the General Assembly in October next, keeping an exact account of their expences thereof, and that they lay the same with the circumstances of those people before said Assembly for such orders and advice as they shall give thereon.

#### 2

At a meeting of the Governor and Council of Safety October First, 1776 — Voted, that it be recommended to the Committee of Inspection of the town of Norwich to proceed relative to the people, stock, &c. brought from Long Island into their jurisdiction, in the same manner that the committees of other towns on the Sea Coasts may reasonably do thereon, agreeable to the request and resolution of the Convention of the State of New York and in like manner as the rest, to lay their accounts before the said Convention.

---

### RECORDS OF THE STATE, Vol. 1.

#### 3

Council of Safety, Jan. 15, 1777 — Abram Hand, Jeremiah Miller, and a negro named Jack belonging to Col. David Mulford and now in the care of Capt. [John] Cochran, are voted to have a permit to return to Long Island. A permit was given.

Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co." p. 70: "Jan. 10, '77. Abm. Hand, Jer. Miller and Col. Mulford's negro Jack were permitted to return to I. I., also Jos. Osborn and family."

#### 4

Council of Safety, June 26, 1777 — On the representation of John Mulford, Esqr., of Long Island, now resident in Stonington, shewing he is very infirm, has no means of support in this State, that he had an estate on Long Island and is desirous to return with his family and some stock, for the recovery of his health and support of his family &c; Voted and ordered, that the said John Mulford, Esqr., and wife be permitted to return to Long Island, taking with them one horse and one cow. Copy dd [delivered] Esqr. Mulford's grandson.

Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 70: "Feb. 20, 1777. John Mulford Esq. resident in Stonington returned with his wife to L. I. and took one horse and cow."

## 5

Council of Safety, Mar. 7, 1777 — Mr. [Adj.] John Tuttle of Southold on Long Island, who fled for refuge to this State, is permitted to transport by land from this to the State of N. York thirteen hhds. of rum and ten hhds of sugar, to be used for the continental army.

Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 70: "Mar. 1777. John Tuthill was in Connecticut."

## 6

At a meeting of the Governor and Council of Safety, February 20th, 1777 — Application having been made to this Board by Ezekiel Howell, Daniel Howell and sundry other refugees from Long Island, friends to the country, praying for relief with respect to getting off their effects from said island to this State, as all intercourse with said island is prohibited by law &c. Whereupon it is considered and resolved, that the civil authority and selectmen of the towns, on application to them in either of said towns by any such refugees for any boats or vessels to bring off any of their effects to enquire and obtain the best knowledge they can of the integrity of the persons so applying, and being satisfied thereof they are hereby authorized and impowered to allow and licence any boats or vessels and hands to assist in bringing off goods or effects from Long Island to the main and any friendly persons disposed to remove from thence, any restraining act or law to the contrary notwithstanding: and also to afford any such suffering refugees all reasonable relief and assistance to obtain such boats or vessels or otherwise as their circumstances may require, at their own risque and expence, using their prudent caution that no deceit be practiced under colour of such licence by any persons concerned or who may endeavor to avail themselves of an opportunity to devise or execute any mischief to these States. This authority to continue during the term of six weeks, and that due return be made to this Board of the proceedings thereon.

Onderdonk, "Suffolk Co.," p. 70: "Feb. 20, 1777. Ezekiel and Danl Howell petition to get their effects from Long Island."

## 7

At a meeting of the Governor and Council of Safety, July 3d, 1777 — Whereas the Council of Safety of the State of New York by a resolve of the 27th of June ult. have appointed Obadiah Jones, [Col.] John Hurlburt and Thos. Dearing, Esqrs., or any two of them to give permits to such of the refugees from Long Island as reside in Connecticut as they shall think proper, and at such times and under such restrictions as they may judge prudent, to pass to Long Island to get off their effects: Voted and resolved, that this Board do approve of said appointment. And as it will be inconvenient to have the same powers vested in different committees or bodies of men, it is further voted and resolved, that all powers heretofore granted to the civil authority, selectmen, committee of inspection, or other persons in Saybrook and Stonington, to grant permits to said refugees or others to go to Long Island or other islands or places in the State of New York (Fisher's Island only excepted), do and they shall cease and determine: and that the civil authority, selectmen and committees of inspection in this State are hereby directed and enjoined for the future not to grant permits or licenses to any person or persons whatsoever to pass to Long Island or other places in the State of New York in the power or possession of the enemy (Fisher's Island only excepted), upon any pretence or for any purpose whatsoever. [See A. 44]

Copy dd [delivered] Esqr. Jones July 3d, 1777.

Ordered, That Obadiah Jones, Esq., be desired to furnish the civil authority, selectmen and committees of inspection, of the several towns in this State, in which any refugees from Long Island reside, with a copy

of the vote and resolve of this Board this day passed, respecting permits to said refugees to pass to said Long Island &c. to get off their effects.  
Copy dd [delivered] Esqr. Jones 3d July, 1777.

## 8

Council of Safety, Sept. 2, 1777 — A commission was given by his Excellency the Governor by advice and resolve of this Council, to Peter Griffing as a Captain of a company of rangers, to guard the sea coast and sound and islands on the coast of this State, and to make prisoners of such as he shall take in arms or carrying on war against these States. Resolved, That this Board do approve of the form of the commission and instructions given by his Excellency the Governor to Capt. Peter Griffing of a volunteer company of rangers for the purpose of guarding the sea coast of this State and of the sound and islands on said coast, as also of the bond given by said Griffing for his faithful observing his said instructions.

Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 79: "Nov. 11, '78. Capt. David Howell, of S. Hampton, Silvanus Howell, and Jos. Youngs, who fled from L. I. to Killingworth, in the fall of '76, want to go over to L. I. They were plundered of produce on L. I. by Capt. [Peter] Griffing, and pray Gov. Trumbull for relief."

## 9

Council of Safety March 4, 1778 — On petition of Jos. Beck, a refugee from N. York on account of the British troops and tyranny, now residing in N. Haven &c., shewing by reason of losses and the high prices of provisions &c. he is reduced and unable to support his family; that he has several sums of money due from principal inhabitants of N. York which he thinks his wife Margaret Beck might be permitted to go there for that purpose, and praying liberty for that purpose &c.: — Voted that said Margaret Beck be permitted to go and return to the City of New York.

N. B. The purpose of her going not to be express'd as it might frustrate the design &c., and she is willing to risque it and her chance to get out again &c.

Permit to be sent to him.

## RECORDS OF THE STATE, VOL. 2.

## 10

July 9, 1778. Upon the application of Thos. T. [Fred?] Jackson, a refugee from Long Island, shewing and evincing his friendly disposition towards the Americans, and that he has been always friendly and done many things evidential thereof, and manifesting a desire to be permitted to reside in this State and to bring in his property and effects &c.: Resolved by the Governor and Council of Safety, that said Jackson be permitted to reside in this State and to send for and bring his property and effects; provided he take the oath of fidelity to this State; also, to send for from Long Island the property and effects of Silvanus Dickinson [Dickerson] of said island now resident at Seabrook.

Said Thos. T. Jackson appeared and took the oath of fidelity to this State before his Excellency the Governor.

## 11

Resolved, that Benjamin Hunting, late of Long Island, now resident in this State, a refugee from British tyranny, have liberty, and liberty is hereby granted to him, to reside in this State and to go or send for and bring from Long Island his property, goods and effects, into this State: he taking the oath of fidelity to this State provided by law.

## 12

Voted, that the Governor be desired to send the two following letters, viz:

Lebanon, Augt 4th, 1778.

Sir: Mr. John Gardner, late of Southhold now of Norwich, has represented to me and my Council of Safety, that in an excursion made by



you upon Long Island about three weeks ago, among a number of horses and cattle you took from other people and brought off, you took a large dark brown white faced two year old stallion from him; also a white faced sorrel mare from Parnel Wickham of said Southhold, which mare was given her by her grandfather. It being beyond the limits of your commission to go upon the land or any orders received from me. and said Gardiner being a friendly refugee, it is thought advisable you should settle with him and prevent trouble. Also it is said that said Miss Wickham is a friend and the owner of said mare; that being the case you will think it advisable to settle with respect to the mare likewise.  
To Capt. Jesse Leavenworth.

Lebanon, August 4th, 1778.

Sir: You are hereby notified and desired to appear before the Governor and Council of Safety at this place on Tuesday the 18th of August instant, in order to give an account of your conduct as commander of an armed boat in the Sound, commissioned to act by land as well as sea, there having been repeated complaints of your doings in making unlawful and improper depredations on the inhabitants of Long Island, and not libelling and bringing to tryal many of the effects you have taken &c. And you are to proceed no further by virtue of your commission, nor make any hostile descent upon that island or any other land in your capacity, untill you shall receive further permission from me.

To Peter Griffin, commander of an armed boat.

13

Aug. 6, 1778. Voted, that Josiah Holly lately belonging to the State of New York, now resident at Branford, be and he is hereby permitted to carry by land out of this into said State of N. York fifty bushels of home manufactured salt, to exchange for flour for the use of the inhabitants of said town of Branford.

14

Voted, That Walter Simmons, a refugee from Long Island, be and he is hereby permitted to bring from said island to this State his horse, clothing and small baggage.

15

[Aug. 11, 1778.] Voted, That the following letter be sent to the gentlemen to whom underneath directed:

Lebanon, Aug. 11th, 1778.

Gentn: It being represented and complained to me, that sundry persons belonging to your or one of your armed boats commissioned to cruise in the Sound have, contrary to the tenor of your commission and bond, made descents upon the island of Long Island and plundered the inhabitants of their stock and effects, and that without distinction, and in particular have lately violently taken about six oxen from Colo. Phinehas Fanning, and brought over to this State—this conduct, you must be sensible, is unwarrantable and renders you liable on your bonds &c. I would, with the advice of my Council, advise you, or either of you, so far as you may be respectively concerned, to settle—compound the matter with Colo. Fanning, and restore him his property, least you be exposed to further consequences. I am, your humble Servant,  
To Capt. Peter Hallock, Jonth Trumbull. [Gov.]

[Capt.] Jonth Solomons [Salmon], or their owners, as they may be respectively concerned.

16

Resolved, That his Excellency the Governor be desired to send the following to Capt. Jonathan Vail and Capt. Jeremiah Rogers, commanders of armed boats:

Lebanon, August 11th, 1778.

Whereas sundry and repeated complaints have been made that persons under authority of commissions given to armed boats to go on shore on

Long Island to act against the enemy there, or under colour and pretext thereof, have unjustly and cruelly plundered many of the friendly inhabitants there, brought off their effects, and have not caused them to be libelled and condemned in course of law—You and each of you are hereby required to attend here on Tuesday the 18th instant, to account for your conduct in that respect—In the mean time you are forbidden to act offensively towards any person on Long Island, or to make any hostile descent upon the land in virtue of your commission.

17

Aug. 19, 1778. On the petition of Nathl Curwin [Corwin] of Long Island, a friendly refugee, residing at Lyme in this State, representing his necessity of receiving some effects from said island for his support, or his and his family's returning there &c.: Resolved, that the selectmen of said Lyme be and they are hereby impowered to consider the case of said Curwin, and grant him liberty and permission to go over to said island to bring off any effects he may have there for his use and support, or to remove himself and family back again to Long Island, if he shall desire it and they shall judge it most expedient.

Copy sent this day per Saml Ely, Esqr.

18

Aug. 25, 1778. Whereas Jonth Osborn was taken on Long Island by Capt. Peter Griffin and brought into this State, where he is now holden a prisoner, and accused of very inimical conduct towards the United States of America, and now applies to this Board for liberty to be granted to Richard Steer Hubbard Junr of Norwich to go upon the island and bring off from thence his effects, consisting of a quantity of grain, some horses, cattle, &c.: Resolved, that liberty be and is hereby granted to said Richard Steer Hubbard Junr, to go on and fetch from thence the property and effects of said Osborn, and to deposit the same in the custody of Mr. Richard Steer Hubbard Junr, who is directed to keep them till further orders, except so much as will be necessary to defray the charge of bringing them off for the support of said Osborn; and said Hubbard Junr is to make return to his Excellency the Governor an account of the effects that shall be brought off, and that said Osborn remain with said Richard Steer Hubbard Junr till further orders—under his parole, which Prosper Wetmore, Esq, is directed to take.

Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 79: "Nov. 2, '79. Jona. Osborn, of Southold, seized and brought over by [Capt.] Peter Griffin, June 14, as a person unfriendly to U. S., wishes his apparel and liberty—negatived."

19

Sept. 2, 1778. Mr. Jeffry James Service, a late refugee from Long Island, produced and laid before this Board credentials of his being from the beginning of the present controversy a favourer and a firm friend of the American cause, and praying for the protection of this State for his person and effects, which he has brought over; and this Board being satisfied of the sincerity of his friendship and attachment to the interest and cause of the country, do hereby, so far as to them appertains, grant to him the said Jeffry James Service the protection of the laws of this State and the privileges and advantages of the other citizens of said State, and that his goods and effects may be protected and held in his own safe custody, and to be dealt with and disposed as he may be permitted and allowed according to law.

20

Dec. 2, 1778. On the memorial of Colo. Jonn [Jonathan] Hedges, a refugee from Long Island: Voted, that his wife be permitted to return to Long Island to reside there with one daughter aged about 15 years and one son aged about 9 years; and that one of his sons be permitted to go over to Long Island to fetch off some grain under the inspection

and direction of one justice of the peace and two of the selectmen of Stonington.

21

On the motion of Doctr. [David] Conklin and Capt. Calvin More, refugees from Long Island: Voted, that they be permitted to return with their families and household furniture under the inspection and direction of one justice of the peace and two of the selectmen of Middletown to Long Island to reside there: said More to carry with him one cow and one yearling colt, and the said Conklin a small horse.

22

Apr., 1779 Whereas the licenses granted by the authority and selectmen by virtue of said act [To prevent Illicit Trade] to refugees from Long Island, and other places in the possession of the enemy, to bring off their effects, have been abused for the purposes of carrying on a clandestine and illicit trade with the enemies of the United States, and to keep up an unwarrantable and dangerous intercourse with them: Be it enacted by the Governor, Council and Representatives, in General Court assembled, and by the authority of the same, That the power given by said act to the civil authority and selectmen in any town to grant licenses to any refugees or other person whatever to go from this State to any place in the power or possession of the enemies of this and the other United States, and all such licences granted to any person or persons by them by virtue of said act, be and the same are hereby repealed, revoked and made void.

23

May 1779. Be it enacted by the Governor, Council and Representatives, in General Court assembled, and by the authority of the same, That when any goods, wares or merchandise, shall be seized and libelled in any of the maritime courts in this State, pursuant to the act aforesaid, [To prevent Illicit Trade] they shall be deemed forfeit and prize to the libellants, though they shall not be able to produce any other evidence than to render it probable that such wares, goods and merchandize were imported into this State from Long Island or some other place in the enemy's possession, or were going to such place or island when taken, unless some person shall appear at the tryal and claim such goods, wares and merchandize, and evince to the satisfaction of such court and jury that the same were not imported into this State from any place in the enemy's possession, nor were going thereto from this State when taken.

24

May 17, 1779. Voted, that his Excellency the Governor be desired to permit [Capt.] Nehemiah Sayre to return with his boat and crew, consisting of four men, from Saybrook to Long Island.

25

Voted, that his Excellency the Governor be desired to permit John Hudson to pass with a boat to Long Island and to bring off his mother with her household furniture, provisions and money, provided said Hudson first apply to Capt. [John, Jr.] Shipman, commandant of the fort at Say Brook, to search said boat and see that no goods, provisions or money are on board at the time of her departure, and that on his return he shall exhibit to some naval officer a true manifest on oath of all such articles as he shall have brought from said Long Island on board said boat.

Onderdonk's, "Suffolk Co.," p. 79: "John Hudson, of Sag Harbor, at Stonington."

26

Voted, That Richard Seamans [Seaman], a refugee from Long Island, be permitted to pass with a boat to Long Island and to bring off his



family with his household furniture, provisions and money, provided said Seamans first apply to Capt. [John, Jr.] Shipman, commandant of the fort at Say Brook, to search said boat and see that no goods, provisions or money are on board at the time of her departure, and that on his return he shall exhibit to some naval officer a true manifest on oath of all such articles as he shall have brought from said Long Island on board said boat.

Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 103: [No date, probably '81] "Richard Seamans, a Refugee, largely engaged in illicit trade."

## 27

[Capt.] Nehemiah Sayre of Long Island, who has been detained with his crew, is permitted to pass with his boat in ballast and crew consisting of five men from Say Brook to said Long Island. Given under my hand in Hartford the 19th day of May, A. D. 1779. [By the Governor.]

## 28

May 22, 1779. Voted, That Colo. John Hulbert, Theophilus Halsey, [Lt.] David Sayer [Sayre] and [Capt.] Stephen Howel, be permitted to pass with a boat to Long Island and to bring off some grain, provided they first apply to Capt. [John, Jr.] Shipman, commandant of the fort at Say Brook, to search said boat and see that no goods, provisions or money are onboard at the time of her departure, and that on their return they shall exhibit to said Shipman a true manifest of the grain they shall have brought from said Long Island on board said boat.

## 29

May 29, 1779. Voted, that Nathl. Richards of Long Island, who has been detained at Say Brook, be permitted to return to Long Island.

## 30

June 10, 1779. Voted, that his Excellency the Governor grant permits to the persons following, viz: to Jesse Wood to go to Southampton on Long Island and bring from thence in money or produce the sales of his house and lot there; to Aaron Isaacs to go to East Hampton on Long Island and bring from thence his horse and a quantity of flax he has there; to Hannah White to go to Long Island and visit her mother and other friends and bring them thence cloathing; to William Philips to go to Long Island and bring from thence his own, Colo. William Floyd's and Mr. Ezra L'Homdeu's effects; to John Pelletreau to go to Long Island and bring from thence some effects of his father [Capt.] Elias Pelletreau.

Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 79: "Hartford, June 10, '79. Jesse Wood petitions to go to S. Hampton for proceeds of his house and lot; Aaron Isaacs to E. Hampton, for horse and flax; Hannah White for clothing; Wm. Philips for his own, and Col. Wm. Floyd's and Ezra L'Hommedieu's effects; John Pelletreau for the effects of his father"; same, p. 92: "Oct. '80. Wm. Philips wants permit to go to L. I. and bring off effects of Col. Floyd and his own, (and get £600 then due Col. F. from Dan'l Downs). Philips was Floyd's overseer and had resided two years at Milford."

## 31

June 17, 1779. Granted liberty to [Capt.] David Wiggins, now residing at Saybrook, to remove to Long Island with his wife, son and daughter and negro boy, one cow and household furniture, under the observation of the commander of the fort at Saybrook.

## 32

August 27, 1779. Permission is granted to Mr. [Rev.] Henry Vandyke, his wife and children, to go over to Long Island with their effects.

Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 79: "Aug. 24, '79. Rev. Henry Van-

Dyck, at Norwalk, wants to go to L. I. with his family. (H. V. D., taken prisoner by Capt. Fitch before Oct., '82.)"

33

Sept. 21, 1779. On motion of Elias Parshall, of S. Hold on Long Island, representing that he is a friend to the United States, that he had lately built on said Island a small vessel of about 20 tons, for trade; that by means of the threats and usage from the enemy, within whose power the inhabitants of said island are, he dared not remain longer on said island, and has therefore brought over part of his family and effects on board said vessel to this State, which are now in the river at East Haddam; and moving for liberty of landing and safe protection for said effects for his own benefit; and further shewing that Matw Welles of said South Hold, a friend to the States, has also come over from said island in said vessel, with his family and effects, for the same occasion and for safety; Resolved, that the said Parshall be permitted to land his said goods and effects within this State, and that they shall and may remain safe and free from any arrests, in his own care, unless and untill other orders shall be given concerning them; provided that said effects and goods be under the inspection of Colo. Jabez Chapman, who is to examine and see that no articles are introduced from the enemy and contrary to law, and to make report to his Excellency the Governor in the premises. And the said Parshall is also permitted to bring over the rest of his family, and to be reported accordingly. And the same liberty is also granted to said Welles, to land, hold and safe keep, his goods and effects in this State, free of arrests, under the same inspection and restriction as aforesaid.

Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 108: "Elias Parshall at Windsor."

34

Resolved, That [Capt.] Nathan Fordham, Obadiah Jones and Majr [Nathaniel] King have liberty to go on upon Long Island and bring off a quantity of salt and the produce of their farms, under the care and inspection of Capt. [John, Jr.] Shipman, captain of the fort at Saybrook.

35

Oct. 27, 1779. On memorial of Ryal Howell, a refugee from Long Island, shewing that he fled from thence about 3 years since and has never return'd, is a firm friend to the country; that he has expended what little he brought and his family must suffer if he cant obtain some moneys and effects to the value of about £50 he left at South Hampton &c.; praying liberty to pass over for that purpose; Resolved that said Howel be permitted to go over to Long Island in a flag and to bring over his said effects under the careful inspection of the captain of Saybrook Fort going and returning. He to see to it that no illicit trade or doings be carried on colour of said permission; and the Governor is desired to allow him a flag in manner and for the purpose aforesaid.

36

Oct. 28, 1779. Upon the memorial of James Currin [Corwin], a refugee from Long Island, now resident at Guildford in this State, shewing that his wives father hath lately deceased at Southhold on said Island and left an estate to his children, and praying for liberty to go over and receive and bring off his wives part of said moveable estate, as per memorial: Resolved, that the memorialist have liberty to go over to said island and bring away the moveable estate belonging [to] his wife, taking the directions of Mr. Nathaniel Stone of said Guilford going and coming, &c.

37

Oct. 29, 1779. Upon the memorial of Samuel Hazzard, a refugee from the city of New York now resident in the town of Newtown, shewing

that when he left said New York he left with some of his friends on Long Island considerable effects belonging to himself and family, and praying to have liberty to go on to said island and bring off his said effects: Resolved, that the said Samuel Hazzard have liberty, and liberty is hereby granted to him, to go on to Long Island for the purpose of bringing away his said effects; he conforming himself to the directions of Thaddeus Betts, Esqr., of Norwalk, under whose care and inspection he is to conduct the affair. Permit dd [delivered] Col. Chandler.

[See E. 64.]

38

Nov. 2, 1779. Capt. John Franks, now residing at Saybrook, is permitted to go over to Long Island to bring off some grain for the subsistence of his family.

Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 90: "(Nov. '79?) John Franks, and others, want permits to cross to L. I."

39

Nov. 3, 1779. Elias Howell, a refugee from Long Island, is permitted to go to Long Island and to return again, under the inspection and direction of the commandant of the fort at Saybrook.

Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 103: "Elias Howell, at Saybrook, May 22, '81' wishes to return with family and family stores, to his aged father on L. I."

40

Nov. 3, 1779. [Nathaniel] Shipman, of Saybrook, is permitted to go to Long Island for the purpose of marrying a wife, as also to bring away his wife with her effects, under the direction of the commandant of the fort at Saybrook.

41

Nov. 4, 1779. Resolved, That Jesse Wood, a refugee from Long Island now resident at Saybrook, have liberty to go to Long Island and bring from there about twenty bushells of salt under the inspection and direction of the commandant of Saybrook Fort.

42

Dec. 18, 1779. Whereas Ephraim Kelcy, serjeant of the guard stationed at the west society in Saybrook [now Westbrook], on the 27th day of Novr last seized one trunk and three sacks containing a quantity of goods and remnants belonging to Doctr Wm. Lawrence, a friendly refugee from Long Island, which he had brought from said island by permission, yet not strictly conforming to the directions in the permit; and the said Kelcy having made report thereof to his Excellency the Governor for advice: Resolved, that his Excellency the Governor be desired to advise the said Serjt Kelcy to deliver the said trunk, sacks and goods to the said Doctor Lawrence on his paying to said Kelcy his reasonable expences in the premises.

[See E. 119.]

43

Jan. 1780. Whereas there is in this State a number of Refugees from Long Island, who have been drove out from their peaceable habitations merely for their attachment to the American cause, some of which have left their families, others their goods and effects, and are greatly straitned for a subsistence here for want of them, and by the bonds of humanity are in some way and manner to be relieved. It is therefore resolved by this Assembly, That in the recess of the Assembly his Excellency the Governor by and with the advice of the Council of Safety are hereby authorized and impowered to hear the application of any person or persons of the aforesaid character, and to grant permission to such person or persons as they may judge proper, to go to Long Island and to bring their families and effects, under such regulations and



restrictions as they may judge proper; Always provided they never give permission to carry on any kind of provision except stores for the voyage, nor to bring off any British goods or merchandize, nor to any persons but such as shall be well recommended by the civil authority in and selectmen of the towns in which such refugees reside.

## 44

Mar. 20, 1780. On application by the following persons, refugees from Long Island and well recommended by the civil authority and selectmen of East Haddam, where they are residing, permission is granted to Messrs. [Capt.] Gamaliel Bailey, [Capt.] Stephen Howell, [Maj.] Uriah Rogers, Theos. Halsey, [Dea.] Maltby Geltson, [Adjt.] John Geltson, [Lt.] David Sayre, [Capt.] David Pierson [Pierson], [Col.] John Hurlbutt, [Dr.] Jona. Havens, [Capt.] Nathan Fordham, Zebedee Osborn, Ezekiel Howell and Elias Parshall, and also to the Revd John Storrs of South-hold, now residing at Windham, recommended by the authority of Windham, to go on to Long Island, in a small vessell or boat from East Haddam, with no other person on board but such as are included in this permit, for the purpose only of bringing off to this State grain, provisions, wool, flax and other produce of the island and their own lands, for the use and consumption of their own families; and the said Mr. Storrs is permitted to bring off a small quantity of salt of his own property there for his own use; Provided that they, nor either of them, be suffered to carry on any kind of provisions except stores for the voyage or passage, nor bring off any kind of British goods or merchandise. Provided also, that they pass and return by and under the inspection of the commander of the fort at Saybrook.

Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.", p. 70: "Feb. '77. [Capt.] David Pierson, [Adjt.] John Gelston, [Dea.] Maltby Gelston, [Capt.] Joseph Tillinghast, [Capt.] Samuel L'Hommedieu, [Lt.] John Miller, [Lt.] David Sayre, Elias Matthews, [Capt.] Nathan Fordham, Aaron Isaacs, jr., [Lt.] Abraham Rose, Tim Matthews, Dan'l Whelden [Welden], Jona Howell, Dan'l Hains, Ezekiel Howell, Dan'l Howell, Zebedee Osborn, Elisha Osborn, Silas Norris, petition Gov. Turnbull [sic] to remove flax, wool, stock, &c., from L. I. to Conn. Feb. '77. Same, p. 90: "Jan. 24, '80. [Col.] John Hulbert, [Lt.] David Sayre, Theoph's Halsey, [Dea.] Maltby Gelston, [Capt.] David Pierson, Zeb. Osborn, [Maj.] Uriah Rogers and [Capt.] Stephen Howell, all of E. Haddam, and [Capt.] Gamaliel Bayley, of Hartford, have permission to go to L. I. for flax."

## 45

Mar. 21, 1780. On recommendation and request, granted a premit to Doctr. Henry White and family to return to east part of Long Island.

## 46

Mar. 27, 1780. Permission is granted to John Wells and [Dea.] Time Welles [Jr.] his son in law residing at Preston, refugees from Long Island, to pass over to Long Island to see after and take of [off] their considerable effects left there about 3 years since and of which they have not heard; to go under the care and inspection of Col. Wm. Ledyard at going out and returning, to see that nothing illicit is done; they being well recommended by the authority and selectmen of Preston.

[See E. 57-59.]

## 47

Mar. 28, 1780. On application and request from the following persons, all refugees from Long Island, for liberty to go onto the island, to take care of, secure and bring off some of their effects for their necessary support &c., and being all well recommended by authority and selectmen of Middletown and towns where they belong, as friendly, faithfull and trusty persons, &c., and their cases being considered: Voted, that they, viz: Sylvester Deering, Isaac Overton, Althea Guildersleeves and

child, Aaron Isaacs, Benja. Hunting, Davis Seers, [Lt. David Sayre], Jona, Conklin, Sarah Morehouse with two children to be left with their grandfather, [Maj.] Nathl King, Danl Tuthill, Obediah Jones, Thos. Toppan and Gershom Culver, be permitted to go onto Long Island in a small vessell or boat, navigated by such persons as may be appointed by the commander of the fort at Saybrook, to bring off to this State grain, wool, flax and other produce of the island, for the use and consumption of their own families; to carry on no provisions except for stores, nor bring off any kind of British goods or merchandize; to pass and return under the inspection of the commander of the fort at Saybrook.

Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 79: "Nov. 16, '79. Gershom Culver and Thos. Tapping, have permits to bring off from L. I. some flour and grain, the produce of their land."

## 48

May 29, 1778. Upon the motion and representation of Col. [William] Floyd and Mr. [Ezra] L'Hommedieu, praying that Capt. David Landon might have a commission to take and seize the goods and effects of the enemy, both by sea and land; Granted, and his Excellency is desired to commission him accordingly.

## 49

Gen. Waterbury and a Flag to Long Island  
(Clinton Pap. 7. 598-600).

Stamford December 18th, 1781.

Sir, a few days past there came to my Quarters Mr. Daniel Newcomb and Mr. Finch of [Lt. Finch] Gildersleeve, with permission from Your Excellency to cross to L. I. on their obtaining a Flag from me for that purpose, the former for the purpose of bringing a Negro fellow from thence belonging to his Father, and the latter to pass for a visit to his Friends; they desired that I would permit Capt. [Jabez] Gregory, an Inhabitant of Norwalk, to go Master of the Flag that I should grant for that purpose. I told them I did not choose to let any person to take the command of a Flag granted by me, except an officer belonging to the Troops under my Command, as I could not call any Inhabitant to an Account if they should be found to carry on a clandestine trade with the enemy (which I have reason to believe has been too much practised by Flags of Truce that have been sent from this shore to L. I.); they answered that they supposed the expense would be greater, if one of my Officers took the command of the Flag than what it would if the person should go whom they had propos'd, as they had already agreed with him for that purpose; I replied that could be no Objection to my proposal as neither myself nor the Officer Commanding the Flag should take anything for setting them across. I accordingly ordered my Major of Brigade to prepare a Boat and granted a Flag for the purpose of carrying them to L. I. agreeable to the permission granted them by your Excellency; they left my Quarters and agreed to return the second day following; but I have neither heard nor seen anything of them since. Have thought proper to give your Excellency the above information and am with the greatest Respect Your Excellency's most obedient and Humble Servant.

David Waterbury, B. G.

His Excellency Governor Clinton.

[NOTE.— On Jan. 23, 1782. Gov. Clinton answered the above, commending the caution of Gen. Waterbury; but assuring him that the two men named, from the characters they sustained, would not do anything injurious to their Country.]

[NOTE.— Other documents which have been printed in Vols. 1 and 2 of the "Records of the State of Connecticut" would be placed more properly in Appendix D. They will be found in Appendix E, marked with a \*; for the reason that they are closely related to certain other documents in that Appendix which are still in MS. form.]

## APPENDIX E

Transactions of the Governor, Council of Safety and General Assembly of Connecticut.

Documents from "The Connecticut Archives, Revolutionary War," in the State Library, Hartford, Connecticut. All of them are still in MS. form; except that those marked \* are printed in either Vol. 1 or Vol. 2 of "Records of the State of Connecticut."

[NOTE.—The consecutive numbers are for convenience, in reference. The first figure at the beginning of each document refers to the Volume; and the second figure, to the number of the document. Unnecessary beginnings and endings have been omitted, or condensed.]

### 1

9.307 —

New London, Sept. 7th 1776.

Sir: Since the Council left N. L. the Committee have Sent a Number of Vessells to Long Island, and have brot. of as many People as Chose to come. also as much Stock as were offer'd them to transport, and tomorrow Several more Vessells will Return to the Island, but it is Doubtfull wether they will be Requested to take any more Stock, as the Inhabitants that are now left seem to be Determin'd to Remain and Submit on as good termes as they can git — this moment the Inclos'd came to hand, and as it Contains Matter of sum Consequence as to the troops Returning to the Island, it was thought best to forward it to you. I am Sir Your hum Servt  
Nath Shaw Junr  
[To Gov. Trumbull.]

### 2

9.306 —

New London, Sept 3, 1776.

The barer Mr. Stores [Rev. John Storrs] is Just now from Long Island, and applied to the Committee in this Town for advise &c Relative to their Proceedings att this Critical time, and the Committee thinking it a matter of that Importance, have Refer'd him to your Honour, who can informe you of their Situation, wich I think Requires Imediate assistance — I am Sir Your very huml Servt  
Nathl Shaw Junr  
[To Gov. Trumbull.]

### 3

10.221 — It being Represented to this Assembly by David Gelston Esqr & Callo. John Hurlbut of East Haddam, that they had Lately Imported into Boston Sundry Goods and Merchandize which they are Desirous to Bring into this State but are not able to Do it under the present Regulation of Teams. Resolved by this Assembly that the Said David Gelston and [Col.] John Hurllbut be permitted and they are hereby permitted to Hire Six Teams Such as they may Judge most proper and Convenient for the Purpose Afors'd any Law of this State to the Contrary Notwithstanding

May 1778. Passed in the upper House. Dissented to in the Lower House

### 4

13.188 — To the Honorable the General Assembly of the State of Connecticut Convened at Hartford, by adjournment on the 12th day of Feby. 1778.

The Memorial of [Dr.] Jonth. Havens, [Capt.] Danl. Fordham, [Capt.] Nathan Fordham, [Capt.] Benja Conklin, Paul Howel, [Capt.] Stephen



Howel, Francis Fanieur [Fournier] & Son and Thomas Currin [Corwin] all Refugees from Long Island & residents in this State humbly Sheweth That soon after the evacuation of Long Island by the Continental Army, the Memorialists, with their Families & such of their Effects as they could then transport, fled into this State for protection & Security from the arbitrary power of an Enemy who they had reason to fear, merely because they had been friendly to the Liberties of America — that they have ever since resided in this State, leaving their Farms & Stock in the hands of their several Agents upon the Island to dispose off as they could & remit them the avails in order to their Support — that the Enemy took away part of their Stock which was utterly lost — that their Friends & agents disposed of the rest as they could partly for money & the rest for such Goods as they could get, such as Tea, Linnen Handkerchiefs homespun Cloath Flax & other Articles which they took, & without which the Memorialists could not procure the Necessaries of Life or possibly do without — That the Memorialists with a ——— it [permit?] from the Authority of this State lately ventured upon the Island in a small Boat to bring off their sd Effects, which their Families stood in the Utmost need off, & which they were obliged to receive or loose all & especially as these were the least burthensome to transport — that they no sooner got ashore at Saybrook with the utmost difficulty & risque, but a certain [Jacob] White Lt of the Ship Trumbull & one [Samuel] Combs [of the "Oliver Cromwell"] comander of Privateer Whaleboat, Seized upon the Memorialists sd. Effects, & took the same wholly away, together with their necessary wearing apparel, & in the most Insolent manner triumph in the aggravated Distress of the Memorialists & their Familys & defying the Authority of this State under which the memorialists acted openly & fairly, to interfere in the matter — the memorialists humbly pray your Honors Consideration of their unhappy Case & to interpose for their Relief, or otherwise they must inevitably fall with their Families as a burthen upon the public or return again to their once agreeable habitations, & thro' themselves upon the Mercy of their Enemies, whose tender Mercies cannot be more Cruel, than what has now happened to them, if no help can be had & they as in Duty bound shall pray —

Dated at Hartford the 12th day of Feby A Dom. 1778

[Capt.] Danl Fordham

[Dr.] Jonth Havens

[Capt.] Nathan Fordham

Paul Howel

[Capt.] Steph Howel

[Capt.] Benja Conklin

Francis Fannier [Fournier] & Son

Thos Currin [Corwin]

In the Lower House — William Noyce, Samel Field & Ezra Seldon Esqr. are appointed a Comtee to inquire into ye facts stated & referd. to in this within Memo. & Report make to this or ye next Assembly

In the Upper House — Concurr'd with this Alteration & Addition that sd Comtee make Report in the Recess of this Assembly to his Excellency the Govr & his Comtee of Safety who are hereby authorised & directed to give such order thereon as they shall think just & reasonable and that in the mean Time sd Comtee forthwith take into their Custody all sd articles seized as aforesd & them safe Keep untill order can be had thereon & that a Bill &

In the Lower House — On Reconsideration concurrd with ye Upper House

Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 48: "Dec. 24, 1776. Dr. Jona Havens, Steph. Howell and others, brought off goods from L. I." Same, p. 78: "'78. Jona. Havens, Dan'l and Nathan Fordham, Benj. Conklin, Paul and Steph. Howell, Francis Furnier and Son and Thos. Currier — refugees from L. I., brought over their effects (to Lyme?)" Same, p. 89: "Apr. 11, '80. Thomas Corwin permitted to go to L. I. for grain, wool, flax and \*\* Salt."

\* 13.189 — Upon the Meml. of Doctr Jonth. Havens [Capt.] Stephen Howel & others Refugees from Long Island now residing in this State, Shewing That at the Time when the Brittish Troops possessed themselves of Long Island, they fled into this State with their Families for protection — that they left more or less of their Effects in the hands of their Friends to be secured & disposed off, as they could & the Avails remited them, in order to the Support of their Families — That about three weeks since, they (by legal permit granted them for that purpose) went to sd. Island to bring from thence some part of what their Friends had saved from the Enemy, or the avails thereof, arising out of what they had Sold of their Stock & grain; & having recd. the same in small parcels of Tea & Cloath, linnen & wollen, & other things for the use of their Families which was all they could get for what had been sold as aforesd. they brot the same to Saybrook in a small boat to the house of one Harris, when one [Jacob] White a Lieut of the Continental Frigate called the Trumbull, & one [Samuel] Combs comanding a Whale Boat & others their associates, came & seized the memorialists sd. Effects, & forceably took the same out of their hands, & refuse to deliver or do what is just, to the great Injury & distress of the Suffering memorialists & their Families — praying for Relief &c as pr meml. &c — Resolved by this Assembly that Wm. Noyce, Samuel Field & Ezra Selden Esqr. be & they are hereby appointed a Comtee. with full power, as speedily as may be, to notify all parties concerned and enquire into the Facts allged in sd. Memorial, or that relate thereto & Report the same with their opinion thereon to the next General Assembly, or in the Recess of the same to his Excellency the Governor & his Comtee. of Safety, who are hereby authorized & directed to give such order thereon as they shall think just & reasonable — and that in the mean time sd. Comtee. appointed to hear & Examine as aforesd. do forthwith take into their Custody all of sd. Articles & Effects taken from the Memorialists as aforesd. out of the hands of sd White Combs & others, & them safe keep until further orders may be had thereon. [Passed in both Houses.]

10.298 — To his Excellency the Govr and Comee. of Safety of the State of Connecticut — according to the act of Assembly we your Hons Comee. appointed to Enquire into the matter Relating to the goods taken (By Lt [Jacob] White and [Samuel] Comes) from [Dr.] Jona. Haven [Capt.] Stephen Howel and others beg leave to Report that in obedience to our orders we Notified Lt [Jacob] White & other Parties to appear Before us at a place appointed in Lyme (viz) on the 4th instant But Comes Being absent Could not be then Notified accordingly we Notified him & the other Parties to appear the 9th instant at which Times the Parties appeared and we Red to them the act of assembly Relative to the affair and Demanded the Goods taken mentioned in sd act But sd White and Comes Refused to Deliver them to us, or to make any Defence But Denied the Right of inquiry by us by any authority sd act Could invest in us then we inquired into the facts and find that the claimant of sd Captured goods went from this State to Long Island with Proper Permits for that Purpose and that they Carried No Stores or goods of any Kind Except a Small Sum of Money and Brought of more money than they Carried on and that ye articles they Brought of were Purchased with the Estate they had on the Island — and the goods taken by Lt. White from [Dr. Jonathan] Havens &c were taken in Capt. Harris's house in Saybrook — and the goods taken by Comes from [Capt. Benjamin] Conklins were taken in sd Conklins Boat above Highwater mark at said Harris's Warf in Saybrook and the Boats were Boatts Lying at sd Warf when taken and we give it as our opinion on Good Evidence that the persons were under a Necessity of taking said articles in Exchange for their Effects on the Island as they Could not Sell them for

Cash & part of the Estate Bartered were in Danger of falling into the Enemies hands had they not been Secured and on the Whole it is our opinion all the articles taken from Havens, Conklin and their associates ought to be restored.—Dated in Lyme March the 9th 1778. By your Hons most obedient Humb. Servts.

Wm. Noyes, Samel Field, Ezra Selden, Comee.

In the Lower House — The foregoing report is accepted and approved and thereupon ordered that the Captors of the several Articles mentioned and referred to in said report do immediately return to the Memorialists their said Goods under the forfeiture of a Sufficient Penalty to enforce the same and that Liberty of a Bill &c

Concurr'd in the Upper House — With the addition of this Clause viz And also pay the Cost next after the Word Goods in the last Line save one in the above Vote of the lower House

In the Lower House — On reconsideration Concurr'd with the Honble Upper House with the addition contained in the above vote of said Upper House.

7

10.299 — To the Honorable the General Assembly of the State of Connecticut Convened at Hartford May 1778 — [Dr.] Jonathan Havens [Capt.] Danl Fordham, [Capt.] Nathan Fordham, [Capt.] Benjamin Conklin, Paul Howel, [Capt.] Stephen Howel, Francis Fanniur [Fournier] & Son & Thos. Currin [Corwin] all Refugees from Long Island & Residents in this State beg leave now humbly to represent & Shew—That in Febr.y last they presented to your honors their Meml. seting forth that they had then lately brot from sd Island some Effects the Avails of what they were obliged to leave behind, in order to the necessary Subsistence of their Families — That the same had been wantonly & in a lawless manner taken from them by the officers of the Continental Frigate called the Trumbull, at or near Saybrook, & by one Combs comanding a Whale Boat, who withheld & detained sd Goods — that your honors were graciously pleased to lend an Ear to our Complaint & to appoint a Comtee to examine in the premises & to make Report thereon, & in the meantime to take sd Goods into their own hands &c — That sd Comtee accordingly having Examined the matters complained off & having found the same in favor of the Memorialists — & the officers of sd Frigate having Insolently refused to pay any respect to your Honors Resolve & order or to deliver sd Goods agreeable thereto, but having since presumed to Libel the same before the Maratime Court for the County of New London & put the Memlsts. to all possible Costs & Expence in their power, to defend therein, which sd Court refused to take any Notice of sd Libel — and the Memorialists being still without redress or remedy they earnestly entreat your Honors to hear & Accept of the Report of Your Honors Comtee & thereupon to Resolve & order that full speedy & Compleat Remedy be provided your most unfortunate Memorialists in such way as to your Honors shall seem mete & adequate & that your honors will not Suffer such a manifest Contempt of the Supreme Authority of this State to pass with Impunity or such a Violation of your Subjects property while under your protection to goe without Redress — & they as in Duty bound shall pray — [Dr.] Jonth Havens & others —

8

10.301 — [Dr.] Jonth Havens & Other Refugees from Long Island residing in this State, their reasonable legal Cost which they have been put to in recovering their Effects out of the hands of One [Lt. Jacob] White, & [Samuel] Combs, who in a lawless manner took the same from them at Saybrook and have refused to deliver the same to them or to the Assemblys Comtee according to Act of Assembly

To Travl to Hartford & Lebanon to prefer & attend upon a

Petition for Redress 50 miles in ye whole.....	0: 8: 4
To Attende 10 days 15/ expence out of pocket 30/.....	0:15: 0



To Travl to Saybrook & Lyme & atten'g the Comtee.....	0: 7: 2
To Travl to Lebanon with ye Report of the Comtee to exhibit } it to Govr & Council of Safety, according to act..... } To pd Doct. Little as a Wittness attend'g N. London Court..	0:10: 4 0.12. 0
To Attorneys Fees in Febr'y.....	0:(16?): 0
To Cash paid the Comtee.....	8: 5: 0
To Travl to New London & Atte. on the Maritime Court...	1:10: 6
To Secretarys Fees 3/ for Copy first act.....	0: 3: 0
To Fees this Assembly 5/4 & finize (?).....	0: 5: 4
To attendg 10 (?) days in the whole.....	1: 4: 0
To Assemblys Fees 12/ Attorneys 16/.....	1: 8: 0
To Attorneys fees Mr. [Titus] Hosmer at N London before Maritime Court .....	2: 0: 0
To attendg of all the owners before the Comtee to make out } their property 3 days..... }	1: 7: 4
To Travl & attend'g of [Capt. Benjamin] Conklin & [Capt. Stephen] Howel before the Assembly in Febr'y last..... }	1:23: 2
To their Travl & atte at Lebanon.....	0:18: 0
Notifying Comtee & Party & Petn.....	1:16: 1
To our Extra Expence paid out of pockett to get our Right } which if reasonable will be allowed, & is £50 as pr account }	_____
	23: 1: 3

The above Bill of £23:1:3 is allowed by ye Comtee & ye Article of £50 left to ye Consideration of ye Assembly

[The above Bill of Cost allowed in both Houses.]

[NOTE.— The figures of the above are not at all legible in the original, and there may be errors in copying; but the total is correct.]

## 9

\* 10,300 — May, 1778. Upon the memorial of [Dr.] Jonathan Havens, [Capt.] Benjamin Conklin and others, refugees from Long Island now residing in this State, shewing that they by legal permit from the authority of this State lately brought from said Island each a small parcell of tea, linnen cloath, woolen and other goods, for the use of their distressed families, to the amount of what would cost them as such goods are now sold the sum of about one thousand pounds, which they received from their friends on said Island as the avails of the produce of their estates sold upon said Island in order to prevent the same from falling into the hands of the enemy; that their said goods and effects were in a lawless manner taken from them by one Lieut. [Jacob] White and his associates belonging to the continental frigate called the Trumbull, and by one Combs and his associates commanding a whale boat, viz: at Saybrook in the County of New London, who refuse to deliver the same, whereupon a committee has been appointed to enquire and report in the premisses, and said committee having now made their report that said goods were unjustly taken and are in the hands of said persons; that they refused to deliver the same and utterly denied the right of enquiry by said committee, and the authority they were invested with &c.; which said report being now accepted and approved: Resolved by this Assembly, that the sheriff of the county of Hartford at the cost of the memorialists do, as soon as may be, make demand of the said several goods and effects taken from them by the said [Lt. Jacob] White and [Samuel] Combs and their associates, and that if they shall refuse to deliver the same they shall forfeit and pay to the memorialists a sum not exceeding one thousand pounds, L. money; and the said sheriff is directed to make return of his doings as soon as may be to this Assembly or in their recess to his Excellency the Governor and Council of Safety; and if on due enquiry and examination it shall appear that said [Lt. Jacob] White and [Samuel] Combs or either of them have or shall neglect or refuse to comply with and conform to the true intent and meaning and direction of this act, this Assembly will and in their recess it shall and may be lawfull for said

Governor and Council to give order that the Secretary of this State issue execution in due form against said [Lt. Jacob] White and [Samuel] Combs or either of them, as the circumstances of the case shall be, for such sum as shall appear to be just and reasonable not exceeding the said sum of one thousand pounds, and thereupon said Secretary is directed to issue the same accordingly. And it is further resolved, that said White and Combs pay the memorialists the reasonable costs and expence they have been put to by reason of the taking their goods as aforesaid as the same shall be allowed by this Assembly, and that the Secretary issue execution therefor accordingly. Cost taxed and allowed to be £23. 1. 3. L. money.

## 10

13.190—To the Honorable General Assembly now Setting at Hartford within and for the State of Conecticutt The Memorial of David Parsons Late of South hampton on Longisland now of Easthaddam in the County of Hartford Humbly Sheweth that in the year 1776 when Longisland was taken by the Enemy your memorialist was then in the Service of the united States and that he Soon after found means to transport his family from said South hampton to said East haddam where has ever since Resided and that he left a Good Estate on Longisland and is now Brought to great Necessities by means of being Obliged to Leave his Estate as aforesd. and is not able to purchase provisions for to Support his family and your memorialist Begs Leave further to Shew that he has about Eighty Bushels of Wheat the Produce of his own farm in said South-hampton which he Can find no possible means to get off to the main but Could Exchange the Same on said Longisland for Salt and German steel, which if he could have a permitt he could bring from said Longisland to the main & Exchange for provisions and thereby Relieve the Necessities of his family, therefore your memorialist humbly prays your Honours to Grant him Liberty to Bring from Longisland to the main the Salt and German steel which he may be able to purchase there with said wheat and as in duty Bound Shall Ever pray. David Parsons

Dated at Hartford the 27th day of Octor. 1778. [Granted.]

Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co." pp. 78-9: "Oct. '78. David Parsons, in service of U. S., 1776, transported his family from S. Hampton to E. Haddam,—has wheat he cannot get off, but can exchange for salt or steel—has liberty to go."

## 11

\*13.191—Oct. 1778. Upon the memorial of David Parsons, late of South Hampton on Long Island, now resident in East Haddam in this State, shewing to this Assembly that he hath a farm of land at said South Hampton, the produce of which this current year among other things is about eighty bushels of wheat, which he cannot bring off from said Long Island in kind, but can exchange them for salt and German steel; praying that he may have liberty to make such exchange and import the salt and German steel, into this State, as per memorial on file dated the 27th inst October; Resolved by this Assembly, that liberty be granted, and liberty is granted to said David Parsons, to exchange the aforesaid wheat for salt and German steel and to import such salt and German steel into this State, any law of this State to the contrary notwithstanding.

## 12

14.332—To the Honorell General Assembly of ye State of Connecticut now Sitting at Hartford. The memorial of James Curren [Corwin] of Guilford Humbly Sheweth that your memorialest was formerly an inhabitant of South-hold on Long-Island, and was possessed of 26 acres of good Land in sd town with a good dwelling House Barn & Orchard on sd premices all which ware my own property; also with with Considerable Stock on sd Land: that on ye British trope taking possession of sd Island in September 1776 rather than to be Subjugated to their Arbitary powr (being zealous of ye Liberties and constitutional

pivaldgee of my Country) I sold part of my Stock at a low price, and then takeing my Familey two cows one Colt and part of my Household goods I removed to Guilford in this State, where for Some time I Sufred many inconveniences for want of a setled habitation, ye town being much crouded at that time with Refugees in like circumstances with my self, that notwithstanding all ye sufferings above mentioned ye listors of ye town, the last year thought it their duty to call on me for a list of my estate real and personal; and being willing to pay all proper regard to the laws of ye State, and to men in office I complyd with ye requisition and gave my bill; thinking however that it was not Reasonable for a person in my circumstances to pay taxes on his pole and stock; I made Seasonable applicaton to ye listors for relief, but obtained none, they Supposing that their was no law to justify them in doing it, I then made Legal applicaton to the Authority and Select men of ye town; who, on consideration were of the same opinion of the Listors; and their being now no other door open for Relief but by applicaton to your Honours your memorialest preys you would take his case into your wise consideration, and if your Honours think it Reasonable grant relief in ye premises, and order that I may be [exe]mpted from paying taxes on my pole and personal estate and your memorialest as in duty bound Shall ever prey etc.

James Curren [Corwin]

Dated at Hartford the 29th Day of May 1779.

[Granted.]

Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 79: "May 24, '79. Jas. Curren [Corwin] of Southold, to Guilford, asks relief from taxation."

13

\* 14.331 — May, 1779. On the memorial of James Curren [Corwin], a refugee from Long Island now residing in Guilford in this State, shewing to this Assembly that in the year 1778, he was assessed by the listers of said town for his pole and personal estate, and praying for relief, as per memorial on file may appear: Resolved, by this Assembly, that the said James Curren [Corwin] be and he is hereby exempted from paying taxes on his pole and personal estate in said year.

14

14.332 — To the Honbl general Assembly of the State of Connecticut now convened at Hartford — The Memorial of Joseph Blackwal a Refugee from the City of New York now residing in Farmington in this State humbly sheweth that a little before the Enemy took possession of New York your Memorialist fled therefrom with his Family leaving his property & a handsom estate to the mercy & ravages of the Enemy, & has now for about two years resided with his family in this State — That he has managed no Trade since his residence in this State, nor had it in his power to acquire by business the means of subsistence — that he at present occupies a small hired farm sufficient to keep a Horse & Cow & waits with patience the oppertunity of returning again to his Estate & business — Having been informed that your honors in divers Cases similar to his have exempted persons from payments of taxes, & other duties — he prays your honors to consider his Case & grant the like exemption to him that he may not be taxed for anything more than the farm he hires which he is free and willing to pay for & that he may also be exempt from military drafts & working at Highways — as he is here only as an unfortunate refugee, & expects to be holden & pay in the State of New York his full quote at the expence of the war upon his return thereto. Your honors will please to consider of his Case & grant him such exemptions & relief thereupon as may be deemed just & reasonable. Dated at Hartford June 8th 1779. [Granted.] Joseph Blackwell.

15

\* 14.334 — May, 1779. Upon the memorial of Joseph Blackwell, shewing to this Assembly that he is a Refugee from the City of New York, has suffered greatly by the Enemy, and is not in business in this State



sufficient for his family's support & praying that he may be considered & his pole and moveable Estate exempted from Taxes & that he may also be exempted from draughts for military service — Resolved by this Assembly, that the Pole and moveable estate of the Memorialist be exempted from taxes during the pleasure of this Assembly.

## 16

14.335 — To the Honourable the Representatives of the State of Connecticut now convened in Genl Assembly. The Memorial of Fredrick Bassett Humbly Sheweth that your Memorialist was drove from the City of New York on the arrival of the British Troops with a large Family, and at a very Considerable Expence, arriv'd at this Place where he has Resided for more than Two Years past during all which time he has been call'd on for Taxes & frequently for Money to hire Men into the Service of the Country both which he has Punctually paid till very lately being Informed His Excell'y the Governor & the Honl Council had Given as their Opinion that Persons in the Standing of your Memorialist ought to be Exempt from such burden, he has declined paying in hopes to Obtain from the Honourable Assembly that Redress which he conceives the Nature of the Case Intitules him to, your Memorialists Stay in this place is only Temporary meaning to Return as soon as the Troubles subsides, and his Bussiness very small being a Pewterer by Trade, having but a small Quantity of Old Pewtor when he arriv'd & not able to purchase any for cash his Bussiness has only Toned to the support of his Family. Your honors Memorialist is the more Induc'd to hope for Relief as he has been Inform'd Mr. John Smith a Refugee from West Chester, on application to your Honourable Board, was in a similar case Entirely Acquited from such Burdon (with this Difference only, his Property being much Greater that Your Memorialist) Your Memorialist therefore Humbly Requests the Honourable the Representatives will take his Case into Consideration & Grant such Relief as they in their Wisdom may think proper which will be Most thankfully Acknowledged by Your Honours most Obidient & Hum: Serv: Fredrick Bassett

Hartford 24th May, 1770. [Negatived in the Lower House.]

[NOTE.—Almost identically the same Petition is in No. 17, below.]

## 17

20.8 — To the Honorable the General Assembly Convened at Hartford on the 1st Thursday of January A. D. 1780. The Memorial of Frederick Bassett Humbly Sheweth that your Memorialist was drove from the City of New York on the Arrival of the British Troops with a large Family, & at a Very Considerable Expence arriv'd at this place, where he has Resided for more than Two Years past, during all which time he has been Called on for Taxes & frequently for Money to hire Men into the Service of the Country, both which he has Punctually paid, till very lately, being informed His Excellency the Governor, and the Honourable Council had Given as their Opinion, that Persons in the Standing of your Memorialist ought to be Exempt from such Burden, he has declin'd paying in hopes to Obtain from the Honorable Assembly that Redress which he Conceives the Nature of the Case Intitules him to. Your Memorialists Stay in this place is only Temporary, meaning to Return as soon as the Troubles Subsides, and his Bussiness very small, being a Pewterer by Trade, having but a small Quantity of Old pewter when he arriv'd & not Able to Purchase any for Cash, his Business has only Tended to the Support of his Family. Your Honours Memorialist is the more induced to hope for Relief as he has been Informed Mr. John Smith, a Refugee from West Chester, on Application to your Honourable Board, was in a Similar case Entirely acquitted from such Burden (with this Difference only, his Property being such greater than your Memorialist.) Your Memorialist therefore Humbly Requests the Hon. the Representatives will take his Case into Consideration & Grant such Relief as they in their

Wisdom may think Proper, which will be Most Thankfully Acknowledged by Your Honours Most Obed't Most Humble Serv Fredrick Bassett. Hartford 24th Jany 1780. [Granted.]

We the Subscribers, well acquainted with Mr. Bassett & his Family Circumstances, know him to be well attached to the Liberties of his Country, and verily believe his Representation to be just & true; and can further say, that his Family hath been visited with Sickness & he hath lost his Mother & two Children since his removal unto this State & think him the object of the favor he Requests  
Hartford Jany 25th 1780

Israel Seymour  
Zebulon Seymour  
Jo Broome

Jeremiah Platt  
William Bull  
Peter Vandorvoort

Wm Emery  
Jerh Aug. Graham

18

\* 20.9 — Jan., 1780. Upon the memorial of Frederick Bassett, shewing to this Assembly that he fled from New York to avoid the British Army when they took possession of it, and is now residing in Hartford; that by loss of his trade and sickness in his family, and other misfortunes, he is much reduced; praying for an exemption from taxes &c., as per memorial &c: Resolved by this Assembly, that the said Frederick be and he is hereby exempted and excused from paying any rates or taxes that hath or may arise on the polls included in the lists, respectively, already given in.

19

14.336 — Township of Ridgefield in Fairfield County

To the Honourable General Assembly of the State of Connecticut Now sitting at Hartford. The Humble Petition of Petrus Byvanck, Geo. Codwise, Jessey Hunt, Hope Rhoads, Ward Hunt and John Stout, Humbly Sheweth That your Petitioners being Refugees from the City of New York and Living on our Substance Brought with us, We were Called upon by the Listors of this Towne to bring in our list in the Year 1777 when we applied to the Justices and Select men who cleared us, on our paying Minnester dues. And Last Fall we was again Called upon by the listers for our list, we then sent on the Annexed Petition to his Excellency Governour Trumbull, Whose opinion with that of his Council is on the Back of said Petition, Having laid the same before the Justices and Select Men, here, to have the Taxes Taken of [off] which was Laid on our Horses and Carriages, Cows and Slaves Brought with us from New York, which they Refused to do, or Give us Relief in the Premises, Therefore Your Petitioners Humbly Pray that this Honourable Assembly Will take their Case in Consideration, And Grant them such Relief in the Premises as to Your Honourable Assembly Shall Seem Meet, And your Petitioners as in Duty Bound, Shall Ever Pray.  
Ridgefield May 26th 1779.

Petrus Byvanck  
Geo. Codwise

Jessey Hunt  
Hope Rhoads

Ward Hunt  
John Stout

20

14.337 —

Ridgefield Jan 10th 1779

Sir: Would take as a Great Favour if Your Excelency Will by a few Lines Give his opinion to the Gentlemen now Selectmen here in what we, as Refugees from the City of New York ought or ought not to be taxed in, & wether we ought to be Enroled in the Meletie Roles, as we are always Willing to go on Allarms. We being Families that live on our substance brought with us from New York, & do no Manner of Business in this State, Your Excelency's Answer will Greatly Oblidge Your much Injured —

Humble Servants

Petrus Byvanck  
Geo. Codwise

Jessey Hunt  
Hope Rhoads

Ward Hunt  
John Stout

To His Excelency Jonathan Trumbull Esq. Govr &c—N. B. if a Line to me, it shall be Laid Before said Select men  
Petrus Byvanck

In the Lower House — On this Memorial Granted That the further Consideration thereof be continued to the General Assembly to be holden in October next and that all Collections of State Taxes from the Memorialist be stayed in the Interim and that a Bill &c. In the Upper House — The Prayer of this Memoriales granted And that a Bill in Form may be brot in accordingly.

Negatived in the Lower House

Gentlemen :

Hartford Feb 4th, 1779.

In answer to the within application I am of opinion with ye advice of my councill that none but real estate ought to be put into the List Except they have Done business in a mercantile way in which case they ought to be Rated as others. And that you ought not to be Enroled with the Militia for common Duty but in Case of an alarm it is Expected you Turn out with others in the Defence of the Country. I am Gentlemen Your Humble Servt —

[Gov.] Jonth Trumbull.

21

14.339 — To the Honbl. the Genll. Assembly of the State of Connecticut to be holden at Hartford on the 13th day of Instant October 1779 — The Memorial of John Anderson late of the City of New York printer but now a resident in Greenwich in this State humbly sheweth — That your honors Memorest. at the opening of the present glorious struggles with Great Britain removed out of the Country into New York at the earnest desire of the good Citizens there to prosicute the Buisness of Printing for and in behalf of the Rights & Liberties of his Country and that the Memorest. did at great expence purchase materials for the exercises of said Buisness and did carry on the said Buisness of Printing untill the last of August 1776 when the American army retreated out of New York when the Memest. retreated out of New York over Kings-bridges and then procured teams to remove his Effects farther into the Country, but the Army then removing took the sd. Teams into their service by which means the Memorialst. goods all fell into the hands of the Enemy to the amount of £ 1333 — your honrs — Memorialist. retired to the Town of Greenwich where he has ever Since resided and has been annually taxed for his Poles and Personal Estate which he has ever paid with chearfullness but thro the great rice of the necessaries of life and the depreciation of the Currenney he is so reduced that he is not able to pay the publick taxes now demanded of him and prays your honrs. to take his distrised case into your wise and equitable consideration and grant him an abatement of the State taxes on the lists 1777 & 1778 now against him and an Execution from taxes for his Pole & personal Estate and he as in duty bound shall pray dated at Greenwich October 10th 1779. [Granted.] John Anderson.

22

\*14.338 — Jan., 1780. Upon the memorial of John Anderson, a Refugee from New York now resident in Greenwich, shewing to this Assembly, that in his escape from New York the greatest part of his estate fell into the hands of the enemy, and that he retired to the said town of Greenwich for safety, where he has resided since September, 1776, and that the listers in said town have annually ever since entered his poll and personal estate in the lists of said town, and that he is so reduced in his estate that he is unable to pay the State taxes, levied thereon; praying for relief, as per memorial on file: Resolved by this Assembly, that the State taxes on the poll and personal estate of said John Anderson, be and the same is hereby abated, and the poll and personal Estate of the said John Anderson is in future exempted from taxes during the pleasure of this Assembly.

23

14.340 — To the Honorable General Assembly of the State of Connecticut to be holden at Hartford in Said State on the Second Thursday of instant October — The Petition of [Capt.] Nehemiah Seley late of



Queensbury in New York State now of New Fairfield in the State of Connecticut humbly Sheweth— That your Petitioner was an inhabitant of Said Queensbury for a considerable number of years That about the 15th of July 1777 by reason of the incursions of General Burgoyne's Army your Petitioner with his Family was obliged to quit his Plantation at Queensbury that ever since he and his Family have resided in New Fairfield by which means he is deprived of the profits of his said plantation and thereby greatly distressed And your Petitioner would further observe that he has a Captains commission under the Seal of New York herewith laid before your Honors— Furthermore your Petitioner begs leave to inform your Honors that he hath lately been out in the Service of this State in two Alarms and found himself a Horse & Bore his own expences for the time of 14 days and that he has no way to recover pay according to his Military Rank but only by the interposition of your Honors— Where upon your Honors Petitioner most humbly prays that you would take his unhappy case into your wise consideration and order and decree that he shall have the Same pay and allowance in all respects for his Said Service of 14 Days which captains of this State have for like Service or in Some otherway Grant him relief as you in your great wisdom Shall See fit and your Petitioner as in duty bound Shall ever Pray.

[Capt.] Nehemiah Seely.

Dated at New Fairfield 12th Day of October D 1779. Negatived in the Lower House.

24

14.342 — [Capt.] William G. Hubbell & Amos Hubbell Both of Lawfull age Testify & say that Capt. Nehemiah Seelye a Refugee from the State of New York hath since his Residence in New Fairfield hath turned out in the General alarms at his one Cost & Expence & hath Behaved himself as a Good Soldier in Particular in the alarm to York State in the Later end of May Last — & to Fairfield & Norwalk in July Last & that he staid. the Wole time out on his one Expence as we understood

New Fairfield Octr 12th 1779 then Personally appeared Capt. Wilm G. Hubbell & Amos Hubbell and made Oath to ye above Diposion

Sworn before me, Ephm Hubbell Justice of Peace

25

14.341 — To the Honourable General Assembly to be Convened at Hartford Octr. 1779. The Humble Petition and memorial of Simeon Chester and John Starr. Most Humbly Sheweth That Whereas Sd Simeon and John were born and brought up in Groton in the State of Connecticut and moved to Nova Scotia in the beginning of that Settlement where we were in the Peaceable Possession of 500 Acres of Land Each and About 20 Head of Cattle Each untill by the Severity of Government 1st by Enacting two Laws Called the Militia and Tax bill to Raise Every 5th man in the Province and Support them to Defend the Province against the Rebels 2nd by Declaring the County of Cumberland in that Province to be in a State of Rebellion for Refusing to be Drafted 3rd by Declaring Martial Law Through the Province 4th By Openly Declaring that if the Rebels Should come into that Province and we did not take up arms Against them we Should be looked upon as Enemies and treated as Such All which we bore with and more might have been added upon this Principle that our Stiring in that weak Remote Part might Probably Ruin us and not help the Common Cause Till a Party of About Seventy men Armed came into the Province which laid us under the Necessity of taking up on one side or the Other we were Defeated and drove from our Families and Possessions in the year 1776 our Families have Continued there till August 1779 And now through the Goodness of God have Arrived to this Place But Destitute of Every Support of life and we in no way of business to Support them We Therefore Pray your Excellency and Honours would take our case under your Serious

Consideration and Permit us to Possess Some of the Lands of those who have been inimical to the States and gone to our Enemies Untill Matters may be Further Setled So Shall the Blessing of Such as are Destitute come upon you and we for your Excellency and Honours as in Duty bound Shall ever Pray  
 Simeon Chester.  
 John Starr.

[Negatived in the Lower House.]

26

20.2 — To ye honle Genl Assembly of ye State of Connecticut, now sitting at Hartford in & for sd State. The Memo. of Isaac Smith of Brook Haven on Long Island now Resident in Derby in ye County of New haven humbly sheweth that in July last your Memost. being discovered in attempting to assist some of ye friends of ye United States of Amarica & his political Principles being known to be in ye American Interest & thereby very obnoxious to Britains Favorities & was apprehended for his Conduct in favour of Amarica but while he was under Guard on his Way to New York in order for Tryal, he made his Escape in ye Night & came over to this State where he has ever since remained seperated from his Famaly; that it is dangerous to his Life to return to & remain on long Island and has concluded to tarry in this State until some favorable Opportunity presents for his safe Return. Whereupon he humbly prays your Honors to grant him Liberty to go to sd Long Island & from thence to bring to this State his Wife, Famaly & such part of his personal Estate & necessaries as may be in his power to bring, or such part thereof as to your Honors may seam proper; & he as in Duty bound shall pray etc.  
 Isaac Smith.

Dated at Derby this 2d Day of Feby. A. D. 1780.

[Granted in both Houses.]

27

20.4 —

Branford, August 4th 1779

The Bearer Mr. Isaac Smith, a Refugee from Brook Haven on Long Island, comes sufficiently recommended from Gentlemen of Character, as a hearty Friend to the American Cause, & an honest Man. he is therefore hereby permitted to pass to any Town or Place within the State of Connecticut, unmolested, where he shall have Occasion to travel.

To whom it may concern —

Samuel Barker Just of Peace.

28

20.5 —

N. Branford August 4 — 1779

Dear Sr: — These lines will inform, that Mr. Isaac Smith, the Bearer, stands in need of a pass, that he may travel unmolested And you need not Fear to give him one: For he is a true and hearty Friend to his Country and is esteemed by all that are acquainted with him an honest man — He is now fled from the Enemy — an Account of himself he is able to give and you need not Scruple the Truth of what he may relate to you — I am Dear Sr, your Friend and very Humble Servant.

To Samel Barker Esqr.

[Capt.] David Rose junr

29

\*20.3 — Jan. 1780. Upon the memorial of Isaac Smith, of Brookhaven on Long Island, now resident in Derby in the county of New Haven, shewing to this Assembly, that in July last he, being discovered in attempting to assist some of the friends of the United States of America, became thereby obnoxious to British favourites and was apprehended for his conduct in favour of America, but while he was under guard on his way to New York in order for tryal he made his escape in the night and came over to this State, where he has ever since remained separated from his family, and that it is dangerous to his life to return and remain on Long Island Sc., and praying for liberty to go to said Long Island and from thence to bring to this State his wife and family and such part of his personal estate and necessaries as may be in his power &c., as per memorial on file: Resolved by this Assembly, that the memorialist

have liberty, and he is hereby permitted, to go to Long Island and fetch off his wife and family and such part of his personal estate and necessaries, exclusive of British goods and merchandize, as may be in his power; he carrying nothing with him but what is necessary for his passage; and to go under the inspection of Capt. Bradley, commander of the fort and guards at New Haven, who is to permit no more men to go in the boat that carries said Smith than is convenient for the purpose of crossing the Sound, and to take special care that no person goes as a hand in said boat that it unfit to be trusted in such an employment; and the said Capt. Bradley is to take care that said [boat] be strictly inspected at the time of her departure, to prevent any provision being carried off in said boat except what is necessary for the support of the crew during their voyage, and also again to inspect said boat before any article is unladen on the return thereof, and if any British goods or merchandizes are brought therein to seize the same.

Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 90: "Apr. 27, '80—Isaac Smith at N. Haven."

30

20.6—To the Honorable General Assembly of the State of Connecticut now convened at Hartford. The Memorial of [Capt.] Nathaniel Norton and [Ens.] Azariah Tuthill of Long Island humbly sheweth that they have been drove from their once peaceful Habitations by the Violence of the common Enemy,—that they came with their Families to seek Protection within the Bosom of this State and settled at the Town of Guilford,—that the sd Norton has the Honor to bear a Captains Commission and the sd Tuthill an Ensigns in the Army of the United States in which they flatter themselves they serve with Reputation— that on their Return on a Visit to their Families they were surprised to find their Families had been under the disagreeable Necessity of going on to Long Island,—that they are very destitute of Cloathing, have little or no Interest in this State, and are exceedingly desirous of seeing their Families. The Memorialists therefore humbly pray your Honors to grant them Liberty with a Boats Crew to go over to Long Island to visit their Families, and to provide themselves with Necessaries under such Restrictions and Regulations as your Honors shall think proper and necessary and they as in Duty bound shall ever pray.

Dated at Hartford the 26th Day of February A. D. 1780. [Granted.]  
[Capt.] Nathaniel Norton  
[Ens.] Azariah Tuthill

31

\*20.7—Jan. 1780. Upon the memorial of [Capt.] Nathaniel Norton and [Ens.] Azariah Tuthill, both of Long Island, shewing to this Assembly that they have been drove from their peaceable habitations by the enemy and come with their families into this State to seek an asylum, and settled in the town of Guilford; that the said Norton sustains the office of a captain, and the said Tuthill that of an ensign, in the army of the United States; that on their return to said Guilford to their surprise they found that their families in their absence had been under the disagreeable necessity of going on to Long Island; that the memorialists are very destitute of cloathing, and have little or no interest in this State whereby they might be supplied therewith, and are exceedingly desirous to visit their families, and praying for liberty to go over to said island with a boat and sufficient crew to manage the same, for the purpose aforesaid, under such restrictions and regulations as shall be thought necessary; as per memorial on file; Resolved by this Assembly, that the memorialists have liberty, and liberty is hereby granted unto them, to cross the Sound from Saybrook to the east end of Long Island in a boat, to visit their respective families and to bring off with them on their return such cloathing as are now their own property. And the memorialists are to go and return under the inspection of John Shipman, Junr, Esq, captain of the fort at Saybrook, who is hereby empowered and



directed to order some proper person to take the command of said boat, and to permit no greater number of hands to go in said boat than is needfull for the purpose of crossing the Sound, and to take care that all the hands are friendly to the United States, honest men, and worthy to be trusted in such an employment; and the said captain is to examine and strictly inspect the said boat at the time of her departure, and see that no kind of provisions or goods are carried off in said boat, excepting only such provisions as are needfull for the support of their crew during their voyage; and the said Capt. Shipman is to direct the said commander where to land on his return; and on the arrival of said boat the commander is to inform the captain, that a strict inspection may be made on board of said boat, and to seize every article of goods that may be brought in said boat not allowed by this permit; and the commander of said boat is forbid to suffer any article that may be brought in said boat to be unladed before inspection is made as aforesaid.

## 32

20.10 — To the Honourable General Assembly of the State of Connecticut now sitting at Hartford, the Memorial of the Subscribers humbly sheweth — That Your Memorialists once Inhabitants of Long Island were forced to quit their possessions or submit to the Tyranny of Great Britain, they could not hesitate a moment in their choice, but cheerfully forsook their houses & lands, which are now possessed by British Subjects, & chiefly by bitter Enemies to the United States, who have cut down the Timber of Your Memorialists, defaced & Injured their buildings, laid waste their farms, & confiscated their moveables; so that Your Memorialists are become really distressed; and cannot hope in many Years after Peace shall be restored to the United States, to repair their fortunes, and some of them are nearly ruined; Your Memorialists have ever looked on these misfortunes as trifling when put in competition with the Interest of the United States at large, and have suffered all their losses & misfortunes with patience believing they had found an Asylum among their friends, the free, Virtuous, & friendly Inhabitants of this State — where they have to this time lived with their numerous families, and with no little difficulty obtained a living for them; but have lately been informed that they are considered as Inhabitants of this State, and liable to taxation, not only for the little Estate they possess, but that they are also to be liable to a Poll Tax — Your Memorialists beg leave to Observe that under their present distressed circumstances, unfortunate Refugees from a Neighbouring State, who only seek a Temporary Asylum till the Enemy shall be forced to leave their possessions, they conceive that taxing them, especially by a Poll Tax, will be a hard ship and cannot be permitted by your Honors who have allways shewed Your disapprobation of every kind of Oppression. Your Memorialists therefore beg Your honors to relieve them by averting the Tax (especially the Poll Tax) or in such other way as in Your Wisdom shall seem best; and Your Memorialists as in duty bound shall ever pray. —

[Capt.] John Conklin

Samuel Vail

Robert Brush

Conklin Shaden

Ezekiel Wikes [Wickes]

Alexander Ketcham

Assembly Jan 7 1780

[Serjt.] John Carll

[Capt.] Cornelius Conkling

[Lt.] Henry Scudder

[Capt.] Joshua Rogers

Jesse Arthur

Jarvis Rogers

Josiah Buffet

Selah Conkling

[Capt.] Seth Marvin

Carll Ketcham

In the Lower House — The foregoing Memorial is referred to the Consideration of the General Assembly at their Session in May next.

Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co." p. 92: — "Jan. '80. John, Cornelius, and Selah Conklin, Sam'l Vail, Rob't Brush, Conklin Shaden, Ezekiel Wickes, Carll and Alex. Ketcham, John Carll, Henry Scudder, Joshua and Jarvis Rogers, Jesse Arthur, Josiah Buffet, Seth Marvin — L. I. to Conn. — forsook their homes, which had been taken by the British — ask relief of

Poll Tax." Same, p. 90: "Apr. 27, '80. Cornelius Conklin and Alexander Ketchum at Norwalk; Seth Marvin, of Brookhaven, at Norwalk, '80."

33

20.11 — To the Honbl General Assembly of Connecticut Convened at Hartford April 13th 1780. The Memorial of Petrus Byvanck & Nichs. Roosevelt now Residing at Ridgfield Humbly Sheweth — That they with their Wives & Families Left New York at the Evacuation of that City in the Year 1776 & left behind them the Most of their Property — that they have Suffered much from the Enemy Since & are much exhausted by Depreciation of the Currency & other unforeseen Accidents — That Mrs. Byvanck & Mrs. Roosevelts Mothers & Friends are in New York — That their said Mothers are advanced in Years & are extremely desirous of Seeing their Daughters & to afford Them all the aid in their Power — Therefore the Memorialists humbly pray that a Flagg may be granted to Mrs. Byvanck & Mrs. Roosevelt to goe into New York for a short time under such Restrictions as your honours Shall Determine & they shall pray — Dated at Hartford the 12th Day of April A. D. 1780 [Granted.]

Petrus Byvanck  
Nichs. Roosevelt.

34

20.12 — We, the Subscribers do hereby Certifie that [Capt.] Benjamin Vaill Joshua Horton, Joshua Reeve Jonathan Horton & Jonathan Conkling late of Southold have During their Residence in this Town Behaved & Conducted themselves as becometh good members of Society and Zealous Friends to the United States of America

Thos. Burgis Junr., Justice Peace—

Willm Starr, David Bishop, Joel Tuttle, John Elliot, Select men —  
Certified By us. Guilford 4th Apl. 1780.

35

20.13 — To the Honble Assembly of the State of Connecticut Now Sitting at Hartford in said State — The Petition of Benjamin Vaill Joshua Horton Joshua Reeve Jonathan Horton & Jonathan Conklin late of Southold in the State of New York, now Resident in Guilford in the State of Connecticut Humbly Sheweth — that your Petitioners at the Time the Enemy Took possession of New York being Inhabitants of said Southold, and dreading Nothing so much as falling Into the hands of the Enemy did remove with their families and moveable Effects to said Guilford where notwithstanding their endeavors to support their families by their Industry they have been necessitated to Expend most of their property — and Seeing no prospect of being able much longer to support themselves & families — and understanding that there a prospect of Enjoying their properties on Long Island without being under the necessity of taking part with the Enemies of their Country — Your Petitioners therefore humbly pray your Excellency to grant them permission to remove with their families, and the Small Remainder of their Effects to their former habitations on Long Island. and your Petitioners as in Duty bound will Ever pray.

[Capt.] Benj. Vail            Jonathan Horton            Joshua Reeve  
Jonathan Conkling        Joshua Horton

Guilford April 14th 1780 [Granted.]

Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 91:—"Apr. '80. Benj. Vail, Jona. Conklin, Jona. and Joshua Horton and Joshua Reeve — Southold to Guilford — cannot support their families — ask to return and take over cattle — granted."

36

\*20.14 — Apr. 1780. Upon the memorial of [Capt.] Benjamin Vail, Joshua Horton, Joshua Reive, Jonathan Horton and Jonathan Concklin, of Southold in the State of New York now resident in Guilford; shew-

ing to this Assembly that at the time the enemy took possession of New York they removed with their families and effects to said Guilford; that they have been necessitated to expend the most of their property for the support of themselves and families; and praying for liberty to return to their former habitations on Long Island with their families and effects, as per memorial &c.: Resolved by this Assembly, that the memorialists be permitted to return to said Long Island with their families and effects, in such way and manner, and under such regulations as his Excellency the Governor shall order and direct. [See 60, 61.]

37

20.15 — To the Honorable the General Assembly of the State of Connecticut Convened at Hartford, April 13th 1780. The Memorial of William Imlay of Hartford humbly Sheweth — That he left New York at the time of its Evacuation, with the rest of his Friends, upon the principle of an attachment to his Country.— That he hath upon the same principle received the Debts due to him, in the course of Trade in good times (only in nominal Sum) to the Amount of £4472. 2. 0 New York Money, & that chiefly from the Inhabitants of this State — That by means of ye Depreciation of said sum in his hands & the necessary expences in support of himself & Family, he hath been obliged to suffer almost the entire loss of it.— That he hath some property left in New York & several Debts due to him from Persons there upon Bond, which he thinks he could receive, if he might be permitted to go into that City, & which most probably he shall loose, should the Enemy Evacuate it.— Wherefore he prays your Honors to grant him Liberty of a Flagg for that purpose under such Restrictions and Limitations as may be thought fit — And the Memorialist shall pray. Wm. Imlay.

Dated at Hartford the 13 day of April A. D. 1780 [Granted.]

38

20.16 — Monies Receiv'd by W. I. [William Imlay]

1777			
Decemr.	12 of Evert Vosburgh...on Bond.....	£86. 5. 1	
	Samuel Loudon. Book Acct. ....	3.14. 0	
	16 Stephen Hogeboom...on Bond.....	83.18. 8	
	22d Henry VanSchaack — Book acct. ....	205. 0. 0	
	27 James Dole . . . . .	113. 2. 3	
1778			
Jany	12 of Mathew Scott...on Bond.....	228. 0. 0	
	18 Chas. & Wm Burrill...Do.....	156. 0. 0	
	David & Lewis Beebee...Do.....	66.12. 0	
	20 Stephen Platt.....Do.....	248. 1. 0	
Febr.	23 Hen. VanSchaack...on Acct. ....	153.12. 0	
Mar.	21 Ezra Fellows...on Do.....	84. 8. 4	
April	4 Elijah Williams...on Bond.....	380. 8. 0	
	6 Hen. VanSchaack.....Book Acct.....	159. 7. 4	
	18 Andrew Bostwyck.....Do .....	101. 3. 0	
May	5 Prentice & Smith.....	59.17. 0	
June	14 Ephraim Van Buran .....	100. 0. 0	
	of Jacob Parsons...on Bond.....	158. 2. 5	
July	8 of Pearle & Buggbee...on Do.....	132. 0. 0	
	10 John Canfield . . . . .	90. 0. 0	
	29 Chas. & Wm. Burrell.....Do.....	315.10. 0	
Sept	14 Nathl. Miner.....Do .....	202. 9. 7	
Oct	30 Prentice & Smith.....Do.....	64. 3. 0	
Nov.	20 Oliver Smith.....Do .....	938. 8. 4	
	22 Elnathan Rossiter.....Do .....	342. 0. 0	



Hartford County SS. Hartford April 15th, 1780

Personally appeared Mr. William Imlay and made Oath that he hath received the aforesaid Several Sums Contained in the foregoing Schedule from the several persons therein named Since the 12th day of December 1777 in Continental Bills according to the Nominal value in discharge of their respective debts all of which were Contracted before the Year 1775 Sworn before me Benj. Payne Justc. Peace

## 39

20.17 — To the Honorable General Assembly to be convened at Hartford on the 13th Day of April Inst. The Memorial of [Dr.] Jonathan Havens, a Refugee from long Island in the State of New York, now resident in Easthaddam in the County of Hartford: humbly Sheweth, that in September A. D. 1776 Said long Island was given up to the Enemy, at Which time Your Memorialist fled With his Whole family, and came to Said Easthaddam Where he has dwelt ever since — Which family then consisted of himself, his Wife, Seven Young Children his Sisters Daughter and two Servants, and has had two Children born Since he came to Said Easthaddam, Which are all now alive: and that he brought over with him from Sd. Long Island Some household Stuff one hors five and twenty head of horned Cattle, 100 Sheap 17 or 18 Swine, about 250 bushels of grain and Sundry other Small Articles most of Which Articles he Sold When he first came over for Continental Money Which depreciated So fast in his hands, that it purchased but a very little for the Support of his family, and on the Whole his Whole Substance that he brought over is almost entirely expended, and that he is now become very Needy and indigen his Children, and family are allmost naked and have but a very few of the Necessaries and none of the Conveniences of life; and that he and his family must immediately become a burden to this State unless he can return to Sd. Long Island Where he has a house and a good farm decended to him from his Ancesters — to Which Native Spot of Land he Wishes to return & Spend the latter part of his life, in quiet, and in an Obscure retreat, taking no part in the policy of the times: and does promise Your Honours that nothing Shall force him to take an Active part against the United States of America, as he is not a Man given to Wars & fighting and thereupon prays that he may have liberty to return With his family to Said long Island and that he may carry With him one hors, two Cows & about a dozen bushels of grain Without Which he cannot Subsist, as he has nothing left on Long Island, except his Said house and farm and thæt is much dessolated by the Enemy and as in Duty bound he Shall ever pray.

Dated at Easthaddam April 11th 1780 [Granted.] Jonathan Havens

Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 91: "Apr. '80. Jona. Havens, from L. I. to East Haddam, in 1776 — sold his grain and cattle for continental money, which is spent — in need and wants to return — allowed, with his family, negro boy, family stores, furniture, etc."

## 40

20.18 — To the Honorable General Assembly of the State of Connecticut to be convened at Hartford on the 18th Day of April Inst. these may certify that in Septm A. D. 1776 When Long Island was given up to the Enemy, Doctr Jonathan Havens of Southhampton on Said Long Island, fled With his Whole family consisting of himself his Wife, Seven Young children, his Sisters Daughter and two Servants; and as We are Well informed brought With him about 25 head of horned Cattle and about 100 Sheap & about 18 Swine and two hundred and fifty bushels of grain and came to this Town Where he has dwelt ever since, and has had two children born Since he lived here; and also that he has a good house and farm on Said long Island during which time he has dwelt here, he has Spent all his Substance that he brought with him and is now become indigent and must be either Supported by this State or return

to his Estate on long Island; and We Would further certify that ever since he has dwelt here, he has appeared to be a friend to the United States of America, and has behaved like a peaceable honest Man; and he is now desirous to return with his family; and We beg liberty to give it as our Opinion, that all things considered it is best for him to return.

the above is certified by the Civil Authority and Select Men of the Town of Easthaddam dated at Easthaddam the 11th Day of April A. D. 1780.

Jabez Chapman, Dyar Throop, John Chapman, Timothy Gates, Justices of the Peace.

Daniel Cone, Ebenezer B. Cone, 2nd, Ebenezer Emmons, Ithamer Harvey, Selectmen.

## 41

\*20.19 — Apr. 1780. Upon the memorial of Jonathan Havens, a refugee from Long Island in the State of New York, now resident in this State, praying that he may have liberty with his family to return to Long Island, and also that he may carry with him one horse, two cows, and about a dozen bushels of grain &c.; as per memorial on file, dated April 11th, 1780: Resolved by this Assembly, that the prayer of said memorial be granted, and that the said [Dr.] Jonathan Havens have liberty, and liberty is hereby granted to him, to return to said Long Island with his family, consisting of himself, his wife, nine children and one negro boy, and to carry and transport to said Long Island one horse, two cows and twelve bushels of grain, for the use of his family, together with his household furniture and family stores, and to employ at his own expence sufficient water-carriage for the purpose aforesaid, under such regulations as his Excellency the Governor shall order and direct.

## 42

20.20 — To the Honorable the General Assembly of the State of Connecticut now Sitting at Hartford. The memorial of John Sloss Hobart late of Long Island now resident in Sharon within this State Humbly Sheweth that your Memlrs. [Memorialist] in the Month of August 1776 left his farm and Habitation on said Long Island, upon the approach of the Enemy leaving a Considerable Stock of Cattle, Some Grain, Hides in the Vatts, and about Twenty yards of Cloath at the Weavers and other Articles and your Memolst. has been Informed, the leather and Cloath is preserved for him & that his Grain and Stock has been Taken by the Enemy and paid Some Small Consideration therefor, to a person who is ready to send it to your Petr. Could he have leave & an Opportunity for that purpose wherefor your Memlst. pray your Honors to grant him a permitt for Capt. John Concklin to go on to Long Island and bring over for your Petr. Eight Sides of leather the aforesaid pieces of Cloath, and the Monies due to him as aforesaid, or Such other articles as may be Saved for him out of the Estate he left behind him, not being Articles of merchandize And Your Memlst. as in duty bound shall ever pray  
Dated at Sharon the 18th day of April A. D. 1780 John Sloss Hobart

## 43

\*20.21 — [Apr. 1780.] Upon the memorial of the Honble John Sloss Hobert, Esqr., late of Long Island, now resident in Sharon in said State, representing to this Assembly that in the month of August, 1776, he left his farm and habitation on said island upon the approach of the enemy, leaving sundry articles of estate, such as tanned leather, cloath, cattle, grain, many of which he is informed have been preserved for him or taken by the enemy, and some small consideration has been paid to some person, who is ready to deliver the same for the use of the said Hobart could he have an opportunity to receive the same; praying for leave for Capt. John Concklin to go over to Long Island to receive the same, as per memorial on file: Resolved by this Assembly, that Capt. John Concklin be and he hereby is permitted to go over to Long Island and bring from thence eight

sides of tanned leather, one piece of woollen cloath, which are the property of said Hobart as aforesaid, and the monies arising from the sale of any of his estate, not being articles of merchandize, for the use of said Hobart: the said Concklin to pass and return under the inspection of Colo. St. John at Norwalk.

44

20.22 — To the Honble General Assembly of the State of Connecticut now Sitting at Hartford in said State. The Petition of Zebulon Hallock formerly of Southold on Long Island now Resident in Guilford in the County of New haven & State of Connecticut humbly Sheweth that your petitioner with his family upwards of three Years ago left their Native Land & came to live in this place where it has been with the Utmost Difficulty I have Supported them to this time & as I have on the Island a Father who has sent an Earnest desire for me to Come & take care of him in his old Age where I am of opinion I can be of Service to him and be under Circumstances to provide for my own Family which has Suffered here not only for the Comforts but for the Real Necessaries of Life — Therefore your petitioner prays your Honours to give him Liberty & a permit to Return home Again to his own Native Land together with his Family, Household Goods & if possible a Cow on which his Family much Depends or otherwise grant Relief & your petitioner as in Duty bound shall ever pray.

Zebulon Hallock

Dated Guilford April 13th 1780 [Granted.]

Wee the Subscribers being acquainted with the Character & Circumstances of said Hallock would Recommend the above petition being granted.

Andrew Ward, Augustus Collins, Justices of Peace  
William Starr, Eben Fowler, James Munger, Jr., John Elliot, David Bishop, Selectmen.

Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 91: "Zeb. Hallock, Southold to Guilford, has a family in want, who wish his return — granted."

45

\*20.23 — [Apr. 1780.] Upon the petition of Zebulon Hallock, formerly of Southold on Long Island, now resident in Guilford, shewing to this Assembly that he with his family upward of three years ago left Long Island and came to said Guilford, where with difficulty he has obtained a subsistence till this time; that he has a father on said Long Island who is in great need of his assistance, and that he will be under better circumstances to provide for himself and family there than in this State, and praying for permission to return to said Long Island with his family and effects &c., as per memorial &c.: Resolved by this Assembly, that the said Zebulon Hallock be permitted to return to said Long Island with his family, household goods and a cow, in such way and manner and under such regulations as his Excellency the Governor shall order and direct.

46

20.24 — The memorial of [Col.] William Floyd late of Long Island and now Residing at Middletown in this State, humbly Sheweth That your Memorialist from the beginning of the Dispute with Great Britain, has taken a Decided, and Active part in favour of this Country; and at the time the Enemy Got possession of New York and Long Island your Memorialist was in the publick Service at Philadelphia, by which means he was prevented from Saving So much of his personal property as he might otherwise have Done — That Some time after the Enemy Got possession of New York and Long Island, two persons (and as I am told Tories) who fled to the Enemy from this State, obtained a permit of Governor Tryon to Take possession of My Estate which they Did And turned off the Steward that I had on it who was obliged to leave the Island and come to this State for Safety The above persons took on my Estate a Considerable Quantity of Stock of Different kinds the Greatest



part of my Household furniture, and all my farming utensils, with Some Beds, and Bedding with other Cloathing. Your Memorialist Therefore prays that he may obtain a permit to Send on to Long Island Some Carefull persons for the purpose of taking and Bringing of [off] all Such Stock as they may find on his Estate, and Such other things as they may find on the farm or in the house And your Memorialist Shall as in Duty Bound Ever pray  
Wm Floyd

Middletown April 19th 1780 [Granted.]

Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," pp. 90, 91: "Apr. '80. Wm. Floyd from L. I. to Middletown — Gen. Tryon allowed two Tories to take his estate, and his steward fled to Conn.—asks to send over for his effects — granted."

## 47

\*20.25 — [Apr. 1780.] Upon the memorial of the Honble [Col.] William Floyd, Esqr, of Long Island in the State of New York, now residing in this State, shewing to this Assembly that he was in the public service at Philadelphia at the time New York and Long Island fell into the possession of the enemy; that his farm and effects on said island were by order of Governor Tryon taken into possession of Tories, who have taken away great part of his goods and chattels; praying for a permit to send on to said island and bring off such stock and other things as they may find on his estate or in his house, as per memorial on file; Resolved, by this Assembly, that said [Col.] William Floyd, Esqr, have liberty, and liberty and authority is hereby granted to him, to send some discreet person or persons on to said island and bring off from thence all such stock and other things as they shall find on the estate or in the house of the said William Floyd, Esqr, belonging to him. And such persons are to pass over to Long Island and return under the inspection of Jabez Hamlin, Esq., of Middletown.

## 48

20.26 — To the Honourable the General Assembly of the State of Connecticut now Sitting at Hartford in said State — The Memorial of [Dr.] William Lawrence of Southampton on Long Island in the State of New York now resident at Seabrook [Saybrook] in this State Humbly Sheweth — That your Honrs Memorailist for a long time after the enemy had the possession of New York and Long Island lived at said Southampton and frequently (out of Friendship to the United States) collected and sent, and gave, all the Intelligence in his power of the Operations & Mineuvers of the enemy to the friends of the United States in this State that from this his Conduct in the Matter when the Enemy was coming down to take possession of the East end of Long Island not thinking it prudent for him to stay & fall into their hands came over into this State leaving his Family and great part of his Interest behind him and not thinking himself yet safe to return & live with his Family & his Wife now being sick he humbly prays your Honrs to grant him Liberty to go to said Long Island to see & take care of his Wife, Family, and Interest and to return again soon to this State under Such restrictions and regulations as your Honrs shall think proper and your Memorialist as in Duty bound Shall ever pray  
William Lawrence

Dated at Hartford this 16th day of May 1780

Negatived in the Lower House [Granted in the Upper House. After Conference, negatived.]

Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 91: "May, '80. William Lawrence, Southampton — fled to Saybrook leaving his family when enemy possessed E. end of Island — wife sick — asks to return — negatived." Same, p. 89: "June 30, '80. Wm. Lawrence, late of S. Hampton, now of Saybrook, wishes a pass for his wife and Elizabeth Simmons to go and stay on L. I. He to return after settling up his mother's estate." Same, p. 90: "Oct. 31, '80. William Lawrence, at Saybrook, wishes to bring his family off L. I. He left 12 months ago." Same, p. 103: "(Nov. '81?) Dr. Wm.

Lawrence, L. I. to Saybrook, employed to obtain intelligence from the enemy, and had permit from Gov. Tryon to bring off his family, furniture, medicines, &c."

49

20.27 — To the Honble. General Assembly of the State of Connecticut now Sitting at Hartford in said State The Memorial of Thomas Topping late from Southampton Long Island Humbly Sheweth that at the Time the Enemy took possession of Long Island in August 1766 [1776], he Judged it unsafe to Continue there and soon after came off with his Family Consisting of Six persons and Moveable Effects to this State and ever Since hath lived in the Town of Wethersfield, that your Memorialist by reason of the difficulty of the Times and the high price of the necessaries of Life he hath now Spent almost the whole of his effects that he brought with him, that the present appearances are every day more Gloomy, and leaves him no prospect of being able to Subsist himself and Family any Longer here in Circumstances of Comfort, that he is by Occupation a Tanner and Shoemaker, by which, and the improvement of a Smal Farm he hath on said Island he was while there able to procure a comfortable maintenance, and might he be permitted to return again to said Island he hopes he still might, as at present the Inhabitants of the East end of the Island altho Generally Friendly to the United States are in the unmolested enjoyment of their Estates, that if he still Continues here he must inevitably suffer, or be burthensome to the public, or place where he Sojourns. Wherefore the Memorialist Humbly prays your Honors to take his Distressed Case into your wise and Compassionate Consideration and grant him liberty to remove himself and Family back again to said Long Island with the few household Effects he hath remaining and a Cow and two Smal Swine which is all his living and so much provisions as will be Sufficient for the Passage, and as grain is Scarce there that he may be permitted to Carry Eight Bushells of Wheat and he as in Duty bound shall ever pray

Thomas Topping

Dated at Wethersfield the 19th day of April 1780 [Granted.]

Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 79: "Nov. 16, '79. Gershom Culver and Thos. Tapping, have permits to bring off from L. I. some flour and grain, the produce of their land." Same, p. 92: "Apr. '80. Thos. Topping, tanner and shoemaker, South Hampton to Wethersfield — spent the effects he brought over — allowed to return."

50

\*20.28 — [Apr. 1780.] Upon the memorial of Thomas Topping, formerly of Southampton on Long Island now resident in Weathersfield, shewing to this Assembly that in the year 1776, at the time the enemy took possession of said island, he came with his family to said Weathersfield where he hath resided ever since, that he hath expended the greatest part of the few moveable effects he brought with him and is in no business by which he can obtain a subsistence for himself and family here any longer, and praying for liberty to transport himself and family back to said Southampton and to carry with him his household furniture, one cow, two small swine, and eight bushels of wheat, to subsist his family upon, and necessary provisions for the passage, as per memorial on file: Resolved by this Assembly, that the memorialist be and he is hereby permitted to return back to said Southampton with his family, and to carry with him his household goods, one cow, two small swine, and eight bushels of wheat, with necessary provisions for the passage, in such way and under such regulations as his Excellency the Governor shall order and direct.

51

20.29 — To the Honorable General Assembly to be convened at Hartford in the State of Connecticut on the 13th day of April Inst The Memorial of David Welden a Refugee from Long Island in the State of New York now resident in East haddam in the County of Hartford

humbly Sheweth that in Septer. A. D. 1776 Said long Island was given up to the Enemy, at which time Your Memorialist fled with his Whole family; and came to Said East-haddam Where he has dwelt ever since Which family then consisted of himself; his Wife, his Mother in law, an Aged Woman, and four Young Children and has had two children born Since he came to Said Easthaddam Which are all now alive; and that he brought over With him from Said long Island, a Small percel of Houshold Stuff of the poorer Sort; as his circumstancies were low on Said Island, a little grain and Meat and one Cow; all Which are long Since expended except said Cow, which he has made Shift to keep with the greatest difficulty, as She is the Support of his Said Aged Mother and Children, and that he is now extreamly indigent and Must become chargeable to this State immediately unless he be permitted to return to Said Island, Where he Wishes to go, tho his circumstances Would be far from Affluent on Said Island but there is fish and clams and many other things that he may Obtain for his family (in this Day of trouble) that he cannot Obtain here, Where the Cold hand of Charity Seems to Slack; he promises Your honours that he will take no Active part against the United States, but Wishes to live a quiet life in Abscurity—and thereupon prays that he may have liberty to return to long Island With his family; and that he may carry With him a Small quantity of provision just to begin With, and his Cow, without Which he and his family of Infants cannot be Supported; nor does he think it is prudent to go Without, for if he must perish, it is equal to him Whether it be here or on long Island, and as in duty bound he Shall ever pray David Welden.

Dated at Easthaddam the 11th of April A. D. 1780 [Granted.]

Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 92: "Apr. '80. David Welden, L. I. to E. Haddam, Sep., 1776—in want—has an aged mother—if allowed to return will take no part against U. S.—granted."

## 52

20.30—To the Honorable General Assembly of the State of Connecticut to be convened at Hartford on the 13th Day of April Inst. These may certify that in Septer. A. D. 1776 When Long Island was given up to the Enemy Mr. David Welden of Southampton on Said Long Island; fled with his Whole family, consisting of himself, his Wife, his Mother in Law an Aged Woman, and four Small Children and has had two children born Since he came here, and as we Are Well informed brought With him one Cow only his circumstances being low When he came away and has dwelt in this Town ever since during Which time he has Spent the little all, he brought With him, and is become extreamly poor and Indigent, and must become a charge to this Town or State immediately unless he returns to Said Long Island, Where he is extreamly desirous to go; and We Would further certify that ever since he has been here, he has behaved in a verry peaceable and inoffensive Manner, and We believe is a friend to the United States of America; and We beg leave to give it as our Opinion that all things considered it is best for him to return.

The above is certified by the Civil Authority and Select Men of the Town of Easthaddam

Dated at Easthaddam the 11th day of April A. D. 1780

Jabez Chapman, Dyar Throop, John Chapman, Timothy Gates, Justices Peace.

Daniel Cone, Ebenezer Cone, Junr., Ebenezer Emmons, Ithomar Harvey, Select men.

## 53

\* 20.31—Apr. 1780. Upon the memorial of David Weldon, a refugee from Long Island in the State of New York now resident in this State, praying that he may have liberty to return to said Long Island with his family, and that he may carry with him a small quantity of provisions and a cow for the support of his family &c., as per memorial on file dated



the 11th of April, 1780: Resolved by this Assembly, that the prayer of said memorial be granted, and that the said David Weldon have liberty, and liberty is hereby granted to him, to return to said Long Island with his family, and to carry and transport to said Long Island one cow and his family stores and household furniture, and to employ at his own expence sufficient water-carriage for the purpose aforesaid, under such regulations and restrictions as his Excellency the Governor shall order and direct.

54

20.32 — To the Honble. General Assembly of the State of Connecticut now Sitting at Hartford in said State. The Memorial of Silas Halsey [Jr.] Physician a Refugee from Southampton on Long Island Humbly Sheweth that he removed with his Family, in the year 1776 to the Town of Killingworth in this State where he hath resided ever since: that since his residence in said Town he hath lost his wife and his Family left in Broken Circumstances, that he is in no business whereby to Subsist his Family and hath expended almost every thing he brought with him and by the present enhanced price of the Necessary articles of Subsistence Cannot any longer support himself and Family unless he may be permitted to return to said Long Island, where he had full practice as Physician, that he is informed that the Inhabitants especially at the East end are in the Quiet possession of their Estates and unmolested by the Enemy, where upon the Memorialist Humbly prays your Honors to grant him liberty to remove himself and Family in a Boat to said Long Island with his Household Furniture and one Cow and one Horse and Eight Bushells of Wheat grain being Scarce there and a Sufficient quantity of Provisions for the Passage, and to be under such regulations and restrictions as your honors shall see fit, and your Memorialist as in Duty bound shall ever pray  
[Dr.] Silas Halsey [Jr.]

Dated at Hartford the 19th day of April 1780 [Granted]

Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 91: "Apr. '80. Dr. Silas Halsey, Southampton to Killingworth — property gone — out of business — asks to return as the east end of the Island is quiet — granted."

55

20.33 — To His Excellency Jonathan Trumbull Esqr Govr and Commander In Cheiff In and over the State of Connecticut We the Subscribers the Civil Authority and Select Men of the Town of Killingworth Beg Leave to Represent to Your Excellency That Dr. Silas Halsey [Jr.] a Refugee from Long Island has Resided here Ever Since Said Island was Resigned Up to the Enemy, and has behaved Well that Since his Residence Here he has been Bereaved of his Wife and his Family Under Broken Circumstances and that We are Well Informed He has been the Principal Physician in the Town of Southampton Where at Present his Assistance Seems to be wanted and if Consistent with the Safety of the State we can Recommend as a proper person to Return with his Family and Household Furniture and that a Proper Flag for that Purpose be granted Under such Restrictions as to Your Excellency may seem Proper Dated in Killingworth the 17 April 1780

Aaron Eliotte, John Pierson, George Eliot, Justices of The Peace  
Stephen Lane, Danl. Redfield, Aaron Kelcey, Martin Lord, Select Men

56

\* 20.34 — Apr. 1780. Upon the memorial of [Dr.] Silas Halsey [Jr.], late of Southampton on Long Island, showing to this Assembly that in the year 1776, at the time the British troops took possession of said Long Island, to escape their rage and cruelty he left his habitation where he was in full practice of physic, by which he supported his family with reputation, and came over to Killingworth in this State, with his family, household furniture, and some other moveable effects, and hath resided

there ever since, and having expended the greatest part of his said effects, and in no business whereby to support his family and if he continue here any longer will likely be chargeable to the public or suffer want, and the inhabitants of said Southampton being greatly desirous of his return to practice as a physician with them, the enemy having withdrawn from that part of the island and left them in the peaceable enjoyment of their estates, and praying that he may be permitted to return with his family to said Southampton and to carry with him his household furniture and one cow and a horse and eight bushels of wheat for the use of his family, and sufficient provisions for the passage, as per memorial on file. Resolved by this Assembly, that the memorialist have liberty, and liberty is hereby granted to him, to remove himself and family back again to said Southampton, and to carry with him his household goods, one cow, a horse, eight bushels of wheat, and necessary provisions for the passage, in such way and manner and under such regulations as his Excellency the Governor shall order and direct.

## 57

20.35 — To the Honle. Genle. Assembly of the State of Connecticut Now Sitting at Hartford, the memorial of John Wells of Preston [Rev.] Timothy Wells & [Dea.] Timothy Wells Jr of Stonington in New London County Humbly Sheweth that the memorialists were Late Inhabitant[s] in South Hold on Long Island where they are possessed of a Large & Valuable Estate in Land where they Dwelt until the month of September A. D. 1776 When the Enemy Took possession of Said Island the Memorialist[s] Fled from their Inheritance for the Preservation of their Liberties and the Liberties of their Injured Country having only Time to Bring off With them their Stock and part of their moveable Estate and have Ever since Resided in this State as a place of Refuge & Safety from a Haughty Enemy and on their Arival they Sold the Greatest part of their Stock Being about fifty Head of Cattle & Some Horses Which then Sold at a very Low Rate and With the avails of Said Stock and their Handy Labours the Memorialist[s] have hitherto Been able to maintain their famalies But By the Depreciated State of our Curancy they are no Longer Able to Suport their Families and are Reduced from Affluance to Indigence — and want whereupon the memorialist[s] Humbly prays your Honours to grant them Liberty to Return to their Inheritance & onely means of Support on Long Island With their Families & Such of their moveable Effects as are not Expended Since they Left Said Island and to Include so Much Provisions as Shall be Judged Soficient for them until Wheat Harvest with one Cow & one Draft Horse and Two Small Swine to Each of the Memorialist[s] as they Will Be obliged to Enter on their farm Intirely Without any Kind of Stock or any means to procure any thing for their Suport Except from the Soil and the memorialist[s] as in Duty Bound Shall Ever Pray

Dated at Hartford the 18th Day of April A. D. 1780 [Granted]

John Wells

[Rev.] Timo Wells

[Dea.] Timothy Wells Jr.

Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 92: "Apr. '80. John Preston, and Tim Welles, Sr. and Jr. at Stonington — left large estates and at Southold — money gone — in want — ask to return — allowed." [Note — Above should read: "John Wells, of Preston" — See Document, above]

## 58

20.36 — To His Excellency the Governor and the Honbl. Council of Safety the Bearer Mr. John Wells together with Mr. [Rev.] Timothy Wells, having Left Long Island and took Shelter from the Ravages of the Enemy among us, have for this three years in our Neighbourhood behaved Industriously, Soberly, Discreetly & Religiously, and having Left Their Estates behind them Except part of their Movable property which

being Early Sold, is by reason of the failure of our money, in Great Measure Consumed in Support of their family's, they now Having no other way to Support themselves & familys but by hand Labour, They have a very Considerable Interest in lands on the Island, Therefore Wait on your Excellency & Honr. to Obtain Liberty to Retire back with their families to their Habitations They have made careful Inquiry and have reason to hope they shall not meet with any Interruption from the Enemy, as they Belong to the Easterly part of the Island where the Kings Troops do not Occupy, on Conversing and advising with some of the Principal men in our Neighbourhood, Beg Leave to Recommend The Said Messrs. Wells's to the favour they so Earnestly Request if It can be Granted Consistently with the Publick Good. I am with all due Respect your Excellency's and Honrs. Most Humble Obedt. Servant. Saml Mott  
Preston April 17th 1780

59

\* 20.37 — Apr. 1780. Upon the memorial of John Wells, [Rev.] Timothy Wells and [Dea.] Timothy Wells, Junr, showing to this Assembly that they are refugees from Long Island, where they have a considerable estate in lands, and that they have expended the greatest part of their moveable estate for their support since their residence in this State and are now reduced to indigence and want; praying that they may have liberty to return to their farm on Long Island with their moveable estate, with a sufficient quantity of provision to support their families until wheat harvest, with one cow, one horse and two swine for each of the memorialists, as per memorial on file: Resolved by this Assembly, that the memorialists have liberty, and liberty and authority is hereby granted them, to return to their farm on Long Island with their families and moveable estate, with a sufficient quantity of provisions for their families support untill wheat harvest, with one cow, one draft-horse and two swine for each of the memorialists; all of which shall be under the inspection of an Assistant or justice of peace, and the quantity of provision to be transported to be allowed by such authority, and the whole cost to be born by the memorialists. [See D. 46]

60

20.38 — To the Honourable the General Assembly holden at Hartford Second Thersday Inst — May 1780 — The Memorial of [Capt.] Benjn. Vail Jonathan Conkling & Jonathan Horton of Southold in the State of New York now Resident in Guilford humbly Sheweth your Memorialists Prefered a Memorial to this Assembly in April Last Praying for Liberty to remove with their Families and Effects to their former Habitations and as the Cattle of your Memorialsts was not therein Particurly Mentioned your Memorialsts Pray for Liberty if Possible to Carry with them one Cow & two Small two year olds for Each Family; or such Part of them as in your Wisdom See fit — as your Memorialsts in Duty Bound Shall Ever Pray —  
Jonathan Conkling  
Jonathan Horton  
Guilford 8th May 1780. [Capt.] Benjn Vail

61

20.30 — Upon the memorial of [Capt.] Benjn. Veal Jonathan Conkling and Jonathan Horton of Southold in the State of New York now Resident in Guilford Shewing to this Assembly that in April last they obtaind. Liberty to transport their families and some of their Effects to Southhold on Long Island, and Some other Nesseseriy Effects not being mentioned in Said memorial and now shewing to this Assembly the necessity of carring with them one cow and two Small young cattele to each family, as pr Memorial on file, Resolved by this Assembly that they have liberty and liberty is hereby given to the memorialist[s] to procure themselves vessels or boats Sufficient to carry from this State on to Long Island three cows and Six Small young cattele under the Inspection of the Authority and Select men of the Town of Guilford  
May, 1780 [Granted See Nos. 34-36]



62

20.41 — To the Honorable the General Assembly of the State of Connecticut now Sitting in Hartford. The Memorial of Jonathan Concklin late of Southhold on Long Island now of Say Brook County of New London humbly Sheweth that your Memorialist was one of the first that Crossed the Sound with his Family from Long Island to the Main after the British Troops took Possession of New York and has Ever since lived at Say Brook where your Memorialist has with all his Industry been Scarcly able to Support his Family which consists chiefly of Small Children and now is so Reduced that he Apprehends he shall be brought to great Distress if he Shall Remain any longer on this Side whereupon your Memorialist humbly Prays that he may be Permitted to Return to Long Island with his Family there to Dwell and Carry with him his household Furniture, four Cows one Swine one Hieffer and a Horse, two of the Said Cattle belong to his Father who was Permitted last spring to Return on to the Island with his Effects and has lived there ever Since — Your Memorialist being Put under such Directions and Restrictions as your Honours in your Great Wisdom Shall think Proper or some other Way grant Relief to your Memorialist — As in Duty Bound yr Honours Memorialist Shall ever Pray  
Jonathan Concklin

Dated at Hartford this 16th May A D 1780

In the Lower House — Granted exclusive of Two Cows only therein mentioned.

63

20.40 — To his Excellency ye Govnr. & ye Honourable ye Counsel of Safety, of ye State of Connecticut, we the ye Subscribers of the Authority and Select men of ye Town of Saybrook, Certify Yr Excellency &c that Jonathan Conckling a Friendly Reffugee from Southhold on Long Island has applied to us for a Recomendation to yr. Excellency & for a Permitt to Return to Long Island with his Family and Effects Viz his Household Goods, 4 Cows one Hiffer and a Horse & one Small Swine, two of the said Cattel belong to his father who went with his family on to Long Island Last Spring and Caried nothing with him but what he caried in a Whale boat the said Conckling has behaved himself well among us, and with his Industry has been Scarcly able to Support himself & family and aprehends he Shall be Reduced to distress if he taries here. We the subscribers being so well acquainted with his Conversation and Circumstances that we Can freely Recommend him as a proper Subject of Such permitt — the Stock being Little more than half they brot off ye Island when they came

Saybrook 9th May 1780

Certified pr Jno Shipman, Saml Field, Justs Pace,  
Asa Bushnell, Samuel Sanford, Selectmen

64

20.42 — To the Honbl. the Genele Assembly of the State of Connecticut now seting at Hatford — The Memorial of Samuel Hazard late of the City of New York now a resident at Newtown in this State humbly sheweth — That before the Enemy took possession of New York he with his aged mother his two Brothers & the famely — from an attachment to the Liberties of America quited their Estate in New York, and retired to this State where they have ever since resided — that they have on Long Island at Smith town — a large quantity of clothing Household furnature Etc which had been sent out of New York for safety before their removal which they have never been able to obtain and now stand in great need of and that he knows no way how to get them off without a permission from your Honrs. for that purpose. The Memorialist prays your Honrs. to grant him a permit under such directions and restrictions as shall seam meet to your Honrs. to bring off so much of the

family Clothing & Household furnature as he can with safety from said Island and he as in duty bound shall pray Samuel Hazard.

Dated at Hartford 30th day of May A. D. 1780 Negatived in the Lower House. [See D. 37]

## 65

20.43— To the Honorable the General Assembly of the State of Connecticut now Sitting. We Subscribers Select Men of the Town of Chatham in the County of Hartford beg leave to Represent & Inform your Honors that one Seth Overton of the said Chatham a Refugee from Long Island who has been long Suspected of Carrying on an Illicit Trade with the Enemies of this & the united States and has lately Opened a Large quantity of British Goods for Sale Supposed to be Illicitly Imported from the said Enemies into this State— Has a Permit Signed by Several of the Civil Authority of the said County to Ship & Transport one Hundred & twenty Bushels of Wheat Ric & Indian Corn from the said County to the Town of Stonington in the said State which grain is now on Board a Vessel Whitney Master now lying in Connecticut River in the Said Chatham and from the Charracter & Conduct of the said Overton we are of Opinion that the said Grain is Designed to be Carried to the said Enemies

Hartford June 16th Day 1780

Silas Dunham, Joseph Kellogg, Moses Bartell, Select men of Chatham

## 66

20.44— Upon the Representation of the Select Men of the Town of Chatham in the County of Hartford that one Seth Overton of the said Chatham has one Hundred & Twenty Bushels of Wheat Ric and Indian Corn on Board a Vessel (Whitney Master) lying at said Chatham in Connecticut River which (under a Permit from lawful Authority to Transport to Stonington in this State) is Designed to be Carried to the Enemy. Resolved by this Assembly that the said Permit be & the same is by this Assembly made nul & Void and that the said Grain be by the said Select men Seized & Secured for the use of this State & that they give notice thereof to Some purchasing Commissary.

[Passed in both Houses.]

## 67

20.73— To the Honorable, the General Assembly of the State of Connecticut now sitting at Hartford. The Memorial of Seth Overturn now Resident in Chatham in the County of Hartford but late of Southhold on long Island humbly Sheweth that when the British Troops took possession of said Long Island your Memlst. Came off, leaving his parents (who are advanced in age) and the rest of the family whose Circumstances on many Accounts rendered it defult if not Impossible at that Time, to have removed with your Memlst. and hoping they might have lived in Some tolerable degree of peace and quiet, Considering their great distance from New York, Notwithstanding their firm attachment to the freedom and Independance of the United States; Yet their hopes have been disappointed and the Constant Insults and abuses, the parents of your Memlst. Receive from the Brittons, has induced them, (notwithstanding there advanced age) to request your Memlst. to take such Measures as the Laws of this State have ordained for the purpose of Removing them to the same, together with their family and effects, that is Such as their Household furnature and Stock etc. Wherefore your Memlst. prays your Honors to take his Case into your wise Consideration and grant him a permission to go to Southhold on Long Island and bring off his Parents and the Famely together with their effects, Such as their Household furnature, Stock and Such other effects they now have on Hand, Under Such orders Restrictions & limitations as your Honors shall Judge proper: and your Memlst. as in duty bound shall ever pray dated at Chatham the 16th day of Octr. A. D. 1780 Seth Overturn—

[After conference, negatived]

Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 91: "Oct. '80. Seth Overton asks to bring over from Southold to Chatham his aged parents who are insulted by the British — negatived."

68

20.45 — To the Honourable the General Assembly of the State of Connecticut now Sitting in Hartford in said State. The Memorial of William Coggeshall of Newport in the State of Rhode Island humbly sheweth that for four Years past he hath resided as a Refugee at Middletown in this State and hath almost consumed his Fortune in Expence, that by the Events of the War a Door is opened for him to return and take possession of his House and what remains of his Estate at Newport, that he hath a Considerable Family & hath by him purchased for their support a little provision, to wit one Barrel of pork and Twenty Six Bushells of Wheat, which he will want extremely upon his Arrival at Newport, and humbly prays this Honble. Assembly to permit him to export the said pork and Wheat in the same vessel in which he embarks with his Family under such Cautions as to your honours shall seem meet and he as in [duty] bound will ever pray.

Willm. Coggeshall

Dated in Hartford the 16th Day of May 1780

We are well acquainted with the above memorialist and can say that the Facts alledged in his Memorial are in general truly stated, and that he hath ever appeared a zealous Friend of the United States.

Jabez Hamlin, Titus Hosmer, [Col.] Comfort Sage

Upon the Memorial of William Coggeshall late of Newport, now residing in Middletown in this State praying for Liberty to transport one Barrel of pork and Twenty Six Bushells of wheat by water to Newport Rhode Island for the reason therein assigned as per Memorial on file. Resolved by this Assembly that the said William Coggeshall have Liberty & Liberty is granted unto him to transport One Barrel of pork and Twenty Six Bushells of Wheat by Water from this State to Newport Rhode Island, any Law of this State to the Contrary notwithstanding, provided that he enter the same for Exportation at some Naval Office in this State & become bound with Surities as the law directs

[Passed in both Houses]

69

20.46 — To the Honourable General Assembly of the State of Connecticut now Seting at Hartford — The Memorial of Hannah Cupper [Cooper] and Phebe Tilleness [Tillinghast] Wedows — Refugees from Long Island now of Haddam in the County of Hartford and State aforesaid Humbly Sheweth. That in the year 1776 When the Enemies of these united States tuck Possession of Long Island our Husbands With us your memorialists for the peaceable Joyment of our Liberties Left our pleasant and Profitable Dwelling places at South Hold on Long Island and Removed to this Town — sence which time the Almighty God in his Infinitely Just and All Wise Providence hath ben Pleased to take our Husbands from us by Death and we are Now Left with the Care of a number of small Children to bring up in Each of our Families But after our utmost Exertion to support our Families we have Exhosted all that Treasure we brought over with us for our Supporte and are Redused to the Disagreeable Nessesety of Supplicating your Honours for Relief — Therefore we Humbly pray your Honours to take our Pitiful Cases into your Wise Consideration and give Each of us The Liberty to Transport our Selves and Small Children to our former Habitations att South Hold on Long Island and also carry with us two cows three swine our household stuff and Furniture with Sum provision for the present Support of our Families Which in Duty Bound we Shall Ever pray

Hannah Cupper [Cooper]

Phebe Tilleness [Tillinghast]

Hartford May 15th 1780 [Granted]



Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 90: "May '80. Hannah Cupper and P. Tillenness, widows, fled with their husbands from Southold to Haddam—unable to support their families—desire to return—granted."

## 70

20.47—Upon the memorial of Hannah Cupper [Cooper] and Phebe Tillenness [Tillinghast] Widows Refugees from South Hold on Long Island Now of Haddam in this State—Setting forth to this Assembly That in ye year 1776 they with their Families Removed from Long Island to this State purely that they might Injoy their Liberties But Providence having so Ordered it that they were now Left widowes Each of them with a Family of Small Children to take care of and they are no Longer able to provide for them here—praying for Liberty to Transport themselves and Children to Long Island and Carry with them two Cows three Swine their Household Furniture and sum provision for their families present use as appear by the memorial now on file. These are to grant Liberty and Liberty is here by granted unto the said Hannah Cupper [Cooper] and Phebe Tillenness, [Tillinghast] to Transport themselves and Eight Children to South Hold on Long Island and Carry with them their Household Furniture Two Cows three Swine Two Barrils and Six Bushels of flower and two Barrils of fish—their families and goods being shipped under the Direction and Inspection of the Authority and Select men of the Town of Haddam  
[Passed in both Houses]

## 71

20.48—To the Honourable the General Assembly of the State of Connecticut now Convened at Hartford in said State: The Memorial of [Capt.] Elias Pelletreau a Refugee from Long Island in the State of New York now Resident in Symsbury in the County of Hartford Humbly Sheweth That said Long Island in the Month of Sepr 1776 was given up to the Enemies of America at which time your Honr. Memorialist being a friend to the United States fled with his Family from their Tyrannish power to this place where they have ever since dwelt bringing off all his Stock Consisting of twelve head of Cattle & two horses his household Furniture & Gold Smith Tools at which trade he then worked and that by trouble of the times the Depreciation of the Currency he has expended the greatest part of what he brought with him for the Necessary Support of his Family and that he left at Southampton on said Long Island a Considerable landed Estate a good Dwelling house Shop Barn & other Buildings and that the Enemy Considering him as a friend to the American Cause while they were at said Southampton made a Store of his Dwelling house and much Broke Misused & abused & Ruined the farm & all his other Builing all which are now very much Shattered Broke and in a Ruinous Situation and must soon be wholly Ruined & Useless unless repaired and taken Care of and your Honr. Memorialist wholly undone Wherefore your Honr. Memorialist most humbly prays your honr. to Grant Liberty that two of his Sons John Pelletreau & Elias Pelletreau may have Liberty to return to said Long Island with a Sett of Gold Smith Tools to take care of and repair said Building etc and that your Memorialist may have Liberty to go said Long Island to Assist in the same & then to return to his family in this place and your Memorialist as in Duty bound shall ever pray—  
Dated at Symsbury this 17 Day of April 1780

[Capt.] Elias Pelletreau

[May 15, 1780 Granted in the Upper House; negived in the Lower House]

Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 91: "Apr. '80. [Capt.] Elias Pelletreau, goldsmith, and his two sons, John and Elias, Southampton to Simsbury—enemy made a store of his house and ruined him, 1776—asks for his two sons to return with goldsmith's tools—negated."

## 72

20.49 — To the Honorable General Assembly convened at Hartford in the County of Hartford in the State of Connecticut on the Second thursday of May 1780. The Petition of [Judge] Samuel Landon Thomas Hutchinson & [Capt.] Barnabas Horton late of Southold on Long Island now resident in Guilford in Connecticut aforesaid humbly sheweth, That on or about the time the British Troops took possession of New York your petitioners left their Houses & possessions on said Island and came to this place where they have Continued to this Day Labouring under many Difficulties for a Support & have also Suffered greatly in their Interest in the Cause of their Country, Therefore your petitioners pray your Honours & this Honorable Assembly would take their Case into your Wise Consideration and grant Liberty for your petitioners & their Families to Return to their own Native Land again and also to Carry with them Nine Cows & three Shoats Vizt. four Cows & one Shoat of the Said Landons, three Cows of said Hutchinsons & one Shoat & two Cows and two Shoats of the said Hortons together with what little provisions they have on hand and their Household Goods & Furniture or otherwise grant Relief as your Honors Shall please & your petitioners as in Duty bound Shall ever pray

[Judge] Saml. Landon

Dated Guilford May 8th 1780. [Granted] [Capt.] Barnabas Horton

Wee the Subscribers do Recommend the above petitioners as Friends of the United States and De[s]ire their Petition may be granted For the Signers

Ebenzr Fowler, Joel Tuttle, David Bishop, Select men.

John Burgis, Augustus Collins, Thomas Burgis Junr., Justices of ye Peace

Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 91: "May '80. Sam'l Landon and Barnabas Horton — Southampton to Guilford — ask to return — granted."

## 73

20.50 — Upon the petition of [Judge] Samel. Landon, Thomas Hutchinson and [Capt.] Barnabas Horton late of Long Island and now resident in Guilford in this State Shewing to this Assembly that on or about the time the Britttish Troops took possession of New York they left their houses and possessions on Said Island and came to Guilford afore said wheare they have Continued to this Day Labouring under maney Difficulties for a Surpport & have Suffered greatly in the cause of their country praying for Lerbirty to Return back to their native land with their household furniture etc as per petition on file. Resolved by this Assembly that they have Liberty and Liberty is hereby given to the petitioners to procure themselves vessels or boats Sufficint to trasport their Faimileys household furniture provisions now on hand nine cows and three Swine from this State to Southold on Long Island under the Inspection of the Authority and Select men of the Town of Guilford  
May Session 1780 [Passed in both Houses]

## 74

20.51 — To the honourable the General Assembly of the State of Connecticut now sitting in Hartford in said State. The Memorial of Joseph Topping a friendly Refugee from Long Island now residing in Middletown in said State humbly sheweth that he came from Long Island in the year 1776 & hath since resided in this State that the Property he brought with him is nearly expended, that he hath a Family consisting of a Wife & Six Children which he can discern no way to Support here much longer, that he hath a Farm and an Aged Father on Long Island, who want his Service & Assistance & his said Father hath desired him to return & live with him. he therefore humbly prays this Honble. Assembly to grant him Liberty to return to Long Island aforesaid with his Family and to Carry with him his Household furniture, one Cow. half

a Barrel of pork, and Three or four Sides of tanned Leather and he as in Duty bound shall ever pray  
 Joseph Topping  
 Dated in Middletown the 12th Day of May A. D. 1780. [Granted]

Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 91: "May '80. Jos. Topping, L. I. to Middletown—in need—a large family—has a farm—an aged father on the Island—allowed to return."

## 75

20.52—Mr. Joseph Topping a Refugee from Long Island, has resided a considerable time in this Town & as appears by the best Information we can get & from what acquaintance we have had with him, is a friend to this Country & has conducted himself as such since he has resided here; has an Interest on Long Island, & aged Parents who stand in Need of his Assistance; & is therefore desirous to return to the Island & carry with him a Cow & what little matter of household furniture he has with him, also about half a Barrel of Pork & 3 or 4 Sides of Leather.

Middletown May 1st 1780

Elijah Treadway, Isaac Miller, Civil Authority

Chy Whittlesey, Hugh White, Elijah Hubbard, Amos Hosford, Thomas Goodwin, Selectmen.

Upon the Memorial of Joseph Topping a friendly Refugee from Long Island residing in Middletown shewing to this Assembly that he came from Long Island to avoid the Enemy & hath since resided in this State, that he hath Expended nearly all the property he brought with him and can have no good prospect of maintaining his Family consisting of himself his wife and Six Children, that he hath a Farm & an aged Father on Long Island who hath requested him to return praying for Liberty to return etc as per memorial on file. Resolved by this Assembly that the said Joseph Topping have Liberty and Liberty is granted to him to return with his wife and Family to Long Island to hire Water Craft for that purpose at his own Expence and to transport and carry with him his household furniture one Cow, half a Barrel of Salted pork, and four Sides of tanned Leather, and that the Vessell or boat in which he shall embark when it sails, & returns shall be inspected by Jabez Hamlin Esq. naval officer for the District of Middletown and by the Commandant of the fort at Saybrook [Passed in both Houses]

## 76

20.53—To the Honble General Assembly of the State of Connecticut now Sitting at Hartford in Said State. The Memorial of [Lt.] William Havens a Refugee from Long Island now Resident at Saybrook in this State Humbly Sheweth that when the Enemy took possession of said Island he left said Island and removed to said Saybrook where he hath remained ever since with his Family Consisting of a wife and three Children That he hath ever been friendly to the United States of America and trusts he shall so Continue, that it is become peculiarly difficult for him to Support his Family at said Saybrook that he hath some Interest on said Island and might he be permitted to return back there again would probably be in a Situation to Subssist himself and Family without being put to the Disagreeable Necessity of either Suffering or becoming Chargeable to the public Whereupon he most Humbly prays your Honors to grant him Liberty to return with his said Family to said Long Island and to Carry with him his Household furniture one Barrel of Meat Six bushells of wheat, Six Bushels of Indian Corn two Cows, one Horse two Smal Swine and one Barrel of Cyder and to be under the Inspection and direction of the Commander the Fort at said Saybrook or such others as your Honors shall see fit and he as in Duty bound shall ever pray.

[Lt.] William Havens

Dated at Hartford the 9th day of June 1780. Negatived in the Lower House



Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 91: "June '80. Wm. Havens, from L. I.—can't support his family at Saybrook asks to return—negatived."

Upon the Memorial of [Lt.] William Havens a Refugee from Long Island now Resident at Saybrook in this State Shewing to this Assembly that at the time the Enemy took possession of Long Island he removed with his Family consisting of a Wife and three Children to the Town of Saybrook in this State where he hath Resided ever since and brought with him the most valuable of his moveable Effects and not being able to get in to business wherewith to support his Family it is now become very difficult for him to do it any Longer having already Expended a very Considerable part of his loose Estate, and praying for Liberty to return to said Long Island again with his Family and to Carry with him what few moveables he hath remaining as per memorial on file etc. Resolved by this Assembly that the memorialist have Liberty and he is here by permitted to remove himself and Family to said Long Island, and to Carry with him his Household furniture one Barrell of meat Six Bushels of wheat Six Bushels of Indian Corn two Cows one Horse two Smal Swine and one Barrel of Cyder under the Inspection and direction of Capt. John Shipman Junr. Commandant of the Fort at said Saybrook.

## 77

. 20.54 — We the Subscribers neighbours to the within named [Lt.] Wm. Havens Recommend him as A person worthy of A permit as within Mentioned

Jonathan Lay	[Serjt.] Ephraim Kelcy	Abner Stannard
Job Kelcy	Samel. Spencer	Joseph Stannard
Benjamin Jones Jun.	Daniel Dee	Ebenezer Bushnell
Samuel Denison	Elijah Dee	Zebulon Jones
Bezaleel Hubbard		

To his Excellency ye Govnr. and ye Honrbl. the Council of Safety of ye State of Connecticut We the Subscribers Authority, and Select men of ye Town of Saybrook ask leave to Represent that Mr. [Lt.] Willm. Havens a friendly Refugee from Long Island, who has Resided in this Town with his family ever since said Island fell into ye Hands of ye Enemy is desirous of Returning to said Island with his Wife and three Children and to cary with him his Household goods, one Barrell of meat Six Bushells of Wheat, Six bushells of Indian Corn, two Cows and one Horse two Smal Swine, and one Barrel of Sider — We can freely Recommend him as a person Worthy of a Permitt to cary on his family as affords, etc.

Saybrook 5th June 1780. Certified

Jno. Shipman, Samel. Field, Just. Pacs.

Samuel Sanford, Simeon Lay, Abner Kirtland, Jeremiah Kelcy, Ira Bushnell, Select men

## 78

. 20.55 — To the Honorable General Assembly of the State of Connecticut now convened at Hartford within said State. The Memorial of Ebenezer Edwards of Southampton on Long Island humbly sheweth That soon after the Enemy took Possession of said Long Island he removed with his Family from thence and came into this State for Protection & that he is now reduced to indigent Circumstances and incapable of supporting himself and Family any longer in this State, Wherefore the Memorialist prays your Honors to grant him Permission under such Restrictions as your Honors shall think proper, to pass to Long Island that he may be in a Capacity of receiving the Profits of his Farm, by the Help of which he hopes to be able to support himself and Family without being chargeable to the Public, and he as in Duty bound shall pray.

Ebenezer Edwards

Dated at Hartford the 17th Day of May A. D. 1780. [Granted]

Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 90: "May '80. Eben. Edwards, Southampton to Farmington—indigent—wants to go over and bring back avails of his farm."

79

Farmington 10th May 1780

20.56—These may Certify that Ebenezer Edwards of Southampton on Long Island, who left the Island soon after the Enemy took Possession of said Island, upon the principle of being friendly to the United States, and he still appear to possess the same principles, he was possessed of a considerable farm on said Island and is now reduced to such circumstances that he is unable to support himself & Family which consists of a wife & three Small Children, without some assistance from the Publick, unless he can Obtain a permit from the Honble. General Assembly to pass to the Island to get the profits of his farm for his Support, he appears to be a honest harmless man & friendly to the United States

Soloman Whitman, Selah Heart, Noadiah Hooker, Justices Peice.

Gad Stanley, Select man

80

20.57—Upon the Memorial of Ebenezer Edwards of Southampton on Long Island Shewing to this Assembly that soon after the enemy took Possession of Long Island he removed with his Family from thence & came into this State for protection & that he is now reduced to Indigent Circumstances & incapable of Supporting himself & Family any longer Praying to this Assembly to grant him Permission to Pass to long Island under Proper restrictions to recive the profits of his farm for the Support of himself & Family etc as per Memorial etc. Resolved by this Assembly that the memorialist be permitted and he is hereby permitted to pass to Long Island from Saybrook and return under the Imediate inspection of the Commanding Officer of the Fort at Saybrook for the Purpose of bringing off the specifick Articles of the Produce of his Farm or the Avails thereof in Money for his own and his Families Support

[Passed in both Houses]

81

20.58—To the Honble. Genl Assembly of the State of Connecticut now Sitting at Hartford The Memorial of Jonathan Corwain humbly Sheweth that on the first landing of the British Troops on Long Island your Memorialist fled from said Island the place of his Nativity, to this State, for an Assilum from British Tyranny, and hath ever since resided in the Town of Norwich Excepting two years, when he was in the Contl. Army from which he was discharged for Sickness & Infirmy which rendered him unable to endure the fatieags of the Army, your Memorialist has a growing family and no property but one Horse one Cow & 3 Swine and is not able any longer to gain Subsistance for himself & family by his Labour as his Constitution is very infirm and his Parents now living on said Island are Friendly to the United States, are very able to yeild your Memorialist relief in his Indigent circumstances and stand in need of his aid and assistance as they are advanced in life and now desire his return to them, Whereupon your Memorialist prays your Honrs. to grant him Liberty and permission to return to said Island with his family & property afforesaid and some small matters of provision for his & their present Subsistance and your Memorialist as in Duty bound shall ever pray.

Jonth Corwain.

Dated at Hartford the 30th of May 1780. [Negatived in the Lower House]

82

20.59—May it pleas your Excelency: Mr. Jonathan Corwain the Bearer hereof waits on your Excelency & honobl. Council praying for a Permitt to move with his famaly Effects to Long sland—he is a native of that place & fled from there on the first Landing of the Bretish Troops on ye Island and has Ever Since resided in this town. Except that in ye

year 1777 he Inlisted him Self a Solger in the Continental Army Dureing the War where he Sarved well through two campains and untill he was honorably Discharged merely on account of Inward weakness & Infirmitie of Body which rendered him wholly unable to Indure fateagues of war. In the meantime he has married a wife amongst us of a frugal Industrious famaly and has two Small Children and he Informs us that he has aged Parants on the Island of Some Considerable Property but by reason of old Age & Infirmitie are unable to take care of them Selves or their Intrest and have no other Child Able to Assist them and therefore he thinks that Filial Duty to his Parants calls upon him to Return he has behaved him Self in Every respect as becomes a Friend to Amarica Eversence he has bin amongst us — appears to be a man of Probity and we believe you may relye on the account he gives of him Self — he is a man of an Infirm Constitution & his Intrist Small Consisting only of one horse one Cow & three Swine with a moderate stock of Provition & household furniture. we therefore Beg Leeve to Recommend him to Feavour and that he may be Permitted to return to Long Island with his famaly & Effects aforesaid

Dated at Norwich the 24th day of May A. D. 1780

Elisha Lathrop, Samel Tracy, Justices of Peace

Joshua Huntington, Ezra Bishop, Andrew Tracy Jun., Jabez Perkins Jun, Select Men of Norwich

His Excellency Govr. Trumbull Etc.

## 83

20.60 — Upon the Memorial of Jonathan Corwain a Friendly refugee from Long Island Shewing to this Assembly that he left said Island on the first Landing of the British Troops thereon and came to this State, that he hath a rising expensive family which he is unable any longer to Support praying for Liberty to return to Said Island with his family & carry with him 1 horse 1 Cow 3 Swine & Some provision for present Subsistance etc. Resolved by this Assembly that Liberty be given and Liberty & permission is hereby given to the Said Jonathan Corwain to return to Said Island with his family & carry with him one Horse one Cow Three Swine and So much provision for his & familys present Subsistance as any one Justice of the Peace in the County of New London on application to him for that purpose made Shall Certify under his hand and office to be necessary

May 1780 — Negatived in the Lower House

## 84

21.352 — To the Honble. General Assembly now Setting at Hartford. The Memorial of Jonathan Corwin formerly of Southold on Long Island now resideing in Norwich. Humbly Sheweth that your Memorialest fled from Long Island in the Month of Sept. 1776. Soon after the British Army Landed there & has the most of the time Sence resided in sd Norwich, and in ye year 1777 he Inlisted into the Connecticut line of the Continental Army, where he faithfully Sarvd. through two Campains, and then he was honorably Discharg'd from the Army on account of Infirmitie of Body which render'd him wholly unabel to render any further Service or to Indure the Feteagues of a Camp Life. and your Memorialest Still remains under the missfortune of a broken & infirm Constitution. So as to render him very unable to Support him Self & Small famaly by his Labour, and has no other means of Support in this State — and your Memorialest Begs lieve further to observe that his Honrd. Father is still liveing in sd. Southold who has a Considerable Landed Intrest and by resason of old age and other Infermaties he is almost wholly unable to take Care of him Self or his Intrest and has no Body but your Memorialest to Depen on to afford him any assistance — Whereupon your Memorialest prays your Honrs. to take his unhappy Case into your wise Consideration. and grant him Liberty to remove with his famaly & Effects unto Long Island his famaly Consisting only of himself



his wife & two Small Children & his Effects is only his household furniture, one horse, one Cow, & one Swine all which your Memorialest begs Liberty to Carry with him together with Such a Supply of Provision for his famalye use as in your Honrs. wisdom Shall Seem Meat and your Memorialest as in Duty Bound Shall ever pray— Jonathan Corwin  
Dated at Norwich ye 27th day of Februy. 1781. [Granted.]

Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," pp. 103-4: "Feb. '81. Jona. Corwin—Southold to Norwich, Sep. '76—served two campaigns—discharged for infirmity, wishes to return with family to his father's estate."

## 85

21.353—On the Memorial of Jonathan Corwin formerly of Southold on Long Island now Residing in Norwich Shewing to this Assembly that he fled from Long Island Soon after the British Army landed there, and that in the year 1777 he Inlisted into the Connecticut line of the Continental Army, where he Sarved through two Campains and then was honorably Dischargd. from ye army on account of weakness & Infirmitie of Body which rendered him wholely unable to render any further Services and that he Still remains under the misfortune of a broken & Infirm Constitution and is very unable to Support him Self and famaly by Labour & that he has no other means of Support in this State, and that his Father is Still living in sd. Southold who has a Considerable Landed Intrest and is very Desirous that sd. Memorialist Should return to assist him in takeing Care of him Self & his Intrest as pr Memorialest on file. Whereupon Resolved by this Assembly that ye Memorialest have Liberty. & Liberty is hereby Given to him to Remove with his famaly Consisting of his wife & two Children to Long Island and to Carry with him his household furniture and Proviton Sufficient to last his famaly two Months from the time of their Imbarcation all under the Inspection of Colo. Ledyard Commanding officer at New London  
Feb. 1781. [Passed in both Houses]

## 86

20.61—To the Honbl. General Assembly of the State of Connecticut Now Seting at Hartford. The Memorial of Rufus Tuthil Christopher Tuthil Dolly Youngs John King and Widdow Baley [Bayley] of South hold on Long Island Humbly Sheweth that your Memorilist[s] by order etc Some years Past Left their habitations on Said Long Island and Lived in New London County and State of Connecticut till a few months Past and have Spent Near all their Estates Brought with them and Being unable to Support themselves any Longer obtained Liberty to Return home to Said Island where they Still Remain under much Defeculty to Support their Families having Not one Cow among the whole your Memorialists therefore Humbly Pray that your Hons. would grant Liberty to Each of them to Carry Back one Cow To Enable them in Some Measure to Support their Neady Families and Your Hons. Memorialists as in Duty Bound Shall Ever Pray.

Dated Hartford May 11th 1780. [Granted.]

[Note. The signature "Dolly Baley" is not an autograph. It should have been signed "Dolly Youngs," according to the context.]

Rufus Tuthill Jno King  
Christopher Tuthil Widow — Baley  
Dolly Baley

Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 91: "May '80. Rufus and Christ'r Tuthill, widow Dolly Baley and John King—Southold to N. London—ask to take over a cow each—granted."

## 87

20.62—On the memorial of Rufus Tuthil Christopher Tuthil Dolly Youngs John King & Wd Baley [Bayley] of Southhold on Long Island

Representing to this Assembly their Circumstances Praying for Liberty to Each of them to Carry a Cow to said Long Island etc Resolved by this Assembly that Liberty be & the same is hereby Granted to Each of Said Memorialists to Carry one Cow home to Long Island as Prayed for in Said memorial on file.

May 1780. [Passed in both Houses.]

88

20.63 — To the Honourble. ye Govnr. and Company of ye State of Connecticut Now sitting at Hartford, The memorial of [Capt.] Paul Reeve, a Refugee from Long Island now Residing at Saybrook in Said State of Connecticut Humbly Sheweth that your Memorialist, (when the Said Long Island was Subjected to the brittish Enemy) was a Capt. of a Company in the Service of the United States, and as soon as he could obtain Liberty from his Superior officers brought off his family, and the principle part of his moveable Estate, viz, one Yoke of Oxen, Eight Cows, one two yr. old Steer one Horse & fifteen Sheep, and has Since continued in the Service of ye United States till Legally discharged: his Horse died: Six of his [Cows] and ye oxen he has Sold for the Support of his family and has now two Cows, two yearlings and Seven Sheep and one Horse kind that he has Since purchased: and finds it Extremely difficult to Support his family: as his Estate on the Island is under such Circumstances that he can take but little benefit of ye avails of it, tho he has brot it off (Viz ye avails) Principly in Lawful money, and is now Reduced to the Necessity of asking Liberty to Return to his Estate on Said Island or Suffering where he now Resides: Whereupon Yr Memorialist Humbly prays Yr. Honrs. to Grant him liberty to Return with his family, and Effects, to his Estate on Said Island, under such Restrictions as Yr. Honours Shall, in Yr. Wisdom Judge Reasonable — and Yr. Memorialist in duty bound Shall Ever pray

[Capt.] Paul Reeve

Dated at Hartford the 20th Day of Aprill 1780. Negatived in the Lower House.

Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 91: "'80. Paul Reeve, L. I. to Saybrook,—was Captain in the Army and discharged—can't support his family and asks to return—negatived."

89

20.67 — To his Excellency the Govr. and Council of Safety — Capt. Paul Reeve, a Refugee from Long Island, Residing in this town being Desirous of going on to Said Island for the Purpose of bringing the Effects of his Farm from thence, we would Recommend him as an Honest man & a friend to the american Cause, wishing he may have a Permitt agreeable to his Desire and the Laws of this State Saybrook April 1st 1780.

Wm. Worthington, Samel. Field, Jus. Pace

Samuel Sanford, Simeon Lay, Joseph Spencer, Ira Bushnell, Select men.

90

Saybrook April 11 — 1780

To his Excellency Jonathan Trumbull Esqr. May it please your Excellency, the Person at whose Request I write is Capt. Paul Reeve who was at the Head of a Company in the York Service in the Lines at the West End of Long Island, when General Sullivan & Lord Sterling were Taken Prisoners, from whence he retreated by Ordr. to York Island, then by Ordr. from his Coln. Josiah Smith he with the Regiment were sent upon the Island to their Families and ordered to Take the best Care they could of them — Capn. Reeve brot his Family to this Parish with Eight Cows with Calf One pair of oxen, one Steer of Two years old and One Horse and about 15 Sheep The Oxen and Six Cows he sold and has used in his Family the Horse died — He now has Two Cows Two Yearlings and Seven Sheep, a Mare bot since — His Family is a Wife, three Sons and

Two Daughters — After having Removed his Family he was called to enter into the York Service, and by Ord. of York State joined Coln. Henry B. Livingston and Served till he obtained a proper Discharge — Having a Farm at Southold he has every year brt off the avails in Silver principally and Laid out the Same on this side for his Family. Tho his Family has been industrious & himself employed in Supporting them they are so Reduced that they must Suffer or become a public Charge, or Return back. His Desire is that they may have a permit to Return to their Farm — and if he finds it not Safe to Reside there, would return back himself. If there is any one among us of the Refugees that has really Sacrificed an Interest thro firm attachment to his Countries Cause that I am acquainted with, Capn. Paul Reeve is the man. Being next neighbour to me I write Facts that I am acquainted with, moved to this, only by a Principle of Humanity and will only add That if there is any among us that ought to have Relief, either in Point of Necessity or Firm attachment to the Cause or Suffering thro Conscientious adherence to the Laws of this State in not making merchandise against our Laws — This appears to me to be the Person

I am Your Excellences most Obedt. and humble Serv<sup>t</sup>  
[Rev.] John Devotion

P. S. Capn Reeve tells me that he has procured a Recommendation from our Select Men wh. has been sent to your Excellency by Capn. [John] Franks.

91

20.66 — [Note — Parts of this Document are missing in the Original. The missing parts, (as indicated in No. 93, below) have been supplied between brackets]

To the Honorable the General Assembly of the State of Connecticut now Sitting in Hartford The Memorial of [Maj.] Nathel. King late of Oyster Ponds Long Island now a Resident in the Town of Say Bro [ok New] London County, humbly Sheweth that your Memori [alist came] off from Long Island among the first that Crossed the [Sound to] the State of Connecticut after the British Forces had [taken possession] of New York and the said Long Island, bringing over [with him] his two Aged Parents and a Family of Young [Children to Saybrook where] he has resided ever Since and what by Industry [and the Avails of his Farm which he has been permitted] from Authority to bring off from [Long] Island your Memorialist has his helpless Family, but at [Present sees no other] way but that he and his Family [must Suffer unless Liberty be Granted] him to go over to the Island to [bring off the Avails of his Farm] Therefore your Honours Memoria [list prays that Liberty] may be granted to him to Cro [ss over to] Oyster Ponds on Long Island for [three or four times between] this and December next, that [he may bring from] thence Such of the Avails of [his Farm as are necessary] for the Support of his Family. [Your Memo] rialist also Prays for Libety [to bring for his] Family, two or three Bushels of [Salt to be Purchased] with the Produc [e] of his Farm [Under such Restrictions] and Regulations as your Hono [rs. may] think Proper or [in] some other Way [as Yr. Honors shall deem best.] As in Duty bound your Hon [rs. Memorialist Shall ever] Pray

Dated at Hartford this [Date Missing].

[Date Missing] Granted that the memorialist have Liberty to go once only to Long Island etc.

Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 91: "(Date missing) Major King, Oyster Pond to Saybrook, with his aged parents — wants to bring over avails of his farm — allowed under inspection."

92

20.67 — To his Excellency Governor Trumbull and the Honble. the Council — Majr Nathel King a friendly Refugee from Long Island hav-



ing a large Family to Support as also his two Aged Parents who by Reason of Age are unable to Contribute any thing towards their own Support; having Applied to Us the Subscribers, for a Recommendation for Liberty to be Granted to him to go over to his Farm upon Long Island for three or four Times and fetch off Such of his Effects as he Shall Stand in Need of for his Family Support as also that he may have Liberty to bring off into this State three or four Bushels of Salt Purchasing of it from the Avails of his Farm, We being Per[s]onally Acquainted with him he living in this Town ever since the Inhabitants of the Island first came off; can freely Recommend him as a Proper Subject to whom Such Liberty should be Granted, for his Family must Suffer for the Necessaries of Life, unless he be Permitted to bring off Some of the Produce of his Farm. Recommended by Us

Saybrook 8th April 1780

Jno Shipman, Wm. Worthington, Samel. Field, Justs Pace.

Samuel Sanford, Ira Bushnell, Joseph Spencer, Simeon Lay, Select Men.

## 93

20.68 — Upon the Memorial of [Maj.] Nathel. King late of Oyster Ponds on Long Island now Resident in the Town of Say Brook New London County Shewing to this Assembly that he came off from Long Island into the State of Connecticut soon after the British Forces took Possession of New York bringing off with him his two aged Parents and a Family of Young Children and has ever Since Resided in the Town of Say Brook, and what by his Industry and the Avails of his Farm on Long Island, which he has at Sundry Times been, by Authority, Permitted to bring off he has made a Shift hetherto to Support his helpless Family but at Present Sees no other Way but that his Family must Suffer unless Liberty be Granted to him to go over to the Said Island and bring off the Effects of his Farm Whereupon Prays for Liberty to Cross the Sound to Long Island for three or four Times between this and the first of December next for the Purpose of bringing off the Avails of his Farm for the Support of his Family and also two or three Bushels of Salt to be Purchased on said Long Island with the Produce of his Farm for the Sole Purpose of Supplying his Family with that Necessary Article — As per Memorial on File Dated 15th May 1780. Resolved by this Assembly that the Memorialist have Liberty and Liberty is hereby Granted to Him for once only to Cross the Sound for the Purpose of bringing off the Produce of his Farm in Oyster Ponds on Long Island to Say Brook, Being under the Inspection and Direction of Capt John Shipman 2d Commandant of the Fort at Said Say Brook who is hereby Required diligently to Serch the Boat in which the Memorialist is to Cross to Sound, and Require the Memorialist to give him a manifesto of all the Articles contained in his Said Boat and Indorse his Permission for him to Pass with the Time when, and upon his Return the Memorialist is to Put himself and the Boat in which he came under the Inspection of Said Commandant Delivering to him a Manifesto of all and every of the Articles he shall bring off at that Time in Said Boat from Said Long Island and also Deliver up to him the Permit that is Granted to the Memorialist by this Assembly

May 1780. [Passed in both Houses.]

## 94

20.70 — To the Honorable General Assembly of the State of Connecticut nowe Sitting at Hartford in said State — The Memorial of Capt. David Hoel [Howell] [Capt.] Jeremiah Rogers and Silvanus Hoel [Howell] Refugees from Southampton on Long Island Humbly Sheweth That your Memorialists Came into this State at the time the Enemy took possession of said Island in the year 1776 to Seek an Asylum from the rage and Cruelty of the Enemy and set down at Killingworth where they now reside, that they have on said Island Smal Farms from which

they have received Considerable benefit and could they be permitted to go there to take Care of their said Farms and Rent them out, they could do it to better advantage then they possibly could by employing agents there, and might avail themselves of some of the last years produce, which they stand in great need of, Whereupon your Honors Memorialists Humbly pray that Liberty may be granted to them to go over to said Island for the purpose aforesaid in a Boat under the direction and inspection of the Civil Authority and Select men of the said Town of Killingworth and Return again and bring off such of their produce as they may be able to obtain and as in duty bound shall ever pray

Dated at Hartford the 20th day of April A. Dom 1780. Negatived in the Lower House.

[Capt.] David Hoel [Howell]

[Capt.] Jeremiah Rogers

Silvanus Hoel [Howell]

Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 79: "May 6, '78. Capt. Jer. Rogers, of L. I., is now at Killingworth, in whale-boat business." Same, p. 91: "Apr. '80. David and Silvanus Hoel and Jer. Rogers, Southampton to Killingworth, 1776—ask to go over to rent their farms and bring back the avails—negatived."

## 95

20.69—To his Excellency Jonathan Trumbull Esqr. Commander in Chief in & over the State of Connecticut. Whereas Capt David Hoel [Howell], Capt Jeremiah Rogers & Mr. Silvanus Hoel [Howell] Refugees from Long-Island have made application to us the authority & Selectmen of ye Town of Killingworth for a pass from Said Killingworth to Long Island Beg leve to recommend to your Excellency ye aforesaid Rogers & Hoels [Howells] who have resided in Said Killingworth ever sence the giving up of Long Island, that they have leberty to pass to Long Island to let out there Farms & Bring off ye effects of the same, puting them under proper restrctions to prevent Ilisit trade. Killingworth April ye 17th A. D. 1780

Aaron Eliott, John Pierson, George Eliot, Justices of paice.

Stephen Lane, Danl. Redfield, Aaron Kelcey, Martin Lorde, Select Men.

## 96

20.71—To the Honourable General Assembly now Siting at Hartford. The Memorial of Nathan Benjamin late of Southold on Long Island humbly sheweth That upon the Reduction of Long Island by the British Army your Memt. with his Family & moveable Estate fled from said Island into this State Where they continued about one Year when the Wife of your Memt. grew so uneasy and discontented that he was obliged to apply for & did obtain liberty for her & their Children to return to said Island where they have ever since Continued—And your Memt. being anxious for the Safety & Subsistance of his said Family and for the Education of his Children was constrained to return to said Island about one year since (tho not without Liberty & permission first obtained) leaving behind most of his said moveable Estate and your Memt. is now returned to take care of the same, humbly prays Your Honours to grant him permission to return to said Island upon his giving his parole & Word of Honour to his Excellency the Govr. not to bear Arms against the United States and also grant him liberty to carry with him two or Three Cows out of Eight he has in this State which he brought from said Island and he as in Duty Bound shall ever pray

Nathan Benjamin

Dated at Hartford the 26th Day of May 1780. Granted, except that instead of the Number of Cows therein mentioned the Memorialist be allowed to take only one Cow with him.

Onderdonk "Suffolk Co.," p. 90, has transposed the given name and the surname of this man: "May '80. Benj. Nathan, from Southold—wife

became discontented—returned in a year with the children and back one year since, asks to take over 2 or 3 cows—allowed to take one.”

97

20.72—Upon the Memorial of Nathan Benjamin a refugee from Long Island Shewing to this Assembly that on the Enemies taking possession of Said Island he removed to this State and about a year Since by permission returned to said Island, that he now hath in this State a Considerable property which he has now Came from Said Island to take Care of, and prays for Liberty to Return to Said Island with Some part of Said Property Resolved by this Assembly that Liberty and Permission be and is hereby given to the Said Nathan Benjamin to return to Long Island and Carry with him one Cow he providing himself with a proper vessel for that end and to be under the Inspection of the Authority and Select men of the Town of Guilford  
May 1780 [Passed in both Houses]

98

20.75—To the honble. General Assembly of Connecticut the Memorial of John Smith now of Farmington late of New York shews that he has been undone & ruined by the Incursions of the Enemy into the State of New York & has fled for refuge to this State & is now obliged to pay Taxes for the polls & moveable Estate he is possess'd of—he was exempted from the list the last year by the Assembly, he prays the same Indulgence for the year 1780 & he as in Duty bound will pray

Hartford October 1780 [Granted]

John Smith

Upon the Memorial of John Smith Esq. a Refugee from New York shewing to this Assembly that his Estate is almost all taken from him by the Enemy, praying an Exemption from Taxes on the polls of his Family & his moveable Estate—Resolved by this Assembly that no Taxes be levied on his moveable Estate & the polls in his Family for the Year 1780

[Passed in both Houses]

99

23.118—To the Honorable General Assembly of the State of Connecticut now sitting in Hartford. The Memorial of John Smith late of New York now of Worthington humbly Sheweth, that your Memorialist has received a Letter from a Gentleman in New York acquainting him with the death of his Mother in Law Mrs. Belinda Stephens, and of his having sent to your Memorialist a Suit of Cloathes, two Pieces of Linnen, and a few Gloves for their mourning apparel, and as a testimony of the deceased Love, and friendship which on that account are valuable to your Memorialist, And the said Articles are now seised and detained in Custody at Stonington, and are in Possession of Col. Oliver Smith holden for tryal, who has given Bonds to redeliver the Same, And the Captors suppose they cannot deliver said Goods to your Memorialist under their present Circumstances, tho they are sensible they were not imported with any intention to violate the Laws of this State and would be willing to do it, could they do it with Safety—Your Memorialist humbly prays your Honors to recommend that Said Goods be delivered to your Memorialist, and your Memorialist as in duty bound will ever pray.

John Smith.

Dated at Hartford this 14th day of June A. D. 1782. [Granted.]

100

26.228—To The Honble The General Assembly of the State of Connecticut, The petition of John Smith formerly of the City of New York now of Worthington in this State humbly Sheweth—That your petitioner has Several negro Servants in the City of New York which he is Credibly informed he can obtain liberty from General Carleton to bring from thence into this State; That he has likewise money due to him in



New York and West Chester, within the British lines, which could be obtained if Applied for. Your petitioner therefore humbly prayeth that your honor's would give permission to Justus B. Smith the Son of your petitioner, to go into New York for the purpose of bringing out the Aforesaid Negro's And Money. Your petitioner would Request Your honor's liberty for the aforesaid Justus B. Smith if he Should procure any money in New York and West Chester, within the British lines, to lay out part of Said money, for such Articles as his family need, And bring them into this State, together with any Sum of Money he may bring out with him, And Your petitioner as in duty bound Shall ever pray.

Jn. Smith

Worthington 21st Jany. 1783. [Granted.]

## 101

26.229— Upon the Memorial of Jno. Smith Shewing to the Assembly that he has Several Negroe Slaves and a Sum of Money in New York which he has reason to believe he could obtain if he could send for them and praying Liberty for Justus B. Smith to go into sd. New York to obtain the same as by Memorial on File— Resolved by this Assembly that sd. Smith have Liberty and Liberty is hereby granted to sd. Justus B. Smith to go into Sd. New York and to return with any such Negroes of sd. Jno. as he may be able to obtain and to lay out so much of sd Money in New York as may be necessary to procure necessaries for the Family under ye Inspection & Direction of ye Honble. Abrm. Davenport Esqr.

Oct 1783 [Passed in both Houses with this Addition at the end thereof viz "or the Commandant at the post at Stamford."]

## 102

20.76— To his Excellency the Governor & honble. the Council of Safety of the State of Connecticut. The Meml. of Ebenr. Slocum Junr humbly Sheweth That just before the English took possession of Newport to avoid falling into their hands the memlst. with his Family consisting of nine in the whole, fled & removed to Granville in the Massachusetts State where they have been ever since until now— That he owns an Estate upon the Island of Newport where he is now about to return with his Family by Water from the Town of Hartford That the Memlsthath of his own property which he brot with him from the said Granville, Three Swine, 29 bushels of wheat, six barrels of flour, Six Bushels of Rye & about 30 baskets of Indian Corn in the Ear with his Household Goods & Cloathing of his Family which he proposes to carry with him, all essentially necessary for the use & Consumption of his said Family & without which they cannot Subsist—as they are now returning from their Exile, the memorialist humbly prays your Honors to permit him to carry out by Water the necessary provisions & Articles aforesaid and he shall ever pray

Ebenezer Slocum Junr.

Dated at Hartford the 2d day of Novr. A. Dom. 1780

## 103

20.77— To the Honble. the General Assembly to be holden at Hartford on the 2d Thursday of October inst. The Memorial of Abigail Terry & Bethiah Terry Singlewomen now resident in Durham humbly sheweth that they were Inhabitants of Southold on Long Island at the Time the British Troops landed on said Island—in the Year 1776— And that to escape their Rage your Memorialists fled from Said Island to Connecticut bringing with them a small Quantity of household Furniture where they had no Habitations to dwell in or any Acquaintance. And your Memorialists would further observe tho' they have experienced much kindness from the Inhabitants of this State Yet being in the Decline of Life, not having any House of their own in this State to dwell in, And it being difficult to obtain many necessaries for their Comfortable Subsistance here they are desirious to return to said Southold where

they have a House & a small Piece of Land which may afford them some Aid in procuring a lively hood and will add nothing to the Strength of the Enemies of the united States. Whereupon Your Memorialists pray your Honors to grant them Liberty to return to said Southold and to Carry the household Furniture which they bro't with them when they fled from thence under such Restrictions as to your Honors shall seem meet and they as in Duty bound shall ever pray

Dated in Durham Sepr 27th 1780

Abigail Terry

Bethiah Terry

We the Subscribers believe the Facts set forth in the above memorial are truly stated

Durham Sptr. 27th 1780

James Wadsworth, Just. Pacs.

Stephen Norton, Simeon Parsons, Jun., Phinehas Spelman, Select men

Negated in the Lower House

Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 91: "Sep. '80. Abigail and Bethiah Terry, Southold to Durham, 1776—Single and in decline of life—can't obtain support—want to return—granted."

## 104

20.78—To the Honb. the Genl Assembly Now Sitting at Hartford. The Memorial of Moses Isaacs, a Refugee from New York Now Resident in Norwalk humbly Sheweth that Some time in ye Year 1776 Your Honrs. Memorialist Left New York on Acct. of his Atteachment to the Liberties & Independance of America And hath Resided in Norwalk afore sd Ever since having a Learge Family of Small Children to Support & Maintain. By Reason of which your Honrs. Memorialist hath been Oblidged to Expend what Substance he Brought with him, And Whereas Your Honrs Memorialist hath formerly Lived in Newport on Rhoad Island, Is Desirous of Removing their Again In Order to Get into Some Business Whereby to Maintain Himself & Famely, And Whereas Your Honrs Memorialist hath procured (by ye Assistance of a friend) two Barrells of Beef three Barrells of Flour & Ten Bushells of Corn & Rye Towards the Support of his sd Famely to Carry with him to Newport aforesd—Therefore Your Honrs Memorialist Humbly prays Your Honrs to take his Unhappy Case into Your Wise Consideration And Grant him Liberty to Export by Water the Above Mentioned Two barrells of Beef, Three Barrells of Flour & Ten Bush Corn And Rye to Newport aforesd the Embargo Notwithstanding And he as in Duty Bound Shall Ever pray

Moses Isaacs

Dated at Hartford this 31st Day of May 1780. [Granted.]

## 105

20.79—Upon the Memorial of Moses Isaacs A Refugee from New York Shewing to this Assembly that he Left New York in the Year 1776 On Account of his Attachment to the Liberties & Independance of America & Being Desirous of Removing to Rhoad Island with his famely which Consists of A Number of Small Children that he May be Enabled to Get Into Some Business Whereby to provide for them, prays Liberty to transport by Water Out of this State Two barrells of Beef, Three Barrells of flour & Ten Bushells of Corn & Rye to Rhoad Island aforesd. As pr Memo. On file—Resolved by this Assembly that the Memorialist have Liberty And Liberty is hereby Granted to him to Export Out of this State by Water Two barrells of Beef, three barrells of flour & Ten Bushells of Corn & Rye to Newport On Rhod Island the Embargo Notwithstanding

[Passed in both Houses]

## 106

20.80—

Hartford 25 Octobr 1780

The Memorial of Arthur Jarvis Humbly Sheweth That your memorialist left the City of New York his Native place, previous to the Ar-

rival of the Enemy with a Considerable Family which he has Since In-  
deavour'd By Every possible means to Support Untill he is so reduc'd  
from the Depreciation of the Currency &c, that he is no longer able to  
do it, and having an Intrest in the City, your Memorialist Humbly prays  
that he, with his Aged Mother, Wife, Mrs. Albany, and three Children  
May be permitted to Return to New York, taking with him the little  
Remains of Household Furniture which he has left (having been Oblidg'd  
to Sell a considerable part for the Support of his Family) and a Small  
Quantity of provision which he has on hand, the Memorialist Begs leave  
to Refer to Coll. Moseley one of the Honourable House, who resides in  
the Town of Woodbury where he has staid for Some time past for the  
Circumstances and Situation of his Case — & as in duty bound Will Ever  
pray  
Arthur Jarvis

To the Honourable House of Assembly now Conven'd at Hartford  
Negatived in the Lower House

107

20.84 — To the Honorable General Assembly of the State of Connect-  
icut held at Hartford in said State on the Second thursday of October  
The Petition of George Smith Esqr. (late of Smith Town in the County  
of Suffolk on Nassau Island, but now of Stratford in the State of Con-  
necticut aforesaid) Humbly sheweth That whereas your Petitioner is  
possessed of an Estate in Lands and moveables lying in said Town and  
County on Nassau Island aforesaid, Worth Two thousand five hundred  
pounds, And whereas the Fate of War by its continuance, has hitherto,  
and Still continues to deprive your Petitioner of the use, and  
profits of said Estate so Situated as aforesaid, and renders it impos-  
sible for your petitioner to maintain himself, unless he is permitted from  
time to time to make excursions to the Island, in order to procure Sup-  
plies of money to Defray his expences, which being Attended with many  
difficulties, and Great Hazard to your Petitioners Person and property  
now therefore your Petitioner prays that he may be permitted to bring  
off the Effects Arising from the Sales of said Estate, in such Articles  
as may be most for the Advantage of this State and beneficial to the  
Army, to his Great Relief and Emolument, under your Honours Advice,  
and directions and your Petitioner as in Duty bound shall every pray &c  
Dated at Stratford October 9th day 1780  
George Smith

[Granted in the Upper House. Dissented to in the Lower House.  
Concurred in referring further consideration to the next meeting of the  
Gen. Assembly.]

Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 90: "Oct. '80. Geo. Smith, at Hart-  
ford, wishes to go to Smithtown now and then to see to his estate. His  
father lately died. Has large family to support." Same, p. 92: "Oct.  
'80. George Smith, Smithtown to Stratford — asks to return to bring  
off the avails of the sale of his estate in merchandise."

108

20.83 — We the Subscribing Authority and Selectmen of the Town of  
Stratford do certify that we have been Acquainted with the Person and  
Character of the said George Smith for Eighteen Months past, during  
which time he has resided in said Town, and behaved himself as a Good  
and Peaceable member of Society, That he has Taken the oath of fidelity  
to the State, That he has been an Officer in the Continental Army, and  
is Esteemed a Friend to the Common Cause of America. We have also  
examined into the Allegations set forth in the within Petition and find  
them Just and true, And do hereby Recommend him to the favour of  
the Honourable Assembly now Sitting at Hartford

Robert Fairchild, Danl. Judson, Sam'l. Whiting, Justices of Peace  
Joseph Curtiss, James Booth, John Brooks, Selectmen



20.81 — To the Honorable General Assembly Now Sitting at Hartford. Gentlemen, I beg leave to make the following proposals (Similar to those made by Mr. Herring [Haring]) to the Honorable Assembly. I will engage to Sell my Lands, and moveables to the Amount of Two thousand five hundred pounds New York money, and to Import the whole of said Avails in such Goods as may be Suitable for Cloathing for the Continental Army, If I Shall be able to procure the same in such Articles. But if I should not be able to procure the whole avails in such Articles, I should be Glad to have liberty to bring to the Amount of not exceeding one third of said avails in such Other Articles, as may be wanted & beneficial to the Inhabitants of these States. And upon my Importing said Goods this State may have the Refusal thereof upon Reasonable Terms for the Benefit of the Army, and to have the whole matter conducted under the Inspection and direction of General [Gold Sillick] Silliman or such other Person as the Honorable Assembly shall think proper to appoint for that purpose or in any other mode or way that shall be thot safe and beneficial for the United States and your Petitioner as in Duty bound Shall ever Pray.

George Smith

Hartford November 4th 1780

[For Mr. Herring's proposal, noted above, see Nos. 113-117.]

20.82 — Upon the Petition of George Smith formerly of Suffolk County Nassau Island and State of New York, Now a Reffugee Residing in Stratford in the State of Connecticut, Shewing to this Assembly that in Consequence of his having quit the Island with the Continental Army, and his Habitation and real Estate in said County within the Enemies lines and has for Eighteen months past Resided in the Town of Stratford aforesaid, and is thereby reduced to Indigent Circumstances That he has an Oppertunity of disposing of About Two thousand five hundred pounds worth of his Real and Moveable Estate lying within the Enemies Lines aforesaid and of Investing the same in such Goods as might if Imported here be beneficial to these States, as well as to himself in Relieving his distresses — And that he will engage to Import two thirds of said Avails at least, and the whole if possible in such Articles of Cloathing as may be wanted for the Continental Army, and will Give this State the Refusal of them on such Terms as Shall be thought Reasonable, provided he can have permission to Import the same as aforesaid. And that he is willing and desireous that the whole Matter should be conducted under the Direction and Inspection of Gold Silleck Silliman Esqr. or such other person or persons as this Assembly shall think Proper to Appoint &c as per Petition Resolved by this Assembly That the Petitioner have Liberty, And Liberty & permission is hereby Granted him upon the sale of this Real Estate aforesaid, to Import the Avails thereof in such Articles as may be beneficial to these States, two thirds of which Avails at least (And the whole if to be procured) to be in such Articles of Cloathing as are Suitable & wanted for our Army, upon the condition of his giving this State the Refusal thereof upon Reasonable Terms as aforesaid. The whole Matter to be conducted under the Inspection of Brigadier General [Gold Sillick] Silliman who is hereby Authorized and directed for that purpose, And the said Petitioner upon his Importing the same or any part thereof as aforesaid Shall exhibit a Just and true Invoice of all such Articles as he shall Import as aforesaid, And make Solemn Oath thereto before said [Gen.] Gold Sillick Silliman Esqr That he has and will in All Respects well and truly Observe & Conform himself to the true intent meaning and Spirit of this Resolve in no wise either directly or indirectly contravene the same, And in Case the said Petitioner shall not conform hereto, the whole of what he shall import shall be confiscated for the Benefit of this State

Pass'd in the Upper House

## 111

20.85—To the Honourable the General Assembly of the Governor And Company of the State of Connecticut now Setting at Hartford in Said State, The Memorial of [Capt.] Benjn. Marvin [Corp.] Gabriel Smith Benjn North Gabriel North Ephraim Marvin Zebulon Williams and William Salmon All Formerly inhabitants of Long Island & State of New York Residing in Norwalk in Fairfield County State of Connecticut. That your Honours Memorialist[s] were inhabitants of Long Island in ye State of New York when the Unnatural and Cruel war between Great Britain & America first Commenced And that your memorialists Early Entered into the war In the Service of their Country and at the unhappy time When the American army Evacuated Long Island and Left it In the hands and Power of our unnatural foes We Chose Rather to quit our Pleasant Houses & agreeable farms And all that was Dear & Valuable to us and fly with our Families & what few Effects our haste would Permit us To take and Seek Sheltor among the Hospitable Inhabitants of this State Than Submit to the arbitrary Power And tyranny of great britain and your memorialests would Further inform your Honors that after Expending what Little Property we brought into this State with us & With Great difficulty providing a Support for ourselves And families We are Called upon to Pay taxes Equal With the inhabitants of this State and cannot be relived Except by your Honours: Whereupon your memorialests Humbly Prays your Honours to take this our unhappy Case into your Wise Consideration and order and Decree That your memorialests may be exempted from taxes or in Some other way grant Relief as your honours in your great wisdom Shall See Fit and your Honours Memorialest[s] as in Duty bound Shall Ever Pray etc.

Norwalk 5th February A. D. 1780. [Referred to October Session.]  
 [Capt.] Benjamin Marvin [Lt.] Benjamin North [Adj.] Ephm. Marvin  
 [Corp.] Gabriel Smith Gabriel North Zebulon Williams  
 William Salmon

Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 92: "Feb. '80. Eph and Benj. Marvin, Zebulon Williams, Wm. Salmon, Gabriel Smith, Benj. and Gabriel North, L. I. to Norwalk—spent all they brought over—ask relief from Tax." Same, p. 90: "Apr. 27, '80. Ephraim Marvin, of Brookhaven, at Norwalk, '80."

## 112

20.86—Upon the Memorial of [Capt.] Benjn. Marvin [Corp.] Gabriel Smith, [Lt.] Benjn. North, Gabril North, [Adj.] Ephraim Marvin, Zebulon Williams & William Salmon, Refugees from Long Island Now Resident in the Town of Norwalk Shewing to this Assembly that by Reason of their Attachment to the American Cause they Left their Settlements on Said Long Island And Are Now Reduced to Great Difficulties to Maintain their Respective families By being Drove of their Farms as aforesaid And being call'd Upon to pay taxes to this State find the Same to be Impossible for them to Do Under their present Destrest Circumstances, As per Memo. On file. Resolved by this Assembly that What Taxes Are Now Due this State or Shall hereafter become Due from Said Memorialist[s] be and the Same Are hereby Abated them Respectively So Long as they Shall Continue Under their present Circumstances

[Passed in both Houses] Oct. Session 1780.

## 113

20.87—To the Honorable General Assembly of the State of Connecticut now sitting at Hartford in said State, the Memorial of Abraham Herring [Haring] late of the City and State of New York now resident in Stratford in the County of Fairfield humbly Sheweth—That your Honours Memorialist is, and ever has been sincerely and warmly Attached to the Cause of American Liberty. That he took an early and

decided part in the present important Controversy with Great Britain, and has ever acted the Part of a steady uniform Friend to the Liberty and Independence of these States. That in Consequence of such his Attachment to the Cause of America, in Sept 1776 he found himself under a Necessity of leaving New York with such Personal property as he could hastily bring off with him, and has ever since resided at Stratford aforesaid in anxious expectation and hope of seeing a happy period put to the Calamities of our Country, so that he might again return to his Property and employments in New York aforesaid—That he has an increasing and already expensive Family, and having been able to transact very little or no profitable Business since his residence in this State, he has unavoidably and totally expended all the Property he was able to bring out with him, when he fled from New York and placed himself under the protection of this State. So that he is in danger of finding himself soon destitute of all the resources of subsistence, unless relieved by the kind interposition of this Honorable Assembly—That he has a considerable real Estate, in, and about, the said City of New York, which descended to him from his Father Elbert Herring [Haring] late of said New York deceased; and which he has now an happy Opportunity secretly to dispose of to the amount of about fifteen hundred Pounds lawful Money, for such Goods and Merchandise as are much wanted at this time by the Good People of this State—That he wishes extremely to avail himself of this Offer, which would be so highly beneficial to him in his present destitute and disagreeable state of Exile, and to obtain the permission of this Honourable Assembly to Import such Goods and Merchandise into this State; if it be consistent with the public Weal, which he would by no means sacrifice in any degree, to his private Necessities or Emolument, how great soever—That he Conceived, however, that such a transaction under your Honours direction and permission, would, so far from being injurious, be highly beneficial to the Public, as it would be a transfer of Property from the Enemy, in effect without any Consideration whatsoever, since his real Estate is already in their Hands and under their absolute dominion. And consequently to obtain from them fifteen hundred Pounds in British Manufacturers for real Estate so already in their Power, would to the United States of America, be essentially the same thing as for him to Capture Goods to that amount from their Merchants. Whereupon your Memorialist humbly prays your Honours, in tender Consideration of his unfortunate situation, and the Circumstances aforesaid, to enable him to avail himself of this Opportunity for some degree of relief in his unhappy Exile, and to grant him Liberty and permission to Import into this State from New York aforesaid, or from within the Enemies Lines British Goods to the amount aforesaid, the avails of his said real Estate so by him to be disposed of as aforesaid under such regulations and restrictions as your Honours shall think proper, or in some way to grant relief to your Memorialist as your Honours in your Wisdom shall think best and he as in Duty bound shall ever pray &c

Dated in Hartford this 18th Day of October A. D. 1780

Abraham Herring [Haring]

114

20.88 — We the Subscribers Authority and Select Men of the Town of Stratford in Fairfield County, do hereby Certifie that we have been well Acquainted with Mr. Abraham Herring [Haring] ever since September 1776, when he retired from New York into this State for Protection, and has resided at Stratford, and do Esteem him a Gentleman of Reputation, and good Character, who, as far as we know, has ever acted the part of a Sincere and warm Friend to the Liberties and Independence of the United States of America. We have also Examined the Allegations in the foregoing Memorial, and find them to be just and true, and do accordingly hereby recommend him to the Notice and favour of the



Honourable General Assembly for the purposes in said Memorial mentioned. As Witness our Hands this 18th Day of October 1780

Robert Fairchild, Dan'l Judson, Saml. Whiting, Justices of Peace

Joseph Curtiss, James Booth, John Brooks, Select Men

Negatived in the Lower House [Conference Committees appointed.]

115

20.91

(October Session, 1780.)

Upon the Memorial of Abraham Herring [Haring] formerly of the City & State of New Yorke, now a Refugee residing in Stratford in the State of Connecticut, Shewing to this Assembly, that in Consequence of his early sincere & warm attachment to the American Cause, he was obliged to quit his Habitation and Real Estate near that City within the Enemies Lines and has ever since resided in this State, and is thereby reduced with his Family to indigent & distressed Circumstances— That he has an advantageous & Convenient Opportunity of disposing of about fifteen hundred pounds worth of his real Estate lying within the Enemies Lines as aforesaid and of investing the same in such Goods as might if imported here be beneficial to these States as well as to himself in relieving the Distresses of his Family And that he will engage to import two thirds of sd Avails at least and the whole if possible in such Articles of Cloathing as may be wanted for the Continental Army and will give this State the Refusal of them on such Terms as Shall be thought reasonable, provided he can have Permission to import the Same as aforesd and that he is willing and desirous that the whole matter should be conducted under the Direction & Inspection of [Gen.] Gold Silleck Silliman Esqr. or such other Person or Persons as this Assembly shall think proper to appoint etc as per Memorial on File—Resolved by this Assembly that the Memorialist have Liberty & Liberty & Permission is hereby granted him, upon the Sale of his real Estate aforesaid to import the Avails thereof in such Articles as may be beneficial to these States two thirds of which avails at least (& the Whole if to be procured) to be in such Articles of Cloathing as are suitable & wanted for our Army, upon the Condition of his giving this State the Refusal thereof upon reasonable Terms as aforesd. The Whole matter to be conducted under the Inspection Superintendency & Direction of Brigadier Genle. [Gold Sillick] Silliman who is hereby authorized & Directed for that purpose, And the sd Memorialist upon his importing the Same or any Part thereof as aforesaid shall exhibit a just & true invoice of all such Articles as he shall import as aforesd & make Solemn Oath thereto, before [Gen.] Gold Silleck Silliman Esqr. that he has & will in all Respects well & truly Observe & conform himself to the true Intent Meaning & Spirit of this Resolve & in no wise either directly or indirectly contravene the Same—And in Case the Said Memorialist Shall not Conform hereto—The whole of what he shall import shall be confiscated for the Benefit of this State.

[Passed in both Houses.]

116

20.89—To the Honble Comtee. appointed to Confer with me on the subject of my memorial: Gentlemen I beg Leave to make the following proposals to the Honble. Assembly. I will engage to sell my Lands to the Amount of £1500 L. money and to Import the whole of Said Avails in such Goods as may be Suitable for Clothing for the Continental Army, if I shall be able to procure the same in such Articles but if I should not be able to procure the whole avails in such Articles, I should be Glad to have Liberty to bring to the amount of not exceeding one third of Sd Avails in such other Articles as may be wanted and beneficial to these States—And upon my Importing said Goods this State may have the Refusal thereof upon reasonable terms for the Benefit of the Army And to have the whole matter Conducted under the Inspection and Direction of Genl. [Gold Sillick] Silliman or such other Person as the

Honble. Assembly shall think proper to appoint for that purpose or in any other Mode or Way that shall be thought safe & beneficial for the United States—and I must further beg leave to request the Honble. Assembly that in Case they find it not Consistant with the good of these States—to grant your memorialist the Indulgence prayed for that he may have Liberty to return with his Family to New York in Order to be in Circumstances to Support the same which Request nothing but Absolute Nesity, would Compe your Memorilist to make—but if that should be thought likewise inconsistant with the public safety or Policy—that your Memorilist might be excused from Drafts and Taxes which he is not able to bear without reducing his Family to Absolute Poverty and Distress or in some other way grant your Memorilist Releif And he as in Duty bound Shall ever pray—All which is humbly Submitted by your Obedient Humble Servt.

Hartford Novr. 2 1780

Abm. Herring [Haring]

117

20.90—We your Honors Comtee. appointed to Confer with Mr. Abraham Herring [Haring] upon the Subject matter of his Memorial beg leave to Report that We have confere with him thereon and have heard his proposals which are hereto annexed and upon the whole are of opinion that his Request for Importing the Avails of his Estate upon the Conditions & Under the Restrictions & Directions pointed out & under proper Regulations—may be granted without any Detriment & highly beneficial to the Interests of these States.

[After disagreement and Conference, Report accepted by both Houses.]

118

20.233—To the Honbl. General Assembly of the State of Connecticut now convened at Hartford—The Memorial of Samuel Broom now of the Town of Boston in the State of Massachuset humbly sheweth that he was a Citizen of New York & fled therefrom & from his Estate into Connecticut for refuge from the Enemy & resided sometime in Weathersfield & gave in a List there Augst. 1778 & soon after vizt. in Octr. then next removed with his Family to Boston where he has resided ever since & also the Short time he resided in This State he transacted his Business & Commerce in the State of Massachusetts & was there tax'd & pa[id?] large taxes therefor—at the same time that he was highly assessed & paid taxes for the same business in this State—which tho' he thought unreasonable he submitted to it as the publick Cause had the Benefit of what he paid—which Cause he has been ever zealous to promote & has sacrificed a large Share of his property therein—But he is now constrained to State & lay before your Honors a real grievance which hopes by your equitable Interposition to be relieved from—That long since he left this State vizt.—thro' the whole Course of the year 1779—he has been many times & largely taxed & assessed in this State because the Taxes were granted & laid on the list 1778—whereby he is compelled to pay taxes for his Pole & his Business in this State granted even more than a year after he removed to Boston, tho' has been there & assessed & paid Taxes during the whole time for the same things—which he is persuded your Honors will think unjust—& he prays your Honors that he may be exempt from payment of Taxes in this State which have been laid & granted since he has had any residence therein—And as in Duty bound shall ever pray.

Dated at Hartford March 15—1781 [Negatived in the Upper House.]

Samle. Broom.

119

\*21.213—Jan., 1780. Whereas this Assembly are informed that Colo. William Worthington, commander of the State guards at Saybrook. did, contrary to his duty, sometime since the 17th day of May last, permit Richard Seaman, a refugee from Long Island, to import and land at Saybrook a considerable quantity of British goods, which the said Colo.

Worthington then knew were illegally imported and landed as aforesaid, and that they were voluntarily brought by the said Seaman from the possession of the enemy to said Saybrook, and that they were afterwards disposed of by him in this State; that the said Colo. Worthington being fully acquainted, as aforesaid, with the said illegal conduct of the said Seaman, and having it entirely in his power to have seized said goods, totally failed in performing his duty therein; and that he did not inform the Governor of this State of the said illegal conduct of the said Seaman, although he well knew that said Seaman pretended to have imported said goods by virtue of an authority derived from his Excellency the Governor, which pretensions of the said Seaman the said Colo. Worthington knew were false; Resolved by this assembly, that Brigadier General [Andrew] Ward, Colo. Dyer Throop, and Lt. Colo. Marshfield Parsons repair to Saybrook and, having notified the said Colo. Worthington to attend, that they proceed fully to investigate what truth there may be in said information by bringing any witnesses before them which can testify anything concerning the premises, and report what they shall find, upon the result of their enquiry, to the General Assembly to be held in May next.

## 120

21.215—To the Honorable General Assembly of the State of Connecticut to be holden at Hartford on the second Thursday of May Inst—We the Subscribers being appointed by the Honorable General Assembly at their Session by adjournment at Hartford the 6th day of January last, a Committee, and being ordered to repair to Say Brook and there examine into certain matters alledged against Colo. William Worthington of said Say Brook; and report there of make to the General Assembly to be holden in May then next—beg liberty to report, that in obedience to said appointment and order, we repaired to Say Brook on the first Tuesday of May Inst, and gave due notice to said Colo. Worthington who attended accordingly.—We also caused all such Witnesses (as we could find, that knew anything about the matter alledged) at attend and testify.—And after a full hearing and examination into the matter, we find the following to be the true state of the matter as far as we were able to collect,—that said Colo. Worthington had the superintendency and command of the Guards that were stationed on the Shore in said Say Brook from some time in June last, through the Summer and fall, as long as the Guards were kept up;—and that he frequently gave spirited orders to said Guards to keep a good look out, in order to prevent the illicit trade with Long Island if possible. We also find that one Richard Seaman, a Refugee from Long Island, on the 17th day of May last, and for some considerable time before, and yet does live and board at said Colo. Worthington's house, and by the advice of the Governor and his council of safety Colo. Worthington employed said Seaman to obtain intelligence from the Enemy, and for that purpose has been sent to said Island sundry times;—and he has obtained some intelligence of importance:—which said Seaman obtained a permit last Spring of the Governor and his Council, in the words following viz.—“At a meeting of the Governor and Council of safety holden in Hartford the 17th day of May A. D. 1779 Voted that Richard Seaman a Refugee from Long Island be permitted to pass with a Boat to Long Island and to bring off his family with his household furniture, provisions and money, provided said Seaman first apply to Capt. Shipman, Commandant of the Fort at Say Brook, to search said Boat and see that no goods, provisions or money are on board at the time of his departure; and that on his return he shall exhibit to some Naval Officer a true Manifesto on oath, of all such articles, as he shall have brought from said Long Island on board said Boat” Which said permit was attested by the Clerk of the Council, and counter-signed by the Governor:—And that the said Seaman in August and September



following at two several times brought a quantity of European Goods from said Long Island;—of which he soon after made a manifesto on oath at the Port of Middletown to the Naval Officer there, which manifesto and the certificate thereof are in the words following viz—  
 “The following is a true Invoice and Manifesto of household furniture of Goods and articles brought from Long Island by the Subscriber, by virtue of a permit from his Excellency the Governor and Council of Safety, which were the property of the Subscriber long before the first day of May last on Long Island aforesaid Viz,

3 pieces of Broadcloth	6 Doz. Hatts
11 pieces of Coating	11 pieces of Cambrick
1 box of Glass	2 pieces of Lawn
200 lb of Shott	9 pieces of Dutch Lace
150 lb of Brimstone	2 Sticks of Sealing Wax
20 lb of Pepper	1 piece of redd Durant
80 lb of Bohea Tea	1 piece of green Ditto
16 Doz. of blue & white handss—	12 pieces silk Handss.
4 Doz. Ditto small	2 Doz. black Silk Ditto
6 lb. of Silk & hair Twist	11 pieces of gartering
20 packs of pins	1 lb. Nutmegs
11 lb. of Sewing Silk	2 lb. of Sowing thread
3 pieces of Calico	2 Sticks of Sealing Wax
10 pieces of Linnen	11 pieces of Shalloon
10 pieces of Riband	6 Bags of Buttons
1 piece of corded Dimmity	8 Blankets for Beds
3 pieces of Calamaneo	1 Trunk containing bed and Table
3 pieces of Camblit	Linnen, Towel Knapkins etc.
1 piece of Fustian	11 lbs of powder
3 pieces of Gauze	11 loaves of Sugar
1 piece of Silk Crape	50 lb of Flax
15 Doz. of Knives	1 large Silver Tankard
1 piece of Sattin	1 Sugar Cup } Silver
2 pieces of blue Stuff	1 milk Pott } \
1 Doz. pairs of Silk Stockings	

Dated in Say-Brook September 26th 1779

Richard Seaman.

“State of Connecticut. Port of Middletown—

This may Certify all whom it doth or may concern that Mr. Richard Seaman within mentioned personally appeared in this Office and made solemn Oath to the truth of the within Invoice, and that the same contains a true account of the Articles by him imported from Long Island by permission from his Excellency Gover. Trumbull and Council of Safety.”

Which certificate was signed by, and given under the hand of the Naval Officer at Middletown the 20th of September A. D. 1779—The most of which goods are since sold to some persons in the State, and are all the goods that said Seaman has brought that we could learn;—All which Colo. Worthington knew but had no concern or privity in the trade himself, as we could find. We also find that one Doctr. William Lawrance a Refugee from Long Island, last fall lived at said Colo. Worthington’s house and by advice from the Governor was imployed by said Colo. Worthington to gain intelligence from the Enemy and proved serviceable that way:—Which said Lawrance obtained a permit of the Governor on the 11th of November last in the words following viz.

“State of Connecticut.—By the Governor

To all concerned. Doctr. Willm. Lawrence, belonging to Long Island. is permitted to go from Say Brook to said Island and bring off his family household goods, medicines, and some other small effects, that he hath belonging to him there.—and is excused for bringing with him at his late coming over, some articles of furniture of Silver plate.—He

with the Vessel he goes in to be under the inspection of the Comandant of the Fort at Say Brook both on his going and returning, to prevent illicit trade, and dangerous intercourse with the Enemy."

Which permit was given and signed by his Excellency the Governor at Lebanon the 11th Novr. 1779 And that in consequence of said permit he brought a quantity of goods from said Island;— which goods are contained in an Invoice in the words following, viz:—

1 piece Hunters Cloth	1 Ditto spotted Lawn
3 Doz Silk Hand'ss	1 Piece Cottin Hand'ss
Remnant of Stuff	1 piece Gauze, Hand'ss
1 piece Cambrick	2 Remnants, Gauze
Remnant of Linnen	1 bundle Riband & Garters
3 pieces of black Gauze	10 pair of leather Gloves
1 bag of Buttons	1 pack of Combs
1 piece of Silk Hand'ss	Paper of Needles
6 pair of Stockings	2 Remnants of Callico
1 piece black Gauze	Bunch of Lining, Tape & Cord
Remnant black Durant	1 piece of quality binding
Piece of Irish Linnen	Remnant Ditto
Bunch Fans	Sundry pieces tape
Chaper & Tongues	1 Red Riband
3 Doz. Penknives	Root Mohair
Bundle of Buckles	Remnant Everlasting
3 Packs of Pins	Ditto Callimaneo & Shalloon
Bunch horn Combs	Small root Cassimer
Bundle of Buckles	2 Pieces Linnen
Dutch Blanckett	Bag Buttons
Remnant Callimaneo	Piece Broadcloth
1 Piece of Cambrick	Piece Linnen
Ditto Lawn	Ditto Muslin
1 Ditto Muslin	

Which goods were landed in the night of the 27th of November last about three quarters of a mile east of Colo. Worthington's house; and were soon after seised by one Ephraim Kelsey the Sergt. of the Guard; and were finally all carried to said Colo. Worthington's house that night, and that Colo. Worthington on that, and the next succeeding night used some arguments to persuade the Sergt. of the Guard to deliver the goods up to the Doctr. supposing his permit covered them: And we also find that said Sergt. Kelsey was not convinced that said permit did cover them, and still held the goods; and pretty soon after made a report to the Governor and his Council of Safety of all his conduct relative to his seising and detaining said goods, and also of all Colo. Worthington's conduct relative to the same And on or about the 18th of December last Colo. Worthington and said Serjt. Kelsey attended before the Governor and his Council, where all the matters before mentioned were laid open and fully heard: Whereupon said Council proceeded to give the following directions or advice, viz.

"At a meeting of the Governor and Council of Safety holden in Lebanon the 18th day of December 1779."

"Whereas Ephraim Kelsey Serjt. of the Guard, stationed at the West Society in Say Brook on the 27th day of November last, seised one trunk and three Sacks, containing a quantity of Goods and remnants belonging to Doctr. Willm. Lawrence a friendly Refugee from Long Island, which he had brought from said Island by permission;—yet not strictly conforming to the directions in the permit.—And the said Kelsey having made report thereof to his Excellency the Governor for advice—Resolved that his Excellency the Governor be desired to advise the said Serjt. Kelsey to deliver the said Trunk, Sacks & Goods to the Said Doctr. Lawrence on his paying the said Kelsey his reasonable expenses on the premisses."

Which resolve was attested by the Clerk of the Council And Shewn to said Serjt. Kelsey;—whereupon he immediately delivered up said Goods to said Doctr. Lawrence;—all which Colo. Worthington was privy to, and the matter was supposed to be finished by all parties concerned; and so rested untill about the 22nd of February last, Majr. William Hart of said Saybrook came to said Serjt. Kelsey and informed him that the Assembly expected that he would lay the same before the Assembly, then sitting at Hartford—which produced the information laid before said Assembly; and was there referred to Us in order to investigate the truth of the facts therein alledged and report the same etc—All which is humbly submitted by your Honors Obedt. Humble Servts.

[Brig. Gen.] Andrew Ward

[Col.] Dyar Throop

[Lt. Col.] Marshfd Parsons

Committee

In the Lower House the foregoing Report being read etc is accepted and thereupon the Question being called for and proposed Viz—Whether upon the Stating of Facts in the Report the said Worthington is reprehensible Resolved in the Affirmative. [See D. 42.]

121

21.214—To the Honourable General Assembly now Convened at Hartford—I think it a Duty I owe to my country to lay before your honours the following State of Facts—that from the 14th day of Janr A. D. 1779 to 1st of January following I was Sargeant of the Gards Stationed at Saybrook West Society on the Sea Shore under the Command of Coll. William Worthington and that on the 27th of November Last at abot Twelve of the Clock in the Night as I was Patrolling the Shore I Passed Three persons Viz Mr Richard Seaman Doct Wm. Lawrence and A Servan Boy to Coll. Wm. Worthington with A Quantity of European Goods about  $\frac{3}{4}$  of A mile Easterly of Coll. Worthington's Dwelling House and that Sd Seamans, Rode one Horse & Led another, on which Horses there was Three Sacks of Goods and A Large Trunk Slung on a pole between the Doctor and the Servant Boy Containing goods the Led Horse I took from Mr. Seamans and gave it to One of the gard & ordered Mr. Seamans off from his Horse he Requested the favour of Riding as he had a Large Sack before him to Coll. Worthington, where I told him I should Carry the goods which was agreeable to my Orders from Coll. Worthington in Case of Any Seisure and while I was A little behind taking Care of the trunk it being Very Dark Mr. Seamans Rode of and made his Escape not withstanding his promise to keep with the gard immediately on which I Left the Remaining of the goods with the gard and persued on after Sd Seamans to Coll. Worthington's and when I Came there found the Horse standing at the Dore Striped of Loding and going into the House I found Coll. Worthington Siting by the fire I asked where Mr. Seaman was he Said he was gone up Stairs I Said Mr. Seaman has shamefully Abused me for I took him under gard and he Contrary to his promise has made his Escape with part of the goods and the Coll. Replied Set Down they Shall all Come out. I Said perhaps they may and perhaps they may not one half. I Said to the Coll. I wonder that you Should Let So Large A bundle pass without Examining it he Replied I Set here in a Drouse almost A Sleep and did not take much notice abot this time One of the gard brought in to the Coll. One Daniel Foster and at the Same time the gard Came up with the Trunk and the rest of the goods Coll. Worthington Asked Doct. Lawrence for his permit which the Doct. gave him which the Coll. Red in my hearing and that it did appear that the Doct. had a permit from his Excellency to go on to the Island and bring of his Family Household furniture and Some other Small Effects belonging to him there and as the Coll. Red the permit to me Sd Lawrence was to go and Return under the Inspection of



the Commandant of the Fort at Saybrook or the gards Since which I have Seen the permit and find that the permit Confined him to the Inspection of the Commandant of the fort only and not the gards—at this time the Coll. asked me into another Room in private and told me that Doct. Lawrence was A worthy gentleman and that he had improved him to get Intelligence from the Enemy and that he Supposed the Doct. had goods but that the permit covered them I told him I did not Know but the permit Did but had not Seen them Coll. Replied he was willing that I and One more Should See the goods but not any more of the gard and advised me to take A Slight Look over the goods and then inform the gard that the permit is prety general and that it Covers the goods and To Let it pass on which I Examined the Trunk & Sacks and found that they Contained A Variety of English goods two or Three Book & A Small bunch of what he Said was medisons and upon Examining the Sack that Mr. Seamans Caried up Stairs it Did not Appear to have So much in it as when I first Saw it on the Horse—it now being Late in the Night we Defered any further Examination to the next Evening after he requesting the matter to be kept private untill the Next Evening, at which time I went to the Colls. House with Several of the gard and Coll. asked me into A private Room and Says how Came you to bring in Some of the gard that was not here the Last Night. I told him I should not keep it A Secret any Longer he Said that the permit fairly Covered them that his Excellency would not like to hear about this matter. Said further that he had proposed to the Doctor that the Doctor Should make me and those that was with me when the goods were taken A handsome reward as we had been fatuiged in the Night. & as we had been in private Some time I told the Coll. I did not Like to be in private any Longer as he Knew he was Suspected of favouring the Illisset Trade on which One of the gard was Called in the Coll. Still went on with many Insinuations to Convince us that it was best to hush the matter I then told him I believed in my Soul you will and are Your self in trying to Secret Such matters and that I Could not See that the permit in any wise Covered the goods and Insisted of an Inventory of the goods and Obtained A Partial One—the above mentioned Foster on being Examined Said he Came from the Island in the boat which brought the goods and that in Coming from the Island fell in with the Land about Two miles westerly of the Coll. Worthingtons house and rowed along Shore Eastward by the gard Three forths of A mile East of Coll. Worthingtons House to A by place where they Landed the goods—after taking an Invoice of the goods I Requested of the Coll. to take the goods into my Care which he refused I likewise Requested A Copy of the permit which he also Refused—I would also Inform Your Honours that in the Course of Last Summer & Fall that the above Sd. Seaman has as often as once A fortnight or Three weeks gone on to the Island in A Boat belonging to the State in Coll. Worthingtons Care or Some other and that frequently on his return there was bags or Sacks and trunks of Something that had the Appearance of European goods and on his Landing in the Day time Coll. Worthington would be Present and being asked by the gards whether the goods Should not be Examined Coll. Replied there was no Occasion for it as his [Note—Several words torn out] and the fullest that he Ever Saw of the Governor's giving and that he had a right to bring of any Sort of goods and that the goods were Some times Carried by Horses & Sometimes by Cart to Coll. Worthingtons Where Sd Seaman Resided—and for the Truth of the Above Relation I Appeal to the following Persons as witnesses Viz. Messrs. Elijah Dee, Caleb Chapman, Jedediah Riley, William Chapman, Joseph Stannard, William Dee, Samuel Jones, Augustus Jones, Pardon Brockway, Hezekiah Post, Junr., Benjamin Jones, Junr., all which is Submitted to your Honours Consideration by Your Honours most Obedient Humble Servt  
[Serjt.] Ephraim Kelsey

Dated in Saybrook the 22d Day of February 1780

Genl. Assembly Hartford Jany. 1780

In the Upper House—The foregoing Representation being read is referred to the Consideration of the Committee appointed to enquire into certain matters of the like Nature alledged against the said Coln. Wm. Worthington at this present Assembly

In the Lower House—Concurred with the honble. Upper House in passing the foregoing Vote, with the following addition to wit, That Jeremiah Halsey Esqr. be and he is hereby appointed to prepare, Exhibit and lay before sd. Comtee. all the proper & necessary proofs & Testimonys that may be had in Order to a full Investigation of the matter & things adledged & Set forth on this & the other Representation referred to sd Comtee.

Dessented to in the Upper House.

In the Lower House—On Reconsideration Concurred with the Hon. Upper House in their Vote first entered hereon.

122

21.248—Richard Seamons of Say Brook of lawfull Age Testifies and Says—That I never knew neither have I any Reason to believe that Colo. William Worthington has had any Concern in the Illicit Trade—That I never knew that the Colo. had any knowledge of any goods being Illicitly Imported.

Question. how long have you lived at Colo. Worthington House

Answer. Ever Since January 1779

Qu. where was your Place of Residence before you came to the State of Connecticut

Ans. at Long Island.

Qu. What Business did you follow on Long Island.

Ans. I was in Trade.

Qu. How many Times have you been sent on to Long Island by the Colo. for the purpose of gaining Inteligence.

Ans. I have been Sent on, but do not Recollect how many Times.

Qu. have you any knowledge of any English or European goods being brought from Long Island or New York and Stored at Colo. Worthingtons House.

Ans. I cannot answer that Question

Qu. Is the Reason why you cant answer it, because you dont know anything about it.

Ans. I cannot Answer it because it Possibly may have a Tendency to hurt me.

Qu. have you any knowledge of any goods being sent from the Colo's into the Country and at how many Times

Ans. Yes Several Times

Qu. have you not heard Colo. Worthington find fault with the Laws made against Illicit Trade

Ans. I have heard him say that he thought Some Part of the Laws were unpresidented and Some Part of the Practice upon them unreasonable.

Qu. have you not heard the Colo. Say that a Justice of the Peace had no right to grant a Warrant to break open houses in Search of Goods Illegally Imported

Ans. No I never Did.

Qu. Do you know of any one Instance of the Colo. Exerting himself in Detecting the Illicit Trade

Ans. I have heard the Colo. give Orders to the Guards to keep a good look out for Smugling Boats.

Qu. by Colo Worthington—have you not frequently known me to Examine Boats and Persons that came by Water, to see if they had not goods Illegally Imported.

Ans. Yes I have—

Qu. have you not heard me say frequently that if you or any other Person Imported good Illegally they should have no favour from me  
 Ans. Yes.

Qu. were thes goods that you say were at Several Times Sent into the Country those and those only that were brought off Previous to my Examination before the Comtee.

Ans. Yes.

[Not Signed]

New London County SS. Saybrook 19th May 1781 — Personally appeared Mr. Richard Seaman and made Oath to the Truth of the foregoing Denotition

[Not Signed]

Colo. Worthington Present. Cor [am] Samel Field Justs Pace

123

21.251 — Richard Seaman of Lawfull Age Deposeth & Saith that some time Last March Job Kelsey was at the house of Colo. Worthington in Company with Libeus Chapman, Benjn Jones & Joseph Stannard they Came in a Sleigh from Saybrooke Being Informed that Said Kelsey had Given his Deposition Respecting Conversation that passed there at that time — I took Said Kelsey at that time to be Intoxicated so much with Liquor as not to be a proper Judge of Conversation, which plainly Appeared by his words & Actions. I further say, I have Resided some time before and at the time of Election at Colo. Worthington's I never Saw him use on that day or any time before any persuations for any person to Vote for him, I observed peticularly on freeman meeting day his treatment to every one Either friends or foes perfectly Corresponded With his treatment on Common Occations Which is Generous & free.

N London SS. Saybrook May ye 21st 1781 [Not Signed]

Personally Appeared the above Deponant and made Oath to the Truth of the foregoing Deposition.

Coram. Aaron Eliot Jus. Peace

The Advers. Party not notify nor Present.

124

21.284 — To the Honble. General Assembly of the State of Connecticut now Setting at Hartford — May it please your Honors Your Memorialist represents that he is of Dutchess County in the State of New York and that he is removing his Family & Effects from said County to Saybrook in this State where he proposes to reside & become an Inhabitant and that he has removed part of said Effects to Ripton Landing where they now be in Store consisting of Implements of Husbandry Household Furniture and the following articles of Provisions — Viz — 40 Bls Flour 4 Bls. Pork & Beef 30 Busl. Oats and 30 do Indian Corn your Memorialist therefore petitions your Honors to grant him a Permit to transport the Same by Water from said Ripton Landing to Say Brook aforesaid and also to transport by water a Part of said Flour to New London — And your Petitioner Shall as in Duty bound ever pray

Dated at Hartford May 16th 1784. [Granted.] Andw. Moorhouse.

125

21.285 — Upon the Memorial of Andrew Moorhouse of Dutchis County in the State of New York representing to this Assembly that he is removing his famely and effects to Say-Brook in this State where he Intends to reside and become an Inhabitant & that he has removed part of his effects to Ripton Landing praying for Liberty to Transport the Same by Water to say Brook & Some flour to New London as pr. memorial on file. Resolved by this Assembly that Liberty be and Liberty hereby is granted to the said Andrew Moorhouse to Transport by Water from Ripton Landing to Saybrook his Implements of Husbandry Household furnature, Twenty Barrels of flour, four Barrels of pork & Beef, thirty Bushels of Oats and thirty Bushels of Indian Corn to Saybrook and



Twenty Barrels of flour to New London, Under the Inspection of the Authority and Selectmen residing in the parish of Ripton in the Town of Stratford and to Land the Same at Saybrook Under the Inspection of the Commanding officer at Saybrook Fort, and the Twenty Barrels of flour at New London, Under the Inspection of the Commanding officer at that Fort.

May 1781— [Passed in both Houses]

## 126

21.355— to the Honble Genl. Assembly of the State of Connecticut now setting at Hartford, the Memorial of Abraham [C] Woodhull humbly sheweth, That your Memorialist has continued at his Native Place, the Town of Brook Haven on Long Island, since the Commencement of the present War, till within a few days past, having at all times demeaned himself as a Friend to the Interest & Independence of this & the other United States of America as he is abundantly able to prove. That having a Desire to remove from within the Power of the Enemy, & appear actively in Arms against them, your Memorialist has been induced to prefer this Petition, showing that he having made Trade his Occupation for these five Years past (during which he has never been concerned in forwarding any Goods across the Sound into this State) & having a few Goods remaining on hand, would wish to remove this his only Property into this State. Your Memorialist therefore humbly prays your Honors to give him Permission to remove those few Articles of Goods (of which the enclosed [No. 127] is an exact Invoice) from Long Island into this State, where the whole shall be faithfully delivered into the hands of such Civil or military Officer as your Honors may appoint to inspect the same. And your Memorialist, as in Duty bound shall ever pray

Abraham C. Woodhull

Hartford March 11th 1781

Hartford March 12th 1781

The foregoing Memorial having been shewn to me, I certify for the Information of the Honble. Legislature of this State, that I have been well acquainted with the Character & Conduct of the Memorialist, both previous to & since the Commencement of this War, & from my knowledge of him can recommend him as a Person worthy to receive the Indulgence requested of the Supreme Authority of this State—

[Granted]

[Col.] Benja. Tallmadge

## 127

21.354— Invoice of Sundry Articles of Merchandize.

2 Pieces Linnen	8 Pieces Callico
4 do Corderoy	1 do Rattinet
1 do Check Linnen	20 Doz. Knives & forks
4 do Moreen	4 do Penknives
2 do Sattin pealing	3 bags buttons
2 do Broad Cloth	2 Hk [Hanks?] Twist
2 do Coating	2 Hk [Hanks?] sewing Silk
8 do Silk Handkerchiefs	4 Doz pr. Stockings
6 do Linnen do	16 Packs Pins
5 do Camblet	1 Box Glass
1 do Tammies	

## 128

21.356— Upon the Memorial of Abraham C. Woodhull, shewing to this Assembly that he has remained peaceably upon Long Island since the Commencement of the War & praying for Leave to remove certain Articles of Goods into this State— Resolved by this Assembly that Abraham C. Woodhull be and he is hereby permitted to transport from Long Island into this State the following Articles as set forth in his Memorial viz 2 Pr. Linnen 4 do Corderoy— 1 do. Check Linnen 4 do. Moreen 2 do. Sattin pealing— 2 do. broad Cloth— 2 do Coating— 8 do. Silk handkerchiefs 6 do. Linnen do. 5 do. Camblet— 1 do. Tammies— 8 do.

Callico 1 do. Rattinet, 20 Doz. knives & forks 4 Doz. Penknives 3 bags buttons. 2 Hk Twist 2 Hk Sewing Silk 4 doz pr. Stockings 16 Packs pins 1 box Glass — And that Brigr. Genl. Silcman be & he is hereby appointed to receive & examine the Goods thus permitted to be bro't off from Long Island, who is directed carefully to inspect the same & in Case of Tresspass on the above Indulgence to hold the same in safe Custody & report his Doings to his Excellency Governor Trumbull but in Case of due Compliance with the Permission to deliver the Same to Abraham C. Woodhull.

[Passed in both Houses]

129

21.357 — To the Honobl Genel Assembly to be Conven'd at Hartford by Special order of his Excelency ye Govr on the 21st day of Febr'y Instant The Memorial of Isaac Overton formerly of Southold on Long Island, now Resideing in Norwich in ye State of Connecticut, Humbly Sheweth, that your Memorialest fled from Long Island which was the place of his Nativity in the Munth of September 1776 Soon after the British Troops Landed there and has Ever Sence resided in Said Norwich where by his Honest Industry he has with much Deficuly Supported his famly together with his Infirm brother Aaron Overton who is Insain in his bind who your Memorialest is under Obligation to Suppor and having no Intrest or property of any great Consequence in this State and being him Self in an Infirm State of Helth, your Memorialest sees no way that he Can for the future Suppor him Self and famly in his present Citu-ation — and your Memorialest begs Lieve further to Observe that he has on Long Island his former Dwelling house and a Considerable Landed Intrest and also an aged Father [David Overton] who is near Eighty years of age & wholly unable Sufficiently to Support him Self & [Note — torn out] Body to depend on [Note — torn out] assistance but your memorialest — whereupon your Memoist. pray your Honrs. to take his unhappy Circumstances into your wise Consideration and grant him Liberty & Permission to remove with his famly and Effects to Long Island Consisting of ten persons in famly and his Effects only four Cows two Small Swine & one Sheep together with his household furniture and a reasonable Supply of Provisions for his famly as your Honrs. in your wisdom Shall think fit and your Memorialest as in Duty Bound Shall Ever Pray

[Maj.] Isaac Overton

Dated at Norwich the 20th day of Febr'y 1781

[Granted — with Restriction that the Memorialist be permitted to carry with him Two Cows only in Stead of four]

Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 104: "May '81? Isaac Overton — Southold to Norwich, Sept. 1776 — infirm — allowed to return."

130

21.358 — On the Memorial of [Maj.] Isaac Overton late of Southold on Long Island now resideing in Norwich in this State. Representing to this Assembly that he fled from Long Island (which was the Place of his Nativity) Soon after the British Troops landed there. and that he has Ever Sence resided in sd Norwich, where he has with much Deficuly Supported his famly together with his brother Aaron Overton who is Infirm & Insain in his mind, and whome he is under Obligation to Support and that he has no Intrest or Property of any Consequence in this State and sees no way to Support his famly any longer here and that he has a Dwelling house and Considerable landed Intrest in sd Southold and an Aged Father [David Overton] who is unabel to Support him Self or to take Care of his Intrest, praying that he may have Liberty to remove with his famly unto Long Island and to Carry with him his household furniture Stock &c as pr Memorial on file — whereupon Resolved by this Assembly that the Memorialest have Liberty and Liberty is hereby given

to him to Remove with his famaly unto Long Island and to Carry with him his household furniture two Cows one Sheep and one Swine with Provision Sufficient to last his famaly two Months from the time of their Imbercation all under the Inspection of Colo. [William] Ledyard Commanding officer at the Post of New London  
Feb. 1781 [Passed in both Houses]

## 131

21.360—To His Excellency the Governor the Hon. Council & General Assembly of the State of Connecticut now Convened at Hartford in said State The Petition of Doctor Henry White a Refugee from South Hampton on Long Island in the State of New York now Resident in this State humbly sheweth. That your Honr Petitioner in the year 1775, the beginning of this War fled from said Southampton and resided in the State of New York from where he was not long afterwards drove of with the rest of the Inhabitants of that place by the Savages, and that soon after entered unto the Service of the United States, where he serv'd for about Eighteen Months, as a phystion for the State of New York and was at Fort Montgomery when it was taken where he lost all his Cloths Instruments etc Sence Which time he to retrieve his Misfortunes & hopes entered and went from New London in this State on Board the privateer Ship Recovery as Surgeon which was soon after her sailing taken by a British Ship of War whereby he again lost what Cloths he had left all his Instruments Books etc he himself carried prisoner to New York where he remained a prisoner for some Short time before he was Exchang'd By which Loses & Misfortunes he has Wholly Lost & Expended what little Interest he had & That he now has Living at said Southampton very Aged & Infirm Parants (the Revd. Mr. [Sylvanus] White & Wife) who have a Small Interest left in Lands and that they have no one that lives with them to take of them or that Little Interest which is all they have to Support them, nor are they able under the destressing Situation of the Inhabitants to get any nor are they able to do it themselves. Wherefore your Honrs. Pititioner most Humbly prays (not from any unfriendly principles to the United States or their Cause but merely for the filial Duty & Regard for his parents in their Destressed Situation & their repeated Solicitations therefor) he may be permitted to return to said Southampton there to dwell to take care of Cherish & Support his said parents and That he may have Liberty to take with him his Riding horse which is all the Estate he has left under such Restrictions & Regulations as your honrs. in your Wisdom shall think proper And he as in Duty Bound Shall ever pray etc.

Henry White

Dated at Hartford Octr. 26 1780 [Negatived in both Houses]

Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 90: "Mar. 20, '80. Dr. Henry White, at Stonington, wishes to return to L. I." Same, p. 92: "Feb. '81. Dr. Henry White wishes to return to his father, Rev. Mr. White, at Southampton—negatived."

## 132

21.359—We the Civil Authority & Selectmen of the Town of Hartford having for a considerable time been Acquainted with Doctr. Henry White a Refugee from Long Island and his Character Esteem him to be a Man freindly to the American Cause & his Conduct since our Acquaintance hath ever evinced the same & would Recommend him as such to the Honl Genl Assembly

Hartford Decr. 5. 1780

Olivr Ellsworth

John Lawrence

Joseph Church, John Skinner, Joseph Sheldon, Jonth. Bull, Selectmen

## 133

21.361—to the Honbl General Assembly of the State of Connecticut Now holden at Hartford (by Special Order of his Excellency the Govr.) The Petition of John Goldsmith late of Southold in the County of Suffolk on Long Island now Resident in Guilford in New Haven County—



humbly Sheweth that when the Enemy took possession of New York & said Long Island your Petitioner then being an Inhabitant of said Island & fearing the Power & Violence of the Enemy, did Remove himself & Family Into this State, where he hath since Remained and being Reduced to great Straits in Subsisting himself & Family & finding that there is a prospect of gaining a more Comfortable Subsistence if he were Permitted to return to his Estate on said Long Island—your Petitioner therefore humbly prays your honours to grant him permission to Remove with his Family & Effects to his former Possessions & Residence on said Long Island your Petitioners Effects which he prays permission to Carry Exclusive of Household Furniture & Grain & Meat Sufficient to Support his Family (Consisting of Eight Persons) till harvest—are Two Cows, one Horse & Two Swine—all which your Petitioner humbly prays may be allowed him or Such part as your honours Shall Judge Proper and your Petitioner as in Duty bound will Ever Pray. John Goldsmith  
[Negatived in the Lower House]

Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 104: [No Date, probably '81] "John Goldsmith fled from Southold to Guilford—asks liberty to return—negatived."

Guilford 28st Feby. 1781

We the Subscribers Do Certify that the above named John Goldsmith Dureng his residence in this Town hath behaved himself as a Good & Faithful Subject of the united States & we believe him a Sincere Friend to the Liberty & Independence of said States—

Guilford 28st Feby. 1781. Certified etc—Thos. Burgis Junr. Just. Peace

Thomas Hart, Joel Tuttle, Reubin Stone, John Hotchkiss, Select men

134

21.362—To the Honorable General Assembly of the State of Connecticut by Special Order of his Excellency now Sitting at Hartford. The Meml. of Ebenezer Wade a Refugee from Southold on Long Island in the State of New York humbly sheweth that your Memorialst to enjoy the Privileges of freedom about four years Since removed with his family to Guilford in this State bringing with him his movable Estate which by Sickness in his family and other Misfortunes are almost all expended & your Memst. would further observe that by Permit he went to said Long Island about one year Since where he made sale of his real Estate but did not get his pay for it, and that while he was at Southold his friends gave him Considerable Money & Cloathing, and that by bottoming Chairs etc he got Considerable value which he brought home with him, he therefore now Prays your Honors for liberty to go to South hold to get his Money for his Lands sold there, also that he may carry with him some Splinters to bottom Chairs with and that he may stay there about three weeks, he hopes farther that his friends will give him more money & Cloaths as they did before, he is willing to be under any orders your Honors shall think proper and that some person or persons Shall see what he Carrys and what he brings back, that he will Certainly do no hurt and he as in duty bound shall ever pray— Ebenezer Wade—

Dated in Wallingford 20th Feby. 1781. [Negatived in the Lower House]

Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 104: [May '81?] "Eben'r Wade—Southold to Guilford—asks liberty to go over for money for property sold, and to carry splints, and to remain three weeks and bottom Chairs."

135

21.363—Gentlemen, the barer, Ebenezer Wade is a Refugee from Southold on Long Island has Lived in this place upward of two years & now has an Inclination to remove to your Town. This therefore may Inform you that he appears to be an Honest Industrious Man, understands Weaveing & Sundry other kind of Business, if he has his health

wee hope he will be able to Support himself & Family, if not wee understand that if any Town is at Charge on account of those people from the Island that the State of New York will Repay the same. Wee are Gentlemen your Friends & Servants

Guilford April 8th 1779. Willm. Starr, David Bishop, Select Men  
To the Select Men of Branford or Wallingford.

136

21.364—We the Subscribers Select Men for the Town of Guilford do Certifie that the Bearer Ebenezer Wade late of Long Island hath During his residence in this Town Behaved & Conducted himself as a Good & Faithfull Subject of the United States—and having Disposed of his Estate on said Island & wanting to bring off his Effects we Recommend him for that Purpose.

Willm Starr, David Bishop, Select Men  
Guilford 17th Octr. 1780

Wallingford October 23d 1780

We the Subscribers Authority and Select Men of the Town of Wallingford do hereby Certifie that Mr. Ebenezer Wade the Barer has Some time past Lived in Wallingford and behaved himself well has Married a wife in said Wallingford and he being Desirus to bring of his Effects from Long Island where he formerly Lived we would Recommend him for to have Liberty of it if Consistant with the Laws of this State

Aaron Lyman, Eliakim Hall, Caleb Hall, Caleb Cook, Justices of Peace  
Isaac Bull, Ezekiel Rice, Select men.

137

21.367—To the Honbl. General Assembly now Convened at Hartford The Memorial of John Loyd Jur now resident in Hartford humbly sheweth that he was an inhabitant of Long Island & fled from thence to this State when the Enemy took possession of said Island in the year 1776 & has resided in this State ever since—that he left a valuable Estate on the Island which is greatly injured & impaired by the ravages of the Enemy—that he was possessed of a Large Stock of Cattle & beef most of which the United States have had the Benefit of tho' he has now left of his said Stock only two Horses & two Cows—which he finds indispensibly necessary for the Support & Comfort of his family in their present reduced & exiled State—and that he finds himself unable in his present Situation to pay taxes in this State for the Poles of his Family & said remaining Stock without adding to the distress of his family—And as other of the Refugees from said Island residents in this State have, on application to this Honorable Assembly been exempt from taxes & as they all expect on their return to said Island, when evacuated by the Enemy, to be taxd & contribute in the State of New York for the past & present expence of the war, besides what they have lost & suffered therein—Your honours Memorialist is encouraged to pray this Honbl. Assembly to consider also his Case & grant him an exemption from payment of taxes for this Poles of his family & said two Horses & two Cows—which Prayer he hopes your honors will not think an unreasonable one—And he in Duty bound shall ever pray

Dated at Hartford Feby. 28th 1781. [Granted] John Lloyd Jnr.

Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 104: [Probably Feb. '81] "John Lloyd, jr., at Hartford, fled from L. I., 1776—polls and stock exempted from taxation."

138

21.368—Upon the memorial of John Loyd Junr to this Assembly Shewing that he is a refugee from Long Island & praying that he may be exempt from the payment of Taxes in this State for the Poles in his family & two Horses & two Cows—as per Memorial on file—Resolved

by this Assembly that the Said Loyd be exempt from payment of Taxes in this State for the Poles in his family & two Cows & two Horses on the List of Augst 1780

Feb. 1781 [Passed in both Houses.]

## 139

26.227 — To the Honble. General Assembly of the State of Connecticut the Petition of John Loyd Junr. humbly sheweth — That your petitioner who was formerly an inhabitant on Long Island, has debts due to him from the persons now living on Long Island and in New York, which he apprehends he could obtain in money and in Salt, Your petitioner therefore requests that your honors would grant him permission to bring from New York and Long Island Two thousand Guineas or the value thereof in Speice, and one Thousand Bushels of Salt into this State, and your Petitioner, as in duty bound, shall ever pray.

Danbury 12 Jany. 1782. [Granted.]

John Loyd Junr.

Upon ye memorial of John Loyd Junr. Shewing to this Assembly that he has sundry Debts due to him from Persons on Long Island praying for Liberty to collect ye same in Money & Salt & bring ye same into this State etc as per Memo. on file. Resolved by this Assembly that ye Memst. be & he is hereby permitted either by himself or Some prudent person by him to be appointed to go on to Long Island & to bring from thence (of his afores'd Debts) to the amount of two thousand Guineas in Specie & one thousand Bushels of Salt & to purchase some suitable Vessel (if he Chuses) in which to bring sd. Salt all under ye Inspection of ye Honbl. Abrm. Davenport Esqr. or ye Commanding Officer at ye Post at Stanford who are respectively impowered to give such Direction & take such Order in ye premises as they may think proper —

[Passed in both Houses.]

## 140

21.369 — To the General Assembly of the State of Connecticut now convened at Hartford the Memorial of Jonathan Cook Humbly Sheweth That Your Petitioner of the Township of Southampton in the County of Suffolk and State of New York Cordwainer being Desirous to remove his familie and All his Effects to Black river in the Jerseys Begg your Honours permission to pass through the State of Connecticut with his familie and Effects in his way Thither — That your Petitioner is a True and faithfull Subject to the United States of America and Detests all forms and Methods Used to Destroy the Liberty of the Country which is One Great Motive of his remove and as he has purchased a farm at Said Black river begs a permit to remove with his Effects their That your Petitioner has Served two Campaigns in the Service of the States with Credit and Applause as his Officers is ready to witness. That if your Petitioner is So happy to have his request granted and that Your Honors will grant a permitt for the removal of the above familie your petitioner will not Only make it his Study to merrit Your Honours Esteem But will ever be bound to pray

Jonathan Cook.

Southampton Februy. ye 13 1781 [Granted.]

New London County ss. Saybrook First March 1781

I have had some considerable acquaintance with ye above Petitioner and Esteam him Friendly to ye united States know no objection to his Petetion being Granted.

Mo. Shipman Just. Pace.

## 141

21.370 — Upon the Petition of Jonathan Cook of Southampton on Long Island Praying for Liberty to Remove his Family & all his Effects from Said Long Island to this State and to Transport his Said Family and all his Effects through this State to Black River in the State of New Jersey As per Petition on File — Resolved by this Assembly that the Petitioner have Liberty and Liberty is hereby Granted to him



to Bring off from Said Long Island His Family and all his Household Furniture and Effects, who is to come unto the mouth of Connecticut River in open Day Light and Put Himself Family Boat and Boat Crew under the Inspection of Commander of the Fort at Say Brook who is hereby Required to make diligent Search that nothing be brought in Said Boat by the Petitioner but what are his Proper Family Furniture and Effects; and the Petitioner being so Inspected and a Certificate being Delivered to him from said Commander that He hath Strictly Complied with the Derrections of this Assembly, has Liberty to pass through this State with his Said Effects in his Way to Black River in the State of New Jersey.

Feb. 1781 [Passed in both Houses.]

## 142

21.371 — To the hon. Genle. Assembly now sitting. The Memo. of Isaac Barns late of Long-Island now of Litchfield in Litchfield County humbly sheweth: that Your Memlt. was born & brought up, on ye East End of Long-Island that about eight or Nine Months past he married a Wife upon said Island But being ever Friendly to ye Rights & Independance of ye United States & unwilling to remain any longer under ye Domination of Brittish Tyranny he about four Months ago left said Island & came over into Connecticut Where he has some Relations in Order to purchase a Farm with a View to remove his Family & settle for Life. In Consequence of Which he has purchased a small Farm in said Litchfield & is now prepared to remove his Famaly. Whereupon he humbly prays your Honors to grant him Liberty to go over to Long-Island & bring his Wife & House-hold Furniture with a small sum of hard money which he has there at Command in Order to pay for his Farm; he wishes not to Carry over any thing with him [Note — torn out] barely money Sufficient to bear his Expences on his Way there, not to bring off any brittish [goods?] or any other Articles whatsoever except what is mentioned above — is willing to be under any kind of Restrictions whatsoever that your Honors may think proper; But ye present Circumstances of his Family are such as rinder a speedy Removal necessary — he therefore prays your Honors to grant his Request & he as in Duty bound shall pray etc.

Isaac Barnes

Dated at Litchfield this 22d Day of Feby. A. D. 1781 [Granted.]

I have but a Short Acquaintance with ye above Memlt. But he appears to be a very steady, honest Young Man well Attached to the American Interest And upon Inquiry ye Facts set forth in ye above Memorial are truly stated

Andw. Adams

## 143

21.372 — Upon ye Memo. of Isaac Barns now of Litchfield shewing to this Assembly that about four Months past he left Long-Island & came into this State with a View of settleing for Life & has for that purpose purchased a Farm in Litchfield & is now desirous of removing his Wife & House-hold Furniture with some hard Money from said Long-Island to said Litchfield praying for Liberty to go over to said Island for that purpose as per Memo. on File. Resolved by this Assembly that ye Memlt. be & he is hereby permitted to go to Long-Island & from thence to bring his Wife & Family with their wairing apperill, House-hold Furniture & such sum in hard Money as he may think proper under ye Inspection & direction of Brigr. Genle. Ward who is hereby Authorized & empowered to inspect & examin ye said Isaac upon his setting out & return & see that he carries no Provision or other Articles (with him) than what is necessary for ye purpose of prosecuting said Business and to seize any Articles that may be brought from said Island by ye said Isaac other than what is hereby permitted; and also to approve off and appoint how many & what persons shall accompany & go with ye said Isaac —

Feb. 1781 [Passed in both Houses.]

144

21.373—To the Honorable Genl. Assembly of the State of Connecticut now Sitting at Hartford. The Petition of Arthur B. Nugent an Inhabitant of Long Island humbly Sheweth That last December he came from Long Island to this State at the very earnest Request of Alexr McKirgan & his Friends & others to attend as a Witness for him on a very important Prosecution then in N. Haven Supr. Court where he did not expect to be detained more than a few days But has never yet been able to obtain Permission to return Home where he has an Interest & his Business utterly neglected—He prays your Honors to grant him Liberty to return Home in such Manner & under the direction of such Persons as to your Honors may seem proper—And your Petr. as in duty will Pray

Arthur B. Nugent.

Hartford Feby, 28th 1781. [Negatived in the Lower House.]

145

21.374—To the Honorable General Assembly of the State of Connecticut Now convened at Hartford We the Subscribers do hereby recomend to your Honours Daniel Howel Esq. Mess. Zebadee Osburn Theophilus Halsey [Capt.] Stephen Howel Ezekiel Howel Benjamin Sears Ezekiel Stanford [Sandford] and Edward Howel with their families Refugees from the East End of Long Island in the State of New-York That they have been Residents in this Town upwards of four years have behaved Themselves in Character of honest Industrious Persons and have always appeared friends to the United States of America And it appears that they have by Supporting their families Exppanded nearly all the intrest they Brought with them Except Some household Necessaries And as the Times are Distressing and they Deprived the Benefit of their Intrest on Long Island they are in great want of a Comfortable Support for themselves and families Wherefore we do recomend them to your Honnour (and it is our Opinion) that they are under the greatest Nesesaty of returning to their Homes and Dwelling on Long Island.

Dated at East Haddam 26th day of Feby A. D. 1781

Ebenezer Cone 2nd, Daniel Cone, J. Harvy, Barzillai Bekwith, Selectmen.

Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 104: "Benj. Sears, Zebedee Osborn, Theoph's Halsey, Dan'l, Ezekiel, Steph. and Ed. Howell, Ezekiel Stanford—S. Hampton to E. Haddam, Sep. '76—spent their property and desire to return."

146

[Note—In the following Document, missing words are indicated by blank spaces.]

21.375—To the Honorable General Assembly of the State of Connecticut now convened at Hartford in said State the memorial of Theophilus Halsey a Refugee from South Hampton on Long Island in the State of New York now resident in East Haddam in the County of Hartford, humbly sheweth—That in the Year 1776 he had a very considerable farm & a good Stock of Cattle on said Island and also a family consisting of himself, his Wife and two Children:—and that your Memorialist took an early part on the side of the United States of America in the great and unhappy Contest with Great Britain:— and that in September 1776, when said Island was given up, he with his family, together with a great Number of other good Inhabitants of said Island that were friendly to the Ameican Cause, fled with great hurry and confusion and came to this State for protection and safety, and came to said East Haddam, where he has resided with his family ever since:— and that when he came off of said Island he brought with him some household furniture, Nine horned Cattle, and Six Swine—all the Cattle he sold for Continental Money which has depreciated and come almost to nothing—And notwithstanding your Memorialist and his family have

used the best Oconomy and exercised the greatest industry, his little Stock of Cattle and Money is now expended, and he and his family must soon become burthensome to this State unless he and his family be permitted to return to said \_\_\_\_\_ begs leave to assume your Honours that his \_\_\_\_\_ are not changed, nor will he upon any \_\_\_\_\_ take up arms against his Countrymen \_\_\_\_\_ necessity that induces him to ask your \_\_\_\_\_ of returning \_\_\_\_\_ Whereupon he humbly \_\_\_\_\_ to permit him and his family to return \_\_\_\_\_ he has some Interest still left and he \_\_\_\_\_ be granted as soon as may be and that \_\_\_\_\_ restrictions as your Honours shall think proper and also that he be permitted to carry with him his household furniture that he brought off, 20 Bushels of Wheat 1 1/4 Barrel of Meat, One Cow and two Swine— which he imagines is as little as he can begin with on said Island— And as in duty bound he shall ever pray \_\_\_\_\_ Theophilus Halsey

Dated at East Haddam May 26th A. D. 1781, [Not granted.]

Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 104: "May '81. Theoph's Halsey, S. Hampton to E. Haddam, Sep. '76, leaving a farm, stock, &c., to which he wishes to return, as he has spent all he brought with him."

## 147

21.376—To the Genl. Assembly of the State of Connecticut Now convened at Hartford The Memorial of Elisha Stanbrough Late of Southampton on Long Island, Now Resident in Saybrook in Connecticut Humbly Sheweth that In the beginning of Jan. 1779 he fled from Said Southampton on Long Island from ye Tirany of ye brittish Troops there Stationed and came to Saybrook and married a Wife in Said Saybrook and after the brittish Troops were Remov'd from Southampton: Viz in ye Month of Novr 1779 Removd. back to said Southhampton with his Wife In hopes of Quietly Enjoying his Intrest there: But finding himself in Danger there and Expos'd to brittish Tirany, has again fled with his wife and family to Connecticut and is desire of Settling himself and family here in Connecticut Whereupon Yr Memorialist humbly prays your Honours to Grant him a permitt, to bring off his Personal Estate viz his Household furniture, Provisions and a Quantity of European & India Goods that he has on Hand (as he apprehends they cant be Left there with Safety) And Yr. Memorialist as in duty bound Shall Ever Pray. \_\_\_\_\_ Elisha Stanbrough

Dated at Saybrook the 13th Day of Aprill A. D. 1781. [Negatived in the Lower House.]

Saybrook in New london 13th April 1781

At ye Request of ye above Memoiralist We ye Subsichibers Certify Yr. Excelency etc that he married his Wife in Saybrook and Resided in Town as in his Memorial Expres'd etc And has been Reputed friendly to ye United States and have never heard anything to ye contrary—

Mo. Shipman, Saml. Field, Justs Pace.

## 148

21.377—To the Honbl. General Assembly of the State of Connecticut now convened at Hartford. The Memorial of James Mc. Cluer a native & inhabitant of Long-Island in the State of New York humbly sheweth that he has been from the commencement of the present War & still is friendly to the Liberties & Independance of these United States & for his Attachment thereto hath suffered much from the Common Enemy -- That he has been a trader from his Youth & still has a quantity of Merchandise to the amount of about two thousand pounds on hand. That his Situation upon the Island is rendered unsafe & he is exposed to be plundered of his property by both parties & wishes for Liberty to remove with his family & reside in this State & to bring with him his Effects— which Liberty he prays your honors to grant him



under such regulations & restrictions as to your honors may seem meet & safe to the Community — And as in Duty bound he shall ever pray  
Jams. McCluer.

Dated at Hartford May 26, 1781. [Negatived in the Lower House.]

149

21.378 — Lyme 12 May 1781

Hond Sir — The bearer Mr. James McClure has been so plundred by Both Sids on the Island & Considering the late Resolve of Congress, has Determin'd to Move into this, or New York state out of the Enemy's lines. as he is a young Man of a good Moral Character & a stanch Whig, Should think him a good Inhabitant for Either of the Stats Should he incline to Settle here, what Service you May do him Shall be Acknowledg'd by Hon'd Sir. yr. Most Hble Ser't Jno. McCurdy

N. B. he Can get the Best Recommendation etc.

150

21.379 — To the Honorable General Assembly of the State of Connecticut now Convened at Hartford in said State.—The Memorial of Benjamin Sears a Refugee from South Hampton on Long Island in the State of New York now resident in East Haddam in the County of Hartford, humbly sheweth — That he took an early part on the side of the United States of America in the great and unhappy Contest with Great Britain; and that in September 1776 when said Island was given up, he with his family then consisting only of himself and Wife, together with a great number of other good Inhabitants of said Island, that were friendly to the American Cause, fled in confusion and came to this State for protection and safety, and came to said East Haddam, where he has resided with his family ever since;—and that when he came off of said Island he brought with him some household furniture, Six Sheep and fifteen Bushels of Corn. And notwithstanding your Memorialist in his family has used the best Oconomy, and exercised the greatest industry, he finds that he and his family now consisting of himself, his Wife and three Children, which Children were all born since he left said Island must soon unavoidably become burthensome to this State, unless he and his said family be permitted to return to said Island — And he begs leave to assure your Honors that his political principles are not changed, nor will he upon any consideration ever take up arms against his Country men — and that it is urgent necessity that indues him to ask your Honors the favour of returning — Whereupon he humbly prays your Honours to permit him and his family to return to said Island and he begs said permit may be granted as soon as may be, and that it be under such restrictions as your Honours shall think proper — Also that he be permitted to carry with him One Cow, eight Bushels of Wheat, and eight Bushels of Rye or Indian Corn, one half Barrel of Meat, which he imagines is as little as he can begin with on said Island — And as in duty bound he shall ever pray  
Benjamin Sears.

Dated at East Haddam May 26th A. D. 1781. [Granted in the Lower House. Negatived in the Upper House.]

151

21.366 — To the Honble General Assembly of the Govrn. & Company of the State of Connecticut to be holden at Hartford, by Special Order of his Excellency the Governour on the 21st Day of Inst. Feby. The Petition of Selah Dickinson Daniel Booth Joshua Horton & William Welles late Inhabitants of Southold in the County of Suffolk on Long Island now Resident in Guilford in New Haven County humbly Sheweth that your Petitioners at the Time when the Enemy took Possession of Long Island Removed from said Island with their families & moveable Property to said Guilford where they have Since Remained — and having Expended most of their Said moveable Estate for the Support of their families and not being able any longer to procure a Comfortable

Subsistence for themselves & families, are Necessitated to ask liberty of Returning to their houses & Possessions on said Long Island — your Petitioners therefore Humbly Pray your Honours to grant Permission to your Petitioners to Remove with their families & Property as Contained in the list herewith presented to their former Places of Residence on said Long Island — and your Petitioners as in Duty Bound will Ever Pray [Note — See No. 152 for the list]

Guilford 19th Feby, 1781. [Negated in the Lower House.]

Selah Dickenson [Dickerson]	Josh Horton
Danl Booth	Wm. Welles

152

21.365 — List of the Number of Persons Contained in Each of the families of the Petitioners with the Particular Estate they Desire leave to Cary with them to Long Island Exclusive of their Necessary Household Furniture — (Vizt) Selah Dickenson [Dickerson] Six in Family Twelve Bushels Wheat Beef & Pork Sufficient for the Supp of said Family for Six Months Two Cows 1 Two year old Do & Two yearlings & Two Small Swine & Three Sheep — Daniel Booth Twelve in in Family Twenty Bushels Wheat or other Grain in proportion & meat as above Five Cows, 1 Three year old Do & 1 yearling & Two Small Swine and Ten Sheep — Joshua Horton Six in Family Twelve Bushels Wheat & meat as above, Two Cows & 1 Small Swine — William Welles Eight in Family Fourteen Bushels Wheat & meat in proportion Two Cows one Horse & Two Small Swine Six Sides of Leather

We the Subscribers do Certifie that the above named Selah Dickenson, Danel Booth Joshua Horton & Willm Welles have During their Residence in this Town behaved & Conducted themselves as good & Faithfull Subjects of the United States and we Believe them to be Real Friends to the Liberty & Independence of the Said States.

Guilford 26th Feby. 1781

Certified per

Thos. Burgis Junr. Just. Peace

Thomas Hart, Reuben Stone, John Hotchkis, Joel Tuttle, Select Men

Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 104: "Feb. '81. Selah Dickerson, Dan'l Booth, Joshua Horton, Wm. Welles — Southold to Guilford — not able to procure subsistence — ask liberty to return — negated."

153

23.283 — To the Honourable General Assembly of the Governour & Company of the State of Connecticut to be holden at Hartford on the 10th day of January Inst — the Petition of William Welles late of Southold on Long Island, now Resident in Guilford in this State Humbly Sheweth that your Petitioner being a Native of Long Island & Inhabitant in sd Southold at the time when the Enemy took Possession of sd Island did remove himself & Family to sd Guilford to avoid coming under the Power & Controul of the sd Enemies, where he hath Resided ever since — and having Expended most of his Property which he brought of with him, in the Necessary Support of his Family — and finding that by the blessing of God on our arms that there is a Prospect of the Power of the [Enemy?] in that Part being soon at an end & finding himself unable to Procure a Comfortable Support for his Family while Removed from his Possessions — is Desirous to return to his former place of abode at Sd Southold — your Petitioner therefore Humbly Prays your Honours to allow him to Return with his Family & Moveable Estate Consisting of Two Cows one Horse & Two Swine Exclusive of Household Furniture & Necessary Provisions for his Family and your Petitioner as in Duty bound will Ever Pray William Welles

Guilford Jany 7th 1782. [Granted in the Lower House. Negated in the Upper House.]

This Certifies that the above named William Welles hath During his Residence in this Town behaved & Conducted himself as a Faithfull Citizen & Zealous Friend to the United States  
 Certified &

Guilford 7th Jan'y 1782

Elias Grave, Thos. Burgis Junr, Justices of Peace

Nathaniel Allis, Abram Chittenden, Increas Pendleton, Nathaniel Hall, Selectmen

Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 108: "Jan. '83. Wm. Welles, Southold to Guilford—asks to return—negatived."

[Note—In the original document: "Jan. '82."]

## 154

23.292—To his Excellency Governour Trumbull—& the Honbl Council of Safety. We the Subscribers beg leave to Certify—that the Bearer Mr Willm Welles Removed from Southold on Long Island, to this Town, at the time the Enemy Took Possession of New York—and has Resided here Ever Since During which time he has behaved as a Good Citizen & Faithfull Subject of the United States, being Industrious in his Calling, and as we believe a Firm friend to the Independence of America—and we have not known of his Ever being Concerned in the Illicit Trade or any other unlawfull Measures During his Residence in this Town—he being Desirous of Returning to Long Island we would Recommend him for Permission accordingly.

Guilford July 15th 1782.

Nathaniel Allis, Increas Pendleton, Nathaniel Hall, Abraham Chittendon, Selectmen.

William Starr, Thos Burgis Jun., Justices of Peace.

## 155

Guilford 16th July 1782

23.291—

Sir: I am requested by the bearer Mr. William Welles to address your Excellency, on his behalf—he is a native of Southold on Long Island Removed to this Town when the Island was Given up & has Remained here Ever Since his Circumstances here being not so good and his prospects There better than they have been, he is Anxious to Return having been acquainted with the man & his General Character, think I may Venture to assure your Excellency, that he hath behaved in a Peaceable Industrious manner—and as a Zealous Friend and Good Subject of the united States—and have reason to think he has never been Concerned in the Illicit Trade, or any other unlawfull Measures, During his Residence here—would therefore beg leave to Recommend him to your Excellency for Permission to Return to his Native Place. I have the Honour to be with the Greatest Respect your Excellencys most Obedt Servant.

[Brig. Gen.] Andrew Ward.

## 156

23.280—To the Honbl General Assembly of the Govn & Company of the State of Connecticut to be holden at Hartford on the Second Thirday of Oct. Inst—the Petition of William Welles late of Southold on Long Island, now Resident in Guilford—humbly Sheweth that your Petitioner left Long Island on the Enemy taking Possession of New York & hath Remained in Guilford Ever Since, but having left his Real Estate on sd Island & having Disposed of most of his Moveables in Support of his Family here—is Disirous of returning to his Possessions on sd Island, which he thinks he may Consistent with with his Allegence to the United States therefore Humbly Prays your Honours to grant him Permission to Return to sd Southold with the Remainder of his Moveable Estate Consisting of Household Furniture one Horse two Cows & Two Swine & as much Provision as Shall be thought Proper, by such Person as your Honours shall appoint to have Direction in sd Matter—and ye Petitioners as in Duty bound shall Ever Pray

Guilford Oct 8, 1782. [Granted.]

Willm Welles.



157

23.290 — Upon the Memorial of William Wells Late of South Hold on Long Island now residing in Guilford — Shewing to this Assembly that he left Long Island Soon after the Enemy took Possession of New York, and hath Resided in sd Guilford Ever Since, that he left his Real Estate on sd Island and haveing here Disposed of most of his Moveables in Support of his Famely and that he Is now Disirous of returning to the Possession of his Estate on sd Long Island which He thinks he may Consistent with his Allegence to the United States Praying that he may have Liberty and Permission to return to sd South Hold with his Famely and the Remainder of his Moveable Estate Consisting of House Hold Furniture one Horse Two Cows and two Swine with as much Provision as may be thought Proper &c as P. Memorial on File. Where upon Resolved by this Assembly That Liberty and Permission be, and the same is hereby Granted to the sd William Wells to remove from sd Guilford to South Hold on Long Island with his famely Carrying with Him his house Hold furniture, one horse, two Cows, and two Swine, together with such Quantity of Provisions as the Court Authority of sd Town of Guilford Shall judge proper And needful the boat to go and return under the Inspection of sd Authority and with Such hands as sd Authority Shall think proper —

. Oct. 1782 [Passed in both Houses.]

158

26.235 — To the Honorable General Assembly Convened at Hartford the second Thirsday of January 1789. The Petition of Daniel Booth formerly of Southold on Long Island now Resident in Guilford in the County of New Haven & State of Connecticut humbly Sheweth that your petitioner Left said Long Island in the Year One thousand and seven hundred and seventy Six and has Lived in this place to the present time altho attended with great trouble & Difficulty to Support my family, my Interest being Chiefly at said Long Island. Therefore your Petitioner humbly Prays this Honorable Assembly to take his Case into your wise Consideration and Grant him Liberty to Return to said Southold on Long Island with his Family & to Carry with him One Yoak of young Oxen, three Cows two Shoats & one Horse with Provision Necessary for his Family to serve until next fall, together with his Household Goods and Furniture, and your petitioner as in Duty bound Shall ever pray.

Daniel Booth

Dated in Guilford this 7th Day of January 1783. [Granted.]

159

26.236 — Upon ye Memrl. of Danel Booth Formerly of Southold on Long Island now Resident at Guilford in New haven County Shewing to this Assembly that he left Sd Long Island A. D. 1776 & has Resided at Sd Guilford Ever Since & his Interest being Chiefly at Sd. Long Island & it being Difficult for him longer to Provide for his family here he Prays for Liberty to return to Sd Southold with his Family & to Carry with him one yoak of young oxen three Cows two Shoats & one horse with Provision Necessary for his Sd. Family to Serve untill Next fall Together with his household goods & Furniture as pr. Meml. on File. Resolved by this Assembly that ye Memorlt. have Liberty & Liberty is hereby granted to him to Return to Sd Southold & to Carry his Sd Family & ye above mentioned Articles, yet So as no Person to be Employed on board ye Passage Boat but Such as Shall be Nominated by ye Civil Authority in & Select-men of Sd Guilford & Sd Boat to be Subject to ye Inspection of Such Person or Persons as Sd authority & Selectmen Shall appoint both at its Departure & Return (Sd goods Likewise)

Jan. 1783 [Passed in both Houses.]

26.237—To the Honble. Genle. Assembly of the Governr & Comp't of the State of Connecticut to be holden at Hartford (by Special Order of his Excellency the Governour) on the 8th Day of Jany. Inst.—The Petition of Selah Dickenson [Dickerson] Joshua Horton & [Capt.] Elish[a] Vaill all late of Southold on Long Island now Resident in Guilford in the County of New Haven Humbly Sheweth—that your Petitioners Removed with their families from Long Island to said Guilford at the time the Enemy became possessed of New York—and have Remained there Ever Since & have Expended much of their Substance in Support of their Families which they find themselves unable Still to Support without Disposing of their whole Moveable Property—and finding by the happy Successes of the American Arms, there is a Way Opened for their Returning if Permitted to their former Habitations without coming under the Immediate Power of the Enemy or Forfeiting that Allegiance which they owe and are Determined to Observe to the United States—your Petitioners therefore humbly pray your Honours to grant Permission to them to Remove to Sd Southold with their Families Household furniture & Provisions for one year and Cattle Consisting of Two Cows three young Cattle five Sheep & Two Small Swine for sd Dickenson—Two Cows for sd. Horton and Two Cows & Two Small Swine for sd. Vaill—the Sd Dickenson Family Consisting of of Six persons sd Hortons of Seven & sd Vaills of Seven—Sd Dickenson & Horton likewise pray permission to Carry 1000 feet of Boards & 1000 Shingles Each to Repair their Houses which have Suffered Damage since they left them. and your Petitioners as in Duty bound will Ever pray

Guilford Jany. 6th 1783—

[Granted as to Dickenson and Horton.] Selah Dickenson [Dickerson]  
Joshua Horton  
[Capt.] Elisha Vaill

We Certifie that the Within named Selah Dickenson & Joshua Horton have behaved in a Peaceable & Industrious manner and as Zealous Friends to the united States During their abode in this Town.

Guilford Janry 6th 1783

Thos. Burgis Junr., William Starr, Elias Grave, Justices of Peace.  
Abraham Chittenden, David Bishop, Increas Pendleton, Nathle. Stone,  
Timothy Mungar Select Men.

26.238—Upon ye memorial of Selah Dickenson [Dickerson] & Joshua Horton Late of Southold on Long Island now Resident in Guilford in New haven County, Shewing to this Assembly that ye memorialists with their Families Removed to Sd Guilford at ye time when ye Enemy took possession of New York & have remained there Ever since & that they are Now Desirous to Return to their habitations & Praying Liberty So to Do & Also to Transport their Household Stuff one years Provision & Some Live Stock with some boards & Shingles as pr. meml. on File. Resolved by this Assembly that Sd memorialists have Liberty & Liberty is hereby given to ye Sd Selah Dickenson & Joshua Horton to Remove with their Families to Sd. Southold & Carry their household Furniture & one years Provision for their Sd Families & also that Sd Dickenson have Liberty to Carry two Cows three young Cattle five Sheep & two Small Swine & Sd Horton to Carry two Cows & also that ye memorialists have Liberty to Carry 1000 Feet of boards & 1000 of Shingles Each Provided that they Shall Employ no Person to Transport them to Sd Long Island but Such as Shall be Nominated & approved by ye Civil authority in & Selectmen of Sd. Guilford. Nor Shall any article be Shipped on board such vessel as they shall Procure for ye Pur-

pose but what Shall be Inspected & approved by Such Person or Persons as Sd authority & Selectmen Shall appoint; Sd vessel to be Exam'd & approved at her Departure & Return  
Jan. 1783 [Pass'd in both Houses.]

162

23.162 — To the Honble. Genrl. Assembly Now Sitting at Hartford The Memorial of Thos. Betts Jr. of Norwalk in the County of Fairfield Humbly Sheweth that Your Honrs. Memorialist Lately Marry'd a Wife from Long Island, whose Father at that time Lived on Sd Island and is Since Dead & has Left Your Memorialist's Wife Some Estate Consisting of Household Goods, Wairing Apparrell and Some Cash. Your Honrs. Memorialist Would beg Leave further to Represent that his Sd. Wife is Now on Sd. Island and is Desirous of Returning to this State Together with the property Before Mentioned, Whereupon Your Honrs. Memorialist Humbly prays Your Honrs. to Grante permission for his Sd. Wife to Return to this State and Bring with Her the Movable Estate Before Mentioned Left her by her Sd Deceast Father Consisting of Household Furniture Wairing Apparrell and Some Cash and Your Memorialist as in Duty Bound Shall pray  
Thos. Betts. Jr.

Dated at Norwalk this 15th Day of Octr. 1782. [Granted.]

163

23.163 — Upon the Memorial of Thos. Betts Jr. of Norwalk in the County of Fairfield Shewing to this Assembly that he Lately Married a Wife from Long Island Since Which her Father then Living on Sd Island is Now Deceast & has Left Her Some Interest there Consisting of Householde Furniture, Wairing apparrell & Some Cash, praying he May be permitted to Bring his Sd Wife Household Furniture and Cash from Sd. Long Island Into this State. Resolved by this Assembly that the Memorialist be and he is hereby permitted to Bring into this State from Long Island his Wife, the afore Sd. Wairing Apparrell & Cash —

[Pass'd in both Houses, with Addition at the End of the Bill viz, "and Household Furniture"]

164

23.284 — To the Honorable the General Assembly of the State of Connecticut Now Sitting at Hartford in Said State — The Memorial of Abijah Cory of Branford in the County of New Haven Humbly Sheweth That your Memost. was an Inhabitant of the Town of South Hold on Long Island, where he ownd a Small Estate of Land, Together with a Grist mill, on which he depended for the Support of his Famely until the begining of Sepr. A. D. 1776, when to Avoid falling under the power and Controal of our Wicked, Cruel, and Mercyleess Enemy he removed from thence with his family to the Town of Guilford, in which, and in the Town of Branford, he has resided Ever Since, and that it has pleased the Riteous disposer of all Things, to vessit him, and his famely with Sore, and Greivous Sickness and Losses, by which means he is now reduced to a State of want, and being advanced in age, and not of a firm Constitution, is thereby Constrained, to humbly Pray Your Honours to take his present unhappy Case into your wise and Serious Consideration, and Grant to your Memost. Leave and Liberty to go to Said South Hold, and there to Sell his Sd Mill, and to Transport and bring the avails of the Same from thence to Said Branford, an Such Artiles as will be most for the present advantage and Releiff of your Memost. and his destreseed famely (or in money) Together with Some Small Articles of house-hold furniture, which he has at Said South Hold, and is at present in much need of, to go and Return under Such Restrictions as your honours Shall be pleased to direct, or in Some Other way Grant Relieff to your Afflicted Memst as your honours Shall Seeme meet and as in duty bound, your Memorialist will Ever pray —  
Abijah Cory

Dated at Branford Jany 22nd A. D. 1782. [Granted]



23.285 — Upon the Momereal of Abijah Cory of Branford in New-haven County Shewing to this Assembly that he was an Inhabitant of the Town of South Hold on Long Island where he ownd a Small Estate of Land Together with a Grist mill on which he depended for Support of his family, untill the beginning of the month of September A. D. 1776 when to Avoid falling under the power of the Enemy he removd from thence with his family to the Town of Guilford in which and in the Town of Branford he has resided Ever Since and that by Reason of Sickness and Other Misfortain he is now reduced to Needy Cursumstances Praying for Liberty to go to Said Soth Hold and there to Sell his Said mill and to Transport the Avails of the Same to Said Branford Together with Sundry Small Artiles of household furniture &c — as p Memol on file — Resolved by this Assembly that Liberty be & the same is hereby Given to the Said Abijah Cory to go to Said Soth Hold on Long Island and to Sell his Sd Grist mill and transport the avails of the Same in money from thence to the Town of Branford Together with Some Small Articles of house hold furniture to go and Return under the Inspection of the Civil Authority of the Town of Branford  
Jany 1782 [Passed in both Houses]

Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 107: "Jan. '82. Abijah Corey-Southold to Branford — old, poor, asks to bring over avails of his property — allowed under inspection."

23.286 — To the honorable General Assembly to be holden at Hartford on the Second Thursday of Instant January — The memorial of Manuel Myers of Stamford in Fairfield County and State of Connecticut, humbly sheweth that he fled from the City of New York in the year 1776 to avoid the Enemy and came to this place where he has resided till this time doing very little business but living upon the little he saved from the City. The Memorialist further Observes that his buildings since he left New York the principal part of them have been destroyed by fire and that the Memorialist has large sumes of money due to him from persons living in New York who would be willing to pay him in good wares and Merchandize of some kind and not in money. And the Memorialist further begs leave to Observe to your honors that he is near Sixty years of age and has with him in sd. Stamford an Aged Mother & brother in law who depend upon him for support and that he has not much property of his own left in the country. He therefore prays your honors to grant him Liberty to collect of Debts due to him in the City of New York in good wares or Merchandise to the amount of Six hundred pounds Lawful money and bring them into this State to Sell and dispose off So yt he may be enabled to Support himself and family — and your memorialist as in duty bound shall every pray Monel Myers

Dated at Stamford the 7th day of January A. D. 1782. Negatived in the Lower house

23.287 — The Subscribers Authority and Selectmen of the Town of Stamford are informed by Mr. Manuel Myers late of the City of New York now of this place that he has large Sumes of money due in New York which he can procure payment of in good wares & Merchandise in New York if he can have liberty to bring them into the county and he can procure pay in no other way. We esteem Mr. Myers a decided Freind to the Independence of America and Suppose he has Suffered very considerable loss of estate by leaving his interest in New York and has an aged mother and brother in law in this Town which he is obliged to maintain and Support as they have no interest of their own and not able to Support themselves. We think it would not be injurious to the cause of the country to permit Mr Myers to bring from New York in good wares or Merchandize what he can there collect of his Debts due to him, and would therefore desire the honorable General Assembly if they see fit, to grant Mr. Myers permission to bring goods from New

York to this Town if he can receive them in payment for his aforesaid Debts.

Stamford January 7th A. D. 1782

Abrm Davenport Assistant, Benjamin Weed, Charles Webb, Justices of Peace

Silo Knapp, Samuel Richards, Isaac Weed, Jonathn. Warring, Charles Webb, Selectmen.

168

23.293—To the General Assembly of the Governor and Comp'y of the State of Connecticut now Sitting at Hartford in Sd. State—The Memorial of Nathaniel Tylee and Dennis Hicks Both Refugees from the City of New York, Now in the Power of the Enemy But now and for more than five Years Last past are of, and have resided in New Milford Litchfield County. Humbly Sheweth, That Both of us at the Beginning of the present war with Great Britain—Being firmly attached to the American Cause Took an Active part on principle of her Cause Being Just, and fearing we Should fall a Sacrifice to the Relentless Rage of more than a Barbarous foe—removed with our wives and Little ones into this State for refuge—and During the time aforesaid have Resided in New Milford—And By Our Utmost Efforts in the way of Industry and Strict Oconomy—have Been Scarcely Able to Acquire But a Simple Competency of the necessaries of Life for our Numerous familys (Tylee Left the City the Day Before the Enemy Took possession and Hicks But a short time Before) we Both Left our property in the hands of the Enemy—which we never have Been Able to Regain—Your Memorialists Beg Leave to Observe that Amidst All the Friendship they have Experienced Amongst the good people of this State—they have Been Taxed in Common with Others—which they have Chearfully paid as Long As they was Able—But the Increase of their familys and their Before Mentioned Burdens and Misfortunes Together with Late Misfortunes has Rendd. them Unable to Comply with and pay the Taxes that Is Become Due in 1781 And what is Already Due in this present Year of 1782 Therefore Your poor Memorialists pray Your Honours to give them Relief and a Discharge from the Taxes Allready Due and also that they may Be relieved from sutch Taxes as May Be Levied During their State of Exile and Refuge in this State (Except where they own Land or hire any part of property That is Taxable) which they are willing to Endeavour to pay. Your Memorialists Humbly prays your Honours to take their Peculiar Distresst Condition into your wise and Mercifull Consideration and Exempt Your truly unfortunate Memorialists from any Publick Taxes Now in Arrears and also all Taxes that Should Be Levied During their Exile and Refuge in this State—And Your Unhappy Memorialists are the more Encourag'd to ask the favourable Interposition of Your Honours in the Premises—is that Your Memorialists has Been Informed that Your Honours have Been pleased to grant a Similur Request to Our Brethren in Exile Living in Town of Ridgefield and Elsewhere in fairfield County—And Your Memorialists As in Duty Bound will Ever pray &c—

Nathl. Tylee  
Dennis Hicks

Dated at New Milford the 10th of May 1782. Negatived in the Lower House

169

23.294—To the honbl. Genl Assembly to be convened at Hartford on the Second Thursday of October A. D. 1782 The Memorial of Joseph Moore, a Refugee from Long Island in the State of New York, now residing in the town of Canterbury, in sd State of Connecticut humbly sheweth, That your Honour's Memorialist was a Native of Long Island where he continued to reside in the town of South Hampton until the Enemy took possession of the West end of sd Island and the City of New York in the year 1776. And that immediately thereupon your Memorialist fled from sd Long Island with his Family, and came to the

State of Connecticut, where he has removed from one place to another ever Since without acquiring any considerable property. That at the time when he left sd Long Island he was possessed in his own right of considerable estate, much the greater part of which he was obliged to leave behind him; and that ever since his removal as aforesd he hath found it very difficult to provide a comfortable Support for himself, and Family which consists of a wife and Six young Children. That in the year 1781 The Listers of sd Town of Canterbury put his head into the public List, and the Listers for the present year call on him for another List of his head. That your Honors Memorialist is willing to pay Taxes for the little rateable estate he is or may be possessed of but thinks it reasonable considering his great Losses, Trials & Inability, that he should be exempted from paying Taxes for his Head and from doing military Duty and Therefore prays your Honors to take his Case into your wise consideration and order & resolve that your Memorialist be exempted from doing military Duty & from paying Taxes for his Head on the sd List for the year 1781, for the present year, and during the present war, or until he can with safety to the public and himself return to or take the Benefit of his estate on sd Long Island; Or that your Honors would in some other way grant Relief; As your Memorialist in duty bound shall ever pray.

Joseph Moore

Dated in Canterbury this 9th day of October A. D. 1782. [Granted]  
 Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co." p. 107: "Oct. '82. Jos. Moore — S Hampton to Canterbury — granted exemption from Poll tax."

## 170

23.295 — Upon the Memorial of Joseph More a Refugee from Long Island in the State of New York now Residing in the Town of Canterbury in said State of Connecticut, Shewing to this Assembly that he was a Native of Long Island Where he Continued to reside in the Town of South Hamton until the Enemy took Possession of the West End of sd Island in the Year 1776 & that immediately thereupon he fled from sd Long Island with his Family & Came to the State of Connecticut where he has resided Ever Since without acquiring any Considerable Property & that he Left the Greater Part of his Property Behind When he Left sd Island & that he finds it very Difficult to Provide a comfortable Support for himself & Family which Consists of a Wife & Six Yong Children that in the year 1781 the Listers of sd Town of Canterbury Put his Head into the Publick List & the Listers for the Present year Call on him for another List of his Head; Praying to be Exempted from Doing Military Duty & from Paying Taxes for his Head on the sd List for the year 1781 and for the Present year & During the Present war or until he can with Safety to the Publick & himself return to or take the Benefit of his Estate on sd Long Island as pr. memorial on file. Wherefore resolved By This Assembly that the sd Joseph More Be & he is hereby Exempted from Doing Military Duty & from paying taxes for his Head on the sd List for the year 1781 and for the Present year & During the present War or untill he Can with Safety to the Publick & himself return to or take the Benefit of his Estate on sd Long Island.

[Passed in both Houses]

## 171

23.296 — I Nathan Waldo of Canterbury in the State of Connecticut of lawful Age testify & say, That in the Beginning of the year 1776, I was at the Dwelling house of mr Joseph Moore who then lived in the town of South Hampton on Long Island, and was there credibly informed that the said Moore had considerable Estate in sd Town And afterwards in the course of the same year viz. immediately after the Enemy took possession of the west end of sd Island & the City of New York, I was knowing to the sd Moore's leaving sd. Long Island and coming with his Family which consists of a wife & Six young Children to the State of Connecticut, where he has resided ever since; and I have been often credibly informed that at the time of his removal as aforesd. he



left a very considerable part of his estate on Long Island, and that he hath never received any advantage from it since. And further the Depo-  
nent saith not  
Nathan Waldo

Windham ss. Canterbury Octr 10th 1782 Personally appeared Mr. Nathan Waldò and made Solemn Oath to the Truth of the above written Deposition by him subscribed. Coram. Jphn Felch Justice of Peace.

172

23.407 — To the Honourable the General Assembly of the State of Connecticut now sitting at Hartford etc. The Petition of Sylvester Dering now of Middletown in the County of Hartford & State of Connecticut, in behalf of his Aunt Mrs. Sarah Thomas of Marshfield in the County of Plymouth & Commonwealth of Massachusetts Humbly Sheweth.— That at the beginning of this War, her Husband Nathaniel P. Thomas being one of the Mandamus Councillors, Left this Country and went to England — That his appointment being very disagreeable to his wife, she, with her large family of six children, tarried at Marshfield, where they have ever since resided & do now Still reside — That the Estate of Mr. Thomas has been Confiscated & two thirds of it sold for the use of said Commonwealth — she being allow'd only one third for the support of herself & Family which is very inadequate for that purpose.— Mr. Thomas has sent her from time to time necessary Clothing etc. for herself & Children, some of which she has formerly received, by Flags, & some she has lost. Your Petitioner on a visit to his Aunt the summer past, was informed by her of some Articles (a list of which is herewith presented to Your honours) That Mr. Thomas had sent to her from England for the use of the Family, which things are now on Long Island — and cannot be received by her who with her Children are in very distressed circumstances for them, unless your Honours Grant permission for that purpose. Your Petitioner therefore humbly prays that he may have permission Granted him to import them (or those of them your Honour may think the most necessary) into this State from Long Island & transport them to her. And your Petitioner pledges his faith & Honour for a faithfull performance of whatever Trust your Honours may repose in him, & is willing to enter into any Bonds that may be required for that purpose And your Petitioner as in Duty bound will ever Pray. [See No. 173 for the list.] Sylvester Dering.

Middletown Octr. 14th. 1782. Negated in the lower house.

173

23.408 — A list of Sundry Articles for Mrs. Thomas

1 Dozn Womens White Gloves & Mitts	1 yd of Printed Callico
16 pr. Do. Colored	Sundry Buckles
12 India Fans	9 pr. of Sizzars
2 lb of Sewing Silk	5 Knives
Books of Sundry Sorts	1 Razor & Stroop
6 lb Best pins	60 yds. Sarcinett
10,000 Needles	3 Clokes Silk
8 Handkercheifs	1 Yd of Handkerchiefs
6 Thimbles	13 yds. Spotted Silk
1 yd Dutch Cord	1 yd of Linnen
12 Chip hatts	Wax Wafers & Teeth brushes
24 Combs	1 pr Silk waistcote pattern
48 yds. of Printed Stuff	6 pr. worsted Ditto
10 yds Lutestring	13 pr. of Leather, Silk & Stuff Shoes
1 Ream Paper	20 yds. of Flannell
1 Dozn. Pencils	1 pr. of Golo Shoes
3 Coppy Books	6 China Cups & Sawsers
1 lb & 9 oz Thread	1 Case of Instruments
1 Gross of Shirt buttons	1 Prospective Glass
2 pr. of Stays	Old Clothes to Fill the Trunks.

174

24.188 — To the Honl. Genl. Assemy. of ye State of Connictutt now Sitting the Memrle. of Elias Bewel [Buel] of Coventry who begs leave to represent that the Genle. Assemy. at their Sessions in May 1780 granted the memorialist Liberty to go to Long Island in order to Settle a Debt with the Revd. Samuel Bewel [Buel] as Executor of his fathers Estate which he accordingly did and there now remains due to the Memolt. about one Hundred Pound Lawfull money of which he Stands in Need therefore Prays that he may have Liberty to pass to Long Island and bring from thence Cash or Such other articles as he Shall receive in Payment (British goods and Marchandize only Excepted) and he as in Duty bound Shall Pray  
Elias Bewel

Dated at Hartford the 7th Day of February A. D. 1783. [Granted]

Upon the Memorial of Ellias Bewel Praying for Liberty to pass to Long Island and bring from thence one Hundred Pounds Lawfull money in Species or other articles (British goods only Excepted). Resolved by this Assembly that the Memorit. have Liberty and Liberty is hereby granted that he may Pass from this State to Long Island and recover his Sd. Debt and bring from thence the avails thereof in Species or other articles (British goods only Excepted) always Provided that the Same shall be under the Inspection of Mess. John D. Shaw & Thomas Shaw of New London.

[Pass'd in both Houses]

175

26.221 — We the Subscribers herunto Certify that we are well acquainted with Archibald Currie & that we have the highest reason to believe him a firm friend to the American Cause & We verily believe that What is Sett forth in the Memorial hereunto annexd is the truth —

James Church  
Frederick Bassett

John Chenevard  
Jeremiah Platt

176

26.222 — To the Honourable the General Assembly of the State of Connecticut Conveined at Hartford on the 2nd Wednesday of January 1783. The Memorial of Archibald Currie now residing in Hartford Humbly sheweth. That in the beginning of the present war he took an Active part therein upon Principles in favour of his Country while he lived in New York, and where he had an House & Considerable Sums of money now due to him that from his attachment to the American Cause he was obliged with his Wife & Family to fly from his Home in New York in the Year 1776 & to take Refuge in the Country to the Total stop & ruin of his Business, that since that period he has lost the Greatest part of his interest that the House he lived in, in the Country, where he had Considerable property, was Almost intirely Consum'd by Fire, Also a Dwelling House etc in the City of New York which but a very few Months ago Stood, is intirely Consumed, that your Memorialist by these Losses & what he has Sunk, by the Depretiation of the Paper money to prove which he can bring, if necessary incontestible evidence hath Expended Almost his whole Fortune, except some Debts due to him in New York, that he is perfectly Assured he can obtain his dues in New York & some part of House rent, Previous to its being Burnt, if he might have Liberty to go & apply for the same, wherefore he earnestly Sollicitis your Honors in Compassion to his heavy losses & firm attachment to his Country to grant him Liberty to go upon Long Island or to the City of New York, if necessary & to bring off in Goods or Money which he would much rather Chuse to have, to the value of £1500 which is due him for Debts & House rent, which he can receive under such Limitation as Your Honors shall think fitt, or otherwise Relieve him, as Your Honors in your humanity shall think best & Your Memorialist as in Duty bound shall ever Pray.  
Arch'd Currie.

Hartford 31 January 1783. [After disagreement] Concurred in Granting the Prayer of the foregoing Memorial with this Restriction (viz.) That the Memoriolist be allowed to bring no more than the Value of one Hundreds Pounds L money into this State in Good of British manufacture and that the Same be done under the Inspection & Direction of the Honl Abraham Davenport Esqr. or the Commander of Guard on the Western Frontiers of this State. [See Nos. 177 and 178]

177

26.223 —

(Jan 1783)

Upon the Memorial of Archibald Currey now resideing in Hartford shewing to this Assembly that at the commencement of the War he took an active part therein, and that from his attachedment as aforesd. he was obliged with his Family to fly from New York where he left considerable Sums of Money in the Country since which he has been very unfortunate in loosing his property etc. Praying for liberty to go upon Long Island or to the City of New York to bring of in Goods or Money to the Value of £1500 due him as aforesd. as per Memorial on File. Whereupon it is Resolved by this Assembly that the Memorialist be and is hereby permitted to go to the City of N. York and to bring out from thence such sums as he shall Collect in Moneys or Goods provided that no more than one hundred Pounds be in Goods of British Manufacture and that the same be under the Care and Inspection of the Honbl. Abraham Davenport Esqr. or the Commander of Guards on the Western Frontiers of this State.

[Passed in both Houses]

178

26.224 — In the Upper House Benj. Huntington Esqr. is appointed to Confer with the Comtee of the Lower House on the differeing Votes of the Houses on this Memorial.

In the Upper House. Upon Report of the Committee and Reconsideration Concurred with the Lower House in their first Vote on the foregoing Memorial with this Alteration, That no more than the Value of one Hundred Pounds L. Money be Imported in Goods of British manufacture [Concurred in the Lower House]

179

26.225 — To the honorable the General Assembly of the State of Connecticut convened at Hartford the 2nd Wednesday of January 1783. The Memorial of Peter Vandervoort now residing in Hartford humbly sheweth, that in the begining of the present War he took an active part upon principle in favour of his Country whilst he lived in New York, where he was born & where he hath a house & considerable sums of money now due to him that before he left New York, at the instance of the friendly party there he advanced £1200 in hard money out of his trading stock to promote the expedition to the northward under General Montgomery & at the request of the late Commissary Trumbull he advanced other large sums to purchase flour for the Army then lying at Cambridge & Roxbury & forwarded the Same, for all which he received nothing but the paper Bills. That for these & other reasons & from a Constant attachment to the American cause, he was obliged with his wife & family of small children to fly from his home in New York in the year 1776 & to take refuge in the Country, to the total stop and ruin of his business & he hath now expended almost his whole fortune, at present within his power & sunk all his money by depreciation & other misfortunes, excepts some debts due to him in new York & is reduced to great difficulties & even distresses in his Family, that he is informed he can obtain his dues in New York & some part of his house rent, now if he might have liberty to go upon Long Island or to the City of New York if necessary either himself or his wife & to bring off in goods & money to the Amount of £2000 or £1500 value of what is due him for



debts & rents (which he can receive in that way) under such limitations as your Honours Shall think fit. that he may therewith once more revive the drooping hopes of his disponding family or otherwise releive him as your humanity & justice shall think fit & he shall ever pray —

Peter Vandervoort.

January 1783

We the Undersigned haveing read the foregoing memorial of Mr. Peter Vandervoort, can testify to most of the Facts therein alledged & believe them all to be true.

Ed. Flagg  
Archd. Currie

Joseph Bull  
Thos. Seymoure

[Granted in the Lower House.] In the Upper House. Concurr'd with the lower House in granting the Prayer of this Memorial, exclusive of Liberty of importing any British Manufactures.

In the lower house. Capt. Daggot, Majr. Bray & Mr. Coit appointed a Comtee. to confer with such Gentn. as the honble. Upper House shall appoint on the differing votes of the Houses.

180

26.226 —

Jan. 1783

Upon the Memorial of Peter Vandervoort now residing in Hartford shewing to this Assembly that by reason of the Calamities of the present War his means of Subsistence are much diminished, and that he has debts and Rents in New York, which he is advised he can now receive praying for Liberty, for himself or his Wife Sarah Vandervoort...to go on to Long Island or into the City of New York & collect the sd debts & rents to the Amount of £1500 or £2000, and the same to bring from thence into this State in goods or Money under proper limitations & restrictions as per Memorial on file. Resolved by this Assembly that the sd. Peter Vandervoort or some proper Person by him appointed and approved by his Excellency Governour Trumbull and Mrs. Sarah Vandervoort be and are hereby permitted to go from this State on to Long Island or into the City of New York for the purpose aforesaid, and from thence to bring into this State to the Amount of Two Thousand Pounds value of what is there due to sd. Peter Vandervoort for debts & rents in goods or Money, provided that no more than the Value of One Hundred Pounds Lawful Money be imported in Goods of British manufacture and that the aforesaid Importation shall be entirely in every respect and particular under the inspection & direction of the Honl. Abraham Davenport Esqr. or the Commander of the Guards at Horse Neck.

[Passed in both Houses.]

181

26.230 — To the Hon. General Assembly now Sitting in Hartford The Memorial of Walter Seaman now resident in Ridgefield humbly Sheweth That he left New York in the Year 1776 and has ever since resided in this State, and has constantly contributed cheerfully to aid the Measures of the Country, that he has by long continuance from his friends & farming Connections in the Country fallen under the Necessity of applying to his Father & Friends in New York for assistance who are in affluent Circumstances & well able & willing to assist him; provided they can do it under the Safe protection of your Honors: and for that purpose have propos'd to send to your Memorialist Two Thousand Bushels of Salt to sell & deposit about three fourths of the Value in the Treasury of this State if your Honors will be pleas'd to hire the Same and the Residue to give to your Memorialist; provided the necessary protections can be granted which will secure their Property, your Memorialist may venture to assert that his Father & Friends are among the firm Adherents to the Cause of the Country altho' by their Profession they are prevented bearing Arms. Your Memorialist therefore prays your Honors to grant him permission to import Said Salt under Such

Inspection & Restrictions as your Honors Shall judge necessary and he is willing to give Such Security as your Honors Shall order that no other Goods (except Said Salt) Shall be imported; nor any Remittance whatever made therefor; and your Memorialist as in Duty Bound etc.

Jan. 13th 1782. [Granted.]

Walter Seaman

182

26.231—

New York 17th of 10th Mo 1782

Respected Friend: Thy Letter of the 29th of the 9th Month I have received and thy father and myself have Consulted on the Contents & would willingly assist thee, as we well know thou must be in want of money after So long absence; and we approve of thy Intentions to remain with the Country and 'tis agreeable to Us that thou manifests a disinclination to return to the Obediance of the King of England, we would send thee money for thy Support, but find it Attended with many Difficulties to convey it with Safety to thee, and have that to advise thee to apply to the Governor for his Permission to import about Two Thousand Bushells of Salt from this place, which we understand is much wanted in your Country & will bear a price of four Doll, or more in this way we Can Invest part of Our property in the hands of the State untill the end of the War & thereby doe Something towards Supporting what we esteem Just Government if thou Can Obtain Liberty from the proper Magistrates So that Our property may be Safe, we Will Send thee 2000 Bushels of Salt which thou wilt sell & lend to the State Three Dollars on every Bushell taking Security for the payment thereof on Interest at the end of the Wars; the Residue will be a Sufficiency for thy present Necessatys. From thy Assured Friend

Willit Seaman.

Walter Seaman.

183

26.232— Upon the Memorial of Walter Seaman of the State of New York now resident in Ridgfield to this Assembly that he left the City of New York in the Year 1776 & has constantly aided the Measures of the Country by personal Services & otherways; that he Needs the Aid of his Friends to assist & help him; that his Father would furnish a Quantity of Salt for his Use, part of the Avails of which he is willing to deposit with the State etc praying for Liberty to import Said Salt from New York without being liable to Seisure and Condemnation etc as pr. Memorial on File. Resolved by this Assembly that the Memorialist have Liberty and Liberty is hereby granted to him to import from New York in Some Suitable Vessell Two Thousand Bushels of Salt directly to the Port of New London; and that Capt. John Dechon of Said New London is hereby Authorised & impowered to Search & inspect the lading of Said Vessel and to examine the Memorialist and any other persons on Oath or otherwise touching the Lading of Said Vessell, and on his becoming satyfed that No Article except Salt has been laden on Board Said Vessel he Shall certify the Same, and the Naval Officer of that Port on Such Certificate is authorised & impowered to enter the Said Vessel & Cargoe of Salt in Said port, and thereupon the Memorialist may proceed to sell & dispose of Said Salt & Vessel; First giving Bond with Said Naval Officer (who is impowered to take the Same in the Name of the Treasurer of this State) Condition'd to deposit Such part of the Avails of Said Salt in the Treasury of this State on Loan as the Governor & Council of Safety Shall direct; provided always that the Memorialist Shall retain of the Avails of Said Salt in his own Hands at least Six Shillings lawful money pr Bushel And Said Vessel & Cargoe Shall not be liable to Seisure or Condemnation in any Court in this State any Law Contrary Notwithstanding.

[Passed in both Houses.]

184

26.233— To the Honle. General assembly to be held at Hartford on the Second wednesday of January 1783 The Memorial of Abel Franklin

now Residing in Groton Humbly Sheweth that your Memorialist in the year 1776 Moved from Block Island where your memorialist has a house and a Small farm that Served for his Subsistance and his Family and your Memorialist being an aged man and not able to Labour and having a wife and three Grand Children to Maintain Desires Liberty to Return to Block Island with his family and household furniture together with Two Cows, Two yearling Cattle and Two Swine under Such Inspection as your Honours think Proper and he as in Duty bound will Ever pray.  
Dated Groton Jany. 7th. 1783. [Granted.] Abel Franklin.

185

26.234— Upon the Memorial of Abel Franklin now Residing in Groton Shewing to this Assembly that in the year 1776 he moy'd from Block Island where he has a house and Small Farm that he is now an aged man not Able To Labour having a Wife & Three Grand Children to Maintain etc. Praying Liberty to Return to Block Island with his family etc as pr. Memorial on file. Resolved by this Assembly That the Memorialist have Liberty & Liberty is hereby Granted to the memorialist with his Said Family to Return To Block Island with his household furniture together with Two Cows two Yearling Cattle and Two Swine under the Inspection & Direction of the Officer Commanding at the Ports of New London & Groton, that nothing be Done which is not Contained in this Grant.

Jan. 1783 [Passed in both Houses.]

186

26.239— To the Honorable General Assembly Conveaned at Hartford the second thirsday of Janry. 1783. The petition of [Wid.] Mehitable Tuttle formerly of Southold on Long Island now resident In Guilford in the County of New Haven & State of Connecticut humbly Sheweth That your Petitioner left said Southold about six Years since Verily believeing it to be her Duty in the Cause of her Country and hath ever Since lived in this place altho' attended with many Difficulties in Supporting herself & Family and as the most of her Interest is expended she now thinks it her Duty to return to the place of her Nativity there to spend the remainder of her Days among her Children & Friends. Therefore your Petitioner humbly Prays this Honorable Assembly will take her Case into their Consideration, and grant her Liberty to Return to said Southold on Long Island with her Family, Consisting of two young Women & a Negro Girl and Also to carry with her two Cows, one Horse one Shoa, Twelve Bushels of Wheat, five bushels of Indian Corn, half a barrel Beef, half a barrel pork and one Rideing Chair, together with all her remaining Household Goods and Furniture and your petitioner as in Duty Bound Shall ever pray

[Wid.] Mehitable Tuttle.

Dated In Guilford this 7th Day of January 1783. [Granted.]

187

26.240— Jan. 1783—  
Upon ye memorial of [Wid.] mehitabel Tuttle Late of Southold on Long Island Now Resident in Guilford in New haven County Shewing to this Assembly that She Left Sd Southold about Six years ago & has Ever since Lived in Sd. Guilford & is now Desirous to return to Sd. Southold Praying for Liberty So to Do & to Carry her family Consisting of two young women & a Negro Girl with her & also to Carry with her two Cows one horse one Shoa, 1/2 barrel pork, 1/2 barrel Beef twelve bushel of Wheat five bushel of Indian Corn & one Riding Chair together with all her household Furniture: as pr Mem. on file. Resolved by this Assembly that ye memorialist have Liberty & Liberty



is hereby Granted to her to Remove herself with ye Persons & Effects above Enumerated to Sd. Southold: yet So as that no Person be Improved therein but Such as Shall be approved by ye Civil authority in & Select men of Sd Guilford: Nor any goods Shipped but what Shall be Inspected & approved by Such Person as Sd authority & Selectmen Shall appoint; & no Vessel to be Improved but what Sd. Inspector Shall Examine & approve o; & also Inspect & Examine at her return.

[Passed in both Houses.]

188

26.241 — To the Honbl. Genl. Assembly of the state of Connecticut now sitting in Hartford. The memorial of Saml. King a Refugee from Long Island lately residing in Middletown Humbly Sheweth that in Novr. Last he was Convicted of going to Long-Island without a Permit and was Sentenced to three Months Imprisonment which he hath Suffered and hath also Suffered Confinement for the Cost above three Months Pass'd and is wholly Unable to pay the Same or Procure Security for the Sum which is at Present about £20 — Law Money and your Memorialist must be Confined forever, unless releived by your Hons. Wherefore your Memorialist prays your Hons. to Consider the Case of your Penitent & unfortunate Memorialist and order and Direct the Sherriff of the County of Hartford to Dismiss him from Goal, upon his given Security for Said Cost under his own hand, which he hopes to pay at Sum future Time if Liberated but never shall be able to pay the Same in Confinement and as in duty bound Shall Ever Pray.

Dated at Hartford the 15th May 1783. [Granted] Saml. King

189

29.238 — To the honourable the General Assembly to be holden at Hartford the 2d thursday of may next. The memorial of Samuel Clarke of Saybrook Humbly Sheweth that Some time in the year 1781 Obediah Wright formerly an Inhabitant of Long Island but then Residing in Sd. Saybrook, Was Arrested at the Sute of the State for having Gone on to Long Island Contrary to Law and being Concernd, in the Illicit trade and So forth he was Bound over to Court — his family was then Sick, His Wife Pregnant and near her time of Delivery Thus Circumstanced her Tears and his Intreaties Wrought your Memorialist up to a most Tender feeling and from principals of benevolence only he was Induced to be bound for Sd. Wrights appearance — Wright failed to appear and a Judgment and Execution Came out against your memorialist and Sd. Obediah Wright and Charles Wright his Brother for the Sum of £207..2..8 your memorialist has paid to the State the Sum of £145 — Which is much more than he has Ever been able to Recover of Sd. Wright he has been Put to great Expence and Extreame Trouble and Vexation and though he has Recovered Judgment against Sd. Wright for the Sum of £121..16..3 yet Said Wright Has had the art to Elude and baffle all Prospects of a further Recovery from him — your memorialist begs Leave to Represent to your Honrs. that he is now an old man and Infirme with a very numerous family which Depend on him for Support that his means of Subsistance are but Small And his heart Ready to fail him, and unless Releived by your honours, must be Reduced to begary and want — Whereupon he prays your honours to Take his Distressed Case Into your wise Consideration and order and Decree that he be Exemptd from any further Demands or Prosecutions on account of Said bond or any Judgment or Executions in Consequence Thereof and your Memorialist as in Duty bound Shall Ever pray. Samel. Clarke.

Dated in Saybrook the 4th day of May A. D. 1786.

We the Subscribers from an Acquaintance with Samuel Clarke the above Memorilist and the Circumstances of the matters Stated, are fully of Opinion he is a Subject worthy of Relief, that Granting his

prayer will not be Deterimental to Society but Salvation to the man and his numerous Family which is Reputable and may Justly Claim the attention of your Honours.

Ambrose Kirtland  
Thos. Pearce  
John Shipman  
John Hart  
Elisha Hart  
Daniel Buckingham  
Elisha Ely  
Joseph Willard  
Timothy Pratt  
Ira Bushnell  
Azariah Whittelsey

Samuel Tully  
Samuel Kirtland  
[Capt.] John Cochran  
[Capt.] Rich'd Dickinson  
Elias Tully  
William Tully  
Saml. Kirtland Jur.  
Giles Blague  
Samll Lord  
Russell Lord

## 190

29.239— Upon the memorial of Samel. Clark of Saybrook in the County of Middlesex Shewing to this assembly that in the Corse of the Late War on[e] obadiah Wright then of Sd. Saybrooke was prosscuted at the Suit of this State for Carrying an Illicit Trade with the Enemy and that the memorialist was prevailed upon to Become Bail for Wright and that Sd. Wright failed to Appear in Sd. Suit and that th. Sd. Bondagement the memorealist hath been put in Suit and a Judgt Recovered against him for the Sum of £207 :2:8 and that the Memorealist hath paid the Sum of £145— that he is now prest with Sd. Execution for the Sums Remaining Due on Sd. Execution that By old age and other misfortunes in his family he is at this Time unable to pay sd Sum praying for Reliaf as pr. memorial file Resolved By this Assembly that Sd. Execution against the memorealist Be Suspended for the Space of one year from the Rising of this assembly in order that the memorealist may have opportunity to Collect Sd. money from Sd. Wright to Inable him to pay etc. Discharge the same —

[Passed in both Houses exclusive of all the Words in the within Bill next after the Word "that" in the 6th Line from the Bottom and with the Addition of the Words following in the Room & stead thereof Viz, "the Memorialist be allowed to pay and satisfy said Execution in any Liquidated Securities on Interest now due from this State."]

## 191

36.100— To Honourable the General Assembly of the State of Connecticut to be holden at Hartford on the 2d Thursday of May next.— The Petition of Samuel Clark of Saybrook, humbly Sheweth that in the Year 1781 Obediah Wright, a Refugee from Long-Island, then Residing in Saybrook, was arrested for being concerned in the Illicit Trade (it being then in the Time of the Late War) and was adjudged to give Bonds for his Appearance before the Superior Court holden at Norwich in March 1782— Whereupon said Wright with great Art, Address and many false Declarations solicited your Petitioner to give Bonds for said Wright's Appearance at Court, and your Petitioner, then wholly ignorant of said Wrights true Character and by said Wright's most solemn Declarations was persuaded to believe him innocent from Motives of Kindness and Humanity gave his Bond for said Wright's appearance at Court And your Petitioner further says that at the Time he became bound as aforesaid he was utterly ignorant of the Penalties attending said Crimes and was told by said Wright that the Consequence of his being Bound was very trifling, and that if the Case should finally go against him, he should only be holden to pay the Cost, and said Wright wholly fail'd to appear before said Court by which Means Execution came out from Sd Court against your Petitioner for the Sum of Two Hundred and Seven Pounds, One Shilling and 2d Lawful Money, on which Execution, your Petitioner has actually paid One Hundred forty four pounds Seven

Shillings and 2 d in Solid Coin, and that there is still due on said Execution, Sixty two pounds fifteen Shillings 6 d—Your Honours Petitioner also preferred a Petition to this Honourable House at their Sessions in May last, at Hartford, praying your Honours to relieve him from the Payment of the Balance due on said Execution, whereupon your Honours at sd May Sessions Ordered and Decreed that your Petitioner should have Liberty to pay said Balance of said Execution in such Public Securities of the State as were then due and on Interest. And now your Honour's Petitioner begs Leave further to represent to this Honourable Assembly that had he not been prevailed upon by reason of his too easy Credulity and Unsuspicion to be Bound as aforesaid, the State in all Probability would never have been paid Sd. Penalty as the said Wright was then worth little or Nothing and hath since been and still is a Bankrupt, and that since Sd. Execution was granted against your Petitioner, he commenced a Suit against Sd. Wright for Indemnification in Consequence of which he hath experienced and suffered the direful Effects of the blackest Malice and most Vile Ingratitude from said Wright and was obliged to Carry on a tedious and expensive Law Suit with him and was at vast Trouble and Cost in Counteracting the Force of a pretended Receipt for Monies paid by said Wright to your Petitioner on Account of said Execution which Receipt was obtained of your Petitioner by Fraud and £100 was inserted therein more than your Petitioner ever received— And after your Petitioner had obtained Judgment and Execution against said Wright for the Just Sum your Petitioner had to pay the State for said Wright, He in Order to Harrass, Perplex and weary out your Petitioner, Commenced two Most vexatious Suits by Attachments, by which means your Petitioner was obliged to attend at Fairfield Court, in which Suits your Petitioner was at great Cost and Perplexity to Collect his Evidence and prepare his Defence and was obliged to attend on said Suits with his Evidences through the tedious and Circuitous Course of the Law, both at Fairfield and Danbury for the Space of four Years before said Suits were brought to final Trial, and being almost discouraged and worn down with Disappointment Anxiety of Mind and heavy expenditure said Causes came to final Trial before the Superior Court at Danbury in February last, when the Plaintiff withdrew both of his said Actions and your Petitioner hath not the least Prospect of ever being able to recover any part of the accumulated Cost he hath been at in Defending in Sd. Suits—Your Honours Petitioner is warranted to declare from his real knowledge, that those two vexatious Suits have not cost him less than £40.0.0 in Cash besides his Time and his Witnesses In Addition to all which your Honours Petitioner begs Leave to shew to this Honourable House that although he now feels & trusts he shall retain as long as life endures a grateful Sense of the Favour granted him by your Honours at your last May Session, in easing his Distress yet that he is now so reduced and worn down both in person and Estate by the aforesaid misfortunes that he is now unable to pay up the Balance of sd. Execution without resigning up the small Pittance of a precarious Support, which but barely enables him with Laborious Industry and rigid Oeconomy to keep himself and Family from sinking into Distress—That the Execution be recovered against Wright for the Indemnification aforesaid, he hath never been able to Collect till within about the Space of one Month after a Long and very expensive Negotiation, and at last to receive it in dry goods at an advance Price and mostly in very unsaleable Articles whereby a great part of said Execution was Lost to your Petitioner—And your Honours Petitioner further shews to this Honourable House, that he hath experienced through the whole Course of his Life the severest Rebukes of Gods holy Providence & exhibits to the World a Specimen of such Sufferings as he hopes will excite the Commiseration of every human Heart. That about 20 years ago your Petitioner lost a beloved Daughter by a Cancer in her Eye after being a long time in the Hands of Surgeons and Physicians at great Expence—The next Year after the Death



of this Child the righteous Hand of Heaven was sorely laid on his House by the awful Death of another Child about 10 Years of Age, occasioned by the Window's falling upon her, when She was attempting to get out, she being left alone in the House—About 3 Years after, your Petitioner lost the Dear Partner of his Bosom with a Consumption, after languishing a long Time, under the Care of Physicians at a great Expence—In the next place after a short Interlude, Obadiah Wright was permitted to deceive, perplex and impoverish your Petitioner as aforesaid who was compelled to attend to *Sd.* 2 vexatious Suits at the Distance of 70 Miles from home, and to make his Defence to them for the Space of 4 Years, Commenced and Contrived with a View to Ruin Your Petitioner—and that while *sd.* 2 Suits were pending in the Law the Just Judgments of Heaven were Still pursuing your Petitioner by taking away by Death his eldest Son, the only Help and Support your Petitioner had in his Business, Said Son, after returning from 4 Years Service in the Army of the United States, was making a Voyage to Sea when the foaming Billows wrapped him in a Briny Grave, leaving his bereaved Wife and 2 orphan Children to the Care of your Petitioner, to be supported by the Sweat of his Brow—Your Petitioner hath now no Person to assist him in carrying on his Business but his youngest Son only and he in some considerable Degree incapacitated to Labour, having been deprived of a Thumb from one of his Hands—Your Petitioner further shews to your Honours that at the Commencement and during the late War, he was a Staunch Friend to the Liberties of his Country and was ever willing and ready to contribute every Thing in his Power to the Support of the War and good Government, that he is now 64 Years of Age, Broken by Misfortune both in Body and Mind and reduced in his worldly Interest to Poverty and Want, to too small a Pittance to be subdivided—That he now is both poor and Wretched in all his Circumstances, and withal deeply in Debt—And now to wind up the Tale of his Woes, he hath an agreeable Daughter, Languishing with a Consumptive Disorder, under the Care of Doctor [Elezzer] Mather of Lyme—Whereupon your Honours Petitioner humbly hopes by the faithful Recital of his Woes, to gain the Sympathy of this Honourable House and prays that his unhappy Case may be taken into your Wise Consideration, and that he might be excused from paying the Balance due on the aforementioned Execution and thereby save him now in the last Days of an unfortunate Life and his distress'd family from utter Ruin—And your Petitioner as in Duty Bound shall ever pray etc

Dated in Saybrook April 30th 1787.

Samel Clark

[Granted; after disagreement and Conference.]

Upon the Memorial of Samuel Clark of Saybrook in the County of Middlesex shewing to this Assembly that one Obadiah Wright being prosecuted before the Honourable Superior Court for illicit Practices, the Memorialist was by the artful suggestions—Impositions of the *sd.* Wright induced to execute a joint Bond with him the *sd.* Wright for his Appearance before *sd.* Superior Court; the Conditions of which *sd.* Bond the *sd.* Wright failed to perform; and Judgement was thereupon rendered against the memorialist & *sd.* Wright by the Honourable Superior Court at their Sessions in New London County the 4th Tuesday of March A. Dom. 1782 in favour of the Treasurer of the State for the Sum of £200.0.0 1 money & £7.1.2 1 money Costs & Execution has issued on *sd.* Judgement for the *sd.* Sums dated the 5 day of April A. D. 1783, And a Ballance of £62.15.6 remains now unpaid on *sd.* Execution which the memorialists by Reason of repeated severe losses & Calamities is unable to satisfy without being reduced to penury & want, praying to be released & exonerated from the Payment of the Ballance due on aforesd. Execution as *pr.* Memorial. Resolved by this Assembly that

the Memorialist be & hereby is exonerated & discharged from the aforesd. Execution & from any further Payment thereon  
 [Passed in both Houses.]

Affidavits of Joshua Hobart Implicating Himself and Others, Who Traded in Goods Brought from Within the Enemy's Lines.

(Clinton Pap. 7. 77, 78.)

I Joshua Hobart declare as follows — that I have at sundry times been at Doctr. John Dorrances at Volunton [Conn.] with L. I. Goods, and have sold of the said goods to the said John Dorrance, and that he hath kept concealed for me at sundry times such goods as aforesaid, knowing the same to come from within the Enemy's Lines to my satisfaction, by what frequently passed between us, And further say, that Obadiah Wright has informed me that Capt. David Dorrance had bought goods as aforesaid of him to the amount of about Ninety pounds, if I mistake not, and that he purchased the same on credit, and that the said Obadiah hath sent the note or an order by me, to the said John Dorrance, several times for payment, but the said John informed me that his brother gave such a price for said goods that he had not been able to dispose of them neither there, nor at Providence — and I further say I have had acquaintance with one Chapman at Norwich, who hath informed me that he hath traded a good deal in goods with Richard Simmons [Seaman] and David Conkling, and agreed with me for a quantity of goods, and gave me an invoice for the same, and also a person's name at Saybrook where to leave them, whose name was Elliver Chapman, which said Contract was made sometime in March last past, and that I have conversed with the said Chapman who I contracted with at several times since, about said trade.

July 12, 1781.

I Joshua Hobart, declare as follows — That some time in the fall of the year 1780, I was in company with Solomon Lathrop of Pittsfield at William Dudley, at Saybrook, and the said Solomon traded with Richard Simmons [Seaman] for goods at that time, and some time in the winter following the said Solomon was at Saybrook again, and then contracted with Capt. Josiah Balding, of North Killingsworth, for a quantity of goods which were to be ready at a time, then agreed on, which was about three or four weeks, and he came accordingly and received said goods, which, as near as I can recollect, amounted to about four hundred pounds Lawful Silver money, for which he paid then in cash about two hundred pounds — and I further say, that about Ninety pounds worth of said Goods belonged to Obadiah Wright and myself, which the said Obadiah had put into said Balding's hands to dispose for us, and that sometime in March past, the said Solomon came down to Moodus and then went over to L. I. in order to contract for a quantity of goods, if they could contrive any way to get them off which was, to cruise over in a Boat two or three times until he could have the goods ready on the shore, and then he would agree with the hands to give them as much for the cruise, which he concluded he could do for a half a Jo a Piece, and seize the same and bring them off, and after he had been over to L. I. I saw the said Solomon at Saybrook, and there entered into an agreement with him for a quantity of lumber, which he was to deliver at Middletown for me to take on board a vessel to transport to New York, which we were to be equally concerned in, and that in a short time after I saw a letter from said Solomon at Saybrook informing me that he had concluded to raft said lumber to Saybrook instead of Middletown and that the same should be ready at Saybrook on the 7th of May last. The quantity agreed for was thirty thousand feet; but I being almost loaded, and ready to sail for New York, when I received said letter, I left orders with said William Dudley to store said lumber until I returned from New York, which I have not done since, and make no doubt but what the said lumber is now stored with the said

William Dudley at Saybrook. And I further say that some time in the fall last past, one Joshua Welles of L. I., obtained a permit from His Ex'cy Gov. Trumbull, to remove from said Island to the main with his family and effects, and in virtue of which he came off, and brought with him a quantity of British Goods, and that some time in the spring last past, the aforesaid Capt. Balding contracted with said Wells for a quantity of goods which he received, and had an Invoice of the same, sworn to before a Justice of the Peace, which said certificate given by said Justice, was wrote by the said Obadiah Wright, and wrote such a distance below the invoice, that the said Capt. Balding had room to put in the invoice of the goods which he had received from George Fowler on L. I., which he did accordingly after the said Justice had given the said Certificate to said Wells and without his knowledge—and further say not.

July 13th 1781

I Joshua Hobart, declare as follows—That some time in November last, I, together with Obadiah Wright of Saybrook was travelling the road from Saybrook to Providence, and called at Dorrance's tavern in Voluntown which said tavern the said Wright informed me he had frequented when travelling said road, and that he had sold goods to Capt. David Dorrance who was son to the landlord, and that John Dorrance, brother to the said David had had some quantity of goods of one Humphy Pratt of said Saybrook, which said Pratt, the said Wright further informed me had been a considerable trader in the goods way, and that some time after this I was again at said Dorrance's, and had goods with me and at the same time left some of them with the said John Dorrance to sell for me, to which he did to the amount of about fifty dollars—and at another time afterwards I was again at said Dorrance's, and had goods with me, and sold a few articles thereof to the said John Dorrance, which he then paid me for, And I further say that the said Obadiah Wright has sent an order by me several times to the said John Dorrance for the payment of the goods which David Dorrance had of him the said Obadiah Wright as above said—but the said John Dorrance did not answer the same but replied the goods were so high which his brother bought of said Wright that he had not been able to sell them as yet, tho' he had carried some of them to Providence for that purpose. And I further say that one Abraham Pratt of Pantapauge has offered me Beef or Pork to carry to L. I.—also desired me if I should see any Boats from L. I. to inform the people thereof that he would let them have any thing they should want to carry to said Island—And I further declare that I myself have had of said Abraham some cheese, and about a dozen pairs of shoes to carry to said Island to sell for him the said Pratt, which I did accordingly, and likewise have sold goods as aforesaid to said Pratt, he knowing the same to come from L. I.—and I further say that said Abraham professes to be a friend to British Government when he is with them that he can converse freely with.

July 14th 1781.

I Joshua Hobart, declare as follows—That some time in the spring last passed I was informed by Obadiah Wright, that he the said Obadiah, and John Mumford of Providence, had some misunderstanding about some money which the said Mumford owed to the said Obadiah—he the said Obadiah declared to me the said Joshua that if the said Mumford did not settle the affair and pay him he would arrest him and expose him about the letter he the said Mumford wrote to the said Obadiah to assist the said Mumford's brother in getting to L. I.

July 15th, 1781.

Providence SS: State of Rhode Island & Providence Plantations. Those additional Examinations of Joshua Hobart contained in the above & preceding five pages were taken before me, and subscribed by him in my presence—This seventeenth day of July 1781

(Copy)

David Howell, Justice Superior Court.



Gov. Clinton to Isaac Roosevelt Regarding a Proposition from Obadiah Wright.

(Clinton Pap. 7. 550.)

Poughkeepsie, Decr. 5th, 1781.

Sir, Since my last by Messrs. [Capt. Thomas] Greenell & [Thomas] McFarren I am informed that the State of Connecticut have called in all their Permission for bringing any Thing from Long Island under any Pretence whatever so that this Business as far as it respects or depends on that State is at an end. The bearer, however, Mr. Obediah Wright informs me he can bring off, without passing thro Connecticut, Merchandize & Specie to a considerable amount, for which no money is to be sent over in return & among which will be articles suitable for public use if he could obtain a Permission. He is willing to enter into a contract, which if effected I think it may be beneficial to the state; but as I am unauthorized, I have directed him to you for the Purpose. If you should come to any Agreem't with him, whatever Passport from me you shall think necessary, will, on a line from you, be immediately made out. I am &c. [George Clinton.]

Isaac Roosevelt Esqr.

P. S. Should not the Goods or Money be at Mr. Wright's Risque until delivered to some Person appointed by you to receive them?

193

(Rev'y MSS. N. Y. State Lib'y. 29.258) — By the United States in Congress Assembled. April 13th, 1787. On the Report of a Committee to Whom was Referred a Petition of Jont. Eddy and other Refugees of Nova Scotia.

Resolved that Jonathan Eddy and Other Refugees from Nova Scotia on account of their Attachment to the Interest of the United States be Recommended to the Humanity and Particular Attention of the Several States in Which they Respectively Reside and that they be Informed that whenever Congress can Consistently make grants of Land they will Reward in this way as far as may be Consistant Such Refugees from Nova Scotia as may be Disposed to live in the Western Country.

A True Copy.

20 Refugees from Nova Scotia found in ye Bay State. 300 Acres of Land Granted them from that State on Penobscot River at the head of Navigation. York State has Rewarded those found in that State the Same Way.

194

26.245 — Whereas there are Sundery Accounts Presented to his Excellency the Governor & Council of this State [Conn.] by the Select Men of Norwich for Supporting Nursing & Doctoring Some Refugees from Long Island in Great Distress, Sickness & Want for the Settlement of which there is no Rule Given by This Assembly Resolved by this Assembly That the Committee of Pay Table be and they are hereby Directed to Receive and Adjust Said Accounts and Draw on the Treasurer for what is Just & Reasonably Due thereon & Charge the Same to the State of New York.

[Jan. 1783 — Passed in the Upper House. Negatived in the Lower House.]

195

("Connecticut Archives, Rev'y War." Series 2. Vol. 5. Doc. 1. Connecticut State Library.)

Dr. The State of Connecticut in Account with the State of New York 1775

July 4.	To 1 Sett Armourers Tools Including 1 Anvil	
	1 Bellows 1 Vice files and Boards for the	
	Shop . . . . .	£39. 2. 4

August 3.	To 170 Soldiers Tents with Poles & Pins compleat delivered to John Mills Qr. M. of Col. [David] Waterbury's Regiment at 54/.....	£459.
	To 13 Bell Tents made of Ticken deliv'd to ditto a £5.....	65.
	To 60 Soldiers Tents compleat delivered to E. Ulford [Mulford?] of Col. Wooster's Regiment at 54/.....	162.
	To 9 Bell Tents delivered ditto at £5.....	45.
	To Cash paid Cartage .....	1.12.
" 6.	To 1 Load Clay 5/- 1 Swage Anvil 25/- & Timber 3/- 6 .....	1.13. 6
	To 8 1/2 lb. old brass for the Armourer.....	16. 6
Novembr 12	To 2 P: Osnabrugs 192 Ells at 1/9....	£16.16
	for making flys to the Officers Tents at 10/ .....	3.10
		<hr/>
		20. 6.
	N. B.: delivered the Osnabrugs to Dennis & Dawson by order of Mr. Lockwood Secretary to General Wooster.	
" 24	To 153 Tents with Poles & Pins Compleat Sent to Albany to Walter Livingston & by him forwarded to Col. Hinman a Ticonderoga at 54/ .....	413. 2.
	To Commission for Purchasing at 1 1/2 Pr Ct from £1207.13.4 .....	18. 2. 4
	N. B. The above Tents &c: were delivered by Peter T. Curtenius then Commissy: by order of the Provincial Congress to the Connecticut Troops, the account was Sent to the State of Connecticut during the War & a demand made for the Money & the Answer was, that they had a demand against the State which is the reason that the account is unsettled.	
		<hr/> <hr/>
		£1226. 0. 8
1775		
Aug. 3.	By cash Received of Peter Colt.....	£162.
Sept. 7	By 8 Bell Tents Returned at £5.....	40.
" "	By 10 Soldiers do do " 54/-.....	27.12.
Decr. 8	By cash Received of Mr. Squires.....	525.12.
	Balance due the State of New York.....	471. 8. 8
		<hr/> <hr/>
		£1226. 0. 8
	To Balance on the above account.....	£471. 8. 8
	To 66 Pr Cannon delivered at New Haven by Isaac Sears & Thomas Ivers as pr Receipt of the Select Men of that Town.....	



## APPENDIX F

---

Transactions of the Governor and Council of Safety of Connecticut.

Documents from "The Council of Safety" Papers (Manuscripts), in the Library of the Connecticut Historical Society, Hartford, Conn.

Extracts from "The Council of Safety" Papers (Manuscripts), in the State Library, Hartford, Conn.

References in "The Revolutionary Incidents of Suffolk County" — by Henry Onderdonk, jr.

[NOTE.—The consecutive figures are for convenience, in reference. Unnecessary beginnings and endings have been omitted, or condensed]

---

### "THE COUNCIL OF SAFETY PAPERS"—CONNECTICUT HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

#### I

Doc. 14—May it please your Excellency to permitt me to say that whereas on the 23d of Sept<sup>r</sup> 1779 your Excellency's goodness was displayed in granting me a permitt to pass to Long Island for the purposes In Said permitt fully set forth & Exhibited and whereas the publick good required that the communication between this State & Long Island should be totally suppressed before I could take the benefit of it by which means I have been extremely embarrassed. I have indeed (as was then customary) been personally at my own house as a hand on board of Capt. [James] Harrise's privateer on a Reconnoitering expedition & Just found out that I might on my applying again get some relief but before I could proceed General Spencer gave orders of the strictest prohibition. I have indeed in my permitt liberty to pass but one trip but could your Excellency take an intuitive view of my whole line of conduct through the course of the war how far it has been from consulting private interest to the prejudice of the Publick; the complication of my difficulties & the contingency of succeeding on one trip to answer my purpose as the enemy's light horse may at one time Intercept & not at another I can't entertain a doubt but your Excellency in your wisdom & goodness would conclude the solid integrity & vigilance of Capt John Shipman to be such that it would be a relief to me & no prejudice to this State or to the united States to grant me a permitt to go at any time or times under his watchfull inspection. I may not exhaust your Excelency's patience or time as it would do to give a detail of my very extraordinary embarrassments but Sr—you will rest assured that I am a cordial friend to my Country & hope to be treated as Such & that I am with great esteem your Excellency's most Obedt—most Hbl Servt to Comd

Obadiah Johnes

Jonathan Trumbul Esqr Govenor &c  
Saybrook 6th of March 1780

Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 90: "Mar. 13, '80. Oba. Johnes prays to go to L. I. at all times for provisions for his family."



Doc. 29—To his Excellency Jonathan Trumbull Esqr Governour of the State of Connecticut—The Petition of Sineus Dibble late of Southold in the State of New York now of Guilford in Connecticut humbly sheweth that your Petitioner Removed from said Southold on account of the Enemy, Taking Possession of Long Island & Removed to Said Guilford with his Family and that your Petitioner hath lately by his attorney Sold & Disposed of his Estate lying on said Long Island The money arising on said Sale, being now in the hands of your Petitioners said Attorney—your Petitioner therefore humbly prays your Excellency to grant Permission to your Petitioner to go on to said Long Island & Receive the Payment for his said Estate and Bring the same in money to said Guilford for your Petitioner's Benefit he giving Proper Security not to violate the Laws of this State for Suppressing Illicit Trade—and your Petitioner as in Duty bound shall ever pray—  
Guilford 26th Feby 1781

Sineus Dibble

We the Subscribers do hereby Certifie that the above named Sineus Dibble hath During his Residence in this Town behaved & conducted himself as a good & faithful Subject of this State & we believe him to be a Zealous friend to the Liberty & Indefence of this & the United States

Guilford 26th Feby 1781

Thos Burges Junr, Justice of the Peace  
Certified pr Thomas Hoyt, Joel Tuttle, Selctmen

Resolved that Sineus Dibble Late of Southold now Resideing in Guilford have Liberty & Liberty is hereby Granted to him to go on upon Long Island and bring of the money which he has by his attorny Lately sold his Estate: said Dibble to conform himself to such orders diriction & Inspection as Brigadier Genl Andrew Ward shall order both as to his going to & Returning from a Long Island

March 16. 1781.

Copy delived to Genl [Andrew] Ward

Liberty granted the Petitionr to go on Longisland & fetch of his money pray for, under the direction of Genl [Andrew] Ward both as to going & returning all at the Expence of the Petitioner—

Doc. 30—To Jonathan Trumbull Esqr Governor of the State of Connecticut the Petition of us the Subscribers Humbly Sheweth that we your Exclencys Petitioners are Refugees from SouthHold on Long Island and have Lived in the Town of Lyme in this State for Several years, and that we are Poor men we have no Intrust in this State Excpt A Small matter of household Goods and our famely have Increased Sence our abode in this State we have Large famelys Principly Small Children and altho, we have gott a Living in this State hetherto it has been with Great Trouble and harship we having no other way to Support our Selves and famelys but by the Labour of our hands And the People here Complain that the Times are Sohard they cannot Employ us neither will they Employ us only when it is Greatly to there Advantage: So that we Now Suffer and we see no—Prospect but that we must Suffer more & more if not Pirish if we Continue here: and we would Inform your Exclency that Each of us have a Small Intrist on Long Island and therefore would humbly Beg that your Exclency would Grant us A Permit to Return to Long Island with our famelys to our former habitations Caring our house hold Good with us & A Little Provision we have by us where we hope and Trust with the Blessing of God we may be able to Support our Selves & famelys for there the Sea afords Great Supplys att allmost all Seasons of the year for Poor famelys. Therefore Humbly Pray your Exclency not to Deny our Humble Petition—and we In Duty Bound most Sincerely Pray Dated in Lyme the 28th Day of February A D 1781

David Vail  
John Clark

Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 89: "Apr. 11, '80. David Vail, and others, at Lyme are permitted to go to L. I. for grain, wool, flax and \* \* Salt."

4

Doc. 38—To his Excellency the Govr & the honble, the Council of Safety in the State of Connecticut—The Petition of David Gardiner an Inhabitant of Southold on Long Island in the State of New York, Sheweth That he hath from first to last, during the present war been firmly attached to the American Cause, & particularly so, to the good People of Connecticut, doing them all the friendly offices in his power, & giving all possible Intelligence in order to their safety from the Enemy. That notwithstanding, he hath had his Goods & property lately taken from him by a comissioned Boat Crew from this State, & brot into this State where the same are holden in order for Trial contrary, as the Petr conceives, to the Intention of your honors who never meant to strip Friendly People of all means of Subsistence while they were doing every thing in their Power in behalf of the United States—the Petr therefore begs your Honors to enquire of his Character, & of what he has done, & to grant him permission, at least, if nothing more, to return home to the Island, in order to obtain Evidence preparatory to the Trial of his Cause, which is to be had on the first Wensday in April next & he as in Duty bound shall pray. Dated at Hartford the 15th [5th?] day of March ADom: 1781  
David Gardiner jr

March 16: 1781. On the petition of David Gardner of Long-Island praying for Liberty to go on upon Long Island & return again to this State Resolved that the petitioner have liberty & liberty is hereby granted to him to go on Long Island in such boat or Vessel as Coll Wm. Ledyard shall direct & to Return to this State on Sd vessel or Boat all at the Expençe of sd Gardner & under the care & direction of sd Ledyard. A copy granted & delivered to sd Gardner

5

Doc. 49—To His Excellency Governor Trumbull and the Honorable the Council of Safety of the State of Connecticut—The Memorial of Ebenezer Platt late an Inhabitant of Huntington on Long Island, now Resident in Hartford Humbly sheweth That when the British Troops took possession of Long Island Your Memorialist from his Attachment to American Independence and to avoid British Tyranny and Oppression left the principal part of his Interest (which was very considerable) and fled into this State for Refuge where he has resided during his exile—That so far from adding to the Calamities of his distressed Country by being any way concern'd in carrying on the Illicit Trade, He has not in any Instance violated the Laws of this State prohibiting the same, nor even receiv'd a farthing benefit of his own Estate or from his friends or in any way from the Island since he left it in September 1776. That what Little business he has done since that time has been chiefly in Navigation in which he has been peculiarly unfortunate, and finds it expedient to endeavour to obtain some relief from the Island. He therefore Humbly Prays for Leave to go on to Long Island and bring from thence what Hard money he can procure from his friends there that he may be improving it to his own and Countrys advantage, and hereby pledges his Honor or will give what security shall be thot. necessary that he will not directly or indirectly bring off any British Goods Wares or Merchandize whatever (Coin only excepted)—Your Memorialist flatters himself that your Excellency and the Honorable the Council taking his case into consideration, will from the reasonableness of his request and from motives of Benevolence be induced to grant the Indulgence solicited as it may be advantageous to him in particular, and perhaps to the public in general by bringing into our Country an article so much wanted and so essential for Carrying on the war with our Enemies—And he as in duty bound will ever pray  
Ebenezer Platt

Hartford March 27th 1781.

Ebenezer Platt's Memorial 1781. Granted 28th March 1781. Liberty to go onto Long Island with Lieut [Caleb] Brewster, Fairfield.

Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 90: "Lt. Caleb Brewster, of Continental Army, at Norwalk, '80."

6

Doc. 154.

Hartford Aug 7th. 1781

Sir: As I have repeatedly Obtain'd your Excellency's permission to go to Long Island for the purpose of bringing off what hard money I could Collect from my friends there, I can't but express my Gratitude on this occasion, and beg Your Excellency to accept my cordial thanks for those indulgences whereby I have reaped considerable Benefit. for my Attempts were not intirely fruitless: And it is with extreme reluctance that I again trouble your Excellency for the like priviledge; but the many difficulties attending the procuring money there rendered it impracticable for me to obtain so large a sum at once as if those obstacles had been remov'd, which makes it necessary for me to renew the attempt in order to fully accomplish my end: I would therefore beg leave to request of Your Excellency further permission to go on said Island and bring therefrom what money I may receive there, with Liberty also to bring off one pair of Pistols, one pair of Bridle Bitts one pair of spurs, one Horse whip & one pocket Book for my own use only, & which cannot be procured here — your Excellency may be Assured that no kind of British Goods whatever shall be brought off by me directly or indirectly but what are here specified — My Situation and Circumstances are such, having the principal part of my property and dependence on the Island where I can receive no benefit from it unless in this way, I find it necessary, and think it my duty to try by every means to procure what money I can from thence that I may be improving it to advantage where it does not interfere with the public good. which I submit to your Excellency's better Judgement. And am with the greatest Respect Your Excellency's Most Obedt. Humbl Servt  
Ebenezer Platt

August 7th 1781. Ebenezer Platts request to go onto Long Island Granted 7 Aug 1781

His Excellency Governor Trumbull.

Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 108: "Feb. 27, '83. Eben'r Platt — at Hartford — wants to go to L. I. to get cash."

7

Doc. 55 — To His Excellency the Governor and Council of Safety now setting at Hartford — The Memorial of [Dr.] William Lawrance now Resident at Killingsworth humbly Sheweth, That about two years since, he was forced by the Enemy to abandon his Possessions on Long Island and seek Shelter in this State from the merciless Cruelty of the Enemy, that when he left the Island he brought none of his household Furniture with him and has been obliged to his Friends here for the Loan of such Articles as were absolutely necessary for house keeping — That he now thinks it probable he could bring of the Furniture he left behind provided he could obtain Liberty to go over to the Island — He therefore begs your Excellency to grant him Leave and Liberty to go over to said Long Island for the Purpose of bringing from thence his said Household Furniture only and to be under the Direction & Orders of General Ward or such other Person as your Honors shall think fit to appoint — And he as in Duty bound shall ever pray — Dated at Hartford the 30th day of March A D 1781 — [Dr.] William Lawrance.

William Lawrance Meml Negatived March 30 1781.

8

Easthaddam July 27th 1779.

Doc. 137 — May it Please Your Excellency Nathan Fordham Esqr now waits on Your Excellency To Desire the favour that Your Excellency



will Indulge him with a Permit To pass To Longisland and bring from thence a Number of Bushels of Salt: from the Personel Acquaintance we have with Esqr Fordham who Moved from the Island when the Enemy first took Possession of it, and has Resided in this State till now: we make no Doubt he is a Sencear Friend to the Libertyes of America and has no other Design than to Bring a Small Quantity of Salt from the Island — for further Peticulers how he is to purchase the Salt &c would Refir Your Excellency to him —

We are Your Excellencys Most Humble Servts

Jabez Chapman  
[Maj.] Uriah Rogers.

9

Lebanon July 28th 1779

Doc. 138 — To his Excellency the Governor & his Council of Safety the Memorial of [Capt.] Nathan Fordham late of Long Island now residing in East Haddam in this State humbly sheweth — That he is a friendly refugee from Long Island That he hath an Estate there that the person in possession is willing to let him have about Sixty Bushels of Salt for the Use of sd Farm — & therefore he prays the Licence of your Excellency & this Honble Council to bring sd Salt or such part thereof as may be thot proper, across the sound, from Long Island to this State under such Limitations as shall be thot proper & your Memorialist as in Duty bound shall ever pray &c  
[Capt.] Nathan Fordham  
Lebanon July 28th 1779

Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 108: "Nov. '82. Nathan Fordham, of E. Haddam, wants to go to L. I. with his family"

10

Doc. 197 Easthaddam Novemr. 5th. 1782 —

May it Please your Excellency — Having receiv'd a Verbal Mesage from my Honoured Father (Deacon Maltby Gelston) to request of your Excellency, that Permission might be granted him for his Two Milch Cows to go on Long Island, which said Cows he brought off with him when he left Long,— Island in 1776 but was not permitted to carry any with him when he return'd by Permission of Your Excellency Last fall, & as there is now a good Opportunity vizt.— by [Capt.] Nathan Fordham Esqr. if the above request could be granted, it will be gratefully Acknowledged by your Excellcy. Most Obedt Humbl. Servt —  
His Excellency Governor Trumbull [Adjt.] John Gelston

5th Novr — 1782 Mr [Adjt.] Jno Gelston for Permit gave him Commission &c for Capt Nathan Post bond &c Sent to Jabez Chapman to see Executed & returned dated 6th Novr inst done 11th inst.

Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 108: "John Gelston wants to go to L. I."

11

Doc. 207 — To his Excellency Jonathan Trumbal Captain General & Commander in chief in and over the State of Connecticut the Petition of the Subscribers humbly sheweth that whereas Your Excellency with the Legislative body of this State in your wisdom and for the best & most salutary purpose have been pleased to order the most strict prohibition of all and every boat or boats passing to or communicating in any wise or on any ocaion or pretence whatsoever with the inhabitants of Long-Island as to us was exhibited by General [Joseph] Spencer which however great and good purposes it may answer throws us into the greatest personal Imbarasment and distress as we are refugees from the east end of Long Island wth large families to support & reduced to great difficulties by our present situation & knowing your Excellency's candour & Benevolent disposition we look up to you as children to a Father in distress Imploring that your Excellency will grant us a permitt not only for one Trip but times repeated as our Exigencies may be

for as we have had much of our Support from our farms we have thoughts or hopes of tilage & culture on our farms for our famile's better support if the Enemy do not prevent us. And as we now have Great want of wheat, corn, flax salt & many other necessaries for our own familys immediate consumption in full confidence that your Excellency's goodness will grant our petition & relieve our distress you humble Petitioners will ever Pray  
 [No date] [Maj.] Nathaniel King  
 Daniel Tuthill

We the Subscribers being Personally Acquainted with Majr Nathll King and Mr Daniel Tuthill the above Petitioners, Do Recommend them to your Excellency as Proper Subjects to whom the Prayer of the foregoing Petition should be granted—  
 [No date] Jno. Shipman  
 Samll Field

Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 89: "Apr. 11, '80. Daniel Tuthill, and others, at Lyme are permitted to go to L. I. for grain, wool, flax and \*\* salt." Same, p. 90: "Mar. 13, '80. Oba. Johnes, Nath'l King and Daniel Tuthill, pray to go to L. I. at all times for provisions for their families."

— — — — —  
 "THE COUNCIL OF SAFETY PAPERS"—CONNECTICUT  
 STATE LIBRARY.

12

May 23, 1780. [Capt.] John Vail, now resident at New London, permitted to return to L. I. with wife and granddaughter and to carry furniture, &c.

13

May 23, 1780. Liberty granted [Capt.] Samuel L'Hommedieu to go to L. I. to carry over Silvester L'Hommedieu [Jr.], a lad of nine years, to remain with his grandparents there and said Samuel to return.

14

June 30, 1780. Permission granted to the wife and sister of Dr. William Lawrence to go to L. I. [See E. 48]

15

July 13, 1780. Motion by a Mr. [Grover] Glover, a refugee at Newport for liberty to go to L. I. for hay. Not allowed.

16

Aug. 3, 1780. [Capt.] John White of N. Y. State applied for liberty to bring his wife from L. I.

17

Sept. 26, 1780. Permission granted James Davenport to go to L. I. and bring off his wife and effects.

18

Oct. 17, 1780. Sylvester Deering, son of Thos. Deering permitted to bring off from L. I. money on his father's account—his father having divers sums of money there.

Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 79: "Apr. 22, '79. Thos. Dering, Middletown, wants to go to L. I. for effects." Same, p. 79: "Nov. 1, '76 to Oct. 1, '78. Thos. Dering of Shelter I., on the Main."

19

Oct. 18, 1780. Resolved that the Governor be desired to permit Mrs. Sarah Pierpont, widow of Samuel Pierpont, jr. who went from New Haven to L. I. and died there, to go to L. I. for his effects.

## 20

Oct. 24, 1780. Permission granted Content Williams daughter of Nathaniel Williams of Huntington, L. I.; the wife of Benjamin Whitehead & one child; the wife of Joseph Dickson [Dickerson] and two children, to go to L. I. to remain. Also Mary Brunt's one child, [Wid.] Sarah Rogers and one child, Hannah Ketchum the wife of Carly Ketcham have liberty to go to L. I. and leave the two children.

Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 90: "Apr. 27, '80. Alex and Carll Ketchum at Norwalk."

## 21

Oct. 24, 1780. Resolved that Capt. Jabez Gregory of Norwalk be permitted to go to L. I. and bring off the families of Pierson Brush, Sam. Vail, Ezekiel Wikes [Wickes] Abner Crossman [Dr.] Jonth Havens and Ezekiel Hubbard, together with their household goods etc.

Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 90: "Apr. 27, '80. Pearson Brush at Norwalk." Same, p. 104. "Sept. 4, '81. Ezekiel Wicks, a commissioned cruiser, wants his family removed from L. I. to Conn."

## 22

Oct. 24, 1780. Resolved that Samuel Hazard be permitted to bring off from L. I. some household goods and wearing apparel.

## 23

Oct. 25, 1780. Resolved that Rev. John Storrs, pastor of a church at Southold, be permitted to visit his people at Southold and bring back such articles as his people may bestow on him.

Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 89: "Hartford, Oct. 25, '80. John Storrs wants to go and preach on L. I. and bring back presents. Capt. Gamaliel Baley to command the boat." Same, p. 108: "Nov. '82. Rev. John Storrs (at Mansfield) wants to return to L. I."

## 24

Nov. 2, 1780. Resolved that Margery Squier, Philon Beardsley and a woman named Chitester, all of Stratford, be permitted to go to their husbands on L. I. with such of their children as shall be thought proper.

## 25

Nov. 2, 1780. Resolved that Mrs. Betty McClossey now resident at Ridgefield, be permitted to go to L. I. with five children, clothing, &c

## 26

Nov. 2, 1780. Resolved that Mrs. Hodson [Hudson?], widow, formerly of N. Y. now resident in this State, be permitted to go to N. Y.

## 27

Nov. 3, 1780. Resolved that Elijah Leet of Guilford be permitted to go to Southold and bring over his wife and her household furniture.

## 28

Nov. 7, 1780. Resolved that Nathaniel Shipman of Saybrook be permitted to go to Southampton and bring off his wife and her household effects.

## 29

Nov. 22, 1780. Liberty granted Arthur Jarvis, late of N. Y. city, now of Woodbury, to remove to N. Y. with family and provisions.

## 30

Nov. 23, 1780. Resolved that Capt. Paul Reeves be permitted to remove with his family and household furniture to L. I. and to return at his convenience.



## 31

Nov. 23, 1780. Permission granted to Mr. Joshua Welles, jr. to go with Capt. [Paul] Reeves to L. I. and bring off his household goods and Linnen to be Sold for the use of the soldiers.

## 32

Dec. 13, 1780. Resolved that Jeremiah King, resident of Lyme, be permitted to bring off from L. I. the rents of his farm in the produce or in money; also if desired to bring off a scow, for Uriah Hayden.

Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 108: "July 16, '83. Jeremiah King at Lyme."

## 33

Mar. 22, 1781. Resolved that Grover Glover, a refugee, be permitted to go to L. I. and bring off a quantity of flax, linen and tow cloth.

## 34

Mar. 26, 1781. Memorial of Fanny Ledyard of Southold shewing that she hath a small shop at Southold, hath suffered from the British and prays for liberty to remove with her effects to this State. Permission granted.

## 35

Apr. 6, 1781. [Capt.] Benja. Conklin and Jas. Welles of L. I. residents at Lyme, permitted to carry grain from Windsor to Lyme for ye use of 12 refugee families at Lyme.

## 36

Apr. 12, 1781. Permission granted to [Capt.] Johna Vail, of Guilford to bring from Southold, L. I. Joshua Terry and his Family together with some household goods and money for which he has sold his interest on L. I.

## 37

Apr. 12, 1781. Permission granted Mrs. Prime, wife of Dr. Benj. Y. Prime to go from New Haven to L. I. and bring off his apparel and household furniture.

Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 79: "Nov. 1, '76 to Oct. 1, '78. B. Y. Prime at N. Haven."

## 38

Apr. 13, 1781. On petition of Fanny Ledyard for permission to go back to L. I. and bring off some English Goods and furniture, permission is granted to bring household furniture but no English goods.

## 39

Apr. 21, 1781. Mr. Thos. Ash permitted to go to New York to bring out his wife & niece, their household furniture, &c.

## 40

June 9, 1781. Liberty granted to Capt. Paul Reeves to remove with family and household furniture from Saybrook to L. I. and to return again at his convenience.

Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 90: "(Nov. '80?) Capt Paul Reeve, and others, want permits to cross to L. I."

## 41

June 9, 1781. Permission granted to Joshua Welles, jr. to go over with Capt. Paul Reeves and bring off his family, household furniture and some thick cloth and linen.

42

July 14, 1781. Esther Anderson, wife of Johnson Anderson, late of New Haven now of L. I. and two small children also Hannah Cook wife of Jedediah Cook, late of New Haven now residing on L. I. with three small children, permitted to go to L. I.

43

Sept. 5, 1781. Granted permission to Col. Phineas Fanning to return to L. I. with his daughter.

Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 89: "Apr. 24, '80. Gilbert Fanning, jr., a nephew of Lt. Palmer, at Stonington, wants to return to L. I. to settle about land in Stonington, which his grandfather F. [Capt. James Fanning] left to his father [Gilbert] (at his death in June last), also to get power of attorney from Phineas and Jas. F. [Fanning], at Southold, to dispose of estate of Richard F. [Fanning], who died 8 years ago in North Carolina, and left two children who died lately." Same, p. 108. "Mar. 4, '83. Jas. Fanning, a Whig (who has been in N. Carolina) wants to go to L. I. to bring off flax, and wool on sheepskins."

44

Sept. 13, 1781. Permission granted to Mrs. Bowden, and sister to return to Jamaica on L. I. and carry with them two black servants, and wearing apparel.

45

Dec. 27, 1781. Voted that Grover Glover, resident at Lyme, have liberty to bring over to this State from L. I. the produce of his lands and any money due to him there.

46

Feb. 7, 1782. James Cebra, now resident at Milford, permitted to bring off from L. I. the avails of an estate left him there by his mother and sister.

47

Feb. 7, 1782. Permission granted John Goldsmith of Guilford to bring off from L. I. his household furniture, farming utensils &c.

48

Feb. 15, 1782. Permission granted Peter Vandervoort and his son to go to L. I. and return.

49

Mar. 6, 1782. A flag granted to Sarah Gilmore, wife of Robert Gilmore, to go to her husband on L. I. and permission to take her two sons and four daughters, also wearing apparel, etc.

50

Mar. 6, 1782. James Filey allowed to go on L. I. to bring off a sum of money.

51

Mar. 6, 1782. Charles Merrill of Hartford allowed to go to L. I. and bring off furniture &c. belonging to his wife.

52

Mar. 27, 1782. Permit granted to Aaron Isaacs of L. I. to return to East Hampton.

53

Mar. 28, 1782. Resolved that the Governor permit [Capt.] Elias Pelle-treau to return to L. I. with family, household furniture, provisions, &c. And to Eze. Sanford in like manner.

And to [Lt.] Silas Jessup to go to L. I. to dispose of his estate there, to bring off his money, furniture &c.

To George Fordham to go to L. I. for like purpose.

To Wm. Havens & Geo. Havens in like manner.

To Elias Howell to return to Southampton with his family, furniture, cattle, &c.

To John Gardiner to pass to L. I. to bring off his wife and household furniture.

To Maj. Nath'l King, now at Saybrook, to bring off the produce of his farm on L. I.

Onderdonk's "Suffolk County," p. 79: "Nov. 1, '76 to Oct. 1, '78. Ezekiel Sandford at E. Haddam." Same, p. 90: "Elias Howell, Silas Jessup and George Fordham want permits to cross to L. I."

## 54

Apr. 5, 1782. Liberty granted to Dan'l Howell, Ezekiel Howell, Dan'l Haynes, [Capt.] David Pierson, [Capt.] Stephen Howell, [Lt.] David Sayre, [Adjt.] John Gelson [Gelston] & [Col.] John Hurlburt, resident at East Haddam, to pass over to L. I.

## 55

Apr. 24, 1782. Resolved that Jason Miller, Thos. Baker & Nath'l Curwin [Corwin] refugees from L. I. have permission to go to L. I. to transact their affairs and return.

## 56

July 30, 1782. Thos. Dibble, a young man bound to a trade at L. I. now out of his time, granted liberty to stay in this State and purchase an interest of 4 or 500 pounds value &c.

## 57

Sept. 13, 1782. Liberty granted [Dr.] David Conklin, who came over to Guilford for advice for cure of a broken thigh, to return to L. I. and carry back his riding chair. Reconsidered and carried over to Oct.

## 58

Sept. 14, 1782. On application of John Foster, resident at East Haddam, stating that he has urgent business in N. Y. liberty is granted to go over to L. I. for that purpose.

## 59

Sept. 14, 1782. Permission granted also to [Capt.] Nathan Fordham & Dan'l Howell to go with John Foster to L. I.

## 60

Sept. 14, 1782. Permission granted also to George Ludlum to go to L. I. for the purpose of assisting his father and family to remove over this state on his way to Blooming [Grove] near Goshen in N. Y. state and to bring over their money and household, furniture, etc.

## 61

Oct. 11, 1782. Granted that on the memorial of [Capt.] Nathan Fordum & John Fordum the Governor be desired to give them permission to return from hence with their families, household goods, etc.

## 62

Oct. 11, 1782. Granted liberty to Jeremiah Jagger to pass from hence to L. I. with his family of four persons and household furniture, cattle, &c.



63

Oct. 11, 1782. [Lt.] John Marvin [Jr.] of Brookhaven on L. I. granted liberty to return from hence thither and to remove with his family of eight persons into this State with apparel and money.

64

Oct. 12, 1782. Liberty granted to Wm. Culver to return to L. I. with his family of four persons, household goods, cattle, etc.

65

Oct. 12, 1782. Permission granted to Aaron Isaacs of Southampton to remove from Haddam to said Southampton with his family of six persons, wearing apparel, provisions, &c.

66

Oct. 14, 1782. Permission granted to Moses Sawyer to pass and re-pass to and from L. I. in a whale boat and to bring with him his wife and an old lady to the place of his nativity and he to return.

67

Oct. 14, 1782. Permission granted to Anne Way of Southold, now in Hartford, to go to L. I. and dispose of what property belongs to her by the death of her father and to bring off the avails.

68

Oct. 14, 1782. Permission granted George Brown of Southold to bring from L. I. his family their wearing apparel, furniture, money, &c.

69

Oct. 15, 1782. Permission granted to Maj. Nath'l King resident at Saybrook, to bring off from L. I. his grain, flax, &c.

70

Oct. 18, 1782. Permission granted to Benj. Huntington [Hunting] of Southampton on L. I. now residing at Middletown, to return to L. I. and finish the settlement of his mother's estate and to bring off to this State the avails of it in money.

71

Oct. 18, 1782. Permission granted to James Griffin, a refugee at Middletown, to return to L. I. with his family of nine persons and his household goods, &c.

72

Oct. 19, 1782. Permission granted to John Jones of Southampton to pass to L. I. and return with his family, household furniture, &c.

73

Oct. 19, 1782. [Col.] Jacob Blackwell permitted to send and have brought off from L. I. a valuable horse, his property.

74

Oct. 21, 1782. Jonathan Cruttenden is permitted to go to L. I. with Jeremiah Jagger and to bring from thence household furniture, &c. and winter apparel for the son of Christopher Foster.

75

Oct. 21, 1782. Garradus Drake & Wm. Thompson, refugees at East Haddam, permitted to return to L. I. with their families, wearing apparel, provisions, tools, etc.

[Note.—The following permit was found among Gerrardus Drake's papers:

“State of Connecticut by the Government.

To all it doth or may concern:

Permission be and with the advice of the Council of Safety is granted to Garrardus Drake and William Thompson, refugees from Long Island, now resident at East Haddam, to return with their families to said Island with their wearing apparel, household furniture, etc.,” which included tools and some live stock.

“The vessel which brought them over, on their return to L. I., was inspected by Capt. Josiah Burnham, and found to contain nothing beyond the things enumerated in the permit; and they were allowed to have the “right to proceed to the Island without molestation.” (Rev. George L. Thompson.)

76

Oct. 22, 1782. Permission granted Ryal Howell, residing at Hartford, to return to L. I. and collect his effects and debts due to him there, and to bring off with him, money, household goods, &c.

77

Oct. 23, 1782. Granted David Culver of Hebron permission to go to L. I. and to bring with him household furniture, money, and produce.

78

Oct. 23, 1782. Permission granted to Capt. John Franks now in Saybrook, to return to L. I. and to bring off with him money and salt.

79

Oct. 23, 1782. Permission granted to Mrs. Sarah Reeves, now of Southold on L. I., wife of [Maj.] Isaac Reeves of sd island, to return to said island and carry with her, furniture, &c.

80

Oct. 23, 1782. Permission granted to [Lt.] Edmund Howell, residing at Colebrook, to return to L. I. and bring off some household furniture, wearing apparel, money, &c.

81

Oct. 23, 1782. Permission granted to James Welles, residing at Lyme, to pass and repass to L. I. to take care of his estate, and to bring off the produce of his farm.

82

Nov. 1, 1782. Liberty granted to Mehitabel Glover of Southold to return to L. I. with her children, household goods, cattle, &c.

83

Nov. 1, 1782. Liberty granted to Nath'l Corwin, now of Lyme, to return to L. I. with his family, cattle, etc.

84

Nov. 15, 1782. Liberty granted Rev. Jno. Storrs, late of Mansfield, minister of Southold, to return to L. I. and to carry with him cattle, grain, &c.

85

Nov. 15, 1782. Liberty granted [Dea.] Freegift Wells, now of Guilford, to return to L. I. and carry with him his household furniture, cattle, provisions, &c. Also his son, [Corp.] Joshua Wells, is permitted to return with him, and carry with him his three children, household goods, &c.

86

Nov. 26, 1782. Mr. Smith granted a permit to return to L. I.

87

Dec. 2, 1782. Permission granted to John Forster [Foster], who proposes to sell his property in L. I. and settle in Conn., to transport to L. I. boards for the purpose of repairing his house.

88

Jan. 11, 1783. [Capt.] Lester Beebe, late of Southold, permitted to go to L. I. and bring off money, &c., for his family.

89

Jan. 11, 1783. [Capt.] Gamaliel Bayley, now residing in Lyme, permitted to return to L. I. with his family, six in number, household goods, &c.

90

Jan. 11, 1783. [Wid.] Ruth Rogers, permitted to return to L. I., with her family of six persons and to carry with her cattle, provisions, &c.

91

Jan. 11, 1783. Daniel Tuthill, now at Lyme, permitted to return to L. I. with his family, six in number, cattle, provisions, timber, &c.

92

Jan. 20, 1783. Permission granted to Braddock Dickinson, now resident in Middletown, to go to Southold on L. I. and bring off monies due him from John Overton, jr.

93

Feb. 15, 1783. Permission granted to Hannah Havens, widow of [Capt.] Daniel Havens, to return with her family to L. I. and to carry with her her household furniture, provisions, &c.

94

Feb. 15, 1783. Liberty granted [Maj.] Nath'l King, on recommendation of the selectmen of Saybrook allowed to return to L. I. and bring off the produce of his farm.

95

Feb. 15, 1783. Liberty granted to William Nicholson of L. I. on recommendation of the selectmen of Groton, to return to said island and to carry with him, cattle, provisions, lumber, &c.

96

Feb. 15, 1783. Nathan Avery, a refugee from L. I., on recommendation of the selectmen of Saybrook, allowed to return to said island.

97

Feb. 15, 1783. Samuel Newbury, of Plumb Island, who removed to this state at the time L. I. was reduced to British power, allowed to carry his aged mother to said island also articles for his family's subsistence and for the repair of his house.

98

Feb. 15, 1783. Martha Gardiner, wife of Col. Thomas Gardiner of Plumb Island, allowed to return to said island with cattle.

99

Mar. 6, 1783. Permission granted to [Lt.] William Havens to return to L. I. with his family & household goods, and to carry with him lumber, provisions, &c.



## 100

Mar. 6, 1783. Permission granted to Daniel Rackett to return to L. I. with his family and to carry with him his household furniture, tools, provisions, &c.

Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 90: "(Nov. '80?) [Capt.] Daniel Fordham and Daniel Rackett want permits to cross to L. I."

## 101

Mar. 6, 1783. Permission granted to Benj King to return to L. I. with his family and to carry with him, cattle, provisions, &c.

Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 108, "July 15, '83. Benj. King, of Lyme, wants to return to Southold."

## 102

Mar. 6, 1783. Permission granted to Abigail King, widow of [Capt.] Benj. King, jr., to remove herself and children to her friends on L. I. and to carry with her, grain, provisions, &c.

## 103

Mar. 6, 1783. Permission granted [Capt.] Daniel Fordum to go to L. I. and carry with him for the support of his son, a prisoner there, cattle, &c., and boards to repair house. [See Onderdonk reference in No. 100, above.]

## 104

Mar. 6, 1783. Permission granted Grover Glover to return to L. I. and carry with him cattle, &c.

## 105

Mar. 6, 1783. Granted permission to Jeremiah Vail to return to L. I. and to carry with him 1 pair oxen.

## 106

Mar. 6, 1783. Granted permission to [Adj. Gen.] John Gelston to go with his wife and daughter to L. I. to take care of his interest there.

## 107

Mar. 6, 1783. Granted permission to [Dea.] Maltby Gelston of Southampton, L. I. to carry over to said island, boards, cattle, &c.

Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 108: "Mar. 4, '83. Maltby Gelston, at E. Haddam, wants to carry boards to S. Hampton to build a barn, his house also is decayed."

## 108

Mar. 25, 1783. Liberty granted to Capt. Nichol Fosdick to bring over from L. I. his two sisters.

## 109

Mar. 25, 1783. Liberty granted Aaron Isaacs of L. I. to transport boards, provisions, &c. to said island.

---

REFERENCES IN ONDERDONK'S "REVOLUTIONARY INCIDENTS IN SUFFOLK CO."

[Note.—The numerous references to the Refugees in this work evidently came from several sources. The greater part of them were copied from the indexes to the Documents, in Manuscript, in the State Library, Hartford, Conn. Other references came from similar Documents in the State Library, Albany, N. Y.; and a few, from the Journals of the Senate and Assembly of the State of N. Y. Nearly all of them have been identified as belonging to various subdivisions of these several Appendixes; and, wherever identified, they have been quoted.

Thus far, it has been impossible to find the material upon which the following references, or statements, were based. It is possible that Onderdonk had access to the records of the Committee which gave permits to cross over to Long Island. If such records exist, they are not with the public custodians. It is also possible that his information came from private sources.]

110

p. 79. Nov. 1, '76 to Oct. 1, '78. [Capt.] Orange Webb, late of L. I., at N. London. Richard Howell, of S. Hampton, on the Main. Thos. Lester killed by a wad at N. London. Mary King, at Middletown. [Col.] Josiah Smith, at N. London.

111

p. 79. Sept. '79. Gaius Gardiner and Henry Booth, of L. I., at Norwalk.

112

p. 79. Nov. '79. Hugh and Wm. Gelston petition to winter their horses on L. I.

113

p. 79. (No Date) John Hubbard, from Southold, makes a deposition respecting Dan'l Dibble, a refugee.

114

p. 79. Dec. 3, '79. Hugh Gelston allowed to go to L. I., for 300 bushels of salt, without carrying goods, produce or money.

115

p. 89. Apr. 11, '80. Amaziah, and Selah Corwin, at Lyme, are permitted to go to L. I., for grain, wool, flax and 1 1/2 bushels salt each for their families. They are to carry over no provisions nor bring off any British goods.

116

p. 89. May '80. David Palmer wants permit to get produce of Col. [Thomas] Gardiner, his father-in-law, off Plumb I.

117

p. 89. June 13, '80. Capt. John Conklin, refugee, has a pass to cross the Sound in illicit trade.

118

p. 89. July 12, '80. [Brig. Gen.] Andrew Ward wants permit for Rev. Mr. [David] Rose to visit L. I. and procure proof that certain captured goods, worth £800, were bought, and not captured, on L. I.

119

p. 89. Aug. 10, '80. Dr. [George] Howell and Mr. [Capt. Jesse] Leavenworth in the illicit trade seized, but showed a permit from President of Congress.

120

p. 89. Before Aug. 26, '80. Capt. Zach. Rogers, Jacob Titus and [Maj.] Thos. Conklin, of L. I., were taken in a wood-boat on the Sound.

p. 90. Oct. '80. Jacob Titus, [Maj.] Thos. Conklin, [Capt.] Zach Rogers, late of Huntington, taken 10 weeks ago in a wood-boat and now prisoners of war at Hartford, will aid the American cause, if liberated.

## 121

p. 90. Mar. 10, '80. Eben'r Reeve and Nath'l, his nephew, at school at Chelsea, were refugees from L. I.

## 122

p. 89. Before Sept. 14, '80. Capt. [Samuel] Lockwood took from L. I. Cable and Ludlam. [Note—Probably James Cable, a Tory who operated against Long Island from Stamford, Conn.; as stated in Hall's "Life of Gen. S. H. Parsons," p. 344. Probably William Ludlam, of Hog Island, near Oyster Bay; as stated in Onderdonk's "Scrap Book"—1851, pp. 7, 8, N. Y. Pub. Lib'y.]

A ——— Cable was arrested, May 8, 1776, near Black Rock, Conn., as he was about to pilot a gang of the enemy. He was confined in the Fairfield, Conn., jail. (Steiner's "Guilford". Also Moore's "Dairy of the American Revolution," p. 240.)

## 123

p. 90. (Nov. '80?) Henry Hopping and [Serjt.] David Woodruff want permits to cross L. I.

## 124

p. 90. Apr. 27, '80. Joshua Smith, of B. [Brook] Haven, at Middletown, W. [William] Samuels; Jas. Hubbs; [Ens.] Benj. Blachly; [Lt.] Epenetus Smith; [Ens.] Jos. Titus; Tim. Williams, at Norwalk.

p. 94. Oct. 1780. Maj. [Jesse] Brush, Capt. Cornelius Conklin, Capt. J. [John] Conklin, Capt. [Joshua] Rogers, Lt. James Farley, Lt. [Alexander?] Ketcham went over to Long Island and were captured. Lt. Ketcham was killed.

[Note.—The Lt. Farley, mentioned above, was probably Lt. James Fairlie, of the 2d Regt. of the N. Y. Line, a Refugee from N. Y. City—See G. 44. See also page 668.

## 125

p. 103. Feb. 5, '81. Capt. John Grennel [Grinnell] who left L. I. in '76 with his family, and is now reduced, wishes to return to recover some debts.

## 126

p. 103. Mar. 8, '81. Lodowick Hackstaff, Jos. Hubbard, Tim Rand were taken by Americans at Greenwich.

## 127

p. 103. Mar. 20, '81. Mrs. [William] Shelton and Mr. [Capt. Selah] Strong, living at Stratford, wish to visit aged parents at Brookhaven.

## 128

p. 103. (No Date—probably '81) Wm. Hart engaged in illicit trade.

## 129

p. 104. Sept. 4, '81. Jesse Wicks [Weeks], on L. I., has aided Whigs, and being detected by British, wants to remove to Conn.

## 130

p. 108. Oct. 25, '82. [Dr.] Nath'l Gardiner wants to return to E. Hampton.—has served in Army till July last,—his father, Col. Abm. G., died Sept. last.

## 131

p. 108. Nov. '82. [Capt.] Ichabod Cole, refugee from L. I. at Lyme, wants to sell his farm of 20 acres, on L. I.



## APPENDIX G

### MILITARY SERVICE

FIRST DIVISION — Service of the Refugees, and others, on Long Island

The Militia of Suffolk County

Diary of Col. Josiah Smith

The Militia of Queens County

The Militia of Kings County

SECOND DIVISION — Service of the Refugees in The Continental Regiments, and in the State of New York outside of Long Island

The New York Line

The New York Levies

The Militia of Dutchess County

The Militia of Orange County

The Militia of Westchester County

THIRD DIVISION — Service of the Refugees, and others, in the State of Connecticut

FOURTH DIVISION — The Continental Army and the Militia of the Several States

[NOTE.—The consecutive numbers are for convenience, in reference]

### FIRST DIVISION — SERVICE OF THE REFUGEES, AND OTHERS, ON LONG ISLAND

#### THE MILITIA OF SUFFOLK COUNTY

##### I

#### WARRANTS ISSUED BY THE PROVINCIAL CONGRESS — SUFFOLK COUNTY MILITIA

(Mil. Com. 25, 71, 89, 123, 133)

A Warrant to John Haloburt, Capt. One do. to John Davis, his first Lt. One do. to William Havens, his 2d Lt.

A Warrant to John Greenal, Capt. One do. to Wm. Philipse, Jun'r., 1st Lt. One do. to Philip Conklin, 2d Lt.

A Warrant to Daniel Griffin, Capt. One do. to Benjamin Marvin, 1st Lt. One do. to Nath'l Norton, 2d Lt.

We have received the above Warrants — all dated on yesterday, June 29,

1775  
[See also G. 45]

Nathaniel Woodhull  
Thomas Wickham  
Selah Strong

## FIRST, OR WEST, REGIMENT—SUFFOLK COUNTY MILITIA

("Archives of the State of New York—The Revolution," pp. 287-289. With Additions from the Military Returns)

Col.: Wm. Floyd, of St. George's 2d Maj.: Edmund Smith, Jun'r, of Manor, vice Platt Conkling, who Smithtown. declined. Adjt.: Philipp Roe, of Brookhaven.  
Lieut. Col.: Dr. Gilbert Potter, of Qr. Mr.: James Roe, of Brookhaven.  
Huntington.  
1st Major: Nathan Woodhull, of Brookhaven.

[NOTE.—The above officers were elected by the several Committees of Huntington, Smith Town, Brookhaven, the Manor of St. George's and the Patent Ship of Meriches, at Smith Town, Sept. 7, 1775. The same Meeting unanimously elected Col. Nathaniel Woodhull a Brig. Gen. See Mil. Ret. 26. 216]

At a Meeting of the several Committees of the 1st Regt. of Suffolk Co., held at Smithtown, Oct. 24, 1775, of which William Smith was Chairman, the following persons were present:—

Jesse Brush, Thomas Wicks, Gilbert Potter, Stephen Kelsey, John Squires, Stephen Ketcham, Timothy Ketcham, Henry Scudder, Thomas Brush, Jr., Israel Wood and Ebenezer Platt, of Huntington; Daniel Tillotson, Thomas Tredwell, Jeffrey Smith, Philetus Smith, Job. Smith, Jacob Mills, Edmund Smith, Jr., Epenetus Smith and Samuel Phillips, of Smithtown; William Smith and Jonah Hulse, of St. George's Manor; Josiah Smith, of Moriches; Samuel Thompson, William Brewster, John Woodhull, Daniel Roe, Noah Hallock, Jonathan Baker and Richard Woodhull, of Brookhaven.

The Committee, among other matters transacted at this meeting, elected the said Jeffrey Smith, 1st Maj., and Jesse Brush, 2d Maj. (Thompson's "Long Island," I. 199)

[NOTE.—The officers of the 1st, 2d and 3d Huntington Companies, below, were chosen by the Huntington Committee, Sept. 13, 1775; the officers of the Smith Town Company, by the Company, Sept. 14, 1775. (Mil. Ret. 26. 59. 106); the officers of the 4th Huntington Company, by the Company, Jan. 3, 1776 (Mil. Ret. 27. 230); the officers of the 5th Huntington Company, by the Company, Feb. 7, 1776 (Mil. Ret. 27. 232)]

1st Huntington Co. Capt., John Wickes 1st Lt., Epenetus Conckling 2d do Jonah Wood Ens., Ebenezer Prime Wood.	1st Lt., Michal Heart 2d do Isaac Dennis Ens., Jacob Conkling Capt., Samuel Thompson 1st Lt., Abraham Woodhull 2d do Isaac Davis Ens., Daniel Satterly Comm'd Sept. 13, 1775.	1st Lt., Edmund Smith, Jun'r. 2d do Daniel Tillotson Ens., Richard Smith Comm'd Sept. 13, 1775. On Sept. 14 (Mil. Ret. 26. 59. 106)
2d Huntington Co. Capt., Jesse Brush 1st Lt., Jonathan Titus 2d do Philipp Conckling Ens., Joseph Titus	2d Brookhaven Co. Capt., Ebenezer Miller 1st Lt., Caleb Woodhull 2d do James Davis Ens., Davis Davis Comm'd Sept. 13, 1775.	Islip Co., formed from East part of Smithtown and West part of Southampton. Capt., Benijah Strong 1st Lt., Jeremiah Terry 2d do Samuel Oakley Ens., Annen Mowbrey Comm'd Feb'y 13, 1776. [Thompson. ("Long Island"—I. 199.) states that the election was held several days previously]
3d Huntington Co. Capt., Timothy Carll 1st Lt., Gilbert Fleet 2d do Joel Scudder Ens., Nathaniel Buffet,	3d Brookhaven Co. Capt., William Brewster 1st Lt., Isaac Davis 2d do Uriah Smith Ens., Benjamin Woodhull Comm'd Sept. 13, 1776. [1775?]	Southold Co. Capt., Nathan Rose 1st Lt., Hugh Smith 2d do David Fanning Ens., John Smith Comm'd Sept. 13, 1775.
4th Huntington Co. Capt., John Buffet 1st Lt., Isaac Thompson 2d do Zebulon Ketcham Ens., Joseph Ketcham	Smithtown Co. Capt., Philetus Smith	
5th Huntington Co. Capt. Platt Veale [Vail]		

Changes in the Regiment (From the "Archives")

Dec. 12, 1775.	Michael Hart, 1st Lieut.
Jonathan Titus, Capt., 2d Co., vice	Isaac Dennis, 2d do
Jesse Brush, promoted Major.	Jacob Concklin, Ens.
Joshua Rogers, 1st Lieut.	John Buffet, Capt., South or 4th
Thomas Brush, 2d Lieut.	Huntington Co.
February 7 and 8, 1776.	Isaac Thompson, 1st Lieut.
Platt Neal [Vail] Capt., Cow	Zebulon Ketchum, 2d do
Harbour, or 5th Huntington Co.	Joseph Ketchum, Ens.

Return of this Regiment dated April 5th, 1776, gives the following changes:

Majors, Jesse Brush and Jeffry Capt.,	Epenetus Conckling
Smith	do Joel Scudder
Qr. Mr. John Roe	do John Buffet
Capt., Samuel Tomson	do Plat Vail
do Ebenezer Miller	do Gilbert Carle
do Nathan Rose	do Benijah Strong
do Wm. Brewster	do Joshua Rogers.
do Philetus Smith	

[NOTE.— The "Archives" do not convey all the information as to the Return of Apr. 5, 1776. The Return is given, in full, below]

RETURN OF THE 1st REGIMENT IN SUFFOLK COUNTY, APRIL 5, 1776 (Mil. Ret. 27. 99)

Field Officers

Col. William Floyd  
 Lt. Col. Gilbert Potter  
 Maj. Jesse Brush  
 " Jeffery Smith  
 Adj. Phillip Roe  
 Qr. Mr. John Roe  
 Total — 6

	Captain	Lieut's	Ensigns	Serjeants	Corporals	Clerks	Drummers	Fifers	Privates	Total
Capt. Samuel Thompson	1	2	1	4	4	1	1	1	102	117
" Ebenezer Miller	1	2	1	4	4	1	1	1	56	71
" Nathan Rose	1	2	1	4	4	1	1	1	98	113
" William Brewster	1	2	1	4	4	1	1	1	67	82
" Philetus Smith	1	2	1	4	4	1	1	1	67	82
" Joshua Rogers	1	2	1	4	4	1	1	1	101	114
" Epenetus Conckling	1	2	1	4	4	1	1	1	85	99
" Joel Scudder	1	2	1	4	4	1	1	1	51	65
" John Buffet	1	2	1	4	4	1	1	1	38	52
" Plat Vail	1	2	1	4	4	1	1	1	44	59
" Gilbert Carle	1	2	1	4	4	1	1	1	41	56
" Benajah Strong	1	2	1	4	4	1	1	1	23	38
"Daniel Roe, Minute Company*	1	2	1	4	4	1	1	1	61	76

\* Whose term is now expired and now return to the Militia.  
 [Note that these additions do not prove. The original is at fault.]

13 26 13 52 52 13 13 13 834 1030

The Minute Men, and those Enlisted and to be Enlisted into the Continental Service to be taken from the above.

The Regiment is about two-thirds furnished with bayonets and the others are getting them as fast as they Can Get them made; they are furnished with half pound of powder and two pound of Ball per man, and a Magazine in the Regiment to furnish them with about as much more when it shall be wanted, they are pretty Industrious in fixing their accoutrements, and I hope in a short time they will be tolerably well prepared.

Pr. Wm. Floyd.

To the Honorable Provincial Congress or Committee of Safety at New York



## Pay Roll of Lt. Isaac Davis' Company

The following, without date, evidently referred to the 1st and 3d Brookhaven Companies, noted above. The date may have been early in 1775. A number of those mentioned below were found, later, in Capt. Selah Strong's Co. (G. 35) This Pay Roll is owned by Mrs. Charles W. Parks, who has furnished a copy for insertion in this place.

Isaac Davis 0-12-2	Ludlo Clark 0-12-2	Justus Overton 0-6-2
Ebeneser Daton 12/2	Benjamin Garrard 0-9-5	Joseph Rulan
Wm. Clark	Joseph Rulan Jnr	Uriah Smith to Hos 0-6-0
Jno Howel 0-12-2	Mordica Homan 0-6-2	Zophar Davis to Hos 0-6-0
Wm. Swersy 0-12-0	Jonathan Joans 0-9-8	David Mulford to hos 0-6-0
Nathl Overton 0-12-0	Timothy Lain 0-6-2	Joseph Garrard 0-6-0
Daniel Swersy 0-12-0	Jno Overton 0-9-11	David Smith to Hos 0-6-0
Enos Swersy	Benjamin Overton	William Smith to hoses
Gillom Davis 12-2	Jonathan Yarriton 0-6-2	0-12-0
Joseph Seward	Joseph Terry 0-12-2	James Fich to hos 0-6-0
Goldsmith Davis 0-12-2	Wm. Garrard 0-9-4	Benjamin Woodhul to hos
James Sell 0-6-2	Paul Huls 0-12-2	0-6-0
Wm. Davis 0-12-2	James Orsbon 0-6-2	B
Josiah Saterly 0-5-8	Daniel Davis 0-12-2	to hos 6-0
Mesenger Overton 0-6-0	Bennet Dayton	James Sweezy to hos 0-6-0
Jno Arnold 0-6-2	Abel Cherry 6/2	David Overton 0-6-0

Sum Total.....	£ 64 - 0 - 0
Ammunition & Coll. Floyd's Expense.....	32 - 0 - 0
Among 54 men Divide.....	32 - 0 - 0
	20
	54)640(11 Shillings
	54
	100
	54
	S46 Remainder
	12
	54)552(10 Pence
	54
	D12 Remainder

The Proportion for each man is 0 - 11 - 10 $\frac{1}{2}$ . But on account of Powder & ball there was left with Lieut I. Davis 20 - 14 - 0 to divide amongst 34 men within named which will be to each man 0 - 12 - 2. Stopping in the payment of each man the value of the Powder at 5/ per lb. & the bawl at 6 per lb. which each man had & the Several Sums so stoped to be afterwards Divided equally amongst the within 34 men. And in the paying Such men as did not provide himself a horse 6 Shillings is to be stoped for the Owner of the horse he Rode.

2

SECOND REGIMENT, OR BATTALION—SUFFOLK COUNTY  
(Mil. Ret. 26. 77, 118. Also G. 9)

A return of the Names of the Persons for the Officers of the Second Battalion in Suffolk County, taken according to the Directions of the Provincial Congress by the Committees of Easthampton and Southampton.

1st Col.: David Mulford                      2d Maj.: George Herrick  
2d Col.: Jonathan Hedges                  Adjt.: John Gelston  
1st Maj.: Uriah Rogers                      Qr. Mr.: Phineas Howell

Signed by order of the Committee  
David Pierson Chairman

August 21, 1775.

Commissions issued Sept. 29, 1775

[NOTE.— On Feb. 10, 1776, these Officers were so returned with the addition of Serit. Maj. Lemuel Peirson and Drum Maj. Elias Matthews. Jour. Prov'l Cong., Mar. 10, 1776]

STATE OF THE 2D REGT. OF MILITIA IN SUFFOLK COUNTY,  
10TH FEB., 1776.

(Mil. Ret. 27. 164)

[NOTE.—The same 8 General Officers, as above. Jonathan Hedges is recorded as Lt. Col. The Return then continues:]

	Captains	Lieuts	Ensigns	Drummers	Fifers	Rank and File.
David Howell	1	2	1	1	1	92
John Dayton	1	2	1	1	1	92
David Pierson	1	2	1	1	1	60
David Fithian	1	2	1	1	1	124
Stephen Howell	1	2	1	1	1	50
William Rogers	1	2	1	1	1	62
Josiah Howell	1	2	1	1	1	54
Samuel L'Hommedieu	1	2	1	1	1	78
John Sandford	1	2	1	1	1	58
	9	18	9	9	9	670

David Mulford, 1st Col.

[NOTE.—The above table is arranged differently in the Proceedings Prov'l Cong. Mar. —th (either 4th, 5th or 6th), 1776. It includes, in addition, the 8 General Officers and 36 Serjeants — thus making a total of 98 officers and 670 men.

In the list of Commissions, below, the homes of the respective companies have been inserted by the authority of Hon. Henry P. Hedges; who also stated that 2d Lt. Paul Jones, of the 1st Co., was not from Southampton, and "he may have been the Great Commodore for aught I know"]

1st Company (Southampton)	4th Company (East Hampton)	7th Company (Southampton)
Capt., David Howell	Capt., David Fithen	Capt., Josiah Howell, Jr.
1st Lt., Jeremiah Post	1st Lt., Sam'l Conckling	1st Lt., Nathaniel Howell
2d Do Paul Jones	2d Do Thomas Baker	2d Do Mathew Howell
Ens., Zephaniah Rogers	Ens., Daniel Conckling	Ens., Wm. Stephens
2d Company (East Hampton)	5th Company (Southampton)	8th Company (Sag Harbor).
Capt., John Dayton, Jr.	Capt., Stephen Howell	Capt., Sam'l L'Hommedieu
1st Lt., Isaac Mulford	1st Lt., John White, Jr.	1st Lt., Silas Jessup
Hunting	2d Lt., Lemuel Wick	2d Do Edward Conckling
2d Do John Miller, Jr.	Ens., IsaaH Hallsey	Ens., Daniel Fordham
Ens., Wm. Heges, Jr.		
3d Company (Bridge Hampton)	6th Company (Bridge Hampton and Sag Harbor)	9th Company (Bridge Hampton).
Capt., David Peirson	Capt., Wm. Rogers, Jr.	Capt., John Sandford
1st Lt., Daniel Heges	1st Lt., Jesse Hallsey	1st Lt., Edward Topping
2d Do David Sayre	2d Do Henry Halsey	2d Do Phillip Howell
Ens., Theophilus Peirson	Ens., Nathaniel Rogers	Ens., John Hildreth

Signed by order of the Committee Aug. 15, 1775  
[Commissions issued Sept. 13, 1775] Daniel Howell, Chair Man

3

THIRD REGIMENT — SUFFOLK COUNTY

A third Regiment of Suffolk County is mentioned and commissions were issued to officers of the same, but no record of its roster has been found except as given in G. 8 and 38. Thomas Terry was the Col.

Capt., Israel Scudder.	1st Lieut., Edmund Howell,
1st Lieut., Nath'l Buffet,	2d do Selah Reeve,
2d do Epenetus Smith,	Ens., James Wells,
Ens., John Hart,	Comm'd June 29, 1776, for 2d Co.,
Comm'd Dec. 12, 1775, for 3d	3d Reg't. [So Ordered by Con-
Company. 3d Reg't.	gress June 28, 1776]

4  
REGIMENT OF MINUTE MEN — SUFFOLK COUNTY

[G. 6, 7, 11 to 38]

(Proceedings of Prov'l Cong., Feb. 5, 1776. Mil. Ret. 27. 9)

Col.: Josiah Smith [of Moriches]      Adjt.: Ephraim Marvin, April 4,  
Lt. Col.: John Hulbert [of East-      1776, vice Isaac Overton, de-  
hampton]      clined.  
1st Maj.: Isaac Reeve [of Southold]      Qr. Mr.: Ebenezer Dayton [Of  
2d Maj., John Baker [of East-      East-Hampton]

Commissions issued, dated Feb. 20, 1776

Captains	Lieuts	Ensigns	Serj'ts	Corp's	Drum'r's	Fifers	Rank and File	State of Amunition and Armes
David Pierson.....	2	1	4	4	1	1	42	Compleat in Armes &c &c
Ezekial Mulford.....	2	.	4	4	1	1	40	do do
Zephaniah Rogers.....	2	.	4	4	1	1	33	do do
Paul Reeves.....	2	1	4	4	1	1	35	Compleat Except Baynotes
Jonathan Bailey.....	2	1	4	4	1	1	27	do do
Selah Strong.....	2	1	4	4	1	1	57	Want 15 Guns and a Number Bayt
Nathaniel Platt.....	2	1	4	4	1	1	42	Compleat
Thomas Wickes.....	2	1	4	4	1	1	31	Compleat Except One Man
<b>Total.....</b>	<b>16</b>	<b>6</b>	<b>32</b>	<b>32</b>	<b>8</b>	<b>8</b>	<b>307</b>	

I do hereby Certifie that the above is a true State of my Regiment agreeable to Return mayd by the Respective Captains.

N. B.: the Drum fifes and Coulers are all Difient  
Mereches Patten, May 30th, 1776.      Josiah Smith, Colo.

<p><i>Easthampton Co.</i> (Mil. Ret. 27. 214) [G. 23, 31] Capt., Ezekiel Mulford 1st Lt., John Miller 2d do Nathaniel Hand Ens., _____ Comm'd Feb. 23, 1776.</p> <p><i>1st Southampton Co.</i> (Mil. Ret. 27. 208, 210) [G. 12, 30] Capt., Zephaniah Rogers 1st Lt., Nathaniel How- ell, Jun'r 2d do Mathew Sayer Ens., _____ Comm'd Feb. 23, 1776.</p> <p><i>2d Southampton Co.</i> (Mil. Ret. 27. 208, 210) [G. 29]</p>	<p>Capt., David Pierson 1st Lt., John Foster, Jun'r. 2d do Abram Rose Ens., Edward Topping Comm'd Feb. 23, 1776.</p> <p><i>1st Southold Co.</i> [G. 8, 19, 38] Capt., John [Jonathan] Bayley 1st Lt., Joshua Youngs 2d do John Tuthill Ens., James Reeves Comm'd May 3, 1776.</p> <p><i>2d Southold Co.</i> [G. 20, 37] Capt., Paul Reeves 1st Lt., John Corwin 2d do David Horton Ens., Nathaniel Hudson Comm'd May 3, 1776.</p>	<p><i>Brookhaven, Smithtown Manor of St. George and Meriches Co.</i> (Mil. Ret. 27. 43) [G. 18, 35] Capt., Selah Strong 1st Lt., William Clark 2d do Caleb Brewster Ens., Nathaniel Brewster Comm'd Apr. 4, 1776.</p> <p><i>Smithtown Co.</i> (Misc. Pap. 35. 551) [G. 13, 32] Capt., Nathaniel Platt 1st Lt., Samuel Smith 2d do Henry Scudder Ens., Benjamin Blatsley Comm'd June 9, 1776.</p> <p>[NOTE.— Henry C. Platt, in his address at Hunting- ton, 1876, stated that this Co. was raised in that town April 7, 1776]</p>
---	---	---

The return of this Regiment of May 30, 1776, gives:  
Isaac Overton, 2d Maj., vice Baker, and Captains, Nathaniel Platt [G. 13, 32] and Thomas Wicks [G. 16, 34], in addition to the above.  
Benjamin Coe, Capt. [G. 14, 25] mentioned Oct. 9, 1776.  
Capt. William Ludlum [G. 21, 27, 36] and 2d Lt. Ephraim Marston, mentioned Dec. 2, 1776.

5  
ARTILLERY COMPANY — SUFFOLK COUNTY  
(Belonging to Col. Smith's Minute Regiment)

<p>Capt., William Rogers Capt. Lt., John Franks 1st Lt., Jeremiah Rogers Comm'd Feb. 20, 1776</p>	<p>2d Lt., Thomas Baker Lt. Fireworker, John Tuthill</p>	<p>(Proceedings of Prov'l Cong. Feb. 5, 1776)</p>
---	--	---



6

FIRST REGIMENT OF MINUTE MEN — SUFFOLK COUNTY

[G. 4, 11 to 38]

("New York in the Revolution," pp. 169-172)

Colonel Josiah Smith	Capt. Zephaniah Rogers	Lieut. Nathaniel Howell
Capt. Clarkson	John Sandford	Paul Jones
Benjamin Coe	Selah Strong	Carl Isaac Ketcham
John Dayton	Thomas Weeks	Ephraim Marston
David Fithian	John White	John Miller
Daniel Hedges	John Wickes	Abraham Rose
David Howell	Thomas Wickes	Matthew Sayre
Josiah Howell		Henry Scudder
Samuel L'Hommedieu	Lieut. Joshua Benjamin	Samuel Smith
William Ludlam	Caleb Brewster	Edward Topping
R. Manee	Thomas Brush	Joshua Youngs
Ezekiel Mulford	William Clark	
Peter Nostrand	Timothy Conkling	Ensign Benjamin Blatsley
David Pierson	John Corwin	Nathaniel Brewster
Nathaniel Platt	John Foster	Nathaniel Hudson
Paul Reeve	Nathaniel Hand	Nathaniel Williams,
William Rogers	David Horton	Jr.

7

ENLISTED MEN

[NOTE.—No Rank below Ensign is given. Names in brackets have been discovered since "N. Y. in the Rev'n" was published.]

Abbet James	Brian James	Cooper Benjamin	Foster John
Akerly John	Lemuel	Charles	Wakeman
Albertson	Brown Caleb	David	William
John Parker	Daniel	Matthew	Fowler Richard
Aldrich Jacob, Jr.	David	Corey Isaac	Gardiner Jeremiah
Aldridge Joshua	Henry	Corwin Gershom	Garrard Zopher
Allen Nathaniel	Henry, Jr.	Jacob	Gates William
Askly John	Reuben	Jeremiah	Gau John
Bailey Joseph	Richard	Jonathan	Gear John M.
Baker Daniel	Brush Eliphalet	Joshua	Gelston Hugt
Henry	Gilbert	Nathan	William
Baley John	James	Nathan, Jr.	Gerrard Benjamin
Barnes Jeremiah	Nehemiah	Simeon	John
Jonathan	Nehemiah, Jr.	Thomas	Joseph
Barts Francis	Robert	Corwithe Caleb	William
Basset Cornelius	Bryan Jesse	Henry	Sildersleeve —
[William]	Bryant Alexander	John	John
Bayley John	Buchanan William	Dains Paul	Philip
Philip	Bunce Jesse	Davall Samuel	Gladin George
Baylis John	Burnett Joseph	Davis Daniel	Goldsmith John
Nehemiah	Carle Jesse, Jr.	Matthias	John, Jr.
Baynells Israel	Carl John	Timothy	William
Beale George	Scudd	William	Goodale Joseph
Matthew	Carpenter Nehemiah	Davison Isaac	Gould John
Beckwith Phineas	Case Ichabod	Dayton Jacob	Gray David
Benjamin Azariah	Chatfield Henry	Jeremiah	Griffing John
David	Chichester Eliphalet	Samuel	Griffis James
James	Clark Elisha	Denton Benjamin	Guyer Lazarus
Nathan	Stephen	Dibble Isaiah	Haff Isaac
Richard	Cleaveland Joseph	Dickerson Abraham	James
William	Coan Abraham	Ditmas Garret	Hallock Daniel
Bennet Edward	Conkling Jacob	Dominy Henry	John
Bennett Gamalial	Conkling Benjamin	Downs Peter	Peter
John	Ezra	Drake Richard	Richard
Betts Richard	Jacob	Durree Charles	William
Biggs Silas	Jeremiah	Edwards Daniel	Zachariah
Bishop	John	David	Halsey Abraham
Armstrong	Joseph	Henry	Daniel
David	Nathaniel	Isaac	David Fithian
Enos	Samuel	John	Ethan
John	Silvanus	Silas	James
Samuel	Thomas	William	Job
Blatsley Daniel	William	Ennis George	Phillip
Blidenburgh Daniel	William, Jr.	Everett George	Silas
Booth Wheelock	Conn William	Fanning Nathaniel	Silvanus
Bower David	Cook Benjamin	Fleet Alexander	Stephen
Hezekiah	Calvin	Fordham Stephen	Thomas
Jeremiah	John	Foster Asa	Timothy
Zephaniah	Jonathan	David Hains	William
Brewster John	Nathan	James	Hand David, Jr.
	Silas	Jedediah	John, Jr.

Hand Jonathan	Jervis Isaiah	Osman Jonathan	Sammis Joseph
Joseph	Jessup Isaac	Overton James	Nathaniel
Josiah	Zebulon	Joel	Philip
Nathan	Johnes Thomas	John	Platt
Harcus Selah	Jones Benjamin	[Messenger]	Timothy
Harris George	Elisha	Nathaniel	William
Henry	Jeremiah	Packin Andrew	Sandford Abraham
Stephen	Obadiah	Pain John	Benjamin
Hart John	Thomas	Silas	Daniel
Nehemiah	Kellum Jesse	Paine Isaac	David Howell
Samuel	Obadiah	Parshall James	Lewis
Havens Constant	Kelly Stephen	John	Satterly Josiah
Hawkings Alexander	Ketcham Daniel	[Parsons John]	Satturly Samuel
Eleazer	Jesse	Parsons Samuel	Sayre Abraham
Gershom	John	Patty Ezekiel	Stephen
John	Joshua, Jr.	James	Schellenger Isaac
Jonas	Stephen	Payne Paul	Schellinger
Zophar	King Abraham	Peter	Daniel, Jr.
Hawks John	Alexander	Pcas Matthew	Jacob
Hedges Christopher	Gilbert	Pelletreau John	Scribner Seth
Eleazer	Samuel	Perry Edmund	Scudder Timothy
Elihu	Lewis Samuel	[Peters Thomas]	Shaddain Henry
Job	L'Homme dieu	Petty James, Jr.	Shearman Anthony
Jonathan	Benjamin, Jr.	Pierson Abraham	Sherrill Daniel
Nathan	Ephraim	Elias	Henry
Timothy, Jr.	Grover	Isaac	Sill Wessel
Herrick, Micaiah	Henry	Job	Simmons Samuel
Hicks Zachariah	Hudson	John	Simons Moses
Higbee Jonas	John	Lemuel	Smalling William
Higbie Stephen	Mulford	Zachariah	Smith Abner
Hildreth Joshua	Liscomb Isaac	Pike Amasa	Arthur
Luther	Lockwood John	Platt Amos	Charles
Hill William	Longbottom Jacob	Arthur	Daniel
Homan Joseph	Samuel	Ebene'er	David
Phineas	Loper Abraham	Jeremiah	Epenetus
Hopkins Samuel	James	Post Jeremiah	Floyd
Hoppin Daniel	John	Ramsons Auris	Gilbert, Jr.
Horton Calvin	Ludlam George	Raynor Ichabod	Hezekiah
Howell David	Jeremiah	Joseph	James
Edmund	Parsons	Josiah	Jeremiah
Edward	Lupton David	Stephen	Jesse
James	Lyon Henry	William	Job
Jehiel	Maccolum Malcom	Reeve Ishmael	John
John	Makes Joseph	James	Joseph
Jonathan	Marvin Ephraim	Jonathan	Josiah
Matthew	Maynor Josiah	Luther	Lemuel, Jr.
Matthew, Jr.	Miller David	Obadiah	Matthew
Moses	Ezekiel	Stephen, Jr.	Nathan
William	Hunting	William	Nathaniel
Hubbard	Joel	Reeves Barnabas	Noah
Richard Steers	Nathan	Purrier	Obad
Samuel	Peleg	Purrier, Jr.	Obadiah
Hubbel James	William	Reigner Ichabod	Peleg
Hubbs Jacobus	Mills Israel	Reynolds Israel	Philip
James	Jedediah	Rider Jesse	Silas
Hudson Ebenezer	Jonas, Jr.	Robijson Edmund	William
Henry	William	Robinson David	Smyth Sylvester
John	Monroe David	Rogers Abraham	Soaper Gilbert
John, Jr.	Moore Henry	Abraham, Jr.	Jesse
John Fred	Thomas	Caleb	Jonah
Samuel	Morgan John	Jarvis	Moses
Huff, John	Mulford David	Job	Solomon Jonathan
Hulse, David	Elisha	John	Stanbrough Josiah
Richard	John	Stephen	Thomas
Hunt Benjamin	Jonathan	Topping	Stephens Thomas
Ireland Joseph	Matthew	William	Still William
Isaacs Aaron, Jr.	Samuel	Rolph Benjamin	Stratton Daniel
Jackson David	Newman William	Rose David	John
Richard	Nicoll Benjamin, Jr.	Lemuel	Samuel
Samuel	Robert	Rugg Silas	Stephen
Jaggar Abraham	Nicolls Stephen	Ruland David	Strong Selah
Jeremiah	Norris James	John	Sweasey Daniel
Matthew	Norton George	Luke	Isaac
Jarvis Joseph	Nostran Jacobus	Zophar	Sylls Phineas
Nathaniel	Samuel	Rusco David	Talmage Enos
Seth	Oakes Simon	Nathaniel	Joseph
Jayne Robert	Osborn Abraham	Russell David	Tanner Benjamin
Shadiack	Cornelius	Jonathan	Tarbel David
Jennings Silvanus	Joseph	Ryder Stephen	Taylor George
Stephen	Smith Stratton	[Salmon Jonathan]	Nathaniel
Thomas	Osburn James	Sammis David	William
Zebulon	Osman Jacob	Ebenezer	Terril James

Terry Daniel	Tuthill John	Wells Joshua, Jr.	Williamson Jedediah
Daniel, Jr.	Nathan	Manley	Wilmot Jesse
Elijah	Tuttle Jonathan	Nathaniel	Nathaniel
James	Joshua	Youngs	Wood Epenetus
John	Udali Nathaniel	Wheeler John	Epenetus, Jr.
Joseph	Udell Nathaniel	Thomas	Jeremiah
Thompson Jonathan	Udle Nathaniel	William	Jonas
Zebulon	Vail Christopher	Wheldon Jonathan	Joseph
Titus Timothy	John	White Ephraim	Richard
Topping Henry	Platt, Jr.	Memucan	Woodhull Abelenus
Jeremiah	Samuel	Samuel	James
Matthew	Weed Jehiel	Stephen	John
Silas	Weeks Jesse	Whitman Nathaniel	Nathan
Zephaniah	Wells David	Wick Silvanus	Woodruff David
Totten John	Isaac	Wickes Samuel	Joshua
Losse	Isaiah	Wicks Josiah	Silas
Tredwell Thomas	John Calvin	Williams John	Woolley Charles
Turner Henry	Joseph	Williamson James	Youngs Nathan
	Joshua		

8

THIRD REGIMENT OF MINUTE MEN—SUFFOLK COUNTY

[G. 3, 38]

("New York in the Revolution," p. 172)

Colonel Thomas Terry	Lt. John Tuthill	Ens. James Reeve
Capt. Jonathan Bayley	Lt. Joshua Youngs	

Enlisted Men

[NOTE.—No Rank below Ensign is given.]

Beebe Lester	Havens John	Racket Absolom K.	Tuthill
Booth Prosper	Hemsted Thomas	Noah	Christopher [Jr.]
Brown Daniel	Horton Benjamin	Rogers William	David
James	Calvin	Rogers William	James, Jr.
Conkling Thomas	David	Salmon Jonathan	Vail Benjamin, Jr.
Demmon Jonathan	James	Joshua	Daniel
Dickerson Nathaniel	King Benjamin	Tabor Amon [Jr.]	Elisha
Drake Richard	Jeremiah	Frederick	Jonathan
Gardener James	John	Terry David	Thomas
Glover Ezekiel	Jonathan	Elijah, Jr.	Wells Jonathan
Joseph	Newbury Samuel	Thomas	Wiggins David
Goldsmith John	Overton Aaron	Truman David	William
Griffing Peter	Pain Benjamin	Jonathan	Youngs John
	Prince Thomas		Joseph

[NOTE.—While these men probably signed original enlistments under Col. Terry; yet the most of them are found, later, in the Company of Capt. Jonathan Bayley and Lt. Joshua Youngs, in Col. Josiah Smith's Regt. See G. 38]

9

REGIMENT OF MINUTE MEN—SUFFOLK COUNTY

[G. 2]

("New York in the Revolution," p. 172)

Colonel David Mulford	Capt. David Howell	Capt. William Rogers
Capt. John Dayton	Josiah Howell	John Sandford
David Fithian	Samuel L'Hommedieu	John White
Daniel Hedges		

[NOTE.—No enlisted men found]

10

GENERAL SCOTT'S PROVISIONAL BRIGADE

Pursuant to a call of the Continental Congress, the N. Y. Provincial Congress, June 9, 1776, ordered the raising of 3,000 Militia to compose a Brigade for reinforcing the Army at New York; of which John Morin Scott was appointed Brigadier General. On June 10, Samuel Drake, of Westchester Co., was appointed Col. of the Third Regiment of the Brigade; John Hurlburt, of Suffolk Co., Lt. Col.; and Moses Hatfield, of Orange Co., Major. The time of those who enlisted expired Nov. 30, 1776. (Journals of Prov. Cong. pp. 486-488. Also Rev'y Papers 1, 462, 499.)



The 10 Companies in Col. Drake's Regiment were evidently recruited from the three Counties named. Apparently, most of the officers and men came from Col. Smith's Regt., of Suffolk; the 3d Regt., of Orange; and the 3d Regt., of Westchester. Among "Rev'y Papers" there are Muster Rolls of the 5th and 10th Companies; but not of the 4th Company. The original paper containing the following Rank Roll is in the possession of Miss Antoinette Elmer, Waverly, N. Y.

## A Rank Roll of [Col. Drake's] Regiment in Gen. Scott's Brigade

Samuel Drake, Esq., Col.	4	7
John Hulbert, Esq., Lt. Col.	Jonathan Bailey, Capt.	John Thomas, Capt.
Moses Hatfield, Maj.	1st Lt.	1st Lt.
	David Horton, 2d Lt.	Zephaniah Mills, 2d Lt.
1		8
David Peirson, Capt.		John Jackson, Capt.
Stephen Howell, 1st Lt.	5	Nathaniel Ketchum, 1st Lt.
Thomas Baker, 2d Lt.	Joshua Rogers, Capt.	George Vance, 2d Lt.
	William Clark, 1st Lt.	
2	Ebenezer Phillips, 2d Lt.	9.
Henry Slawson, Capt.	James Cook, Adj't.	John Hyatt, Capt.
Noah Boding, 1st Lt.	Thomas Stilwell, Qr. Mr.	John Drake, 1st Lt.
Ephraim Lockwood, 2d Lt.		Abraham S. Heady, 2d Lt.
	6	10
3	Stephen Oakley, Capt.	Seth Marvin, Capt.
John Blauvelt, Capt.	Gilbert Dean, 1st Lt.	1st Lt.
James Rumsey, 1st Lt.	Zivert Acker, 2d Lt.	William Bradley, 2d Lt.
Walter Cure, 2d Lt.		

[NOTE.—The Muster Rolls of these ten Companies cannot be found; except the Rolls of Capt. Joshua Rogers and Capt. Seth Marvin which are given below.]

## Muster Roll of Capt. Joshua Rogers' Company Colo. Drake's Regiment [No date; but late in 1776]

(N. Y. Col'l MSS. 102. 6)

Joshua Rogers, Capt.	Cook Abel Deserted Sept. 29th	Scudder Jacob Deserted Sept. 12th
William Clark Lt. absent without leave	Davis Daniel On Guard at Kings Bridg.	Nathaniel sick up the North River
Ebenezer Phillips, do. Sick absent	William Sick absent	Seward Joseph Sick up the North River
David Carll, Serjt.	Davison Isaac Sick up the North River	Smith Benezah Deserted Sept. 29th
Samuel Allen, do	Dullunse Abraham do	Daniel Sick absent
John Marvin, do Sick at Norwalk	Garrard Elias Dyed at Dobses Ferry Oct. 9th	Ebenezer Lame in hospital
John Vail, Corp. Sick in hospital	Isaac	Joseph Sick absent
Jeremiah Smith, do	Gean Shadrick	Lemuel
Joseph Mott, do	Gould John	Zebulon Sick absent
Garet Degroot, Drum. on Guard at Kings Bridge	Hand Ezekiel Deserted Sept. 29th	Soper Gilbert Up the North River
John Oaks, Fif. Sick absent	Hawkins Isaac Sick absent	Jesse Sick absent
Privates	Homan Ebenezer	Sweesy Daniel
Adams Amos sick absent	Hubbert Henry Sick absent	William
Arthur Platt " "	Hults David Sick absent	Thompson Elias
Bayle Jonathan on Guard at Kings Bridge.	Jackson Samuel " "	Thomson Jonathan on Guard at Kings Bridge
Berry Charles	Lane Doxe	Tillison Nicholas
Blatchly Daniel Sick absent	Joseph	Titus Benjamin Dyed at Dobs Ferry Oct. 11th
Brush Eliakim did not answer	Margere Joseph Sick in hospital	Tucker Jervis Taken in the Retreat from New York
Bryant Jears Sick present	Meed Jehiel Sick absent	West John Sick up the North River
Bunce Edmund	Meicks Phineas Sick up the North River	Whitman John
Burwagen Samuel	Moger Lemuel on Guard at Kings Bridge	Wickes Jesse
Cesar (Indian)	Mott Thomas	Jonathan
Chichester Jeremiah Dyed at Dobses Ferry Sept. 15th	Nicolls Benjamin	Stephen Sick up the North River
Conkling Isaac Taken or Killed in the Retreat from New York	Nicols Robert Sick present	Williamson David Sick in hospital
Israel Sick present	Ren Solomon	Jedediah
John One of the Rangers	Rogers Daniel	Wilmot Nathaniel on Command at the hospital
Jonathan	Ruland Benjamin one of the Rangers	Wood Alexander
Zophar Sick absent	Satterly Samuel on Guard at Kings Bridge	Eliphaet Sick absent
	John the Quater Master's Waiter	
	Zophar Sick absent	

Muster Roll of Capt. Seth Marvin's Company in Col. Samuel Drake's Regt.

(N. Y. Col'l MSS. 110. 144)

Seth Marvin, Capt.	Dickerson Joseph	Mapes John	Left at Kings
Abraham Hanford, Lt.	Dickinson John	Left at	Bridge
William Bradley [Lt.] Sick	Kings Bridge	Marvin Jesse	Sick Absent
absent Left camp Sept	Doran Abraham	Sept. 20	
25, without Leave	Ferrcn John	John	
Stephen Halsey, Serjt. Sick	Fuller Jedediah	Miller Amos	
absent. Left camp Nov.	Gardiner Andris	Nathan	
1st	Griffith Jeremiah	Mury John	
Rodrick Beebe, Serjt.	Helms Obediah	Parshel Samuel	Sick absent
Daniel Smith, do	Herriman Richard	Aug. 27	
Brewster Helms, Corp.	Hodge William	Pitcher Isaac	Sick absent
David Cady, do	sent Oct. 27	Oct. 27	
Timothy Little, do	Howell Benjamin	Robeson Jer:	Deserter
Cornelius Metune, Drum.	Hughson John	Rogers John	
Missing Sept. 15th	Jackson Theophilus	Root Ashael	
Privates,	absent, Sept. 17	David	
Ashley Caleb	Johnson Derrick	Scott Thomas	
Chapman David	Henry Deserter	Skeels Elijah	
Ezekiel	Jume Zebut	Taylor Mathias	
Cole John	Kelly Isaac	Samuel	Left at Kings
Cory Abraham Sick, absent	Bridge	Bridge	
Oct. 27th	Long George	Travis Amos	
Curtice Niard	Lord Benjamin	Tuthill Francis	
Davis Joseph	Joseph	Weed John	Sick absent.
William Missing Sept.		Oct. 27	
15th		West James	

I do hereby Certify that the within is a True State of My Company this 6th Day of Novr 1776  
Seth Marvin, Capt.

II

LIST OF OFFICERS OF COL. SMITH'S REGIMENT

(Onderdonk's "Revolutionary Incidents, Suffolk County," pp. 28, 29)

[NOTE.—No Date. Probably about July 1, 1776. This List was sent, Aug. 12, 1776, by Col. Smith, at Smithtown, to Col. John Sands, at Cow Neck, now Manhasset. The "Q.", below, is Onderdonk's reference to his "Queen's County;" wherein, pp. 86, 87, a List almost identical with this appears. See also G. 40 for Queens County. Onderdonk's omissions of given names, &c., have been supplied from other sources]

Col. Josiah Smith	Serjt. John Stratton	16
Lt. Col. John Sands	" John Carl	5th Co. [G. 33, 34]
Maj. Abm. Remsen	" Jesse Bunce	*Capt. Thos. [John]
Chaplain	Corp. Jas. Hubbs	Wickes
Adjt. Thomas Waterman	" Jed'h Mills	1st Lt. [Thomas] Brush
Qr. Mr. Increase Carpen-	" John Hart	2d Lt. [Nathaniel] Whit-
ter		man
Serjt. Maj. John Stratton	14	Serjt. [Jesse] Ketcham
Qr. Mr. Serjt. Maj. Jas.	3d Co. [G. 25]	" [Samuel] Vail
Hollid	Capt. Benj. Coe	" [Timothy] Sammis
Surgeon	1st Lt. Robt. Furman	Corp. [Nathaniel] Rusco
Surgeon's Mate	2d Lt.	" [Ezra] Conklin
	Serjt. Wm. Penfold	" [Stephen] Kelsey
	" Nathan Furman	
	" Gabriel Leveridge	
	Corp. Gabriel Smith	17
	" Thomas Gillinworth	6th Co. [G. 26]
	" John Furman (Q.	Capt. R. [Richard] Manee
	93)	1st Lt. Jotham Townsend
		2d Lt. Richard Townsend
		Serjt. Wm. Roc
		" Sam'l Burr
		" Hicks
	15	Corp. [Austin] Mitchell
	4th Co. [G. 24]	" [John?] Jackson (Q.
	Capt. Peter Nostrand	94)
	1st Lt. Thos. Williams	
	(Q. 85)	
	2d Lt. John Carman	
	Serjt. Benj. Cornell	18
	" Martin Ryerson	7th Co. [G. 4, 35]
	" Abm. Probasco	Capt. Selah Strong
	Corp. Rem. Hardenbergh	1st Lt. Caleb Brewster

\* Probably intended for Capt. John Wickes, as the officers belong to his Company. See G. 33. In Onderdonk's "Queen's County," pp. 86, 87, the entry is "Capt. Wickes."

1st Lt. [Nath'l?] Brewster	20	Corp. Obadiah Smith
Serjt. [James] Woodhull	9th Co. [G. 4, 37]	" Noah Smith (Q. 97)
" ——— Smith	Capt. [Paul] Reeve	
" ——— Woodhull	1st Lt. [John] Curen	22
Corp. ——— Hawkins	[Corwin]	11th Co.
" ——— Marvin	2d Lt. [Joshua] Benjamin	Capt. B. Birdsall
" [Henry] Lyons	Serjt. Wheelock [Booth]	[Onderdonk's "Queens
	" [William] Roe	County," pp. 86, 87, has
19	" Richard [Steers]	this query, "Broke up?"]
8th Co. [G. 28, 38]	" Hubbard	
[Capt. Jonathan Bayley]	" [Nath'l] Conklin	23
Capt. [Joshua] Youngs	Corp. [Jonathan] Solomon	12th Co. [G. 4, 31]
1st Lt. John Robert	[Salmon]	Capt. Ezekiel Mulford
2d Lt. Isaac Hicks	" [Constant] Havens	1st Lt. [David] Sayre
Serjt. [Joseph] Beasley	" [Joshua] Wells	2d Lt. [Nath'l] Hand
" [Jeremiah] King		Serjt. M. [Matthew] Mul-
" ——— Conn	21	ford
[Probably Lewis Cornwell]	10th Co. [G. 27, 36]	" [Lemuel] Pierson
Corp. [Absolom K.] Rack-	Capt. Wm. Ludlam	" Henry Domini [Do-
et	1st Lt. Increase Carpenter	miny]
" [William] Lawry [or	2d Lt. Ephraim Marston	Corp. Henry Sherrel
Lowere]	Serjt. [Benjamin] Thurs-	Benj. Crook
" [John] Smith (Q.	ton	" Ludlam Parsons
98)	" ——— Higbie	

## PAY ROLLS

(Onderdonk's "Revolutionary Incidents, Queens County")  
[G. 24-28, below. See also G. 40 for Queens County]

24

P. 85—List of the men in Capt. Peter Nostrand's [4th] Company stationed at Far Rockaway, Aug. 10, 1776 [G. 15]

Benj. Cornwell, 1st Serjt.	Simon Voorhees	George Dowling
Martin Ryerson, 2d Serjt.	Thomas Akerly	John Bennet
Abm. Probasco, 3d Serjt.	Isaac Hendrickson	Daniel Luyster
Rogers Hamilton, Drum.	Richard Cornwell	Benj. Kirby
Tunis Van Cott, Fif.	John Gibson	George Monfort
Samuel Searing	Jacob Williams	John Probasco
Richard Seaman	John Townsend	George Bogart
William Johnson	Samuel Valentine	Samuel Mott
John Davis	John Wright	James Pine
Wm. Beedle	John Brickle	Andris Cashow
John Newbury	Wm. Birdsall	Rich'd Weeks, sick.
John Doxy	Cornelius Hoogland	Rem Hortenburgh
William Demott	Wm. Bennet	Isaac Remsen
Jacob Hendrickson	John Baker	

[NOTE.—This List appears among Col. Josiah Smith's Papers in the Suffolk Co. Hist'l Soc'y, at Riverhead]

25

Pp. 93-94—Pay Roll of Capt. Benj. Coe's [3d] Company of Militia, in Col. Josiah Smith's Regiment, in Queens County [G. 14]

[NOTE.—This Company, and the three following Companies, were paid for July and August, 1776—the pay ending on August 31. John Sands acted as Lt. Col.]

Benjamin Coe, Capt.	John Devine	Daniel Rapelye
Robert Furman, 1st Lt.	Benj. Cornish	Simon Bloom
Wm. Penfield, Serjt.	Luke Remsen	Charles Boerum
Nathan Furman, Serjt.	John Burroughs	Platt Smith
Gabriel Leveridge, Serjt.	Stephen Parsell	Wm. Betts
Gabriel Smith, Corp.	James Parsell	Edmund Penfold
Thomas Gillinworth, Corp.	Isaac Parsell	John Betts
John Furman, Corp.	James Morrell	Nicholas Bogart
Abm. Norris, Drum.	Seaman Denton	Arthur Antice
Robt. North, Fif.	John Cornish	John Thomas
Jas. Hallet, 3d	Gilbert Ketcham	James Norn
Samuel Blackwell	Elnathan Leverich	Andrew Bay
Isaac Smith	Jacob Bond	William Howard
Nathaniel Hallet	Nathaniel Pettit	Evert Collins
Peter Bragaw	Abm. Parsells	Abm. Golder
Jeromus Rapelye		

26

Pp. 94-96—Pay Roll of Capt. Richard Manee's [6th] Company of Militia, in Col. Josiah Smith's Regiment, in Queens County [G. 17]

Richard Manee, Capt.	Richard Townsend, 2d Lt.	Samuel Burr, Serjt.
Jotham Townsend, 1st Lt.	William Roe, Serjt.	Austin Mitchell, Serjt.



Jacob Jacobs, Corp.	Stephen Hicks	Darius Hall
John Vetito, Corp.	William Hicks	Michael Frost
Alexander Hubs, Corp.	Daniel Ireland	Benj. Downing
Isaac Sniffen	John Galden	Peter Hall
Lawrence Masten	William Baker	Christopher Craig (d.)
Jonathan Mott	Richard Valentine	William Galden (d.)
Samuel Jacobs	Gabriel Lawrence	Jacob Craig (d.)
Thomas Carpenter	William Fowler	Wm. Baker
Nathaniel Smith	Robt. Wilson	Edmund Stickling
Edwin Sands	Samuel Clayton	Richard Weeks
John Burtis	William Akerley	Edmund Kinsey
Benjamin Sands	John Sterkings	Daniel Burr
William Danford	John Jackson	Wm. Tanner
William Drawer	Obadiah Lawrence	Timothy Williams
John Frits	Selick Jones	Wm. Brombush
William Ryan	Charles Justice (d.)	Jotham Weeks
Caleb Kirby	Henry Craft	Solomon Wooden
Richard Thorne	Richard Jenner	Nicholas Bennet
James Allen	John Golder (d.)	Henry Townsend
		William Hall

Pp. 97-98—Pay Roll of Capt. William Ludlum's [10th] Company of Militia, in Col. Josiah Smith's Regiment, in Queens County [G. 21, 36]

Wm. Ludlum, Capt.	Nehemiah Bailey	Henry Wiggins
Increase Carpenter, 1st Lt.	Wm. Stine	Nehemiah Smith
Ephraim Marston, 2d Lt.	Nicholas Lamberson	John Bailey
Benj. Thurston, 1st Serjt.	Cornelius Creed	Samuel Mills (d.)
Hend'k Hendrickson, 2d Serjt.	Sylvester Smith	Lawrence Stivers
Obadiah Smith, Corp.	Thomas Brady	Nathaniel Box (d.)
Noah Smith, Corp.	MacLean	Peter Frederick
Nicholas Lamberson, Drum.	Patrick Gantley (d.)	Hend'k Hendrickson
Bernardus Rider, Fif.	John Bennet	Abm. Golder
Samuel Higbie	Rem Remsen	George Ennis (d.)
John Innes [Ennis]	John Bishop	Benj. Tanner (d.)
Isaac Van Osdol	Nicholas Wortman	Richard Betts
Aaron Hendrickson	John Smith	Charles Smith
Stephen Rider	Stephen Higbie (d.)	Nichols Ludlum (d.)
Nehemiah Ludlum	Nehemiah Carpenter	Abm. Ditmars

Pay Roll of part of Captain Ludlum's Company  
(Misc. Pap. 35. 391)

Pay Roll of Officers, Non Commissioned Officers, & Privates belonging to Capt. William Ludlum's Company in Col. Josias Smith's Regiment raised on Long Island (and have not returned to Long Island) from 25th July to 31st August 1776, both days included—

Names	Commencing	Ending	Months	Days	Pay	£	s	d
Lt. Ephraim Marston	25 July	31st August	1	7	14	8	16	4
Corp. Noah Smith	"	"	1	7	58	8	3	12
Corp. Obad Smith	"	"	1	7	58	8	3	12
Privates								
John Ennis	"	"	1	7	53	4	3	5
Richard Betts	"	"	1	7	53	4	3	5
Stephen Ryder	"	"	1	7	53	4	3	5
Sylvester Smyth	"	"	1	7	53	4	3	5
Nehemiah Carpenter	"	"	1	7	53	4	3	5
Nehemiah Baylis	"	"	1	7	53	4	3	5
John Baylis	"	"	1	7	53	4	3	5

[Remainder Missing]

Pp. 98-99—Pay Roll of Lt. Jno. Robert's [8th] Company of Militia, in Col. Josiah Smith's Regiment in Queens County. [G. 19.38]

John Robert, 1st Lt.	John Smith	Jarvis Dobbs
Isaac Hicks, 2d Lt.	Matthew Farrington	Jacob Manney
Joseph Beesley, Serjt.	Stephen Wright	Thos. Talman
Lewis Cornwell, Serjt.	Thomas Flower	Jacob Huber
William Lowree, Corp.	Oliver Thorne	John Parker
John Smith, Corp.	William McDeane	Jacob Griffing
James Doughty, Drum.	John Hulsifer	Robert Wilson
Moses Fowler, Fif.	James White	Daniel Hitchcock
Benj. Farrington	Malcomb McAuley	Robert Betts
John Mills	John Moors	George Miller

## ORIGINAL DOCUMENTS — COL. JOSIAH SMITH'S REGIMENT

[NOTE.— By the courtesy of The Suffolk County Historical Society, the following Muster Rolls, Nos. 29-38, inclusive, have been copied from the originals, now the property of the Society. For a long time they were in the possession of the late J. Conkling Havens, of East Moriches, N. Y. The copies have been carefully compared with the originals. Probably Nos. 24-28 were copied from the originals before the Society owned them.]

29

## Capt. David Peirson's Company [G. 4]

A return of the extraordinary musterings of the Company of Minute Men of Bridgehampton according to Register of the Provincial Congress of New York and they are as follows:

N. B. The training of the 29 of May was by order of Col. Josiah Smith whereby we are exempted training on the third Monday in June.

David Peirson, Capt.	Alexander King	Jonathan Russell
John Foster, 1st Lt.	Benjamin Crook	Henry Topping
Abraham Rose, 2d Lt.	Samuel King	Job Hedges
Edward Topping, Ens.	Henry Gildersleeve	John Corwithe
Samuel White, Serjt.	John Hudson	Topping Rogers
David Woodruff, Serjt.	Daniel Hand, Jr.	Daniel Sandford
Silvanus Wick, Serjt.	Abraham Dickerson	Matthew Cooper
(Entered into Cont'l Service)	Timothy Hedges, Jr.	David Edwards
David Lupton, Serjt.	Silvanus Halsey	Caleb Brown
Isaac Pierson, Corp.	Benjamin Sandford	David Tarbel
Mathew Jagger, Corp.	Luther Hildreth	David Bower
Philip Gildersleeve, Corp.	Daniel Halsey	Zephaniah Topping
Joshua Hildreth, Corp.	James Terry	David Howell Sandford
Anthony Shearman, Corp.	Abraham Sandford	Abraham Halsey
(Entered into Cont'l Service)	David Smith	Thomas Halsey
William Gelston, Fif.	Lewis Sandford	Henry Corwithe
James Foster, Drum.	Moses Howell	Ephraim White
(Entered into Cont'l Service)	David Howell	Stephen White
Hugh Gelston, Clerk	Henry Brown	William Conn
Zachariah Peirson	Josiah Rayner	Henry Edwards
Matthew Topping	Josiah Stanbrough	Jeremiah Gardiner
Abraham Peirson	Jonathan Hand	Joseph Hand
Armstrong Bishop	Daniel Skellinger, Jr.	John Hand, Jr.
Job Peirson	David Russell	Silas Pain
Grover L'Hommedieu, Serjt.	John Edwards	Christopher Vail
Jeremiah Bower	Nathan Hedges	Jonathan Cook
Silvanus Conkling	Phineas Homan	David Fithen Halsey
	Jeremiah Bower, Fif.	Hezekiah Bower
	Jeremiah Topping	Benjamin Hunt
	Edward Howell	Henry Moore
	Josiah Hand	Caleb Corwithe

Appeared before Me and gave in upon oath that the above Persons as Named above Did appear and were under arms four hours according to the Rules and Orders by Congress Delivered out for that End and Purpose.

June 17th, 1776.

Daniel Howell Chairman David Peirson, Capt.

A Return of Captain David Peirson's Minute Company in Suffolk County in the Regiment whereof Josiah Smith is Colonell, are as follows:—

[NOTE.— The Arms and Accoutrements of each Man are omitted]

David Peirson, Capt.	Armstrong Bishop	Henry Edwards
John Foster, 1st Lt.	Job Pierson	Joseph Hand
Abraham Rose, 2d Lt.	Jeremiah Bower	David Russell
Edward Topping, Ens.	Henry Topping	Benjamin Crook
Samuel White, Serjt.	Silas Cook	William Conn
David Woodruff, Serjt.	Hezekiah Bower	Abraham Sandford
Grover L'Hommedieu, Serjt.	David Bower	Henry Brown
David Lupton, Serjt.	Henry Corwithe	Moses Howell
Isaac Pierson, Corp.	Caleb Brown	Daniel Halsey
Mathew Jagger, Corp.	David Howell Sandford	Luther Hildreth
Philip Gildersleeve, Corp.	Caleb Corwithe	Silvanus Halsey
Joshua Hildreth, Corp.	Jonathan Cook	Jonathan Hand
Hugh Gelston, Clerk	Fithen Halsey	Benjamin Sandford
James Forster, Drum.	Topping Roggers	James Terrill
Zachariah Peirson	Matthew Cooper	David Howell
Matthew Topping	Zephaniah Topping	Lewis Sandford
Abraham Pierson	John Corwithe	Jonah Rayner
Nathan Hedges	John Hudson	Josiah Stanbrough
Henry Moore	John Hudson, Jr.	David Peirson, Capt.

Bridgehampton April 1st 1776

Captain Zephaniah Rogers' [1st] Company [G. 4, 12]

A Muster Rool of Captain Zephaniah Rogers' Company whereof Josiah Smith being first Colonel Raised for the protection of the Inhabitants and stock of Long Island. Zephaniah Rogers being Capt., Edward Topping and Paul Jones being Lieutenants.

[NOTE.— The Place of Residence omitted, as it was Southampton in every case.]

Name	Age	Born	Height ft. in.	Complex- ion	Hair	Occupation
1. Hugh Gelston, Serjt. . . . .	21	Southampton . . . . .	5 8	Light . . .	Light . . .	Cordwainer
2. Timothy Halsey, " . . . . .	22	" . . . . .	5 10	" . . . . .	" . . . . .	Yeoman
3. David Lupton, " . . . . .	26	" . . . . .	5 9	Dark . . .	Dark . . .	Blacksmith
4. Jehial Howell, Corp. . . . .	25	" . . . . .	5 10	" . . . . .	" . . . . .	Cooper
5. Elias Peirson, Corp. . . . .	28	" . . . . .	6 6	" . . . . .	" . . . . .	Weaver
6. Jonathan Cook, Corp. . . . .	22	" . . . . .	5 5	" . . . . .	" . . . . .	Cordwainer
7. Jeremiah Post, Drum . . . . .	17	" . . . . .	5 7	" . . . . .	" . . . . .	Yeoman
8. Nathan Cook, Fif. . . . .	14	" . . . . .	5 . . .	Light . . .	Light . . .	Cordwainer
9. Stephen Sayre, Priv. . . . .	27	" . . . . .	5 8	Dark . . .	Dark . . .	Weaver
10. Jonathan Whelden . . . . .	44	Nantucket . . . . .	5 4	" . . . . .	" . . . . .	Cooper
11. George Harris . . . . .	45	Southampton . . . . .	5 10	" . . . . .	" . . . . .	Weaver
12. Memucan White . . . . .	17	" . . . . .	5 1	" . . . . .	" . . . . .	Yeoman
13. Silas Topping . . . . .	30	" . . . . .	5 6	Light . . .	Light . . .	"
14. Charles Cooper . . . . .	17	" . . . . .	5 7	" . . . . .	" . . . . .	Blacksmith
15. Thomas Johns . . . . .	30	" . . . . .	5 9	Dark . . .	Dark . . .	Joiner
16. Stephen Harris . . . . .	17	" . . . . .	5 10	Light . . .	Light . . .	Weaver
17. William Halsey . . . . .	21	" . . . . .	5 8	" . . . . .	" . . . . .	Joiner
18. Jeremiah Jagger . . . . .	16	" . . . . .	5 7	" . . . . .	" . . . . .	Blacksmith
19. Abraham Rogers . . . . .	19	" . . . . .	5 7	Dark . . .	Dark . . .	Joiner
20. Ephraim Lhommedieu . . . . .	21	Shelter Island . . . . .	5 11	Brown . . .	Brown . . .	Cordwainer
21. Elisha Clark . . . . .	32	Southampton . . . . .	5 10	Dark . . .	Dark . . .	Yeoman
22. Silas Woodruff . . . . .	31	" . . . . .	5 8	" . . . . .	" . . . . .	Weaver
23. John Foster . . . . .	16	" . . . . .	5 6	Light . . .	Light . . .	Yeoman
24. John Loaper . . . . .	36	" . . . . .	5 7	" . . . . .	Brown . . .	"
25. James Norris . . . . .	26	" . . . . .	5 8	Dark . . .	Dark . . .	"
26. John Tuthill . . . . .	21	Southold . . . . .	5 9	" . . . . .	" . . . . .	"
27. Israel Raynells . . . . .	17	Norwalk . . . . .	5 3	Light . . .	Light . . .	"
28. Stephen Jennings . . . . .	41	Southampton . . . . .	5 8	" . . . . .	" . . . . .	Cordwainer
29. John Bishop . . . . .	25	" . . . . .	5 10	Dark . . .	Dark . . .	Joiner
30. Calvin Cook . . . . .	34	" . . . . .	5 6	" . . . . .	" . . . . .	Taylor
31. Stephen Fordham . . . . .	30	" . . . . .	7 7	Brown . . .	Red . . . . .	Yeoman
32. Barnabas Reeves . . . . .	31	Southold . . . . .	7 7	Dark . . .	Dark . . .	"
33. James Howell . . . . .	27	Southampton . . . . .	5 10	" . . . . .	" . . . . .	Hatter
34. Joseph Burnett . . . . .	38	" . . . . .	5 9	Brown . . .	Red . . . . .	Yeoman
35. Isaac Liscomb . . . . .	17	" . . . . .	5 1	Dark . . .	Dark . . .	Weaver
36. Matthew Jagger . . . . .	26	" . . . . .	5 8	" . . . . .	" . . . . .	"
37. James Halsey . . . . .	23	" . . . . .	5 11	" . . . . .	" . . . . .	Yeoman
38. Joshua Woodruff . . . . .	16	" . . . . .	5 9	Brown . . .	Red . . . . .	"
39. Daniel Stratton . . . . .	23	" . . . . .	5 9	Dark . . .	Dark . . .	Cordwainer
40. David Woodruff . . . . .	28	" . . . . .	6 . . .	Light . . .	Light . . .	Joiner
41. Jeremiah Ludlam . . . . .	29	" . . . . .	5 9	" . . . . .	Brown . . .	Weaver
42. Silas Halsey . . . . .	24	" . . . . .	5 10	Dark . . .	" . . . . .	"
43. Matthew Cooper . . . . .	19	" . . . . .	5 8	Brown . . .	" . . . . .	"
44. Abraham Rogers, Jr. . . . .	17	" . . . . .	5 8	Dark . . .	" . . . . .	"
45. Stephen Halsey . . . . .	19	" . . . . .	5 8	Light . . .	" . . . . .	"
46. Mulford Lhommedieu . . . . .	19	" . . . . .	5 9	" . . . . .	Light . . .	Taylor
47. David Cooper . . . . .	39	" . . . . .	5 9	Brown . . .	Brown . . .	Weaver
48. James Terry . . . . .	17	" . . . . .	5 6	" . . . . .	Dark . . .	"
49. John Cook . . . . .	21	" . . . . .	5 8	" . . . . .	" . . . . .	"
50. Topping Rogers . . . . .	16	" . . . . .	5 8	" . . . . .	Brown . . .	"
51. Moses Howell . . . . .	24	" . . . . .	5 8	" . . . . .	" . . . . .	"
52. James Halsey . . . . .	20	" . . . . .	5 8	" . . . . .	" . . . . .	Shoemaker
53. Ethan Halsey . . . . .	22	" . . . . .	6 1	" . . . . .	" . . . . .	Yeoman
54. Job Halsey . . . . .	16	" . . . . .	5 6	Dark . . .	Black . . .	"
55. Mallom Maccolum . . . . .	21	Scotland . . . . .	5 3	Brown . . .	Brown . . .	Weaver
56. Stephen Clark . . . . .	16	Southampton . . . . .	5 . . .	Light . . .	Light . . .	Yeoman
57. Elias Matthews . . . . .	27	" . . . . .	5 8	Brown . . .	" . . . . .	"
58. Matthew Howell . . . . .	16	" . . . . .	5 3	Light . . .	" . . . . .	Weaver

I do hereby certify the within named Officers and Soldiers belonging to Capt. Zephaniah Rogers' Company have been mustered by me and examined and accepted to the best of my knowledge they are sound Healthy & able bodied.

David Mulford, Muster Master for Sd. Co.

Southampton July 26th 1776



A Return of the extraordinary musterings of the [1st] Company of Minute men of Southampton according to the Regulations of Provincial Congress of New York and they are as follows

Zephaniah Rogers, Capt.	Henry Hains	Micaiah Herrick
Nathaniel Howell, 1st Lt.	William Hill	Jedidiah Foster
Matthew Sayre, 2d Lt.	David Rose	Thomas Stephens
David Hains Foster, Serjt.	Thomas Jones	William Foster
Zebulon Jessup, Serjt.	Abraham Sayre	Richard Fowler
John Peirson, Serjt.	Abraham Rogers	Jonathan Howell
Timothy Halsey, Serjt.	Silvanus Jennings	John P. Albertson
Obadiah Jones, Jr., Drum.	Silas Ruggs	James Norris
Philip Halsey, Fif.	Benjamin Cooper	Stephen Rogers
Joseph Goodale, Corp.	John Pelletreau	Edmund Howell
Matthew Howell, Corp.	Charles Wooley	William Howell
Saml Bishop, Corp.	Abraham Jagger	William Raynor
George Ludlam, Corp.	Jehial Howell	Isaac Jessup
Privates.	Stephen Raynor	Job Rogers
Zebulon Jennings	Stephen Reeves, Jr.	William Goldsmith
Asa Foster	James Halsey	

Appeared before me and given in upon Oath that the above Persons as Named above did appear and were under arms four hours according to the Rules and orders by Congress delivered out for that end and purpose.

August 10th, 1776

Zephaniah Rogers, Capt.  
Daniel Howell, Chairman.

A Return, without date, gives these Names:

Nathaniel Howell, 1st Lt.	Jedediah Foster, Clerk	David Rose	Richard Fowler
Matthew Sayre, 2d Lt.	Joseph Goodale, Corp.	Thomas Jones	Jonathan Howell
David Haines Foster, Serjt.	Samuel Bishop, Corp.	Abraham Sayre	John Parker Albertson
Zebulon Jessup, Serjt.	Matthew Howell, Jr., Corp.	Silvanus Jennings	Edmund Howell
Timothy Halsey, Serjt.	George Ludlam, Corp.	Silas Rugg	William Howell
John Peirson, Serjt.	Rank and File	Benjamin Cooper	William Raynor
Obadiah Jones, Drum.	Zebulon Jennings	John Pelletreau	Isaac Jessup
Philip Halsey, Fif.	Asa Foster	Charles Woolley	Joseph Bailey
	Henry Hains	Stephen Raynor	Stephen Rogers
	William Hill	Stephen Reeve, Jr.	Job Rogers
		James Halsey	Jehial Howell
		Micaiah Herrick	James Norris
		Thomas Stephens	Abraham Rogers
		William Foster	Abraham Jagger

Commissioned Officers, 3; non-Commissioned Officers, 10; Privates, 30—  
Total, 43.

31

A Return of Capt. Ezekiel Mulford's [12th] Company of Minute men in the Suffolk County Regt Commanded by Colon Josiah Smith Esqr—East Hampton [March 23, 1776]

Ezekiel Mulford, Capt.	John Mulford	Isaac Pain
John Miller, Lt.	Jacob Dayton	Daniel Sherrel
Nathaniel Hand, Lt.	Samuel Parsons	Samuel Dayton
Abraham Loper, Serjt.	Ezekiel Miller	Nathan Miller
Elisha Jones, Serjt.	Ludlam Parsons	Enos Talmage
Jeremiah Conkling, Serjt.	Benjamin Conkling	George Gladin
Elisha Mulford, Serjt.	Samuel Mulford	Jeremiah Barns
Mathew Mulford, Corp.	Henry Baker	Abraham Conn
Henry Sherrel, Corp.	Smith Stratton Osbon	Samuel Stratton
Isaac Schellenger, Corp.	Zacariah Hiks	Christopher Heges
Jeremiah Jones, Corp.	Jonathan Barns	John Pain
Henry Chatfield, Drum.	Daniel Bakers	Peleg Miller
Cornelius Osbon	Jeremiah Dayton	Jonathan Mulford
David Bishop	William Basset	John Ashley
David Miller	Elezar Hedges	Cornelius Bassett
William Conkling, Jr.	Ichabod Reigner	Commissioned Officers... 3
Hunting Miller	Jacob Conkling	Non-Commissioned ..... 9
Joseph Osbon	Isaiah Dibble	Privets ..... 40
Samuel Conkling		

[NOTE.—The Accoutrements are omitted]

Captain Ezekiel Mulford's [12th] Company [G. 4. 23]

A Muster Roll of Captain Ezekiel Mulford's Company in Colonel Josiah Smith's Regiment raised for the protection of the Inhabitants and stock on Long Island. David Sayre First Lieutenant, Nathaniel Hand, Second Lieutenant.

[NOTE. The Place of Residence omitted, as it was East Hampton in every case; except that those who were from Southampton are marked "S."]

Name	Age	Born	Height ft. in.	Complex- ion	Hair	Occupation
1. Matthew Mulford, Serjt	19	Easthampton...	5 9	Light...	Light...	Cordwainer
2. Lemuel Pierson, S., "	32	Southampton...	5 8	Dark...	Dark brown...	Weaver
3. Henry Dominy, "	29	Easthampton...	6 1	" ..	" ..	Yeoman
4. Henry Sherrill, Corp...	22	" ..	5 7	Light...	Light brown...	Carpenter
5. Benjamin Crook, S., "	32	Oyster Ponds...	5 10	Dark...	Dark brown...	Yeoman
6. Ludlam Parsons, "	29	Easthampton...	5 11	" ..	" ..	Weaver
7. Thomas Jones, Drum..	21	" ..	5 5	" ..	Light brown...	"
8. Zephaniah Bower, S. Fif.	17	Southampton...	5 ..	Freckled.	" ..	Taylor
9. David Miller, Priv.....	19	Easthampton...	5 8	Dark...	Brown...	Farmer
10. Abraham Osborn.....	19	" ..	5 9	Light...	Light...	Weaver
11. Daniel Hoppin.....	17	" ..	5 9	" ..	" ..	Farmer
12. Jeremiah Dayton.....	31	" ..	6 2	" ..	" ..	"
13. Joel Miller.....	17	" ..	5 3	" ..	" ..	Weaver
14. Samuel Stratton.....	17	" ..	5 9	" ..	" ..	Taylor
15. Nathan Hand.....	29	Southampton...	5 11	" ..	" ..	Cordwainer
16. Daniel Baker.....	21	Easthampton...	5 10	Dark...	Dark...	Taylor
17. Samuel Conkling.....	22	" ..	5 6	Light...	Light...	Weaver
18. Zachariah Hicks.....	26	" ..	5 7	" ..	" ..	Taylor
19. Peleg Miller.....	19	" ..	5 10	" ..	" ..	Blacksmith
20. Elihu Hedges.....	27	" ..	5 10	" ..	Light brown...	Mariner
21. Joseph Osborn.....	21	" ..	5 9	" ..	" ..	Weaver
22. Jeremiah Barns.....	20	" ..	5 8	Dark...	Dark brown...	Cordwainer
23. Jonathan Mulford.....	20	" ..	5 6	Light...	" ..	Weaver
24. Samuel Parsons.....	22	" ..	5 9	" ..	Light...	Cordwainer
25. William Conkling.....	18	" ..	5 7	" ..	" ..	Weaver
26. Samuel Mulford.....	19	" ..	5 9	" ..	" ..	"
27. Benjamin Conkling.....	18	" ..	5 10	" ..	" ..	Cordwainer
28. Joseph Talmage.....	20	" ..	5 9	Dark...	Dark brown...	Weaver
29. William Miller.....	36	" ..	5 8	" ..	Light brown...	"
30. Aaron Isaacs, Jr.....	23	" ..	5 8	" ..	" ..	Cordwainer
31. Smith Stratton Osborn..	17	" ..	5 4	" ..	Dark brown...	"
32. Isaac Edwards.....	17	" ..	5 7	" ..	" ..	Yeoman
33. Nathan Miller.....	17	" ..	5 7	Light...	Light brown...	Cordwainer
34. Cornelius Bassett.....	21	" ..	5 11	" ..	" ..	"
35. Daniel Edwards.....	21	" ..	5 11	Dark...	Brown...	Weaver
36. Jacob Skellinger.....	17	" ..	5 3	Light...	Light ..	"
37. John Hawks.....	19	" ..	5 4	" ..	" ..	"
38. Edward Bennet.....	37	" ..	5 7	Dark...	Dark brown...	Yeoman
39. Gamaliel Bennet.....	25	" ..	5 5	" ..	" ..	Blacksmith
40. Henry Moore, S.....	26	Southampton...	5 9	" ..	" ..	Cordwainer
41. Jonathan Hedges, S.....	27	" ..	5 8	" ..	" ..	Weaver
42. Job Pierson, S.....	17	" ..	5 8	" ..	" ..	Blacksmith
43. William Halliock, S.....	26	Southold.....	5 5	Light...	Light...	Cordwainer
44. Thomas Stanbrough, S..	26	Southampton...	5 7	" ..	" ..	Weaver
45. Nathan Hedges, S.....	17	" ..	5 9	Dark...	Dark brown...	"
46. Paul Dains, S.....	34	" ..	5 7	" ..	" ..	Mariner
47. John Pain, S.....	39	" ..	5 11	Dark...	Light brown...	Yeoman
48. Paul Payne, S.....	25	" ..	6 ..	" ..	" ..	"
49. Samuel Davall, S.....	21	" ..	5 10	Light...	" ..	Weaver
50. Henry Edwards, S.....	19	Easthampton...	5 8	Dark...	Black...	Blacksmith
51. Edmund Perry, S.....	30	Massachusetts..	5 10	" ..	Dark brown...	Yeoman
52. Silas Edwards, S.....	24	Southampton...	5 7	" ..	" ..	"
53. Zebulon Thompson, S...	42	Setauket.....	5 1	" ..	" ..	Taylor
54. Joseph Hand.....	20	Easthampton...	5 8	Light...	Light...	Weaver
55. Peter Payne, S.....	28	Southampton...	6 ..	" ..	" ..	Yeoman
56. James Loper, S.....	39	" ..	5 11	" ..	" ..	"
57. Matthew Howell, S.....	20	" ..	5 6	Dark...	Dark...	Cordwainer
58. Wakeman Foster, S.....	22	" ..	5 9	Light...	Red....	Yeoman

I do hereby certify the within named Officers and Soldiers belonging to Captain Ezekiel Mulford's Company have been mustered by me and Examined and according to the best of my knowledge they are sound Healthy & able bodied.

Easthampton July 26th 1776.

David Mulford Muster Master for Said Co.

## Captain Nathaniel Platt's [2d] Company [G. 4, 13, 39]

A Return of a company of Minute-men raised in Smithtown and the Eastern Parts of Huntington. Their Enlistment to Commence the 7 Day of April, 1776 which time they chose the following Officers (viz.):

[NOTE.—The Arms and Accoutrements are omitted. The original is very indistinct]

Nathaniel Platt, Capt.	Benjamin Nicoll, Jr., 3d Corp.	Stephen Rogers Robert Nicoll	Daniel Blatsley Silas Smith
Samuel Smith, 1st Lt.	Joseph Smith, 4th Corp.	Jacob Longbottom Lemuel Smith, Jr.	Nehemiah Brush, Jr. James Brian
Henry Scudder, 2d Lt.	William Newman, Drum.	William Gerrard William Wheeler	Phinehas Sylls Lemuel Brian
Benjamin Blatsley, Ens.	Thomas Tredwell, Fif.	Gilbert Smith, Jr.	Moses Soaper Jeremiah Smith
John Lockwood, 1st Serjt.	Jeremiah Platt Epenetus Smith	Jonah Soper Jacob Conklin	John Ruland Timothy Scudder,
Jonas Mills, Jr., 2d Serjt.	Jacobus Hubbs Stephen Nicolls	David Sammis Epenetus Wood, Jr.	Jr. Gilbert Soper
John Vail, 3d Serjt.	Stephen Nicolls	James Hubbel Jesse Carle, Jr.	Jeremiah Wood John Totten
Abner Smith, 4th Serjt.	John Gerrard	John Huff William Davis	John Totten Zophar Ruland
Jesse Soper, 1st Corp.	John L'hommedieu Daniel Blidenburg	William Davis Steph. Ketcham	William Buchanan
Nathaniel Smith, 2d Corp.	Platt Arthur	Totten	

[NOTE.—The above appears in Ross' "Long Island." Apparently the original is not owned by the Suffolk Co. Hist'l Soc'y]

A later return is as follows: Pay Roll of Captain Nathaniel Platt's Company in Colonel Josiah Smith's Regiment of New York Militia, 1776. Pay drawn from July 26 to Dec. 2.

Nathaniel Platt, Capt., Pay per month, £10.13.4	William Newman, Drum., £2.18.8	Floyd Smith James Hubbell	James Hoff Scudder Carl
Samuel Smith, 1st Lt., £7.4.0	Matthew Smith, Fif., £2.18.8	Moses Soper Straton Bryan	Lemuel Rose Luke Ruland
Henry Scudder, 2d Lt., £7.4.0	Daniel Smith, Priv., £2.13.4	Hezekiah Smith Nathan Smith	Matthew Beal William Taylor
John Hadden [Strat- ton?] Serjt., £3.4.0	Nathaniel Taylor Ebenezer Wood	Philip Bayley William Gates	William Smalling Nehemiah Hart
John Carl, Serjt., £3.4.0	Israel Mills Nathaniel Smith	Jonas Wood James Smith	James Griffis George Beale
Jesse Bunce, Serjt., £3.4.0	Nathaniel Sammis Nehemiah Brush	Seth Jarvis John Bayley	John West Joseph Skidmore
James Hubbs, Corp., £2.18.8	William Mills Matthew Smith	John Gildersleeve Isaac Hoff	Eliphalet Hill Alexander Fleet
John Hart, Corp., £2.18.8	Job Smith David Smith	Jesse Weeks Thomas More	Thomas Peters David Munro
Jedediah Mills, Corp., £2.18.8	Henry Shaddain Thomas Wheeler	James Abbott Simon Oakes	Josiah Wicks

A List of Capt. Platt's Company under the Command of Josiah Smith Col. Namely:

Nathaniel Platt, Capt.	Matthew Smith	Jesse Weeks
Samuel Smith, 1st Lt.	Job Smith	James Abbet
Henry Scudder, 2d Lt.	David Smith	Simon Oakes
John Stratton, 1st Serjt.	Henry Shaddain	James Hoff
John Carl, 2d Serjt.	Thomas Wheeler	Scudd Carl
Jesse Bunce, 3d Serjt.	Silas Biggs	Jos[ia]h Wicks
James Hubbs, 1st Corp.	Floyd Smith	Lemuel Rose
Jedediah Mills, 2d Corp.	James Hubble	Alexander Fleet
John Hart, 3d Corp.	Moses Soper	Luke Ruland
William Newman, Drum.	Jesse Bryan	Matthew Beale
Thomas Moore [Fif?]	Hezekiah Smith	William Taylor
Privates	Nathan Smith	William Smalling
Daniel Smith	Philip Bayley	Nehemiah Hart
Nathaniel Taylor	William Gates	James Griffis
Epenetus Wood	Jonas Wood	Georg Beale
Israel Mills	James Smith	John West
Nathaniel Smith	Seth Jarvis	Joseph Scidmore
Nathaniel Sammis	John Bayley	Eliphalet Hill
Nehemiah Brush	John Gildersleeve	Reuben Arthur
William Mills	Isaac Hoff	David Monroe [erased?]



33

Captain John Wickes' [5th] Company [G. 16, 39]

Return of Captain John Wickes' Company from Huntington for serving in Col. Josiah Smith's Regiment from July the 29th to August 31st 1776.

Captains . . . . .	1	Jesse Ketcham,	Jonas Sammis	Nathaniel Udale
1st Lieutenants..	1	Serjt.	Thomas Conkling	Jonas Higbee
2d Lieutenants..	1	Timothy Sammis,	Joseph Wood	Nathaniel Jarvis
Sergeants . . . . .	3	Serjt.	Benjamin Denton	Joseph Jarvis
Corporals . . . . .	3	Samuel Vail, Serjt.	Philip Sammis	Caleb Rogers
Drummers . . . . .	1	Nathaniel Rusco,	James Brush	Samuel Wickes
Fifers . . . . .	1	Corp.	Ebenezer Sammis	Stephen Stratten
Privates . . . . .	36	Ezra Conkling,	Gilbert Brush	Obediah Kellum
		Corp.	Joseph Conkling	John M. Gear
Total . . . . .	[47]	Stephen Kelley [Kel-	Jesse Smith	Platt Sammis
		sey], Corp.	Alexander Bryant	David Ruland
The names		John Williams,	Josiah Smith	Nathaniel Sammis
John Wickes, Capt.		Drum.	Joseph Ireland	Eliphalet Chichester
Thomas Brush, 1st		John Bennett, Fif.	George Everit	Samuel Hart
Lt.		William Sammis	Nathaniel Allen	Enos Bishop
Nathaniel Whitman,		Samuel Nostran	Isaiah Jervis	Jesse Wilmot
2d Lt.		Robert Brush	Peleg Smith	

34

Captain Thomas Wickes' Company [G. 16]

Capt., Thomas	George Norton	Timothy Titus	Ebenezer Platt
Wickes, Esq.	Amos Platt	Jcams Smith	Platt Vail, Jr.
Lt., Timothy Con-	Daniel Ketcham	Nathaniel Whitman	Caleb Rogers
ling	Philip Sammis	Jacobus Nostran	Joseph Jarvis
2d Lt., Isaac Carl	Robert Brush	Silas Smith	William Rogers
Ketcham	Samuel Nostran	Josiah Smith	Nathaniel Vale
Ens., Nathaniel Wil-	John Morgan	David Rusco	Josua Ketcham, Jr.
liams, Jr.	John Whceler	Nathaniel Rusco	Nathaniel Wilmot
Jcams Brush	Jarvis Rogers	Benjamin Rolph	John Conkling
John Ketcham	Gilbert Brush	Jesse Kellum	Samuel Jackson
John Gould	Ezra Conkling	Isaac Davison	David Jackson
Obediah Smith	Joseph Smith	Charles Durrce	Samuel Lewis
			Eliphalet Brush

Sir, this is a List of the men that Belong to my Company & all Except one are Equipt and have got some Amunition as to make a Compleat Return at Present I cannot for their is a Considerable Number that have not yet turn'd out. Gen. Woodhull & Coll. Floyd you may remember told the Officers that they Need not be Exact about the Number & from that the Oficers have Done nothing about Compleating their Compliment & the Draft that was made to Smithtown makes this Company so small.

35

Captain Selah Strong's [7th Co.] List [G. 4, 18, 39]

Selah Strong, Capt.	Daniel Davis, Drum.	Seth Scribner	James Overton
William Clark, 1st	Lazarus Guyer, Fif.	Andrew Pachin	Jonathan Howel
Lt.	Zopher Hawkings	Obediah Reeve	Daniel Sweazay
Caleb Brewster, 2d	David Gray	Gersham Hawkings	Messenger Overton
Lt.	Abelenius Woodhull	David Robinson	Joseph Terry
Nathaniel Brewster,	Arthur Smith	Joseph Raner	Joseph Homan
Ens.	Abner Smith	Jonathan Thompson	Francis Barto
Selah Strong, 1st	Robert Jayne	Jeddediah William-	Daniel Brown
Serjt.	John Overton	son	Sclah Ilavens
Jahiel Weed, 2d	William Davis	David Hulse	Isaiah Mosier
Serjt.	Henry Turner	Alexander Hawkings	John Smith
Joseph Gerrard, 3rd	James Orsburn	John Baley	Philip Smith
Serjt.	Wessel Sill	John Brewster	Joseph Wells
James Woodhull, 4th	John Woodhull	Samuel Satturly	Daniel Smith
Serjt.	Samuel Hopkins	William Edwards	Jonas Hawkings
Nathan Woodhull,	Edmund Robinson	Mathias Davis	John Hawkings
Clerk.	Timothy Davis	Isaac Sweasey	Samuel Longbottom
Benjamin Gerrard,	Joshua Tuttle	William Still	Eleazer Hawkings
Corp.	Benjamin Jones	Zophar Gerrard	John Akerly
Henry Lyon, Corp.	Jesse Rider	Josiah Satturly	
Richard Huls, Corp.	Shadrack Jaynes		

The number of Privets 59

[NOTE.—The above appears in Ross' "Long Island." Apparently, the original is not owned by the Suffolk Co. Hist'l Soc'y]

A List of Captain William Ludlam's [10th Co.] Men Belonging to Coln. Smith's Ridgment August 22th, 1776. [G. 21, 27]

[Signed] Capt. Ludlam

Stephen Higbie	Gilbert King	David Brown, Dead	Captain	.....	1
Charles Smith	John Goldsmith, Jr.	John Parshall	Lieutenants	....	2
William Smith	Joel Overton, Dead	[Note—The names	Sergeants	.....	2
George Eunis	Richard Drake	of these men do not	Corporals	.....	2
Benjamin Tanner	Nathan Corwin	appear in the origi-	Drummer	.....	1
Samuel Simmons	John Hallock	nal documents at	Fifer	.....	1
Auris Ramson	Ruben Brown	Riverhead]	Effective men	....	26
Gerrit Ditmas	Nathan Benjamin	Captain Ludlam's	Deserters	.....	8
James Parshall,	Richard Hallock	Return	—		
Drum.					
1 absent Being a	Committee Man.	Total			[47]

The above have Received their pay for the whole of their service from the Commencing to the 23th Nover. Drew 18 Rations from that time Until Discha. Drew 1 Ration Lieut. 4 men Began to Draw Rations Octr 30th. Captain [Paul] Reeves.

Captain Paul Reeve's [9th] Company [G. 4, 20, 39]

A Just Abstract Drawn from the List of the Minute Company of Aquabougue Inlisted the 21st Day of March, 1776, & Continued to the 21st July which makes 4 Months — Commanded by Capt. Paul Reeves

[NOTE.—The Time of Training is omitted]

Capt. Paul Reeves	Samuel Hubbard	Jacob Corwin	Isaac Corey
John Corwin, 1st	William Benjamin	Nathaniel Wells	Phineas Beckwith
Lt.	Joseph Conkling	David Wells	Daniel Hallock
David Horton, 2d	Benjamin L'Homme-	Daniel Terry	Jacob Aldridge
Lt.	dieu	Thomas Jennings	John Howel
Nathaniel Hudson,	Matthew Sear	Jacob Osman	James Williamson
Ens.	William Hallock	Jams Benjamin	James Reeve
Jonathan Corwin,	Lheomel Hudson	Purryor Reeves	Jonathan Osman
Priv.	Moses Simons	Simion Corwin	Ezekiel Patty
Nathan Tuthill	Josiah Wells	William Reeve	Richard Brown
Abraham King	Youngs Wells		

August ye 9th Day, 1776 — Personally appeared Capt. Paul Reeve and made oath that the within account is just according to the Direction of the Provincial Congress before me Daniel Wells Justice

A List of the Minute Company Which Inlisted themselves as Volunteers out of Madatick, Aquabaugue and the Westward Company 25th March Seventy Six

Paul Reeves, Capt.	Reuben Brown, 4th	William Benjamin	Gershom Corwin
John Corwin, 1st	Serjt.	Joseph Conkling	Jacob Osman
Lt.	Richard Steers Hub-	Benjamin L'Homme-	James Benjamin
David Horton, 2d	bard, 1st Corp.	dieu, Jr.	Purr Reeves, Junr.
Lt.	Ias Patty, 2d Corp.	Matthew Sear	Henry Brown, Junr.
Nathaniel Hudson,	Henry L'Homme-	William Hallick	Simion Corwin
Ens.	dieu, 3d Corp.	Lheoml Hudson	William Reeves
Richard Jackson,	Henry Hutson, 4th	Ezekiel Patty	Isaac Corey
Clark.	Corp.	Moses Simons	Phineas Beckwith
John Conkling, 1st	Richard Brown,	Isiah Wells	Daniel Hallick
Serjt.	Drum	Youngs Wells	Jacob Aldrich, Junr.
Zachariah Haillick,	Joseph Mapes, Fif.	Jacob Corwin	John Howel
2d Serjt.	Jonathan Corwin	Manley Wells	James Williamson
Isaac Wells, 3d	Nathan Tuthill	David Wells	James Reeve
Serjt.	Abraham King	Daniel Terry, Jr.	Jonathan Osman
	Samuel Hubbard	Thomas Jennings	

A Muster Roll of Capt. Paul Reeve' Co. Draughted out of Coll. Thomas Terry' Rigment. Mustrd by the Sd. Coll. Whareof Josiah Smith is Coll. Southold, August 5th, 1776.

Name	Stature ft.	Complex- ion	Age	Accountre- ments
Paul Reeve, Capt.	5	8 Dark	42	Complete
John Corwin, Lt.	5	9 Light	41	"
Joshua Benjamin, Lt.	5	8 Dark	28	"
Wheelock Booth, Serjt.	5	6 "	34	"
Nathl. Conkling, Serjt.	5	10 "	36	"
Richard Steers Hubbard, Serjt.	5	8 "	23	"
Jonathen Solloman, Corp.	5	11 "	33	"
Constant Haven,	5	10 "	45	"
Joshua Well,	5	10 "	34	"
James Pershall, Drum.	5	7 "	22	"
John Fradrik Hudson, Fif.	5	9 "	20	"
Nathl. Overton.	6	" "	24	"
John Goldsmith.	5	7 "	29	"
Gilbert King.	5	6 Light	18	"
John Goldsmith, Jr.	5	1 Dark	19	"
Joil Overton.	6	" "	21	"
Richard Drake.	5	10 Light	19	"
Stephen Halsey.	5	7 Dark	19	"
Joseph Cleavland.	5	7 "	17	"
Ishmel Reeve.	5	11 Light	23	"
Ichohod Case.	5	8 "	24	"
Elijah Terry.	5	8 Dark	19	"
Calven Horton.	5	10 Light	20	"
David Benjamin.	5	" "	17	"
Luther Reeve.	5	7 Dark	17	"
John Calven Wells.	5	4 "	16	"
George Taylor.	5	4 Light	48	"
James Reeve (Ens.)	5	6 Dark	21	"
Joshua Corwin.	5	8 "	42	"
John Griffing.	5	7 Light	38	"
Joshua Wells, Jr.	5	Dark	16	"
Peter Downs.	5	5 "	47	"
Jeremiah Corwin.	5	4 "	41	"
Isaac Wells.	6	" "	30	"
Joshua Aldridge.	5	9 "	25	"
Peter Hallock.	5	10 "	22	"
Nathen Corwin.	5	8 Light	27	"
Thomas Corwin.	5	10 "	22	"
Nathen Youngs.	5	10 Dark	22	"
Nathen Corwin, Jr.	5	" "	16	"
Samuel Hudson.	5	10 "	37	"
Richard Benjamin.	5	4 Light	18	"
John Hallock.	5	6 "	23	"
Jonathan Reeve.	5	8 Dark	32	"
Ruben Brown.	5	10 Light	39	"
John Terry.	5	9 "	22	"
Nathen Benjamin.	6	Dark	17	"
Ebenezer Hudson.	5	3 Light	17	"
John Tuthill.	5	6 Dark	46	"
Richard Wood.	5	7 "	36	"
Richard Hallock.	5	5 "	17	"
Amaziah Benjamin.	5	3 "	35	"
Richard Brown.	5	11 "	23	"
David Brown.	5	8 "	29	"
William Reeve.	5	8 Light	21	"
Nathl. Fanning.	5	11 "	21	"
Amasa Pike.	5	5 Dark	17	"
Daniel Terry.	5	8 "	19	"
John Parshall.	5	8 "	19	"
James Petty, Jr.	5	11 Light	24	"

57 men.

Joshua Young's [8th] Company [G. 4, 8, 19]

Draughtd and Mustrd as above, viz

[NOTE.—The above comment evidently refers to the date, Aug. 5, 1776, on which the last Muster Roll of Capt. Paul Reeve's Company was signed. See No. 37, above. This is confirmed by the fact that the Muster Roll of Lt. Joshua Young's Company is on the same page of the original which contains the last part of Capt. Paul Reeve's Company.

The Companies of Lt. Joshua Youngs and Capt. Jonathan Bayley were the same. The officers and men were enlisted, originally, in Col. Terry's Regt.; and probably transferred, later, to Col. Smith's Regt. This would seem to be the case, because the Muster Rolls of these Companies form an integral part of Col. Smith's Regimental Papers.

Some doubt exists as to whether the name of William Webb should not appear in the place of William Rogers. This is explained in the biography of William Webb among "The Refugees from Long Island to Connecticut."

A fac-simile of this Muster Roll may be seen on Page 86]



Name	Stature ft. in.	Complect- ion	Age	Compleat.
Joshua Youngs, Lieut.....	5 7	Dark...	25	"
Jeremiah King, Serjt.....	5 10	"	38	"
Absolom K. Racket, Corp.....	5 8	Light...	33	"
Jonathen Demmon.....	5 9	"	20	"
Jonathan Vail.....	5 6	"	16	"
Lester Beebee.....	5 8	Dark...	22	"
John King.....	5 9	"	20	"
Christopher Tuthill [Jr].....	5	"	16	"
David Tuman.....	5 1	"	16	"
Amon Tabor [Jr].....	5 6	"	30	"
Fradrik Tabor.....	5 4	"	26	"
Jonathen Truman.....	5 9	"	30	"
David Tuthill.....	5 7	"	19	"
Noah Racket.....	5 5	Light...	18	"
Samuel Newbury.....	5 8	"	25	"
William Wiggins.....	5 5	Dark...	16	"
John Youngs.....	5 2	"	16	"
Daniel Vail.....	5 7	"	25	"
Jonathen Conkling.....	5 10	"	22	"
William Rogers.....	5 7	"	33	"
Thomas Vail.....	5 10	Light...	30	"
Daniel Brown.....	5 9	"	18	"
John Havens.....	5 8	"	20	"

22 men.

Lieut. Joshua Youngs Company Mustrd as above.  
Pr.—Thos Terry, Coll.

### Capt. Jonathan Bayley's [8th] Company [G. 4, 8, 19]

A List of a Company of Minute Men in ye 3d Ridgement — Jonathan Bayley chosen Capt.

[NOTE.— See the Note under Lt. Joshua Youngs, above]

Jonathan Bayley, Capt.	Jonathan Wells, Corp.	1st Rank & File	Benjamin Vail, Jr.
Joshua Youngs, 1st Lt.	David Wiggings, Corp.	2d Daniel Browne	Elisha Vail
John Tuthill, 2d Lt.	Lester Beebe, Corp.	3d Jams Brown	Aaron Overton
James Reeve, Ens.	Jonathan Salmon, Corp.	Jonathan Vail	Benjamin Horton
Joshua Salmon, 1st Serjt.	Jonathan Salmon, 4th Corp.	John King	Nathaniel Dickerson
Benjamin King, 2d Serjt.	Ezekiel Glover, Drum.	Joseph Youngs	Richard Drack
Peter Griffing, 3d Serjt.	Jams Gardener, Fif.	Prosper Booth	Thomas Conkling
Benjamin Pain, 4th Serjt.	John Youngs, Clark	William Wiggings	Joseph Glover
		William Roghers	Thomas Prince
		Jams Horton	Elijah Terry, Junr.
		Thomas Hemsted	John Goldsmith
			Calvin Horton
			David Horton
			Jams Tuthill, Junr.

A True List of the Company under my Command Jonathan Bayley

### DIARY OF COLONEL JOSIAH SMITH, JULY 23—SEPT. 7, 1776.

[NOTE.— The original was in the possession of the late Mr. J. Conkling Havens, of East Moriches, N. Y. Mr. Havens compared the following copy with the original, and reported that it was correct. The Diary was stolen just before the death of Mr. Havens, as stated by his daughter]

39

Memorandum July 23, 1776: I Received Orders from the Convention the 23 and 24 I Sent Expres to the East End to Coll [David] Mulfurd and [Thomas] Terry —

27 We met at the County Haul to apinte Officers when—For the Second Rigment in this County.

Captain Ezekiel Mulford 1 Leut David Seare [Sayre] 2 Leut Nathel Hand

Capt Zephaniah Rogers — 1 Leut Edward Topping 2 Leut Paul Jones in the 3 Rigment—Capt Paul Reues [Reeves] 1 Leut John Curwin [Corwin] 2 Joshua Benjamin

1 Leut Joshua Youngs men 20

I gave the Oficers above Orders —

28 I Sot oute for Huntin Toune

29 I Spente at Hunting Toune

30 I woss at Hunting Toune & Magor Jeffery Smith Musterd Capt. John Wickes Men and then I sot oute with Col. [John] Sands and Magor Ramson [Abraham Remsen] to Quenes County.

31 I wente Doun to Watch hill to See the gard thare at the bottom of Cowneck

August ye 1—1776 I Spente in Veuing a proper place to Erect another gard on graite neck

2 I Sot oute from Coll [John] Sands to Suffolk County & got as Far as Capt [Nathaniel] Plats —

3 I wente from Capt [Nathaniel] Plats to Capt [Selah] Strong's and Staid with him all night —

4 I wente Doune to South to meting and Wente hum

5 I Staid at hum —

6 I Staid at hum —

7 I Sot oute Eastward to South hold and gave Capt [Paul] Reves orders & Ingaged Magor Wickam to Secure the Stock on Robings Island from the Enemy —

8 I spente my time along to the Oyster pond & Order Lieutenant [Joshua] Youngs to take the Stock of Plume Island and I staid with Coll [Thomas] Terry all night —

9 I wente from the Oyster pond to Shelter Island and from thence to Sag Harber and Loged with Mr [John] Foster —

10 I spente at Sagharber with Coll [Henry B.] Levingston and a number of the princeapel Inhabitence of Shelter Island & South Hampton & went up to South hampton & thar I met the Expres from the Convention Directing me to march all the Nue Leves up to the West End of the Island —

11 I and Elias Mathues [Matthews] Wente to my house & the two men that came expres Richard Burgan & John Sackit —

12 We Sot oute on Our March to the weste End of the Eysland and got as far as Hunting Toune

13 We Sot oute from Hunting Toune & got to Leut Encreas Carpenters —

14 We went Doun to the Fery to General Greenes Camp and I tuck up Quarters for the Rigmets and my self at Reum Cowenhoven —

15 I Spente with a gradele of trobel —

16 I spente in Campe with Trobel —

17 I spente in camp with trobel

18 Dito

19 Dito

20 Dito

21 Dito

22 the Regulars Landed Belo nue Uetrick 5000 & I with my Rigmets Wente Doune to Flat bush and wente within a small Distance of the Regulars and we were Oute all nite and our advance gard killed several of them

23 we continued all the day in the woods and thare worr an insesent fire the hull day we killed a number of them & thay wounded fore of us we worr Releved at Night 1 of us killed

24 I wors in camp and the gards wounded several of the Enemy & thay wounded Sevorall of us & Shot Coll. Martin [Col. Ephraim Martin, of New Jersey?] throu the Brest —

25 I wors oute on Sentre in the woods and Staid all nite & it wors a Dreadfull thunder storm

26 we wors Releved of gard in the after nune —

27 we wors alarmed aboute 2 in the Morning, and we had many Scurmishes and thay atemted to forse our Lines & they kild 1 of my men & we Suppose that we kild a number of them & we Drove them Back & Laie in the trenches all nite.—

28 we Lay in the Lines all Day & it wors an Exceding havi rain & thar wors a continual fire kep up betwene us and the Regulars and us all Day and we lay in the lines all nite —

29 we lay in the lines until the midel of the afternune and then we had Orders to march over to York and we Staid in york all nite and we wors allarmd aboute 2 in the morning that our army wors Leveing our lines on Long Island —

30 we marched to Kings Bridge on westchester —

31 we marched to nuerachel [New Rochelle] & tried to get pasage by water to the Island but Could not

September 1 we marched to mareneck [Mamaroneck] & than we imbark on bord Vesels to go hum & aboute 11 a clock at nite I got ashore at at Captain [Nathaniel] Plats at Smith Toune

2 I got hum to my house

3 I went over to Southhold to see Coll [Henry B.] Levingston and he wors gon over to nue England before I got thare —

4 I came hum from Southold —

5 I staid at hum Sick —

6 I wente to Mr. [Nathan?] Woodhull —

7 I herd Coll [Henry B.] Levingston wors Cumback to Sagharber & I sot oute to go thare & when I came to Davids I herd he wors at Southold & I went thare and thar I herd he and all his men wors gon to nue England & I came hum —

Hunting Toune July 29, 1776 Memorandum I Received of Thomas Dearing 2000 Dollers for the purpose of paying 5 Dollers a man Bounty on thare pasing muster and haveing a Sufficient muskit or fire lock & acouterments I Sente one 1000 Dollers Doune Estward to Coll [David] Mulford & Coll [Thomas] Terry to pay the men raisd in thare Batallions

I paid Capt Weeks [John Wickes] to pay of 44 (5 dollers) men \$220 Dollers

I paid Capt Nathel Plat 290 Dollers to pay 58 men 5 Dollers a man

I paid Capt Selah Strong 290 Dollers to pay 58 men 5 Dollers a man —

I paid Capt Paull Reeve by the hand of Coll Thomas Terry 285 Dolers to pay 57 men 5 Dolers a man — [G. 37]

July 30 — 1776 — Hunting Toune Then Recived of Coll Josiah Smith 220 Dollers to pay 5 Dollers a man to 44 men and If thar is not 44 Men Musterd he is to Returne the over plush to me Reced per me

[G. 33] (Signed) John Wickes [Capt.]

July 30 — 1776 — Then Recived of Coll Josiah Smith the Sum of 290 Dollers to pay 5 Dollers a man to 58 men and If there is not 58 men Musterd I am to Returne the Overplush to the Coll by me —

[G. 32] (Signed) Nathl Platt Capt.

August 3d — 1776 — Then Recievd of Coll. Josiah Smith the sum of 290 Dollers to pay 5 Dollers a man to 58 men and if there is not 58 men Musterd; I am to Return the Overplus to the Coll by me —

[G. 35] (Signed) Selah Strong [Capt.]

### THE MILITIA OF QUEENS COUNTY.

[See G. 11-28 for other Enlistments]

("Archives of the State of N. Y.— The Rev'n," pp. 286, 287)

40

No Record of any Regimental Organization has been found. The following are names of Company Officers of an early period of the War.

<i>Great Neck and Cow Neck Co.</i>	Ens. Aspinwall Cornwell [Cornell] prom'd 2d Lt., vice Mitchell.	1st Lt. Benj'n Coe, prom'd Capt. June 17, 1776.
Capt. John Sands, app'd Oct. 12, 1775.	Ens. Andrew Onderdonk, app'd Apr. 15, 1776.	2d Lt. Robert Furman, prom'd 1st Lt. June 17, 1776.
1st Lt. Henry Allen, declined.	<i>Newtown Dist. (Southernmost Beat) Co.</i>	Ens. Benj'n North, prom. 2d Lt. June 17, 1776.
2nd do. Tho's Mitchell prom'd 1st Lt. Mar. 8, 1776, vice Allen.	Capt. Abr'm Remsen.	Ens. Jonah Hallett, app'd June 18, 1776,



*Newtown Dist. (North Beat) Co.*  
 Capt. Joh'n Lawrence, prom'd Brig. Maj.  
 1st Lt. Wm. Sackett.  
 2d Lt. Wm. Lawrence, prom'd Capt. Aug. 14, 1776.  
 Ens. Jesse Warner.

*Light Horse Co.*  
 Capt. Rich'd Lawrence, resigned on account of ill health.

1st Lt. Dan'l Lawrence, promoted Capt. etc.  
 2nd Lt. Samuel Riker, prom'd 1st Lt.  
 Cornet. Jon'n Coe. super-Jamaica Co. seded by Jon'n Lawrence.  
 Qr. Mr. Peter Rapalje.  
 Original Commissions issued May, 10, 1776.

*Flushing Co.*  
 Capt. Nath'l Tom.  
 1st Lt. Mathias Van Dyck.

2nd Lt. Jeffry Hicks.  
 Ens. Nich's Van Dyck.  
 Comm'd June 8, 1776.

Cornet. Ephraim Baylies.  
 1st Lt. Increase Carpenter.  
 2d Lt. Abr'm Vanausdale.  
 Ens. Othniel Smith.  
 Comm'd Mar. 27, 1776.

**THE MILITIA OF KINGS COUNTY.**

("Archives of the State of N. Y.—The Revolution," p. 286)

41

Col. Richard Van Brunt  
 Lt. Col. Nich's Covenhoven  
 1st Maj. Joh's Titus  
 2d Maj. John Van Derbilt  
 Adj't. George Carpenter

Qr. Mr. Nich's Covenhoven  
 All comm'd Mar. 11, 1776.  
 Capt. Joh's Vanderbilt  
 " Lambert Suydam  
 " B. Johnson

Capt. John Titus  
 " Corn's V.D. Veer  
 " Rem Williamson  
 " Barnard Suydam  
 " Adrian Van Brunt

42

A Return of the Officers chosen by the different Companies in Kings County, who have signed the Declaration and taken their Commissions, 1776.

	Captains.	1st Lieutenants.	2d Lieutenants.	Ensigns.
Light Horse .....	Adolph Waldron ..	Wm. Boerum .....	Thos. Everett .....	Jacob Sebring, Jun
Troop of Horse.....	Lambert Suydam ..	Dan'l Raptje .....	Jacob Bloom .....	Peter V D. Voort.
Flatlands .....	Jere'b V. D. Blit. ...	Alb't Stiothoff .....	Thos. Eisworth .....	Peter V D. Blit. ...
Gravesend .....	Rem Williamson .....	Saml. Hubbard .....	Garret Williamson ..	John Lane .....
¼ of Brooklyn .....	Barent Johnson .....	Barent Lefferts .....	Jroat D. B. Voolse ..	Martin Schenck .....
do do .....	Ferd's Suydam .....	Simon Bergen .....	Wm. Brower .....	Ja'b Stillewert .....
Flatbush .....	Corn's V. D. Veer .....	Peter Lefferts .....	John Van Duyn .....	John Bennem .....
Buswick .....	John Titus .....	Abr'm Van Kanst .....	Peter Colyer .....	John Skillman .....
New Utrecht .....	Abr'm Van Brunt .....	Ad'n Hegeman .....	Harm's Barkulo .....	Wm. Barre .....

Isaac Sebring was Qr. Mr. of Waldron's Light Horse; and Peter Wykoff, of Suydam's Troop of Horse.

Rem. A. Remsen, 1st Lt. of Waldron's Light Horse, had been elected, but declined, whereupon the Co. was officered as above.

(Mil. Com. 25.857. Mil Ret. 27.160. Misc. Pap. 39.373)

On Mar. 11, 1776, the Committee of Kings Co. elected Rutgert Van Brunt and Nichs Couwenhoven, Colonels; Johannes Titus, 1st Maj.; John Vanderbilt, 2d do.; George Carpenter, Adj't.; and Nichs Couwenhoven, Jr., Qr. Mr.

**SECOND DIVISION — SERVICE OF THE REFUGEES IN THE CONTINENTAL REGIMENTS, AND IN THE STATE OF NEW YORK OUTSIDE OF LONG ISLAND**

[NOTE.—The names given below are of those, only, who have been identified as Refugees; or who are proved, by the records, to have enlisted from Long Island; or concerning whom it is possible that they did so enlist]

**THE NEW YORK LINE.**

43

FIRST REGIMENT OF THE LINE — Col. GOOSE VAN SCHAICK — Col. ALEXANDER McDOUGALL.

("Archives of the State of N. Y.—The Revolution," Vol. 1.)

Brown George	Isaacs	Miller Jeremiah, Ens.	Thompson William,
Clark John	Isaac, Serjt. Maj.	Moore John, Fif.	Corp.
Foster John	Isaac, Serjt.	Salsbury	Titus John
Havens Joseph,	King John, Corp.	Barent S., Capt.	Williams Charles
Corp.	William	Barent S., Lt.	Wilson John, Serjt.

## ("New York in the Revolution")

Allen Samuel	Gray John	Lester Thomas	Squier Jonathan
Brown George	Hale William	McDonald William	Stout John
William, Capt.	Hand David	Moore John	Tallmadge John
Campbell James	Havens Joseph	Thomas	Thompson William
Codwise George F.	Higbie Samuel	Pearse John	Titus John
Clark John	Hopkins Samuel	Phillips William	Weeks Micajah
Cooper John	Howard William	Russell John	Wells John
Davenport James	Hudson John	Salsbury	Wiley John, Capt.
Davis Daniel	Isaacs Isaac	Barent S., Capt.	Williams Charles
Fairly James, Ens.	Johnson William	Barent S., Lt.	Wilson John
Foster James	King John	Smith George	Woodruff Daniel
Furman Gabriel	William	Isaac	Young John
John, Lt.	Ledyard Benjamin,	Joseph	
Gardner Thomas	Maj.		

## 44

## SECOND REGIMENT OF THE LINE — Col. PHILIP VAN CORTLANDT

("Archives of the State of N. Y.—The Revolution," Vol. 1.)

Clark John	Griffiths James	Rose James	White John
Conklin John	King John	Smith Isaac, Surg.	William
Joseph, Corp.	William	Mate	Wilcox John, Serjt.
Cooper John	Miller John	Thompson William	Wilson John
Fairlie James, Lt.	Moore John	Webb John	Young John
Griffin John	Thomas		

## ("New York in the Revolution")

Carpenter Nehemiah,	Griffen John	Marshall Elihu,	Tallmadge Samuel,
Ens.	Griffin James	Capt.	Lt.
Chaple Benjamin	Joshua	Marvin Matthew	Taylor John
Clark John	Griffing Joseph	Miller Elisha	Thomas John
Concklin John	Stephen, Ens.	Jacob	Thomson William
Joseph	Griffiths Joshua	John	Topping Daniel
Conckling Daniel	Hall William	Moore John	Warner William
Cooper John	Halsey Abraham	Thomas	Webb John
Davenport John	John	Morpeth William	White Henry
Davis Benjamin	Thomas	Ogden John	Frederick, Lt. Col.
John	Havens William	Ramson Henry	White Henry
Joshua	Higbie Samuel	Rose Abraham	John
Fairlie James, Lt.	Hill William	James	William
Ferdon John	Horton William	Sinnot Pat	Wilcox John
Fish Nicholas, Maj.	Howell George	Smith George	Williams Charles
Fowler George	Johnson William	Isaac	Wilson John
Gibson John	Jones John	Joseph	Young John
Gilbert John	King John	Stewart John	
Gold John	William		

## 45

## THIRD REGIMENT OF THE LINE — Col. JAMES CLINTON

[NOTE.— This Regiment contained many officers and enlisted men who joined it after the disbanding of Col. Josiah Smith's Regiment of Suffolk County Minute Men]

("Archives of the State of N. Y.—The Revolution," Vol. 1.)

Suffolk County Companies — On the Continental Establishment of 1775

First Company — June 28, 1775

Capt. Daniel Griffin; 1st Lt. Benjamin Marvin; 2d Lt. Nathaniel Norton. Jacob Conckling had a warrant to recruit for this Company; 75 men had enlisted, Mar. 29, 1776.

[NOTE.— Onderdonk ("Suffolk Co.," p. 26), under date of May 3, 1776, names the same officers, and adds Jacob Conklin, Ens.]

Third Company — June 28, 1775

Capt. John Hulbert; 1st Lt. John Davis; 2d Lt. William Havens; 68 men had enlisted at Southampton, July 27, 1775.

[NOTE.— Onderdonk, as above, and under date of May 3, 1776, gives these officers Capt. John Davis; 1st Lt. William Havens; 2d Lt. Edward Conklin; Ens. Silvanus Conklin.]

Capt. John Grennell, of Huntington, June 28, 1775. 1st Lt. Sam Smith, of Smithtown, July 14, 1775 vice William Philipse, declined. 2d Lt. Alexander Ketcham, of Huntington, vice Ph. Concklin, declined.

[NOTE.— See also G. 1 for these three Companies]

("Archives of the State of N. Y.—The Revolution," Vol. I.)

Clark John	Gilmore Robert	Moore John	Smith Josiah
Codwise George F.	Isaacs Isaac	Pierson John	Wells John
Cooper John, Serjt.	Johnson William	Price Benjamin	Wilson Robert
John, Sr.	Miller John, Jr.	Smith George	Young John
John, Jr.			
("New York in the Revolution")			
Baker Thomas	Cordwise George	Hopping Henry	Norton Nathaniel,
Booth Henry	Corwin Jonathan	Howell Edward	Lt.
Brown Samuel	Nathan	Stephen	Pain Jonathan
William	Thomas	Hudson John	Phillips William
Carle John	Crossman Abner	Hulbert John, Capt.	Pierson John
Carpenter, Nehemiah	Foster James	Isaacs Isaac	Price Benjamin
Qr. Mr.	Furman Gabriel	Jessup Zebulon	Reeves Daniel
Chapel William	Furne [Fournier]	Jennings Hezekiah	Sandford Benjamin
Clark John	Francis	Ketcham Alexander,	Sayre James
Conckling John	Gardiner Jeremiah	Lt.	Joshua
Setah	Celston William	King Jeremiah	Sheffield Robert
Thomas	Gildersleeve Finch	Joel	Sherrill Jeremiah
Timothy	Philip	John	Simons Moses
Conklin Joseph	Richard	Lloyd John, Lt.	Smith George
Nathaniel, Lt.	Gilmore Robert	Looper Abraham	Hezekiah
Nathaniel	Gold John	Loper David	Isaac
Samuel	Goldsmith William	Ludlam George	Josiah
Silvanus	Gray John	Marvin	Topping Daniel
Conkling David	Grenell John, Capt.	Benjamin, Lt.	Tuthill Azariah
Jacob	Griffin Daniel, Capt.	Matthew	Vail Jeremiah
Jonathan	Griffing	Seth	John
Thomas	Daniel, Capt.	Miller Jacob	Peter [Jr.]
Cook Jonathan	James	John, Jr.	Wells John
Cooper John	Halsey Matthew	Moore John	Wilson John
John, Jr.	Harlow Robert	Thomas	Wood Eliphaet
Zebulon, Jr.	Havens Daniel	Myers Jacob	Youngs Israel [Jr.]
Cordise George F.	Joseph		John
	William, Lt.		

FOURTH REGIMENT OF THE LINE — Col. HENRY B. LIVINGSTON

[NOTE.—This Regiment contained many officers and enlisted men who joined it after the disbanding of Col. Josiah Smith's Regiment of Suffolk County Minute Men]

("Archives of the State of N. Y.—The Revolution," Vol. I.)

Brewster Caleb, Ens.	Goldsmith	Moore John	Samuel, Adjt.
Brown	Ezra, Serjt.	Thomas	Samuel, Ens.
Samuel, Corp.	Ezra, Corp.	Norton Nathaniel,	Samuel, Serjt.
Samuel	Halsey Abraham	Lt.	Thompson William
Chappel	Thomas	Parshall James	Titus
Benjamin, Arm.	Havens William, Lt.	Serjt.	Jonathan, Capt.
Benjamin	Howell George,	Parsons John, Serjt.	Jonathan
Benjamin, Jr.	Serjt.	Reeve Israel [Jr.]	Topping Daniel,
Clark John	Hubbard John	Rogers William	Serjt.
Concklin	Jackson Thomas	Sackett Peter, Adjt.	Tuthill Azariah,
Daniel, Corp.	Johnson William	Sanford Benjamin	Serjt. Maj.
Edward, Lt.	Jones John	Satterly Henry	Wells William
Edward	King William	Richard	White John
Silvanus, Lt.	Lloyd John, Lt.	Sinnot Patt, Serjt.	Samuel Corwin
Davis John, Maj.	Looper Abraham,	Maj.	Williams Charles.
John, Capt.	Serjt.	Smith George, Lt.	Corp.
Dickerson John	Marvin	Isaac	Wilson John
Filer Thomas	Benjamin, Capt.	Josiah, Serjt.	Woolsey Melancthon
Franks John, Pay	Benjamin, Lt.	Tallmadge	L., Ens.
Mr.			

("New York in the Revolution")

Allen Samuel	Campbell James	Conklin Edward, Lt.	John, Capt.
Baley Jonathan	Carpenter	Conckling Daniel	John
Brewster Caleb, Ens.	miah, Qr. Mr.	Edward	Joshua
Brown Samuel	Chappel Benjamin	Sylvanus, Lt.	Dikerson John
William	Benjamin, Jr.	William	Filer Thomas
Brush [Thomas?] Lt.	Clark Cornelius	Cooper John	Foster John
	John	Davis John, Maj.	Franks John, Pay Mr.



Gelston ——— Qr. Mr.	Ledyard Benjamin, Maj.	Raymond James	Thomson Zebulon
Gibson John	L'Homedieu Mul- ford	Reeve Luther [Paul], Capt.	Titus Jonathan, Capt.
Goldsmith Ezra John	Lloyd John, Lt. Loper Abraham	Reeves Israel [Jr.] Nathaniel	Jonathan Topping Daniel, Lt.
Griffing Stephen, Ens.	James Marvin Benjamin, Capt.	Robinson D. Roe Daniel, Capt.	Daniel Tuthill Azariah, Lt.
Halsey Abraham Thomas	Miller John Peleg	Rogers John, Sr. John, Jr.	John, Adjt. Vail Thomas
Havens William, Lt.	Moore John	William Russell John	Webb Ebenezer Weeks John
Hawkins Zophar	Joseph	Sackett Peter, Adjt.	Macejah
Higbie Samuel	Thomas	Sattaly Richard	Wells P. [Phineas?] William
Hill William	Morpeth William	Sinnot Patrick	Weissenfels, Fred- erick, Lt. Col.
Howell George	Morse John	Smith George, Lt.	White Henry John
Hubbard Ezekiel John	Mulford Samuel	Isaac Joseph	Samuel Curran
Jackson Thomas	Norton Nathaniel, Capt.	Josiah, Serjt. Stephens Thomas	William Charles Wilson John
Johnson Samuel William	Ogden John	Stewart John	Wood Zopher Woodruff David
Jones Jacob John	Osborn Abraham	Strong John	Young John Thomas
Squire Thomas	Palmer David, Capt.	Tallmadge, John Samuel, Adjt.	
King William	Parshall James	Samuel, Serjt.	
Lawrence W	Parsons John Peterson Simon	Thompson William	

## Line Officers in the 4th Battalion

(Mil. Com. 25. 444. For dates of their Commissions, see Misc. Pap. 37. 129)

<i>1st Co.</i> Capt. Samuel Sacket 1st Lt. Nath'l Norton 2d Lt. John Smith Ens., Gilbert Strang	<i>2d Lt. Peter Van Bun- schooten</i> Ens. Rudolphus Van Ho- venbergh	<i>6th Co.</i> Capt. Benjamin Walker 1st Lt. [Theodosius] Fowler 2d Lt. Silas Gray Ens. Simon Cregier
<i>2d Co.</i> Capt. John Davis 1st Lt. William Havens 2d Lt. Silvanus Conkling Ens. Caleb Brewster	<i>4th Co.</i> Capt. William Jackson 1st Lt. Benjamin Marvin 2d Lt. Cornelius Bicker Ens. Joseph Frylock [Frilick]	<i>7th Co.</i> Capt. Israel Smith 1st Lt. Edward Dunscomb 2d Lt. Thomas Hunt Ens. Isaac Rose
<i>3d Co.</i> Capt. Jonathan Purcy [Pearsee] 1st Lt. John Van Ant- werpe	<i>5th Co.</i> Capt. Nathan Strong 1st Lt. Edward Conklin 2d Lt. Peter Elsworth Ens., James Barroe [Bar- rett?]	<i>8th Co.</i> Capt. Jonathan Titus 1st Lt. John Lloyd 2d Lt. Abraham Hyatt Ens. John Punderson

N. B. Peter Vonck, Q. Master

## Coll Livingston's List of the Officers under his Command

(Mil. Com. 25. 847.)

List of Coll Livingston's Detachment at Say Brook all but three choosing to continue in the Continental Service during the present war with Great Britain, on the following Conditions otherwise not:

Lt. Coll Henry B. Livingston on Condition he is not superseded in the Command of the Regt.

Capt. Daniel Griffing 1st Capt. in the Regiment resigns

Lt Seth Marvin of the Same Company accepts

Lt Benjamin Norton Do accepts  
Ensign Jacob Conkling Do resigns

Capt. John Davis accepts on Condition of Coll. Livingston's acceptance

Lt. William Havens accepts  
Lt. Edward Conkling accepts  
Ens. Silvanus Conkling accepts  
Capt. Daniel Roe accepts  
1st Lt. Jonathan Titus accepts  
Ens. Benjamin Titus Resigns  
2d Lt. George Smith accepts

## Capt. Daniel Roe's Company

(Original in the Possession of Hon Alfred S. Roe, Worcester, Mass.)

A Peroll of Captain Daniel Roe's Company, 2d Regt. of the New York

Troops Commanded by Colonel James Clinton Esqr. Commencing at the time of Inlistment and ending May 1, 1776:

Daniel Roe, Capt.	William Smith	Moses Simons	Gersham Smith
Jonathan Titus, 1st Lt.	Samuel Talmage	Phenis [Phineas?] Beckwith	Samuel Fosdick
George Smith, 2d Lt.	Daniel Hammon	John Fournier	John Fosdick
Benjamin Titus, Ens.	Gold Smith Davis	Francis Fournier	Thomas Vanosser
Phenius Gildersleeve, Serjt.	Leodwk Hackstaff	Richard Brown	Thomas Brevoort
Ebenezer Wood, Serjt.	Joseph Howel	John Clarke	John Thomas
James Smith, Serjt.	Joseph Horton	Richard Benjamine	Christian Higbie
George Brown, Serjt.	Samuel Corwin	James Williamson	Wm. Smith Scudder
William Yarrington, Corp.	White	Selah Conckling	George Cook
David Hawkins, Corp.	Samuel Dunn	Richard Proverst	Hosse [Hosea] Lines
Henry Brown, Corp.	Henry Slatterly	Ananias Brush	Nicholas Wickes
Alexand Scudder, Corp.	Joseph Rowland	Pearse Baker	Jonathan Valentine
Nathaniel Phillips, Drum.	Joseph Tucker	Jonathan Titus	Daniel Selah
Banabas Reeves, Fife	Jonathan Jayne	Thadius Smith	Israel Smith
	Elias Tompson	John Rowland	Simeon Crosman
	Zopher Smith	Ananias Longdon	Robert Millagin
	Zachariah Haukins	Nathaniel Jarvis	Morris Barton
	Richard Slatterly	Silas Bartoo	John Weeks
	Samuel Buchanan	Ruber Bartoo	Robert Kelly
	Nathaniel Davis	John Simmons	Stephen Smith
	John Allebeen	William Smith	John Benjamine
	Enos Aldridge	Ebenezer James	Benjamin [L'] Hommedieu
	Gershom Lowin	John Wilson	Timothy Bennet
	Joseph Lonklin	Isaac Ketcham	

[NOTE.—These men evidently belonged to a provisional organization. At the period of their service the Regiments of the N. Y. Line had not been formed. Later, the most of them appeared in those Regiments; and several of them enlisted in more than one Regiment. As a larger number enlisted in the 4th Line than in any other, it seems proper to place them here—especially for the reason that Capt. Daniel Roe and Lt. Jonathan Titus were of the 4th Line.

The beginnings of service bear various dates, from Mar. 1, 1776, on. The periods of service also varied, the extremes being 13 days, and two months and one day. The beginnings of service, the periods of service and the amounts paid are omitted. The total amount paid was £313.3.4, York Currency—£234.17.6, Lawful Money—782 66-72 Dollars.

The original gives very plainly the names, Joseph Lonklin and Ananias Longdon. It is possible that they should be Conklin and Congdon. Gershom Lowin may be Cowen, or Corwin.]

49

FIFTH REGIMENT OF THE LINE—Col. LEWIS DUBOIS—Lt. Col. MARINUS WILLETT

("Archives of the State of N. Y.—The Revolution," Vol. 1.)

Baley Jonathan	Cooper Abraham	Moore John	Wilson John, Corp.
Conklin John	Ellis Joseph	Osborn Daniel	Young John
Samuel Thomas	Griffin Joshua	Rose James	
	Miller John	Satterly John	

("New York in the Revolution")

Bailey Jonathan	Cook David	Lawrence William,	Satterly John
Carley John	Cooper Abraham	Jr.	Smith, Abner
Carpenter Nehemiah, Or. Mr.	Davis James	Lockwood John	Joseph
Nehemiah, Ens.	Ellis Joseph	Miller Elisha	Wells John
Clark John	Furman John, Lt.	John	Wilson John
Concklin John	Gray John	Moore John	Wooderd John
Samuel Thomas	Griffin Joshua	Osborn Daniel	Young John
	Hallock Jonathan	Robison Thomas	
	Howell George		

50

SECOND REGIMENT OF ARTILLERY OF THE LINE—Col. JOHN LAMB—Lt. Col. EBENEZER STEVENS

("Archives of the State of N. Y.—The Revolution," Vol. 1.)

Brewster Caleb, Capt.	Lt. Lockwood Samuel, Capt.	Thompson William
Hallock Joseph	Smith Isaac, Lt.	

("New York in the Revolution")

Anderson John	Harris Henry	Parsons Samuel
Bauman Sebastian, Maj.	Johnson Samuel	Robinson David
Brewster Caleb, Capt. Lt. Caleb, Lt.	William	Thompson William
Campbell John, Lt.	Johnston William, Capt.	Weeks John
Hallock Joseph.	Lockwood Samuel, Capt.	Webb William
	Moore Daniel	White John

51

## UNIDENTIFIED REGIMENTS OF ARTILLERY OF THE LINE—

Lt. Col. EBENEZER STEVENS

("New York in the Revolution")

Clark John	Harris James	Salmon William	Taylor John
Davis William	Hart William	Smith Joseph	Wilcox John
Gardner Thomas	Russell John	Squier Jonathan	Wood Jesse

52

## ADDITIONAL REGIMENT OF THE LINE (1ST CANADIAN)—

Col. JAMES LIVINGSTON

("Archives of the State of New York—The Revolution," Vol. 1.)

Cooper Abraham Moore John

("New York in the Revolution")

Clark John	Cooper Abraham	Gilbert John	Ludlam William
------------	----------------	--------------	----------------

53

## ADDITIONAL CORPS OF THE LINE (2ND CANADIAN)—Col.

MOSES HAZEN

("Archives of the State of N. Y.—The Revolution," Vol. 1.)

King John Mooers Benjamin, Adjt. Pierson John

("New York in the Revolution")

Pierson John

54

## ADDITIONAL CORPS OF THE LINE—Col. OLIVER SPENCER

("New York in the Revolution")

Conklin John	Davis Daniel	Gildersleeve Finch, Lt.	Rogers William
--------------	--------------	-------------------------	----------------

55

## ADDITIONAL CORPS OF THE LINE (GREEN MOUNTAIN BOYS)

Col. ETHAN ALLEN

("Archives of the State of New York—The Revolution," Vol. 1.)

("New York in the Revolution")

Allen Samuel	Gray John	Stewart John	Young Joseph
Gilbert John	King Thomas	Wells James	Young John

## THE NEW YORK LEVIES

56

## THE LEVIES—Col. JOHN HARPER

("New York in the Revolution")

Barns Nathaniel	Griffen James	Rose James	Young John
Conklin John	Phillips Ebenezer	Wells James	

57

## THE LEVIES—Col. FREDERICK WEISSENFELS

("Archives of the State of New York—The Revolution,"—Vol. 1.)

Gildersleeve Finch, Lt. Tuthill Azariah, Lt.

("New York in the Revolution")

Anderson John	Edwards John	Richard Nathaniel	Vail John
Brown Reuben	Fowler George	Rogers William	Joseph
Samuel	Gildersleeve Finch,	Smith Isaac	White John
Clark John	Lt.	Tuthill Azariah, Lt.	Wilson John
Concklin John	Griffen John	Azariah	Young John, Surg.
Conklin Jacob	Lockwood John	Tuttle Daniel	Mate
Conkling Abraham	Moore Thomas	John	John
Cook David	Reeve Daniel		



58

THE LEVIES — Col. WILLIAM MALCOM

("Archives of the State of N. Y.— The Revolution," Vol. 1.)

Brown Samuel	Gildersleeve Finch, Lt.	Rogers William, Serjt.
Conklin Joseph	Finch, Ens.	Wells John
Davis John	Rogers William, Qr. Mr. Sergt.	

("New York in the Revolution")

Allen Samuel	Conklin John	Miller John	Rose James
Anderson John	Cooper John	Moore John	Wells James
Baker Thomas	Griffen Joseph	Joseph	White William
Brown Samuel	Hall William	Reeves Nathaniel	Wilson John
William	King John		

59

THE LEVIES — Col. LEWIS DUBOIS

("Archives of the State of N. Y.— The Revolution," Vol. 1.)

Smith George, Capt.	Woolsey Maj.	Melancthon L.,	Woolsey Capt.	Melancthon L.,
---------------------	--------------	----------------	---------------	----------------

("New York in the Revolution")

Allen Samuel, Surg.	Connell Benjamin	Howard William	Parshall James
Mate	Davis Benjamin	Johnson Samuel	Thompson William
Samuel	Griffin John	Johnston William	Wilcox David
Brown Samuel	Horton William	Mooers Thomas	Young Richard
Concklin Samuel			

60

THE LEVIES — Col. MORRIS GRAHAM

("Archives of the State of N. Y.— The Revolution," Vol. 1.)

Woolsey Melancthon L., Maj.

("New York in the Revolution")

Anderson John	Brown Samuel	Miller John	Wilson John, Capt.
Baker Thomas	Hill William	Valentine Richard	John
Birdsall Benjamin,	King John	White William	Woolsey Melancthon
Lt. Col.	Miller Jeremiah		L., Maj.

61

THE LEVIES — Col. ALBERT PAWLING

("New York in the Revolution")

Anderson John	Cornell Benjamin	Jones James	Richard Nathaniel
Carpenter Nehemiah	Davis Benjamin	Johnston William	Rogers John
Clark John	Daniel	King William	Rose James
Concklin John	Griffin John	Miller Abraham	Stewart John
Samuel	Hallock Joseph	John	Strong John
Cook David	Moses	Moore Daniel	White John
Cooper John	Hart William	Thomas	Wilson John

62

THE LEVIES — Col. MARINUS WILLET

("Archives of the State of N. Y.— The Revolution," Vol. 1.)

Tuthill Azariah, Lt.

("New York in the Revolution")

Brown William	Hudson John, Lt.	Moore Thomas	White John
Campbell Thomas	Johnson Samuel	Paine John	William
Culver David	King Thomas	Stewart John	Wilson John
Gibson John	Marshall Elihu,	Strong John	Young John
Hall William	Capt.	Taylor John	
Horton William			

THE MILITIA OF DUTCHESS COUNTY

63

1ST REGT., DUTCHESS CO. MILITIA — Col. PETRUS TEN BROECK

("Archives of the State of New York — The Revolution," Vol. 1.)

Wilson John, Lt.

64

## 2ND REGT., DUTCHESS CO. MILITIA — Col. ABRAHAM BRINCKERHOFF

("Archives of the State of N. Y.—The Revolution," Vol. 1.)  
Cooper John, Lt. Weeks James, Capt.

("New York in the Revolution")

Baker Thomas	Griffin John	Langdon Jonathan	Rogers Uriah
Bowne Joseph	Joshua	Peck Joseph	Smith Joshua
Conklin John	Peter	Phillips William	Sylvester
William	Griffing Joseph	Pine Silvanus	Ward Ebenezer
Cooper John, Lt.	Hicks Edward	Post Joseph	Wood Jesse
John	Horton Joshua	Roe Daniel	Young John
Currie Archibald	King William		

65

## 3D REGT., DUTCHESS CO. MILITIA — Col. JOHN FIELD

("Archives of the State of N. Y.—The Revolution," Vol. 1.)  
Crane Joseph, Jr., Surg. Morehouse Andrew, Lt. Col.

("New York in the Revolution")

Booth Joseph	Foster James	Miller Jacob	Salmon John Jr.
Conklin John	Hall Peter	Morehouse Andrew,	Slocum Ebenezer
Crane Joseph, Jr.,	Hazard Samuel	Col.	Sears Benjamin
Surg.	Jones Ephraim	Andrew	Starr John
Davenport John	King Nathaniel	Salmon John	

66

## 4TH REGT., DUTCHESS CO. MILITIA — Col. JOHN FREAR

("Archives of the State of N. Y.—The Revolution," Vol. 1.)  
Newcomb Daniel, Lt.

("New York in the Revolution")

Carl John	Carpenter Nehemiah	Mitchell Uriah	Smith Charles
Carpenter	Johnson William	Sands Benjamin	Warner William
Increase	Miller John	Slocum Ebenezer	

67

## 5TH REGT., DUTCHESS CO. MILITIA—Col. WILLIAM HUMPHREY

("Archives of the State of N. Y.—The Revolution," Vol. 1.)  
Birdsall Benjamin, Lt. Col. Birdsall Benjamin, Maj.

("New York in the Revolution")

Birdsall Benjamin,	Gibson John	Miller Jacob	Stanton Thomas
Maj.	Griffen Joseph	Pine John	Ward Ebenezer
Carley John	King Nathaniel	Platt Charles	Whiper [Whippo?] I.
Cornell Benjamin	Lawrence William	Rogers Nathaniel	White John

68

## 6TH REGT., DUTCHESS CO. MILITIA — Col. MORRIS GRAHAM

("New York in the Revolution")

Campbell James	Holly Josiah	Mulford Samuel	Weissenfels, Fred-
Carle John	Hubbard Ezekiel	Newcomb Daniel	erick, Col.
Conklin John	Landon Jonathan,	Palmer David	Wells Joshua
Drake John,	Capt. Maj.	Peck Joseph	White John
Griffen John	Jonathan	Pierson Samuel	Wood Jesse
Joseph	Miller Jacob	Roe William	Young John
Peter	John	Rose James	
Stephen	Moore John	Smith Joshua	Jonas
Hill William	Mulford Job	Vail John	Thomas

69

## 7TH REGT., DUTCHESS CO. MILITIA — Col. HENRY LUDINGTON

("Archives of the State of N. Y.—The Revolution," Vol. 1.)  
Drake John, Lt.

("New York in the Revolution")

Carley John	Griffeth Joshua	Hunt Jesse	Russell John
Conklin John	Griffin John	Post Nathaniel	Vail John
Samuel	Griffith Joshua	Robinson David	White William
Drake John, Lt.	Hill William	Roe William	Young John
John			







ASSOCIATED EXEMPTS, WESTCHESTER CO. MILITIA — Lt.  
Col. JOSEPH BENEDICT

(“Archives of the State of N. Y.—The Revolution,” Vol. 1.)

Osborn Joseph, Capt.

(“New York in the Revolution”)

Clark Cornelius	Raymond James, Jr.	Titus Benjamin	Warner William, Lt.
Dibbel Daniel	Russell John	John	Youngs Joseph
Osborn Joseph, Capt.		Joseph	

THIRD DIVISION — SERVICE OF THE REFUGEES AND  
OTHERS, IN THE STATE OF CONNECTICUT

[NOTE.—Unless otherwise designated, all references below are to pages in “Connecticut Men in the Revolution.” It is not, in every case, evident that the service was that of a Refugee. Works later than “Connecticut Men in the Revolution” were not completed at the time these notes were made.

ABBOTT JAMES — of Lebanon, Lt. Provisional Regt., 1781 (586); exchanged, Dec. 17, 1781 (524); pensioner 1832, Fairfield Co. (650).

ALLEN JAMES — Capt. Brewster, Col. Huntington, 1776 (103); Capt. Simeon Sheldon, Guilford, 1779 (552).

ALLEN NATHANIEL — Capt. Tilden, Col. McClellan, July 1, 1778 (544).

ALLEN SAMUEL — Capt. Brigham, of Coventry, enlisted Apr. 1, 1777, d. July 26, 1777 (231); enlisted Sept. 2, 1779, from Norwalk (280); Capt. Schofield, 1779 (554); Capt. Edgerton, of Norwich, 1779 (556); pensioner 1818, N. Y. City (641); Corp., Capt. Allen of Ashford, enlisted Feb. 16, 1777 (170); Qr. Mr. 1st Regt. Light Horse, Maj. William Hart, of Saybrook (442); may have been killed at Ft. Griswold (577).

ANDERSON JOHN — Capt. Cliff, of Plainfield, Col. Parsons (75); Capt. Simons, Col. Wolcott, 1776 (384).

AVERY NATHAN — Capt. Mott, New London, 1776 (617); pensioner 1818, N. Y. City (641).

BAILEY JOHN — Capt. Pond, 6th Line, 1777 (206); Col. S. B. Webb, 1780 (252); Capt. Edwards, Gen. Waterbury's Brig., 1781 (568).

BAILEY JONATHAN — Capt. Hewitt, Col. Latimer 1777 (504); Capt. Smith, Gen. Waterbury's Brig., 1781 (569).

BAILEY JOSEPH — Capt. Smith, Gen. Waterbury's Brig., 1781 (570).

BAKER JOHN — of Mansfield, Capt. Shumway, 1st Line, 1777-1780 (149); Capt. Mills, 1st Line, 1777 (359); Prize Master on the “Oliver Cromwell,” 1778 (597).

BAKER THOMAS, Lt.—Capt. Amos Paine (623).

BAKER WILLIAM — 10th Cont'l. (100); Capt. Allen, 3d Line, 1777 (171); of Salisbury, Col. Hazen, 1777-1783 (261); Capt. Holmes, E. Hadam, 1776 (404); Lt., Capt. Paine, 1776 (464).

BAKER WILLIAM, 2d — pensioner 1818, N. Y. City (641).

BARNES ISAAC — Capt. Benedict Arnold, Col. Wooster (41).

BARNES JONATHAN — Capt. Champion, 3d Line, 1778 (171); Capt. Sanford, 5th Line, 1777 (196); Capt. Durkee, 1st Line, 1781 (321); pensioner 1818, N. Y. City (641).

BARNES NATHANIEL — Capt., Lt. Col. Baldwin, received bounty at Fishkill, Oct., 1777 (522); Capt. 10th Mil., 1777 (624).

BARRETT WILLIAM — Capt. Joseph Abbott, 11th Mil., 1776 (463); pensioner 1832, Windham Co. (657).

BASSETT CORNELIUS — of Mansfield, 4th Troop, Sheldon's Light Drag., 1777 (277).

BASSETT WILLIAM — Serjt. and Corp., Capt. Granger, 3d Line, 1777 for the War (159); Serjt., Capt. D. Parsons, 3d Line, 1778-1781 (336).

BATES ISAAC — Capt. Scofield, 1781 (558); Capt. Isaac Lockwood, Coast Guards Stamford, 1781-2 (576).

## 84

BEARDSLEE PHILO — Capt. Perritt, Milford, Col. C. Webb, 1775 (83).

BECK JOSEPH — Capt. Bradley, Matrosses, 1780 (552).

BECKWITH PHINEAS — of Lyme, Qr. Mr. Serjt., 1777, Ens. 1780-1781, Col. Durkee, 4th Line (183); Ens. Capt. Spaulding, 1st Line, 1777-1781, cashiered, 1782 (318); Ens., pensioner 1818 (632).

BENJAMIN JAMES — 5th Line, 1777-1781 (347); Capt. Bacon, 6th Batt'n (412); of Hartford, Ens. 1st Line (146).

BENTON EDWARD — of Guilford, Capt. Humphrey, 6th Line, 1777 (206); Serjt., 4th Line (340).

BENNETT JOHN — Capt. Northrup, 1st Batt'n, Wadsworth's Brig., 1776 (394); Capt. Hall, Maj. Backus, Light Horse, 1776 (478); Capt. Clark, Col. Latimer (507); Capt. Olmsted, Col. Enos, 1778 (539); of Boston, Sheldon's Light Dragoons, 1777-1780 (280); pensioner 1832, Hartford Co. (651); pensioner 1832, Windham Co. (657); pensioner 1840, E. Hartford, age 78 (659).

BENNETT WILLIAM — of Lebanon, Sheldon's Light Dragoons, 1777-1783 (275); pensioner 1818 (632); pensioner 1832, Fairfield Co. (650).

BETTS JOHN — Capt. Schofield, 9th Mil., 1779 (554).

BETTS THOMAS, Serjt. — Capt. Gregory, 9th Mil., 1776 (457, 486).

BILLINGS HENRY — 2nd Lt., brig-of-war "Defence," 1776 (593); Capt. Ship "Trumbull" (607).

BISHOP DAVID — Capt. Benedict, Bradley's Batt'n, 1776 (421); Capt. St. John, Light Inf. (352); Capt. Chamberlain, 2d Line, 1781 (324); of Danbury, Capt. Woodbridge, 7th Line, 1777 (220).

BISHOP JOHN — Capt. Comstock, 5th Line (632); 4th Line, 1781-3 (340); of Durham, Capt. Humphrey, 6th Line, 1777 (207); Capt. Lacy, 5th Line, 1777 (196); of Norwich, Capt. Throop, 1st Line, 1777 (147); pensioner 1818, N. Y. City (641).

BISHOP SAMUEL — Capt. Stoddard, Col. Hooker (502); Capt. Bell, 9th Mil., 1776 (400); 4th Line, 1781 (309).

BOND JACOB — Capt. Robbins, Col. McClellan, 1781 (580).

BOOTH HENRY — Capt. Spalding, 1st Line, 1781-3 (318); Corp., Capt. Abbe, 3d Line, 1777 (170); Serjt., 4th Line, 1781 (340).

BOOTH JOSEPH — 2d Lt., Capt. Parsons, of Enfield, 3d Batt'n, Col. Sage (398).

BOOTH PROSPER — Capt. Mills, 2d Line, 1777 (160).

BOWERS ZEPHANIAH — Capt. Ely, 6th Line, 1777, for the War (208); Col. Swift, Conn. Line, 1782 (370); of Killingworth, Capt. Kimberley, 2d Line, 1782 (365); pensioner 1818, N. Y. City (641).

## 85

BRADLEY JOSEPH — 2d Art'y, 1783 (287); Capt. Hill, Col. Whiting, 1777 (517).

BRICKLE JOHN — Mariner on the "Oliver Cromwell," 1778 (597).

BROWN ABIGAIL — Pensioner 1840, Canterbury, age 70 (662).

BROWN CHRISTOPHER — Capt. Mather, Ft. Trumbull, 1776 (621); Fif., of Groton, Capt. Stanton, Col. Sherburne, Conn. Line, 1778 (255); Capt. 8th Mil., 1780 (561); pensioner 1832, N. London Co. (655); pensioner 1840, Waterford, age 81 (661).

BROWN DAVID — Capt. Barker, 6th Line 1777-1780 (207); Capt. Durkee, Wyoming, 1776 (264); Capt. Rice, 5th Line, 1781 (345); Capt. Green, 9th Mil., 1776 (454); Capt. Keyes, Maj. Backus' Light Horse, 1776 (478).

BROWN GEORGE — Lt. Smith, Col. Belden, Mil., 1777 (496); Capt. Darrow, 1st Line, 1777, killed at Monmouth, 1778 (148).



**BROWN HENRY** — Capt. Wolcott, 1st Line, 1781-3 (317, 318); Capt. Jonathan Heart, Light Inf. (351); Serjt. in same, 1781 (351); pensioner 1818 (632).

**BROWN JAMES** — Capt. Hubbell, Col. C. Webb, 7th Regt., 1775 (83); Capt. Betts, 2d Line, 1777 for the War (160); Capt. Beardsley, 7th Line, 1777 (238); Col. S. B. Webb, 1780 (252); of Westmorland, Capt. Spaulding, 1777 (266); Capt. Green, 9th Mil., 1776 (487); Capt. Hill, Col. McClellan, 1778 (545); of Goshen, engaged to march to the relief of the Cont'l Army, 1776 (612); on frigate "Confederacy," 1779 (601).

**BROWN REUBEN** — Capt. Barker, 6th Line, 1777-1780 (207); of Stonington, Capt. Stanton, 1778, and Col. S. B. Webb, 1780-1 (255); Mus., pensioner 1818 (632).

**BROWN REUBEN**, 2d — pensioner 1818 (632).

**BROWN SAMUEL** — of Branford, Capt. Prentice, 6th Line, 1777-1781 (206); Capt. Branch, Mil., 1778 (527); Capt. Hill, Mil., 1778 (545); of Chatham, Mil., 1781 (582); Capt. Reed, Mil. (619); Capt. Marcy, 6th Batt'n, Wadsworth's Brig., 1776 (412); Capt. Russell, 5th Batt'n, Wadsworth's Brig., 1776 (407); Capt. Baker, 6th Line, 1777-1780 (207); Serjt., Capt. Potter, 2d Line, 1783 (362); Serjt., 4th Line, 1781-1783 (340); Surg. Mate, 1st Line, 1777-1781 (145); pensioner 1832, N. London Co. (655); pensioner 1818, N. Y. City (641).

**BROWN WILLIAM** — Capt. Wallbridge, 2d Line, 1777 for the War (160); Capt. Wylls, Col. S. B. Webb, 1777 (248); of Middletown, Capt. Blackman, Col. Sherburne, 1777-1780 (255); Capt. Hungerford, Col. McClellan, 1781 (579); of Stamford, Capt. Comstock, 2d Line, 1777 for the War (361); Capt. Clark, 11th Mil., at N.Y. in 1776 (461); Capt. Wheeler, Col. Chapman, Mil., 1778 (534); of Woodbury, Capt. Moulton, Gen. Waterbury's Brig., 1781 (573); Mus., Capt. Ely, 1st Line, 1777-1781 (148); Serjt., Capt. Comstock, 5th Line, 1781-1783 (345); pensioner 1832, Litchfield Co. (220); pensioner 1840, Goshen, age 83 (664).

**BRUSH GILBERT** — Capt. Chapman, 7th Line, 1777-1781 (220); pensioner 1818, N. Y. City (641).

**BUEL ELIAS** — Capt. Coventry Militia, Lexington Alarm; Maj. 3d Batt'n Wadsworth's Brig. Conn. State Troops, Col. Comfort Sage, June-Dec., 1776; at White Plains; Maj. 2d Batt'n Conn. State Troops, Col. John Ely, June, 1777; served in R. I.; Maj., Lt. Col. Levi Wells' Regt. Conn. Militia, 1779-80; member Conn. Gen. Ass'y, 1777-8 ("Year Book, 1909, Sons of Rev'n, State of N. Y.," p. 354. See also C. M. R., pp. 7, 308, 614).

**BURNHAM JOSIAH** — Capt. Johnson, 3d Cont'l, 1775 (55); Capt. Abbe, 3d Line, 1777 for the War (169); Master, the "Defence," 1776 (593); of Windham, Master, the "Oliver Cromwell," 1778 (596); pensioner 1832, Windham Co. (657).

**BURR DANIEL** — Capt. Lacy 5th Line, 1777-1781 (196); 2d Line, 1781 (323); Capt. Lockwood, Coast Guards, 1780-1781 (557).

**BURROUGHS JOHN** — Capt. Dickinson, Col. Elmore, 1776 (119).

## 86

**CAMPBELL JAMES** — Capt. Crosby, 3d Batt'n, Wadsworth's Brig., 1776 (401); pensioner 1818, Mass. (640).

**CAMPBELL JOHN** — Capt. Ely, 1st Line, 1777 (149); Col. Burril, of Sharon, 1780 (562); of Pomfret, Col. Warner, taken prisoner 1780 (258); pensioner 1832, Windham Co. (657).

**CARDE WILLIAM** — Capt. Benjamin Durkee, Matrosses, 1782 (588).

**CARMAN JOHN** — Pensioner 1832, Litchfield Co. (653).

**CASE, BENJAMIN**, Serjt. — Capt. Clark, Col. Johnson, 1777 (525).

**CEBRA JAMES** — Capt. Sanford, 8th Line, 1777 for the War (233); Capt. Douglass, 5th Line, 1781-1783 (340, 354).

**CHAPMAN JABEZ** — Lt. Col. 25th Mil. (440); Maj. do., 1776 (450).

**CHAPMAN WILLIAM** — Serjt., Capt. Watson, Col. S. B. Webb, 1777 for 3 years (246); Capt. Burrows, 8th Mil., at N. Y. City, Sept. to Nov.,

1776 (451); Corp., Capt. Hutchens, 18th Mil., at N. Y. City, Aug.-Sept., 1776 (472); Capt. Keyes, Maj. Backus' Light Horse, at N. Y. City, Sept., 1776 (478); Capt. Kirtland, Col. Erastus Wolcott, Mil. at New London, 1777 (613).

CLARK ELISHA — of Southington, Capt. Kingsley, Col. Baldwin, Artificers, 1778 for three years (293); Capt. Bray, Col. Hooker, Mil., 1777 (499); Capt. Bryant, Col. Thompson, Mil., 1777 (523); Corp., Capt. Peck, 5th Batt'n Mil., 1776 (408); Ens., Capt. Hurd, Col. Silliman, of Fairfield, 1776 (393); pensioner 1818, Mass. (633); pensioner 1832, Hartford Co. (651); pensioner 1832, N. Haven Co. (654); pensioner 1840, Milford (660); pensioner, Southington, application in Co. Clerk's Office, Hartford (666).

CLARK JOHN — Pensioner 1832, Tolland Co. (656); pensioner, 1832, Windham Co. (657); pensioner 1840, Woodstock, age 85 (663); pensioner 1840, Coventry, age 88 (664); may have been killed at Ft. Griswold (577).

CLARK STEPHEN — of Wallingford, Capt. Bunnell, 5th Batt'n Wadsworth's Brig., 1776 (409); Capt. Marcy, 6th Batt'n., Wadsworth's Brig., 1776, (412); Capt. Johnson, Col. Hooker (500); Serjt. Maj., 21st Mil. (474); pensioner 1832, Middlesex Co. (654); pensioner 1840, Chatham, age 83 (664).

## 87

COCKRAN JOHN — Capt. Shipman, Col. Charles Webb, Cont'l, 1775 (82); of Saybrook, appointed Comm'y at Saybrook, July 18, 1777 (430).

COLLINS DANIEL — Serjt., Capt. Tyler, Col. Parsons, 6th Cont'l, 1775 (73); 2d Lt., Col. Parsons, 10th Cont'l, 1776 (99); Lt., 1st Line, 1777-1781 (146); Levies of 7th Line, 1780 (227); Serjt., Capt. Hand, Col. Talcott, 1776 (388); Col. Cook, New Haven Alarm, 1779 (547, 548); Capt., Col. Worthington, 7th Mil., 1780 (561); Capt. Vail, Guilford, 1781 (585); Capt., 10th Mil., 1777 (624); Capt., 7th Mil. (625); Lt., pensioner 1818 (633).

COMBS SAMUEL — Seaman on the "Oliver Cromwell," 1778 (597).

CONKLING BENJAMIN — Commanded the Privateer "John," 1 gun, 6 men, 1775-1783 (605).

CONKLING, EDWARD, Capt. — Mentioned with Privateers "Eagle" and "Revenge," taken prisoner, Nov., 1780 (607); commanded sloop "Eagle," 6 guns, 30 men, captured 6 sail and in manning the prizes reduced the crew to 15 who were overpowered and all but two killed (604); Nov. 20, 1778, sloop "Eagle" bonded for \$5000 — bonders, Edward and Joseph Conklin, of N. London — owners, John Wright, John Foster, Uriah Rogers, Edward and Joseph Conkling ("Cont'l Cong." 196. Vol. 4, p. 59); Capt. Edward Conkling, of the "Eagle," cruising off Pt. Judith, after capturing 6 prizes, was set upon by his prisoners and himself and crew except two boys were cut down after they had surrendered (Caulkins "New London," pp. 540-542).

CONKLING JACOB — Capt. Hobby, 5th Cont'l, 1775 (66).

CONKLING, JOSEPH, Capt. — Commanded the Privateer "Whim," 12 guns, 40 men, 1775-1783 (607); commanded the Privateer "Revenge" 10 guns, 80 men, probably destroyed in 1779 (606); commanded the Privateer "Venus," 10 guns, 60 men, 1775-1783 (606); "Whim," June 16, 1780, bond \$20,000 ("Cont'l Cong." 196. 16, 32. "Naval Records of the Rev'n, p. 492); "Revenge," bond, Oct. 23, 1776, \$5,000 ("Naval Records," p. 439); "Venus," bond, July 5, 1781, \$20,000 ("Naval Records," p. 486); Sept. 6, 1781, Joseph Conkling bonder of Privateer "Jay" ("Naval Records," p. 358); Sept. 6, 1781, Joseph Conkling, witness to bonders of Privateer "Game Cock" ("Naval Records," p. 307).

CONKLING SILVANUS — Capt. Hart, 5th Line, 1777 — d. Jan. 25, 1778 (197).

COOK JAMES — Capt. Warner, 3d Line, 1777 (173); of Wallingford, 6th Line, 1780 (216).

COOK NATHAN — Pensioner 1818 (633).

COOPER ABRAHAM — Capt. Pond, 6th Line, 1777 for the War (209); 4th Line, 1781 (342); Capt. Barker, Light Inf. 1781 (353); Capt. Prentice, 5th Batt'n, Wadsworth's Brig., 1776 (408); pensioner 1818 (633).

COOPER JOHN — Capt. Keyes, Maj. Backus Light Horse, 1776 (478).

CORNWELL BENJAMIN — Capt. Churchill, 3d Batt'n, Wadsworth's Brig., 1776 (209); pensioner 1818, N. Y. City (341).

CORNWELL RICHARD — of Middletown, Capt. Robertson, 2d Line, 1783 (364).

CORWIN AMAZIAH — 1st Line, 1779-1780 (155).

CORWIN JONATHAN — Capt. Throop, 1st Line, 1777 for the War, discharged Jan. 11, 1779 (149).

CORWIN SELAH — of L. I., Capt. Throop, 1st Line, 1777 for three years, discharged Mar. 20, 1780 (149); pensioner 1818, N.Y. City (641).

CORWIN THOMAS — Capt. Leffingwell, Norwich, 1777 (620).

CRANE JOSEPH — Capt. Chester, Wethersfield, Col. Joseph Spencer, Cont'l Regt., 1775 (51).

CRANE LYDIA — Petition states that she had three sons in the service, in 1775, of whom the second (probably Joseph, above) returned (52).

CRUTTENDEN JONATHAN — Capt. Bostwick, Col. C. Webb, at Trenton, Dec. 25, 1776 (105).

CULVER DAVID — Levies, 8th Regt., 1780 (239); Capt. Dewey, Col. Johnson, Mil., 1778 (529); Serjt., Capt. Harmon, 4th Line, 1777-1779 (183).

CULVER WILLIAM — Capt. Pitkin, of Hartford, Col. Hinman, 4th Regt., 1775 (60); Capt. Simon, Col. Wolcott, Mil., 1776 (384).

## 88

DAVENPORT JAMES — of Stamford, Comm'y Dept. (430); admitted Conn. Cincinnati, July 4, 1786 (376).

DAVENPORT JOHN — of Woodbury, Capt. Ely, 6th Line, 1776 (207); Maj., of Stamford, Col. C. Webb, 9th Mil. (435); admitted Conn. Cincinnati, 1783 (376).

DAVIS DANIEL — Capt. Watson, Col. S. B. Webb, 1777 for three years, disc. July 12, 1780 (248); of Derby, Col. Sheldon's Light Drag., enlisted 1777 for the War (274); pensioner 1818 (633); may have been killed at Ft. Griswold (577).

DAVIS ISAAC — of Greenwich, Col. John Lamb's Art'y, 1777 (286).

DAVIS JAMES — Lt. Lee, Guilford, 1780 (560); Capt. Hill, Corps of Invalids, 1781 (206); pensioner 1832, Litchfield Co. (653); pensioner 1840, Guilford, age 75 (660).

DAVIS JOHN — (17 entries, of which:) Corp., Capt. Morris, Litchfield, 1781 (325); sailor, of Yarmouth, Mass., 1777 (280); of Montown. Capt. Munson, 1783 (365); pensioner 1832, Fairfield Co. (650); pensioner 1840. Ashford, age 85 (663).

DAVIS JOSHUA — Prisoner, Ft. Washington, Nov. 10, 1776 — detached from Durkee's Regt. (123); Capt. Shumway, 1st Line, 1777 for 3 years. Disc. Valley Forge, Mar. 10, 1778 (150); pensioner 1818 (634).

DAVIS WILLIAM — Capt. Huntington, 4th Batt'n, Wadsworth's Brig., 1776 (405); of Groton, Capt. Ely, 1st Line, 1777 (150); Capt. Judd, 3d Line, 1777 (173); Capt. Beardsley, 7th Line, (222); Capt. Douglass, 5th Line, 1781 (349); pensioner 1832, Windham Co. (657).

DERING SYLVESTER — of Middletown, in the Comm'y Dept. (430).

DIBBLE DANIEL — Capt. Vail, Guilford, 1781 (584); pensioner 1832, Hartford (651).

DIBBLE THOMAS — Capt. Bixby, 1776 (619).

DICK JOHN — Capt. Chapman, Tolland, 2d Line, 1781 (328); Col. Swift, 1780-1783 (369); Capt. St. John, Ridgefield, Light Inf., 1781 (352); of Baltimore, Capt. Taylor, Light Inf., 1783 (366).

DICKERSON JOHN — Capt. Betts, 2d Line, 1777 (160).

DICKERSON SILVANUS, Lt. — of N. Y., Col. Sheldon's Light Drag., 1778-1780 (272); pensioner 1818 (634).

DOWNING BENJAMIN — Capt. Clark, Col. Latimer, 1777 (507).



EDWARDS ISAAC — Capt. Edwards, Gen. Waterbury's Brig., 1781 (568).

EDWARDS JOHN — Corp., Col. Silliman, 1776 (481); Lt., Maj. Sheldon, 5th Light Horse, 1776 (444).

ELLIS JOSEPH — Capt. Brewster, 17th Cont'l, missing at Battle of L. I. (102).

ELY JOHN — Capt. 6th Conn. Cont'l. Col. Samuel H. Parsons, May 1-Dec. 18, 1775, at Siege of Boston; Maj., Col. Samuel Mott's Batt'n Conn. State Troops, July 1776; Lt. Col. 3d Conn. Mil., 1776, around N. Y. City; Col. 4th Batt'n Conn. State Troops, in R. I., 1776-7 ("Year Book, 1909, Sons of Rev'n, State of N. Y.," p. 421. See also C. M. R., pp. 72, 77. 424, 450, 614).

ELY WORTHINGTON — Fif. 9th Co., Col. Parsons, 6th Cont'l, 1775 (77).

FANNING DAVID — Capt. Brewster, 17th Cont'l, 1776 (103); of Groton, Capt. Stanton, Col. Sherburne, 1777 (256); Capt. Williams, Maj. Gen. Wolcott, 1779 (555).

FANNING JAMES — Capt. Hait, 5th Line, 1777 (108).

FANNING PHINEAS, Serjt.—Capt. Morgan, 8th Mil., 1776 (451).

FIELD JOHN — Pensioner 1840, Cheshire, age 81 (660).

FITCH JOHN — Dep'y Comm'y Gen. of Issues, Fishkill, 1779 (143); of Canterbury, Issuing Comm'y Conn. Troops in Cont'l Army (430); of Simsbury, Pensioner 1840 (665).

FOSTER ASA — Capt. Hait, 5th Line, 1777 (198); Lt. Smith, Col. Belden, 1777 (406); pensioner 1818, Ohio (646).

FOSTER CHRISTOPHER — Col. S. H. Parsons, 1776, sick in Hospital at Stamford, and discharged (100).

FOSTER DAVID — Pensioner 1818, N.Y. City (642).

FOSTER JAMES — Capt. Mattock, 8th Line, 1777 (234).

FOSTER JEDEDIAH — Capt. Heart, Col. Wolcott, 1776 (383).

FOSTER JOHN — Capt. Prior, Col. Wolcott, 1776 (382); Capt. Beebe, Stratford, 1780 (298); pensioner 1818 (634); pensioner 1832, N. London (655); pensioner 1840, Norwich, age 78 (661); pensioner 1840, E. Haddam, age 92 (664).

FOSTER PETER — Capt. Durkee, 1st Line, 1781 (321).

FOWLER JONATHAN — of Bolton, Capt. Savage, Col. Sherburne, 1777 (254).

FOWLER WILLIAM — of E. Haddam, Capt. Rice, 5th line, d. of small pox, Feb. 26-28, 1782 (345).

FRANKLIN ABEL — Capt. Gallup, Col. S. H. Parsons, 1776 (100); Capt. McGregier, 4th Line, 1776 (186); pensioner 1818 (634).

FRANKS JOHN — Pensioner 1818, Delaware (645).

FULLER ASA — 8th Co., Gen. Spencer, 2d Cont'l, 1775 (50).

FURMAN JOHN — of Enfield, Capt. Blackman, Col. Sherburne, 1777 (255).

GARDINER DAVID — Capt. Alden, 3d Line, 1781-1783 (333); pensioner, together with David 2d, 1818 (634).

GARDINER JOHN — on the Privateer "Confederacy," 1779 (601).

GARDINER NATHANIEL — Surg. Mate, Mil., 1776 (431).

GEER JOHN — Capt. Olmsted, Col. Enos, on the Hudson River, 1778 (539).

GELSTON WILLIAM — Pensioner 1832, Middlesex Co. (654); pensioner 1840, E. Haddam, age 84. (664).

GIBSON JOHN — Capt. Edwards, Gen. Waterbury's Brig., 1781 (568); of Wethersfield, Col. Canfield, Mil., 1781 (581); Capt. Durkee, Provisional Regt., 1781 (588).

GILBERT JOHN — Capt. Lathrop Allen, Col. Samuel Elmore, Ft. Dayton, 1776 (117); Serjt. Maj., Capt. Abel, Col. Bradley, Wadsworth's Brig., 1776 (415); prisoner, Ft. Washington, 1776, Peekskill 1777 (415);

Capt. Smith, Col. Chandler, 8th Line, 1777 (234) ; 5th Levies, 1780 (204) ; Col. Sheldon, 5th Drag., 1776 (444) ; of Fairfield, Serjt., Capt. Humphrey, 2d Line, 1777-1783 (362) ; Serjt. and Corp., Capt. Hodge, Col. Sherman, 5th Line, 1781 (346) ; of N. Haven, Lt., 5th Batt'n., Col. Douglass, Wadsworth's Brig., 1776 (406) ; Capt., N. Haven Alarm, July 5, 1779, killed (553).

GOLDSMITH JEREMIAH — Pensioner 1818, N. Y. City (642).

GOLDSMITH WILLIAM — of Milford, Capt. Pond, 6th Line, 1777 (362).

GOLDSMITH WILMOT — Serjt., Capt. Peter Vail, Guilford, 1781 (584).

GOULD JOHN — Capt. Catlin, 5th Line, 1777 (198).

GRAY JOHN — Surrendered with Ethan Allen, Montreal, 1775 (93) ; 11th Mil., N. Y. City, 1776 (461).

GREGORY JABEZ — Capt. 9th Mil., N. Y. City 1776-1777 (457, 486).

GRIFFIN DANIEL — Pensioner 1818 (634).

GRIFFIN JAMES — Capt. Prentice, Col. S. H. Parsons, 6th Cont'l (74) ; of Stonington, Capt. Eldredge, 1st Line, 1777-1781 (150).

GRIFFIN JASPER — Capt. Jewett, 17th Cont'l, 1776 (102).

GRIFFIN JOHN — Col. S. H. Parsons, 10th Cont'l, sick at Stamford, 1776 (100) ; Capt. Judd, 3d Line, 1778 (174) ; Lt. and Capt., Lt. Col. Storrs, Mil., at N. Y. City, 1776 (631) ; pensioner 1818, (634).

GRIFFIN SAMUEL — Fif., Capt. Caleb Clark, 8th Mil., 1776 (461).

GRIFFING EDWARD — of Killingworth, Capt. Stevens, Col. Swift, 7th Line, 1777-1780 (222).

GRIFFING JASPER — Capt. Jewett, of Lyme, Col. Huntington, 8th Regt. (89).

GRIFFING JOHN — of Saybrook, Capt. Kirtland, 6th Line, 1777 (211) ; on the ship "Confederacy," 1779 (601).

GRIFFING JOSEPH — of Norwich, Capt. Durkee, 3d Cont'l, Dec., 1776 (54) ; of Norwich, Capt. Brown, 4th Line, 1777 for 3 years (187) ; of Redding, Capt. Wilcox, Regt. of Artificers, 1777 for 3 years (290) ; Col. Selden, Wadsworth's Brig., in retreat from N. Y., 1776 ; of Norwich, Capt. Huntington's Co. (404) ; Capt. Gray, Col. Whiting, 4th Mil., at Peekskill, Oct., 1777 (517) ; Serjt., Capt. Benajah Lefingwell, Norwich, 1777 (620).

GRIFFING STEPHEN — Corp., Capt. Holcomb, 18th Mil., before N. Y., Aug.-Sept., 1776 (472) ; Serjt., Lt. Hays, 18th Mil., before N. Y., as above (473) ; Capt., of Simsbury, Col. Canfield Mil., at West Point, 1781 (583).

## 91

HAINES DAVID — Capt. Converse, 2d Line, 1781 (324) ; of Saybrook, Capt. Humphrey, 2d Line 1781 for three years (362).

HALE DANIEL — Capt. Parsons, 3d Batt'n, Col. Sage, Wadsworth's Brig., 1776 (309).

HALL PETER — Capt. Ely, 6th Line, 1778 (211) ; of Hartford, 4th Troop, Light Drag., Col. Sheldon, 1780 (278) ; Qr. Mr., 1st Light Horse, 1776 (442).

HALL WILLIAM — Capt. Shumway, 1st Line, 1777 (151) ; Capt. Hinckley, 2d Line, 1777-1780 (162) ; Capt. Allen, 3d Line, 1777 for the War (176) ; Capt. Watson, Col. S. B. Webb, 1777 (249) ; Capt. Sizer, Regt. of Artificers, 1778 for the War (291) ; Capt. Churchill, 3d Batt'n, Wadsworth's Brig., 1776, (402).

HALSEY ELIAS HENRY, Capt. — of L. I., killed at Ft. Griswold, 1781 (577).

HALSEY PHILIP — Pensioner 1832, Hartford Co. (652) ; pensioner 1840, Windsor, age 80 (660).

HAND ABRAHAM — of Cornwall, promoted Lt., Capt. James Horton, 1779 (291).

HAND DANIEL — of Guilford, Capt., Col. Talcott, 1776 (388).

HAND JONATHAN — of Wethersfield, Capt. Wylls, Col. S. B. Webb, 1777 (249).

HAND JOSEPH — Capt. Roger Wells, Maj. Wyllis, Light Inf., 1781 (353); of Wethersfield, Capt. Bull, Col. S. B. Webb, 1777 (249).

HARRIS HENRY — of Stratford, Col. Lamb's Art'y, served 1780-1781 (287).

HARRIS JAMES — of Plainfield. Lexington Alarm, 1775 (19); Lt. Clark, Col. Douglass, N. Y. City, 1776 (474).

HART MARY — of Guilford, pensioner 1840, age 73 (660).

HART WILLIAM — Serjt., Capt. Woodbridge, Col. Elmore, 1776 (113); Maj. 2d Light Horse (242); Maj. of Saybrook, 1st Light Horse (442).

HAVENS DANIEL — Capt. Gale, 6th Cont'l (77).

HAVENS JAMES — Capt. Williams, Mil. at Ft. Griswold, 1779 (555).

HAVENS JOSEPH — Capt. Lyon, Col. Huntington, 8th Cont'l (89); Col. Chester, 6th Batt'n, Wadsworth's Brig., stationed on L. I., Aug. 26, 1776, engaged at White Plains, October 28, enlistment expired Dec. 25 (412).

HAVENS WILLIAM — On the Privateer "Beaver" (607).

HAZARD SAMUEL, Lt. — of N. Y. City, Col. Elisha Sheldon's Light Drag., 1777 (272).

HEDGES DAVID — Capt. Marcy, of Windham Co., 6th Batt'n, Wadsworth's Brig., 1776 (412).

HEDGES JEREMIAH — 1st Levies, 1780 (155).

HEMSTEAD ROBERT — Serjt., Capt. Stanton, 1780 (561).

HERRICK GEORGE — Capt. Allen, Col. Elmore, Ft. Dayton, 1776 (117).

HIGBIE SAMUEL — Capt. Heart, Col. Wolcott, 1776 (383); pensioner 1832, N. Haven (654); of Milford, pensioner 1840, age 81 (660).

HIGGINS WILLIAM — Sixth Cont'l, at Boston, May-Dec., 1775 (72); appt'd Qr. Mr., 3d Cont'l, July 23, 1777 (168); of Lyme, appt'd Ens. and Qr. Mr. Serjt. 3d Cont'l, 1777 (169); of Lyme, Qr. Mr. 1st Cont'l, 1777 to end of the War (315); of Lyme, Lt. 1st Cont'l, retired June, 1782 (359); of Lyme, Lt. in service May 15, 1775, Member of Cincinnati (373); 3d Midshipman on the "Oliver Cromwell," 1778 (396).

HILL WILLIAM — Capt. Wright, 5th Line, 1777 (198).

HITCHCOCK DANIEL — Capt. Judd, 3d Line, 1778 (174); Capt. Clift, 1st Line, 1781, (319); pensioner 1818, Mass. (634).

HOPKINS SAMUEL — of Winchester, marched to relief of Cont'l Army, 1776 (612).

HORTON JAMES, Capt. — of Guilford, Col. Baldwin, Artificers, 1777-1779 (291).

HOWARD WILL — Capt. Lyons, 11th Mil. at N. Y. City, 1776 (463).

HUBBARD JOHN — Capt. Woodbridge, of Hartland, Col. Elmore, 1776 (114); Capt. Granger, 2d Line, taken prisoner June 30, 1777 (162).

HUBBARD SAMUEL — N. Haven Alarm, 1779 (548); Levies, 2d Regt., 1779-1780 (166); Capt. 7th Mil. (625).

HUDSON JOHN — Capt. Eldridge, 1st Line, 1777 (151); Ens. Norton, 18th Mil., 1776 (471).

HULBERT JOHN — Capt. Champion, 3d Line, 1777 (175).

HUTCHINSON THOMAS — Capt. Weed, of Stratford, 2d Line, 1781 (327); Corp., Capt. Hait, Stamford, 5th Line, 1777 for three years (195); of Ridgefield, Capt. Robertson, 2d Line, 1781 for three years (364).

INGRAHAM SAMUEL — Capt. St. John, of Ridgefield, 2d Line, 1780-1781 (328); of Kent, Capt. Humphrey, 2d Line, 1780 for 3 years (362).

ISAACS ISAAC, Corp. — Capt. Dickerson, Col. Elmore, at Ft. Dayton, 1776 (119).

JACKSON DAVID — Capt. Smith, 8th Line, 1777-1778 (235); Levies, 5th Regt., 1780 (203); Capt. Betts, 3d Line, 1781 (334); pensioner 1818, N. Y. City (643).



JACKSON JOHN — Capt. Wright, 5th Line, 1777 (199); of N. Haven, Mattross. Col. Lamb's Art'y (287); of Kingstown, Capt. Chapman, 2d Line, 1783 (364).

JACKSON RICHARD — Capt. Barnard, 3d Line, 1777 (175).

JACKSON SAMUEL — Capt. Mattock, 8th Line, 1777 (235); Corp., Capt. Benton, 5th Line, 1781 (347); Capt. Dunning, 13th Mil. (468); of Bethlehem, pensioner 1840, age 82 (664).

JACKSON THOMAS — of Preston, Capt. Belcher, 1st Line, 1777-1780 (151); Capt. Durkee, 1782-1783 (588).

JAGGER ABRAHAM — Pensioner 1832, Hartford Co. (652).

JOHNSON SAMUEL — Corp., of Greenwich, Col. Lamb's Art'y, 1777, (285); Serjt., of Middletown, Capt. Parmelee, Col. Hazen, 1778 (261); of Waterbury, Lt. Col. Canfield, Mil. (582); on the ship "Oliver Cromwell" (597); on the frigate "Trumbull" (599); of Tolland, pensioner 1840, age 83 (665).

JOHNSON WILLIAM — Capt. Chapman, of Fairfield, Col. Elmore, 1776 (114); of Middletown, Capt. Wilcox, Corps of Artificers, 1777 (290).

JONES BENJAMIN — Capt. Skinner, Col. Latimer, 1777 (509); Capt. Edwards, Gen. Waterbury's Brig. (568); on the "Oliver Cromwell" (507); of Fairfield Co., pensioner 1832 (650).

JONES EPHRAIM — of Fairfield Co., pensioner 1832 (650).

JONES JOHN — Capt. Sanford, 5th Line, 1777 for 3 years (199); Capt. Munson, 8th Line, 1777 for the War (235); of Middlesex Co., pensioner 1832 (654); of Saybrook, pensioner 1840, age 79 (664).

JONES THOMAS — Capt. Parmelee, Col. Samuel Elmore, 1776 (116); Serjt., Capt. Clift, 3d Line, 1777-1778 (170); of Wallingford, Col. Hazen, 1777 (261); Capt. Harmon, Col. Wolcott, 1776 (385); Capt. Hay, 18th Mil., 1776 (472); Capt. Judson, Maj. Skinner's Light Horse (476); sail-maker on the "Trumbull" (598); pensioner 1818, N. Y. City (643).

## 93

KELSEY STEPHEN — Capt. Bristol, E. Haven Alarm, 1779 (551); pensioner 1832, Middlesex Co. (654).

KING, ALEXANDER — of E. Windsor, Ens., Capt. Robinson, Col. Douglass, 1776 (389).

KING GILBERT — Capt. Bradley, Matrosses, Art'y, 1780 (552).

KING JOHN — Pensioner 1832, Tolland Co. (656).

KING JONATHAN — Capt. Bowen, Col. Chapman, 1778 (531); Capt. Mills, Col. Enos, 1778 (540).

KING, PETER — Capt. Barnard, 3d Line, 1777 (175).

KING SAMUEL — Capt. Lacy, 5th Line, 1777 (199); 7th Short Levies, 1780 (227).

LANDON DAVID — Lexington Alarm, from Guilford, 1775 (121); of Goshen, marched to the relief of the Cont'l Army, Dec. 23, 1776 (612); Capt., N. Haven Alarm, 1779, Gen. Ward (549).

LANG WILLIAM — Capt. Abel, Col. Bradley, Wadsworth's Brig., 1776. Prisoner, Ft. Washington, 1776 (415).

LAWRENCE THOMAS — Capt. Smith, Col. Bradley, Wadsworth's Brig. 1776. Prisoner, Ft. Washington, 1776 (420).

LAY SIMEON — Capt., Col. Worthington Mil., 1779 (549); Capt., 7th Mil. (625).

LEAVENWORTH JESSE — Lexington Alarm, from N. Haven, 1775 (18); 1st Lt., Col. Wooster, served in Qr. Mr. Dept. 1777 (39).

LEE JOSEPH — Capt. Richards, 1st Line, 1777-1778 (152); Capt. Keyes, Maj. Backus' Light Horse, 1776 (478); Capt. Hungerford, Col. McClellan, 1781 (580).

LESTER ANDREW — Capt. Cochran and Capt. Dickinson, Col. Elmore, Ft. Dayton, 1776 (119).

LEVERICK GABRIEL — of Old Milford, Col. Lamb's Art'y 1777 (285).

LEWIS SAMUEL — Serjt., 6th Line, 1777 (206); Capt. Mansfield, 6th Line, 1777 (212); Qr. Mr., 5th Light Horse, 1776 (444); Lt. Bradley, Matrosses, 1778 (546); pensioner 1818 (635).

LOCKWOOD EPHRAIM — Capt. Benedict, 9th Mil., 1776 (458); Lt. Carter, 9th Mil., 1776 (485); Capt. Scofield, N. Haven Alarm, 1779 (554).

LOCKWOOD JOHN — Pay Mr., Col. S. B. Webb, 1777 (245); Capt. Peck, 9th Mil., (458, 490); Capt. Whitney, 9th Mil., 1776 (485).

LOCKWOOD SAMUEL, CAPT. — of Greenwich, Col. Lamb's Art'y, 1777 (284); vol. in Quebec Expedition; Lt., Col. Spencer; Prisoner, Dec. 31, 1775; exchanged, Jan. 10, 1777; re-entered service, 1777 (91).

LYON HENRY — Capt. Allen, 3d Line, 1777 (175); Capt. Stillwell, 1st Line, 1781 (320).

## 94

MCCULLIN DUNKIN — 4th Line, 1781 (341); Col. Swift, Line, 1781-1784 (369).

MANWARING PETER — Capt. Mather, 1776 (621).

MARVIN SETH — Capt. Durkee, Wyoming, 1776-1777 (263); of Westmorland, Capt. Spaulding, Wyoming, 1777-1778 (266).

MASON ELIJAH — Capt. Shipman, Col. C. Webb, 7th Cont'l, 1775 (79); of Norfolk, Col. Burril, 14th Mil., 1781 (562); pensioner 1832, Windham Co. (659); of Woodstock, pensioner 1840, age 83 (663).

MATHER ELEAZAR, M.D. — Appointed by the Gen. Ass'y of Conn., Oct. 1776, to examine candidates for Surgeon or Surgeon's Mates in the Continental Army or Navy (Year Book, 1909, Sons of the Revolution of the State of N. Y., p. 542).

MATHER JOSEPH — Capt. and Col. David Waterbury, 1776 (64); Capt. Bell, 1776 (456); do., also Capt. Reed, Mil., 1776 (488); Capt. Bray, Col. Hooker (499); supposed of Norwalk, Ens., Provisional Regt., 1781 (586); Serjt., Capt. Reed, Mil. (619); Capt. Samuel Mather, Ft. Trumbull, 1776 (621); pensioner 1832, Fairfield Co. (650); pensioner 1832, Hartford Co. (652).

MATHER SAMUEL — of Lyme, Capt., Ft. Trumbull, 1776 (620); Dr. to Conn. Troops in the Jerseys, 1776 (628); pensioner 1832, Fairfield Co. (650); pensioner 1832, Hartford Co. (652); pensioner 1832, N. London Co. (656); pensioner 1840, Darien (662). Capt., Col. Saltonstall, Mil., 1775-1779; Surg. Col. Marshfield Parsons, Mil., 1779-1780 (Year Book — as in Dr. Eleazar, above).

MATTHEWS ELIAS — of Lyme, Qr. Mr., Col. S. H. Parsons, 10th Cont'l, 1776 (99).

MEIGS RETURN JONATHAN — Maj., Col. Spencer, Cont'l, 1775 (45, 47); Maj., Col. B. Arnold, Quebec Expedition, 1775, prisoner, exchanged 1777 and re-entered service (45, 91); Lt. Col., Col. Sherburne, 1777-1781 (126, 253); Col., 6th Cont'l Line, 1777-1781 (127, 205); Col., Raid on Sag Harbor, 1777 (128); Col., Gen. Putnam, 1777 (129); Col., Stony Pt., 1779 (132); retired, 1781 (301); Conn. Cincinnati, 1783 (374).

MILLER, DAVID — Adj't., Maj. Skinner's Light Horse, 1776 (475); boy on the frigate "Trumbull" (599).

MILLER EBENEZER — Lt., Capt. Foot, Col. Hooker, 1777 (502); Capt. Pomeroy, Col. Chapman, 1778 (531); Capt. Granger, Gen. Waterbury's Brig., 1781 (565); on frigate "Trumbull" (599); of Torrington, 2d Lt., Col. Enos State Regt., 1777 (614); pensioner 1832, Litchfield Co. (653); pensioner 1840, Torrington, age 76 (663).

MILLER ELISHA — Capt. Jewitt, Col. Huntington, 17th Cont'l, 1776 (102).

MILLER JACOB — 2d Line, 1779 (166); Col. S. B. Webb, Mil., 1780 (252); Col. Mott, Gen. Waterbury, Northern Dept., 1776 (390).

MILLER JASON — Capt. Miel, Gen. Waterbury's Brig., 1781 (571).

MILLER JOHN — Capt. Humphrey, Col. Huntington, 8th Cont'l, 1775-1776 (87); Capt. Chapman, Col. Elmore, 1776-1777 (114); Capt. Beardsley, 7th Line, 1777 (224); 5th Troop, Sheldon's Light Drag., 1780 (279); Lt. Smith, Gen. Wolcott's Brig., 1777 (497).

MILLER NATHAN — of Lyme, Capt. Ely, 1st Line, 1777-1780 (152); Capt. Allen, Col. S. B. Webb, Add'l Inf., 1777 for the War (250).

MILLER NOAH — Levies, 2d Regt., 1780 (166).

MILLER WILLIAM — of Springfield, 5th Troop, Sheldon's Light Drag., 1777 (278); Capt. Clark, Artificers, 1777 for the War (293); Capt. Vail, Col. Canfield, 1781 (585); landsman on the Privateer "Marquis de Lafayette" (603).

MILLS JEDEDIAH — Capt. Welles, Col. Wolcott, 1776 (383).

MILLS JOHN — of Fairfield, Capt., 2d Line, 1777 (158); Capt. Alden, 3d Line, 1781 (333); Capt. Betts, 3d Line, 1781 (334); Serjt., Capt. Keeler, Col. Bradley, Gen. Wadsworth's Brig., 1776, prisoner at Ft. Washington, 1776 (416); Capt. Bell, 9th Mil., 1776 (487); Capt., Danbury Alarm, 1777 (492); Capt. Williams, Lt. Col. Gallup, Ft. Griswold, 1779 (555); pensioner 1818, N. Y. City (643).

MILLS SAMUEL — of Simsbury, Lt., and Qr. Mr. Serjt., Col. Sheldon's Light Drag., 1777-1780, prisoner 1777-1780 (272); admitted Conn. Cincinnati, July 7, 1784 (375); 1st Lt., Capt. Watson, Col. Cook, 2d Batt'n, 1776-1777 (424).

MINER JOHN — Capt. Chester, 2d Cont'l, 1775 (51); prisoner, Ft. Washington, 1776 (123); Capt. Hine, 13th Mil., 1776 (469); Clerk, Capt. Judson, Maj. Skinner, 1776 (476); Capt. Holmes, Col. Chapman, Mil., 1778 (532).

MINER JOHN, JR. — Capt. Holmes, Col. Chapman, Mil., 1778 (532).

MOORE BENJAMIN — 1st Mil. (630).

MOORE JOHN — Capt. Hall, 7th Line, 1777 (224); pensioner 1818, Vermont (639).

MOORE JOSEPH — Lt., Capt. Buttolph, 18th Mil., 1776 (471).

MOORE THOMAS — Capt. Wyllys, Col. S. B. Webb, 1777 for the War (250).

MOREHOUSE ANDREW — Capt. Marvin, 9th Mil., 1776 (491).

MORES JOHN — detached Sargent's Regt., Mass., prisoner, Ft. Washington, 1776 (123).

MORGAN JOHN — Corp., Capt. Gallup, 8th Mil., 1776 (452); Ens., Capt. Morgan, 8th Mil., 1776 (453); Capt. 8th Mil., 1780 (561); wounded in Arnold's attack on N. London (578); Capt., Col. Wells, 1780 (615); pensioner 1832, N. London Co. (656).

MORRELL JAMES — Capt. Judson, Maj. Skinner's Light Horse, 1776 (476).

MORSE JOHN — Capt. Morgan, 8th Mil., 1776 (453); Capt. Lyon, 11th Mil., 1776 (463).

MOTT SAMUEL — of Lyme, Capt. Holmes, 1st Line, 1777-1780 (152); of Winchester, Capt. Beebe, Sappers and Miners, 1777-1783 (298); Capt. Parsons, 3d Line, 1781 (336).

MOTT SAMUEL, 2d — pensioner 1818, N. Y. City (463).

## 95

NEWBERRY JOHN — of E. Windsor, Col. Canfield, at West Pt., 1781 (581).

NEWCOMB DANIEL — Capt. Brown, 8th Line, 1777, Invalid in the Art'y (236).

NICHOLS BENJAMIN — 1st Lt., Capt. Beach, Col. Swift's Batt'n, 1776 (391); Lt. Col. Dimon, N. Haven Alarm, 1779 (548).

NORRIS O. — Commanded Privateer "Juno," 1 gun, 24 men, 1775-1783 (605).

NORTON GEORGE — Capt. Bostwick, Col. C. Webb, 19th Cont'l, crossed the Delaware, Trenton, Dec. 25, 1776 (105); Capt. Chapman, 7th Line, 1777 (224).

NORTON NATHANIEL — Lost a gun in Arnold's detachment, Quebec, 1775 (92); Capt. Seymour, Maj. Bull's Dragoons, 1779 (549); of Guilford, commanded armed boat "Suffolk," to cruise in the Sound (629).

OGDEN JOHN — Capt. Mead, 9th Mil., 1777 (487).



OSBORN DANIEL — Capt. Gray, Col. Whiting, 4th Mil., Fishkill, 1777 (516); Serjt., Capt. Bartram, Col. Whiting, 4th Mil., Horseneck, 1777 (524); Capt. Thorp, Col. Whiting, 4th Mil., Peekskill 1777 (516).

OSBORN JONATHAN — One of the crew of the "Confederacy," 1779 (601).

OSBORN JOSEPH — Corp., Capt. Parmelee, Col. Elmore, garrison at Ft. Stanwix, 1777 (116); Levies, 5th Regt., 1780 (203).

OSBORN ZEBEDEE — Capt. Wells, Col. Wolcott, 1776 (384).

OVERTON AARON — Capt. Webb, 4th Line, 1778 (188); Col. S. B. Webb, 1780 (252).

OVERTON S. — Commander of Privateer "Regulator," 4 swivels and 16 men, 1775-1783 (606).

## 96

PAINE BENJAMIN — Capt. Peck, 5th Batt'n, Gen. Wadsworth's Brig., missing Sept. 15, 1776 (408).

PAINE JOHN — Capt. Abbott, 11th Mil., at N. Y. City, 1776 (463); Capt. Paine, Mil., 1776 (622).

PALMER DAVID — Col. S. H. Parsons, sick in hospital at Stamford, 1776 (100); killed, at Ft. Griswold, 1781 (577); also said to have been a Lt. in the 21st Regt., 1779, and a Capt. at Stonington, same year.

PARKER JEREMIAH — 2d Art'y, Levies, 1780 (287); Capt. Peck, 5th Batt'n, Gen. Wadsworth — Battle of L. I., and through 1776 (408).

PARKER JOHN — of Coventry, Capt. Richards, 1st Line, 1777 (153); Capt. Champion, 3d Line, 1776 (177); Levies, 5th Regt., 1780 (203); of Wallingford, Capt. Kirtland, 6th Line, 1777 (213); of Plainfield, Col. Sherburne, 1778-1781 (256); Capt. Williams, 3d Line, 1781 (335); 4th Line, 1781 (342); Capt. Barker, 4th Light Inf., 1781 (353); Capt. Simons, Col. Wolcott, 1776 (384); Capt. Holmes, E. Haddam, 1776 (611); Capt. Hungerford, Col. McClallen, 1781 (580); Corp., of Woodbury, Col. Canfield, 1781 (583); pensioner 1818 (636); pensioner 1818, N. Y. City (643).

PARSONS DANIEL — Capt. Simons, Col. Wolcott, 1776 (384); Capt. Parsons 3d Batt'n, Gen. Wadsworth's Brig. (399); [spelled "Person"], appointed Ens. of the 13th Co., 2d Regt., Oct., 1778 (Records of the State of Conn. 2. 139).

PARSONS JOHN — Capt. Chapman, 7th Line, 1777 (224); on the "Oliver Cromwell," 1778 (597).

PARSONS SAMUEL — Capt. Champion, 3d Line, 1777 for the War (177); Capt. Stoddard, 8th Line, 1777-1778 (237); of Wallingford, Capt. Wilcox, Artificers, 1778 for 3 years (290); Fif., Capt. Buell, 1st Line, 1781 (320); Artificer, pensioner 1818 (636); of Orange, pensioner 1840, age 79 (660); Mus., pensioner 1818, N. Y. City (643).

PARSONS SAMUEL HOLDEN — Col., Lexington Alarm, 1775 (18); raised money for Ticonderoga Expedition, 1775 (29); Col., 6th Cont'l, Boston, 1775-1776 (72); Col. 10th Cont'l, and Brig. Gen., Battle of L. I., 1776 (97, 99); recruiting for Cont'l Army, 1777 (127); services, 1777-1780, prom'd Maj. Gen. Cont'l Army, 1780 (141, 312); service in the Highlands, 1781 (302, 304, 305); farewell to the Conn. Line, 1782 (307); Conn. Cincinnati, 1783 (374).

PECK AUGUSTUS — of New Haven, Capt. Prentice, 6th Line, 1776 (213); 4th Line, 1781 (340); of Waterbury, Capt. Humphrey, 2d Line, 1776 for the War (362); Capt. Prentice, 5th Batt'n, Gen. Wadsworth's Brig., 1776 (408).

PECK JOSEPH — Capt. Eldridge, 1st Line, 1777 for the War (152); of N. Haven, Capt. Horton, Artificers, 1778 for 3 years (292); 2d Lt., Capt. Van Deursen, Gen. Waterbury's Brig., 1781 (575); on frigate "Trumbull" (599); pensioner 1818 (636); pensioner 1832, N. London Co. (656).

PELTON ITHAMAR — of Chatham, in Lexington Alarm, 1775 (6).

PERRY ELIAKIM — Capt. Lathrop, Col. Latimer, Mil., 1777 (507).

PERSHALL JOHN — Capt. Chapman, Col. Elmore, at Ft. Stanwix, 1776 (114).

PETERS THOMAS (or Solomon) — Capt. Sanford, 5th Line, 1777 for 3 years, d. Sept. 1, 1779 (200).

PHILLIPS EBENEZER — Age 36, Capt. Durkee, Wyoming 1776-1777 (263).

PHILLIPS WILLIAM — of Simsbury, Sheldon's Light Drag., 1781 for the War (282); pensioner 1818, R. I. (636).

PIERSON ABRAHAM — Serjt., Capt. Bristol, E. Haven Alarm, 1779 (551).

PIERSON DAVID — Private and Corp., Capt. Comstock, 5th Line, 1781 (345).

PIERSON SAMUEL — Lt., Capt. Bristol, E. Haven Alarm, 1779 (551); Lt., Col. Worthington, 7th Mil., 1780 (561).

PUTNAM ISRAEL — of Pomfret, Lt. Col., Lexington Alarm, 1775 (20); at the Battle of Bunker Hill (36); appt'd 2d Brig. Gen. for the Regts. at Boston, appt'd Maj. Gen. Cont'l Army, 1775 (37, 97); Col., 3d Mil., 1775 (53); at N. Y., and Battle of L. I., 1776 (97); on the Hudson, 1777 (129); at Horseneck [Greenwich], 1779 (131); in command of the Virginia Line, 1778, in command at West Pt., 1778-1779 (141); Maj. Gen. Cont'l Army, 1777-1781 (312).

## 97

RAYMOND JAMES — Gen. Gates, Mil., 1777 (513); pensioner of 1818 (636).

REEVES DANIEL — Capt. Edwards, Gen. Waterbury's Brig., 1781 (568).

REEVES JAMES — 1st Regt. Levies, 1780 (156); Capt. Hodge, 5th Line, 1781 (347).

REEVES LUTHER — of Lyme, Capt. Ely, 1st Line, 1777 (147); Capt. Bingham, 5th Line, 1781 (348); Serjt., pensioner 1818 (636).

REEVES PURYER — Capt. Chamberlain, 2d Line, 1781 (324); of Saybrook, Capt. Comstock, 2d Line, 1781 for 3 years (361); Col. Swift, Line, 1781-1784 (360).

RICHARDS NATHANIEL — Capt. Strong, 5th Line, 1776 (200); Capt. Bell, 9th Mil., 1776 (456, 488); Capt. Reed, Mil. (619); Lt. of Marines on ship "Alfred," pensioner 1818 (636).

ROBERTS JOHN — Capt. Allen, 3d Line, 1777 (177); Capt. Sanford, 5th Line, 1777 (200); of Middletown, Trumpeter, Sheldon's Light Drag., disc. 1778 (273); Capt. Comstock, 5th Line, 1781 (345); Capt. Prior, Col. Wolcott, 1776 (382); Capt. Mills, Gen. Wadsworth's Brig., 1776, prisoner Ft. Washington (417); Capt. Johnson, Gen. Wadsworth's Brig., 1776 (420); Qr. Mr. 1st Light Horse, 1776 (442); Maj. Skinner's Troop, 1776 (476); Trumpeter, Capt. Butler, Maj. Sheldon's Light Horse, 1776 (481); Capt. Wadsworth, Col. Cook, Mil. 1777 (511); of Hartford, Capt. Grant, Col. Johnson, Mil., 1778 (528); pensioner 1818 (636).

ROBINSON THOMAS — Capt. Leavenworth, 6th Line, 1777, for the War (214).

ROBYSON DAVID — Capt. Dunning, 13th Mil., 1776, N. Y. City, 1776 (468).

ROCKWELL WILLIAM — 2d Line, 1780 (166); Capt. Olmsted, Col. Enos, Mil., 1778 (539).

ROGERS JEREMIAH — Capt. Calkins, Col. Latimer, Mil., at Saratoga, 1777 (505).

ROGERS JOHN — Capt. Hyde, 4th Line, 1777 (189); of Norwalk, Capt. Ely, 6th Line, 1778 for the War (214); Lt., Col. S. B. Webb, 1777-1778 (246); of N. London, seaman, 3d Troop, Sheldon's Light Drag., 1777, taken away by Lt. Simonot (276); 4th Line, 1781 (339).

ROGERS JOSHUA — Capt. Mather, N. London 1776 (621).

ROGERS NATHANIEL — of E. Windsor, Capt. Grant, Col. Johnson, Mil., 1778 (528); pensioner 1832, Tolland Co. (656).

ROGERS RUTH — Pensioner 1840, N. Branford (660).

ROGERS STEPHEN — Capt. Foot, Col. Ward, 1777 (621).

ROGERS WILLIAM — Capt. Marvin, 9th Mil., 1776-1777 (491); pensioner 1818 (636).

ROGERS ZEPHANIAH — Capt. Satterlee, Col. Elmore, Johnstown, 1776 (118); pensioner 1818, Penn. (645).

RUSCO DAVID — of Sharon, Ens., Col. Enos. 1777 (614).

RUSSELL JOHN — of Ashford, Lexington Alarm, 1775 (5); Capt. Tuttle, Col. C. Webb, 7th Cont'l, 1775 (8f); of Suffield, 4th Troop, Col. Sheldon's Light Drag., 1780-1783 (277); Ens., Capt. Lovejoy, Col. Enos. 3d Batt'n, 1776-1777 (424); Capt. Warren, 11th Mil., to Westchester (462); Capt. Robinson, Col. McClallan, Mil., to N. London, 1781 (580); Capt. Foot, Col. Ward, Mil., 1777 (621); pensioner 1818, N. Y. (641); pensioner 1840, Salisbury (664).

RUSSELL JONATHAN — Capt. Harmon, 4th Line, 1777 (189); Corp., Capt. Foot, Col. Ward, Mil., 1777 (621).

RYERSON MARTIN — Capt. Comstock, 8th Line, 1778 (237).  
1776

98

SALSBURY J — Commander of Privateer "Industry," 2 guns, 14 men (605).

SAMMIS WILLIAM — Capt. Lockwood's Coast Guards, 1781 (557).

SANFORD DANIEL — Ens., Capt. Hickok, Col. Whiting, 1st Batt'n, 1776-1777 (424); prisoner in Danbury Raid, and taken to N. Y. City (493).

SANFORD EZEKIEL — of Redding, Lt., Capt. Read, Col. Waterbury, 5th Cont'l (70); Capt., 5th Line, 1777-8 (194); pensioner 1818, N. Y. (644); invalid pensioner 1833-1834 (649).

SANFORD JOHN — Capt. Edwards, Gen. Waterbury's Brig., 1781 (568).

SANFORD SAMUEL — Serjt., Capt. Perrit, Col. C. Webb, 7th Cont'l, at Boston, 1775 (83); of Milford, Lt., Col. C. Webb, 19th Cont'l, at Boston and N. Y., 1776 (104); Capt., Col. Chandler, 8th Line, on the Hudson and to the South, 1777-1781 (230); Capt., Col. Sherman, 5th Line, 1781-1783 (346); Capt. Wheeler, Col. Whiting, Mil., at Peekskill, 1777 (520); pensioner 1832, Fairfield Co. (651).

SATTERLEE JOHN — Capt. McGregier, 4th Line, 1777 for 3 years (189).

SHIPMAN EDWARD — of Saybrook, Capt., Col. C. Webb, at Boston, 1775 (82); Capt., Col. C. Webb, 19th Cont'l, at Boston and N. Y., 1776 (104); Maj., 7th Mil., 1775-1783 (434); Capt., Gen. Gates, to the Northward, 1777 (513); Capt., Col. Worthington, N. Haven Alarm, 1779 (549); Maj., Gen. Waterbury's Brig., Greenwich &c., 1781 (564).

SHIPMAN JOHN — Corp., Capt. Ely, Col. S. H. Parsons, 6th Cont'l, 1775 (77); Capt. Kirtland, 6th Line, 1778-1779 (214); of Saybrook, 1st Lt., Col. Ely, 1777 (614); Capt., 7th Mil. (625); Lt. of Co. for defence of Saybrook, 1779 (629).

SILLIMAN GOLD SELLECK — Col., Gen. Wadsworth's Brig., at N. Y., 1776 (392); of Fairfield, Col., 1st Batt'n — same Brig. and service (393); Brig. Gen., Mil., N. Y. and Upper Hudson, 1775-1783 (429); Col., 4th Regt., Mil., 1775-1776, when prom'd Brig. Gen. (433); Col. of all the Regts. of Light Horse, 1776 (442); Brig. Gen., 4th Brig., Mil. (446); Brig. Gen., Light Horse, at Fishkill, 1777 (514); captured &c. (630).

SIMMONS SAMUEL — Capt. Stevens, Col. Burrall, 1776 (111); Capt. Warner, 3d Line, 1777 (178); Capt. Woodbridge, 7th Line, 1777 for the War (219); Corp., Capt. Clift, 1st Line, 1781 (319); pensioner 1818, Maine (638).

SIMONS MOSES — of Horseneck, Capt. Richards, 1st Line, 1777 (153).

SMITH ABNER — Corp., Capt. Wheeler, Col. Chapman, Mil., 1778 (534); Capt. Green, 2d Light Horse, 1779 (556).

SMITH CHARLES — 2d Lt., Capt. Towner, Col. Whiting, 1st Batt'n 1776-1777 (424); Lt., 9th Mil., at N. Y. City, 1776 (454); Capt., Gen. Waterbury's Brig., 1781 (571); pensioner 1832, Fairfield Co. (651); of Greenwich, pensioner 1840, age 73 (662).



SMITH DANIEL—of Stonington, Capt. Eldridge, 1st Line, 1777 (153); Capt. Manning, 2d Line, 1777 (159); 2d Regt. Levies, 1779-1780 (167); Capt. Allen, 3d Line, 1778 (178); of Wallingford, Capt. Hall, 7th Line, 1777, to Invalid Corps, 1780 (226); Capt. Richards, 5th Line, 1781 (344); Drum., Capt. Heart, Col. Wolcott, 1776 (383); missing in retreat from N. Y. City, Sept., 1776 (394); Col. Bradley, prisoner, d. Jan. 1, 1777 (422); Capt. Seymour, 9th Mil., at N. Y. City, 1776 (455); Capt. Lyon, 11th Mil., at N. Y. City, 1776 (463); Lt. Smith, Gen. Wolcott's Brig., at Peekskill, 1777 (496); Capt. Lockwood's Coast Guards 1780-1783 (557); Capt. Van Deursen's State Guards, 1781 (575); Capt. Prentice, Col. McClallen, Mil., 1782 (587); Capt. Leffingwell, Norwich, 1777 (620); pensioner 1818 (636); pensioner 1818, Vermont (639); pensioner 1818, N. Y. (644).

SMITH DAVID—of Waterbury, Maj. and Capt., 8th Line, 1777 (71); Corp., Capt. Judd, 3d Line, 1777 (170); Lt., 7th Line, 1777-1778 (218); of Farmington (Capt. Taylor?) Light Inf., 1783 (366); Col. Swift, Line, 1782-1785 (370); Maj., of Watertown, Conn. Cincinnati, 1783 (373); Capt. Hale, Col. Wolcott, 1776 (385); 1st Lt., Capt. Eells, Gen. Wadsworth's Brig., 1776 (398); Capt. Mills, Gen. Wadsworth's Brig., 1776 (417); Capt. Smith, Gen. Wadsworth's Brig., 1776 (420); Serjt., Capt. Hait, 9th Mil., 1776 (459); "served at home," 1777 (486); Lt., Col. Belden, 1777 (496); Capt. Calkins, Col. Latimer, Mil., Saratoga, 1777 (505); Serjt., Capt. Godfrey, Col. Whiting, 4th Mil., at Peekskill, 1777 (518); Capt. Bryant, Col. Thomson, Mil., to Peekskill, 1777 (523); Capt. Robinson, Col. McLellan, Mil., (544); Capt. Scofield, Mil., 1781 (558); of Chatham, Capt., Provisional Regt., 1781 (586); pensioner 1818, Ohio (646); pensioner 1832, Fairfield Co. (651); pensioner 1832, Hartford Co. (652); of Milford, pensioner 1840, age 84 (660).

SMITH EDMUND—Capt. Van Deursen State Guards, 1781, also Corp. in do. (575); invalid residing in N. Haven Co. (648); Lt. Bradley, Matross, Art'y, 1779 (552); wounded at N. Haven, Tryon's Raid, 1779 (553).

SMITH GABRIEL—Capt. Scofield, Mil., 1781 (558); Capt. Lockwood's Coast Guards, at Stamford, 1781-1782 (576).

SMITH GEORGE—of Hartford, Ens., Col. S. B. Webb, 1778-1779 (246); pensioner 1818, N. Y. (637).

SMITH GILBERT—Corp., Capt. Wheeler, Col. Chapman, Mil., 1778 (534).

SMITH HEZEKIAH—Capt. Cady, 11th Mil., 1776 (461); Capt. Stone, Col. Latimer, at Saratoga, 1777 (506).

SMITH ISAAC—of Salisbury, Capt. Warner, 7th Line, 1777 for 3 years (225); of Danbury, Capt. Watson, 7th Line, 1777 for 3 years (225); of Westmorland, Capt. Spaulding's Ind. Co., 1777 (266); Corp., Capt. St. John, 2d Line, 1781 (327); Capt. Prentice, State Troops, 1776 (498); pensioner 1818 (636); pensioner 1818, Mass. (640); pensioner 1818, N. Y. (644); pensioner 1832, Fairfield Co. (651); pensioner 1840, New Canaan, age 78 (662); pensioner 1818, Vermont (639).

SMITH JAMES—Capt. Brown, 4th Line, 1777-1778 (190); of Boston, 6th Troop, Col. Sheldon's Light Drag, 1777 (280); Capt. Higgins, 5th Batt'n, Gen. Wadsworth's Brig., 1776 (409); Lt. Hays, Mil., 1776 (473); Capt. Gregory, 9th Mil., 1776-1777 (486); Capt. Lathrop, Col. Latimer, at Saratoga, 1777 (507); Capt. Pomeroy, Col. Chapman, 1778 (531); Capt. Lockwood's Coast Guards, 1780 (557); Capt. Smith, Gen. Waterbury's Brig., 1781 (570); Capt. Prentice, Col. McClallen, 1782 (587); of Haddam, Capt., Col. Ely's State Regt., 1777 (614); Capt., Col. Mead (619); Capt. Bray, Col. Enos, 1778 (620).

SMITH JEFFERY—of Madison, pensioner 1840, age 78 (660).

SMITH JEREMIAH—of E. Haddam, Corp., Capt. Holmes, 1st Line, 1777 for 3 years (148); Capt. Bradley, Matrosses, Art'y, 1779-1780 (552); Capt. Van Deursen, State Guards, 1781 (575); Corp., pensioner 1818 (637); pensioner 1832, Middlesex Co. (654).

SMITH JESSE — Serjt., 4th Line, 1781 (339); Capt. Prentice, 5th Batt'n, Gen. Wadsworth's Brig., 1776 (408); Capt. Webb, 9th Mil., at N. Y. City, 1776 (459); "served at home" 1777 (486); pensioner 1832 (637).

SMITH JOB — of Farmington, Pay Mr., 5th Line, 1777 (193); of Waterbury, Col. Canfield, at West Pt., 1781 (582).

SMITH JOSEPH — Prisoner at Ft. Washington, 1776 (123); Capt. Judd, 3d Line, 1777 (178); Capt. Hait, 5th Line, 1777 (201); Capt. Humphrey, 6th Line, 1776 (215); Capt. Hopkins, 3d Line, 1781 (332); of Stonington, 2d Lt., 4th Co., Col. Selden, 4th Batt'n, Gen. Wadsworth's Brig., 1776 (403); Capt. Johnson, 5th Batt'n, Gen. Wadsworth's Brig., 1776 (407); 2d Lt., Col. McLellan, 1778 (543); Lt. Bradley, Matrosses, 1779 (546); in N. Haven Alarm, 1779 (547); Corp., Capt. Bradley, Matrosses, 1779 (552); Serjt., in ditto (559); Corp., Capt. Van Deursen's State Guards, 1781 (575); of Colchester, Col. Canfield, at West Pt., 1781 (582); on the "Oliver Cromwell," 1778 (596); on the frigate "Confederacy" (601); pensioner 1818, Mass. (636); pensioner 1832, N. London Co. (656).

SMITH JOSHUA — Capt. Mattocks, 8th Line, 1777 for the War (238); of Haddam, Capt. Wilcox, Artificers, 1777 for the War (290); Capt. Lathrop, Col. Latimer, at Saratoga, 1777 (507).

SMITH JOSIAH — Serjt., Capt. Chapman, Col. Elmore, at Ft. Stanwix, 1776 (114); of Stamford, Capt. Chapman, 7th Line, 1777 for 3 years (219); of Middletown, 4th Troop, Col. Sheldon's Light Drag., 1777 (277); of Pomfret, 6th Troop, ditto, 1778 for the War (280); prisoner at N. London, 1781 (578); pensioner 1818, N. Y. (644); invalid pensioner 1833-1834, Fairfield Co. (647); pensioner 1832, Windham Co. (658).

SMITH LEMUEL — Capt. Mott, N. London, 1776 (617); pensioner 1832, Hartford Co. (652).

SMITH MATTHEW — Lt., Capt. Barns, Col. Hooker (502); Col. Sheldon, N. Haven Alarm, 1779 (548); Capt. Dana, Gen. Waterbury's Brig., 1781 (567); Capt., in same Brig., 1781 (569); pensioner 1832, Windham Co. (657); of Chaplin, pensioner 1840, age 80 (663).

SMITH NATHAN — Mus., Capt. Richards, 1st Line, 1777 for the War (148); of Norwich, Capt. Shumway, 1777 for the War (153); Capt. Child, 1777, 3 years (201); of Norwich, 1st Troop, Col. Sheldon's Light Drag., 1776 (273); Capt. Spaulding, 1st Line, 1781 (318); Capt. Keeler, Col. Bradley, Gen. Wadsworth's Brig., 1776 (417); of Derby, Maj., 2d Mil., 1779 (432); Capt., Gen. Gates' Mil., 1777 (513); Capt. Cook, N. Haven Alarm, 1779 (549); Capt. Van Deursen, State Guards, 1781 (575); seaman on Privateer "Marquis de Lafayette" (603); pensioner 1832, Tolland Co. (657).

SMITH NATHANIEL — Killed at Battle of Wite Plains, 1776 (105); of Norwich, Capt. Webb, 4th Line, 1778 for the War (189); Capt. Humphrey, 6th Line, 1777 (207); Capt. Richards, 5th Line, 1781 (344); Capt. Potter, 2d Line, 1783 (363); Col. Swift's Line, 1781-1784 (369); Capt. Bradley, Matrosses, Art'y, New Haven Alarm, 1779 (552); pensioner 1818 (636); pensioner 1832, Windham Co. (657).

SMITH NEHEMIAH — of Cornwall, Capt. Rogers, 2d Batt'n, Gen. Wadsworth's Brig., 1776 (397); Capt. Benedict, Bradley's Batt'n, 1776 (422); Capt. Hait, 9th Mil., N. Y. City, 1776 (459).

SMITH NOAH — Col. Swift, 7th Levies, 1780 (228); Corp., Capt. Seymour, 9th Mil., 1777 (484); Capt. Lockwood's Coast Guards, 1780 (557).

SMITH PHILIP — Col. Swift, 7th Levies, 1780 (227).

SMITH RICHARD — Col. Beardsley, N. Haven Alarm, 1779 (547); pensioner 1832, Hartford Co. (652); of Glastonbury, pensioner 1840, age 82 (659).

SMITH SAMUEL — Col. C. Webb, prisoner Ft. Washington, 1776 (123); 1st Regt. Levies, 1780 (156); Capt. Warner, 3d Line, 1777 for the War (178); Capt. Hyde, 4th Line, 1777-1778 (190); Drum., 8th Line,

1777 for the War (231); Capt. Walker, Col. S. B. Webb, 1778-1781 (251); of Haddam, Capt. Painter, Artificers, 1777 for 3 years (289); Corps of Invalids, 1781 (297); Capt. Baldwin, 2d Line, 1781 (326); Capt. Walker, 3d Line, 1781 (333); (Capt. Taylor?), 2d Line, 1783 (366); Capt. Holmes, 4th Batt'n, Gen. Wadsworth's Brig., 1776 (404); Capt. Brackett, 5th Batt'n, Gen. Wadsworth's Brig., 1776 (409); Capt. Higgins, ditto (410); Capt. Couch, Bradley's Batt'n, Gen. Wadsworth's Brig., 1776 (419); Serjt., Capt. Webb, 9th Mil., at N. Y. City, 1776 (459); Lt. Carter, 9th Mil., 1776-1777 (485); Capt. Bray, Col. Hooker, 1777 (499); Capt. Andrews, Col. Whiting, 4th Mil., at Peekskill, 1777 (515); Capt. Pomeroy, Col. Chapman, Mil., 1778 (531); Capt. Grant, Col. Enos, Mil., 1778 (540); Capt. Bradley, Matrosses, Art'y, 1779 (560); Capt. Van Deursen, State Guards, 1781 (575); carried off from W. Haven, Sept. 1, 1781 (626); pensioner 1818 (637); invalid pensioner 1833-1834 (649); pensioner 1832, Fairfield Co. (651); pensioner 1832, N. Haven Co. (655); of Southbury, pensioner 1840, age 78 (661).

SMITH SYLVESTER — Capt. Paine, 11th Mil., 1776 (464).

SMITH URIAH — Capt. Gregory, 9th Mil., 1776-1777 (486); Serjt., Capt. Dewey, Col. Johnson, Mil., 1778 (529).

SMITH WILLIAM — Capt. Gallup, Col. S. H. Parsons, 10th Cont'l, 1776 (100); Capt. Brewster, Col. Huntington, 17th Cont'l, 1776 (102); of Milford, Ens., Col. C. Webb, 19th Cont'l, 1776 (104); Capt. Strong, 5th Line, 1777-1780 (201); of Derby, Capt. Humphrey, 6th Line, 1777 for the War (215); Capt. Stillwell, 1st Line, 1781 (320); 4th Line, 1781 (341); Capt. Heart, Light Inf., 1781 (351); Capt. Barker, Light Inf., 4th Line, 1781 (353); Lt., admitted Conn. Cincinnati, 1784 (375); Capt. Keeler, Bradley's Batt'n, Gen. Wadsworth's Brig., 1776 (416); Lt., Col. Sheldon, 5th Light Horse, 1776 (444); Capt. Green, 11th Mil., at N. Y. City, 1776 (462); Capt. Lockwood's Coast Guards, 1781 (557); Lt., Col. Worthington, 7th Mil., 1780 (561); Capt. Waterman, 20th Mil., at N. London, 1781 (579); of Norwich, Col. Canfield's Mil., at West Pt., 1781 (581); pensioner 1818 (637); pensioner 1832, N. London Co. (656); pensioner 1832, Windham Co. (658); of Granby, applied for pension (665).

SPENCER JOSEPH — of E. Haddam, Col., Lexington Alarm, 1775 (8); at Boston, prom'd Brig. Gen., 1775 (36, 37); Col., 2d Mil., 1775 (45); Brig. Gen., Cont'l Army, Boston and N. Y., 1775-1776, prom'd Maj. Gen., Cont'l Army, 1776 (97); expedition to R. I. 1777, resigned Dec. 20, 1777 (141).

SPENCER OBADIAH — Capt. Barnard, 3d Line, 1777 for the War (178).

SQUIRE DAVID — Capt. Moulton, Gen. Waterbury's Brig., 1781 (573); pensioner 1818, Mass. (637); invalid pensioner, 1833-1834 (649); of Manchester, pensioner 1840, age 81 (659).

SQUIRE JOHN — Capt. Stevens, Col. Burrall, at Ticonderoga, 1776, dead (111); Capt. Marvin, 9th Mil., at N. Y. City, 1776 (456); Capt. Clark, Col. Johnson, Mil., 1778 (526).

STEPHENS THOMAS, JR. — of Simsbury, 6th Mil., 1780 (562).

STEPHENS WILLIAM — Capt. Betts, 2d Line, 1778-1780 (163); Capt. Fitch, Ind. Vols., 1782-1783 (584); pensioner 1818, N. Y. (644).

STEWART JOHN — Capt. Smith, Col. Elmore, Cont'l at German Flats, 1776 (117); Capt. Comstock, 2d Line, 1783 (362); Capt. Lewis, 5th Batt'n, Gen. Wadsworth's Brig., 1776 (407); Lt., Maj. Backus' Light Horse, 1776 (478).

STINE WILLIAM — Capt. Allen, Col. Elmore, Cont'l, at Ft. Dayton, 1776 (118).

STORRS JOHN, REV. — of Mansfield, Pastor at Southold, L. I., previous to the War, Chap. Col. Gay, 2d Batt'n, Gen. Wadsworth's Brig., 1776, on furlough (395); Chap., Gen. Waterbury's Brig., joined July 14, 1781 (564).

STRATTON SAMUEL — of L. I., Corp., Capt. Ely, 1st Line, 1777 for the War, promoted Qr. Mr. Serjt., 1778 (147); Capt. Beardstley, 7th Line, 1777 for the War (226); Capt. Hale, Col. Wolcott, at Boston, 1776 (385).



STRONG BENAJAH — Serjt., Capt. Hinman, 13th Mil., at N. Y. City, 1776 (468).

STRONG SELAH — Capt. Johnson, 5th Batt'n, Gen. Wadsworth's Brig., 1776 (407).

STUART SILAS — Capt. Fuller, 13th Mil., at N. Y. City, 1776 (466).

SWIFT HEMAN — of Cornwall, Col., of Batt'n, Gen. Gates, at Ticonderoga, 1776 (391); Col., 7th Mil., 1777-1781 (127); Col., Gen. McDougall's Div., Penn., 1777 (128); Col., 7th Line, at Germantown, &c., 1777-1781 (217); Col., 2d Line, 1781-1783 (301, 322, 360); Col., Final Formation of Line, 1783 (368); Conn. Cincinnati, 1783 (373).

## 99

TALLMADGE BENJAMIN — of Wethersfield, Capt., Dec. 14, 1776, prom'd Maj., Apr. 7, 1777, Lt. Col., by brevet, Sept. 13, 1783, Col. Sheldon's Light Drag. (271); of Litchfield, Conn. Cincinnati (376); of Wethersfield, Adj't., Col. Chester, Brig. Maj., Gen. Wadsworth's Brig., Oct. 11, 1776 (392, 411).

TALLMADGE JOHN — Capt. Trowbridge, Col. Huntington, 1776, missing after the Battle of L. I. (102).

TALLMADGE SAMUEL — Pensioner 1832, N. Haven Co. (655); pensioner 1840, Cheshire, age 80 (660).

TALLMADGE WILLIAM — of Glastonbury, Lexington Alarm, 1775 (11); Corp., Capt. Douglass, 8th Cont'l, 1775 (86); Serjt., Capt. Hubbard, Col. Huntington, 17th Cont'l, missing after Battle of L. I. (102).

TANNER WILLIAM — Capt. Olmsted, Col. Enos, Mil., on the Hudson, 1778 (539); pensioner 1832, Windham Co. (658).

TAYLOR GEORGE — of Glastonbury, Capt. Savage, Col. Sherburne, Add'l Inf., 1777-1780 (254); Capt. Beebe, Col. Enos, Mil., on the Hudson, 1778 (542).

TAYLOR JOHN — Col. Wyllys, missing, at N. Y. City, Sept. 23, 1776 (108); taken prisoner, Ft. Washington, Nov. 10, 1776 (123); Capt. St. John, Light Inf., 1781 (352); of Greenwich, Capt. Munson, 2d Line, 1777 for the War (365).

TAYLOR NATHANIEL — Drum., Capt. Weed, 2d Line, 1781 (327).

TAYLOR WILLIAM — Capt. Prior, 5th Line, 1777 for the War (201); Capt. Walbridge, 2d Line, 1777 for the War (159); Capt. Clift, 3d Line, 1777, killed at Danbury 1777 (178); Serjt., Capt. Riley, 3d Line, 1781 (335); Capt. Marvin, 9th Mil., 1776 (491); on frigate "Trumbull" (599); Serjt., pensioner 1818 (637).

THOMAS JOHN — Capt. Trowbridge, Col. Huntington, 17th Cont'l, missing at Battle of L. I. (102); 4th Regt. Levies, 1780 (191); Capt. Chapman, 7th Line, 1777 for the War (219); of N. Haven, Capt. Bull, Col. S. B. Webb, 1777 for the War (251); of N. Haven, Corp., Col. Lamb's Art'y (285); Capt. Walker, 3d Line, 1781 (333); Capt. Northrup, 1st Batt'n, Gen. Wadsworth's Brig., 1776 (394); pensioner 1818 (637); of Colebrook, pensioner 1840, age 80 (663).

THOMPSON JONATHAN — 7th Regt. Levies, 1780 (228); Capt. Sloper, Maj. Sheldon's Light Horse, 1776 (480); Capt. Clark, Col. Latimer, Mil., at Saratoga, 1777 (507).

THOMPSON SAMUEL — Capt. Parmelee, Col. Elmore, at Ft. Stanwix, 1776 (116); of Canterbury, Capt. Webb, 4th Line, 1777 for the War (190); Capt., 6th Batt'n, Gen. Wadsworth's Brig., 1776 (412); Serjt., Lt. Bradley's, Matrosses, Art'y, 1779 (546); pensioner 1818 (637); pensioner 1818, N. H. (638).

THOMPSON WILLIAM — Capt. Ellsworth, Col. Huntington, 8th Cont'l, 1775 (88); of Penn., 5th Troop, Col. Sheldon's Light Drag., 1779 (279); Capt. Cady, Col. Chapman, Mil., 1778 (533); of Stratford, Lt., killed in Danbury Raid, 1777 (631).

THOMSON ZEBULON — Capt. Converse, 2d Line, 1781 (324).

TILLOTSON DANIEL — Capt. Bray, Col. Enos, State Troops, 1778 (620); pensioner 1832, Hartford Co. (652); of Farmington, pensioner 1840, age 81 (669).

TITUS JOSEPH — of Washington, pensioner 1840, age 82 (664); pensioner 1832, Litchfield (653).

TODD SAMUEL — Capt. Wright, 5th Line, 1777 for 3 years (201); pensioner 1818, N. Y. (644).

TOWNSEND JOHN — Prisoner, N. Haven Alarm, 1779 (554).

TRUMAN DAVID — Capt. Sanford, 5th Line, 1777 for the War (202).

TRUMBULL JOHN — of Lebanon, appt'd A.D.C. to Gen. Washington, 1775, retired and was appt'd Brig. Maj., Gen. Spencer, 1775, and in the service in 1776 (38); Adj't., Col. Spencer, 2d Regt., 1775-1776, Dep'y Adj't. Gen., Gen. Gates, Northern Dept., 1776, resigned, 1777 (45, 98, 142); Conn. Cincinnati, 1784. (375); pensioner 1840, N. Haven Co., age 84 (660).

TURNER HENRY — Col. Warner, 1780-1781 (259).

TUTHILL DAVID — On frigate "Confederacy" (601).

TUTTLE ELIZABETH — Pensioner 1840, City of N. Haven, age 75 (660).

TUTTLE JONATHAN — Capt. Brackett, 5th Batt'n, Gen. Wadsworth's Brig. 1776 (409).

TUTTLE PETER — Capt. Mead, Col. Waterbury, 5th Cont'l, 1775 (67); Capt. Sanford, 5th Line, 1777 for the War, discharged 1779 (202); Capt. Lockwood's Coast Guards, 1780-1781 (557).

VAIL CHRISTOPHER — Pensioner 1832, N. Haven Co. (656); of Norwich, pensioner 1840, age 82 (661).

VAIL PETER [JR.] — Lt. Lee, at Guilford, 1780 (560); Capt., Col. Worthington, 7th Mil., 1780 (561).

VAIL SAMUEL — Col. Bradley, Prisoner, d. Dec. 27, 1776 (422).

## 100

WADE EBENEZER — On frigate "Confederacy," 1779 (601).

WARD ANDREW — Col., at N. Y. 1776 (96, 387); Col., Cont'l Regt., at N. Y., 1776, prom'd Brig. Gen. of Mil., 1777 (109); of Guilford, Brig. Gen. of Mil., served on lower and upper Hudson, 1777 (430); Col., 7th Mil., 1775-1783 (434); Brig. Gen., 2d Brig., Mil. (445); at Danbury Raid, 1777 (492); in N. Haven Alarm, 1779 (553).

WARNER WILLIAM — of Wethersfield, Lexington Alarm, 1775 (25); of Windham, Capt., Lexington Alarm, 1775 (26); Capt. Bull, Col. S. B. Webb, d. Oct., 1777 (251); Mate, brigantine "Minerva" (593).

WATERBURY DAVID — of Stamford, Col., 5th Cont'l, 1775 (64); at N. Y., 1776 (387); at Peekskill, 1781 (304); appt'd Brig. Gen. State Brig., 1776, assigned to Arnold's flotilla, Lake Champlain, 1776, taken prisoner, exchanged in 1780, re-appt'd Brig. Gen. State Brig., 1781 (389, 564).

WEBB CHARLES — of Stamford, contributed to the Ticonderoga Expedition, 1775 (29); Col., 9th Mil., Ticonderoga, &c., 1775, Col., Cont'l Army, 1775-1778 (31); at Boston, 1775-1776 (36); Col., 7th Cont'l, 1775, discharged 1775, re-entered in 1776 (79, 435); at N. Y., 1776 (96); Col., 19th Cont'l, at N. Y., Princeton, &c., 1776-1777, re-entered Cont'l Service, 1777 (104); with Gen. Putnam on the Hudson, 1777 (129); Col., 2d Line, 1777-1781, resigned in 1778 (157).

WEBB JOHN — of Wethersfield, Capt., 2d Light Drag., A.D.C. to Maj. Gen. Robert Howe (142); pensioner 1818 (638).

WEBB SAMUEL B. — of Wethersfield, Lt., Capt. Chester, Col. Spencer, A.D.C. to Gen. Putnam, 1775-1776 (38, 50); at Bunker Hill, 1775 (58); at N. Y., 1776, A.D.C. to Gen. Washington with rank of Maj., Col. in Cont'l service, 1777 (97); Col., Add'l Regt., made 9th of the Line, 1777-1781 (127, 245); with Gen. Putnam on the Hudson, 1777 (129); prisoner Dec. 10, 1777, Expedition to Setauket, exchanged Jan., 1781 (245); Col., 3d Line, 1781-1783 (301, 330); Col., 3d Line, 1783, Brev. Brig. Gen. by Cong., 1783 (367); Conn. Cincinnati, 1783 (374).

WEBB WILLIAM — on frigate "Trumbull," 1777 (599); Capt. Wales, Col. Mason, at N. London, 1776 (617).

WEEKS MICAJAH — Capt. Sanford, 5th Line, 1777 for 3 years, Corp. and Serjt., 1780 (202); of Ridgefield, Serjt., Capt. Robertson, 2d Line, 1777 for the War (364); pensioner 1818, N. Y. (644).

WELLS DAVID — Capt. Lacy, 5th Line, 1777 for the War, d. Oct. 7, 1777 (202); Mus., Capt. Warner, 7th Line, 1777 for the War (219); Capt. Tomlinson, Col. Whiting, 4th Mil. at Peekskill, Oct., 1777 (519).

WELLS ISAAC — Capt. Nichols, Maj. Starr, Light Drag., 1779 (550).

WELLS JAMES — Capt. Satterlee, Col. Elmore, at Johnstown, 1776 (118); 1st Lt., Capt. Durkee, 1776, killed, Wyoming, 1778 (263); of Westmorland, Capt. Spaulding's Ind. Co., Wyoming 1777, transferred Durkee's Regt., continued into 1782-1783 (264, 266); of Wethersfield, Lt., Col. Sheldon's Light Drag., 1777-1783 (272); pensioner 1832, Hartford Co. (652).

WELLS JOHN — Corp., of Stratford, Col. Canfield, at West Pt., 1781 (582); 7th Regt. Levies, 1780 (228); of Norwich, 6th Troop, Col. Sheldon's Light Drag., 1780 (281).

WELLS JONATHAN — of Hartford, Capt., Col. Wolcott, 1776 (381); Comm'y, 1st Mil. Brig., 1777 (430); of Glastonbury, promoted Maj., Dec. 1776, and Lt. Col., May, 1777, 19th Mil. (438); pensioner 1832, Middlesex Co. (654).

WELLS JOSEPH — Capt. Cady, Col. Chapman, 1778 (533).

WELLS JOSHUA — of Wethersfield, Capt. Walker, Col. S. B. Webb, 1778 for the War (251); Capt. Williams, 3d Line, 1781 (335); Capt. Wells, Col. Wolcott, at Boston 1776 (383); 1st Lt., 3d Batt'n, Capt. Orcutt, Col. Enos, 1776-1777 (424); Capt. Wells, Col. Belden, 6th Mil., 1777 (498); Capt. Wright, Col. Enos, 1778 (539).

WELLS JOSIAH — Capt. Wells, Col. Wolcott, 1776 (383); Serjt., Capt. Yeats, Col. Whiting, 4th Mil., at Peekskill, 1777 (516).

WELLS TIMOTHY — Serjt., Capt. Kimball, 8th Line, 1777 for 3 years (231); Corp., Capt. Sedgwick's Regt., 1776 (388); Corp. and Serjt., Capt. Sedgwick, 1776 (413); pensioner 1818, Ohio (646).

WEST JOHN — of Stonington, Capt. Eldridge, 1st Line, 1777 for 3 years (147); 1st Regt. Levies, 1780 (156); Capt. Elderkin, 7th Line, 1777 for 3 years (226); Capt. Edwards, Gen. Waterbury's Brig., 1781 (567).

WHEELER JOHN — 2d Regt. Levies, 1779-1780 (167); Serjt., Capt. Abbe, 3d Line, 1777 for 3 years (170); 5th Regt. Levies, 1780 (203); of Germantown, Capt. Woodbridge, 7th Line, 1777 for 3 years (226); Capt. Riley, 3d Line, 1781 (335); Capt. Hall, Maj. Skinner's Light Horse, 1776 (477); Capt. Skinner, Col. Latimer, at Saratoga, 1777 (509); of Tolland, Capt. Grant, Col. Johnson, 1778 (528); Drum., Capt. Cady, Col. Chapman, 1778 (533); Capt. Nichols, N. Haven Alarm, 1779 (550); of Bethlem, 1776 (611); pensioner 1818 (637); pensioner 1818, N.Y. (644).

WHEELER THOMAS — of Guilford, Capt. Humphrey, 6th Line, 1777 for the War, Corp., 1781 (216); Corp., 4th Line, 1781 (340); of Guilford, Capt. Humphrey, 2d Line, 1777 for the War (362); Qr. Mr., 3d Light Horse, 1776 (443); Capt., 8th Mil., 1780 (561); pensioner 1818, Mass. (640).

WHEELER WILLIAM — Capt. Stevens, Col. Burrall, at Ticonderoga, 1776 (111); Capt. Strong, 5th Line, 1776 for the War, killed 1778 (202); Corp., Capt. Prentice, Col. McClallen, 1782 (587).

WHELDEN JONATHAN — of Bolton, Col. Canfield, at West Pt., 1781 (581).

WHITE EPHRAIM — Capt. Weed, 2d Line, 1781 (327); Capt. Chapman, 2d Line, 1781 for the War (363); Serjt., pensioner 1818, Mass. (637); pensioner 1818, Penn. (645); pensioner 1832, Hartford Co. (652); of Colebrook, pensioner 1840, age 86 (663).

WHITE HANNAH — of Hebron, pensioner 1840, age 80 (664).

WHITE JAMES — Capt. Ely, 6th Line, 1778 (216); Capt. Clark's Artificers, 1777 (293); Capt. Skinner, Col. Latimer, at Saratoga, 1777 (509); Capt. Wolcott, 1776 (618).

WHITE JOHN (23 entries, of which:—) — Capt. Bissell, Col. Huntington, 17th Cont'l, 1776 (102); of Litchfield, Cont'l Comm'y, 1779 (143); of Branford, Lt., 4th Line, 1777 to end of the War (338); of Woodbury, Sheldon's Light Drag., 1781 for the War (282); Lt., of Branford, Conn.-Cincinnati, (373); of Derby, Col. Canfield, Mil., at West Pt., 1781 (582).



WHITE SAMUEL — of N. Haven, Capt. Prentice, 6th Line, 1777 (216); Capt. Brigham, 8th Line, 1778 (238); 4th Line, 1781 (342); Capt. Barker, 4th Light Inf., 1781 (353); Capt. Beebe, Col. Enos, on the Hudson, 1778 (542); Capt. Van Deursen, State Guards, 1781 (575); of Middletown, Col. Canfield, at West Pt., 1781 (582); of Killingly, pensioner 1840, age 82 (663).

WHITE SILUS — Capt. Munson, 8th Line, 1778 (238).

WHITE WILLIAM — of Salisbury, Capt. Kirtland, 6th Line, 1777 for the War (216); of Killingworth, Capt. Stevens, 7th Line, 1777 for 3 years, Fif., 1779-1780 (226); Col. Butler, 4th Line, 1781 (339); of Salisbury, Capt. Chapman, 2d Line, 1777 for the War (363); pensioner 1818 (637).

WICKS JESSE — of Norwalk, commissioned to cruise in L. I. Sound, 1781 (607).

WILLCOX DAVID — Corp., Capt. Hays, 18th Mil., at N. Y., 1776 (472); Drum., Capt. Brown, 18th Mil., at N. Y., 1776 (473).

WILLCOX JOHN — 7th Regt. Levies, 1780 (228); Capt. Williams, at Ft. Griswold, 1779 (555); Capt. Prentice, Provisional Regt., 1781 (587).

WILLIAMS CHARLES — 2d Lt., Capt. Willey, 4th Batt'n, Gen. Wadsworth's Brig., 1776, prisoner Sept. 15, d. in N. Y. (403); Capt. Hungerford, Col. McClallen, Mil., N. London, 1781 (580); Gen. Spencer, R. I., 1776-1778 (614).

WILLIAMS JACOB — of Groton, Capt. McGregier, 4th Line, 1776 for the War, Serjt., 1780 (184); Serjt., Capt. Rogers, 2d Batt'n, Gen. Wadsworth's Brig., 1776 (396); invalid pensioner 1833-1834, Windham Co. (648).

WILLIAMS JOHN — Capt. Brewster, 17th Cont'l, missing at Battle of L. I., 1776 (102); Capt. Betts, 2d Line, 1777 for the War (164); Capt. McGregier, 4th Line, 1776 for 3 years (190); Capt. Sanford, 5th Line, 1777 for the War (202); Capt. Stevens, 7th Line, 1777 for the War, d. Feb. 10, 1778 (226); Capt. Comstock, 8th Line, 1778 for the War (238); Corps of Invalids, 1780-1782 (297); of Colchester, Washington's Life Guards, 1778 (299); Capt. Dixon, 3d Batt'n, Gen. Wadsworth's Brig., 1776, dead (400); of Stonington, Ens., Capt. Whitten, 4th Batt'n, Gen. Wadsworth's Brig., 1776 (403); Capt. Keyes, Maj. Backus' Light Horse, 1776 (478); Capt. Lathrop, Col. Latimer, at Saratoga, 1777 (507); Capt. Skinner, same Regt., 1777 (509); Capt., Col. Johnson, 1778 (526); N. Haven and Guilford Alarm, 1779 (552); of Groton, killed at Ft. Griswold, 1781 (578); Capt. Prentice, Col. McClallen, Mil., 1782 (587); Seaman on "Marquis de Lafayette" (603).

WILLIAMS NATHANIEL — Capt. Durkee, Wyoming, 1776 (264); of Westmorland, Capt. Spaulding, Wyoming, 1779 (266); Capt. Stanton, 8th Mil., at N. Y. City, 1776 (453); Corp., Capt. Gallup, Col. McClellan, Mil., 1777 (618).

WILLIAMS THOMAS — of E. Haddam, Capt. Holmes, 1st Line, 1777 for 3 years (154); Capt. Ransom, Wyoming, 1776 (264); Serjt., of Westmorland, Capt. Spaulding, Wyoming, 1777-1778 (265); Capt. Hodge, 5th Line, 1781 (347); of Stonington, killed at Ft. Griswold, 1781 (578); Seaman on "Oliver Cromwell" (597); Capt. Mather, Ft. Trumbull, 1776 (621); Lt., pensioner 1818, N. Y. (638); invalid pensioner 1833-1834, Middlesex Co. (648).

WILSON JOHN — of Killingly, Lexington Alarm, 1775 (14); Col. Warner, 1779 (259); pensioners 1818 (638); pensioner 1832, Litchfield Co. (653); pensioner 1832, Windham Co. (658); pensioner 1840, Fairfield, age 76 (662).

WILSON ROBERT — of Ridgefield, Capt. Robertson, 2d Line, 1781 for 3 years (364); Col. Swift, Line, 1781-1784 (370); Capt. Sterling, Col. Whiting, 4th Mil., at Peekskill, 1777 (520).

WOLCOTT OLIVER — of Litchfield, Col., 17th Mil., 1775-1776, apt'd Brig. Gen., 1776, at N. Y., 1776, with Gen. Gates at the North, 1777, apt'd Maj. Gen., 1779, at Danbury Raid, 1777 (96, 429); Col., 17th Mil.,

appt'd before the War (438); Brig. Gen., 6th Brig. Mil. (446); his Detachment at Saratoga, 1777 (512); at N. Haven Alarm, 1779 (553).

WOOD JONAH — Capt. Ripley, 8th Cont'l, 1775 (90).

WOOD JOSEPH — Capt. Kirtland, 6th Line, 1777 for the War (216); 57 Troop, Sheldon's Light Drag., 1778 (279); Capt. Green, 9th Mil., 1776 (454).

WOODHULL A. — Commanded privateer "Fox," 1 swivel, 10 men, 1775-1783 (604).

WOODRUFF BENJAMIN — Capt. Bigelow, Art'y, 1776 (124); Qr. Mr., Sheldon's Light Drag., 1777 (271); on the "Oliver Cromwell," 1778 (597).

WOOSTER DAVID — of New Haven, appt'd Cont'l Brig. Gen., 1775, appt'd Maj. Gen., Mil., 1776 — to the Northern Dept. and Quebec, 1775, on the Westchester border, 1776-1777 (37, 39, 97, 141, 424, 429); wounded in Danbury raid and d., 1777 (128).

WORTHINGTON WILLIAM — of Saybrook, Lt. Col., Col. Mott's Batt'n, Gen. Waterbury's Brig., Northern Dept., 1776 (389); prom'd from Lt. Col. to Col., 7th Mil., 1777 (434, 561); invalid pensioner 1833-1834 (649).

WRIGHT JOHN — Capt. Mills, 2d Line, 1777 for the War (164); Capt. Judd, 3d Line, 1778, 8 mos. (179); Capt. Warner, same Regt., 1777 for the War (179); Capt. Ables, same Regt., 1778 for 3 years (179); 8th Regt., Levies, 1780 (240); Capt. Baldwin, 2d Line, 1781 (326); of E. Haddam, Capt. Potter, 2d Line, 1781 for 3 years (363); Col. Swift, Line, 1781-1784 (369); of Norwich, prisoner to N. Y., Danbury Raid, 1777 (493); Capt. Wells, Col. Belden, at Peekskill, 1777 (498); Capt. Gallup, Col. McClellan, 1777 (618); pensioner 1818 (637); pensioner 1818, N. Y. (644); of Clinton, pensioner 1840, age 78 (664).

## 101

YOUNG JOHN — of Simsbury, 3d Troop, Sheldon's Light Drag., 1780 (276).

YOUNG RICHARD — Corp., Capt. Bell, 9th Mil., 1776 (487); Corp., Capt. Reed, same Regt., 1777 (488).

YOUNGS THOMAS — Capt. Smith, 9th Mil., 1776-1777 (489); Capt. Bell, Lt. Col. Mead (9th Mil.?), 1776 (490).



**FOURTH DIVISION**  
**THE CONTINENTAL ARMY AND THE MILITIA OF THE SEVERAL STATES**

102

**TABLE 1** — *Number of Troops from each of the Thirteen States, enlisted during the Revolutionary War, including Continental Soldiers and Militia. (Compiled from the Report of the Secretary of War, May 10, 1790. "American State Papers — Military Affairs," I. 14-19.)*

STATES	1775	1776	1777	1778	1779	1780	1781	1782	1783	Totals Cont'l and Mil.	Cont'l Army only
New Hampshire.....	2,824	4,019	4,483	1,783	1,226	1,777	700	744	733	18,289	12,497
Massachusetts.....	16,444	20,372	12,591	13,437	7,738	7,889	5,298	4,433	4,370	92,562	67,907
Rhode Island.....	1,193	1,900	2,048	3,056	1,263	915	464	481	372	11,692	5,908
Connecticut.....	4,597	13,127	6,563	4,010	3,544	3,687	3,921	1,732	1,740	42,831	31,939
New York.....	2,075	8,094	5,332	2,194	3,756	4,847	1,178	1,198	1,169	29,843	17,781
New Jersey.....	.....	9,086	2,908	2,586	1,276	1,267	823	660	676	19,282	10,726
Pennsylvania.....	400	10,395	9,464	3,684	3,476	3,337	1,346	1,265	1,598	34,965	25,678
Delaware.....	.....	754	1,299	349	317	556	89	164	235	3,763	2,386
Maryland.....	.....	3,329	7,565	3,307	2,849	2,065	2,107	1,280	974	23,476	13,912
Virginia.....	3,180	6,181	11,013	7,830	8,573	6,986	6,119	2,204	629	52,715	26,678
North Carolina.....	2,000	4,134	1,281	1,287	4,920	3,000	3,545	1,105	697	21,969	7,263
South Carolina.....	4,000	6,069	2,000	3,650	4,500	6,000	3,000	2,000	139	31,358	6,417
Georgia.....	1,000	2,301	2,173	3,873	837	750	750	750	145	12,579	2,679
Totals.....	37,623	89,761	68,720	51,046	44,275	43,076	29,340	18,006	13,477	395,324	231,771



103  
**TABLE 2 — Census of 1790 — Percentages of Population — Percentages (of Population) of Continental and Militia, and Continental only During the Revolutionary War — Revised totals for the State of New York, as Compared with the other States.**

STATES	Popula- tion, 1790	Per cent. of Popula- tion	Per cent. of Cont'l and Mil.	Per cent. of Cont'l only	Revised Totals Cont'l and Militia	Revised Per cent. Cont'l and Militia	Explanation
New Hampshire.....	141,885	3.90	4.63	5.39	18,289	4.38	The total of Continental and Militia, in Table 1, is sometimes erroneously given as 395,330. The total of Continental and Militia, in Table 1, credited to New York is 29,843. This figure stood as correct until the discovery of the new documents on which the Second Edition of "New York in the Revolution" is based. On page 15 of that work it is explained that proof had been found that the number should be 51,972. In justice to New York, the last two columns, in Table 2, have been added. The new documents, known as "Revolutionary MSS," are in the New York State Library, at Albany, N. Y.
Massachusetts.....	378,787	10.42	23.42	29.30	92,562	22.17	
Rhode Island.....	68,825	1.89	2.96	2.55	11,692	2.80	
Connecticut.....	237,946	6.54	10.83	13.79	42,831	10.26	
New York.....	340,120	9.35	7.55	7.67	51,972	12.45	
New Jersey.....	184,139	5.07	4.88	4.63	19,282	4.62	
Pennsylvania.....	434,373	11.94	8.84	11.08	34,965	8.38	
Delaware.....	59,096	1.62	.95	1.03	3,793	.90	
Maryland.....	319,728	8.79	5.94	6.	23,476	5.63	
Virginia.....	747,610	20.55	13.33	11.51	52,715	12.63	
North Carolina.....	393,751	10.82	5.56	3.13	21,969	5.26	
South Carolina.....	249,073	6.84	7.93	2.77	31,358	7.51	
Georgia.....	82,548	2.27	3.18	1.15	12,579	3.01	
Totals.....	3,637,881	100.00	100.00	100.00	417,453	100.00	

## APPENDIX H

### THE ASSOCIATIONS —

- Preliminary Action
- Forms of Association
- The Attitude of Kings County
- Signers of the Association in Queens County
- Signers of the Association in Suffolk County

### MISCELLANEOUS PAPERS —

- The Agreement with Rev. Aaron Woolworth
- Sir Henry Clinton's Secret Record
- Extracts from Gen. Washington's Order Book
- Gen. Washington to the N. Y. Committee of Safety
- Gen. Washington to Maj. Tallmadge, relative to Spies
- Congregational and Presbyterian Ministers on Long Island
- Episcopal Clergymen on Long Island
- Presbyterians vs. Congregationalists

[NOTE.—The consecutive numbers are for convenience, in reference]

## THE ASSOCIATIONS

### PRELIMINARY ACTION

#### I

In the City of N. Y., at a Meeting of the Exchange, 16th May, 1774, Isaac Low, chosen Chairman.

1st Question put, Whether it is necessary for the present, to appoint a Committee to correspond with the neighbouring Colonies, on the present important crisis? Carried in the Affirmative by a great Majority.

2d Whether a Committee be nominated this Evening for the Approbation of the Public? Carried in the Affirmative by a great Majority.

3d Whether the Committee of 50 be appointed, or 25? Carried for 50, by a great Majority. The following persons were nominated:

#### COMMITTEE OF FIFTY-ONE.

John Alsop, Theophylact Bache, William Bayard, Gerardus W. Beekman, Benjamin Booth, George Bowne, Abraham Brasher, John Broome, Joseph Bull, Peter T. Curtenius, John De Lancey, Elias Desbrosses, James Duane,	Abraham Duryee, Gerardus Duyckinck, Peter Goelet, Joseph Hallett, Nicholas Hoffman, James Jauncey, John Jay, David Johnston, Edward Laight, Francis Lewis, added <i>nem. con.</i> May 19th. Leonard Lispenard, Peter V. B. Livingston,	Philip Livingston, Abraham P. Lott, Isaac Low, Gabriel H. Ludlow, William McAdam, Alexander McDougall, Charles McEvers, Thomas Marston, John Moore, Charles Nicoll, Thomas Pearsall, Capt. Thomas Randall, Henry Remsen,	Isaac Sears, Richard Sharpe, Charles Shaw, Miles Sherbrooke, John Thurman, David Van Horne, Peter Van Schauck, Jacobus Van Zandt, Alexander Wallace, Abraham Walton, William Walton, Richard Yates, Hamilton Young.
---	--	--	---

At a meeting of the inhabitants of East-Hampton, legally warned by the Trustees, June 17, '74; Eleazer Miller, Esq., Moderator.

1st. Voted, That we will, to the utmost of our abilities, assert, and in a lawful manner, defend the liberties and immunities of British America. That we will co-operate with our Brethren in this Colony in such measures as shall appear best adapted to save us from the burdens we fear, and in a measure already feel, from the principles adopted by the British Parliament, respecting the Town of Boston in Particular, and the British Colonies in North America in General.

2nd. Voted, that a non-importation agreement through the colonies is the most likely means to save us from the present and future troubles.

3d. Voted. That John Chatfield, Esq., Col. Abm. Gardiner, Burnett Miller, Stephen Hedges, Tho's Wickham, Esq., John Gardiner, Esq., and David Mulford be a Standing Committee for keeping up a Correspondence with the City of N. Y., and the Towns of this Colony, and if there is occasion, with other Colonies; and that they transmit a copy of these votes to the Committee of Correspondence for the City of N. Y.

Voted, Unanimously, not one dissenting voice.

Burnet Miller, Town Clerk.

## 2

On June 21, 1774, Huntington at a Town Meeting, put forth its declaration of rights as follows:

1st.—That every freeman's property is absolutely his own, and no man has a right to take it from him without his consent, expressed either by himself or his representatives.

2d.—That therefore all taxes and duties imposed on His Majesty's subjects in the American Colonies by the authority of Parliament are wholly unconstitutional and a plain violation of the most essential rights of British subjects.

3d.—That the act of Parliament for shutting up the port of Boston, or any other means \* \* \* under color of law to compel them or any other of His Majesty's American subjects to submit to Parliamentary taxation, are subversive of their just and constitutional liberty.

4th.—We are of opinion that our brethern of Boston are suffering in the common cause of British America.

5th.—That it is the indispensable duty of all colonies to unite in some effectual measure for the repeal of said act, and every other act of Parliament whereby they are taxed for raising a revenue.

6th.—That in our opinion the most effectual means to this end is to break off all commercial intercourse with Great Britain, Ireland, and the British West India Colonies.

7th.—And we declare ourselves ready to enter into these or such other measures as shall be agreed upon by a general congress of all the colonies.

\* \* \*

And, lastly, we appoint Col. Platt Conklin, John Sloss Hobart, Esq., and Thomas Wickes, a committee of this town to act in conjunction with the committees of other towns in the county, to correspond with the committee of New York. [Signed by Israel Wood, President of the Trustees]

After a Conference with the Committee of the Mechanics, the Committee of Correspondence (51, above), of New York City, ordered a poll to be held at the City Hall on Nov. 22, 1774, for the election of 60 persons as a Committee of Observation. The following were unanimously chosen — Isaac Low being Chairman:

## COMMITTEE OF SIXTY

John Alsop	Abraham Duryee	Francis Lewis	Henry Remsen
John Anthony	Lawrence Embree	Leonard Lisenpard	Rudolphus Ritzema
Theophilus Anthony	Edward Flemming	Peter V. B. Livingston	John Roome
Francis Basset	William W. Gilbert	Philip Livingston	Isaac Roosevelt
Robert Benson	William Goforth	Abraham P. Lott	Nicholas Roosevelt
John Berrian	Joseph Hallett	Isaac Low	Comfort Sands
Victor Bicker	Nicholas Hoffman	Gabriel W. Ludlow	Isaac Sears
Abraham Brasher	Thomas Ivers	William W. Ludlow	Charles Shaw
John Broome	George Janeway	Alexander McDougall	Joseph Totten
Joseph Bull	Frederick Jay	John B. Moore	William Ustick
Lancaster Burling	John Jay	Hercules Mulligan	Peter Van Schaack
Peter T. Curtenius	David Johnston	Lindlay Murray	Jacob Van Voorhees
John De Lancey	Samuel Jones	Charles Nicoll	Abraham Walton
William Denning	Edward Laight	Jeremiah Platt	William Walton
James Duane	John Lasher	Thomas Randall	John White



NEW-York, Committee Chamber, Wednesday, 26th April, 1775.

The Committee having taken into Consideration the Commotions occasioned by the sanguinary Measures pursued by the British Ministry, and that the Powers with which this Committee is invested, respect only the Association, are unanimously of Opinion, That a new Committee be elected by the Freeholders and Freemen of this City and County, for the present unhappy Exigency of Affairs, as well as to observe the Conduct of all Persons touching the Association; That the said Committee consist of 100 Persons; that 33 be a Quorum, and that they dissolve within a Fort-night next after the End of the next Sessions of the Continental Congress. And that the Sense of the Freeholders and Freemen of this City and County, upon this Subject, may be better procured and ascertained, the Committee are further unanimously of Opinion, That the Polls be taken on Friday Morning next, at 9 o'clock, at the usual Places of Election in each Ward, under the Inspection of the two Vestrymen of each Ward, and two of this Committee, or any two of the four; and that at the said Elections the Votes of the Freemen and Freeholders, be taken on the following Questions, viz. Whether such New Committee shall be constituted; and if Yea, of whom it shall consist. And this Committee is further unanimously of Opinion, That at the present alarming Juncture, it is highly adviseable that a Provincial Congress be immediately summoned; and that it be recommended to the Freeholders and Freemen of this City and County, to choose at the same Time that they vote for the New Committee aforesaid, Twenty Deputies to represent them at the said Congress. And that a Letter be forthwith prepared and dispatched to all the Counties, requesting them to unite with us in forming a Provincial Congress, and to appoint their Deputies without Delay, to meet at New York, on Monday the 22d of May next.

By Order of the Committee, Isaac Low, Chairman.

On May 1, 1775, the following were chosen for the City and County of New York:

COMMITTEE OF ONE HUNDRED. \

John Alsop,	James Duane,	John Lasher,	John Reade,
John Anthony,	Daniel Dunscomb,	Jacobus Lefferts,	Henry Remsen,
Theophilus Anthony,	Abraham Duryee,	Francis Lewis,	Rudolphus Ritzema,
Evert Bancker,	Gerardus Duyckinck,	Leonard Lispenard,	Isaac Roosevelt,
Francis Bassett,	Lawrence Embree,	Peter V. B. Livingston,	Nicholas Roosevelt,
David Beekman,	Edward Fleming,	Philip Livingston,	Comfort Sands,
James Beekman,	George Follott,	Abraham P. Lott,	John Morin Scott,
Robert Benson,	Walter Franklin,	Cornelius P. Low,	Isaac Sears,
John Berrien,	William W. Gilbert,	Isaac Low,	William Seton,
Victor Bicker,	Peter Goelet,	Gabriel H. Ludlow,	Richard Sharp,
Michaelis Bogert,	William Goforth,	Gabriel W. Ludlow,	Thomas Smith,
Abraham Brasber,	Joseph Hallett,	William W. Ludlow,	Oliver Templeton,
Abraham Brinkerhoff,	Benjamin Helmie,	Alexander McDougall,	Joseph Totten,
John Broome,	Nicholas Hoffman,	John Marston,	John Van Cortlandt,
Samuel Broome,	John Inlay,	Thomas Marston,	Anthony Van Dam,
Thomas Buchannan,	Thomas Ivers,	Eleazer Miller,	Augustus Van Horn,
Joseph Bull,	George Janeway,	John B. Moore,	Peter Van Schaack,
Lancaster Burling,	Frederick Jay,	John Morton,	Jacob Van Voorhees,
Petrus Byvank,	John Jay,	Hercules Mulligan,	Jacobus Van Zandt,
David Clarkson,	David Johnson,	Lindley Murray,	Samuel Verplanck,
Cornelius Clopper,	Samuel Jones,	Daniel Phoenix,	Abraham Walton,
Peter T. Curtenius,	Garrat Keteltas,	Lewis Pintard,	William Walton,
John De Lancey,	Benjamin Kissam,	Jeremiah Platt,	John White,
William Denning,	William Laight,	Thomas Randall,	Richard Yates,
James Desbrosses,	John Lamb,	Robert Ray,	Hamilton Young.

FORMS OF ASSOCIATION

At the suggestion of the Continental Congress, the following Form of Association to support Congress and the Provincial Convention was adopted, by the Freemen, Freeholders, and inhabitants of the city and county of New York, on Saturday, the 20th of April, 1775, and transmitted for signing to all the Counties in the Province:—

Persuaded, that the Salvation of the Rights and Liberties of America, depends, under GOD, on the firm Union of its Inhabitants, in a vigorous Prosecution of the Measures necessary for its Safety; and convinced of the Necessity of preventing the Anarchy and Confusion, which attend a Dissolution of the Powers of Government; We, the Freeholders, and Inhabitants, of \_\_\_\_\_, being greatly alarmed at the avowed Design of the Ministry, to raise a Revenue in America; and, shocked, by the bloody Scene, now acting in the Massachusetts Bay, DO, in the most solemn Manner resolve, never to become Slaves; and do Associate under all the Ties of Religion, Honour, and Love to our Country, to adopt and endeavour to carry into Execution, whatever Measures may be recommended by the Continental Congress; or resolved upon by our Provincial Convention, for the Purpose of preserving our Constitution, and opposing the Execution of the several arbitrary, and oppressive Acts of the British Parliament; until a Reconciliation between Great-Britain and America, on Constitutional Principles, (which we most ardently Desire) can be obtained; And that we will, in all Things follow the Advice of our General Committee, respecting the Purposes aforesaid, the Preservation of Peace and good Order, and the Safety of Individuals, and private property.

Dated in \_\_\_\_\_ May, 1775.

[See Page 141 for a reduced fac-simile of this Form.]

## THE ATTITUDE OF KINGS COUNTY

### 5

In Gaine's "New York Gazette," of Dec. 9, 1776, will be found the following Memorial, signed by 470 of the Freeholders and Inhabitants of Kings County, who may be supposed to comprise most, if not all, those then resident in the County; and what makes it the more extraordinary, is the fact of its adoption some months after the Declaration of American Independence, and the Battle of Long Island. (Thompson's "Long Island," I. 285)

"To his Excellency, William Tryon, Governor, &c.

"We, the Freeholders and Inhabitants of Kings County, in the Province of New York, beg leave to congratulate your Excellency on your return to the Capital of your Government, and assure you that we feel the sincerest emotion of pleasure in this happy event, which opens a prospect that we shall once more experience the blessings of peace and security, under His Majesty's auspicious Government and protection. Blessings which we formerly enjoyed under Your Excellency's just and mild Administration; and which we ardently wish to have renewed; persevering in our loyalty and unshaken attachment to our Gracious Sovereign in this time of distress and trial; and anxious to testify our affections for Him, we have embraced the earliest opportunity to petition the King's Commissioners, that they would restore this Country to His Majesty's peace.

"From the well known humanity, benevolence, and enlarged sentiments of His Majesty's Commissioners, we have the most flattering expectation that they will be pleased to restore this District to His Majesty's peace.

"To Your Excellency we naturally look for assistance, and we therefore request that you would be pleased to present our petition to the Commissioners, and desire your utmost influence, that the prayer of it may be granted; as it is our fervent desire, and what we esteem the greatest earthly felicity, to remain subjects of the British Government in union with the present state."

## SIGNERS OF THE ASSOCIATION IN QUEENS COUNTY

[NOTE.—The "Q" stands for Quaker; the "R," for Refugee. But, in the latter case, the Refugee may not be identical with the one noted in the Biographical Sketches]

## 6

In Jan., 1776, the Association was signed by Col. John Sands, and other inhabitants of Cow Neck, Great Neck, &c., "who lately belonged to the company of Capt. Stephen Thorne."

Allen Henry, Jr.	Hagner Henry	Onderdonk	Stocker John
Barns W	Hulett William	Andrew H.	Townsend Hewlett
Betts Augustine	Hutchings William	Platt Epenetus	Richard, Jr.
Burtis John	Marvin Jacob	Rapalje Jores	Thomas
Cornwell Aspinwall	Mott Adam, Sr.	Sands Benjamin R	Timothy
James	Jackson	John [Col.] R.	Weeks Seaman
Cummings Luke	Jacob, Capt.	Simon	Williams Thomas, Jr.
Farmer John		Smith Joseph R	Woolley Henry

[NOTE.—Onderdonk ("Queens Co.", p. 31) gives the above list; and states that it was the only one he could find from that County.

A long, and careful, research has brought to light lists Nos. 7 and 9, below. The Forms differ in words, but not in substance, from the Form given in No. 4, above; which was the Form usually signed.

The references, Nos. 7-33, inclusive, are to the Original Documents in the N. Y. State Library, Albany, N. Y.]

## 7

[Indorsed] 1776 (Associations. 30. 214)

Allen Andrew	Dorlon Joseph	McCoun William	Smith Daniel R
Bedell Joseph	Fleet John	Pettit Benjamin	Nathaniel R
Byron Thomas	Hanna William	Rainer Elijah	Richard R
Campbell John R	Lambertson Jacob	Reeves Stephen	Wheeler Peter
Carman John R			

## 8

Declaration of the Inhabitants of Queens County, New York

(American Archives, 4th Series. 4. 203)

Queens County, Long Island, December 6, 1775.

We, freeholders and inhabitants of Queens County, seeing, in common with our fellow-subjects, the deepest anxiety and distress from the most unhappy state of affairs between Great Britain and the American Colonies, and beholding with horror, every appearance of being involved in any the least unfriendly contention with our neighbors, countrymen and fellow subjects, have resolved to take every step in our power to prevent so destructive an event—an event which, if permitted to take place, will introduce misery and distress, and open wounds that many years cannot heal. Impressed with these ideas, and the most friendly disposition towards all our fellow-subjects, we make this public declaration of our sentiments and intentions, by which we hope to obtain the approbation of every real friend of liberty.

We declare that we have not the most distant design or inclination to injure or offend any of our fellow-subjects; but if, in exercising the essential privileges of freemen, we unfortunately differed with our brethren as to the mode of bringing the present troubles to a happy conclusion, we have carefully avoided every ostentatious display of that difference in sentiment and every irritating measure. We wish only to remain in peace, nor have we done ought to interrupt the quiet of others. So far have we been from harbouring a wish to offer violence to any, that we remained a long time destitute of the ordinary means of self-defence. We trusted that as we meant not to injure any man, so none would attempt to injure us. At length, however, we found too much reason to be apprehensive for the safety of ourselves, our families and property. Reports have been circulated, and messages delivered to us, importing that we are to be disarmed, and some of our principal people taken in custody; that we are, in short, to be treated as enemies to our country. We call upon every man who values himself upon the inheritance of an Englishman, to say what he would do in such a case. Would he suffer himself to be disarmed, and tamely confess himself an abject slave? Certainly no. Can any one, then, who feels the spirit of liberty, impose that on us which he had rather die than submit to himself? Can he blame us for doing that which he most surely would do was he in our situation? Impelled by the most powerful arguments of self-defence, we



have at last been driven to procure a supply of those means for protecting ourselves, of which we have been, till now, almost totally destitute; but we solemnly declare we procured them for the sole purpose of defending ourselves from insults and injuries.

And as many reports have been propagated, tending to excite the resentment of our countrymen against us, and to represent us as entirely inimical to them, we take this opportunity to declare that all such reports are wicked inventions and void of truth.

To remain peaceable and quiet, we again repeat, is our earnest desire; and breathing the most friendly disposition towards our neighbours, countrymen, and fellow subjects, we entreat them to behold in us those endearing connections, and not suffer a difference in opinion, or mischievous and groundless reports, to hurry them into acts of violence against us, which the laws of God and man will justify us in resisting.

The above declarations are published as containing the sentiments and intentions of a large majority of the inhabitants of the County.

## 9

Declaration Signed by Sundry Inhabitants of Queens County, New York.  
(American Archives, 4th Series. 4. 858)

January 19, 1776

Whereas we, the subscribers, inhabitants of Queens County, on Long Island, in the Province of New York, have given great uneasiness to the good people of the neighboring Provinces and the Continent in general, by our not choosing a Committee agreeable to the orders of the Continental Congress, by our not paying that attention to the directions of our Provincial Congress, which we ought to have done, and by our opposing the General Instructions of the Continental Congress in almost all of our conduct and actions. Therefore, (In order to relieve the minds of the virtuous inhabitants of America, and those of this County in particular, engaged in the common cause,) we, the subscribers, do most solemnly and sincerely promise, that we will, hereafter, in all cases, implicitly obey all orders and instructions enjoined on us by our Provincial and Continental Congresses,—that we will act in conjunction with the inhabitants of this and the neighboring Provinces, in the defence of American liberty,—that we never will take up arms against the Americans,—and that we will not, directly or indirectly, countenance, aid, assist, or by any means join with, any of his Majesty's troops in the present contest between Great Britain and America.

Given under our hands this 19th day of January, 1776:

Abrahams Daniel	Bennett John R	Cock John	Davenport Francis
Adriance Elbert	Bergen Derrick	Levi	Lewis
Jacob	Luke	Stephen	Samuel
Albertson Daniel R	Peter	Thomas	Dean Jacob
Allen Andrew	Richard	William	Demott Abraham
Baruch	Tunis	Colden David	Michael
Daniel	Birdsall James	Coles Hubert	Denton Isaac
Darius	John	Collins Nehemiah	Samuel
John	Joseph	Thomas	Ditmars Douwe
Robert	Joshua	Timothy	Isaac
Ammerman Isaac	Oliver	Colwell Harvey	Dodge Joseph
Isaac, Jr.	Samuel	Combs John	Dorland Garret
John	Thomas	Coombes Nathaniel	Thomas
Nicholas	Boerum Aury	Samuel	Dorlon Ellis
Paul	John	Thomas	Joseph
Baldwin James	Bond Jacob R	Cornelius Jonathan	Doty John
Barton Elijah	Peter	Moses	Samuel
Beagle Sylvanus	Brewer Richard	Cornell Charles	Downing
Beal James	Brinkerhoff George	Elijah	Benjamin R
Bedell Abijah	Burns Michael	Sylvester	Doxsey Jacob
Benajah	Burtis Benjamin	Thomas	Dulin Benjamin
David	James	Timothy	Dunbar John
Doremus	Callas Stephen	William	Joseph
Jacob	Carman C.	Corsboom David	Duryee George
Joseph	Israel	Covert Johannis	John
Silvanus	John R	Tunis	Rulef
Sylvester	Samuel	William	Elder Luke
Uriah	Carpenter James	Curtis William	Eldred Israel
Bennett Isaac	Clement Stephen	Dalon Benjamin	James

Ellison Thomas	Latten Isaac	Remsen Auris	Thorne Joseph
Ellsworth John	Josiah	Christopher	Philip
Emmons Hendrick	Lawrence	Daniel	Thurston John
Featherby Thomas	D. [Daniel?] R	Isaac	William
Field Joseph	Obadiah	John	Titus John R
Whitehead	Robert	Rem	Peter, Jr.
Fish Jonathan	Lefferts Leffert	Rhinelhart Jacob	Timothy
Lawrence	Legross John	Rhoades George	Townsend Absolom
Fives George	Lester Benjamin	Rhoads Amadis	Nathaniel
Fleet John	Losee Peter	Rhodes Anthony	Nicholas
Thomas	Simon	Riker Jacobus	Richard
Flower Timothy	Ludlow David	Ripp Thomas	Samuel
Foster John	Ludlum Henry	Robbins Stephen	Tredwell Benjamin
Fowler Felix	Henry, Jr.	Rogers Israel	John
Frost William	Nicholas	Rowland Jonathan	Samuel
Gildersleeve	William R	Rushmore Carman	Thomas R
Richard R	William Joseph	John	Underhill Baruch
Gaulder Joseph	McKowen Augustin	William	Caleb
Golder Jacob	Gilbert	Ryerson Cornelius	John
Joseph	Justus	George	Peter
Michael	Prestus	Martin R	Valentine Jacamiah
William	Richard	Peter	Jonah
Gorham Jonathan	William	Sammis Nehemiah	Obadiah
Green Richard	Marr James	Sands John, Jr.	Robert
Hall Joseph	Martin John	Pelham	William
Joseph, Jr.	Marvin John	Schenck Adrian	Van Arsdale
William R	Matthews Ezekiel	John	Nicholas
Hallett Thomas	Richard	Nicholas	Van Brunt Joost
Hartt Cornelius	Mayson Richard	Seabury A.	Van Cott
Haviland John	Millar William	Seaman Isaac	Johannes, Jr.
Hawxhurst John	Miller Cornelius	John	John
Simon	Mills Hope	Samuel	Nicholas
Hegeman Benjamin	Joshua	Thomas	Tunis
Hegman John	Obadiah	Zebulon R	Van Dine Douw
Hendrickson Daniel	Peter	Seamans Israel	Van Lau John
Hendrick	Samuel R	Serrin Jonathan	Van Nostrand Aaron
Stephen	Monfort William	Shatford William	Abraham
Thomas	Moore Samuel	Sigler Nathaniel	Albert
Hewlett Benjamin	(and with reluc-	Simonson John	J.
Daniel	tance)	Smith Amos	John
George	Mott John	Benjamin	William
John	Murray Daniel	Daniel (Rock) R	Van Valsen James
Joseph	Nostrand Daniel	Elijah	Van Velsor Daniel
Hewlitt Benjamin	Garrit	Isaac R	Van Wyck Samuel
Hicks Charles	John	Israel	Theodorus
Higbie Henry	Luke	James	Verity James
Stephen	Peter	James (Rock)	Symonds
Higby John	Oldfield Joseph	John (Rock) R	Walters Henry
Hinchman Obadiah	Pearsall Hezekiah	Joshua	James
Holmes Hugh	Peters Thomas, Jr.	Ludlum	Warnal Peter, Sr.
John	Valentine H.	Obadiah	Waters Benjamin
Hoogland Cornelius	Peterson David	Richard R	John
Elbert	Jacob	Samuel R	Wattson Abraham
William	Pettit Isaac	Siloh	Weekes Edmund, Jr.
Hughes John	Joseph	Thomas, Jr.	George
Hulse Flower	Samuel	William (Rock)	George, Jr.
Hutching Jeremiah	Pigeon William	Zebulon	John R.
Hutchins Thomas	Pine Daniel	Smyth Rock	Joseph
Jackson Cornelius	James	Snedicker Barent	Michael
David R	Pitt William	Christian	Penn
Henry	Place James	Gilbert	Samuel
Jacob	Samuel	Johannes	Townsend
John R	Platt Philip	John	Weeks John R
Parmenas	Uriah	Snediker Isaac	Whaley James
Robert	Polhemus John	Southard Abel	Whitehead Daniel
Samuel R	Pool Solomon	Caleb	Wiggins Benjamin
Thomas R	Powell Amos	James	John
Townsend	Solomon	John	Richard
Johnson Samuel R	Stephen	Solomon	Willett Charles
William R	Pratt John	Thomas	Edward
Jones Peter	Ransom John	Sprague Edward	John
Kirby Daniel	Rapeley Cornelius	Elijah	Thomas
Kissam Joseph	Isaac	John	Williams William
Lambertson Jacob	Martin	William	Wilson William
John, Sr.	Rayner Amos	Springsteen Casper	Wood Elijah
John, Jr.	Benjamin	Stiles William	Samuel
Matthias	Elijah	Stringham Jacob	Woodruff Jabez
Nicholas	Isaac	Samuel	Woolley Henry
Simon	Jacob	Sutton Robert	Philip
Landon William	Joel	Suydam John	Thomas
Langdon Archibald	John	Symons Solomon	Younge Thomas R
Pearson	Joseph	Talman John	Yongs Daniel
Samuel	Remsen Abraham	Thorn Thomas	David, Jr.

Oath Subscribed by Sundry Inhabitants of Queens County, New York  
Jamaica, Long Island, January 19, 1776

We, the subscribers, in the presence of Almighty God, do most solemnly and sincerely swear, that the fire-arms, side-arms, powder and lead, we respectively delivered up to Col. Heard, and his party, or by them taken from us, are all the fire-arms, side-arms, powder and lead, that belong to us, or that are in our possession or powder; and that we have not destroyed, concealed, or otherwise disposed of, any of our said arms or ammunition, in order to evade or obstruct the execution of Col. Heard's orders from the Continental Congress, for disarming the inhabitants of Queens County, on Long Island, who are disaffected to the opposition now making in America against ministerial tyranny.

(Signed by all of the above persons) [The names on pages 1052 and 1053]

Thompson ("Long Island," 1,202,203) states that the following address was presented to Gov. Tryon by the people of Queens Co., Oct. 21, 1776:—

To his Excellency, William Tryon, Gov. of the Province of N. Y. We, the freeholders and inhabitants of Queens Co., are happy once again to address your Excellency in the Capital of the Province. Anxiously do we look forward to the period when the disobedient shall return to their duty, and the ravages of War cease to desolate this once flourishing country. That we may be restored to the King's most gracious protection, we entreat your Excellency to present our petition, and rely on your known humanity and benevolence for the exertion of your influence in behalf of the well-affected Co. of Queens, that it may again, in the bosom of peace, enjoy the Royal favor, under your Excellency's paternal care and attention. Signed, by desire, and in behalf of the freeholders and inhabitants of Queens Co. David Colden.

### SIGNERS OF THE ASSOCIATION IN SUFFOLK COUNTY

[NOTE.— In the following Lists, all were signers of the usual Form of Association, as given in No. 5, above. It will be seen that many signed more than one list. The original documents give many more than are given herein of those who refused to sign. If they reconsidered and signed, their names are given only as signers, below.

While all the other towns have their Lists, it may seem strange that Southold has none. The Southold names may be found in Nos. 10-12, the "County Hall" being in that Town.

The "Q" stands for Quaker; the "R" for Refugee. See the Note in No. 6, above.]

#### 10

Names of Persons who signed the Association in Suffolk County, May, 1775.

(Associations. 30. 3, 20, 23)

Albertson Daniel R	Cleveland Ichabod	Davall Samuel	Glover Ezekiel R
Allen Benjamin	Joseph R	William R	Ezekiel, Jr.
Bayley Benjamin R	Cole Ichabod R	Davis James R	Grover R
Gamaliel R	Conkling John R	Dickerson John R	Gold John
Jonathan R	Conkling Ananias R	Dickinson Abraham	Griffing Daniel R
Stephen R	Ananias, Jr. R	Drake Moses	James R
Beebe Lester R	Daniel R	Durke John	Peter R
Samuel R	David, Jr.	Edwards Henry	Samuel R
Begly Timothy	Edward R	John R	Grover Eliakim
Berry Robert	Jacob R	John, Jr.	Haines Nathan
Boisseau Nathaniel	John R	Silas	Hallock John
Booth Daniel, Jr.	Jonathan, Jr. R	Fordham Daniel R	Joseph R
Ja Wheelock	Joseph R	Ephraim R	Zebulon R
Joseph R	Joseph, Jr.	John N.	Hand Asher
Brown Christopher R	Silvanus R	Nathan R	Joseph R
Daniel	Conn William	Nathan, Jr.	Hanley Robert
George R	Cooper William	Foster John, Jr. R	Havens Constant
Isaiah	Corey Abijah R	Fraiser Joseph	Jonathan R
Budd Joshua	Abraham	Franks John R	Joseph, Jr. R.
William	Braddock R	Gardiner Lion	William R
Button William	Corwin James R	Gelston Hugh, 3d	Hempstead Robert R
Case William	Crook Benjamin	John R	Thomas R
Chappel Benjamin R	Culver James	Gildersleeve	Henry Thomas, Jr.
Chase Benjamin	Dains Peter R	Obadiah R	Hill Jonathan
Clark Elisha R	Darrow John R	Philip R	



Horton William, Jr. R	L'Hommedieu Samuel R	Rugg Silas	Tuthill Jeremiah, Jr
Howell James	R	Sayre David R	John R
Hudson John R	Lester Sylvester R	Sheffield Robert R	John, Jr.
John, Jr. R.	Loper James R	Smith Dayton R	Jonathan R
Hyatt Asa	John	Spicer Benjamin	Peter
Jagger Abraham R	Madison Benjamin	Squier Abraham	Rufus R
Jennings Ebenezer R	Miller Urial	Stanbrough Davis	Vail Abraham R
Elnathan	Mills John R	Stephen R	Daniel
Jessup Silas R	Moore Calvin R	Stanton Barnabas	Elisha R
King Alexander R	John R	Storer Nehemiah	Jeremiah R
Alexander, Jr.	Overton Aaron R	Storrs John R	Jeremiah, Jr.
Asa R	John R	Stover James	Obediah
Benjamin R	Pain Alsop R	Stuart Silas R	Stephen
Ephraim R	Benjamin R	Taber Amon, Jr. R	Thomas R
Jeremiah R	John R	Frederick R	Webb Orange R
Joel R	Jonathan, Jr.	Tarbell David	William R
John R	Peter R	Terry David	Wells Giles R
John, Jr.	Silas	John, Jr.	Wheeler David
Jonathan R	William	Jonathan	Wick Silvanus
Jonathan, Jr.	Pattey Stephen	Joseph	Wicks Abijah
Joseph	Pavey Edmund, Jr	Joshua R	Wiggins David, Jr.
Nathaniel R	Peck Joseph R	Noah	Thomas
Peter R	Perry Edmund R	Richard R	Young Joseph, Jr. R
Samuel R	Eliakim R	Thomas, 3d	Youngs Daniel
William R	Post Henry	Thompson Zebulon R	Hinckey
Knight Robert	Price Benjamin R	Truman Clark	John R
Landon Samuel R	Prince John	Tuthill Azariah R	Jonathan
Lee Joseph R	Joseph	Barnabas	Nath
L'Hommedieu	Thomas	Christopher R	Richard R
Ezra R	Rackett Benjamin	Daniel R	Samuel
Grover R	Rogers Joshua R	Jeremiah	

II

County Hall, Suffolk County, May, 1775

(Associations. 30. 154, 158, 162, 197)

Baker Abraham	Hand David R	Peirson Jeremiah	Stanbrough Ezra
Bishop Armstrong	Gideon R	Job	Josiah
Bower Hezekiah R	Hedges Daniel R	Job, Jr.	Lewis R
Jeremiah, Jr.	David R	John R	Thomas
Brown Caleb	Elias	Lemuel R	Stratton Daniel
Daniel	Job	Lemuel, Jr. R.	Jeremiah
James R	Jonathan R	Lemuel, 3d R	Talmage Joseph
Cook David R	Jonathan, 2d R	Matthew R	Tarbell Jonas
Silas R	Stephen R	Matthew, 2d R	Topping Charles R
Sylvanus	Hildreth Daniel	Nathan	Daniel R
Cooper Annanias	Peter	Samuel R	David, 2d
David	Peter, 2d	Silvanus R	David R
David, Jr.	Homan Phineas	Stephen R	David, Jr. R
Josiah	Howell Abraham	Theophilus R	Ethan
Matthew	Daniel R	Timothy	Henry R
Silas R	Edward R	Zebulon R	Jeremiah
Corwithe Burnett	Ezekiel R	Zechariah R	Joseph R
David	Isaac R	Rogers Abraham	Matthew R
Dains John	Jabesh	David	Seth
Paul	Price	John R	Silas
Edwards Ebenezer R	Stephen, Jr.	Jonathan R	Silvanus
Flint Ammi	Jagger Matthew R	Joseph	Silvanus, 2d
Benoni	Jennings Lemuel	Nathaniel R	Stephen R
Nathan	Kenney John	Topping	Stephen, Jr.
Gardiner	Loper Isaac	William R	Zeph
Nathaniel R	Ludlam Anthony R	William, Jr., Capt.	Werden Isac, Jr.
Hains David R	Jeremiah	R	Whelden Isaac, Jr.
James	Lupton David	Rose Ezekiel	White Elnathan
Samuel	Moore Henry R	Moses	Ephraim R
Halsey	Robert	Stephen	Henry R
David Fithian	Morehouse John	Russell Caleb	Samuel R
Elisha	Mulford Daniel	Jonathan R	Silas R
Ethan	Norris John	Sandford Daniel, Jr.	Stephen
Henry R	John, 2d	Henry	Wolley Benjamin
Jesse, Lt.	Pain Elnathan	James	Wood Elnathan
John R	Peirson Abraham R	Silvanus	James
Josiah R	Daniel	Sayre Benjamin R	Woodruff
Silas R	David R	Benjamin, 2d R	Benjamin R
Stephen, Jr. R	David, Jr.	David R	Daniel R
Thomas R	Henry	James R	David R
William R	Isaac	Schellinger William	David, Jr.
William Rogers	Jedediah R	Stanbrough Elisha R	Silas R

Refused to Sign

Peirson Josiah

## County Hall, Suffolk County, May, 1775

(Associations. 30. 166, 175)

Bayley	Foster Ephraim	Howell Jonah, Jr.	Peirson Samuel R
Benjamin R	Jedediah R	Matthew	Pelletreau Elias R
Gamaliel R	John R	Ryall R	John R
Jonathan R	Nathaniel, Jr.	Samuel	Pency Edward
Stephen R	Stephen	Silas	Perry Eliakim R
Billed Joshua	Wakeman	Stephen R	Pierson Timothy
Bishop John, Jr	Fowler John, Capt.	Hudson Henry R	Post Isaac
Samuel, Jr.	Franks John R	Hunting	Isaac, Jr
Stephen	Goldsmith John R	Benjamin R	James
Boisscau John R	John, Jr.	Hutchinson	Jermiah R
Nathaniel	Joseph	Thomas R	Prince John
Booth Daniel R	Nathaniel	Jagger Hezekiah	Joseph
Daniel, Jr.	Goodale Joseph	Josiah	Thomas
James Wheelock	Griffing Daniel R	Jennings	Raynor Adonijah
Budd William	Samuel R	Ebenezer R	David, Jr.
Case Dibbell	Haines Nathan	Elias R	Reeves Joshua R
Isaac, 3d	Hallock John	Hezekiah R	Rogers Abraham
Moses	Joseph R	James R	Jonathan R
William	Zebulon R	Samuel	Uriah R
Chace Philip	Halsey Isaiah	Jessup Zebulon R	William, Jr. R
Cleveland Ichabod	Jonathan	Jones Obadiah R	Rose Abraham R
Joseph R	Joshua	Paul R	David R
Conkling Daniel R	Lemuel	Samuel	Row David, Jr.
David R	Moses, Jr.	Thomas R	Salmon Joshua R
David, Jr.	Paul	William, Jr.	Joshua, Jr.
Jacob R	Silas R	Landon Jared	Sandford Joel
John R	Stephen R	Samuel R	Sayre Ichabod, Jr.
John, Jr.	Zebulon, Jr.	Samuel, Jr.	John
Jonathan, Jr. R	Harris John	William	Nehemiah R
Joseph R	Hempstead Robert R	L'Hommedieu	Scott Jackson, Jr.
Cooper Abraham R	Thomas R	Constant	Smith Dayton R
Benjamin	Herrick Ashbel	Ephraim, Jr.	Henry
Caleb	Hildreth Daniel Jr.	Ezra R	Stephens Edward
Elias R	Joseph R	Sylvester R	Thomas R
Samuel	Joseph, Jr.	Ludlum William R	Storrs John R
Thomas, Jr.	Shadrach	Mackie George	Terry Daniel
Zebulon R	Hill William R	Matthews Elias R	Joshua R
Zophar R	Horton Barnabas R	Moore Micah, Dr.	Richard R
Corey Abijah R	Barnabas, Jr. R	Simon	Tuthill Daniel R
Abraham	Benjamin	Overton Aaron R	John, Jr.
Corwin James R	James R	Elton R	Tuttle Jonathan, Jr.
Nathaniel R	Joseph	Isaac R	Vail Elisha R
Samuel	William R	James R	John R
Samuel, Jr.	William Jr. R	John R	Obadiah
Stephen	Howell Abraham	John, Jr. R	Way Eleazer
Culver Gershom R	Charles	Joshua R	Wells Freegift R
(86 years old)	David, Capt. R	Moses	Giles R
Dains Peter R	Elias R	Nathaniel R	Jonathan R
Darrow John R	Ephraim	Nathaniel, Jr. R	White Silvanus
Davis Benjamin R	Ezekiel R	Pain Alsop R	William, Jr.
James R	Jehiel	Benjamin R	Winder Abijah R
Dickerson John R	John, Capt.	John R	Wolley Charles
Selah R	John, Jr.	Peck Augustus R	Silas
Drake John R	Jonah	Joseph R	Young Nathaniel
Fordham			
Abraham, Jr.			

[NOTE.—Nos. 13 to 17, inclusive, relate to certain Militiamen, of Suffolk County, as they were organized in 1775. There is no proof, therein, of Military Service during the War. The documents (Associations. 30: 178, 179, 192, 194) were signed, apparently, without the care that is evident in the other lists. Some of the signers had already refused to sign—thus leading to confusion. Those who finally signed have been given credit therefor in the lists as they appear, below. The lists do not include those who were marked "absent."

The first part of Nos. 13-17 is simply recorded "Suffolk County"; but the latter part is dated "Southold, June 23, 1775. The whole is signed by Col. Phineas Fanning.]

## List of Men in Capt. Josiah Lupton's Co.

Aldridge Enos	Hedges Matthew R	Pain Benjamin R	Tuthill Benjamin
Gershom	Horton Ambrose	Petty William, Corp.	John R
Benjamin Nathan Lt.R.	Howell Israel, Jr.	Terry David, Jr.	John, Jr.
Corwin John	Samuel, Corp.	John R	Wells Obadiah
Matthias	Silas	(At ye Bateing Hol-	Selah R
Edwards Daniel	Hudson Frederick	low)	Woodhull Josiah,
Gershom, Serjt.	Timothy	John R	Clerk
Hallock Israel R	Hutchinson Benja-	(At ye Wading	William
Hallock Zebulon R	min, Ens.	River)	

14

Refused to Sign. [Lupton's Co.]

Brown Absolom	Emmons Benjamin, 3d	Petty James, Jr.	Talleball Christopher
Asa	Lupton James, Jr.	John, Jr.	Terry Isaiah, Corp.
Emmons Benjamin, Jr.	Mapes James	Robinson Jonathan	Weit Henry
	Owen Abijah, Corp.		

15

In Capt. Hallock's Co.

Aldridge Daniel	Gardiner Joseph	Mapes Joseph	Reeve James, Jr. R
Benjamin John	Goldsmith Wilmot	Joseph, Jr.	Thomas
Brown Samuel R	Hallock Peter, Jr.	Joseph, 3d	Thomas, Jr.
Corwin Jonathan R	Howell Recompence	Osborn Jonathan R	Wickham John R
Gardiner John R	R	Reeve James R	

In Capt. Barnabas Wines' Co.

Wines Barnabas, Jr.  
Thomas

In Capt. Goldsmith's Co.

Gardiner, David  
Moore Silas  
Wells Benjamin

In Capt. Horton's Co.

Horton Joseph  
Moore Simon

In Capt. King's Co. none In Capt. Reeve's Co. none In Capt. Wells' Co. none

16

The following signed, probably as members of the above Companies:—

Case John	Davenport John R	Howell Micah, Jr.	Taylor George R
Clark John R	Howell Edmund R	Pike Jonathan	Webb Ebenezer R
Corwin David, Jr.	Micah	Reeve James R	

17

Not agreeing to ye Association

Benjamin William	More Silas	Reeves James, 4th	Wickham Parker
Corwin David	Overton Thomas	Terry Jonathan	Youngs Christopher,
Howell Richard R	Petty Ezekiel	Tuthill Isaiah	Jr.
L'Hommedieu Benjamin	(Verry bad man) James	James	James, Jr.

18

Signers in Brookhaven — May, 1775

(Associations. 30. 150)

Adams Amos	Cole Thaddeus	Hawkins Gershom	Lane Joseph
Alliben John	Davies Isaac R	Zechariah	Leek John
Andres Jacob	Davis Daniel R	Hedges Ezekiel, Jr.	Philip
Avery Humphrey	Elijah	Homan Ebenezer	Marvin
Humphrey, Jr.	Gillum	Ebenezer, Jr.	Benjamin R
Nathan R	Goldsmith	Ezekiel	Elihu
Roger	William R	Joseph	Ephraim R
Thomas	Dayton Ebenezer R	Mordecai	Jedediah
Baker Jacob	John	Mordecai, 3d	John
Jonathan, Jr.	Samuel	Howell David R	John, Jr. R
William R	DeGrote Garret	Reeves	Matthew R
Bates James	Downs Daniel	Hubbard Benajah	Moses
Bellows Eleazer	Edwards William	Hulse Henry	Seth R
Benjamin Jonathan	Fanning David R	Isaac	Moger Christopher
Bower William	Finch Nathaniel	Jonah	Monger Isaiah
Brewster Jeffery	Reynold	Paul	Mulford David, Jr.
John	Fountain Stephen	Richard	R
Nathaniel	Gilbert Elmer	Jane Micajah	Job
William	Thaddeus	Jeanes Shadrack	Nash Daniel
William, Jr.	Hallock David	Jones Daniel	Overton Isaac R
Brown Daniel	Hanson Robert	Eliakim	Patchen Andrew
Gershom	Havens Benjamin	Isaac	Petty Daniel
Nathaniel	John, Jr.	Jonathan	Randal Stephen
Selah	John, 3d	Joseph	Raymond Simeon
Burt Francis	Nathaniel	King John R	Rayner Benjamin
Clark William R	Selah	Jonathan R	Ebenezer
William, Jr.	Hawkings Robert	Lane Doxse	Jesse



Rayner Joseph	Seward Joseph	Summers Henry	Thompson William R
Reynolds Timothy	Joseph, Jr.	Swezey Abel	Thomson John R
Robinson Israel	Sherrod James	Isaac	Tooker Jonah
Samuel	Sills James, 2d	James	Tucker James
Rose Daniel	Smith Ananias	James, Jr.	Turner John
David R	Ephraim	Joseph	Weed Jehiah
Jesse	Hugh	Stephen, 3d	Jeheol, Jr.
Nathan	John R	William	Wickes Zephaniah
Nathan, Jr.	Josiah R	Terry Brewster	Wicks Alexander
Thomas	Matthew R	Gershom	Woodhull Benjamin
Satterly Stephen	Nathaniel R	Joseph	Nathaniel R
Scribner Ezekiel	William R	Paul	Woodruff Isaac
Joseph, Jr.	Snyder John	Thompson Benjamin	Matthew
Seth	Still William	Jonathan R	Nathaniel

## 19

## Signers in Brookhaven — June 8, 1775

(Associations. 30. 122, 130, 132)

Bayles John, Sr.	Hawkins Benjamin,	Phillips John, Jr.	Strong Selah, Jr. R
John, Jr.	Jr.	Justice	Talmadge John R
Biggs Nathaniel	David	Redmond Bartholo-	Thompson Elias
Brewster Caleb R	Eleazer, Sr.	mew	Jonathan R
Clark Cornelius R	Havens	Reeve Barnabas	Samuel R
Davis Caleb	Isaac, Sr.	Roe Isaac	Tooker Abijah
George	Isaac, Jr.	John, Sr.	Nathaniel, Sr.
Isaac R	Israel	John, Jr.	Nathaniel, Jr.
Jonas	John	Nathaniel, Sr.	Phillips
Joseph	Jonas	Nathaniel, Jr.	VanBrunt Jacob
Obadiah	Samuel	Satterly Elnathan	Whitman Eliphalet
Samuel	Simeon	Richard R	Williamson David
Samuel, Jr.	Timothy	Smith Daniel	Jedediah R
Dickerson Jonathan	Zophar R	(Carpenter) R	Woodhull Abel
Dunn Samuel	Hulse David	Edmund	Abraham
Hawkings Alexander	Jayne Jotham	Selah	Nathan
Alexander, Jr.	Longbothom Joshua	Thomas	Nathan, Jr.
Jacob	Nathaniel	William R	Richard
Joseph	Moore John R	Steward John	

## 20

## Signers in Brookhaven — June, July and August, 1775

Sent to Col. Nathaniel Woodhull, Aug. 17, 1775; signed by Richard Woodhull and Samuel Thompson, Committeemen.

(Associations. 30. 185, 187, 189, 208)

Akerly Arthur	Brown David R	Corwin Silas, Jr.	Hallock William R
Elijah	Henry R	Timothy R	Zacharias
John	Henry, Jr. R	Timothy, Jr.	Zerubbabel
Nathaniel	Peter	Cox Samuel	Zerubbabel, Jr.
Philip	Richard	Davis Henry	Hart Andrew
Robert	Ruben R	Nathan	Hawkins Eleazer, Jr.
Stephen	Silvanus	Nathaniel	Zachariah
Aldrich Gershom	William R	Stephen	Hedges David, Jr.
Jacob	Buchanan William	Dewick Richard	Hinchman Robert
Stephen	Clark Joshua	Dixon Jonathan	Hobard John
Bastion Antoni	Cleves	Downs Peter	Hobart Joshua R
Bayles Elijah	Benajah Moore	William	Howe Jonathan
Nathaniel	Devid	Fanning Nathaniel R	Howell Daniel R
Bayliss John	Jedediah	Phineas R	Joseph
(blacksmith)	Joshua	Floyd Benjamin	Joshua R
Beckwith Phineas R	Joshua, Jr.	Fournier Francis R	Phineas
Benjamin Amaziah	Conkling Benjamin	Goldsmith Benjamin	Silas
Benjamin	R	David	William
James R	John R	John R	Hubbard Richard S.
Joshua	Joseph R	Joshua R	Richard S., Jr. R
Richard	Nathaniel R	Nathan R	Hudson Henry R
Richard, Jr.	Thomas R	Griffing James R	Nathaniel
Samuel	Connors Jediah	John R	Obadiah R
Bennet Israel	Corey Jessher	John, Jr. R	Hulse Gilbert
John R	Corwin Daniel	Joseph R	Jesse
Berry Joseph	Ely	Nathaniel R	Jayne Robert
Biggs Isaac	Henry	Stephen R	Samuel
John	Jacob	Hackstaff Lodowick,	William
Silas	Jeremiah	Jr.	Jones Benjamin R
William	Joshua	Hallock Caleb	Ebenezer
Brewster Benjamin	Matthias	Daniel	Stephen
Benjamin, Jr.	Nathan R	James	Vincent
Joseph	Richard R	Peter, Jr.	King Abraham
Briggard Thomas	Silas	Richard	

L'Homedieu Henry R	Patty James	Smith Israel	Wells Abner
John	Prase Matthew	James R	Cravet R
Jonathan	Penney Edward, Jr	Jonathon	Daniel
Longbothom Samuel	Pultow John	Nathaniel R	David R
William	Reeve Hezekiah	Philip R	David, Jr.
Luse Eleaser	Ishmael	Silas	Isaac R
Lyon John	James R	Timothy	James R
Marthers Ebenezer	James, 3d	William R	Jeremiah
Ebenezer, Jr.	Jonathan	Zephanias	John R
Moore Benjamin R	Joseph	Soner Ebenezer	John R
Henry, Jr.	Paul R	Ephraim	Joseph R
Israel	Selah R	Swezey Richard, Jr.	Joshua R
James	Satterly Daniel	Terrill Barnabas	Joshua, Jr. R
John R	John R	Richard	Manly
More Edward	Sexton Israel	Terry Daniel, Jr.	Nathaniel
Muirson Benjamin W	Shaw Daniel	Gershom	Phineas R
Newton Benjamin	Simons Moses R	Henry	Thomas
Caleb	Peter	John Cleves	Timothy R
Isaac	Smith Amos	Tiller Benjamin	William, Jr.
John	Arthur	Tooker Charles	Williamson, John
Osborn Daniel R	Benajah	William	John, Jr.
Daniel, Jr.	Benjamin	Tuthill Daniel R	Youngs Daniel
Osman Adonijah,	Daniel, Jr.	Henry	Israel R
Jr.	Elijah	Nathan	James
Pain Benjamin R	Gilbert, Esq.	Vail Jonathon R	Rufus
Patty Ezekiel	Gilbert, Jr. R	Peter, Jr. R	Thomas, Jr.
(taken out as a hipocrite)	Isaac R	Warner Eliphalet R	Watham
	Isaac, Jr.		[Nathan?]

21

Signers in Brookhaven — First Company Limits — May 19, 1775

The Associators chose Selah Strong, Esq., as one of the Deputies to represent Suffolk County in the Provincial Congress.

(Associations. 30. 114)

Brewster Caleb R	Hawkins David	Roe Nathaniel	Strong Selah, Jr. R
Davis Isaac R	Jacob	Nathaniel, Jr.	Thompson Samuel R
Samuel	Joseph	Philip	Thomson Jonathon R
Hawkins Alexander	Simeon	Smith Edmund	Woodhull Nathan
Alexander, Jr.	Roe John	Thomas	Samuel

22

Non Associates in Brookhaven — First Company — Aug. 3, 1775

(Associations. 30. 114)

Allesby Arthur	Filer Benjamin, Capt.	Hulse Selah	Smith Benjamin, Jr.
Biggs Abel	Gold David	Jayne Joseph, Jr.	Gilbert, Dr.
David	Gray David	Robert, Jr.	Gilbor
Jacob	Hackstaff Lodowick	Stephen	John, Jr.
John	Hallock David	William, Jr.	Tooker Timothy
Buchanan Benjamin	Henry	Jones Daniel, Jr.	Tucker William
Davis Phineas, Jr	Jonathan, Jr.	Lyon James, Rev.	Woodhull Stephen,
Denton Joseph	Hawkins Caleb	Ruggard Thomas	Dr.

23

Signers in Brookhaven — Second Company (Capt. Ebenezer Miller) — May 17, 1775

The Associators chose Selah Strong (See 21, above), in the presence of Ebenezer Miller, Wessell Sill, Clerk, and Joseph Brown.

(Cred. of Del. 24. 147)

Balis Daniel	Davis Joseph	Miller Andrew	Taylor Fortunatus
Thomas	Joshua R	Ebenezer, Capt. R	Van Hoose Renear
Brown Joseph	Richard	William R	Woodhull David, Lt.
Joseph, Jr.	Silas	Norton Timothy, Jr.	Gilbert
Martin	Timothy	Phillips Joseph	Henry
Davis —, Ens.	Eaton Jacob	Samuel, Jr.	James
Chapman	Hallock Josiah	Theophilus, Dr.	Jeffery
David, Serjt.	Noah, Serjt.	William R	John, Justice
Elisha	Noah, Jr.	Robinson Edmund	Josiah
Gilbert	Hubbard Rosel	Thomas	Merrit S., Serjt.
Israel	Jarrett Azel	Scidmore Mica	

24

## Signers in Brookhaven — Second Company — June and July 1775

(Associations. 30. 115, 146)

Davies Eliakim	Hutson Frederick,	Phillips Samuel	Tooker John
Davis Joseph, Jr.	Esq.	Robbins Daniel	Nathaniel
William R	Jane William	Henry	Tucker Liflet
Dayton Samuel, 3d	Kinner Jeremiah	Robinson Isaac	Tuthill Benjamin
Fanning Thomas	William	John	Joshua
Hammond Daniel	Lupton James	Rukard, Serjt.	Woodhull James
Helme Thomas, Esq.	Miller Andrew, Jr.	Scidmore Peter	John
Thomas, Jr.	Moger James	Sell James, Esq.	Zebulon
William	Norton George R	Sill Wessel	Wooley Jared
Hopkins Samuel R	Jabish	Strong Selah, Esq. R	
Samuel, Jr.	Timothy		

## Refused to Sign

Davis Solomon	Miller Nathaniel	Miller Timothy	Robbins Henry, Jr.
Edwards Benajah	Richard	Reeve Solomon & Son	

25

## Signers in Brookhaven — Third Company (Capt. Nathan Rose) — May 17, 1775

The Associators chose Selah Strong (See 21, above), in the presence of William Smith, Nathaniel Woodhull and Josiah Smith.

(Cred. of Del. 24. 153)

Avery Thomas	Hawkins Robert	Jane Micajah	Rose Thomas, Lt.
Baker William R	Hedges Ezekiel	Jones Daniel	Satterly Stephen
Beale Matthew	Homan Ebenezer	Marvin Jedediah	Smith Annanias
Brewster Jeffrey	Ebenezer, Jr.	John	Ephraim
Nathaniel	Ezekiel	Matthew R	John R
Burns Francis, Jr.	Joseph	Monger Isiah	Nathaniel R
Cole Thaddeus	Mordecai	Robbins Isaac	Sweasy Joseph
Dayton Samuel	Mordecai, Jr.	Rose Daniel	Tucker Jonah
Ferry Joseph	Mordecai, 3d	Jesse	Weed Jehiel
Finch Nathaniel	Hubbard Benajah	Nathan, Capt.	Woodruff Isaac
Raymond	Hulse Richard	Nathan, Jr.	Matthew

## Refused to Sign, in the Limits. Names sent by order of the Committee, August 3, 1775

(Associations. 30. 115)

Floyd Richard, Maj.	Robbins Zebulon	Smith Benjamin
---------------------	-----------------	----------------

26

## Signers in Brookhaven — Fourth Company (Capt. David Mulford) — May 16, 1775

The Associators chose Selah Strong (See 21, above).

(Petitions. 31. 233)

Allbeen John	Davis Nathan	Mulford	Seward Joseph, Jr.
Arnold John	William R	David, Clerk R	Smith Isaac R
Bellows Eleazer	Zopher	Job	Still William
Benjamin Jonathan	Dayton Bennit	Norton Nathaniel,	Swezey Abel
Bishop Enos	Ebenezer R	Serjt R	Christopher
Brewster Terry	Edwards William	Orsborn James	Daniel R
William, Lt.	Gerrard Benjamin	Overton James R	Isaac
William, Jr.	Joseph	Justus	James
Brown Gershom	William, Jr.	Messenger	James, Jr.
Selah	Hallit Francis	Nathaniel R	William
Clark Ludley	Homan Mordecai	Palmer	Tallmadge Samuel
William, Sr. R	Howell John, Serjt.	Petty Benjamin	R
William, Jr.	Hulse Nehemiah	Daniel	Terry Gershom
Conkling Samuel R	Paul, Dea.	Pritchard Luke	Joseph
Davis Daniel, Jr.	Jones Jonathan	Randel Stephen	Tucker James
Elija. Qr. Mr.	Leek John	Roe Daniel R	Turner John
Gillum	Moger Arthur	Saturly Samuel R	Wood Timothy
Goldsmith	Christopher, Ens.	Sell James	Woodhull Benjamin
Isaac R	James		

## Refused to sign in the Limits. Names put down, at their desire, in the presence of Ebenezer Dayton, John Woodhull and William Smith.

(Associations. 30. 115)

Bishop James	Hawkins Nathaniel	Homan Joseph	Robinson Christopher
Conkling Joel	Zacheriah, Jr.	Hulse John	Swezey Enos
Gerrard Zophar	Homan John		

[NOTE.—Zacheriah Hawkins, Jr., also refused to sign the Middle Island Company List of May 22, 1775]



Signers in Brookhaven—Fourth Company Limits—June 8, 1775. Witnessed by Ebenezer Dayton, Clerk.

(Associations. 30. 116)

Allbeen John	Edwards Jonathan,	Munro David	Smith Isaac, Jr.
Arnold John	Corp.	Norton Benjamin	Isaiah, Serjt.
Bartlett William	William	Nathaniel, Serjt. R	James Q
Benjamin Jonathan	Fitch James	Orsborn James	Uriah R
Bishop Enos	Gerrard Benjamin	Overton Benjamin	Still William
Brewster John	Joseph	David	Swezey Christopher
William, Capt.	William, Jr.	David, Jr.	Dani <del>l</del> R
William, Lt.	Hallit Francis	Isaac, Esq. R	Isaac
William	Hawkings Zachariah	James R	James
Brown Gershom	Homan John, Serjt.	John R	James, Jr.
Selah	Mordecai	Justus	Stephen
Clark Ludley	Robert	Messenger	Stephen, 3d
Clarke Wm., Corp.	Howell John	Nathaniel R	William, Corp.
R	Reeve	Palmer	Tallmadge Samuel R
Davis Daniel R	Hulse Isaac	Petty Daniel	Terry Gershom
Daniel, Jr.	Nehemiah	Pritchard Luke	Joseph
Daniel, 3d	Paul, Dea.	Randel Stephen	Paul
Ebenezer	Jones Jonathan	Robinson Isaac	Samuel
Elija, Qr. Mr.	Lane Timothy	Israel	Tucker James
Elnathan, Drum.	Leek John, Corp.	Roe Daniel, Lt. R	Turner Henry R
Gillum	Longbottom	Ruland Joseph	John
Goldsmith	Nathaniel	Joseph, Jr.	Samuel
Isaac, Lt. R	Moger Arthur	Satterly Josiah	William
John R	Christopher, Ens.	Saturly Samuel R	Wood Timothy
Nathan	John	Sell James	Woodhull Benjamin
William R	Mulford David, Ens.	Seward Joseph, Jr.	Woodruff James
Zopher	R	Sexton William	Yarrington Jonathan
Dayton Bennit	Jeremiah	Smith David R	William
Ebenezer, Clerk R	Job, Serjt	Isaac R	

Refused to Sign

Bishop James	Gerrard Zophar	Homan John	Robinson Christopher
Conkling Joel	Hawkins Nathaniel	Joseph	Swezey Enos
Zephaniah	Zacheriah, Jr.	Hulse John	

Signers in East Hampton—May 5, 1775

(Associations. 30. 66)

[NOTE.—This certificate was delivered to the Prov'l Cong., by Thomas Wickham, a member of the same, July 22, 1775]

Baker Abraham	Conkling Isaac	Edwards David	Hedges John
Daniel	Jacob R	David, Jr.	Philip
David	Jacob, Jr. R	Jonathan	Stephen R
Nathaniel	Jedediah	Thomas	Thomas
Samuel	Jeremiah R	Thomas, Jr.	William
Thomas R	Mulford	Eyres Benjamin R	William, Jr.
Barnby Jonathan	Nathan	Field James	Hicks Joseph
Barnes Abraham	Nathan 3d	Filer Thomas R	Zachariah
Jeremiah R	Samuel R	Fithian Aaron	Hoose John
Matthew	Sineus	David	Hopping Benjamin
Noah	William R	Gardiner Abraham R	Henry R
Seth	William, Jr. R	Jeremiah R	Joseph
William	Zebulon	John R	How John
Bassett Cornelius R	Cooper Stephen, Jr.	John, Jr.	Hudson John R
William R	Davis Elisha	Samuel	Hunt Samuel
Bennett Edward	John R	Gladden George	Hunting Isaac M.
Gamaliel	Dayton David	Goold Patrick	John R
Jeremiah	Henry	Hand Abraham R	Nathaniel R
Buell Samuel [Rev.]	Jacob	Daniel	William
Burnet Stephen	Jeremiah	Elias	Hutchinson Samuel
Chatelain John F.	Jesse R	Ezekiel	Isaacs Aaron R
Chatfield Henry	John	James	Aaron, Jr. R
John	Samuel	Jeremiah	Jones Elisha
Lewis	Dibble Christ	Nathaniel	Ezekiel, Jr.
Conkling	Simon	Stephen	Thomas R
Abraham R	Thomas R	Hart Micah	King Daniel
Benjamin R	Dimon Abraham	Hedges Abraham	John R
Daniel R	Isaac	Benjamin	Richard R
Ebenezer R	Dominy Henry	Daniel R	Leek Abraham
Edward R	Nathaniel	Eleazer	Benjamin
Elias	Edwards Abraham	Jacob	David
Elisha R	Daniel	Jeremiah R	

Loper Abraham R	Mulford Abraham	Osborn Lewis R	Sherrill Abraham
Daniel	Abraham, Jr.	Matthew R	Jacob
David R	David R	Philetus	Jeremiah R
James R	Elias R	Smith	Recompence R
Jeremiah	Elisha R	Thomas	Samuel, Jr.
Miller Abraham R	Elisha, Jr. R	Zebedee R	Squier Jonathan
Ananias	Ezekiel	Pain Isaac	Stratton Benjamin
Burnet R	John R	Payne Cornelius	John
David R	Jonathan	Parsons Benjamin	Matthew
Eleazer	Josiah	Elnathan	Samuel R
Elisha R	Lemuel	Jeremiah	Stephen
Ezekiel	Matthew R	John R	Strong George
George	Nathan R	John, 3d	John R
Gurdon	Samuel R	John, 4th	Talmadge David
Henry	William R	Ludlam	David, Jr.
Hunting R	Osborn Abraham R	Merry	Elisha
Jacob R	Cornelius	Samuel R	Enos
Jason R	David	Seth	Jeremiah
Jeremiah R	Elisha R	William	John
Jeremiah, Jr.	Jacob	Pike Selah	Nathaniel
John R	Jedediah	Quaw [Requa?] Ab-	Thomas
John, Jr. R	Jeremiah	raham	Terry Jeremiah
Jonathan	Jeremiah, Jr	Rayner Ichabod	Tuthill Jonathan R
Joseph	Jonathan R	Russell Stephen	Van Scoy Isaac
Nathan R	Joseph R	Schellinger Abraham	Isaac, Jr.
Peleg R	Joseph, Jr.	Isaac R	Wick Edward R
Uriah	Josiah	Jonathan	Wickham Jacob
			Thomas R

These may certify that every Male in the Town of East Hampton, have signed the Association, that are capable of bearing arms.

By Order of the Committee John Chatfield, Chairman.

29

Signers in Huntington — May 8, 1775

(Associations. 30. 3, 20, 23)

Abbet John	Bryan Stratton	Conkling Jacob R	Hartt John
Joseph	Buffet John	Jesse	Micah
Stephen	Joseph, Jr.	John R	Nehemiah
Timothy	Zebulon	Jonah	Nehemiah, Jr.
Amberman Dirck	Bunce Edmund	Joseph R	Samuel
Baldwin Amos	Isaac, Sr.	Philip	Haviland John
Bartow Obadiah	John	Platt	William
Reuben	Matthew	Richard, Jr.	Higbee Aaron
Silas	Burch Jonathan	Selah R	Joseph
Beadle Michael	William	Thomas R	Higley Christopher
Beagle Jacob	Burr Isaac	Thomas, Jr.	Hobart John Sloss R
Bennit Joseph	Burtis Maltby	Timothy R	Hoff Peter
Berry Charles	Carl Ananias	Timothy, Jr.	Ireland Daniel
James	David	Davies William	Jacob
Blatsly Benjamin R	Gilbert	Dennis Thomas	Joseph
Daniel R	Lemuel	Denton Alexander	Thomas
Daniel, Jr	Platt	Benjamin	Jackson David R
Brush Ananias	Selah	John	Samuel R
Benjamin	Silas	Dingee Arthur	Jarvis Abraham, Jr.
Eliakim	Timothy, Jr.	Douglass Lemuel	Austin
Eliphalet R	Carman, John R	Dow Jacob	Eliphalet
Ezekiel	Samuel	Duryee Charles	Henry
Jacamahia	Carpenter William	Fleet Alexander	Jonathan
Jacob	Chichester Ebenezer	Gilbert	Joseph
Jesse R	Eliphalet	Simon, Sr.	Moses
Jesse, Jr.	Sylvanus	Simon, Jr.	Nathaniel
John, Jr.	Timothy	Thomas	Philip
Joshua	Combs Henry	Foster William	Robert
Nathaniel	Conkling	Gates William R	Samuel
Platt	Alexander R	Gildersleeve	Seth
Robert R	Ananias R	Benjamin R	Johnson John
Samuel	Benjamin R	Finch R	Reuben
Thomas	Cornelius R	John	William R
Thomas, Jr. R	Cornelius, Jr.	Stephen	William, Jr.
Tredwell	David R	Whitehead	Kelcy John
Zophar	Ebenezer R	Gould Ebenezer	Jonathan
Bryan Augustin	Elkanah	John R	Platt
Eneuetus	Ezekiel	Grenell John R	Stephen R
Gilbert R	Ezra	Haff John	Kellum Ebenezer
James	Hubbart	Simeon	Obadiah
Jesse	Isaac	Haight Thomas	Obid
Lemuel	Israel	Harrison Nathaniel	Phillip
Melancthon		Hartt Daniel	Robert

Kelly David	Platt, Obadiah	Scudder Joel	Udle Nathaniel
Robert	Richard	Jonah	Vail John R
Ketcham Abijah	Zebulon	Jonathan	Micah
Alexander R	Zophar	Timothy, Sr.	Moses
Caleb	Zophar, Jr.	Timothy, Jr.	Platt
Daniel	Potter Gilbert R	William	Valentine Nathan
Ezekiel	Prime	Smith Amos	Richard R
Isaac, Sr.	Benjamin Y. R	Daniel R	Van Belt Jacob
Isaac	Remp Michael	David R	John
Isaac (Cold Spring)	Rhodes Thomas	Elnathun	Wheeler John, Sr. R
Isaac Carl R	Robbins Van Acarly	Epenetus R	John, Jr.
Israel	Roberts John R	Henry	Josiah
Jacob	Rogers Alexander	Hezekiah R	White Stephen
Jesse	Daniel	Ichabod	Whitman Isaac
John	Jacamahiah	Ichabod, Jr.	Isaiah R
Joseph	James	Isaac, Jr.	Jesse
Joshua	John R	Israel	Joseph
Nathaniel	Jonas	Jacob	Stephen
Philip	Joseph	James, Sr	Wickes Ambrose
Reuben	Joshua R	James R	Elijah
Samuel	Josiah	Jeremiah R	Ezekiel R
Solomon R	Moses	Jesse R	George
Stephen	William R	Job R	John R
Timothy	Zachariah R	Joel	John, Jr.
Zebulon	Rolph Benjamin	John R	Joseph
Zophar	Moses	Joseph R	Josiah
Lewis Samuel R	Reuben	Lemuel R	Josiah, Jr.
Scudder	Roney John	Nathaniel R	Moses
Lisaight William	Rose Lemuel	Philip R	Silas
Lockwood John R	Ruland Jeremiah	Samuel R	Thomas R
Losee Isaac	John R	Shubal	Wier Richard
Magee James	Luke, Sr.	Silas	Wiggins Daniel
Milligan Robert	Luke, Jr.	Thaddeus	Williams Jonas
Moberry Anning	Peter, Jr.	Timothy	Jonas, Jr.
Morgan John R	Richard	Zadock	Nathaniel R
Mosure Lemuel	Thomas	Zebulon	Wilmoth Jesse
Muncey Samuel	Rusco David R	Snedecar John	Nathaniel R
Needham John	David, Jr.	Soper Josiah	Selah
Newman William	Nathaniel	Moses	Wood Abel
Nicoll William	Sammis Alexander	William	Alexander
(hatter)	David	Squier John R	David
Noaks Isaac	Ebenezer	Stratton Eliphalet	Ebenezer
Jacob, Sr.	Henry	Jonathan	Epenetus
Jacob, Jr.	Jesse	Samuel R	Gilbert
Simon	Job	Stephen	Israel (South)
Norton George R	John, Jr.	Taylor John	Jeremiah, Jr.
Nostran Jacobus	Jonas	Timothy	Jesse R
Samuel	Jonathan, Jr.	Thomas John R	John
Nostrans James	Joseph	Titus Abial	Jonah R
Oakly Benjamin	Reuben	Benjamin R	Joseph R
Samuel	Silas, Sr.	Henry	Samuel
Wilmot	Silas, Jr.	Israel	Zopher R. [sur-
Pearsall Daniel	Timothy	John R	name illegible;
James	William R	Jonathan, Jr.	but probably this
Pederick John	Sands Thomas	Joseph R	man]
Josiah	Scidmore Isaac	Timothy	Wright Allison
Pleas William	Philip	Zebulon	Youngs George
Platt Ebenezer R	Samuel	Totten John	
Jonas	Scudder Edmund	Losee	
Nathan	Henry R	Simeon	

Refused to Sign

Abbet James R	Fleet Jesse Q	Oakly Miles	Smith William, Col.
Allaby William	Parrott Q	Rogers Richard	Soper John
Ally Henry	Ireland John	Zophar	Taylor Jordan
Baldwin Jesse	Jarvis Ichabod	Ruland	Totten Stephen
Buffet Jesse	Kelly Nathaniel	Peter	Townsend Samuel
Bunce Isaac, Jr.	Ketcham David Q	Sammis Selah	Wickes Phillip
Joshua	Israel Q	Saxton Isaac	Wood
Samuel	Nathan, Jr.	Scidmore Thomas	Jeremiah, Sr. Q
Zebediah	Oakly Henry	Scidmore Thomas	Peleg
Collier Peter	James, Jr. Q	Scudder Thomas, Jr.	Young Isaac

[NOTE.— It is explained that, at the Town meeting on this date, it was thought best not to send a Deputy — but to abide by the determination of the other Deputies of the County. Also, that the list is small because a number of Persons who live in the Precinct had signed the Association at Huntington and Smithtown; and that not one of the Quakers signed the list below]



Baker Jacob	Morris James, Jr.	Saxton Caleb	Strong Benajah R
Birch Jonathan	Mowbray John	Sexton Zebulon	Terry Jeremiah
Edwards John R	Mune Isaac	Smalling William	William
Howell Israel	Nicoll William	Smith George R	Thompson Isaac
Hudson John R	William, Jr.	James R	Udall Joseph
Lewis John	Oakly Nathaniel	Mowbray	Thomas
John, Jr.	Samuel	Thomas	Wheeler Daniel
Morris, James	Rogers Jesse	William R	Jonas
(per order G. S.)	John R	William, Jr.	Micah

## Refused to Sign

Green Obediah Q	Smith Platt	Willetts Jacob Q	Willetts John Q
Homan Jeremiah	Underhill	Jacob, Jr. Q	Richard Q
Howell Israel, Jr.	Adonijah Q	Jacob, 3d Q	Wood Caleb
Smith Nathaniel	Willetts David Q	Job Q	

## 31

## Signers on Shelter Island — May, 1775.

(Associations. 30. 192, 194)

Adams	Conkling Shadrach K	Havens John, Jr.	Howell Jonathan R
William [Rev.]	Thomas, Jr.	Jonathan N	Leach Johnson
Barns Isaac R	Daval Benjamin	Joseph R	Norris Oliver R
Booth Samuel, Jr.	John	Joseph, Jr. R	Pain Elisha
Bowditch Joel	Dering Sylvester R	Obadiah R	Parker Abraham
William	Thomas R	Peter	Phineas
Brown Daniel	Hand Nathan	Walter R	Sawyer Benjamin
William R	Harley Thomas R	William R	Moses R
Case Joseph	Havens Ebenezer	William, Jr. R.	Moses Mable
Samuel	James R	Horton Joshua R	Richard
Samuel, Jr.	John	Moses	Tuthill Nathaniel

[See Page 141]

## 32

## Signers in Smithtown — May, 1775

(Associations. 30. 122, 130, 132)

Arthur Jesse R	Mills Jacob	Sammis	Smith Obadiah
Platt R	Jedediah R	Jonathan, Sr.	Philetus
Blydenburgh	Job	Nathaniel	Richard R
Benjamin	Jonas	Smith Aaron	Samuel R
Joseph	Jonathan	Abner R	Solomon
Samuel	Samuel R	Caleb	Soaper Samuel
Brewster Benjamin	Timothy	Daniel R	Stratton John
Brush Daniel	William	David R	Taylor Nathaniel R
Buchanan Samuel	Nicoll Benjamin	Ebenezer	Tillotson Daniel R
Conkling Gamaliel	Benjamin, Jr. R	Edmund, Jr. R	Nicholas
Jacob R	Stephen	Elemuel, Sr.	Samuel, Jr.
Gerrard Benjamin	William	Epenetus R	Tredwell Thomas R
Elias	Paine James	Floyd	Wheeler Daniel
John	Phillips	Isaac R	George
Nathaniel	Ebenezer R	Isaac, Jr.	Jacob
William	Samuel	Jacob	Jeremiah
Gillet Paul	William, Esq.	Jeffery R	Jonas
Hazard Samuel R	William, Jr. R	Jesse R	Micah
Iiubbs Jacobus R	Zebulon	Job R	Nathan
Selah	Platt Joseph	Job, Jr.	Platt
L'Hommedieu James	Nathaniel R	Joseph, Jr.	Thomas R
John	Richard	Joshua R	Timothy, Sr.
Longbottom Jacob	Zephaniah	Lemuel, Jr.	Timothy, Jr.
Mills Isaac	Rogers Stephen R	Micah	Zophar
Israel	Roscrow Henry R	Nathaniel R	Wood Epenetus

## Recusants

Biggs Silas	Munsel Alexander	Scidmore Zophar	Smith Stephen
Edwards John	Newton Caleb	Smith Gershom	William R
Gould Joseph, Jr.	Isaac	James R	Thompson
L'Hommedieu	John	Peter	William R
Jonathan			

## 33

## Signers in Southampton — Aug. 1, 1775

(Associations. 30. 271)

Daniel Howell, Chairman of the Committee of Correspondence, certifies that all the males of the Town, from 16 years old and upwards, have signed; except John Cook and Elisha Paine.

Brown Henry R	Halsey Paul	Howell Seth	Sandford Ezekiel, 3d
Samuel R	Silvanus	Thomas	John R
Cook Abraham	Stephen R	Walter R	Jonah
Burnet	Theophilus R	Hulbert John R	Josiah
Elias	Timothy R	Jessup Isaac R	Lewis
Elias, Jr.	Hildreth Isaac	Nathaniel	Nathan
James R	James	Stephen	Silas
John, Jr.	James, Jr.	Matthews Timothy R	Stephen
John Mitchell R	John	Moore Daniel R	Thomas
Jonathan R	Joshua R	Joseph R	William
Stephen	Luther	Robert	Zachariah
Cooper Thomas	Noah	Norris Nathan	Schellinger Abraham
Fordham George R	Hill John	Nathan, Jr	Daniel
Gelston David R	Howell David R	Silas R	Daniel, Jr.
Maltby R	Henry	Raynor Joseph	Stephen
Thomas R	Jeremiah	Sandford Abraham	Tarbell Jonah
William R	Joshua R	Benjamin R	Terry James
Hains Daniel R	Lemuel	David R	Topping Charles R
Halsey Abraham R	Moses	David, Jr.	Edward R
Daniel	Philip R	Elias	Thomas R
Jeremiah R	Phineas	Ezekiel R	Woodruff John
Matthew R	Samuel, 3d		

Refused to Sign

Cook John                      Paine Elisha

MISCELLANEOUS PAPERS

THE AGREEMENT WITH REV. AARON WOOLWORTH

These presents Witnesseth an Agreement made and concluded on Between Mr. Aaron Woolworth Minister of the Gospel of the One part, And the Subscribers Hereunto Inhabitants of the Parish of Bridge Hampton of the Other part as follows (Vizt) That the said Mr. Aaron Woolworth Doth hereby Covenant and promise to, and Agree with them the Inhabitants Aforesaid to Settle with them and Carry on the Work of the Ministry Amongst them and perform in all points matters and things relating thereunto faithfully and Concienciously According to his Ability from time to time and at all times during life or so long as he shall be Able; And that the Subscribers hereunto of the parish Aforesaid do hereby Promise and Bind themselves and Engage firmly by these presents unto him the said Mr. Aaron Woolworth that upon his performing the Work of A Gospel Minister Amongst them as above, That we the Inhabitants of the Parish Aforesaid do Agree to give unto him the said Mr. Woolworth The Sum of One Hundred Pounds New York Currency, also the House and Three Acres of Land Adjoining, which the parish purchas'd of Mr. James Brown as pr. Deed Specified as A Settlement., And further we the Inhabitants of the Parish Aforesaid do promise to pay Each One and every one Yearly and every Year during the time that He the said Mr. Woolworth shall Carry on the said Work Amongst them as Aforesaid, their Just and full proportions of One Hundred and Ten Pounds New York Currency, also the use and Improvement of a certain piece of Land Adjoining the House and Land above said, also the Use and Improvement of a certain piece of Land called and known by the name of the Western Parsonage also A sufficient Quantity of Fire Wood for his own Consumption not Exceeding Fifty Loads Annually, as a Salary Which shall be Asses'd by Men chosen of the Parish from time to time for that End., And for the Confirmation of the above Agreement and every Article contained therein, Each Party have Mutually set their Hands hereunto Dated the 2nd day of July & in the Year of our Lord 1787 —

Signed in presence of

Aaron Woolworth

Ebenezer White	David Peirson	Stephen Peirson	Joel Sandford
John Hulbert	David Hains	Nathan Norris	Stephen Rose
Daniel Howell	John Gelston	Matthew Peirson	Stephen Halsey
Timothy Halsey	David Hedges	Ezekiel Howell	Ethan Topping
Elias Halsey	Timothy Peirson	David Topping	Daniel Stratten
Samuel Howell	David Woodruff	Silvanus Peirson	Daniel Talmig

Simeon Halsey	Theophilus Peirson	Daniel Halsey	John Dains
Zephaniah Topping	Abraham Sanford	Job Peirson	Henry Corwithe
Silas Topping	Silvanus Topping,	Caleb Peirson	Hugh Gelston, Jr.
Stephen Talmage	Jr.	Lewis Sanford	Paul Dains
Benjamin Woodruff	Charles Topping	Benjamin Sanford	William Peirson
John Rogers	Joseph Topping	Jeremiah Sanford	Daniel Hedges
Stephen Ludlam	Samuel Peirson	Lodowick Post	Lewis Stanbrough
Josiah Cooper	Ethan Halsey	Charles Peirson	Stephen Howell
Stephen Mitchell	Daniel Hildreth	Peter Hildreth, Jr.	Price Howell
Joshua Hildreth	Thomas Gelston	James Sayre	Josiah Hand
Nathan Post	Henry Peirson	John White	Asa Hillyer
Josiah Sanford	Jedidiah Peirson	Silas Cooper	David Hand
Elias Sanford	Isaac Jessup	John Corwithe	Benjamin Sayre, Jr.
William Rogers	Samuel A. Rose	Abraham Topping	Gideon Hand
Henry Topping	Abraham Peirson	Silvanus Halsey	John Norris, Jr.
Silas Hand	Matthew Halsey, Jr.	Moses Hallsey, Jr.	Silvanus Topping,
John Peirson	Jonathan Rogers	James Terry	Sen.
Lemuel Hains	Abraham Rose	Stephen Topping	Lemuel Peirson
Abraham Rose	John T. Rogers	Elihu Howell	Abraham Howell
Zebulon Peirson	Theophilus Cook	Lemuel Peirson, Jur.	Walter Howell
Philip Howell	Jesse Woodruff	Williams Peirson	Daniel Woodruff
Edward Topping	Stephen Stambro	Jonathan Hedges	David Howell
David Sayre	Silas Woodruff	Elias Hedges	Jeremiah Parker
Silas White	Elias Woodruff	David Topping, Jr.	Henry Moore
Mathew Peirson,	Stephen Hains	Matthew Topping	
Junr.	Elias Halsey	Jonathan Hedges, Jr.	

## Memorandum

It is understood by us the Subscribers that by the within Covenant this Parish are holden to Support Mr. Aaron Woolworth agreable thereto so long as he continues in a Pastoral relation to them which relation is only desolved by Death or a regular Dismission by a Council mutually Chosen by The Church and Congregation and Mr. Aaron Woolworth for that purpose

Committee.

John Hulbert	Ebenezer White	David Hedges	William Rogers
Daniel Howell	Timothy Peirson	Samuel Howell	David Hains
Timothy Halsey	Elias Hallsey	David Peirson	John Gelston

## SIR HENRY CLINTON'S SECRET RECORD

[NOTE.—The "Secret Service Record of Private Daily Intelligence" was a very important part of the papers of Sir Henry Clinton. The "Record" was not found until about 100 years after the close of the War; and, even then, but a small portion was recovered. That portion—embracing only the period, Jan. 20, 1781, to July 18, 1781—was published in "The Magazine of American History," beginning in Oct., 1883, and ending in Aug., 1884. The extract, below, is all of the series that directly concerns Long Island and Conn. It appeared in Mar., 1884.]

8th June 1781.

Ebenezer Hathaway (a), who has been for some time a prisoner in Cimberry Mines, says that one Nathaniel Ruggles (b.) who lives at Setal- ket sends over intelligence once every fortnight by Brewster (c.) who comes from Connecticut and lands at the Old Man's. (d.) Ruggles comes to New York frequently. One Clark (e.), who used to trade to Long Island and who has frequently come over with Brewster told him this. Clarke is now a prisoner in the mines.

Hathaway landed at Oyster Ponds and on his way to this place met Major Talmadge and another officer belonging to the rebels at South- hold—he stop'd at a publick house there and was told by a widow woman who keeps it, that Talmadge came over to purchase clothing for the rebel army. Three waggons had sett off that morning for Brooklyn to carry down goods for Talmadge (f.), and the day before three boats loaded had been sent over to Connecticut.

There is a man whose name is Johnson (g.), who passes for a Refugee, and lives at Lloyd's Neck. He is employed by Congress to get intelligence. A Captain Fitch who commands all the rebel whale boats sends over to Johnson and receives the intelligence required.

The informant says the day he was taken by seven rebel whale-boats, one boat went ashore at a place called the Ships Garden and received in-



telligence from some person who met them. He supposed it to be Johnson.

A Mrs. Sackett whose husband is now in the Mines, told the informant that Cap'n Fitch (h.) told her that he could have any intelligence he wanted from Johnson — That some time ago one Baldwin who was sent out from there on private business was taken up on suspicion of being a spy and that the rebels sent over to Johnson to know whether he was so or not. That Johnson said that he had been employed for that purpose, upon which Baldwin was immediately sent to the mines, where the informant saw him and heard the above from himself also — Mrs. Sackett is daughter to Colo. Palmer who lives with Gen'l. Waterbury at Stamford.

She is intimately acquainted with Fitch and has often heard him speak of Johnson.

---

FOOT-NOTES IN THE MAGAZINE

a. Ebenezer Hathaway was the captain of the privateer ADVENTURE, captured on the 7th of April, 1781, who, with his crew, was imprisoned in the terrible subterranean prison of Connecticut, "Cimberry," meaning "Simsbury" Mines, or "Newgate of Connecticut," as it was often styled.

b. Nathaniel Ruggles, of "Setalkat," was one of Col. Talmadge's agents to get secret intelligence from New York for the American Commander-in-Chief.

c. Letter from Connecticut, ante, Feb. 4, 1781.

d. "Old Man's," where Brewster usually landed to meet Talmadge's agents, later known as Woodville, and now called by the strange Old Testament name "Mt. Sinai," is on the north shore of Long Island, about three miles east of "Setauket," as that place is now spelled.

e. Clarke was one of the many Connecticut and Long Island people, whose only idea was to make money from both sides.

f. From Brooklyn to Setauket, or "Old Man's," whence they were sent over the Sound to Talmadge.

g. Johnson was one of Col. Talmadge's conduits of information.

h. Capt. Fitch was John Fitch, a Connecticut man, commissioned by Gov. Trumbull, long engaged in the whaleboat plunder and intelligence business — bold, brave, and very successful.

ADDITIONAL FOOT-NOTES

b. Nath'l Ruggles may have been the one of that name who was chairman of the Committee of Guilford, and a Jus. Peace there.

c. Capt. Caleb Brewster was a Refugee to Conn. See Page 278.

e. Clarke. There is nothing to indicate his given name.

g. Johnson. This may have been Samuel, a Refugee from Queens Co. to Conn. See Page 430.

EXTRACTS FROM GEN. WASHINGTON'S ORDER BOOK

Note.—Several years ago the Connecticut Magazine published those parts of Gen. Washington's Order Book which were in the possession of Mrs. Ellen Fellows Brown, a grand-daughter of a member of Geo. Washington's Staff. The Orders commenced about Aug. 4, and extended to about Oct. 1, 1776. The Orders for 13 days — just previous to, during and after, the Battle of Long Island — are given below. The Battle took place on Aug. 27]

Brigade Orders, Aug. 19th, 1776.

Guard and Fatigue the same as Yesterday.

An Orderly Serg't for Head Quarters from Coll. Smith's Reg't. Orderly Serg't. to attend at Brigade Head Quarters from Coll. Glover's Reg't.

Headquarters, August 20th, 1776.

Parole, Hampton, Count'n, Gates.

Nath'l Munn of Cap'n Peters' Com'y, Coll. Reed's Reg't, convicted by a Gen'l Court Martial, whereof Coll. Wyllis was President, of Desertion and Re-enlistment into another Corps; James Mumford, Cap'n Ledyard's Com'y, late Coll. McDougal's Reg't, convicted by the same Court Martial of the Same Crime, Alexander Moor, Cap'n Conway's Comp'y, Coll. Wynd's Battallion, convicted by the Same Court Martial of Desertion; Christopher Harper of the Same Company & Battallion, convicted by the Same Court Martial of the Same crime, each of the above Prisoners were Sentenced to Receive 30 Lashes. The Gen'l approves the above Sentances, and orders them executed at Guard Mounting to-morrow morning, at the Usual Place.

The Troops lately arrived are informed that it is contrary to Gen'l Orders to fire in Camp, such Firelocks as are loaded and the charge can not be drawn, are to be discharged, at the Retreat beating in a Body, under the Inspection of an Officer, the Officers of such Troops are directed and required to Prevent all other firing in Camp, as it tends to great Disorder.

The Reg'ts of Malitia now under Command of Coll. Hinman from Connecticut, are in Case of an Alarm to Parade on the Grand Parade and there wait for Orders.

The Officers who have lately come into Camp are also Informed that it has been found necessary, amidst such frequent changes of Troops, to introduce some distinctions by which their several Ranks may be known, namely, Field Officers were a Pink or red Cockade, the Capt'ns white or Buff, Sub's Green, the Gen'l flatters himself every Gent'n will conform to a Regulation which he has found Essentially necessary, to prevent Mistakes and Confusion.

The Trial of Lt. Hobby is Postponed till tomorrow, The Gen'l Court Martial to Set on Thursday as a Court of Enquiry into the Conduct of Adj't Brice of Coll. Smallwood's Battallion, charged with Disobedience of Orders and disrespectful Behaviour to his Commanding Officer.

The Gen'l being Informed, to his great Surprise, that a Report prevails, and is Industriously spread far and wide, that Lowd Howe has made Propositions of Peace, calculated by designing Persons most probably to lull us into fatal Security, his duty Obliges him to declare that no such Offer has been made by Lord Howe, but on ye Contrary from the best Intelligence he can procure, the Army may expect an Attack as soon as the wind and tide shall prove favourable; he hopes therefore every Man's mind and Arms will be prepared for Action, and when called to it, Show our Enemies, & the whole World, that Freeman contending on their own Land are Superior to any Mercenaries on Earth.

The Brigadiers are to see the spears in the different Works under their Command kept greased and clean.

Gen'l Sullivan is to take the Command on Long Island till Gen'l Green's State of health will permit him to assume it, and Brigadier Lord Sterling is to take charge of Gen'l Sullivan's Division till he returns to it again. Edward Tilghman, Esq. is appointed as Assistant Brigade Maj'r to Lord Sterling, the duty of the whole Division being to great for one Officer, he is to be obeyed and Respected

Brigade Orders, Aug. 20th, 1776.

That there may be the greater regularity in time of Action, the Gen'l directs that the Reg'ts commanded by Colls. Holman, Cary & Smith be divided into Grand Divisions, Sub Divisions and Platoons, that Proper Officers be Assigned to each Division, who shall have Immediate Command of the Same, Subject to the Command of their Superior Officers.

Guard and Fatigue as yesterday, Officer of the Day Coll. Smith, Orderly Serg't for Head Quarters from Coll. Cary's Reg't, Orderly Serg't for Brigade Head Quarters from Coll. Holman's Reg't.

Head Quarters, Aug. 21st, 1776.

Parole, Count'n.

Adjutant Taylor to do the Duty of Brigade Maj'r to Gen'l McDougal's Brigade, during Maj'r Platt's Illness, he is to be obeyed and Respected accordingly.

Lt. Hobby of Capt'n Hyatt's Com'y, Reg't late Coll. McDougal's, tried by a Gen'l Court Martial, whereof Coll. Wyllis was President, for Misbehaviour in leaving one of the Hulks in the North River, was acquitted, and the Complaint Reported Groundless, Ordered that he be discharged from his Arrest.

A Court of enquiry to Set on Friday, at Mr. Montany's upon Capt'n McCleave, Stanton and Tinker, charged with backwardness in Duty up the North River, last Friday Week, and Misbehaviour on Sunday last,

when the Men of War came down the River. Court to consist of the following Persons, and meet at 10 o'clock,—

Gen'l McDougal, President.	Lt. Coll. Wilson,	Capt'n VanDyke.
Coll. Malcomb,	Maj'r Brooks.	
Lt. Coll. Sheppard,	Capt'n Peters,	

Fifty Men properly officered to Parade every Morning at 6 o'clock at Gen'l Putnam's then to take orders from him, not to bring Arms, they are to continue every Day till further Orders. 50 Men also for Fatigue to Parade tomorrow morning, Properly Officered, on the Grand Parade without Arms, to take Orders from Capt'n Post. 10 Men with one Sub., who have been used to the Sea, to Parade at Gen'l Putnam's this afternoon at 2 o'clock, to proceed to Kings Bridge up the North River, with 3 Days Provision, the like number for the same Purpose to Parade tomorrow morning at 6 o'clock at Gen'l Putnam's Quarters, take 3 Days Provision, both Parties Parade without Arms. 20 Men with a Sub. to Parade for Fatigue to-morrow morning, without Arms, on the Grand Parade, to proceed to Byard's Hill & work upon the Hill, to take Orders from the Person who has the direction of Digging the Well.

Brigade Orders, Aug. 21st, 1776.

For Guard and Fatigue the same as Yesterday. Officer of the Day tomorrow, Lt. Coll. Johonot, Orderly Serg't for Head Quarters from Coll. Smith's Reg't, Orderly Serg't for Brigade Head Quarters from Coll. Cary's Reg't.

Brigade Orders, Aug. 22nd, 1776.

For Guard and Fatigue as Yesterday. Officer of the Day Lt. Coll. Raymond, Orderly Serg't for Head Quarters from Coll. Glover's Reg't, Orderly Serg't for Brigade Head Quarters from Coll. Holman's Reg't.

The Gen'l directs that for the future the Adjutants cause a list of the names of the Men turned out for Fatigue to be given every morning to the Cap'n or Commanding Officer of the Fatigue Party, that such Officers call the Roll of those Men, in the morning, when he Dismisses at noon, when going out to Labour in the afternoon, and when the Men are Dismissed at night, and that all those who shall be Absent at Roll calling be confined for Punishment.

Parole, Johnson, Count'n, Kingstown.

Brigade Orders, Aug. 23rd, 1776.

For Guard and Fatigue the same as Yesterday.

Mr. Scott of Coll. Glover's Reg't, during the time ye Reg't Remains in this Brigade to act as Drum Maj'r of the Brigade, he is to be obeyed and respected accordingly, and will see that the Drummers turn out and attend at Head Quart's as heretofore ordered.

Officer of the Day tomorrow, Lt. Coll. Longley, Orderly Serg't for Head Quarters from Coll. Holman's Reg't, Orderly Serg't for Brigade Head Quarters from Coll. Smith's.

Head Quarters, Aug. 23rd, 1776.

Parole, Charlestown, C. Sign, Lee.

The Commissary Gen'l is directed to have 5 days hard bread baked and ready to be delivered. If the Commissarys should apply to the Commanding Officers of Regiments for any Bakers, they are to furnish them without waiting for a special order.

The Gen'l was Sorry, Yesterday, to find when some Troops were ordered to March, they had no Provisions, notwithstanding the orders that have been Issued, the Men must March if the Service requires it, and will Suffer very much if not Provided, the Gen'l therefore directs all the Troops to have two Days hard Bread & Pork ready by them, and desires the Officers will go through the Incampment and Quarters, and see that it be got & kept.

The Gen'l would be obliged to any Officer, to recommend to him a careful, Sober Person, who understands taking care of Horses, and waiting



occasionally, such Person being a Soldier will have his pay continued and receive additional Wages of 20/s. pr. Month; he must be neat in his person, and to be depended on for his honesty and Sobriety.

The Officers of the Malitia are Informed that twenty-four rounds are allowed to a Man, & two Flints, that the Captains of each Com'y should see that Cartridges fit the Boars of the Gun, they are to be put up in small Bundels, all the Cartridges except six, writing each Man's name on the Bundle, and keep them safely till the Alarm is given, then deliver to each man his Bundle, the other six to be kept for common Use; in drawing for Ammunition, the Commanding Officer should, upon the Regimental Parade, examine the state of their Reg'ts and their draw for Cartridges and Flints, agreeable to the above Regulation. Capt'n Felton will assist them in the Business, and unless in Case of an Alarm they are desired not to draw for every small number of Men who may be coming in.

The Enemy have now landed on long Island, and the Hour is fast approaching, in which the Honour and Success of this Army, and the Safety of our Blessing Country depends, remember, Officers and Soldiers, that you are Freeman fighting for the Blessing of Liberty, that Slavery will be your Portion, and that of your Posterity, if you do not acquit yourselves like Men. Remember how your Courage and Spirits have been despised and traduced by your cruel Invasion, tho' they have found by Dear Experience, at Boston, Charlestown, and other Places, what a few Brave Men contending on their own Land, in the best of Causes, can do ag't base Hirelings and Mercenaries. Be cool, but determined, don't fire at a distance, but wait for orders from your Officers.

It is the Gen'l's express Orders, that if any Man attempt to skulk, lie down or Retreat without orders, he be Instantly Shot down as an example, he hopes no such Scoundrel will be found in this Army, but on the contrary, every one for himself resolving to conquer or Die, and trust in the Smiles of Heaven upon so just a Cause, will behave with bravery and Resolution, those who are distinguished for their Gallantry and good Conduct may depend upon being honourably noticed and Suitably rewarded, and if the Army will but emulate and Immitate their brave Countrymen in other parts of America, he has no doubt but they will, by a Glorious Victory, save their Country, and acquire to themselves Immortal Honour.

Brigade Maj'r's are Immediately to Relieve the Guards out of the Reg't ordered to Long Island from other Reg'ts of the Brigades, and forward such Guards to the Reg'ts.

Maj'r Newberries, Coll. Hinman's, Maj'r Smith's Coll. Cook's, Coll. Talcott's, Coll. Baldwin's & Maj'r Strong's Reg'ts of Connecticut Malitia to Parade this Evening Precisely at 5 o'clock, on the Grand Parade, Maj'r Henley will attend and show them their Alarm Posts, & direct them in manning the lines.

When any of the Field Officers for the Picquet or Main Guard are Sick or otherwise Incapable of the Duty, they are immediately to certify it to their Brigade Maj'r's, but the Gen'l hopes that trifling Excuses will not be made, as their is too much reason to believe has been the Case.

Head Quarters, Aug. 24th, 1776.

Parole, Jamaica, C. Sign, London.

All the Intrenching Tools are to be collected and delivered into the Store this Evening, Officers who have given Rec. will be called upon, as they are answerable for them, if there should be any Deficiency.

The Gen'l has appointed Will'm Grason Esq. one of his Aide Camps, he is to be obeyed and Respected accordingly.

In Case of an Attack't any Order delivered by Coll. Moylan, Quart'r Master Gen'l, as from ye Gen'l, to be considered as coming from him, or as delivered by an Aide Camp.

The Adj'ts of ye Connecticut Malitia are desired to make themselves acquainted with Parapet firing, and the other Officers of those Corps would do well to attend to it, and Practice their Men every Day, their honour and Safety will much depend upon their avoiding any Confusion in Manning of Lines.

The Court Martial of which Coll. Wyllis was President is Desolved. Brigade Majors, in forming a new one, to be carefull to have it full, and of Officers who can attend. The Court Martial to proceed, at their first Sitting, to the Trial of Adj't Brice of Coll. Smallwood's Battalion, charged with disobedience of orders.

The Changing of Reg'ts occasioning some Difficulty in the Duty, the Brigade Majors are to send by the order; Serg'ts every morning, a Duty Return of ye Officers & Men, in their Respective Brigades.

The Passage of the East River being obstructed in such a manner with Chivaux De Frize &c. as to render it Dangerous for any Vessels to attempt to pass, the Centries along the River contiguous to where the obstructions are placed, are to Hail and Prevent any Vessels attempting to pass otherwise than between the Albany Pier and a Mast in the River which appears above Water, nearly opposite to it.

Brigade Orders, Aug. 24th, 1776.

For Guard and Fatigue as Yesterday.—Officer of the day Maj'r Lee. Orderly Serg't for Head Quarters from Coll. Cary's Reg't, Orderly Serg't for Brigade Head Quarters from Coll. Glover's Reg't.

Head Quarters, Aug. 25th, 1776.

Parole, New Castle; Countersign, Paris.

A special Court Martial to set this Day at 12 o'clock, at Mrs. Montanier's, for the trial of Lt. Coll. Tedwitz, charged with carrying on a Treasonable Correspondence with the Enemy, to be composed of a Brigadier-Gen'l and 12 Field Officers, Gen'l Wadsworth to Preside.

The Gen'l order against working on Sunday is Revoked, the time not admitting of any delay.

The same number of Fatigue to turn out as Yesterday, this afternoon at 3 o'clock, as well Malitia as other Troops, Coll. Smallwood to Command Lord Sterling's Brigade during his absence on Long Island.

Brigade Orders, Aug. 25th, 1776.

For Guard and Fatigue tomorrow the same as Yesterday. Officer of the Day tomorrow Maj'r Sears. Orderly Serg't for Head Quarters from Col. Smith's Reg't. For Brigade head Quarters from Coll. Holman's Regiment.

Head Quarters, Aug. 26th, 1776.

600 Men properly officered from Gen'l Woolcott's Brigade to Parade tomorrow morning at 6 o'clock on the grand Parade, without Arms, for Fatigue; 400 to take directions from Gen'l McDougall & 200 from Lt. Fish, & the same number to be continued till the Works are completed, to leave work at Young Flood & go on again at ye Ebb.

The Gen'l is very Anxious for the State of the Arms, and Ammunition, the frequent Rains giving too much Reason to fear they may suffer, he therefore earnestly enjoins Officers & Men to be particularly attentive to it, and have them in the Best order.

Brigade Orders, Aug. 26th, 1776.

Guard and Fatigue as Yesterday. Officer of the Day tomorrow, Maj'r Payne, Orderly Serg't for Head Quarters from Coll. Glover's Reg't, Orderly Serg't for Brigade Head Quarters from Coll. Cary's Reg't.

Brigade Orders, Aug. 27th, 1776.

The Guards to Consist of 63 Privates officered as Usual. For Fatigue as Yesterday.

The Gen'l is surprised to find that great numbers of the Arms in his Brigade are foul and unfit for Service, that care is not taken to get Cartridges fit for their Guns, Notwithstanding the frequent Gen'l Orders respecting those Matters; he therefore Enjoins it upon all the Officers, carefully to Inspect & examine the Arms and Ammunition of those under their Command respectively, every other day, & after every spell of foul Weather, see that they are kept clean, in good order, their Ammunition Dry, & that their Cartridges fit their Guns, the Coll. or Commanding Offi-

cer of each Reg't will see this order executed in their respective Reg'ts. The Gen'l also expects that the Colonels, or Commanding Officers of the Reg'ts, will see that those under their Command, who are not on Duty, are Suitably exercised every afternoon.

Officer of the Day tomorrow, Maj'r Wheelock, Orderly Serg't for Head Quarters from Coll. Holman's Reg't, Orderly Serg't for Brigade Head Quarters from Coll. Smith's Reg't.

Brigade Orders, Aug. 28th, 1776.

Parole, ; Countersign,  
Guards & Fatigues as Yesterday. Officer of the Day tomorrow, Coll. Glover, Orderly Serg't for head Quarters from Coll. Cary's Reg't, Orderly Serg't for Brigade Head Quarters from Coll. Glover's Reg't.

Brigade Orders, Aug. 29th, 1776.

Parole, ; Countersign,  
Guards and Fatigues as usual. Officer of the Day tomorrow, Coll. Holman, Orderly Serg't for Head Quarters from Coll. Smith's Reg't, Orderly Serg't for Brigade head Quarters from Coll. Holman's Reg't.

Head Quarters, Aug. 30th, 1776.

Parole, Liberty; Countersign, Hancock.

All Commanding Officers of the Reg'ts are to Parade on their Regimental Parade this Evening at 5 o'clock, examine the State of their Men's Ammunition and Arms, get them in the best order, all Damaged Cartridges are to be returned, & in this case fresh ones drawn without further order, the Return of the Reg't to be made as soon and as exact as possible. No argument can be necessary, at such a time as this, to induce all Officers to Strict attention to their Duty.

The Constant firing in the Camp, (notwithstanding repeated orders to the Contrary), is very Scandalous, and Seldom a Day Passes, but some Persons are Shot by their Friends, once more, therefore, the Gen'l Intreats the Officers to prevent it and call upon the Soldiers to forbear this Practice. Pieces that can not be drawn are to be discharged in a Volley at Retreat Beating, and not otherwise, and then by Command of their Officer.

The loss of two Gen'l Officers by the late Action having occasioned a necessary change in the Brigades, the Brigade Maj'rs are to attend at 10 o'clock tomorrow, to receive a New arrangement. As the Tents are Wet, and the Weather unfavorable, the Troops are to Remain in the City till further Orders. Those not supplied with Barracks to apply to Mr. Bowback, Barrack Master, Officers & Men are charged to see as little damage as possible done to Horses where they are Quartered.

Gen'l Wadsworth to send 2 Reg'ts from his Brigade to Reinforce Coll. Sergeant at Horse's Head as soon as possible.

In case of an Alarm this Evening, which may be expected from the nearness of the enemy, and their expectation of taking advantage of the late Rains, and last Night's Fatigue, the following disposition is to take place, and the Regiments are to Parade accordingly, Gen'l Mifflin to Parade on the Grand Parade, they are then to Join the Reg'ts lately composing Ld. Sterling's Brigade. and the whole to Parade on the Parade lately assigned by him to them, then they are to Act under Gen'l Mifflin, as a Reserve Corps.

The Reg'ts of Gen'l Nixon's Brigade are to Join Gen'l Spencer's Division, who will assign them their Alarm Posts, The Jersey Troops to Join McDougal's Brigade, and Parade at or near s'd Gen'l's.

Head Quarters, Aug. 31st, 1776.

Major Levington, charged with having ordered a Negro to fire on a Soldier of Coll. Newcomb's Reg't, is ordered to be confined & brought to Trial, But the Gen'l is sorry to see Soldiers defending their Country, in time of eminent Danger, Rioting and attempting to do themselves



Justice. The Plunderers of Ld. Sterling's House are ordered to Restore to the Quart'r Mast's Gen'l what they have taken. In failure whereof they will Certainly be hanged.

It is the Gen'l's Order that the Remainder of Luty Catlin's Battalion be Joined to Coll. Hand's Battalion, that Maj'r Hays be also under the Special Command of Coll. Hand, that then those Battalions with Coll. Shee's, Coll. Magaws, Coll. Hutchinson's, Coll. Atlee's, Coll. Miles's and Coll. Ward's Regiments be Brigaded under Gen'l Mifflin, & those now here March as soon as possible to Kings Bridge. The Quart'r Master will supply Waggon's, if to be spared, if not to apply to Lt. Archibald on the North River Boat Station, or Ensign Allen on the East, who will supply Boats, a careful Officer with a Small Guard to attend them. Maj'r Lord will supply from Gen'l Woolcot's Brigade an Officer and 6 Men to each Boat, to bring Boats Back, except those that are ordered to stay.

The Gen'l acquaints the Army that ye Removal from Long Island was made by the Unanimous advice of all the Gen'l Officers, not from any Doubt of the Spirit of the Troops, but because they found the Troops were very much Fatigued with hard Duty, and Divided into many Detachments, while the Enemy had their Main Body on the Island, and capable of receiving assistance from their Shipping, in these Circumstances it was thought unsafe to Transport the whole or our Army on an Island, or to Engage them with a part, and therefore unequal numbers, Whereas now our whole Army is Collected together, without intervening Water, the Enemy can receive little Assistance from their Ships, their Army is and must be divided into many Bodies and Fatigued with keeping up a Communication with their Ships, whereas ours is Connected, and can Act together and they must Effect a landing under so many Disadvantages that if Officers and Soldiers are Vigilant & Alert to Prevent Surprise, and Act with Spirit when they approach, there is no doubt of our Success.

Ebenezer Gray is appointed Brigade Maj'r to Gen'l Persons.

<i>Gen. Parsons,</i>	Bradley,	Martin,
Huntington,	<i>Silliman Commandant,</i>	<i>Gen'l Fellows,</i>
Prescott,	Silliman,	Holman,
Ward,	Lewis,	Cary.
Durkee,	Mead,	Smith,
Tyler,	Hinman,	<i>Douglass Com't,</i>
<i>Gen'l McDougall,</i>	<i>Gen'l Nixon,</i>	Douglass,
Ritzmer,	Varnum,	Pettybone,
Smallwood,	Hitchcock,	Cook,
Webb,	Nixon,	Talcott, Chapman,
Artificers,	Bailey,	<i>Chester Command't</i>
<i>Gen'l Scott,</i>	<i>Gen'l Clinton,</i>	Chester,
Lasher,	Glover,	Pithin,
Malcom,	Reed,	Baldwin, Strong, New-
Drake,	Baldwin,	berry,
<i>Gen'l Wadsworth,</i>	<i>Gen'l Heard,</i>	<i>Sergeant, Command't</i>
Douglass,	Cortland,	Sergeant,
Sage,	Johnson,	Sheldon,
Seldon,	Newcomb,	Talcott.
Gay,	Freeman,	

They are to choose out capable, Active and Spirited Persons to Act as Brigade Maj'r's, who will be allowed for their Service.

The Gen'l hopes the several Officers, both Superior and Inferior, will now exert themselves, and gloriously determine to conquer or Die, from the Justice of our Cause, the Situation of the Harbour, and the Bravery of her Sons, America can only expect Success, now therefore is the time for every Man to exert himself and make our Country Glorious, or become contemptable.

## GEN. WASHINGTON TO THE N. Y. COMMITTEE OF SAFETY.

(Wood's "First Settlements on Long Island," p. 136)

Three days after the Battle of Long Island Abraham Yates, Jr., of the New York Committee of Safety, wrote to Washington from King's Bridge stating that the Committee had ordered out the Militia in all the Counties near New York City. On the same day Washington sent this reply:

August 30th, 1776.

Sir—Your favor of this date is just come to hand. Circumstanced as this army was, in respect to situation, strength, &c. it was the unanimous advice of a council of general officers, to give up Long Island, and not by dividing our force, be unable to resist the enemy in any one point of attack. This reason, added to some others, particularly the fear of having our communication cut off from the main of which there seemed to be no small probability, and the extreme fatigue our troops were laid under in guarding such extensive lines without proper shelter from the weather, induced the above resolution.

It is the most intricate thing in the world, sir, to know in what manner to conduct one's self with respect to the militia. If you do not begin many days before they are wanted to raise them, you cannot have them in time. If you do, they get tired and return, besides being under very little order or government whilst in service.

However, if the enemy have a design of serving us at this place, as we apprehend they meant to do on Long Island, it might not be improper to have a body in readiness, to prevent or retard a landing of them east of Harlaem river, if need be.

In haste, and not a little fatigued, I remain, with great respect and esteem, Sir, your most obedient humble servant,

The hon. Abraham Yates, Esq.

George Washington.

## GEN. WASHINGTON TO MAJ. TALLMADGE RELATIVE TO SPIES

(Original owned by Mrs. Constance Towne, of Stamford, Conn.)

Head Quarters Middle Brook 17th Decemr 1778

Dear Sir: I have your fav of the 11th inclosing a letter from C——. When I desired an interview with him I did not know his peculiar Situation. I now see the danger that so long an absence would incur, and I must leave it intirely to you to manage the Correspondence in Such a manner as will most probably ensure Safety to him and answer the desired end.

I am Dear Sir Your most obt Servt.  
Maj. Tallmadge

George Washington

(Original owned by Mr. F. P. Harper, of New York City.)

Camp Aug. 25th 1778

Sir: I shall be glad to see you upon the business mentioned in yours of this date. If Colo. Sheldon is acquainted with W—— and the circumstances, as you have related them to me, let him come also— You should be perfectly convinced of the Integrity of W—— previous to his imbarking in the business proposed—this being done I shall be happy in employing him—but there will be an impropriety in his coming with you to head Quarters, as a knowledge of the circumstance in the enemy might blast the whole design.

You will let me see you this afternoon—if you can come to Dinner at three Oclock I shall be glad of yr Companies.

I am Sir yr very Hble Servt  
[Maj Tallmadge]

Go Washington

## CONGREGATIONAL AND PRESBYTERIAN MINISTERS ON LONG ISLAND

(See Pages 149, 150)

The following table is from Wood's "First Settlements on Long Island," pp. 32, 33. Names after the Revolutionary War have been omitted. The matter has been corrected in accordance with Wood's Errata on his p. 184.

Names.	Where educated.	When graduated.	Settled.	Died.	Removed.	Remarks.
<b>Southold.</b>						
John Youngs .....	England	.... 1640	1672	....	....	Aged 74.
Joshua Hobart .....	Harvard	1650 1674	1717	....	....	Aged 39.
Benjamin Woolsey ..	Yale	1709 1720	....	1736	....	or thereabouts.
James Davenport....	do	1732 1738	....	1746	....	
William Throop .....	do	1743 1748	1756	....	....	Aged 36.
John Storrs .....	do	1756 1763	....	1787	....	
<b>South Hampton.</b>						
Abraham Pierson ...	England	.... 1640	....	1644	....	Removed to Branford, and in 1667 to Newark.
Robert Fordham ...	do	.... 1648	1674	....	....	
Joseph Taylor .....	Harvard	1669 1680	1682	....	....	Aged 31.
Joseph Whiting ....	do	1661 1682	1723	....	....	Aged 32.
Sylvanus White ....	do	1722 1727	1782	....	....	Aged 79.
<b>East Hampton.</b>						
Thomas James .....	England	.... 1650	1696	....	....	
Nathaniel Hunting ..	Harvard	1693 1699	1753	....	....	In his 78th year.
Samuel Buel .....	Yale	1741 1746	1793	....	....	Aged 82.
<b>Huntington.</b>						
William Leveridge ..	England	.... 1658	....	1670	....	Removed to Newtown.
Eliphalet Jones ....	.....	.... 16,7	1731	....	....	Or thereabouts. Aged 90.
Ebenezer Prime .....	Yale	1718 1723	1779	....	....	Aged 79.
John Close .....	Nassau	1763 1766	....	1773	....	A colleague of Mr. Prime.
<b>Brookhaven.</b>						
Nathaniel Brewster..	Harvard	1642 1665	1690	....	....	
George Phillips ....	do	1686 1697	1739	....	....	
David Youngs .....	Yale	1741 1745	1752	....	....	Or thereabouts.
Benjamin Talmadge..	do	1747 1754	1786	....	....	
<b>Smithtown.</b>						
Abner Reeve .....	Yale	1731	....	....	....	
Naphthali Dagget ...	do	1748 1751	1780	1756	....	Afterwards President of Yale College.
Thomas Lewis .....	do	1741 1763	....	1769	....	
Joshua Hart .....	Nassau	1770 1773	....	1792	....	Removed to Fresh Pond.
<b>Hempstead.</b>						
Richard Denton ....	England	.... 1644	1663	....	....	
Jeremiah Hobart ..	Harvard	1650 1682	1717	1696	....	Settled at Haddam in 1700.
Joshua Hart .....	Nassau	1770 1772	....	1773	....	∧
<b>Newtown.</b>						
William Leveridge...	England	.... 1670	1690	....	....	
John Motse .....	.....	.... 1697	....	....	....	
Samuel Pomeroy....	Nassau	1705 1709	1744	....	....	
Simon Horton .....	do	1731 1746	1786	....	....	..*
<b>Jamaica.</b>						
Zachariah Walker ..	England	.... 1663	....	1668	....	Removed to Stratford, then to Woodbury. Removed to Newark.
John Prudden .....	Harvard	1668 1670	....	1693	....	
George Phillips .....	.....	.... 1694	....	1697	....	
John Hubbard .....	.....	1695 1698	....	1702	....	
George Magnis .....	.....	.... 1712	....	1720	....	
Robert Cross .....	Ireland	.... 1725	....	1730	....	Removed to Philadelphia.
Mr. Heathcote .....	.....	1730 1734	....	....	....	
Walter Wilmot .....	Yale	1735 1738	1744	....	....	
David Bostwick .....	.....	.... 1745	....	1756	....	Removed to New York.
Elihu Spencer .....	do	1746 1758	....	1760	....	Removed to Trenton.
Benoni Bradner .....	Nassau	1755 1760	....	1762	....	
William Mills .....	do	1756 1762	1773	....	....	
Mathias Burnet ....	do	1769 1775	....	1784	....	Removed to Norwalk.

EPISCOPAL CLERGYMEN ON LONG ISLAND

(Wood, as above, pp. 57, 58)

<b>Hempstead.</b>						
John Thomas* .....	Europe	1704 1724	....	....	....	* Missionaries from Society for Propagating the Gospel.
Thomas Jenny* .....	.....	.... 1725	....	1742	....	
Samuel Seabury ....	Harvard	1724 1742	1764	....	....	
Leonard Cutting ...	Pembroke	1754 1766	....	1784	....	
<b>Jamaica.</b>						
Thomas Poyer .....	Europe	.... 1710	1731	....	....	Missionary.
Thomas Colgan .....	do	.... 1732	1755	....	....	do
Samuel Seabury, Jr.	Yale	1748 1756	....	1765	....	Bishop of Connecticut.
Joshua Bloomer ....	Columbia	1761 1766	....	1790	....	



Names.	Where educated.	When graduated.	Settled.	Died.	Removed.	Remarks.
Huntington.						
James Greaton .....	Yale	1754	1767	1773	....	The church served by supplies.
Brookhaven.						
Mr. Standard .....	.....	....	1725	....	....	
Alexander Campbell.	England	....	1729	....	....	
Isaac Brown .....	do	....	1733	....	1747	Removed to Newark.
James Lyon .....	Ireland	....	1747	1786	....	
Islip.						
Thomas L. Moore ..	.....	....	1781	....	1785	Supplied by Ministers of Brookhaven.

It would be easy to add 12 or 15 names to Wood's list of Congregational and Presbyterian Ministers on L. I. before the Rev'y War. Apparently, he gives only the Ministers in the Town centers. He leaves out: Bridge Hampton (Ebenezer White, Elisha Paine and James Brown); Oyster Ponds (Jonathan Barber); Cutchogue (Ebenezer Gould and Thomas Paine); Mattituck (Joseph Lamb, Joseph Parks, Nehemiah Barker, Jesse Ives and John Davenport); Lower Aquebogue (Nathaniel Mather and Benjamin Goldsmith); and Upper Aquebogue (Joseph Lee, Timothy Symmes and Timothy Wells). Charles E. Craven.

## 40

## PRESBYTERIANS vs CONGREGATIONALISTS

(See Pages 149, 150)

The following interesting letters were received from Epher Whitaker, D. D., Pastor Emeritus of the Presbyterian Church at Southold, L. I.; Williston Walker D. D., Professor of Church History at the Divinity School, Yale University; and Charles E. Craven, D. D., Pastor of the Presbyterian Church at Mattituck, L. I.

Frederic G. Mather, Esq.,

Southold, N. Y., Jan. 11, 1912.

My dear Friend.—Your statement sent to me in relation to Presbyterians and Congregationalists on Long Island seems to me fair, and sufficient for all who have any considerable knowledge of the early history of the Puritan Churches of New England and Long Island. All these early Churches were neither Presbyterian nor Congregational in the general meaning of those words in their present use. They were Town Churches; i. e. Civil Government Churches. The Civil Government gave to the Pastors a settlement. Southold, for instance, gave to the Rev. Joshua Hobart, its second Pastor, a costly dwelling house, and land enough to make him a prominent man among its more wealthy citizens. This settlement was to enable him to give his time, thought and work to the moral and religious education and culture of the people. The Town collected a tax from the citizens and paid the Pastor his salary. The bond of union of these Churches was the Civil Government of the Colony over all the Towns.

With grateful acknowledgment of your courtesy, believe me,

Yours truly, Epher Whitaker.

My dear Mr. Mather:—

New Haven, Conn., January 17, 1912.

I have glanced over with interest the section of Chapter 16 which you enclosed. I am not very familiar with Long Island history; but I have always supposed that the change of the Congregational Churches of Long Island to Presbyterian affiliations was largely due to the cordiality and nearness of Presbyterian associations in Colonial days, and after the establishment of the United States.

The possession of elders was not peculiar to Presbyterians. All the early Congregational Churches had ruling elders, as they were called; though the difference between Presbyterianism and Congregationalism was that Congregationalism was uncertain whether these elders were ministers or laymen, whereas Presbyterianism was quite convinced that they were laymen. In the case of Congregationalism, as in that of Presbyterianism, their primary work was that of discipline. In the Congregational Churches they died out, in most instances, with the passing away of the first, or at most with the second, generation; though, in a few instances, they continued much longer. But all the Congregational Churches had ruling elders at the beginning. Their normal officers were Pastor, teacher, ruling elder or elders, and deacons. So that I do not think that that can be made the ground of distinction.

On the other hand, after the formation of the Saybrook Platform in Connecticut, in 1708, the Churches of Connecticut felt more sympathy in some respects with the Presbyterian Churches of the Middle States than they did with the Congregationalism of Massachusetts. The chief distinction between them and the Presbyterianism of the Middle States was that Presbyterianism had a more elaborate system of courts. For instance, the Presbyterian scheme included a Session in the local congregation, a Presbytery higher than that, and a Synod above that, with ultimately, though not at first in this country, a General Assembly. The Saybrook system had no Session in the local congregation; but it had what roughly corresponded to the Presbytery, in an organization that did not exist in Massachusetts, viz., that

called a Consociation. That is, the Churches and Ministers of the County, or a part of a County (e. g., Fairfield, East and West), were united for disciplinary purposes in a Consociation, including the Pastor of each Church and a representative from each Church in the district. To this body, and to no other, were cases of discipline appealed from particular Churches, referred. So far did this sympathy with Presbyterianism go that, in 1766, an annual Joint Convention of representatives of the Synod of New York and Philadelphia and the Associations of Connecticut was formed which met regularly until 1775. This was designed to oppose possible attack from Episcopal sources in England; and necessity for it passed away with the Revolution. Its Minutes were published in 1843, at Hartford, by the Rev. David D. Field, as "Minutes of the Convention of Delegates from the Synod of New York and Philadelphia and the Associations of Connecticut." In 1799, the Hartford North Association voted formally "That the Constitution of the Churches of the State of Connecticut . . . is not Congregational, but contains the essentials of the Church of Scotland or Presbyterian Church in America, particularly as it gives a decisive power to Ecclesiastical Councils; and a Consociation consisting of Ministers and messengers, or a lay representation from the Churches is possessed of substantially the same authority as a Presbytery." In 1790, the General Association of Connecticut voted that a further degree of union with the Presbyterians was desirable; and, in 1792 and 1793, the General Association of Connecticut and the Presbyterian General Assembly began an exchange of delegates. The Congregational Churches of Connecticut were popularly known as Presbyterian; and in the first Hartford Directory, for instance, which, as I recollect it, is of 1826, the Churches appear as North Presbyterian, Brick Presbyterian, etc. So far as I am aware, a good many of the Churches of Long Island retained their Congregationalism down into the nineteenth century. The best account that I know of these Churches, which is a brief one, is in George Punchard's "History of Congregationalism." Boston 1880. Vol. 4, pp. 441-468.

Yours sincerely, Williston Walker.

My dear Mr. Mather:

Mattituck, N. Y., Jan. 10th, 1912.

On Long Island the apparent readiness to adopt the Presbyterian form was true as to some Churches: Southampton, Setauket, Hempstead, Jamaica and Mattituck. But it was not true in Southold, which did not join the Presbytery until 1832; or Orient, which is still Congregational; or Cutchogue, Cong'l until 1848; or Shelter Island, Cong'l until 1812; or Sag Harbor, Cong'l until 1811; or Huntington, Cong'l until 1748, 30 years after its first opportunity. The fact seems to be that all these Churches had both elements in them; in some pretty evenly divided, in some one or the other element preponderating. In the Hamptons and Setauket, the Presbyterians evidently preponderated. In Southold, the Congregationalists did. My supposition as to Southold Town is that the people who came from the old village to settle Mattituck, in 1661, were the Presbyterian part of the Church. They joined the Presbytery at the first opportunity; while the old Church and its other daughters held to their independency for years, although they were generally served by Presbyterian Ministers who tried to carry them into the Presbytery.

Some years ago, I prepared for the Manual of our Presbytery this historical sketch:—

The Presbytery of Long Island was one of the four bodies into which the original Presbytery of Philadelphia resolved itself in 1716 to form the Synod of Philadelphia. The Rev. George McNish, of Jamaica, the Rev. Samuel Pumry, of Newtown, and the Rev. George Phillips, of Setauket, constituted the Presbytery, and ordained and installed Samuel Gelston in Southampton and Joseph Lamb in Mattituck within the first year. The Presbytery was further increased in 1717 by the settlement of the Rev. James Anderson in New York City. The records of the Presbytery were reviewed by the Synod year after year, but are lost. In 1738 the Presbytery of Long Island, "being reduced so that a quorum cannot statelyly meet about business," was united with the Presbytery of East Jersey to form the Presbytery of New York. There were many churches on the Island but most of them were independent.

On April 8th, 1747, six ministers of Suffolk County met at Southampton and constituted the Suffolk Presbytery. From that date we have continuous presbyterial records. In 1749 the Suffolk Presbytery joined the Synod of New York. In 1789, by action of the Synod of New York and New Jersey, the Suffolk Presbytery became the Presbytery of Long Island.

The Presbytery of Long Island at its organization in 1790 consisted of twelve ministers and the following thirteen churches: Newtown, Huntington, Hempstead, Jamaica, Smithtown, Brookhaven (Setauket), South Haven, Bridgehampton, West Hampton, Southampton, East Hampton, Aquebogue (Jamesport), and Mattituck. The ministers of Southold, Oyster Ponds (Orient), and Cutchogue were members, but their churches were independent though affiliated with the Presbytery.

In 1832 the Presbytery was divided, the western churches being set apart as the Second Presbytery of Long Island. At the rending of the church in 1837 the Presbytery of Long Island adhered to the New School Assembly. In 1839 the five churches south of Peconic Bay with their ministers became the Presbytery of Long Island (O. S.), and, two years later, were united with the Second Presbytery, forming the Presbytery of Long Island (O. S.). The ministers and churches north of Peconic Bay continued as the Presbytery of Long Island (N. S.). At the Reunion of 1870 the Western part of the Old School Presbytery became the Presbytery of Nassau; the eastern part, with the new school body, formed the present Presbytery of Long Island.

Sincerely yours,

Charles E. Craven.

## APPENDIX I

### Civil and Military Biographies — Addenda — Errata.

#### CIVIL AND MILITARY BIOGRAPHIES

The following brief Biographical Sketches bring together, in one place, nearly all the activities of those named therein — activities in various lines, as described in the preceding pages of this work. The Sketches are limited, almost exclusively, to such activities. Therefore, but little is related which can be found in Biographies already published.

In these Sketches, references to the several Appendixes are not made as in Part One — (Appendix A. 16, or Ap. A. 16); but simply — (A.16).

[NOTE.—The consecutive numbers are for convenience, in reference.]

#### I

ALLEN ETHAN, COL.—He was b. at Litchfield, Conn., Jan. 10, 1737. In early life, he removed to Bennington, Vt., then in territory claimed by both N. Y. and N. H. He took sides against N. Y., and he was really an outlaw in N. Y. when he captured Ticonderoga, in 1775. (Pages 22, 23) His "Green Mountain Boys" then became a part of the Militia of N. Y. (G. 55) He operated in the Northern Dept. (Pages 25, 26) In Sept., 1775, he was captured, and sent, as a Prisoner, to England, Halifax and New York. In May, 1778, he was a Prisoner on L. I. ("Conn. Men in the Rev'n."); but he was soon exchanged. The Cont'l Cong. made him a Lt. Col. in the Cont'l Army. After the peace, while a Member of the U. S. Cong., he secured the recognition of Vt. as an independent State. See Lossing's "Field Book," I. 161, 180. Also "N. Y. State Sons of Rev'n, Year Book—1909," p. 307. He d. Feb. 13, 1785. His portrait and autograph are on Page 22. The portrait is taken from his statue in Montpelier, Vt.

Always a picturesque figure, he was never more so than when he was a Prisoner. (Pages 126, 387) Soon after the Evacuation of N. Y. City, he visited Rivington, the Tory printer, "for the purpose of administering a licking." Rivington described the interview thus:

I was sitting alone after a good dinner, with a bottle of Madeira before me, when I heard an unusual noise in the street and a huzza from the boys. I was in the second story, and stepping to the window, I saw a tall figure in tarnished regimentals, with a large cocked hat and an enormous long sword, followed by a crowd of boys, who occasionally cheered him with huzzas of which he seemed insensible. He came up to my door and stopped. I could see no more; my heart told me it was Ethan Allen; I shut my window and retired behind my table and bottle. I was certain that the hour of reckoning had come. There was no retreat. Mr. Staples, my clerk, came in paler than ever, and clasping his hands, said: "Master, he has come." "I know it." "He entered the store and asked if James Rivington lived there. I answered, 'Yes sir.' 'Is he at home?' 'I will go and see, sir,' I said; and now, Master what is to be done? There he is at this very moment in the store, and the boys are peeping at him from the street." I had made up my mind. I looked at the Madeira — possibly took a glass. "Show him up," I said, "and if such Madeira cannot mollify him, he must be harder than adamant." There was a fearful moment of suspense. I heard him on the stairs, his long sword clanking at every step. In he stalked. "Is your name James Rivington?" "It is, sir, and no man can be more happy to see Colonel Ethan Allen." "Sir I have come —" "Not another word, Colonel, until you have taken a seat and a glass of old Madeira." "But, sir, I don't think it proper —" "Not another word, Colonel; taste this wine; I have had it in glass ten years. Old wine, you know, unless it is originally sound, never improves by age." He took the glass, swallowed the wine, smacked his lips and shook his head approvingly. "Sir, I come —" "Not another word, until you have taken another glass, and then, my dear Colonel, we will talk of the old affairs; and I have some queer events to detail"; in short, we finished two bottles of Madeira, and parted as good friends as if we never had cause to be otherwise.



ALLISON WILLIAM, COL.—He commanded the 3d Orange. (G. 74) Later, he had the title of Gen. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n—Spt.," p. 202) He advanced money to the State of N. Y. (Same ref., p. 168) Tea, which had been captured from the enemy, was distributed by him to the several Regts. (Rev'y MSS., N. Y. State Lib'y, 30. 43) The Prov'l Cong. gave him money to buy saltpetre. (Page 108) He carried money to Orange Co., N. Y., for the expenses of the British Prisoners. (Rev'y MSS., 50. 31) His chief work was to better the condition of the American Prisoners. He helped them in various ways. ("Spt.," as above, p. 33) As a Prisoner on L. I., he helped Gov. Clinton to raise money for his fellow Prisoners. (Pages 123, 124, 136) See "N. Y. State Sons of Rev'n, Year Book—1909," p. 308. His autograph is on page 123.

ARMSTRONG JOHN, BRIG. GEN.—He was b. in Penn., Nov. 25, 1758; and was known as "the boy soldier." He was a Capt., at 16. (Booth's "Hist. N. Y. City," p. 831) At 18, he was a Brig. Gen. in the Cont'l Army; but resigned after a brief service. (Page 87) He took part in the Battles of Saratoga and Brandywine. (Page 76) Afterward, he was made Adjt. Gen. of the Southern Army. His valuable services in the Rev'y War and in the War of 1812 are described in Lossing's "Field Book," 1. 674, 675 and 2. 109, 110. See also "Empire State Sons of Amn. Rev'n, Year Book—1899," p. 366. He d. Apr. 1, 1843.

*John Armstrong*

ARNOLD BENEDICT, MAJ. GEN.—He was b. at Norwich, Conn., Jan. 3, 1740. In early life, he was a druggist and book-seller in New Haven, Conn. Many relics of those days are in the New London Co., Conn., Hist'l Soc'y. (Page 198) As Capt. of a Company, he marched to Cambridge after the Lexington Alarm. (Page 22) He was with Allen at Ticonderoga (Pages 22, 24, 26); and with Montgomery before Quebec. (Page 25) In Oct., 1776, his Fleet checked Carleton, on Lake Champlain. (Page 60) In the next year, he did splendid service at Ft. Schuyler and Saratoga. (Pages 66, 73) He was Military Gov. of Philadelphia, in 1778. (Page 78) He was made a Brig. Gen. in the Cont'l Army, Jan. 10, 1776; and a Maj. Gen., Feb. 17, 1777. He held the latter office until his desertion, at West Point, in 1780. (Pages 80, 87) His action is said to have been caused by neglect on the part of the Cont'l Cong. (Hall's "Life of Gen. S. H. Parsons," p. 139. Also Sparks' "Life and Treason of Arnold") Early in 1781, as a Brig. Gen. in the British Army, he made several raids along the Chesapeake Bay (Page 81); and, later in the year, he made the more notable raid on New London, Conn. (Pages 198, 199, 218, 234, 235, 236, 256) He d. in Eng., June 14, 1801. (Lossing's "Field Book," 1. 421, 710) His portrait and autograph are on Page 71.

At the time they were friends, Washington gave a pair of gold cuff-links to him. After his desertion, he gave the links to a friend; and they are now the property of Gen. James Grant Wilson, of N. Y. City. It is said to have been his last request that the epaulettes and sword-knot which Washington had given him might be brought. "Let me die," said he, "in my old American uniform, in which I fought my battles. God forgive me for ever having put on any other." (Montgomery's "American Hist.," p. 180)

2

BANCKER GERARD, TREAS'R—He was Treas'r of the Province of N. Y., and the first Treas'r of the State of N. Y., an office which he held, 1777-1798. After being properly audited, he paid many of the claims of the Refugees. (C. 4, 14, 17, 95, 180, 217, 218) In 1779, he paid money, from the Saybrook Committee, to Selah Strong, Treas'r of Suffolk Co., N. Y. (Page 170) An outline of his work, and a second autograph, are on Pages

*Gerard Bancker Treas.*

134, 136. He was a son of Gerardus Bancker. He was b. Feb. 14, 1740; not m.; d. in 1799. ("The Bancker, or Banker, Families," by Howard James Banker)

**BOOTH WILLIAM**—He acted as a guide at the time Maj. Tallmadge captured Ft. St. George. (Page 233) When his enemies circulated a report that he was a Tory, Maj. Tallmadge certified that he was loyal to the Americans, and that he was a guide, as stated above. The original of the certificate is owned by the Tangier Smiths, of Manor of St. George. William Booth owned land in the Town of Brookhaven, village of Fire Place. His descendants still occupy the property. (Miss Martha T. Smith)

**BRANT JOSEPH (THAYENDANEGBA), COL.**—He was the Indian ally of Maj. John Butler in the valleys of the Mohawk and the Susquehanna. (Page 78, q. v. for port. and aut.) He was b. in 1742; d. Nov. 24, 1807. See "Life of Joseph Brant," by William L. Stone.

**BROWN SAMUEL 2 (Dr. James 1)**—Of Guilford, Conn. In Aug. and Sept., 1776, he assisted the Committee of Guilford to remove the people and stock from L. I. (Page 169) He assisted in the removals (Page 614. Also A. 20); and the claims of many of the Refugees were paid to him. (C. 164-170) He may have had a Military service in Conn. (G. 85) For his activities as Clerk of the Committee and as Justice of the Peace, consult the Gen'l Index to this work.

He was not related to the Brown Families of R. I. and L. I. His father, Dr. James 1, came from Scotland to Middletown, Conn. Samuel 2, b. Aug. 28, 1726; m. in 1747, Hannah, dau. of Judge Samuel Landon, of Southold, L. I. (Page 440); d. June 4, 1815. He removed to Guilford, about 1750. (N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec., 29 and 31. Also Steiner's "Guilford &c.," p. 135)

**BUELL**—William 1 came from England to Dorchester, Mass., about 1630; removed to Windsor, Conn., about 1635-1636. He had a son, Samuel 2, of Windsor, Killingworth and Lebanon, Conn., b. Sept. 2, 1641; d. in what is now Killingworth, July 11, 1720. Samuel 2 had a son, Capt. Peter 3, b. Dec. 3, 1684; removed to Coventry, Conn., where he d. in Mar., 1769. He m. (1) Oct. 8, 1713, Hannah Wells; (2) Jan. 7, 1829, Martha, Wid. of Noah Grant. Among his eight children were: Rev. Samuel 4, below; and Capt. Elias 4, below. (Buell Gen.)

**BUELL ELIAS 4, CAPT.** (Capt. Peter 3, Samuel 2, William 1; brother of Rev. Samuel, below)—On Feb. 7, 1783, from Hartford, Conn., he petitioned the Gen. Ass'y of Conn. for leave to go to L. I. to secure some property from his brother, Rev. Samuel, who was the Executor of the estate of their father, Capt. Peter. (E. 174) He served in Conn. (G. 85) He was b. at Coventry, Conn., Oct. 8, 1737; removed to Rutland and Huntington, Vt., and to Albany, N. Y. where he d. May 17, 1824. He m. Aug. 8, 1758, Sarah Burnet, or Turner. Among his 12 children were: Elias, Jr., 5, a Refugee from L. I. to Conn. (Page 285); and Hon. Jesse 5, of Albany. (Buell Gen., q. v. for his descendants. Also "N. Y. State Sons of Rev'n, Year Book—1909," p. 354)

*Elias Buell*

**BUELL SAMUEL 4, REV.** (Capt. Peter 3, Samuel 2, William 1; brother of Capt. Elias, above)—Of East Hampton, L. I. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28) On Apr. 10, 1776, he reported to the Prov'l Cong. that the Fleet of the enemy was off East Hampton. (A. 2) On Sept. 22, same year, he wrote of the sad plight of the people on L. I. (Page 202); and, same year, he tried to have Gov. Tryon modify the Oath of Allegiance. (Page 117) He was executor of the estate of his father. (See Capt. Elias, above) He practised as a physician. (Page 180)

It is a well known fact that, after the Battle of L. I., he did more to mitigate the sufferings of the people in East Hampton than anybody else; and that, while very many left he decided to remain. He was a remarkable man; and he wielded a power, in East Hampton, unequalled by any other. (Mr. Charles R. Dayton)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 52) He was b. at Coventry, Conn., Aug. 20, 1716; removed to East Hampton, L. I., in 1746; d. there July 19, 1798. He graduated at Yale College, in 1741. On Sept. 19, 1746, he was installed 3d Pastor of the Church at East Hampton. (H. 39) He m. (1) Oct. 12, 1746, Jerusha, dau. of Rev. Joseph Meacham, of Coventry; (2) about 1767, Mary, dau. of Elisha 4 Mulford (Page 478), of East Hampton; (3) Mary

Miller. (Page 466) Among his seven children were: Jerusha 5, m. David 6 Gardiner (Page 351), and was a Refugee from L. I. (Page 353); and Mary 5, b. Oct. 1, 1768, m. Rev. Aaron Woolworth, below. (Buell Gen.) The date of his death is given erroneously in H. 39. He had eight children. (East Hampton Ch. Rec.) His successor, at East Hampton, was Rev. Lyman Beecher.

**BURGOYNE JOHN, LT. GEN.**—He was at Cambridge, in 1775 (Page 24); and at the North, in 1776. (Page 26) The events which led up to his unfortunate Expedition from Canada, in 1777, and the surrender at Saratoga are narrated on Pages 20, 23, 38, 65, 66, 68, 72-75. The powder that was used against him was sent from Albany (Page 110); and the bullets were made from the statue of George III. (Page 113) The news of the surrender was received by the American Prisoners in N. Y. City. (Page 126) Lossing ("Field Book," 1. 37) gives an interesting story of his life. He was b. Feb. 24, 1723; d. Aug. 4, 1792. His portrait and autograph are on Page 71.

**BURR AARON, COL.**—For his Military career, consult "N. Y. State Cincinnati." He was at Cambridge, in 1775 (Page 24); and Aide-de-Camp to Gen. Putnam at the Battle of L. I. (Page 38) He was of great service to the Americans in their retreat through N. Y. City, in 1776. (Page 54) Later, he appeared as a lawyer, on L. I. (Page 326) He was b. Feb. 6, 1756; d. Sept. 14, 1836. His portrait and autograph are on Page 54.

**BURRITT BLACKLEACH, REV.**—Of Greenwich, Conn. In June, 1779, he was taken Prisoner. (Page 206) He was b. at Stratford, Conn., about 1740; m. (1) Martha Wells, (2) Deborah Wells; d. at Windhall, Vt., in 1794. He graduated at Yale College. He was a Minister at Ridgebury, Conn. During his captivity, he certified to the kindness shown to the Prisoners in N. Y. City by William Irving, father of Washington Irving. Afterward, he was a Minister in Westchester Co., N. Y.; in Vt.; and at Duanesburgh, N. Y. (Fairfield Co., Conn., Hist'l Soc'y Report. 1891-1892. pp. 3-45)

## 3

**CARLETON, SIR GUY, LT. GEN.**—In 1775, he was the English Gov. of Canada. (Page 25) His operations at the North were checked by Arnold, in 1776. (Pages 38, 60) He was refused the command of the Burgoyne Expedition, in 1777. (Page 68) In 1782, he was called from Canada to take the place of Sir Henry Clinton in N. Y. City. (Page 83) On Nov. 16, 1783, he met Washington at Dobb's Ferry, N. Y., to arrange for the Evacuation of N. Y. City. (Pages 83, 184) In the same month, he gave notice to Gov. Clinton that he intended to evacuate the Eastern end of L. I. (Pages 178, 192) He signed a return of the Loyalists who had left the country. (Page 148) His Board for the Adjustment of Claims against the British Army sailed away, in 1783, without paying them. (Page 193) He was b. Sept. 3, 1724; d. Nov. 10, 1808. His portrait and autograph are on Page 82.

**CAULKINS FRANCES M.**—She was the historian of New London, Conn. The "Memoir," in her "Hist. of New London," gives her ancestry and a sketch of her useful life. The N. London Co. Hist'l Soc'y has the MSS. which she left. She was b. Apr. 26, 1795; d. Feb. 3, 1869. Her portrait and autograph are on Page 191.

**CLINTON GEORGE, BRIG. GEN and GOV.**—He was a Delegate to the Cont'l Corg., in 1775. (A. 60) On Aug. 8, 1776, he was appointed to command all the Levies raised in the Counties of Ulster, Orange and Westchester, which he resigned, May 9, 1777, having been appointed to the Cont'l Army. (Proceedings Prov'l Conv'n. Also Clinton Pap.) He was appointed a Cont'l Brig. Gen. Mar. 25, 1777; and his term of service expired, Nov. 3, 1783. (Page 87) While he was in Westchester Co., window leads for bullets were sent to him from N. Y. City. (Page 112) He took part in the Battle of L. I., Aug. 27, 1776 (Pages 38, 40); and his name appears frequently in Gen. Washington's Order Book. (H. 36) In Sept., after the Battle, he was asked by Washington, to plan an Expedition from Conn. to L. I. to attack the enemy; and John Sloss Hobart complained to him that it had been abandoned. (Page 220) On Sept. 3, the N. Y. Committee of Safety ordered him to detain the scattered men of the L. I. Regts. of Cols. Smith and Remsen; and, on Sept. 18, he replied that none of the men had joined him. (Pages 173, 572,



573) In Oct., John Sloss Hobart wrote him that the scattered men were to meet at New Haven; whereupon, he ordered Col. Henry B. Livingston to take them in charge. (Page 90) He had other dealings with Hobart. (Pages 402, 403)

His defensive work in the Highlands was interrupted, July 30, 1777, by his taking the oath as first Gov. of the newly organized State of N. Y. This office he held until 1804, with the exception of the intervening term of John Jay, 1795-1801. One of his first duties was to issue commissions to officers in the State Militia. (Page 89) Returning to the Highlands, he took part in the defence of Forts Clinton and Montgomery; and barely escaped capture when they fell, in Oct., 1777. (Pages 64, 65) In 1778, he advised Washington to fortify West Point. (Page 76) Same year, he commissioned Capt. David Landon to take the effects of the enemy on L. I. Sound. (Page 222) In 1780, he helped to drive Brant and Johnson away from the Mohawk Valley. (Page 80) Same year, the American officers who were Prisoners on L. I. petitioned him for relief; which he gave by pledging the faith of the State for moneys advanced. (Pages 123, 124, 126) In 1781, Gen. Heath reported the capture of Ft. Slongo, L. I. (Pages 236, 237) He often asked the advice of Judge William Smith, of L. I. (Page 576)

In Nov., 1783, Sir Guy Carleton wrote to him that the enemy would soon evacuate the Eastern end of L. I. (Page 178) Anticipating the evacuation of N. Y. City, several congratulatory addresses were sent to him. (B. 41, 42) He took a prominent part in the public exercises on Evacuation Day, Nov. 25, 1783 (Page 185); and in the festivities which followed. (C. 219, 220, 221)

His work relating to the Refugees from L. I. to Conn. was complicated. In 1779, many of them petitioned for leave to buy bread in the State of N. Y. (B. 3) He voluntarily assisted, or was asked to assist, the following: Col. Benjamin Birdsall (Page 270); Qr. Mr. Nehemiah Carpenter (Page 288); Dr. Joseph Crane (Page 319); Mrs. Everett (Page 335); Lt. Heathcote Muirson (Page 476); Dr. Joseph Sackett and Adj't. Peter Sackett (Page 544); and Mrs. Abigail T. Woolsey. (Pages 648, 649) He arranged exchanges of land, in Dutchess Co., between the Refugees and the disaffected. (Page 398) Capt. John Grinnell was asked to act as a spy. (Page 373) He employed Capt. Nathaniel Norton, in various ways (Page 483); and recommended Lt. Henry Scudder. (Page 556)

In 1778, Gen. Parsons wrote to him, opposing the predatory excursions to L. I.; and, in 1779, Gov. Clinton was asked, by the N. Y. Legislature, to forbid them. (Page 207) In 1781, he corresponded with Gov. Trumbull, of Conn., as to stopping them (Page 208); and he complained of George Howell. (Page 412) In 1781, Lt. Caleb Brewster wrote him as to the raids on Miller's Place, Oyster Bay and Great Neck — all on L. I. Protests against the plunderers also came from Shelter Island, Southampton and Southold, L. I. (Pages 204, 205) Same year, Maj. John Davis and Capt. John Grinnell wrote as to the removals from L. I. to Conn. (Page 192) It is evident that both he and Gov. Trumbull used the Illicit Trade to secure clothing for the Army. (Page 212) See "N. Y. State Sons of Rev'n Year Book — 1909," p. 377.

His "Public Papers" were printed by the State of N. Y., in 1899, under the direction of Hon. Hugh Hastings, the State Historian. Vol. 1 of the "Papers" gives an outline of his ancestry. His portrait, as Brig. Gen. is on Page 63; and his portrait, as Gov., on Page 133. His autographs are on Pages 63, 89, 123 and 133. It is probable that Mrs. Clinton was a Refugee to Sharon, Conn. (Page 295)

He was b. in Ulster Co., now a part of Orange Co., N. Y., July 26, 1739. He served in the French War. The statement that he was appointed Maj. Gen. by brevet in the Cont'l Army, Sept. 30, 1783, is not confirmed by the official records. He was a Member of the N. Y. State Cincinnati. While Gov., he held the somewhat inconsistent office of Clerk of Ulster Co. It is to the credit of Gov. Clinton that a careful estimate of his services to the State makes it appear that if the offices he held had been held consecutively, instead of overlapping, his term of office-holding was about 90 years. (Page 448. Also "N. Y. in the Rev'n — Spt.," pp. 161, 162) In 1805, he was

elected Vice-Pres't of the U. S.; and re-elected, in 1808. He d. in office, Apr. 20, 1812; and was buried in the old Congressional Cemetery, at Washington. In 1908, the monument and his remains were removed to the old Dutch Churchyard, in Kingston, N. Y. The monument bears this inscription:

To the Memory of George Clinton. He was born in the State of New York, on the 26th July, 1739, and died at the city of Washington on the 20th April, 1812, in the 73d year of his age. He was a soldier and statesman of the Revolution, eminent in council, distinguished in war, he filled with unexampled usefulness, purity and ability, among many other high offices, those of Governor of his native State, and of Vice-President of the United States. While he lived, his virtue, wisdom, and valor, were the pride, the ornament and security of his country, and when he died, he left an illustrious example of a well spent life, worthy of all imitation. This monument is affectionately dedicated by his children.

**CLINTON, SIR HENRY, LT. GEN.**— He assisted Gen. Gage in opposing the Americans at Cambridge, in 1775. (Page 24) Early in 1776, he attacked Charleston, S. C.; but, being repulsed, he returned to N. Y. City. (Pages 30, 38) He took part in the Battles of L. I. and White Plains. (Pages 38, 44, 58) Being now in command of the British forces in, and about, N. Y. City, he made his headquarters at the Beekman House. (Page 181) As a part of his plan to meet Burgoyne at Albany, in 1777, he advanced to the Highlands, captured Forts Clinton and Montgomery, and burned Kingston. (Pages 64, 65, 76); but he returned to N. Y. after the disaster to Burgoyne. (Pages 66, 72, 73, 74) In 1778, he took command at Philadelphia until it was evacuated. (Pages 77, 78) Same year, he was in the Battle of Monmouth; and he threatened Newport, R. I. (Page 78) In 1779, he took certain troops to Suffolk Co., L. I., and ordered the cutting of wood (Pages 176, 330); he sent a party to Conn. to capture Gen. Silliman (Page 205); and his schooner was commanded by Capt. Daniel Rice. (B. 24) Same year, he captured Stony Point, N. Y.; but soon abandoned it. (Pages 79, 80) He captured Charleston, in 1780 (Page 80); and, same year, conferred with Arnold as to the surrender of West Point. (Pages 80, 87) Early in 1781, he was deceived by false dispatches, and thus allowed Washington and his Army to escape to the South for the final campaign in Va. (Page 82) Perhaps to offset this, he selected Arnold for the raid on New London, Conn. (Page 234) He had a "Secret Record," relative to spies. (Page 92. Also H. 35) Owing to his humane disposition, he was often appealed to in favor of American Prisoners of War — as in the case of Gen. Parsons for Col. Benjamin Birdsall. (Page 270) It may have been this very humanity that caused him, in 1782, to be superseded by Sir Guy Carleton, at N. Y. (Page 83) He was b. in 1738; d. Dec. 23, 1795. His portrait and autograph are on Page 63.

**CLINTON JAMES, MAJ. GEN.**— He was Col. of the 3d N. Y. Line, 1775–1776. (G. 45) He was appointed Brig. Gen. in the Cont'l Army, Aug. 9, 1776; promoted to Maj. Gen., Sept. 30, 1783; and his term of service expired, Nov. 3, 1783. (Page 87) While Col., his Regt. was supplied with arms taken from the Tories. (Page 104) In 1776, he took part in the Battle of L. I. and in the operations in, and near, N. Y. City. (Pages 38, 56) In 1777, he was prominent in the defence of the Highlands. (Pages 64, 65) He recommended Nehemiah Carpenter as Qr. Mr. (Page 288) In 1779, he joined Sullivan's Expedition against the hostile Iroquois. (Page 80. Also "Sullivan's Expedition," p. 387) See "N. Y. State Sons of Rev'n. Year Book — 1909," p. 377.

He was an elder brother of Gov. George Clinton, above. (q. v.) He was b. in Ulster Co., N. Y., Aug. 9, 1736; d. Dec. 22, 1812. He was the father of Gov. DeWitt Clinton. His portrait and autograph are on Page 63.

**COCHRAN JOHN, CAPT.**— Of Saybrook, Conn. He was Comm'y of the Fort and for the Troops about Saybrook. (G. 87. Also Records of the State of Conn., 2. 247) He was a Member of the Committee of Saybrook (Page 168. Also C. 10); and Capt. Richard Dickinson, below, was also a Member. In 1776, both were appointed by the Committee to have charge of certain ships that were conveying Refugees from L. I. to Conn. (Pages 169, 240) Capt. Cochran had a claim of £ 27. 1. 6, for this service; which was paid. (C. 5. No. 121) He took charge of a negro who belonged to Col. David Mulford. (D. 3) He certified to the good character of Samuel Clark, a Refugee. (E. 189)

He was not the Dr. John Cochran who was a Surg. in the Rev'y War; and who, afterward, petitioned for the location of land. (B. 9) This Dr. Cochran m. Gertrude, only sister of Gen. Philip Schuyler. His grandson was the late Gen. John Cochran, of N. Y. City.

Capt. John was a son of John who came from Scotland, aged 19, and settled at Saybrook. He had nine children, of whom: Capt. John b. —; m. in 1787, Experience, dau. of Maj. Nathaniel King. (Page 437) He was lost at sea. His Wid. d. at Greenport, L. I., June 11, 1842. She was b. Aug. 31, 1766. His children were: Experience 3, b. Feb. 19, 1789; William Dorrence 3, b. Sept. 8, 1791; and Sarah 3, b. Oct. 10, 1793, m. William

*John Cochran*

Wines. Mr. William A. Cochran and his son, Earl, now of Southold, L. I., are descendants. (Mr. Baldwin T. Payne. Also Griffin's "Journal," p. 281. Also Note 941, "L. I. Traveler")

CONWAY THOMAS, MAJ. GEN.—He was appointed Brig. Gen. in the Cont'l Army, May 13, 1777; and promoted to Maj. Gen., Dec. '13, same year. He resigned, Apr. 28, 1778 (Page 87), in consequence of the "Conway Cabal" which sought to place Gen. Gates at the head of the Army. (Page 77)

He was b. Feb. 27, 1733; d. about 1800. His autograph is on Page 77. CORNWALLIS, LORD CHARLES, LT. GEN.—He took part in the Battle of L. I. (Pages 38, 44); in the attack on Ft. Washington (Pages 59, 60); and in the Battles of Trenton and Princeton. (Page 61) In 1777, cooperating with Howe, he captured Philadelphia. (Pages 75, 76) After the capture of Charleston, he was placed in charge of that City; and he defeated Gates at Camden. (Page 80) In 1781, he retreated to N. Ca. and Va., making a final stand at Yorktown. His surrender was, practically, the end of the War. (Pages 81, 82) He was b. Dec. 31, 1737; d. Oct. 5, 1805. His portrait and autograph are on Page 82.

## 4

DAGGETT NAPHTALI, REV.—Of New Haven, Conn. When New Haven was invaded, in 1779, he fired upon the enemy from the bushes. He was captured and treated cruelly, but he was not taken from New Haven. (Page 230) He d. Nov. 25, 1780, in consequence of his wounds.

He was b. in Attleboro, Mass., Sept. 8, 1727, graduated at Yale College, in 1748; and settled as the Minister at Smithtown, L. I., 1751-1756. (H. 39. Also Samuel Mills, Page 467) He then became Prof. of Theology at Yale. From 1766 to 1777, he was acting Pres't of the College. (See Wood's "First Settlements on L. I.," p. 51. Also Barber's "Hist'l Collections," pp. 174, 175. Also Townshend's "British Invasion of New Haven," pp. 56, 57, 73-77) The Smithtown, L. I., Ch. Recs. state that he m. Dec. 19, 1753, Mrs. Sarah Smith; and that nine children were bapt. 1754-1769.

DEARBORN HENRY, COL.—Of New Hampshire. He took part in the Battle of Saratoga (Page 73); which is all that properly comes within the limited horizon of this work. He joined Sullivan's Expedition, and kept a "Journal." ("Sullivan's Expedition," p. 62) His valuable services from Bunker Hill to Yorktown, and as a Maj. Gen. in the War of 1812, are well known. He was b. Feb. 23, 1751; d. June 6, 1829. His portrait and autograph are on Page 70.

DENTON RICHARD, REV.—Of Hempstead, L. I. He came from Halifax, Eng., to Watertown, Mass., 1630-1635. In the latter year he went to Wethersfield, Conn.; thence to Stamford, Conn., in 1641; and to Hempstead, in 1644, where he was the Minister until he d., in 1663. (Pages 150, 158, 159, 160. Also H. 39. Also Wood's "First Settlements on L. I.," pp. 33, 39, 40) Cotton Mather said of him: "An able preacher and an excellent man." (Wood, as above) His Sec'y was Elias Bayley. (Page 264) He was b. in 1586.

DE WITT SIMEON, SURV. GEN.—Of Ulster Co., N. Y. He signed the Association, in 1775, from Rochester in that Co. He was Ass't Geographer of the Cont'l Army, 1778-1780; and, in the latter year, he was appointed Geographer. ("N. Y. State Soc'y of the Cincinnati") In this work, he probably cooperated with Dr. Thomas Walker. (Page 619) In



1784, he was appointed Surv. Gen. of the State of N. Y., an office which he held until 1834. (Page 133) The classical names given to many of the places in the central part of the State came from a small book which he carried in his pocket. His surveys established the route of the Erie Canal.

He was b. Dec. 25, 1756; m. a sister of Col. Richard Varick (Page 689); d. at Ithaca, N. Y., Dec. 3, 1834. The late Richard Varick De Witt, of Albany, N. Y., was his grandson. ("Cincinnati," as above) His autograph in on Page 132.

**DICKINSON RICHARD, CAPT.**—Of Saybrook, Conn. In company with Capt. John Cochran, above, both being Members of the Saybrook Committee (Page 168), he had charge of ships to convey certain Refugees from L. I. to Conn. (Pages 169, 240. Also C. 144) He was Capt. of a ship. (Colonial Rec. of Conn., 15. 257) In Oct., 1776, he certified that Nathaniel Hunting, a Refugee, lived at Saybrook with his family (C. 81); and, in 1786, he testified as to the good character of Samuel Clark, also a Refugee. (E. 189) See Dickinson, Pages 331-333.

**ELY JOHN, COL. and DR.**—Of Saybrook, Conn. He had a Military service in Conn. (G. 89. Also Caulkins' "New London," p. 526) Beside this, he was a Physician. (Toner's "Medical Man of the Rev'n," p. 107. Also Caulkins, as above, p. 521) He was captured by the enemy, in 1777. (Pages 125, 126, 229, 230) While in captivity, he did much to help his fellow Prisoners. (Page 126) After his return, he entertained Rochambeau, and other of the French Generals, in 1781. (Page 200) See "N. Y. State Sons of Rev'n, Year Book — 1909," p. 420.

He was John 4 (Daniel 3, William 2, Richard 1, the emigrant to America — Ely Gen.). He was b. in 1737; m. Sarah, dau. of Rev. William Worthington (See Worthington, below); d. Oct. 3, 1800. He is buried at Westbrook, Conn., beside his father-in-law. Among his children were: Capt. and Dr. Worthington 5, below; Elizabeth 5, who m. Rev. Samuel Goodrich, and was the mother of Samuel G. Goodrich, of Ridgefield, Conn., better known as "Peter Parley"; and Lucretia 5 (portrait on Page 198), who m. Dr. Uriah M. Gregory. (Ely Gen.) His autograph appears, on Page 125, on a fragment of a letter written while he was in captivity.

**ELY WORTHINGTON 5, CAPT. and DR.**—Of Saybrook, Conn. He was a son of Col. John, above. He, also, served in Conn. (G. 89) He captured a British Officer of equal rank with his father; but his father's fellow Prisoners would not consent to an exchange. (Page 126)

He was b. in 1759; m. Prudence Bushnell; d. in 1803. One of his daus. m. Jonathan Southwick; and the latter's dau., Charlotte Augusta, m. Coventry Waddell, of N. Y. City. (Ely Gen.)

**ERSKINE, SIR WILLIAM, MAJ. GEN.**—He took part in the Battle of L. I. (Page 38) Soon after the Battle, he issued orders for supplies for the British Troops. (Page 176) He made his headquarters in Huntington and in Southampton, L. I. (Page 175) While in Southampton, he occupied the house of Dr. William Smith. (Pages 176, 571, 577) He issued proclamations urging the people on L. I. to give their allegiance to the King. (Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," pp. 44, 45, 47) His conduct toward the people was considerate. (Page 177) He assisted Tryon in his raid on Danbury and Ridgefield, Conn., in 1777. (Page 225) After the War, he became a Lt. Gen. in the British Army. He was b. in 1728; d. Mar. 9, 1795. His portrait and autograph are on Page 37.

**FITCH JOHN, CAPT.**—He probably served in Conn. (G. 89) According to Sir Henry Clinton's Secret Record, he was a spy. (H. 35)

**FRANKLIN BENJAMIN, DR.**—He took part in the Conference at the Billopp House, on Staten Island, in 1776. (Pages 52, 53) In 1778, he secured the Treaty by which France assisted the U. S. (Page 77) See "Empire State Sons of Amn. Rev'n, Year Book — 1899," pp. 432, 433. Also "N. Y. State Sons of Rev'n, Year Book — 1909," p. 436.

He was b. Jan. 17, 1706; d. Apr. 17, 1790. His portrait and autograph are on Pages 51 and 53.

*Rich<sup>d</sup> Dickinson*

**GANSEVOORT PETER, BRIG. GEN.**—Of Albany, N. Y. He was Maj., in the 2d N. Y. Regt.; Lt. Col. and Col. of the 3d Regt. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n," p. 40) In 1781, he was appointed Brig. Gen. of N. Y. Militia. ("Sullivan's Exp'n.," pp. 479, 480) In 1809, he was appointed Brig. Gen. in the U. S. Army; and served until his death. (Heitman's "Hist'l Reg.," i. 21) He was in Canada with Gen. Montgomery; served in the Sullivan Exp'n.; and was a member of the N. Y. State Cincinnati, Sheriff of Albany Co., N. Y., Regent of the Univ'y and Comm'r of Ind. Affairs. (Sullivan, as above. Also Lossing's "Field Book," i. 240)

His valuable services in the defence of Ft. Schuyler, in 1777, are well known. (Page 66) He was a g. grandson of Harme Gansevoort. He was b. in Albany, N. Y., July 17, 1749; d. there July 2, 1812. Mrs. Abraham Lansing, of Albany, is his granddau. His portrait and autograph are on Page 67.

**GATES HORATIO, MAJ. GEN.**—On June 17, 1775, he was appointed Brig. Gen. in the Cont'l Army; and on May 16, 1776, Maj. Gen. His term of service expired, Nov. 3, 1783. (Page 87) In 1777, he received the surrender of Burgoyne, at Saratoga (Pages 72-74); but lost much of his prestige by joining the "Conway Cabal," 1777-1778. (Page 77) His sword and the Convention with Burgoyne, together with the "Gates Papers," are in the rooms of the N. Y. Hist'l Soc'y. In 1778, as Commander of the Northern Dept., he was ordered to rebuild the Fortifications in the Highlands; but left them to become Pres't of the Board of War. (Hall's "Life of Gen. S. H. Parsons," pp. 139, 140) After the defeat at Camden, in 1780 (Page 80), he was superseded by Gen. Greene. He was b. in 1728; d. Apr. 10, 1806. His portrait and autograph are on Page 68.

**GEORGE III.**—As King of England, he reigned from Oct. 25, 1760, until the Prince of Wales, afterward George IV., was appointed Regent on Feb. 5, 1811. Before the British occupation of N. Y. City, in 1776, his statue in Bowling Green was pulled down, and the lead was melted into bullets for the American Army. (Pages 33, 113, 114) The sign on Fraunces' Tavern bore his likeness. (Page 182) After the occupation, he sought to pacify the Americans in the Conference at the Billopp House. (Page 52) Failing in that, he required Oaths of Allegiance to the Crown. (Pages 116-119) He was b. June 4, 1738; d. Jan 29, 1820. His portrait and autograph are on Page 52.

**GLOVER JOHN, MAJ. GEN.**—He took part in the Battle of L. I., in 1776; and guarded the transfer of the Army to N. Y. City after the Battle. (Pages 38, 40, 49. Also H. 36) He was also in the Battles of Trenton, Princeton and Saratoga. (Pages 60, 73)

He was appointed Brig. Gen. in the Cont'l Army, Feb. 21, 1777; retired, July 22, 1782; and appointed Maj. Gen., by brevet, Sept. 30, 1783. (Page 87) He was b. in Mass., Nov. 5, 1732; d. Jan. 30, 1797. His portrait and autograph are on Page 49.

**GREENE NATHANIEL, MAJ. GEN.**—He was at Boston, early in 1776 (Page 24); and before the Battle of L. I., he gave orders to Col. Josiah Smith. (A. 5. Also G. 39) The plan of that Battle was prepared by him; but just before the Battle his health failed, and he gave way to Gen. Sullivan (Pages 36, 40, 42, 44) He was more active in the defence of N. Y. City. (Pages 56, 58. Also H. 36) He took part in the Battles of Trenton, Princeton, Brandywine and Eutaw Springs. (Pages 60, 76, 81) After the disaster at Camden he superseded Gen. Gates in command at the South (Page 81), in the events that led up to the surrender of Yorktown.

He was made a Cont'l Brig. Gen., June 22, 1775; and a Maj. Gen., Aug. 9, 1776. His service expired Nov. 3, 1783. (Page 87) He was b. in R. I. June 6, 1742; d. June 19, 1786. It is said that his place of burial, in Ga., cannot be found. A monument to his memory has been erected at Savannah. His portrait and autograph are on Page 37.

**HEARD NATHANIEL, BRIG. GEN.**—Of N. J. Some months before the Battle of L. I. he disarmed the suspected in Queens Co., N. Y. (Page

140) He took part in the Battle, and in the operations around N. Y. City. (Page 40. Also H. 36)

**HEATH WILLIAM, MAJ. GEN.**—Of Mass. He took part in the Battle of L. I., and in the movements in, and near, N. Y. City, in 1776. (Pages 38, 58) In Oct., of that year, he assisted in the capture of Ft. Slongo, L. I. (Pages 236, 237) In 1781, he was left near the City to threaten Sir Henry Clinton while the main Army of the Americans was operating at the South. (Page 82) In the Cont'l Army, he was appointed Brig. Gen., June 22, 1775; Maj. Gen., Aug. 9, 1776; term of service expired Nov. 3, 1783. (Page 87) He was b. Mar. 7, 1737; d. June 24, 1814.

**HERKIMER NICHOLAS, BRIG. GEN.**—His special service was the checking of St. Leger's advance at Oriskany, in 1777; where he was mortally wounded. (Pages 65, 66) He commanded the Militia of Tryon Co., N. Y.

He was b. about 1715; d. Aug. 16, 1777. His portrait and autograph are on Page 67.

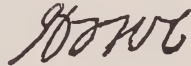
**HOSMER TITUS, HON.**—Of Conn. He took an active interest in the Refugees—in one case, appearing as attorney for certain of them who had been plundered (E. 8); and, in another, vouching for the character of one of them. (E. 68) See "N. Y. State Sons of Rev'n, Year Book—1909," p. 483.

He was b. in Hartford, Conn., in 1737. He graduated from Yale College, in 1757; and settled for the practice of the law in Middletown, Conn., about 1760. On Nov. 30, 1761, he m. Lydia Lord, by whom he had seven children, the eldest of whom was Hon. Stephen Titus Hosmer, Chief Justice of Conn. Beside the common Town offices and the Commission of the Peace which he held, Hon. Titus Hosmer was elected to the Gen. Ass'y of Conn., from Oct., 1773, constantly until May, 1778, when he was elected an Assistant; and thus, annually, until 1780, the year of his death. In 1777, he was Speaker of the Ass'y and had much to do with vigorous measures against Great Britain. During a part of the Rev'y War, he was a Member of the Council of Safety; and, in 1778, beside being an Assistant in the State Legislature, he was a Member of the Continental Congress. In January, 1780, when the plan was matured by Congress for establishing a Court of Appeals, he was elected one of the three Judges. It was out of this Court subsequently, under the Constitution, that the present U. S. Supreme Court was founded. But on the duties of the above appointment Mr. Hosmer was not permitted to enter, dying suddenly Aug. 4, 1780, aged 44. Dr. Noah Webster regarded him as one of the greatest men in the history of Conn. Rev. David Dudley Field, in his Centennial Address delivered at Middletown, Conn., stated with regard to Hon. Titus Hosmer that:

His person was above the common size, and his countenance expressive. His passions were naturally quick and strong but kept under discipline. Fond of conversation and extensively acquainted with men and books, he often entertained at his house a group of friends who courted his society. In deliberative bodies he was always heard with that attention and pleasure which are secured by lucid and manly argumentation connected with probity and patriotism. He was in one word a gentleman of correct moral habits, a thorough scholar, a learned and eloquent lawyer and a sound practical statesman, deeply versed in national law and universal history.

**HOWE, LORD RICHARD, ADMIRAL.**—Early in 1776, his Fleet appeared at Boston to aid his brother Sir William, below, in the defence of that City against the American Army. (Pages 26, 27) He also assisted the British Army at the Battle of L. I., in August. (Page 38) Always of a pacific nature, he held the celebrated Conference at the Billopp House, directly after the Battle. (Pages 51, 52) Rumors of other peace propositions annoyed Gen. Washington. (H. 36) Still later in 1776, petitions were sent to him and his brother in the form of Oaths of Allegiance. (Page 117) In 1777, he helped his brother to capture Philadelphia. (Page 76) In 1778, he returned to N. Y. City; and made a demonstration against Newport, R. I., returning again to N. Y. (Pages 78, 79) Soon afterward he resigned his command, and left for England. He was b. in 1725; d. Aug. 5, 1799. His portrait is on Pages 37 and 53.

**HOWE, SIR WILLIAM, COMMANDER-IN-CHIEF.**—In 1775 and 1776, he succeeded Gen. Gage in the British defence of Boston. (Pages 24, 26, 27) He was the central figure in the Battle of L. I. (Pages 38,





44, 48); in the Battle of White Plains and the capture of N. Y. City (Pages 50, 52, 54, 56, 58, 59); and in the Battles of Trenton and Princeton. (Pages 60, 61) After the Battle of L. I. his headquarters were near Newtown (Page 174); and during the British occupation of N. Y. City his headquarters were at the Beekman House for a part of the time. (Page 181) He issued certificates of protection to those who favored the British. (Page 177) After several preliminary movements, he captured Philadelphia, in 1777. (Pages 64, 75, 76) In the same year a false rumor that he had embarked for England was circulated. (Page 66) He actually returned, in 1778, leaving Sir Henry Clinton in charge. (Pages 77, 78) He was b. Aug. 10, 1729; d. July 12, 1814. His portrait and autograph are on Page 37.

HUNTINGTON JEDEDIAH, MAJ. GEN.—Of Conn. He assisted in the operations before Boston, in 1776 (Page 24); and he took part in the Battle of L. I. (Pages 40, 44) In the Cont'l Army, he was appointed Brig. Gen., May 12, 1777; Maj. Gen., by brevet, Sept. 30, 1783; term of service expired, Nov. 3, 1783. (Page 87) His service was long and honorable. Much of it was in, and about, N. Y. City before the British occupation, in 1776. (H. 36. Also "Conn. Men in the Rev'n,") See "N. Y. State Sons of Rev'n, Year Book—1909," pp. 490, 491. Also "Empire State Sons of Amn. Rev'n, Year Book—1899," p. 459. He was b. Aug. 4, 1743; d. Sept. 25, 1818.

7

KALB JOHANN, BARON de, MAJ. GEN.—He accompanied La Fayette to America, arriving June 3, 1777. He was appointed Maj. Gen. in the Cont'l Army, Sept. 15, 1777; d. Aug. 19, 1780 (Page 87), having been mortally wounded at the Battle of Camden. (Page 280) He was b. in Bavaria, July 29, 1721. His autograph is on Page 61.

KELCY EPHRAIM, SERJT.—As Serjt. of the guard at Saybrook, Conn. (Records State of Conn., 2, 446, 534), he was very active in detecting and punishing those who carried on the Illicit Trade. The chief incident of this sort was the seizure of the property of Dr. William Lawrence and Richard Seaman, both Refugees; which was followed by an investigation of the conduct of Col. William Worthington. (Page 443. Also D. 42. Also E. 119-123) He approved the conduct of Lt. William Havens. (E. 77) On Dec. 28, 1763, he m. Hannah Jones. (Saybrook, Conn., Ch. Rec.)

*Ephraim Kelcy*

KNOX HENRY, MAJ. GEN.—Of Mass. He was conspicuous in the siege of Boston, in 1776; to which he brought the cannon from Ticonderoga. (Pages 24, 26) Later in the year, he took part in the Battle of L. I. and in the operations near N. Y. City. (Pages 40, 54) In 1781, he attended the conference with the French officers, at Wethersfield, Conn. (Page 82) On Evacuation Day, Nov. 25, 1783, he entered N. Y. City at the head of his Art'y. (Pages 184, 186) In 1790, he reported to Cong. in favor of Capt. Caleb Brewster. (Page 278)

In the Cont'l Army, he was appointed Brig. Gen., Dec. 27, 1776; Maj. Gen., Nov. 15, 1781; service expired, June 20, 1784. (Page 87) He was Sec'y of War under the Confederation; and Sec'y for the U. S., Sept. 12, 1789-Jan. 2, 1795. He was b. July 25, 1750; d. Oct. 25, 1806. See Drake's "Life of Knox." His portrait and autograph are on Page 26.

LA FAYETTE GILBERT du M., MARQUIS de, MAJ. GEN.—In Apr., 1777, he joined the American Army. (Page 61) On July 31, he was appointed Maj. Gen. in the Cont'l Army; and he served until Nov. 3, 1783. (Page 87) He took part in the Battle of Brandywine (Page 76); and he pursued Cornwallis to Yorktown, in 1781. (Page 82) He was entertained in Stamford, Conn. (Pages 24, 200) He was b. Sept. 6, 1757; d. May 20, 1834. His portrait and autograph are on Page 63.

LEE CHARLES, MAJ. GEN.—He was appointed Maj. Gen. in the Cont'l Army, June 27, 1775; dismissed, Jan. 10, 1780. (Page 87) In the early part of the War, before Boston, he was very active. In Jan., 1776, he was pursuing the Tories on L. I. (Page 145) In Feb., at Stamford, Conn., he awaited the deliberations of the N. Y. City Committee of Safety as to the acceptance of aid from the outside (Page 198); but, finally, he entered

the City with 1,500 men, mostly from Conn. (Pages 30, 33) He then left for the South (Page 34); but returned in time for the Battle of White Plains. (Page 58) In 1779, he helped to defend Stamford. (Page 197) He was a Prisoner for a considerable time; but was exchanged after the Battle of Saratoga. His disobedience, at Monmouth, led to his dismissal from the service. Comparatively recent evidence shows that he did not have the American cause at heart. Many of the documents proving this are in the N. Y. Hist'l Soc'y. See George H. Moore's "The Treason of Maj. Gen. Charles Lee." He was b. in 1731; d. Oct. 2, 1782.

*Charles Lee*

**LEFFINGWELL CHRISTOPHER 4, CAPT.**—Of Norwich, Conn., where he was prominent in business. On June 19, 1775, he wrote to the N. Y. Prov'l. Cong. relative to the Battle of Bunker Hill. (Jour. Prov'l. Cong.) In Oct. of that year he was appointed Capt. of a Co. of Light Infantry, composed of business men in Norwich. (Colonial Rec. of Conn., 15, 156. Also Rec. State of Conn., 2, 363, 373) In Oct., 1776, he did effective work in Westchester Co., N. Y. (Leffingwell Rec.); and, with his Company, he marched for New London on the Alarm when Arnold's attack was made. ("Coan. Men in the Rev'n.," p. 629) He was active in the Privateer service, also, as Capt. of the sloops "Patty" and "Polly." ("N. Y. in the Rev'n.," p. 269) Late in 1776, the N. Y. Secret Committee to Obstruct the Hudson River paid £819. 18. 0 to him for a brig. (Rev'y MSS., N. Y. State Lib'y, 51. 23) On Mar. 13, 1784, he petitioned the N. Y. Ass'y relative to a vessel which had been sunk at Poughkeepsie to obstruct the channel. On Apr. 1, the proper Committee reported that the claim should be referred to the State Aud. (Ass'y Jour.) In 1784, he was made Naval Officer of the Port of Norwich. His valuable services in transporting Refugees from L. I. to Conn. are described on Pages 170 and 171. His silhouette and autograph are on Page 171.

Lt. Thomas 1 Leffingwell (b. in 1622, d. in 1714) was active in the early Indian Wars. (Perkins' "Old Houses of Norwich." Also Leffingwell Rec. Also Trumbull's "Hist. of Conn.") His son, Ens. Thomas 2, b. in 1649; m. Mary Bushnell; d. in 1723. Benajah 3, son of Ens. Thomas 2, b. in 1693; m. Joanna Christophers; d. in 1756. Capt. Christopher 4, son of Benajah 3, b. at Norwich, June 11, 1734; d. there Nov. 7, 1810. He m. (1) Jan. 20, 1760, Elizabeth Harris; m. (2) Aug. 28, 1764, Elizabeth Coit; m. (3) Nov. 16, 1799, Mrs. Ruth Perit. He had seven daughters and three sons. His eldest son, William 5, b. Sept. 28, 1765. Caroline Augusta Street, grandda. of William 5, m. Adm'l Andrew Hull Foote. (Leffingwell Rec.) Among the living descendants of Capt. Christopher are: Douglas, of Bar Harbor, Me.; Aimée, m. Prof. Kenneth McKenzie, of Yale; Rev. Alsop, of Milford, Conn.; Frank D., of Montclair, N. J.; William Henry, of Brooklyn, N. Y.; and William Howland, of Cal. Also: Dudley E. Waters, of Grand Rapids, Mich; and John Foote, of Denver, Col. (Mr. Douglas Leffingwell)

**LINCOLN BENJAMIN, MAJ. GEN.**—Of Mass. He was appointed Maj. Gen. in the Cont'l Army, Feb. 19, 1777; and resigned, Oct. 29, 1783. (Page 87) In Sept., 1776, he was asked by Washington to help an Expedition from Conn. to L. I. This was during the flight of the Refugees from L. I. Just before the Battle of Saratoga, in 1777, Gen. Gates gave to him the command from which Arnold had been deposed. (Page 73) In 1779, he defended S. Ca.; but he was captured, at Charleston, in 1780. (Pages 79, 80) Early in 1781,

he was exchanged; joined Washington before he started for the South; and was appointed to receive the sword of Cornwallis at the surrender of Yorktown. See "Empire State Sons of Amn. Rev'n, Year Book—1899," p. 476. He was b. Jan. 24, 1733; d. May 9, 1810.

*B. Lincoln*

**LIVINGSTON HENRY BEEKMAN, COL.**—He commanded the 4th N. Y. Line. (G. 47, 48) In 1775, John Foster brought military stores to him. (B. 33) Early in 1776, may muskets were taken, on L. I., for his Regt. (Page 104) Before the Battle of L. I. (Aug. 27, 1776), and also

after the Battle, he was on L. I., and in consultation with Col. Josiah Smith. (G. 39) Previously, he had asked the Suffolk Co. Committee for advice. (A. 3) After the Battle, he was ordered to gather, and to command, the men from Col. Smith's scattered Regt. (Pages 90, 92, 174) In Sept., 1776, he reported that he had been obliged to retreat to Saybrook, Conn., but hoped to save Suffolk Co. (Pages 173, 174) Same month, he was asked by Gen. Washington to help an Expedition from Conn. to recover L. I. (Page 220) In Dec., additional arms from the East end of L. I. were brought by him to New Haven and sent to Fishkill, N. Y. (Pages 174, 511) He was particularly active in transporting the Refugees from L. I. to Conn. (Page 390); and he certified to many of their claims. (Page 189) He also had various experiences with several disaffected persons. (Pages 118, 119, 337, 412) In the War of 1812, he was a Maj. Gen. ("N. Y. State Cincinnati")

He was b. Nov. 9, 1750; d. Nov. 5, 1831. He was a brother of Chancellor Robert R.; of Edward; and of Janet, who m. Gen. Richard Montgomery, below.

LIVINGSTON PETER VAN BRUGH 3, TREAS'R.—He was a Member of the Committees of 51, 60 and 100, in N. Y. City. (H. 1, 2, 4) He was Pres't of the 1st Prov'l Cong., and Treas'r of the 2d, 3d and 4th Congresses. (Pages 130, 134. Also C. 4, 14, 17, 196)

He was a son of Philip 2; and a grandson of Robert 1, the Emigrant to America. He was b. in 1710; d. Dec. 28, 1792. He m. (2) Mary, sister of Lord Stirling; and his sister, Mary, m. Lord Stirling. (See Stirling, Page 687) He was a brother of Philip, who signed the Declaration of Independence. (Page 677) His son, Peter Van Brugh, Jr., b. Mar. 31, 1753; m. Susan Blondel, or Blundel. He was in business at 856 Hanover Square, N. Y. City. (Mr. William M. MacBean)

## 8

MACHIN THOMAS, CAPT.—He was 2d Lt. in Knox's Art'y, in 1776; and Capt. in Lamb's Art'y, 1777-1780. ("N. Y. State Cincinnati") He superintended the placing of the chains across the Hudson River—at Ports Clinton and Montgomery, in 1777; and at West Point, in 1778. (Pages 64, 77) He took part in Sullivan's Expedition, in 1779. He was b. Mar. 20, 1744; d. Apr. 3, 1816.

MATHER ELEAZAR, DR.—Of Lyme, Conn. He graduated at Yale, in 1737. He sometimes attended the Refugees. (E. 101) In 1776, he was appointed by the Gen. Ass'y of Conn. to examine candidates for Surg. in the Cont'l Army. (G. 94) He was also Jus. of the Peace. (Page 168. Also C. 93) See "N. Y. State Sons of Rev'n, Year Book—1909," p. 542. He was a g. g. grandson of Rev. Richard, the emigrant to America. He was b. Nov. 17, 1716; d. Nov. 21, 1798. (Mather Gen. p. 129)

MATHER JOSEPH, CHAIRMAN.—Of the Lyme, Conn., Committee. (Pages 168, 170. Also C. 19, 92, 131, 171, 186, 190) He was active in assisting Capt. John Cochran, above, and Capt. Richard Dickinson, above,

in transporting Refugees from L. I. to Conn. He was probably a brother of Dr. Eleazar, above. He was b. Mar. 15, 1715; d. in 1797. Or, perhaps, son of this Joseph, and b. in 1747. (Mather Gen. p. 129)

*Joseph Mather*

MATHER JOSEPH, CAPT.—He may have been either of the Josephs, named above; or Joseph, son of Rev. Moses, below. In 1776, he helped Capt. William Rockwell to get the stock away from East Hampton and Montauk, L. I. (Pages 250, 251. Also C. 132) There is some doubt, however, as to this work having been done by Capt. Joseph. It may have been done by Capt. Samuel, son of Dr. Eleazar, above. (G. 94)

MATHER MOSES, REV.—Of Middlesex, now Darien, Conn. He was captured by the enemy, in 1781, while conducting a service at his Church. Nearly all of his congregation were taken with him, and conveyed as Prisoners to L. I. and to N. Y. City. (Pages 120, 199, 206, 207) He was a g. g. grandson of Rev. Richard, the emigrant. He was b. Feb. 23, 1719; d. Sept. 21, 1806. (Mather Gen. p. 120) His autograph is on Page 206.



**MEIGS RETURN JONATHAN, COL.**—Of Middletown, Conn. In retaliation for Tryon's raids in Conn., he made a successful raid on Sag Harbor, L. I., in 1777; for which Gen. Washington thanked him, and the Cont'l Cong. gave him a sword. (Pages 76, 226–228) Another raid, in the same year, was not as successful. (Pages 76, 229) He went to West Point after the defection of Arnold, in 1780. (Page 81) Aside from the above, he had an active Military service. (G. 94. Also "N. Y. State Sons of Rev'n—1909," p. 450) He was b. Dec. 17, 1734; d. Jan. 28, 1823. His portrait and autograph are on Page 226.

**MIFFLIN THOMAS, MAJ. GEN.**—Of Penn. He was appointed Brig. Gen. in the Cont'l Army, May 16, 1776; Maj. Gen., Feb. 19, 1777; resigned Feb. 25, 1779. (Page 87) In 1776, he took part in the siege of Boston (Page 24); in the Battle of L. I. (Pages 38, 40, 47, 48) where he acted as Qr. Mr. (B. 38); and in the operations in, and about, N. Y. City. (Page 54. Also H. 36) He was in the "Conway Cabal" of 1777–1778. (Page 77) He was b. in 1744; d. Jan 20, 1800. His portrait and autograph are on Page 49.

**MONTGOMERY RICHARD, MAJ. GEN.**—In the Cont'l Army, he was appointed Brig. Gen., June 22, 1775; and Maj. Gen., Dec. 9, 1775; served until his death, Dec. 31, 1775. (Page 87) His Military career closed when he fell, at Quebec. (Page 25) He was b. Dec. 2, 1736; m. Janet Livingston. (See Col. Henry B. Livingston, above) His portrait and autograph are on Page 25.

**MORGAN DANIEL, BRIG. GEN.**—Of N. Jersey. He was appointed Brig. Gen. in the Cont'l Army, Oct. 13, 1780; service expired, Nov. 3, 1783. (Page 87) He was at Saratoga, in 1777, where his riflemen did effective work. (Page 73) In 1781, he defeated Tarleton at Cowpens. (Page 81) He was b. in 1736; d. July 6, 1802.



**MORRIS GOUVERNEUR.**—In 1776, he examined David Matthews, Mayor of N. Y. City, charged with being a Loyalist. (Page 145) He was a Delegate to the last Prov'l Cong. (Page 131); and was on a Committee to ask the U. S. to pay the claims of the Refugees from L. I. (Page 189) He was a Delegate to the Cont'l Cong., in 1777 and 1778. (A. 60) He was a leader in forming the first Constitution of the State of N. Y. (Page 132) His greatest service was a U. S. Minister to France during the early days of the French Revolution. He was b. Jan. 31, 1752; d. Nov. 6, 1816. His autograph is on Page 131.

**ONDERDONK HENRY, JR.**—He was one of the most pains-taking and reliable Historians of L. I. Beside his "Suffolk Co." and "Queens Co.," which are often quoted in these pages, he was the author of numerous works which have been catalogued in Furman's "Antiquities of L. I.," pp. 457, 458, as a part of his own "Bibliography of L. I.," pp. 435–469. He also prepared several "Scrap Books," the most of which are in the N. Y. City Pub. Lib'y, and in the L. I. Hist'l Soc'y. As far as possible his notes have been identified, and placed with the copies of the original documents (Appendixes A-H) to which they refer. The unidentified notes are in F. 110–131.

He was in the 5th gen. from Andries Onderdonk. He was b. at Manhasset, L. I., June 11, 1804; m. Nov. 28, 1828, Maria H. Onderdonk; d. June 22, 1886. (Onderdonk Gen.) His portrait and autograph are on Page 191.

**PARSONS SAMUEL HOLDEN, MAJ. GEN.**—He served through the greater part of the War as Brig. Gen. in the Cont'l Army, having been appointed Aug. 9, 1776. He was promoted to Maj. Gen., Oct. 23, 1780; retired, July 22, 1782. (Page 87) Early in 1776, he appeared at the siege of Boston. (Page 24) Later, he took part in the Battle of L. I. (Pages 40, 44, 47, 48); and in the operations about N. Y. City. (Page 54. Also H. 36) He approved of certain predatory excursions. (Pages 203, 204) In 1777, he organized the Meigs Expedition to Sag Harbor, L. I. (Pages 226, 228); conducted a raid upon Setauket, L. I. (Pages 76, 228, 365); failed in

another raid on L. I. (Page 229); ordered Col. Samuel B. Webb, with his whale-boats, to destroy the supplies of the enemy (Page 222); and occupied Peekskill after Sir Henry Clinton had left it. (Page 65) In 1778 and 1779, he fortified West Point, continuing in the work under several changes of Commanders. (Page 76. Also Hall's "Life of Parsons") In 1779, he wrote to Gen. Washington as to the useless condition of the Forts at New London; and he was ordered to rebuild them. (Hall, as above) Same year, he protested to Gov. Clinton against the plundering parties and the Illicit Trade, on L. I. Sound. (Pages 207, 213) He planned to destroy the shipping of the enemy, but lacked the boats to carry it out. (Page 219) In 1781, he advised an attack on Lloyd's Neck, L. I., which was abandoned (Page 234); but he made an attack on Morrisania. (Page 81) He felt keenly the capture of Cols. Ely and Webb. (Page 126) His employment of spies led to much controversy. (Page 93) See G. 96. Also Clinton Pap., 2. 513. Also "N. Y. State Sons of Rev'n, Year Book—1909," p. 577. Also Hall's "Life of Parsons," p. 4 et seq.

He was b. at Lyme, Conn., May 14, 1737 (Page 151); drowned near the Ohio Riv., Nov. 17, 1789, and is buried in that locality. A monument to his memory stands in the Mortimer Cemetery, at Middletown, Conn. His portrait is on Pages 43 and 47; and autograph, on Page 43.

**PULASKI CASIMIR, COUNT DE, BRIG. GEN.**—He was appointed Brig. Gen. in the Cont'l Army, Sept. 15, 1777; d. Oct. 11, 1779. (Page 87) He was the chief engineer of the Fortifications in the Highlands. (Page 64) A monument to his memory has been erected at Savannah, Ga. His autograph is on Page 64.

**PUTNAM ISRAEL, MAJ. GEN.**—He was appointed Maj. Gen. in the Cont'l Army, June 19, 1775; retired, June 3, 1783. (Page 87) He took part in the siege of Boston (Page 24); and was in command at the Battle of L. I. (Pages 34, 36, 38, 44, 47, 48, 265), with his headquarters at No. 1 Broadway, N. Y. City. (Page 181) He also took part in the operations of 1776 in, and about, the City (Pages 54, 56, 58); and, before the American evacuation, he was annoyed by the excesses against the Loyalists. (Page 144) In 1777, he ordered Gen. Parsons to make a raid upon Setauket, L. I. (Page 228) Same year, he was in command of the Highlands (Pages 64, 65); and he is said to have laid out Ft. Nonsense, near Stamford, Conn. (Page 196) He was superseded by Gen. McDougall. (Page 76) In 1779, he was in command at Danbury, Conn. (Page 79); and during Tryon's raid on Greenwich, Conn. (Page 229) See G. 96. Also "Empire State Sons of Amn. Rev'n, Year Book—1899," pp. 519, 520. Also "N. Y. State Sons of Rev'n, Year Book—1909," p. 596. Also "Chap. Sketches, Conn. D. A. R.—1901," Pages 127-148. The portrait of Gen. Putnam is on Pages 36 and 47; and his autograph is on Page 36.

John I Putnam came from Buckinghamshire, Eng., to Salem, Mass., in 1634. He m. Priscilla Gould; d. in 1662. His son, Lt. Thomas 2, b. about 1618; m. Ann Stockton Holyoke. Joseph 3, b. in 1669; m. Elizabeth Porter. Gen. Israel 4, b. at Salem Jan. 7, 1718; m. at Danvers, Mass., July 19, 1739, Hannah Pope who d. Sept. 6, 1765. Elsewhere (Page 351) it is stated that he also m. Deborah Avery, Wid. of John 5 Gardiner. Gen. Israel 4 d. at Brooklyn, Conn., May 19, 1790. His children were: Israel 5; David 5; Hannah 5; Elizabeth 5; Mehitable 5, below; Mary 5; Eunice 5; Daniel 5; David 5; and Peter Schuyler 5. Mehitable 5, b. Oct. 21, 1749; m. Aug. 15, 1771, Capt. Daniel Tyler, Aide-de-Camp of Gen. Israel; d. Nov. 29, 1789. Three sons of Capt. Tyler were graduated at West Point. His dau., Betsey 6, b. June 18, 1784; m. Joseph N. Eldredge, of Warren, Vt. (1777-1842); d. Mar. 17, 1831. Their dau., Mary Lucretia Eldredge 7, b. Nov. 15, 1816; m. Dec. 5, 1844, Albert Booth Mosher, of Sharon, Vt. (1818-1895); d. Oct. 3, 1880. Albert B. Mosher held prominent offices in the Town, and served in the State Legislature. His son, George A. 8, b. at Sharon, Oct. 6, 1845, was graduated from Dartmouth College in 1867, and was one of the leading lawyers in Troy, N. Y., for more than 40 years. He now resides at Amityville, L. I., having retired from the practice of his profession, in 1910. Charles A. 8, son of Albert B. Mosher, is in the real estate business in Boston, Mass.

ROCHAMBEAU JEAN BAPTISTE, COUNT de, LT. GEN.—He took part in the conference with Gen. Washington, and others, at Wethersfield, Conn., in May, 1781 (Pages 81, 82); in consequence of which he marched his French Allies across the State of Conn. to join Washington near N. Y. City (Page 200) on the way to Yorktown. He was b. July 1, 1725; d. May 10, 1807.

*C. De Du Rochambeau*

RUGGLES NATHANIEL, DR.—Of Guilford, Conn. He was on the Committee of Guilford (Page 168. Also C. 139); and, at times, its Chn. C. 164. Also "N. Y. in the Rev'n—Spt.," p. 131) Acting for the Committee, he helped to remove many Refugees from L. I. to Conn. (Page 169. Also Steiner's "Guilford," p. 429); and, in 1779, he sent to the N. Y. Treasury the avails of the sale of L. I. sheep at Guilford. (C. 217) He was a Jus. of the Peace (Page 168. Also C. 18, 82, 181. Also Conn. Col. Rec.); and he was interested in the work of the spies. (H. 35)

He was b. May 16, 1713. ("The Ruggles Family," p. 59) He graduated from Yale College in 1732; was a schoolmaster in Guilford, and later a practising physician. He was a Dea. in the 1st Ch. of Guilford. (Steiner's "Guilford," p. 292) In 1754 and 1765-6, he was a Dep'y from Guilford to the Gen'l Court. (Conn. Col. Rec., Vols. 10, 12) He m. (1) Dec. 8, 1736, Anna, dau. of Capt. John Bartlett and Sarah Hooker (N. E. Hist'l and Gen'l Reg., 56. 157); (2) Deborah, dau. of Benjamin Fowler, and Wid. of Nathaniel Rossiter of Guilford, who d. Apr. 8, 1811, aged 88. (Dexter's "Yale Graduates," 1. 464) He d. Oct. 16, 1794, and was buried in the Alderbrook Cemetery at Guilford. (New Haven Col. Hist'l Soc'y Pap., 4. 442) His dau., Rebecca, m. Capt. David Landon. (Page 440)

## II

ST. CLAIR ARTHUR, MAJ. GEN.—Of Penn. He was appointed Brig. Gen. in the Cont'l Army, Aug. 9, 1776; Maj. Gen., Feb. 19, 1777; service expired, Nov. 3, 1783. (Page 87) He took part in the Battles of Trenton and Princeton. (Page 60) In 1777, on the approach of Burgoyne, he was obliged to abandon Ticonderoga. (Page 68) In 1779, he assisted Gen. Sullivan in preparing his Expedition. Beside his further valuable services, he was a physician. (Toner's "Medical Men of the Rev'n," p. 107) See also "Empire State Sons of Amn. Rev'n, Year Book—1899," p. 530. He was b. in 1734; d. Aug. 31, 1818. His portrait and autograph are on Page 67.

SCHUYLER PHILIP, MAJ. GEN.—Of Albany, N. Y. He served in the French and Indian War. On June 19, 1775, he was appointed Maj. Gen. in the Cont'l Army; resigned, Apr. 19, 1779. (Page 87) He was a Delegate to the Cont'l Cong., 1775 and 1777-1781. (A. 60) He was the first Surv. Gen. of the State of N. Y., 1781-1784. (Page 133)

During the Rev'y War, his operations were carried on at Albany, and to the Northward. (Pages 23, 25) Early in 1776, powder was sent to him from N. Y. City. (Page 108) Later in the year, he held Gen. Carleton in check. (Page 60) Early in 1777, he prepared to oppose the advance of Gen. Burgoyne. (Pages 66, 68) He was superseded by Gen. Gates (Page 72); but he generously gave advice during the Battle of Saratoga. (Pages 73-75) See also "N. Y. State Sons of Rev'n, Year Book—1909," p. 623. After resigning from the Army, he retired to his mansion, at Albany. (Page 75) This mansion became the property of the State of New York, by purchase, in 1911. It was the home where Franklin, Carroll, Clinton, Lafayette, Steuben, Knox, St. Clair, Jay, Chancellor Livingston, and many others, came to confer with Schuyler upon national affairs, and to share his hospitality; where Washington was entertained; where Hamilton was married to Elizabeth Schuyler; where the mark of the tomahawk is still to be seen on the old historic staircase; and where Burgoyne and his officers were hospitably received after the destruction of the property of their host at Saratoga. He was b. Nov. 22, 1733; d. Nov. 18, 1804, heart-broken by the death of his son-in-law, Col. Alexander Hamilton. (Page 670) His portrait and autograph are on Page 68.



SHAW NATHANIEL, JR., CAPT.—Of New London, Conn. He belonged to the Committee of Inspection. (Page 168) He was the central figure in New London during the Rev'y War. In March, 1776, Washington visited him on his way from Boston to N. Y. City. (Page 198) His wife, Lucretia, d. nursing the Prisoners. (Pages 198, 199) He also fitted out Privateers. (Page 218) In Sept., 1776, he wrote to Gov. Trumbull in regard to the Refugees from L. I. to Conn. (E. 1, 2) His house (Page 84) was the headquarters for carrying on the War. See "Chapter Sketches, Conn. D. A. R.,—1901," pp. 93-100. Also Caulkins' "New London." He was b. about 1735; d. in 1782. A portrait of Mrs. Lucretia Shaw is on Page 198.

SHIPMAN EDWARD, CAPT.—He was probably a Deputy, from Saybrook, Conn., to the Conn. Gen. Ass'y, in 1778. (Rec. State of Conn., 2. 2) He was Capt. of the Saybrook Co. (G. 98); and, as such, had much to do with the Refugees.

SHIPMAN JOHN, JR., CAPT.—He commanded the Fort, at Saybrook, Conn. (D. 25, 26, 28, 34. Also E. 30, 31, 76, 92, 93); and he served in Conn.

*John Shipman*

(G. 98) He had power to allow the Refugees to return to L. I. (Page 201) He was complimented by Obadiah Johnes, Mar. 1, 1780. (F. 1) He may have been a son of John, Jus. Peace, q. v. See Shipman, Page 562.

SILLIMAN—Daniel 1, b. in Geneva, Switz., in 1621 (?). He came to Fairfield, Conn., before 1661, as the Town Recs. show his m. in that year. He begat Robert 2; who begat Ebenezer 3. (Mr. Grosvenor S. Hubbard)

SILLIMAN GOLD SELLECK 4, BRIG. GEN. (Ebenezer 3, Robert 2, Daniel 1)—Of Fairfield, Conn. His Military service was important. (G. 98) He was in N. Y. City, early in 1776 (Page 34); took part in the Battle of L. I. (Page 40); and was in the operations about N. Y. City, later in the year. (Pages 54, 58. Also H. 36) He did effective work during Tryon's raid on Danbury, Conn. He had power to permit the Refugees to return to L. I. (Page 201); and some of the Refugees took the Oath before him. (E. 110, 115, 116) In 1779, he was appointed by the Gov. and Council of Conn., Supt. of the coast of Fairfield. In May, same year, he was captured; but was exchanged, in 1780. (Pages 203, 205, 206. Also Thompson's "Long Island," 1. 207-209) See also "N. Y. State Sons of Rev'n, Year Book—1909," p. 633; and "Chapter Sketches Conn. D. A. R.—1901," pp. 151-172.

He was b. May 7, 1732; d. July 21, 1790. He m. (1) Martha Davenport; (2) Wid. Mary Fish Noyes. (Ely Gen. p. 205) Prof. Benjamin 5 Silliman, of Yale College, was his son; Prof. Benjamin's son, Prof. Benjamin 6, was his grandson; and Mr. Grosvenor Silliman Hubbard, of N. Y. City, is his g. grandson.

*Selleck Silliman*

## 12

SPENCER JOSEPH, MAJ. GEN.—Of East Haddam, Conn. He was appointed Brig. Gen. in the Cont'l Army, June 22, 1775; Maj. Gen., Aug. 9, 1776; resigned, Jan. 13, 1778. (Page 87. Also G. 98) He was under Gen. Washington, in 1775. (F. 1) In 1776, he was at the siege of Boston (Page 24); in the Battle of L. I. (Pages 34, 40, 47, 148); and in the operations near N. Y. City. (Page 58. Also H. 36) Later, he defended R. I. He was a Selectman of his Town. (E. 89, 92) He was b. at East Haddam, in 1714; d. there Jan. 13, 1789. Rev. Elihu Spencer, of Jamaica, L. I., was his brother. His portrait and autograph are on Pages 43 and 47.

STARK JOHN, MAJ. GEN.—Of N. H. He was appointed Maj. Gen. in the Cont'l Army, Oct. 4, 1777; Maj. Gen., by brevet, Sept. 30, 1783; service expired, Nov. 3, 1783. (Page 87) His chief service was at Bennington, in 1777; and in the Battle of Saratoga directly following. (Pages 66,

72, 73) See "N. Y. State Sons of Rev'n, Year Book—1909," p. 645. He was b. Aug. 28, 1728; d. May 8, 1822. His portrait and autograph are on Page 70.

**STEBEN FREDERICK WILLIAM, BARON de, MAJ. GEN.**—As drill-master, he perfected the discipline and organization of the Cont'l Army, more particularly during the winter of 1777–1778, at Valley Forge. (Page 77) He was appointed Maj. Gen., May 5, 1778; resigned, Apr. 15, 1784. (Page 87) He was b. in Prussia, Nov. 15, 1730. After the War, he settled upon land in Central, N. Y., now Steubenville, where he d. Nov. 28, 1794. His portrait and autograph are on Page 77.

**SULLIVAN JOHN, MAJ. GEN.**—He was appointed Brig. Gen., June 22, 1775; Maj. Gen., Aug. 9, 1776; resigned, Nov. 30, 1779. (Page 87) He took part in the siege of Boston, in 1776 (Page 24); also, in the Battle of L. I., where he succeeded Gen. Greene in command; but was soon succeeded by Gen. Putnam. (Pages 40, 44. Also H. 36) He also took part in the Battles of Trenton, Princeton and Brandywine. (Pages 60, 76) In 1778, he abandoned Newport, R. I., to the enemy. (Page 78) He is best known by his Expedition against the Seneca Indians, in 1779. (Page 80. Also "Sullivan's Expedition," pp. 333, 446, 447, 471, 472) He was b. Feb. 17, 1740; d. Jan. 23, 1795. His portrait is mentioned on Page 106. It is on Page 79; together with his autograph.

## 13

**THOMPSON, SIR BENJAMIN, COL.,** afterward **COUNT RUMFORD**—He was b. at Woburn, Mass., Mar. 26, 1753. On the breaking out of the Rev'y War, he took sides with the King; and received a Royal commission as Col. He commanded at Huntington, L. I.; and was severe in his treatment of the Americans. (Pages 175, 514, 515. Also Thompson's "Long Island," i: 478) Afterward, he became a noted scientist. He d. in France, Aug. 21, 1814.

**TRUMBULL JOHN, COL.**—In 1775, he was an Aide to Gen. Washington. In 1776, he was Dy. Adj't. Gen. of the Northern Dept., at Ticonderoga. He had other Military service. (G. 99. Also "N. Y. State Cincinnati") He became, later, the first of America's historical painters. His portrait of Gen. Washington, as he appeared at Valley Forge, is on Page 24. He was a son of Gov. Trumbull, below. He was b. June 6, 1756; d. Nov. 10, 1843.

**TRUMBULL JONATHAN, GOV.**—Of Lebanon, Conn. He was the original of "Brother Jonathan." His work in the Rev'y War was conducted in the "War Office," near his home. (Page 199) In 1775, he was active in securing powder. (Page 108) In 1776, he was asked by Maltby Gelston, Chairman of the Committee of Suffolk Co., to send Troops to L. I. (Pages 173, 355. Also A. 12) He ordered Capt. Christopher Leffingwell to bring certain of the Refugees from L. I. to Conn. (Page 171); and Capt. Leffingwell reported to him. (C. 95) From New London, Capt. Nathaniel Shaw, Jr., wrote to him as to the transportation of the Refugees; and the Committee of that place reported that ships had been sent to L. I. (Page 171. Also E. 1, 2) Capt. Shaw acted as his agent. (Page 198) Gov. Trumbull ordered that John Field be paid for transportation. (A. 25) In 1777, he advised the Committee of Saybrook as to the Refugees. (Page 201) He allowed a Committee of the Refugees to decide in regard to their return to L. I. (Page 172. Also A. 44) He showed great sympathy for the Refugees. (A. 46) He was asked to permit certain of them to cross from L. I. (Page 192) He gave such permits. (Pages 201, 203) Among those who were permitted to return to L. I. were: Elias Howell (Page 411); Daniel Vail and John Clark (F. 3); Ebenezer Platt (F. 5, 6); Capt. Nathan Fordham (F. 8, 9); Adj't. John Gelston (F. 10); Maj. Nathaniel King and Daniel Tuthill (F. 11); Obadiah Johnes (F. 1); Sineus Dibble (F. 2); Byvanck et al. (E. 19, 20); Abraham C. Woodhull. (E. 128)

He corresponded with Gov. Clinton relative to George Howell. (Page 412. Also D. 8) He gave Flags of Truce (Page 206); and sought information from spies. (B. 31) He sent the armed boat "Spy" after the ships of the enemy. (Page 216) He corresponded with Gov. Clinton in an effort to stop the predatory excursions (Page 208); and he summoned before him,

charged with excesses of that sort: Capt. Peter Griffing (Pages 202, 371. Also D. 12); Capt. Jesse Leavenworth (Page 202. Also D. 12); and Capt. Jeremiah Rogers. (Page 202) He also sent letters of warning to Capt. Leavenworth, Capt. Rogers, Capt. Jonathan Vail, Capt. Peter Hallock and Capt. Jonathan Salmon. (Page 202. Also D. 12, 15, 16) He used the Illicit Trade to secure clothing for the Army. (Pages 94, 96, 212. Also E. 192 et seq.) He was b. at Lebanon, Conn., Oct. 12, 1710; d. there Aug. 17, 1785. His portrait is on Page 23; and autographs, on Pages 23 and 203.

See "Empire State Sons of Amn. Rev'n, Year Book — 1899," pp. 558, 559. Also "N. Y. State Sons of Rev'n, Year Book — 1909," p. 675. Also "Chapter Sketches, Conn. D. A. R. 1901," pp. 3-15.

TRYON WILLIAM, LT. GEN.— Before the War, he signed Colonial Military Commissions. (Pages 415, 451) In 1775, the activity of the Americans in N. Y. City caused him to flee to the British ships in the harbor. (Page 32) Having been deposed as Gov. of N. Y. by the Prov'l Cong., same year, he stayed in his place of refuge until the British occupied N. Y. City and L. I., in 1776. On L. I., he complained of the Whigs (Page 140); obliged the people to take the Oath of Allegiance to the Crown (Pages 116, 117); and recommended that all the Associations should be dissolved. (Page 142) He was petitioned by many inhabitants of Kings and Queens Counties who refused to sign the Associations. (H. 5, 9) He occupied Huntington; and, in Southold, made his headquarters at the house of Peter Vail. (Pages 175, 176, 617) He confiscated the estate of Col. William Floyd (E. 46); and permitted Dr. William Lawrence to leave L. I. (E. 48) In 1777, he made a raid on Danbury and Ridgefield, Conn. (Pages 76, 196, 197, 225, 226) In 1779, he made a raid on New Haven, Fairfield and Norwalk, Conn. (Pages 79, 230, 232) In 1781, he sent Troops to burn the houses at Phillipse Manor. (Page 205) He was complained of by one Waldron. (B. 33) He was b. about 1725; d. Feb. 27, 1788. His autograph is on Page 225.

VAN CORTLANDT PIERRE, LT. GOV.— He was one of the Presidents of the 4th Prov'l Cong. (Page 130); but sometimes signed as Vice Pres't. (C. 14) He was a Senator of the newly formed State of N. Y., in 1777. (B. 43) He was the first Lt. Gov. of the State. (Page 132) The Van Cortlandt Manor was on the Hudson River, near Croton. The family mansion was North of the City of N. Y., as it was then bounded. (Page 180)

He was b. Jan. 10, 1721; d. May 1, 1814. He m. Joanna, dau. of Gilbert Livingston. Col. Pierre, of the 3d Westchester (G. 79), was his son. The portrait and autograph of Lt. Gov. Pierre are on Page 132.

## 14

WARD ANDREW, BRIG. GEN.— Of Conn. He had a long Military Service. (G. 100. Also "N. Y. State Sons of Rev'n, Year Book — 1909," p. 692. Also "Empire State Sons of Amn. Rev'n, Year Book — 1899," p. 565) In 1776, he was in N. Y. City (Pages 33, 34. Also H. 36); and he took part in the Battle of L. I. (Pages 36, 38) He was authorized to permit the Refugees to return to L. I. (Page 201); but sometimes subject to a superior authority, as in the case of Rev. David Rose, for whom he asked a permit to visit L. I. (Page 541. Also F. 118) Some of the Refugees whom he helped were: Isaac Barnes (E. 143); William Wells (Page 630. Also E. 155); Sineus Dibble (F. 2); and Dr. William Lawrence. (F. 7) He was one of a Committee to investigate Col. William Worthington relative to the Illicit Trade. (E. 119, 120) He was a Jus. of the Peace. (E. 44)

He was a descendant of Andrew, the emigrant to Watertown, Mass., in 1630; and thence to Wethersfield and Stamford, Conn., and Hempstead, L. I. (See Chap. 16. Also "Descendants of Andrew Ward")

WARNER SETH, COL.— Of Roxbury, Conn. In 1775, he assisted Col. Allen in the capture of Ticonderoga (Pages 22, 26); after which, he operated at the North. He took part in the Battles of Bennington and Saratoga. (Pages 72, 73) He was, at one time, Col. of the Line — Additional Corps — Green Mountain Boys. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n," p. 61) He was b. May 17, 1743; d. Dec. 26, 1784.



WASHINGTON GEORGE, COMMANDER-IN-CHIEF.— On June 15, 1775, the Cont'l Cong. gave him this supreme office; which he held until Dec. 23, 1783. (Pages 24, 87) He took command of the American Troops, at Cambridge, on July 2. (Page 24) The Troops had no uniforms (Page 96); but he prescribed them later. (Page 98) He directed Gen. Arnold as to his part in Gen. Montgomery's Expedition to Quebec. (Page 25) He spent the Winter of 1775-1776 in the investment of Boston; which was evacuated, Mar. 17, 1776. (Pages 26, 27) He had, already, sent Gen. Charles Lee, with Troops, to N. Y. City (Pages 30, 33); and, on Mar. 18, he also sent Troops from Boston. (Page 30) On his way to N. Y., he was the guest of Capt. Nathaniel Shaw, Jr., at New London. (Page 198) In N. Y. City, he was the central figure when the Declaration of Independence was read. (Page 32) He approved the work of fortifying Brooklyn. (Page 34) Gen. Lee looked after the Tories on L. I. (Page 145) Gen. Washington helped the inhabitants of L. I. to secure their stock from the enemy. (A. 4, 5, 14, 17) His headquarters were at No. 1 Broadway. (Page 181) Preparations for the Battle of L. I. were now in progress. (Page 38) The Battle took place, Aug. 27, 1776 (Pages 42-48, 265); followed by the retreat of the Americans to N. Y. City. (Pages 48-50. Also A. 13) Directly after the Battle, he obstructed the Hudson River (Page 36); and kept a close watch upon the enemy. (Page 182) His movements during those important days are shown in extracts from his Order Book. (H. 36) Having been driven from the lower part of N. Y. City (Pages 50, 52, 54), he fought the Battle of Harlem Heights (Pages 52-56); which led up to the Battle of White Plains. (Pages 56-58) After this, he retreated to North Castle. (Page 196) Then followed the capture of Fort Washington, and the loss of N. Y. City. (Pages 58-60) Trenton and Princeton gave him encouragement, in his winter quarters, at Morristown. (Pages 60, 61) Early in 1777, many of his troops were at Peekskill. (Page 64) Later in the year, he lost Philadelphia. (Pages 75, 76) The winter of 1777-1778 was spent at Valley Forge; where the efforts of the "Conway Cabal" to supplant him with Gen. Gates led to the Oath of Allegiance by the American officers. (Pages 77, 118) In 1778, he checked Sir Henry Clinton, at Monmouth; and proceeded again to White Plains. (Page 78) He was deeply affected by the desertion of Gen. Arnold, in 1780. (Pages 80, 81) In 1781, he held an important Conference with the French officers, at Wethersfield, Conn.; after which, he left for the South, and the Campaign was begun which ended in the surrender of Yorktown. (Pages 81-83) It is stated that, during all of his campaigns, he was always in need of cavalry (Page 92), spies (Pages 92, 93) and powder. (Page 110) Honorable discharges from the service were often signed by him. (Page 95. Also C. 215)

After Yorktown, he retired to his headquarters at Newburgh, N. Y., to await the preliminaries of a peace. Mrs. Martha Washington was with him. (Page 83) While at West Point, in Mar., 1783, he was informed that a general peace had been declared, and the details of the evacuation of N. Y. City were arranged with Sir Guy Carleton, at Dobbs Ferry. (Page 184) Certain of the Refugees from N. Y. City sent an address to him. (B. 42) He entered the City on Nov. 25 (Pages 128, 185, 186); and, a few days later, he bade farewell to his officers at the Tavern of Samuel Fraunces, who acted as his steward. (Pages 182, 183)

His attitude toward the Refugees from L. I. was sympathetic. He helped Col. Benjamin Birdsall to secure land that belonged to the disaffected (Page 270); and he approved the conduct of Capt. Caleb Brewster. (Page 278)

After the Battle of L. I., he directed Gen. George Clinton to plan an Expedition to L. I. (Page 220) He thanked Col. Meigs for his Expedition, in 1777. (Page 228) In 1781, Gen. Parsons advised an attack on Lloyd's Neck. (Page 234) In 1782, he wrote to Maj. Tallmadge relative to another Expedition. (Page 238) He opposed plundering, and the Illicit Trade between L. I. and Conn. (Pages 204, 208, 213)

He was b. Feb. 22, 1732; d. Dec. 14, 1799. In 1789, he took the oath as Pres't of the U. S. from the balcony of Federal Hall, in N. Y. City. (Page 132) His portraits, as Gen. and as Pres't, are on Pages 24 and 47. His autographs are on Pages 24, 95 and 118.

**WATERBURY DAVID, BRIG. GEN.**—Of Stamford, Conn. He served as Capt. in the French and Indian War. His Military service in the Rev'y War was important. (G. 100) In 1775, many soldiers' tents, from N. Y., were delivered to him. (E. 195) On Jan. 3, 1776, the Cont'l Cong. sent him and Col. Heard, with several hundred men, to Queens Co., L. I., to arrest the disaffected, and to collect arms. ("Am. Archives—4th Ser.", 4. 1631, 1633) About the same time, he persuaded the Committee of Safety of N. Y. City to accept help from Gen. Charles Lee. (Page 198) He was in the City (Page 33); and took part in the Battle of L. I. (Page 34) Later in the year, he joined Gen. Arnold's flotilla, on Lake Champlain; was captured (Page 60); and was a Prisoner for four years. (G. 100) He was at Throgg's Neck, Westchester Co., N. Y., in 1781. (Page 82) He was strict in giving Flags of Truce (Page 201); and he did much to suppress the Illicit Trade. (Page 213. Also H. 35) He allowed Daniel Newcomb to go to L. I., and to bring a negro back to Conn. (Page 481)

*David Waterbury*

He was b. Feb. 12, 1722; d. June 29, 1801. In documents owned by his descendants, he often signed his name, David, Jr. Mr. Charles F. Waterbury, of Stamford, is his grandson.

**WATSON ELKANAH.**—Beginning his career with the carrying of powder from the captured Ticonderoga, to Cambridge, he ended his Military service by bearing dispatches to Benjamin Franklin, in 1779. In 1783, he had the privilege of resting his foot on a step of the throne while George III. read his speech announcing the independence of the American colonies.

To the wide acquaintance of Mr. Watson and to his rare powers of observation, we are indebted for the "Men and Times of the Revolution." (Page 17) At the end of the contest he promoted the navigation of the Hudson and projected the internal canals of New York. He founded the N. Y. State Agricultural Soc'y. In 1828, he settled at Port Kent, on Lake Champlain, where he built a small chateau which is now one of the landmarks of that locality. He was b. at Plymouth, Mass., Jan. 22, 1758; d. at Port Kent, Dec. 5, 1842. He was the father of Winslow C. Watson, the Historian of the Champlain region.

*Elkanah Watson*

**WAYNE ANTHONY, MAJ. GEN.**—Of Penn. He was appointed Brig. Gen. in the Cont'l Army, Feb. 21, 1777; Maj. Gen., by brevet, Sept. 30, 1783; service expired, Nov. 3, 1783. (Page 87) He took part in the Battle of Brandywine, in 1777. (Page 76) His great achievement was the capture of Stony Point, N. Y., in 1779. (Page 79) After the desertion of Gen. Arnold, in 1780, he went to West Point. (Page 81) In the Southern Campaign of 1781, he pursued Gen. Cornwallis into Va. (Page 82)

He was b. Jan. 1, 1745; d. Dec. 15, 1796. His portrait and autograph are on Page 79.

**WEBB CHARLES, COL.**—Of Stamford, Conn. His Military career was creditable. (G. 100) He took part in the siege of Boston (Page 24); in the Battle of L. I. (Page 40); and in the Battles of Trenton and Princeton. (Page 60) He was a Jus. of the Peace. (E. 167) He was b. Feb. 13, 1724; d. after 1794.

**WEBB SAMUEL B., BRIG. GEN.**—Of Wethersfield, Conn. His faithful service in Conn. (G. 100) led to his appointment as Brig. Gen., by brevet, in the Cont'l Army, Sept. 30, 1783. His service expired, Nov. 13, 1783. (Page 87) In 1776, he took part in the military operations about N. Y. City (Page 58. Also H. 36); also, in the Battles of Trenton and Princeton. (Page 60) In 1777, he was ordered by Gen. Parsons to destroy the supplies of the enemy. (Page 222) In 1777, also, he joined in Parsons' attack on Setauket, L. I. (Pages 76, 228); but, later in the year, another attack on L. I. failed, and he was captured along with Col. John Ely, above. (Pages 76, 126, 229, 230) Apparently, as a Prisoner, he lived with Miles Sherbrooke (Page 686), in N. Y. City, and was given many privileges. He was active in negotiations for the exchange of Prisoners. In 1781, he helped to arrange the Conference between Gen. Washington and the French Officers,

at Wethersfield. (Pages 81, 82) More in regard to his services will be found in "The N. Y. State Cincinnati"; in "Empire State Sons of Amn. Rev'n, Year Book — 1899," pp. 569, 570; in Charles S. Hall's "Life of Gen. Samuel H. Parsons," and in Worthington C. Ford's "Life of Samuel B. Webb."

He was b. Dec. 15, 1753; d. Dec. 3, 1807. His portrait and autograph are on Page 58.

WHITAKER EPPER, REV., D. D.—Of Southold, L. I. He was b. in Fairfield, N. J., Mar. 27, 1820. He learned the printer's trade, and became the assistant Editor of a paper in Bridgetown, near his native town. He graduated at Delaware College, in 1847; and at the Union Theo'l Sem'y, N. Y. City, in 1851. In the latter year, he was installed Pastor of the Presbyterian Church of Southold — his service continuing until 1892, and since that date he has been Pastor emeritus. He has published: "New Fruits from an Old Field," 1865; "A Collection of Original Hymns," 1872; "History of Southold, 1640-1740," 1881; and "Leaves of all Seasons, Hymns and Other Verses," 1894. He wrote the introduction, superintended the printing and read the proofs of the "Southold Town Records" from 1651-1787, the first volume in 1882, the second volume in 1884. He has published other books; and many pamphlets, containing sermons, addresses, historical papers and biographical sketches. He has been every year since 1839 a contributor to periodicals, including dailies, weeklies, monthlies, quarterlies and annuals numbering in all more than fifty. His portrait and autograph are on Page 191.

## 15

WILKINSON JAMES, BRIG. GEN.—On Nov. 6, 1777, he was appointed Brig. Gen., by brevet, in the Cont'l Army; resigned, Mar. 6, 1778. (Page 87) He took part in the siege of Boston (Page 24); and in the Battle of Saratoga (Page 74) He joined the "Conway Cabal," of 1777-1778. (Page 77); which action led to his resignation. He was Clothier — Gen. of the Cont'l Army. (Clinton Pap., 5. 201); and Toner ("Medical Men of the Rev'n," p. 107) states that he was a physician. After the War, he emigrated to Ky.; and he is said to have favored the attempt of Spain to erect a Western Republic. He was restored to the U. S. Army; became Brig. Gen., in 1792; and was supreme in command after the death of Gen' Wayne. He was Gov. of La., in 1805; and disclosed the plot of Col. Burr. In the War of 1812, he was a Maj. Gen. in the Northern Dept.; where his disagreement with Gen. Wade Hampton made his services unsuccessful. He was b. in 1757; d. Dec. 28, 1825. His portrait and autograph are on Page 70.

WOLCOTT OLIVER, MAJ. GEN.—Of Litchfield, Conn. He was a Delegate to the Cont'l Cong.; and, as such, signed the Declaration of Independence. He had an active Military service. (G. 100) He helped the inhabitants of Eastern L. I. to save their stock. (Pages 250, 251. Also C. 132) He took part in the Battle of L. I. (Page 40); in the operations about N. Y. City (H. 36); and in the Battle of Saratoga. (Page 73) The statue of George III, which had been torn down in N. Y. City, was melted into bullets at his home, in Litchfield. (Pages 113-115) He was Gov. of Conn., 1796-1797. See "Chapter Sketches Conn. D. A. R.—1901," pp. 175-186. Also "N. Y. State Sons of Rev'n, Year Book—1909," p. 716.

He was b. Nov. 26, 1726; d. Dec. 1, 1797. His portrait and autograph are on Page 43; his house, on Page 113.

WOOD SILAS, HON.—He was a descendant of Jonas Wood, of Halifax. (Page 639) He was a son of Joshua Wood, and was b. near Huntington, L. I., Sept. 14, 1769; d. there, Mar. 2, 1847. He graduated at Princeton College, in 1789. He was a Member of the N. Y. Ass'y, 1796-1798 and 1800. (Civil List) He was admitted to the Bar, in 1810. In 1817, he was elected to the U. S. Cong.; and was re-elected for five successive terms. He was the first Historian of L. I. In 1824, he published his "First Settlements on L. I." and a short "Hist. of L. I." is in MS., in the Congressional Lib'y, at Washington. (Page 116) His portrait and autograph are on Page 191.

WOOLWORTH AARON, REV., D. D.—Of Bridge Hampton, L. I. He was b. at Long Meadow, Mass., Oct. 25, 1763; d. Apr. 2, 1821. He graduated at Yale College, in 1784. In 1787, he became the third Pastor



of the Church at Bridge Hampton. His agreement with the Members of his Congregation was signed in that year. (Page 149. Also H. 34) This pastorate he retained until his death.

On Aug. 27, 1788, he m. Mary, dau. of Rev. Samuel Buell, above. His son, Samuel Buell, b. Dec. 15, 1800; m. (1) Sophia Mickles, (2) Betsey Brewster. He removed to Onondaga, N. Y.; Homer, N. Y.; and Albany, N. Y. Son of Samuel Buell, Calvin Colton, of Castleton-on-Hudson, b. Sept. 5, 1833. He has a dau., Bessie, who m. Edgar C. Leonard, of Albany; a dau., Susan, who m. Ralph H. Warren, of Easton, Pa.; a dau., Mildred Parker; and a son, Calvin Colton, Jr. (Mr. Edgar C. Leonard)

*Aaron Woolworth*

What is left of the house of Dr. Woolworth, at Bridge Hampton, is reproduced on Page 651.

WOOSTER DAVID, BRIG. GEN.—Of Stratford, Conn. He was appointed Brig. Gen. in the Cont'l Army, June 22, 1775; retained the same until he d., May 2, 1777. (Page 87) He served in the French War; and gave much service in the Rev'y War. (G. 100) In 1775, many tents from N. Y. were delivered to him. (E. 195) Same year, from his camp, at Harlem, he sent some of his Conn. Militia to stop the maurauders on L. I. (Page 27); and, later in the same year, he was guarding the stock on the East End of L. I. (Pages 28, 337) During Tryon's raid on Danbury, Conn., in Apr., 1777, he was wounded; and d. a few days later. (Pages 225, 226)

He was b. at Stratford, Mar. 2, 1710; graduated at Yale College, in 1738; and lived at New Haven, where he was a prominent citizen. After the Lexington Alarm, he planned the capture of Ticonderoga; and accompanied Gen. Montgomery to Quebec, taking command after Montgomery fell. (Townshend's "British Invasion of New Haven") See also "Chapter Sketches Conn. D. A. R.—1901," pp. 101-123. His portrait is mentioned on Page 106. It is on Page 225, together with his autograph. His house in which he d. is represented on Page 226.

WORTHINGTON WILLIAM, COL.—Of Saybrook, Conn. He had a Military service. (G. 100) He was Supt. of the guard, at Saybrook, to prevent the Illicit Trade. There were some interesting developments in relation to the Trade, and his connection therewith. (See Kelcy, above. Also Pages 443 557. Also E. 119-123) He was a Justice of the Peace. (E. 89, 92)

He was a son of Rev. William Worthington, of Saybrook, West Parish, now Westbrook, Conn. (Page 126) He was a brother-in-law of Col. John Ely, above. He was b. Nov. 21, 1740; m. Elizabeth (or Sabra) Lynde; d. s. p. at Hudson, N. Y. (Worthington Gen.) The tombstone of Rev. William is at Westbrook, next to the tombstone of his son-in-law, Col. John Ely.

*W<sup>m</sup> Worthington Col<sup>o</sup>*

#### ADDENDA

16

ALSOP (Page 659) — See Riker's "Annals of Newtown," pp. 334-338. The wife of Richard 1 was Hannah, dau. of Capt. John Underhill. Richard and Hannah are buried in Calvary Cemetery, Brooklyn, N. Y. (Mr. Douglas Leffingwell)

BRADLEY (Page 242) — It was not the Wid. of Peter 1 who m. (2) Thomas 4 Youngs; but the Wid. of Peter 2, born Mary Christophers. A son of Peter 2, Christopher 3, perhaps m. Mehitable, dau. of Jonathan Horton; and had a son, Jonathan. This Mehitable, as Wid. Bradley, m. (2) Dea. Daniel 3 Tuthill. (Miss Lucy D. Akerly) See Tuthill, Page 609.

CLARKSON LEVINUS (Page 666) — He was probably a near relative of Lt. Col. Matthew Clarkson who had a distinguished service in the Rev'y

War. ("N. Y. State Sons of Rev'n, Year Book — 1909," p. 375) Lt. Col. Matthew was a g. grandson of Matthew 1 who was Sec'y of the Province of N. Y.

CLEVELAND JOSEPH (Page 294) — He was Joseph 4 (Ichabod 3, Moses 2, 1). The house represented on Page 295 was built by Moses C. Cleveland. (Mr. N. Hubbard Cleveland)

DAVIS (Page 323) — Benjamin 1, perhaps son of Eben, or Evan, is said to have been b. on L. I. about 1645-1650. He was early in East Hampton; and, from 1667 to his death, in Mt. Sinai, Town of Brookhaven. He and his wife, Rebecca, were alive in 1719. Among his children was Benjamin, Jr., 2, b. probably later than 1674; m. Phebe \_\_\_\_\_; d. \_\_\_\_\_. He is said to have had nine sons. (Mrs. Charles W. Parks)

DAVIS ISAAC, LT. (Page 324) — He was Isaac 3 (Benjamin 2, 1). His pay-roll is owned by Mrs. Charles W. Parks. (G. i) He m. about 1770 Hannah, dau. of John Roe. His wife, b. Feb. 12, 1748; d. later than Oct. 4, 1790. His children were: Isaac 4, b. Mar. 20, 1772, d. in 1786; Hannah 4, b. Apr. 6, 1774, d. in 1779; Anslem 4, below; Polle 4, b. Oct. 2, 1778, d. in 1779; and Azel Roe 4, below. Anslem 4, b. Sept. 22, 1776; d. Apr. 28, 1867. He m. (1) Abigail, dau. of Nathaniel 5 Overton (Page 491), who d. Feb. 22, 1824, aged 36; m. (2) Jan. 31, 1825, Mary Swezey. Among their children was Deborah Ann 5, b. July 24, 1819; m. Sept. 3, 1839, William Frear; d. May 5, 1898. Their dau., Martha B. Frear, m. Charles Wellman Parks. (Mrs. C. W. P., from Family Bibles and tombstones) Azel Roe 4, b. July 10, 1785; d. Sept. 13, 1806. ("Diary of Capt. Daniel Roe") Beside his service in Col. Floyd's Regt., Lt. Isaac may have been a Capt. in the 4th Ulster ("N. Y. in the Rev'n," p. 199); or a private in the 3d Tryon, the 3d Ulster or the 3d Westchester. (Same ref., pp. 180, 196, 211)

*Isaac Davis*

FILER THOMAS (Page 338) — See "Empire State Sons of Amn. Rev'n, Year Book — 1899," p. 248.

FOSDICK NICOLL 6, CAPT. (Page 346) — See "Empire State Sons of Amn. Rev'n, Year Book — 1899," p. 431.

FOWLER (Page 349) — Of the three emigrant brothers, William 1 settled at New Haven, Conn.; Joseph 1, on L. I. and, later, in N. Y. City; and Richard 1, at Rye, N. Y. Joseph 1; William 2; John 3, settled at Newburgh, N. Y., in 1747; Isaac, Sr., 4 was a Capt. in the Rev'y War; Isaac, Jr., 5 was a Lt. in the same War; Caleb 6; Peter Van B. 7. (Robert Ludlow Fowler's "Our Predecessors," pp. 8, 9)

GELSTON (Page 354) — A Family Genealogy seems to prove that the Jillson and Gillson Families are the same; and that the Gelston Family belongs in another group.

HALLOCK (Page 377) — Although he did not descend from a Refugee, the late Rev. Joseph Newton Hallock, D. D., belonged to this Family on L. I. He was b. at Franklinville, in 1834; d. in N. Y. City, Mar. 24, 1913. He was a son of Ezra and Lydia Hallock. He graduated from Yale University in 1857; was ordained to the Ministry; and preached for a short time at Bridgewater, Conn. He was a Director in several business enterprises; and he was well known in the literary world.

HALLOCK HENRY (Page 378) — He did not sign the Association; but one of his name refused to sign (H. 22)

HAWKINGS (Page 391) — My line runs: Robert 1; Zackrey 2; Joseph 3; Zackrey 4; Gersham 5 (who had a brother, Zopher 5); Gersham 6; Edward 7; Edward Eugene 8; Edward Eugene, Jr., 9; and Ralph R. 9, who had a son, Frank Edward 10. Zopher 5, above, in 1785, sold the place on which I now live to my wife's ancestors. I have never been able to find out very much about him. I think Zopher, the Refugee, is of another branch which lived on the North side of the town of Brookhaven. (Mr. Edward Eugene Hawkins)

HINCHMAN (Page 401) — Descendants of Guy Maxwell 7. Jane Ford 8, m. Robert O. Crittenden. Their dau., Annie Louise 9, b. Aug. 24, 1847; m. Nov. 1, 1865, Warren Segur; d. Nov. 8, 1871. Segur children: Robert C. 10, b. Sept. 18, 1866, d. Nov. 28, 1898; and Guy H. 10, b. Dec. 19, 1868, m. July 7, 1892, Carrie Goodale — and had, Herbert 11, b. Sept. 11, 1893.

Louisa Maria 8, m. Thomas R. Crittenden, M. D. Crittenden children: Margaret Louise 9, b. Jan. 29, 1852, m. Nov. 18, 1875, William F. Mattes, d. Apr. 20, 1876; Susan Hinchman 9, b. Aug. 3, 1854; Robert 9, b. Nov. 26, 1857, d. June 3, 1865; Henry 9, b. Aug. 21, 1859, d. Aug. 21, 1860; Augusta 9, b. Jan. 26, 1862, m. Nov. 14, 1888, Charles Casper Mattes — Mattes children, Margaret L. 10, b. Mar. 23, 1890, Lydia P. 10, b. June 14, 1892, Dorothea 10, b. Oct. 15, 1894, and Robert C. 10, b. July 8, 1897. Stella Virginia 8, m. Charles E. Noble. Noble children: Mary 9, b. June 20, 1855, d. Sept. 20, 1855; Susan 9, b. Nov. 22, 1858, d. Sept. 22, 1859; John 9, b. Feb. 26, 1862, m. May 23, 1894, Isabelle Edelsten, and has Loyd 10, b. Nov. 3, 1895. Sophronia Augusta 8, m. Charles E. Noble. Noble children: Stella Hinchman 9, b. Mar. 19, 1866; Louise Hinchman 9, b. Dec. 10, 1868; Charles Edwin 9, b. June 16, 1871, d. Aug. 29, 1882; Horace 9, b. Nov. 21, 1873, d. Dec. 15, 1873; William Shepherd 9, b. May 14, 1875; Guy Hinchman 9, b. Oct. 21, 1876, m. June 24, 1902, Mabel Leigh — children, Katherine 10 b. July 25, 1905, and Virginia 10 b. Sept. 21, 1908; Newton Smith 9, b. Sept. 2, 1878, m. Apr. 28, 1903, Elizabeth Shaw — child, Newton Smith 10 b. June 2, 1907; and Helen De Camp 9, b. Oct. 11, 1882, d. Apr. 9, 1898. (Mrs. Charles Edwin Noble)

JANEWAY GEORGE (Page 673) — His son, Rev. Jacob J., graduated at Columbia College; studied Theology with Rev. John H. Livingston, D. D.; and was called to the 2d Pres'n Ch. in Philadelphia. He m. Apr. 17, 1804, Martha Gray, dau. of Thomas Leiper. His children were: Thomas Leiper, m. Abby Howell; George Jacob, m. Matilda Smith; William R., m. Julia Hartshorne; John Livingston, m. Maria Wetherhill; Elizabeth Leiper, m. John Van Nest; William Yates, d. y.; Martha Gray, d. y.; and Henry Lattimer, m. Catharine Abeel. (Miss E. L. J. Also Philadelphia "North American," Sept. 1, 1912 — the latter for descendants)

JESSUP (Page 430, first paragraph) — Judge William 6, presented the report of the Rep. Platform Committee at the Chicago Convention of 1860 which nominated Lincoln for Pres't. Jane 7, m. Javan B. Salisbury, of N. Y. City. Harriet, 7, m. (1) Isaac Post, of Scranton, Pa.; m, (2) Francis B. Chandler, of Montrose, Pa. (Mr. Henry W. Jessup)

KEESE JOHN, MAJ. and CAPT. — He may have served in the 2d Albany. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n," p. 99) Claims for damages by the American Army, in Westchester Co., N. Y., were prepared by him. (Rev'y MSS., State Lib'y, Albany, 50, 90)

He was b. at Flushing, L. I., in 1755. He became Asst. Dy. Qr. Mr. Gen. in the Cont'l Army, with the rank of Capt. As Maj., he helped Maj. John Davis in the impress of Clothing. (Page 96) After the War, he removed to N. Y. City, and practised law. He d. in Philadelphia, in 1809. A window to his memory is in the 1st Pres'n Ch., 5th Ave. and 11th St., N. Y. City. ("Empire State Sons of Amn. Rev'n, Year Book — 1899," p. 468. Also "N. Y. State Sons of Rev'n, Year Book — 1909," p. 505)

KING SAMUEL 6 (Continued from Page 438) — Emeline 9 Brooks m. Nov. 22, 1855, William Wirt Foote. He d. July 5, 1895. Mrs. Emeline B. Foote lives at Oberlin, O. Her children: Minnie Emma 10, of Cleveland, O., b. May 11, 1857; Delia May 10, of Oberlin, b. May 24, 1862; Mary Sophia, 10, below; Alice May 10, of South Hadley, Mass., b. May 16, 1866; Eunice Louise 10, of Oberlin, b. Apr. 23, 1868; and William Wirt 10, below. Mary Sophia 10, b. May 8, 1864; m. June 23, 1892, J. M. W. Cannon, M. D. Cannon children: Eunice Irene 11, b. Mar. 30, 1893; Mary Juliet 11, b. Dec. 7, 1894; Willson Brooks 11, b. Jan. 1, 1897; Emily Marguerite 11, b. Nov. 22, 1898; Harold Renwick 11, b. Dec. 5, 1900; and Robert McLeod 11, of Kidder, Mo., b. Aug. 23, 1903. William Wirt 10, b. June 30, 1870; m. July 20, 1898, Ethel L. Healey. He lives at Agricultural College, Miss. (Mrs. Emeline B. Foote)

LAWRENCE DANIEL 4, COL. (Page 442) — He was b. at Newtown, L. I., Nov. 26, 1739; d. at Lawrence Point, L. I., Nov. 7, 1807. ("Empire State Sons of Amn. Rev'n, Year Book — 1899," p. 474)

LAWRENCE NATHANIEL, LT. — He was b. at Newtown, L. I., in 1761; d. in 1796. He left Princeton College; enlisted as Lt. in the N. Ca. Line although under age. For his services, he was granted a large tract



of land in Western N. Ca., now Tenn. ("Empire State Sons of Amn. Rev'n, Year Book — 1899," p. 475)

OSBORN ABRAHAM (Page 484)—An Abraham, of L. I., m. Mary Harris Apr. 9, 1745-6. (Morristown, N. J., Recs.)

OSBORN JONATHAN (Page 485)—A Jonathan, of L. I., m. Mary Hopkins, of Roxbury, Mar. 11, 1743. (Morristown, N. J., Recs.)

OVERTON (Pages 487, 488, 491)—Nathaniel 5 (David 4, Isaac 3 — The Giant, John 2, Isaac 1). It is certain that the Military service belongs to him, and not to Nathaniel, Jr., the Refugee. Nathaniel 5 signed the pay-roll of Lt. Isaac Davis' Co., 1st Suffolk County Regt. (G. 1) He served on Shelter Island in 1776 and 1780. ("Diary of Capt. Daniel Roe," pp. 18 &c) He was a prominent citizen of Coram; and was known as Capt. Nathaniel.

His brothers, Messenger 5 (Page 487), John 5 (Page 487), Justus 5 (Pages 487, 488) and David 5 (Page 487) also signed the pay-roll. (Mrs. Charles W. Parks)

*Nathl Overton*

(Pages 487, 489) — Maj. Isaac 5, d. Jan. 10, 1799. His wife, Anna, d. Mar. 12, 1782, in her 40th year. (Mrs. C. W. P.)

(Page 487) — Justus 5 d. May 4, 1842. His wife, Ruth, d. Feb. 13, 1797, in her 42d year. His Wid., Nancy, d. June 24, 1847, aged 71. (Mrs. C. W. P.)

(Page 488) Nehemiah 5, b. May 20, 1760; d. Feb. 20, 1831. (Mrs. C. W. P.)

PAINE JOHN (ONB) 5 (Page 494, last paragraph, extending to Page 495) — Charles Henry 7 Paine had four sons: Jonathan Tuthill 8, b. Nov. 20, 1825; Henry Lewis 8, b. Dec. 28, 1834; Charles Edwin 8, b. Sept. 29, 1836; Baldwin Tuthill 8, b. Sept. 6, 1841. The eldest went to Illinois in 1847, the second in 1851 and the third in 1858; and all married and had families there, the second removing later to Missouri. The third son served in the Civil War in the 128th Ill., and the fourth in the 127th N. Y.

Baldwin Tuthill 8, the only survivor, has always lived at Southold, L. I. He m., Aug. 27, 1864, Dora E. King, who was b. June 25, 1841, d. Aug. 31, 1908. Children: Jessie King 9, b. Feb. 25, 1866; Clifford Truman 9, b. Feb. 8, 1872, d. Jan. 26, 1876; Grace Tuthill 9, b. Jan. 6, 1875. The last named m. Halstead Rhodes June 8, 1898; no children. Jessie King 9, m. Feb. 2, 1886, William I. Hagerman. Children living: Earl Payne 10, b. Jan. 18, 1888; Dudley Barnc 10, b. Oct. 20, 1896; Doris Elinor 10, b. Nov. 9, 1898; Marjorie Rhodes 10, b. Sept. 17, 1905. (Mr. Baldwin T. Payne)

PETERSON SIMON (Page 679)—The following, from "N. Y. in the Rev'n—Spt.," p. 36, should have appeared in C. 215:

State of New York }  
City of New York } ss

Simon Peterson of the City of New York, Laborer, being duly sworn maketh Oath, that he was a private Soldier in Cap. Saml Sacket's Company in the 4th New York Regt Commanded by Colonel Weissenfels in the Service of the United States [G. 48]—That he was wounded in his ankle at the Battle of New Town, on the Indian Expedition in 1779, in consequence of which, he was transferred to the Corps of Invalids & on the first day of November 1783, he was discharged by his Excellency General Washington—That he was thirty two years old the 1st Janry last—and is capable of obtaining his Livelyhood by labor. That he resides in the poor House of this City.

Sworn this Second Day of June 1786  
before me Richd Varick, Recorder.

his  
Simon X Peterson  
mark

RACKETT JOHN, JR., 4 (Page 516) — Rev. E. Irving 7 (m. Clara Anderson) had another son who d. y. Myron C. 7 (m. Carrie Rackett) also had: twins — Hilda 8 and Donald 8, living. His son, Myron C., Jr., 8, m. Ethel Tuthill, and has Richard 9, b. about 1910. Bertha 8, dau. of Myron C. 7, m. S. Brown Taber and had: a dau. 9, d. y.; a son 9, d. y.; Raymond 9, and May 9, both living. Walter 8, son of Myron C. 7, is living; Eva 8, d. in 1898. (Mr. Elisha M. Rackett)

ROE WILLIAM, SERJT. (Page 532, second paragraph) — Sarah, m. David Skinner. Ann, m. Joseph Baugh. Jane, m. Henry Jordan. Charles Everett, not Charles H. William H. is William Henry. First paragraph — John, m. Ruth Thompson. (Mr. Clarence A. Torrey)

TERRY THOMAS, COL. (Page 594) — According to the Diary of Rev. Ezra Horton, he d. at Saybrook, Conn., Dec. 24, 1776.

TOWNSEND SOLOMON, CAPT. (Page 605) — Mary 8, (dau. of Hannah 7 and Isaiah) m. Gen. Walker; d. Dec., 1868. They had Walker children: Mary 9; William Henry Talbot 9; Hannah Townsend 9; and Dr. Freeman Valentine 9, U. S. A. retired, who m. Mary E. McAlpin and had no issue.

Mary 9, m. Dr. Charles Cunningham Schley, of Georgia. Both are recently deceased. They had Schley children: William Henry Walker 10, of Savannah, Ga., m. Daisy McAlpin, and have a dau., Mary Townsend 11; and Charles Cunningham 10, not m.

William Henry Talbot 9, m. Caroline ————— and has Walker children: Hugh 10, U. S. N. m. and has issue; Frederick Townsend 10, not m.; and Janet 10, m. and has issue.

Hannah Townsend 9, m. Clifford C. Anderson, deceased. She d. Nov. 18, 1904. They had Anderson children: — Mary Schley 10, m. Emott Davis Buel, and has Frederick Townsend Buel 11; and Hannah Townsend 10, m. Henry Coit MacLain, no issue.

Capt. Robert 8 (Page 606) — He m. Harriet Munroe, June 19, 1850. He served in the Mexican War; also all through the Civil War, and was at the capture of New Orleans. His son, Robert 9, b. in 1854; d. in 1886. Prof. Arthur Gordon Webster is of Clark University, Worcester, Mass. His third child is not Elizabeth 10, but Mary Shannon 10. (Mrs. Robert Townsend)

#### ERRATA

Pages 73, 75 — Reidesel is usually spelled Riedesel.

Page 151 — Rev. Johnathan Parsons, should be Jonathan.

Page 168 — Cad Stanley, Stm., should be Gad.

Page 230 — Townsend "British Invasion, &c.," should be Townshend.

Page 249 — 3d line. Joseph 3 Pendleton should be Ens., not Capt.

Pages 275, 277 — R. M. Baylis, should be Bayles.

Pages 435, 444 — Allen ("Hist. of Groton"), should be Allyn.

Page 557 — 3d Line. Melancton Byrant, should be Bryant.

Page 670 — Capt. Robert Harris. C. 215 should be C. 216.

Page 714 — Note. Jonathan Fower should be Fowler.

Page 845 — No. 178. [Elbon] Overton, should be [Elton].



## APPENDIX J

### Illustrations — Abbreviations

#### ILLUSTRATIONS

##### PORTRAITS

	PAGE		PAGE
Adams John, Hon.....	51 53	Leffingwell Christopher, Capt.....	171
Allen Ethan, Col.....	22	L'Hommedieu Ezra, Hon.....	447
Alsop John.....	660	Lewis Francis, Hon.....	676
Arnold Benedict, Maj. Gen.....	71	Morgan, Col.....	71
Benson Egbert, Judge.....	662	Livingston Philip, Hon.....	677
Brant Joseph, Col.....	78	McDougall Alexander, Maj. Gen.....	39 47
Broome John, Lt. Col.....	664	Mather Frederic Gregory, Frontispiece..	
Burgoyne John, Lt. Gen.....	71	Meigs Return J., Lt. Col.....	226
Burr Aaron, Col.....	54	Mifflin Thomas, Maj. Gen.....	49
Carleton Sir Guy, Lt. Gen.....	82	Montgomery Richard, Maj. Gen.....	25
Caulkins Frances M.....	191	Moore James W., Prof.....	470
Clinton George, Brig. Gen. and Gov.....	63 133	Onderdonk Henry, Jr.....	191
Sir Henry, Lt. Gen.....	63	Parsons Samuel H., Maj. Gen.....	43 47
James, Maj. Gen.....	63	Pepperell William, Sir.....	147
Cornwallis Lord Charles, Lt. Gen.....	82	Phoenix Daniel, Capt.....	680
Cruger John.....	666	Prime Benjamin Y., Dr.....	514
Curtenius Peter T., Aud. Gen.....	667	Putnam Israel, Maj. Gen.....	36 47
Davenport Abraham, Col.....	323	Rutledge Edward, Hon.....	53
Dayton Charles R.....	325	St. Clair Arthur, Maj. Gen.....	67
Dearborn Henry, Col.....	70	Sands Comfort, Aud. Gen.....	683
Dering Mary S., Mrs.....	327	Sanford Nathan, Hon.....	548
Thomas.....	329	Schuyler Philip, Maj. Gen.....	68
Ely Lucretia.....	198	Scott John M., Brig. Gen.....	39 47
Erskine Sir William, Maj. Gen.....	37	Shaw Lucretia, Mrs.....	198
Fairlie James, Lt.....	669	Spencer Joseph, Maj. Gen.....	43 47
Fellows John, Brig. Gen.....	47	Stark John, Maj. Gen.....	70
Fish Nicholas, Maj.....	39	Stevens Ebenezer, Col.....	71
Floyd William, Gen.....	342	Steuben Baron de, Maj. Gen.....	77
Franklin Benjamin, Dr.....	51 53	Stirling Lord, Maj. Gen.....	43
William, Gov.....	147	Sullivan John, Maj. Gen.....	79
Gansevoort Peter, Brig. Gen.....	67	Tallmadge Benjamin, Col.....	586
Gates Horatio, Maj. Gen.....	68	Mary Floyd, Mrs.....	586
Gelston David.....	355	Thompson Benjamin F.....	596
George III.....	52	Trumbull Jonathan, Gov.....	23
Glover John, Maj. Gen.....	49	Van Cortlandt Pierre, Lt. Gov.....	132
Greene Nathaniel, Maj. Gen.....	37	Varick Richard, Col.....	70
Zachariah, Rev.....	365	Wadsworth Peleg, Adjt. Gen.....	47
Griffin Augustus.....	366	Washington George, Cr.-in-Chief.....	24(2) 47
Halsey Stephen, Dr.....	383	Wayne Anthony, Maj. Gen.....	79
Hamilton Alexander, Col.....	39	Webb Samuel B., Brig. Gen.....	58
Hedges Henry P., Hon.....	394	West Benjamin.....	147
Herkimer Nicholas, Brig. Gen.....	67	Benjamin, Mrs.....	147
Hobart John Sloss, Hon.....	403	Whitaker Epher, Rev.....	191
Howell George R., Rev.....	412	Wilkinson James, Brig. Gen.....	70
Howe Lord Richard, Adm'l.....	37 53	Willet Marinus, Col.....	67
Sir William, Cr.-in-Chief.....	37	Wolcott Oliver, Brig. Gen.....	43
Jay John, Hon.....	133	Wood Silas, Hon.....	191
Jefferson Thomas, Hon.....	32	Woolsey Abigail T., Mrs.....	616
Knox Henry, Maj. Gen.....	26	Melancthon T., Com.....	650
La Fayette Marquis de, Maj. Gen.....	63	Wooster David, Brig. Gen.....	225
Lamb John, Col.....	25	Young James F.....	652
Lasher John, Col.....	675	Youngs Joseph (Two).....	657

##### AUTOGRAPHS

Ackerman Aaron 723	Bancker Gerard, Treas'r 134	Beckwith Phebe, Mrs. 267
Adams John, Hon. 51	1079	Benjamin Nathan, Lt. 269
Allen Ethan, Col. 22	Banyar Goldsborow, D'y	Benson Egbert, Judge 662
Samuel, Serjt. 258	Sec'y 500	Robert, Sec'y 132
Allison William, Col. 123	Barnes Isaac 262	Betts Thomas, Jr. 269
Anderson John 660	Barns Nathaniel, Capt. 263	Birdsall Benjamin, Col. 271
Armstrong John, Brig. Gen.	Bassett Frederick 660	Bish John 723
1079	Bauman Sebastian, Col. 111	Blackwell Joseph 663
Arnold Benedict, Maj.	661	Boisseau John 273
Gen. 71	Bayley Jonathan, Capt. 266	Bonticou Peter, Capt. 242
Arthur Jesse 259	Nathaniel 266	Booth Daniel 274



## AUTOGRAPHS — Continued

- Brant Joseph, Col. 78  
 Brasher Ephraim, Lt. 663  
 Broome John, Lt. Col. 664  
     Samuel, Capt. 665  
 Brown William 282  
 Brush Robert 284  
 Rudington Eliphalet, Capt. 242  
 Buell Elias, Capt. 1080  
 Buffett Josiah 286  
 Burgoyne John, Lt. Gen. 71  
 Burr Aaron, Col. 54  
 Byvanck Petrus, Lt. 665  
 Campbell James 665 723  
     John, Lt. 723  
 Carghill Henry 723  
 Carleton, Sir Guy, Lt. Gen. 82  
 Carl John, Serjt. 287  
 Case Moses, Lt. 290  
 Caulkins Frances M. 191  
 Chester Simeon 292  
 Clark John, Jr. 294  
     Samuel 294  
 Clinton George, Brig. Gen. and Gov. 63 89 123 133  
     Sir Henry, Lt. Gen. 63  
     James, Maj. Gen. 63  
 Cochran John, Capt. 1084  
 Codwise George, Capt. 666  
 Coggeshall William 296  
 Colden Cadwallader, Gov. 500  
 Cole Ichabod, Capt. 296  
 Conkling Ananias 299  
     Benjamin, Capt. 299  
     Cornelius, Capt. 300  
     Daniel, Ens. 300  
     David, Dr. 300  
     John, Capt. 303  
     Jonathan 303  
     Jonathan, Jr. 304  
     Joseph, Capt. 304  
     Selah 307  
     Shadrach 307  
     Thomas, Maj. 308  
 Conway Thomas, Maj. Gen. 77  
 Cook John Mitchell 309  
     Jonathan, Corp. 310  
 Cooper Elias 311  
     Hannah, Wid. 311  
     Silas 313  
     Zebulon, Capt. 313  
 Corey Abijah 314  
 Cornwallis, Lord Charles, Lt. Gen. 82  
 Corwin James, Capt. 316  
     Jonathan 317  
     Nathan 318  
 Cruger John 666  
 Culver Gershom 321  
 Currie Archibald 666  
 Curtenius Peter T., Aud. Gen. 111 137 667  
 Davenport Abraham, Col. 323  
 Davis Isaac, Lt. 1101  
 Dayton Charles R. 325  
     Ebenezer, Qr. Mr. 326  
 Dearborn Henry, Col. 70  
 Demerest David 723  
 Dennis Patt., Capt. 668  
 Dering Sylvester, Gen. 329  
     Thomas 329  
 Devenport John 723  
 DeWitt Simeon, Surv. Gen. 132  
 Dibble Lineus 331  
     Sineus 331  
 Dickerson John 332  
     Selah 332  
 Dickinson Richard, Capt. 1085
- Drake John 334  
 Dunscomb James 723  
 Edwards Ebenezer 334  
 Egbert Benjamin 723  
 Ely John, Col. and Dr. 125  
 Erskine, Sir William, Maj. Gen. 37  
 Estaing Charles H., Count de Adm'l 77  
 Fairlie James, Lt. 669  
 Fanning James 337  
     Phineas, Col. 338  
 Farnam Onis, Capt. 338  
 Fellows Elnathan, Capt. 243  
 Fish Nicholas, Maj. 39  
 Fisher Hendrick 723  
 Floyd William, Gen. 342  
 Fordham Ephraim, Capt. 344  
     George 344  
     Gideon 344  
 Foster John 348  
     John, Jr., Lt. 348  
 Franklin Abel 349  
     Benjamin, Dr. 51  
 Furman Gabriel 723  
 Gansevoort Peter, Brig. Gen. 67  
 Gardiner Abraham, Col. 352  
     David, Jr. 352  
     John, Dr. 353  
 Garland George 723  
     George, Jr. 723  
 Gates Horatio, Maj. Gen. 68  
 Gelston David 355  
     Hugh, Serjt. 356  
     John, Adjt. 357  
     Maltby, Dea. 358  
     Thomas 358  
     William, Capt. 359  
 George III. 52  
 Gilbert John 723  
     William, Sr. 670  
     William W. 670  
 Gildersleeve Obadiah 361  
     Philip 362  
 Glover Ezekiel, Drum. 363  
     John, Maj. Gen. 49  
 Goldsmith John 364  
     Joshua 364  
 Grasse Francois, Count de, Adm'l 82  
 Gray John 723  
 Greene Nathaniel, Maj. Gen. 37  
     Zachariah, Rev. 365  
 Griffith Joshua, Capt. 244  
 Griffin Augustus 366  
 Griffing Jasper, Jr., Capt. 369  
     John, Sr. 370  
     Peter, Capt. 371  
 Haines Daniel 374  
     David 377  
 Hallock Joseph, Capt. 378  
     Peter, Capt. 379  
     Zebulon 380  
 Halsey Elias, Lt. 380 (2)  
     Silas, Jr., Dr. 383  
     Stephen, Dr. 383  
     Theophilus 383  
 Hamilton Alexander, Col. 39  
 Hand David, Capt. 385  
     Gideon 385  
 Hardenbrook Gerrardus 723  
 Hardwick John 723  
 Harley Thomas 386  
 Harpur Robert, Sec'y 89  
 Harris Robert, Capt. 670  
 Havens Daniel, Capt. 388  
     James 389  
     Jonathan, Dr. 389  
     Jonathan N. 388  
     Joseph, Capt. 390
- Havens Joseph, Jr. 390  
     Obadiah, Lt. 390  
     William, Capt. 391  
     William, Jr. 391  
 Hazard Samuel, Lt. 671  
 Hedges Daniel, Capt. 392  
     David, Dea. 393  
     Henry P., Hon. 394 (2)  
     Jonathan, Col. 395  
     Jonathan, Jr. 395  
 Hempstead Robert 396  
 Herkimer Nicholas, Brig. Gen. 67  
 Herrick Henry, Dea. 398  
 Herring Abraham 672  
 Hicks Dennis 672  
 Higgins Christian 398  
 Hildreth Joshua 399  
 Hinchman Anna, Wid. 400  
 Hobart John Sloss, Hon. 403  
 Hopkins Woolsey Rogers, Col. 647  
 Horton Barnabas, Capt. 406  
     Jonathan 407  
     Joshua 408  
 Howe, Lord Richard, Adm'l 1087  
     Sir William, Cr.-in-Chief 37  
 Howell Daniel 409  
     David, 3rd 410  
     Ezekiel 411  
     George 412  
     George Rogers, Rev. 412  
     Isaac (One) 412  
     Jonathan 413  
     Philip, Lt. 413  
     Stephen, Capt. 415  
     Walter 415  
 Hudson John 419  
     John, Jr. 419  
     Obadiah 419  
 Hulbert John, Col. 421  
 Hunt Jessy 672  
     Ward 672  
 Hutchinson Thomas 424  
 Imlay William 672  
 Ingraham John, Capt. 425  
     Samuel, Jr., Capt. 425  
 Isaacs Aaron 425  
     Aaron, Jr. 425  
     Isaac, Serjt. Maj. 426  
     Moses 672  
 Jagger Matthew 427  
 Janeway George, Capt. 673  
 Jarvis Arthur 673  
 Jay John, Col. and Judge 133  
 Jefferson Thomas, Hon. 32  
 Jennings Ebenezer 428  
     Elias 428  
     Silvanus 428  
 Jessup Isaac 429  
     Silas, Lt. 429  
 Johnson William, Capt. 245  
 Johnes Obadiah 432  
 Kalb Johann, Baron de, Maj. Gen. 61  
 Kelcy Ephraim, Serjt. 1088  
 Ketcham Alexander, Lt. 433  
     Carl 433  
     William 723  
 King Alexander 435  
     Benjamin, Serjt. 435  
     Benjamin, Jr. Capt. 436  
     James 436  
     Jeremiah, Serjt. 437  
     Nathaniel, Maj. 438  
     Richard 438  
     Samuel 438  
     Thomas 439  
     William 439  
     William, Jr. 439

AUTOGRAPHS — Continued

- Kingsland Edward 723  
 John 723  
 Kip Henry 674  
 Knapp Joseph, Jr. 674  
 Knox Henry, Maj. Gen. 26  
 LaFayette, Gilbert M., Marquis de, Maj. Gen. 63  
 Lake (Arabul?) 674 723  
 Lamb John, Brig. Gen. 25  
 Landon David, Capt. 440  
 Samuel, Judge 440  
 Lang William 723  
 Lasher John, Col. 40 675  
 Latham Hubbard, Capt. 441  
 Lawrence William, Dr. 444  
 Ledyard Benjamin, Maj. 676  
 723  
 William, Col. 444  
 Lee Charles, Maj. Gen. 1089  
 John 723  
 Leffingwell Christopher, Capt. 171  
 L'Hommedieu Ezra, Hon. 447  
 Le Rue Samuel, Surg. 676 723  
 Lewis Francis 676  
 Morgan, Col. 71  
 Lincoln Benjamin, Maj. Gen. 1089  
 Livingston Philip, Hon. 677  
 Lloyd John, Jr. 454  
 Lott Abraham P., Col. 678  
 Ludlam Stephen 458  
 McCluer James 459  
 McDougall Alexander, Maj. Gen. 39  
 Mackenzie Robert, Sec'y 175  
 McKesson John, Sec'y 132  
 Mandevall John 723  
 Marvln Seth, Capt. 462  
 Mason Elijah, Capt. 248  
 Mather Frederic Gregory, Frontispiece 10  
 Joseph, Chn. 1090  
 Moses, Rev. 206  
 Matthews David, Mayor 178  
 Elias, Drum. Maj. 462  
 Timothy 462  
 Meigs Return Jonathan, Col. 226  
 Miffin Thomas, Maj. Gen. 49  
 Miller Abraham, Judge 463  
 Burnet 463  
 Miner John, Capt. 248  
 John 2d, Capt. 248  
 Montgomery Richard, Maj. Gen. 25  
 Moore Benjamin 470  
 Calvin, Capt. 471  
 Charles B. 473  
 Daniel 471  
 Henry 471  
 James W., Prof. 470  
 Joseph, Dea. 473  
 Morehouse Andrew, Col. 474  
 Morgan Daniel, Brig. Gen. 1091  
 Morris Gouverneur 131  
 Mulford David, Col. 477  
 Elias 478  
 Elisha, Jr. Serjt. 478  
 Myer Andrew 723  
 Myers Jacobes 723  
 Manuel 679  
 Norris Oliver 482  
 Norton Nathaniel, Capt. 483  
 Nugent Arthur B. 483  
 Ogen John 723  
 Onderdonk Henry, Jr. 191  
 Osborn Lewis 486  
 Zebedee 486  
 Overton Isaac, Maj. 489  
 Overton Nathaniel 1103  
 Seth, Gen. 491  
 Paine, John (One) 494  
 Jonathan 495  
 Phebe, Mrs. 495  
 Parker Jeremiah 495  
 Parsons David 497  
 Elijah 497  
 Samuel Holden, Maj. Gen. 43  
 Pearce John 679 723  
 Peck Augustus, Capt. 498  
 Peet Thomas 723  
 Pelletreau Elias, Capt. 501  
 William S. 502  
 Pelton Ithamar, Capt. 248  
 Pendleton Amos, Capt. 249  
 Ephraim, Capt. 249  
 Peleg, Capt. 249  
 Phillips William, Jr., Lt. 504  
 Phoenix Daniel, Capt. 680  
 Pierson Abraham 505  
 David, Capt. 505  
 Jedediah 505  
 John, Serjt. 506  
 Lemuel 506  
 Lemuel, Jr., Serjt. 506  
 Matthew 507  
 Matthew, Jr. 507  
 Samuel 507  
 Silvanus 508  
 Stephen 508  
 Theophilus, Ens. 508  
 Zachariah 508  
 Zebulon 508  
 Platt Ebenezer, Judge 511  
 Jeremiah 680  
 Nathaniel, Capt. 511  
 Post Nathan, Capt. 512  
 Prime Benjamin Youngs, Dr. 514  
 Pulaski Casimir, Count de, Brig. Gen. 64  
 Putnam Israel, Maj. Gen. 36  
 Rackett Jonathan 516  
 Jonathan, Jr. 516  
 Randall Thomas, Capt. 681  
 Reeve Isaac, Maj. 520  
 Israel 521  
 James, Jr., Ens. 522  
 Joshua (Two) 524  
 Nathaniel, Rev. 526  
 Paul Capt. 527  
 Selah, Lt. 528  
 Rhoads Hope 681  
 Robinson Thomas, Capt. 250  
 Rochambeau Jean B. Count de, Lt. Gen. 1093  
 Rodgers John, Rev. 682  
 Roe Daniel, Capt. 531  
 Rogers Jarvis 534  
 John 535  
 Jonathan, Judge 535  
 Jonathan 535  
 Joshua 535  
 Uriah, Maj. 537  
 William, Capt. 537  
 Zephaniah, Capt. 541  
 Roosevelt Isaac 682  
 Nicholas, Maj. 683  
 Rose Abraham, Lt. 541  
 James, Sr. 723  
 James, Jr. 723  
 St. Clair Arthur, Maj. Gen. 67  
 Salmon Jonathan, Capt. 545  
 Sandford Benjamin, Dea. 548  
 Sands Comfort, Aud. Gen. 137 683 723  
 Joshau 684 723  
 Sanford Nathan 548  
 Sawyer Moses 551  
 Sayre Benjamin 552  
 Benjamin, Jr. 552  
 David, Capt. 553  
 James 554  
 Schuyler Philip, Maj. Gen. 68  
 Scott John Morin, Brig. Gen. 39  
 Scudder Henry, Lt. 557  
 Sears Benjamin 558  
 Elkanah, Capt. 252  
 Isaac, Capt. 686  
 Seelye Nehemiah, Capt. 559  
 Shaddel David 723  
 Shaden Conklin 559  
 Sheffield Isaac, Capt. 253  
 Robert 560  
 Sherrill Jeremiah 561  
 Shipman John, Jr., Capt. 1094  
 Siers John (F?) 686 723  
 Silliman Gold Selleck, Brig. Gen. 1094  
 Simons Moses 563  
 Slocum Ebenezer, Jr., Lt. 564.  
 Smith George, Lt. 569  
 Isaac 570  
 John 571 686  
 Josiah, Col. 574  
 Melancthon 129  
 William, Dr. 577  
 Spencer Joseph, Maj. Gen. 43  
 Spicers ———, Wid. 723  
 Spink Richard, Capt. 253  
 Stanbrough Elisha 579  
 Lewis 579  
 Stephen 579  
 Stark John, Maj. Gen. 70  
 Starr John 580  
 Steuben Frederick W., Baron de, Maj. Gen. 77  
 Stevens Ebenezer, Col. 71  
 Stewart John 723  
 Stirling Lord, Maj. Gen. 43  
 N8  
 Storrs John, Rev. 581  
 Stout John 687  
 Strong Benajah, Capt. 582  
 Selah, Capt. 583  
 Sullivan John, Maj. Gen. 79  
 Tallmadge Benjamin, Col. 586  
 Samuel, Adjt. 591  
 Taylor John 723  
 Terry Abigail 592  
 Bethiah 592  
 Richard 593  
 Thomas, Col. 594  
 Thompson Benjamin F. 596  
 Jonathan 595  
 Tillinghast Joseph, Capt. 597  
 Phebe, Wid. 597  
 Topping Charles 600  
 David 601  
 David, Jr. 601  
 Edward, Lt. 601  
 Henry 602  
 Joseph 602  
 Matthew 602  
 Stephen, Capt. 603  
 Thomas 603  
 Tredwell Thomas, Judge 608  
 Trumbull Jonathan, Gov. 23  
 203  
 Tryon William, Lt. Gen. 225  
 Tucker Thomas 688  
 Tuthill Azariah, Dea. 610  
 Daniel 610  
 John, Adjt. 611  
 Mehitable, Wid. 612  
 Tylee James 723  
 Nathaniel, Capt. 688

**AUTOGRAPHS — Continued**

Vail Benjamin, Dea. 614	Webb James, Capt. 620	Wines Abijah 639
David, 615	Samuel B., Brig. Gen. 58	Wolcott Oliver, Brig. Gen. 43
John, Capt. 616	Welden David 624	Wood Silas, Hon. 191
Jonathan, Capt. 616	Wells Fregift, Dea. 625	Zophar 641
Joseph, Capt. 617	James, Ens. 626	Woodhull Abraham Cooper
Samuel 617	William 630	642
Van Cortlandt, Pierre, Lt.	Wendell J. H., Adj. 95	Jesse, Col. 642
Gov. 132	West Benjamin 147	Nathaniel, Brig. Gen. 130
Van Dyck Cornelius, Lt. Col.	Whitaker Epher, Rev. 191	643
95	White Henry, Dr. 631	Woodruff Benjamin 645
Francis 688	John, Capt. 632	Daniel 645
Van Varck (Varick) James 723	Silas 632	David 646
Varick Richard, Col. 70	Wick Edward 633	Silas 646
Wade Ebenezer 619	Wickes Ezekiel 634	Wool Jeremiah, Capt. 690
Warner Eliphalet 619	John, Capt. 634	Woolworth Aaron, Rev. 1100
Washington George, Cr.-in-	Thomas, Maj. 635	Wooster David, Brig. Gen.
Chief 24 95 118	Wickham Thomas, Capt. 636	225
Waterbury David, Brig. Gen.	Wiggins James, Capt. 637	Worthington William, Col.
1098	Wilkinson James, Brig. Gen.	1100
Watson Elkanah 1098	70	Young James F. 652
Wayne Anthony, Maj. Gen.	Willett Marinus, Col. 67	Youngs Israel, Sr. 654
79	Willmot George 723	Joshua, Capt. 657

**HOUSES**

	PAGE		PAGE
Barnes Eli, Capt., E. Berlin, Conn.	261	Roe Daniel, Capt., Selden, L. I.	531
Billopp Christopher, Staten Id., N. Y.	51	Russell John, Rev., Hadley, Mass.	543
Brewster Daniel, Middle Id., L. I.	275	Sandford Ezekiel, Bridge Hampton, L. I.	549
John E. Setauket, L. I.	275	Sanford George B., Litchfield, Conn.	547
Nathaniel, Setauket, L. I.	277	W. H., Litchfield, Conn.	547
William, Middle Id., L. I.	277	Sayre Thomas, Southampton, L. I.	551
Brush E. Setauket, L. I.	283	Schuyler Philip, Maj. Gen., Albany,	
Budd-Braddick, Southold, L. I.	153	N. Y.	75
Carpenter Increase, Lt., Jamaica, L. I.	288	Shaw Nathaniel, Jr., Capt., New Lon-	
Case-Moore, Southold, L. I. (2)	289	don, Conn.	84
Clark John, Jr., Laurel, L. I.	293	Smith Josiah, Col., E. Moriches, L. I.	573
Cleveland Moses C., Southold, L. I.	295	William, Dr., Southampton, L. I. (2)	577
Conklin David, Huntington, L. I.	301	William, Col., Moriches, L. I.	565
Corwin James, Mattituck, L. I.	316	Strong Selah, St. George's Manor, L. I.	583
Floyd William, Gen., Mastic, L. I.	341	Sylvester Brinley, Shelter Id., N. Y.	328
Floyd William, Gen., Westerville, N. Y.	341	Tallmadge Benjamin, Col., Brookhaven,	
Gardiner Abraham, Col., E. Hampton,		L. I.	589
L. I.	351	Tallmadge Benjamin, Col., Litchfield,	
Gelston Maltby, Bridge Hampton, L. I.	357	Conn.	587
Griffing Stephen, Ens., Athol, N. Y.	372	Terry, Orient, L. I.	593
Haines, Bridge Hampton, L. I.	375	Thompson S. Setauket, L. I.	595
Hedges David, Bridge Hampton, L. I.	393	Townsend John, Oyster Bay, L. I.	604
Elisha O., Bridge Hampton, L. I.	392	Trumbull Jonathan, Gov., War office,	
Horton Barnabas, Southold, L. I.	406	Lebanon, Conn.	199
Howell Ezekiel, Bridge Hampton, L. I.	411	Vail, Litchfield, Conn.	613
Stephen, Southampton, L. I.	415	Webb, Stamford, Conn.	84
Hubbard, Litchfield, Conn.	417	Webb, Wethersfield, Conn.	81
Nathaniel, Dea., Mattituck, L. I.	417	Wells John, Laurel, L. I.	629
Jones E. Setauket, L. I.	431	William, Mattituck, L. I.	629
L'Hommedieu Ezra, Hon., Cromwell,		Wick John, Bridge Hampton, L. I.	634
Conn.	448	Wolcott Oliver, Maj. Gen., Litchfield,	
Lloyd, Lloyd's Neck, L. I.	453	Conn.	113
Miller, Miller's Place, L. I.	465	Woodhull Nathaniel, Gen., Mastic, L. I.	641
William Miller's Place, L. I.	465	Woodhull Nathaniel, Gen., New	
Moore John, Rev., Newtown, L. I.	469	Utrecht, L. I.	642
Joseph, Canterbury, Conn.	472	Woodruff, Shelter Id., N. Y.	645
Mulford, E. Hampton, L. I.	477	Woolsey Benjamin, Rev., Dosoris, L. I.	648
Pelletreau Elias, Capt., Southampton,		do (interior)	647
L. I.	499	Woolworth Aaron, Rev., Bridge Hamp-	
Penniman, Cromwell, Conn.	448	ton, L. I.	651
Raynor-Pelletreau, Southampton, L. I.	502	Wooster David, Brig. Gen., Ridgeway,	
Reeve Elymas, Mattituck, L. I.	153	Conn.	226
J. Wickham, Mattituck, L. I.	519	Youngs John, Col., Southold, L. I.	655
Reeve-Woodruff, Litchfield, Conn.	517	Youngs, Oyster Bay, L. I.	658

**MONUMENTS**

	PAGE		PAGE
Groton, Conn.	236	Saratoga, N. Y.	72
Lloyd (tablet), Lloyd's Neck, L. I.	455	do (tablet).	74
Meigs, Sag Harbor, L. I.	227	Sylvester, Shelter Id., N. Y.	256
Oriskany, N. Y.	66	Woodhull (tablet), Hollis, L. I.	643



**TOMBSTONES**

	PAGE		PAGE
Floyd, Hannah, Mrs., Middletown, Conn.	340	Marvin, Reinold, Capt., Lyme, Conn.	460
Johanna, Mrs., Mastic, L. I.	343	Moore, Joseph, Canterbury, Conn.	473
William, Gen., Mastic, L. I.	343	Tallmadge, Benjamin, Col., Litchfield, Conn.	590
Griffing, Jasper, Southold, L. I.	367	Woodhull, Nathaniel, Gen., Mastic, L. I.	644
Hannah, Mrs., Southold, L. I.	367	Woolsey, Benjamin, Rev., Dosoris, L. I.	649
L'Hommedieu, Ezra, Southold, L. I.	449	Youngs, John, Rev., Southold, L. I.	655
Ezra, Mrs., Southold, L. I.	449	John, Col., Southold, L. I.	655

**PUBLIC AND HISTORICAL BUILDINGS**

	PAGE		PAGE
Stadt Huis, Albany, N. Y.	131	Fraunces' Tavern, N. Y. City (1904)	183
Old Court House, Kingston, N. Y.	131	do (1912)	183
City (Federal) Hall, N. Y. City	135	First Cong'l Church, Darien, Conn.	207
Old Senate House, Kingston, N. Y.	135	Suffolk Co., N. Y., Hist'l Soc'y	238

**ORIGINAL DOCUMENTS**

	PAGE		PAGE
Mustor Roll, Lt. Joshua Young's Co.	86	Fragment of a letter from Col. John Ely.	125
Com'n of a Capt. of Militia, State of N. Y.	80	The Association on Shelter Id.	141
Discharge of John Cooper	95	A British Protection Paper	175
Pension Ctf. of John Clark	99	Letter from Mayor Matthews	178
Land Bounty Warrant of do.	99	British Permit for Flag of Truce	179
A Claim for Window Leads	111	The Procession on Evacuation Day	185
Oath of Allegiance to the U. S.	118	Gov. Trumbull's permit for Silliman Flag of Truce	203
Gov. Clinton pledges the Faith of the State (2)	123	Letter from Hon. Henry P. Hedges	394
		Col'l Com'n of Capt. Elias Pelletreau	500
		Col'l Com'n of Capt. James Reeve	523

**MAPS**

	PAGE		PAGE
Ticonderoga and Crown Point	19	Port Chester, Greenwich and Stamford	195
The Siege of Boston	26	Mouth of the Connecticut River	199
New York and Brooklyn in 1776	31	Southampton, Bridge Hampton, Sag Harbor and E. Hampton, L. I.	217
The Battle of Long Island	35	Shelter Id. and Sag Harbor, L. I.	219
N. Y. City during the Rev'y War	50	N. Shore of L. I., Oyster Bay to Ft. Slongo	221
The Battle of Harlem Heights	55	N. Shore of L. I., Setauket to Miller's Place	223
Operations after the Evacuation of N. Y. City	57	Tryon's Raid, 1777	225
The Highlands	62	S. Shore of Conn., Port Chester to Compo Hill	231
Albany to Ticonderoga	69	Harbor of New London, Conn.	235
Ticonderoga to Montreal	69	Tallmadge's operations	237
Connecticut and Long Island, Map of 1774 (inset)	161		

**PLANS AND DIAGRAMS**

	PAGE		PAGE
Amherst's Fort	20	Crown Point, profile in 1760	23
Crown Point in 1759	21	Crown Point, inscription	23
Ft. St. Frederick in 1755	21	Ft. St. George	232
Ticonderoga	22		

**GENERAL VIEWS**

	PAGE		PAGE
Ticonderoga in 1890	21	The Evacuation of N. Y. City, 1783	186
First Line of Defence, N. Y. City, 1776	59	Back to Long Island	193
Simsbury, Conn., Prison, Exterior	122	Ft. Nonsense, Stamford, Conn.	197
do interior	122	Port Jefferson Harbor, L. I.	211
Setauket Harbor, L. I.	137	Old Man's Harbor, L. I.	213
Hallock's Neck, Southold, L. I.	163	Present appearance of Ft. St. George	233
L. I. Sound, near Greenport	167	Cemetery at Southold, L. I. (2)	449 655

**MISCELLANEOUS**

	PAGE		PAGE
Tearing down the Statute of George III.	33	Links of chain across the Hudson River	76
Stirling's Fight near the Stone House	45	Military Evolutions (3)	91
Conference of Washington and his Generals after the Battle of L. I.	47	Regulation uniform, N. Y. Cont'l Line	97
Conference at the Bill'opp House	53	The Minute-Man of 1776	97
		Cannon and Service (3)	103

MISCELLANEOUS — Continued

	PAGE		PAGE
Muskets and Rifles (4)*	105	The Provost Prison	127
Aspontons (3)	107	Treatment of the Non-Associators (2)	142
Flint-Locks (4)*	109	Reception of N. Y. Loyalists in England	147
The Historic Ladle	115	Putnam riding down the Hill	229
The " Jersey " Prison Ship	127	Baptismal Bowl, Mary Floyd	588
The Sugar House, in Liberty St.	127		

TAIL PIECES AND ORNAMENTAL LINES

(From Books and Documents of the Revolutionary Period)

Pages 83, 142, 194, 224, 690, 972, 1044, 1104, 1260.

ABBREVIATIONS

A. D. C., Aide de Camp	d., died	Nav., Naval
Adj't., Adjutant	d. s. p., died without issue	Of., Officer
Adm'l., Admiral	d. y., died young	Off., Office
Adv., Advocate	Dea., Deacon	p., page
Amn., American	Dem., Democrat	Pap., Papers
Anc., Ancestry	Dict., Dictionary	Ped., Pedigree
Ap., Appendix	Disc., Discharged	Pet., Petitions
Appt'd., Appointed	Doc., Document	Prob., Probate
Arch., Archives	Doc'y., Documentary	Port., Portrait
Arm., Armorer	Dr., Doctor	Pres'n., Presbyterian
Art'y., Artillery	Drag., Dragons	Pres't., President
Ass't., Assistant	Drum., Drummer	Priv., Private
Ass'y., Assembly	Dy., Deputy	Prom'd., Promoted
Att'y., Attorney	E., East	Prov'l., Provincial
Aud., Auditor	Ens., Ensign	P. T., Pro Tempore
Aut., Autograph	et al., and others	q. v., which see
Auth., Authority	et seq., and the following	Qr., Quarter
b., born	Exp'n., Expedition	Rec., Records
Bat'n., Battalion	Fif., Fifer	Ref., Reference
Biog., Biography	Gen., General, Genealogical	Reg., Register
Biog'l., Biographical	Gen'l., Genealogical	Reg't., Regiment
Brig., Brigade, Brigadier	gen., generation	Rep., Republican
Bvt., Brevet	Gov., Governor	Ret., Returns
Capt., Captain	Hist., History	Rev., Reverend
Capt. Lt., Captain-Lieutenant	Hist'l., Historical	Rev'n., Reverend
Ch., Church	Id., Island	Rt. Rev., Right Reverend
Chap., Chaplain	Ind., Indian, Independent	S., South
Ch'lor., Chancellor	Inf., Infantry	Sec'y., Secretary
Chn., Chairman	Insp., Inspector	Sem'y., Seminary
Civ., Civil	Jour., Journal	Ser., Series
Clk., Clerk	Jr., Junior	Serjt., Serjeant
Co., County, Company	Jus., justice	Shf., Sheriff
Col., Colonel	Jus. P., Justice of the Peace	Soc'y., Society
Col'l., Colonial	L. I., Long Island	s. p., without issue
Com., Commodore	Lt., Lieutenant	Spt., Supplement
Comm'y., Commissary	Lt. Col., Lieutenant Colonel	Str., Senior
Comm'r., Commissioner	m., married	St., State
Comm't Commandant	Mag., Magazine	Stm., Selectman
Com'n., Commission	Maj., Major	Supt., Superintendent
Comp'r., Comptroller	Mar., Marines	Sur., Surrogate
Cong., Congress	Med'l., Medical	Surg., Surgeon
Cong'l., Congregational	Mem., Memorandum	Surv., Surveyor
Cont'l., Continental	Mem'l., Memorial	Theo'l., Theological
Corp., Corporal	Mil., Militia, Military	Treas., Treasurer
Cr., Commander	Misc., Miscellaneous	Univ'y., University
Cte., Committeeman	Mr., Master	V. Pres't., Vice President
Ctf., Certificate	Mu., Muster	W., West
Cyc'a., Cyclopeda	Mus., Musician	W. I., West Indies
	N., North	Wid., Widow

\* From " Fire Arms in American History," 41 Humphreys St., Boston, Mass.

## GENERAL INDEX

---

**Explanation**—As a matter of convenience to the reader (See Pages 7 and 8), this Index does not contain references, to the several Appendixes in the case of the Refugees and those, not Refugees, who appear in Appendix I. For example—the Index has: “Haines DANIEL (bi. 374 a. 374)” and “Haines Daniel 373 375.” The capitals indicate the Refugee; and the figures show that his biography and autograph are on Page 374. Turning to that Page, we find therein all references to him in the Appendixes; and all references to him elsewhere, unless something has been discovered later. In such instances, other references follow the parentheses. Thus the biography serves as an individual Index for the man.

The second quotation, above, “Haines Daniel 373 375” probably refers to some other Daniel; although Daniel, the Refugee, may appear also—no name being indexed more than once on a Page. Therefore, both the biography and Pages 373 and 375 should be consulted.

Aside from those who have biographies, all others are named in the Index. The value of this is seen, more particularly, in the Military Service on Long Island (Appendix G.) and in the Associations (Appendix H.).

When all the names in this Index had been assembled, it was found that some of the women had been married. It was then too late to make the additional statement in the biographies. This has been corrected by double-indexing—both maiden and married names being given. A middle initial often stands for the maiden name; but the maiden name is given, also.

With few exceptions, the Civil and Military titles are given as they stood during the Revolutionary War; even if higher titles were held, later. Civil titles precede Military titles, according to the custom of that time.

A reference to a book is not to a Page in that book, but to a Page in this book. A Genealogy (“Gen.”) indicates the generally accepted Genealogy of a Family. Historical compilations, issued by the United States, or by a State, are indexed under the name of the editor—as, Fernow, O’Callaghan, etc.

The names of the Refugees are in capital letters. Full lists of the Refugees are on Pages 1201–1204.

**Abbreviations**—The general list of Abbreviations is on Page 1110. The following are used in this Index, only:

a. Autograph	h. House	p. Portrait
bi. Biography	m. Monument	t. Tombstone

---

## GENERAL INDEX

- |  |  |  |
|--|--|--|
| Abbet James 257<br>John 1062<br>Joseph 1062<br>Stephen 1062<br>Timothy 1062<br>Abbot —, Rev. 543<br>Stephen, Lt. Col. 41<br>Thirza C. 543<br>Abbot Family 257<br>A. S. 257<br>Benjamin, Rev. 257<br>Benjamin 257<br>Daniel 257<br>Elizabeth 257<br>Hannah 257 346<br>Isaac 257<br>James, Ens. 257<br>JAMES (bi. 257)<br>Katharine M. (“Old Paths<br>and Legends of the N.<br>Eng. Border” 345) | Abbott William 257<br>Abeel Catharine 1102<br>Garret 663 711 712<br>Jane 663<br>Abel Erskine 374<br>Hannah 374<br>Abercrombie James, Maj.<br>Gen. 19<br>Sir Robert, Col. 176 642<br>Abrahams Daniel 1052<br>Acker Zivert, Lt. 998<br>Ackerley Rhoda 569<br>Ackerly Orville B. 152 275<br>283 350 369 431 595<br>596 852<br>ACKERMAN AARON (bi.<br>659 a. 723)<br>Ackley — 480<br>Henry S., Mrs. 609<br>Mary N. 480<br>Sarah B. 359 | Adams Amos 998 1057<br>Andw. 947<br>Charles 450<br>Charles C. 450 452 (“Mid-<br>dletown Upper Houses”<br>254 450 628)<br>Frank R. 526<br>George 526<br>Hannah 474<br>John, Hon. (p. 51 53 a. 51)<br>52 53<br>John W. 526<br>Julia A. R. 526<br>Julia C. L’H. 450<br>Maria C. 589<br>Nathaniel 236<br>Phebe 527<br>William, Rev. 141 1064<br>Adgate Matthew, Aud. 189<br>Matthew, Cte. 698 699 798<br>Matthew 108 189 |
|--|--|--|



- Adolphus 148  
 Adriance Caroline 510  
 Elbert 1052  
 George 102  
 Jacob 1052  
 Agnew James, Maj. Gen. 38  
 Agur Abraham, Cte. 168  
 Akerley William 1001  
 Akerly Arthur 1058  
 Elijah 1058  
 Frederick 224  
 Henry 158  
 John 995 1007 1058  
 Lucy D. 264 274 276 279  
 280 297 434 438 439 440  
 482 517 532 609 610 611  
 612 639 1100  
 Nathaniel 1058  
 Philip 1058  
 Robert 1058  
 Sarah 463  
 Stephen 1058  
 Thomas 1000  
 Akerman Roxana 649  
 Akers Sarah 476  
 ALBANY —, MRS. (bi. 659)  
 Albertson Family 257  
 — 656  
 Abigail Y. 656  
 Abram 538  
 Albert 656  
 Barbara 258  
 Charles L. 258 533  
 Clemmone 410  
 DANIEL (bi. 258)  
 Daniel, Jr. 258  
 Fanny M. 349  
 Jan 257 258  
 John 349  
 John P. 995 1004  
 Lewis 258  
 Mary 370 429  
 Mary H. 452  
 Nathaniel 253  
 Rhuey H. 538  
 Ruth 538  
 Sarah 538  
 William 258 452  
 Albison Daniel 258  
 Alderman Mary L. 525  
 Aldous Frederick W. 321  
 Laura 321  
 Aldrich Abigail 656  
 Alice R. 522  
 Anna R. 522  
 Catherine J. 524  
 Gershom 1058  
 Jacob 1058  
 Jacob, Jr. 995 1008  
 James H. 422  
 Jemima 269  
 Mary 422 567  
 Stephen 1058  
 Aldridge Daniel 1057  
 Enos 1017 1056  
 Gershom 1056  
 Jacob 1008  
 Jemima 269  
 Joshua 995 1009  
 Alexander Family 299  
 H. B. 299 304  
 Hugh 299  
 Julius T. 299  
 W. Murray, Mrs. 466  
 William see Stirling Lord  
 Allaby William 1063  
 Allbeen John 1060 1061  
 Allebeen John 1017  
 Allen see Allyn  
 —, Ens. 1073  
 — 282  
 Alexander 351  
 Andrew 1051 1052  
 Allen Baruch 1052  
 Benjamin 1054  
 Daniel 1052  
 Darius 1052  
 Elizabeth 351  
 Ethan, Col. (bi. 1078 p. 22  
 a. 22) 654  
 Hannah 347  
 Henry, Lt. 1012  
 Henry, Jr. 1051  
 JAMES (bi. 258)  
 John 1052  
 Louise R. 312  
 Margaret 379  
 Mary 250 445  
 NATHANIEL (bi. 258)  
 Philander 347  
 Rachel 258 286  
 Robert 1052  
 SAMUEL, SERJT. (bi. 258  
 a. 258)  
 Samuel 258 286  
 Sarah 298 607  
 Allerton Isaac 646  
 Allesby Arthur 1059  
 Alliben John 1057  
 Alling Family 9  
 Mary, Mrs. 587  
 Allis Nathaniel, Stm. 168 952  
 Allison see Ellison  
 Martha E. 524  
 William, Col. (bi. 1079  
 a. 123)  
 Allsebrook Elizabeth 297  
 Ally Henry 1063  
 Allyn Benadam 236  
 Charles ("Hist. of Groton  
 Heights, Conn." 235 444  
 1104)  
 Elizabeth 351  
 John 351  
 Mary 480  
 Also A. E. 659  
 Abigail S. 659  
 Catherine B. 660  
 Charles R. 660  
 Elizabeth C. 659  
 Elizabeth P. 493  
 Hannah 542 659  
 Hannah U. 1100  
 Jemima 493 614  
 JOHN (bi. 659 660 p. 660)  
 Joseph 493  
 Joseph W. 660  
 Mary 660  
 Mary F. 660  
 Mary W. 660  
 Richard 544 659 660 1100  
 Althouse Elizabeth 271  
 Jackson 271  
 Alvord Dean, Co. 261  
 J. W., Rev. ("Stamford,  
 Conn., Address, 1841"  
 152 158 222)  
 Renel 787  
 Amberman Dirck 1062  
 Amherst Jeffery, Gen. 19 20  
 21 643  
 Ammerman see Amberman  
 Isaac 1052  
 Isaac, Jr. 1052  
 John 1052  
 Nicholas 1052  
 Paul 1052  
 Amor Adeline 528  
 Anderson Clara 516 1103  
 Clifford C. 1104  
 ESTHER, MRS. (bi. 258)  
 Hannah T. 1104  
 Hannah T. W. 1104  
 James, Rev. 1077  
 JOHN (bi. 660 a. 660)  
 Johnson 258  
 Mary S. 1104  
 André John, Maj. 80 181 206  
 354 372 588 660 661  
 Andres Jacob 1057  
 Andrews Jane 647  
 Sally 262  
 Sylvia 526  
 Andros, Sir Edmund, Gov.  
 566 603  
 Anne, Queen 121 163  
 Anne, the Quaker 223  
 Annesly Edward 676  
 ANTHONY BENJAMIN,  
 SURG. (bi. 258) 556  
 John, Cte. 1048 1049  
 Theophilus, Cte. 1048 1049  
 Antice Arthur 1000  
 Applegate Ellen 526  
 Miner 526  
 Ruth, Wid. 526  
 Appleton Samuel 503  
 Sarah 503  
 Apthorpe — 180  
 Arbutnot Marriott, Adm'l  
 80  
 Archbold Barney 333  
 Archibald Edward, Lt. 1073  
 Arents Grubje 433  
 Armitage Thomas 158 159  
 160  
 Arms — 532  
 Deborah R. 532  
 Armstrong Bethiah 420  
 John, Brig. Gen. (bi. 1079  
 a. 1079)  
 John 656  
 Nancy 281  
 Sarah Y. 656  
 Thomas 420  
 Zaccheus 281  
 Arnold Benedict, Maj. Gen.  
 (bi. 1079 p. 71 a. 71)  
 661 674 678 686 689 1083  
 1091 1097 1098  
 Hezekiah 281  
 John 992 1060 1061  
 Ruth 281  
 Arthur Charity 570  
 Elizabeth 259  
 Elizabeth T. 597  
 Gloriana 388  
 Isaac B. 388  
 JESSE (bi. 258 a. 259)  
 PLATT (bi. 259) 597  
 Rachel 533 534  
 Reuben 1006  
 Vileta 259  
 Ascough Ann 684  
 Ash Gilbert, Capt. 685  
 THOMAS (bi. 660)  
 Ashley Bula 281  
 Caleb 999  
 John 1004  
 William 281  
 Askly John 995  
 Ashman Robert 160  
 Aspinwall —, Mrs. 177 179  
 Aten Helen 376  
 Atkins Thomas ("Hist. Mid-  
 dlefield, Conn." 493)  
 Atkinson Elizabeth 326  
 Atlee —, Col. 40 44 1073  
 Atterbury Charles A. 501  
 Atwater Florence 481  
 Joseph 480  
 Norman 480  
 Willis 480  
 Auchmuty Samuel O. 650  
 Augur Abraham, Cte. 750  
 Austin David 368  
 Elizabeth 484  
 Hattie 368  
 John O. ("R. I. Dict." 388)  
 & Spicer 686  
 Avens Alfred 376

- Avens Horatia C. 376  
   Kenneth 376  
   Mark 376  
 Avery Family 259  
   — 305  
   Catherine 401  
   Charles P. 401  
   Christopher 259  
   Daniel, Fns. 235  
   David, Cte. 168 791  
   Deborah 351 1092  
   Ebenezer, Lt. 235  
   Elijah, Capt. 235  
   Elisha, Capt. 235  
   Elroy M., Hon. 259  
   Emily E. 401  
   George W. 401  
   Guy H. 401  
   Hannah 248  
   Humphrey 259 1057  
   Humphrey, Jr. 1057  
   Humphrey J. 401  
   James 259  
   John 259  
   John H., Judge 401  
   Joseph H. 401  
   Lesbia P. 401  
   Mary A. 401  
   Mary B. 259  
   NATHAN (bi. 259)  
   Nathaniel 236  
   Roger 259 1057  
   Samuel 259  
   Stella H. 401  
   Stella Z. 401  
   Susan 407  
   Thomas 259 1057 1060  
   William, Dr. 259  
 Ayer Jemina Y. 658  
   John 658  
 Ayers Frances A. 539  
   Sarah 488  
 Babcock Amelia 249  
   Anne R. 525  
   Augustus 525  
   Cornelius 525  
   George 375 525  
   John P. 236  
   Julia 525  
   Miranda 525  
   Mary 375  
   Mercy A. 525  
   Nancy R. 525  
   Prudence, Wid. 425  
   Rhoda 249  
   Rosetta 525  
   Sarah 375  
   Stephen 425  
   William 525  
 Baccus Samuel 160  
 Bache Theophylact 112 686  
   1047  
 Backus Elijah, Cte. 168 797  
   Grace 376  
   Mary 319  
 Bacon Mary R. 526  
   Samuel F., Rev. 526  
 Bailey see Baly, Bayley  
   Gen. 264  
   — 305  
   Abigail C. 396  
   Aurelia 261  
   Catharine R. 648  
   Dorothy 399  
   Edwin A. 266  
   Ephraim, Capt. 145  
   Ezekiel, Serjt. 236  
   Franklin W. 266  
   Frederick W., Rev. ("Early  
   Conn. Marriages " 491)  
   Harriet 266  
   Hollis R. 264  
   Howard P. 266  
 Bailey John, Col. 1073  
   Jonathan, Dr. 259  
   Jonathan, Capt. 266  
   JONATHAN, SERJT. (bi.  
   259)  
   JOSEPH (bi. 259)  
   Joseph T. 264  
   Joshua 252  
   Mary 242 288 324 329 524  
   Nathaniel 252  
   Nehemiah 1001  
   Polly 524  
   Richard M. 266  
   Ruth 252  
   Stephen 266  
   Stephen, Jr. 267  
   Thomas 242  
   William W. 265  
 Bains Mary 532  
 Baker Family 259  
   — 528  
   Abigail C. 262  
   Abraham 1055 1061  
   Alice 325  
   Andrew 236  
   C. E. 480 481  
   Catherine 262  
   Daniel 331 995 1004 1005  
   1061  
   David 1061  
   Eleanor A. N. 480  
   Florence 480  
   Hamutal 477  
   Harriet 578  
   Henry 995 1004  
   Isaac V. 321  
   Jacob 1057 1064  
   John, Maj. 994  
   JOHN (bi. 259)  
   Jonathan 259 990  
   Jonathan, Jr. 1057  
   Joshua 259 487  
   Kitsey R. 524  
   Laura 321  
   Lester 480  
   Lovina P. 480  
   Lucy C. 321  
   Maynard 480  
   Mildred O. 487  
   Molly R. 528  
   Monetta V. 487  
   Nancy 288  
   Nathaniel 259 262 1061  
   Pearse 1017  
   Peter 288  
   Polly 331 480  
   Roland 487  
   Samuel 524 1061  
   Sarah 392  
   THOMAS, LT. (bi. 259)  
   Thomas, Ens. 259  
   Thomas 259 325  
   WILLIAM (bi. 259)  
   William C. 480  
 Balding Josiah, Capt. 969 970  
 Baldwin — 1067  
   Amos 1062  
   Amy 260  
   Ashbel C. 281  
   Bernard W. 281  
   Bula 281  
   Eleanor 260  
   Elizabeth 371  
   Elma 281  
   Evelyn B. 387  
   Fred 281  
   Forrester 281  
   Hannah 281  
   Harriet A. 281  
   Ida M. 281  
   Isaac 400  
   James 281 1052  
   James H. 281  
   Jeduthan, Col. 40 1070 1073  
 Baldwin Jesse 1063  
   John 260  
   Mary 259  
   Mary A. 281 525  
   Nancy 281  
   Noah 556  
   Rachel 622  
   Richard 260  
   Ruth 281  
   Sophia 281  
   Sophrncia 281  
   Zerviah S. 400  
 Balis see Bayles, Baylis  
   Daniel 1059  
   Thomas 1059  
 Ball Charles B., Rev. 422  
   Sarah A. 422  
 Bally Lucretia 378  
 Baly Milesin 542  
   Sussey 300  
 Bancker Evert 711 712 727  
   728 729 1049  
   Gerard, Treas'r (bi. 1079  
   a. 134 1079) 136 683 687  
   872  
   Gerardus 1079  
   James A. 136  
 Bancroft George ("Hist. of  
 U. S." 161)  
 Banker Howard J. ("The  
 Banker, Banker, Families"  
 1079)  
 Banks Mary 543  
 Banta Paulus 112  
   Theodore M. 517  
 Banyar Goldsborow, Dy.  
   Sec'y (a. 500) 500  
 Barber Harriet B. T. 607  
   John W. ("Hist'l Collec-  
   tions " 1084)  
   Jonathan, Rev. 151 1076  
   Jonathan 151  
   Justine V. R. T. 607  
   Phebe 624  
   Thomas H., Gen. 607  
   Thomas H. 607  
 Barclay Catharine 507  
 Barend, Barense see Barnes  
 Barkalow — 606  
   Esther 606  
   Harriet T. McM. 606  
   Maud 606  
 Barker Betsy 319  
   Mary, Wid. 534  
   Nehemiah, Rev. 1076  
   Nehemiah, Wid. 323  
   Samuel, Jus. P. 168 897  
   Samuel 542  
 Barkley Mary C. 321  
 Barkulo Harmanus, Lt. 1013  
 Barnby Jonathan 1061  
 Barnes Family 260 Gen. 260  
   262 Year Book 260 262  
   Abigail 260  
   Abraham 1061  
   Acors 263  
   Albert, Rev. 430  
   Amos 263  
   Anna 260 334  
   Anne 260  
   Benjamin, Dea. 260  
   Benjamin 260 263  
   Bessie 374  
   Catharine 262  
   Catherine A. 263  
   Catherine S. 539  
   Charles 260 374  
   Charlotte 554  
   Daniel 260  
   David 260  
   Dorothy 260  
   Ebenezer 260  
   Edward 260  
   Eleanor 260

- BARNES ELI, CAPT. (bi. 261 h. 261) 262 435  
 Eli 261 262  
 Elizabeth 260 262 263  
 Fannie 260  
 Frank 374  
 Freeman 262  
 Genette 262  
 Hannah 260 262 263  
 Henry 262  
 Horner 262  
 Isaac, Capt. 260  
 ISAAC (bi. 261 a. 262) 141  
 Isaac 260 262 561  
 J. H. 260 262  
 Jeannette 262  
 Jemima 260 261  
 JEREMIAH (bi. 262)  
 Jeremiah, Jr. 262  
 Joanna 263  
 Joel 262  
 Johanna F. 260  
 John 274  
 JONATHAN (bi. 262) 539  
 Joseph 260  
 Keziah 261 560 561  
 Levi 262  
 Lois 262  
 Lowly 262  
 Lydia P. 263  
 Margaret 263 529  
 Maria T. 539  
 Maris 262  
 MARTHA (bi. 262) 260  
 261  
 Martha C. 260  
 Martha E., Wid. 497  
 Martha Y. 263  
 Mary 260 262 374  
 Mary E. 539  
 Matthew 262 1061  
 Mehitabel 274  
 Nancy 263  
 NATHANIEL, CAPT. (bi. 262 a. 263) 261 263  
 Nathaniel 260 262  
 Noah 1061  
 Patience 261  
 Phebe 260 262  
 Rachel 262  
 Rebecca 262  
 Sally 262 263  
 Sarah 260 263 545  
 Seth 1061  
 Shamgar 260  
 Stephen 260 262  
 Sylvia 262  
 Talmage 262  
 Thankful 260  
 Thomas 260  
 Thomasin 260  
 Timothy 260  
 William 260 261 262 1061  
 & Livingston 677  
 Barns Charlotte 262  
 Sally 263  
 W. 1051  
 Barneses see Barnes  
 Barre William, Ens. 1013  
 Barret ——— 530 679  
 Hannah B., Wid. 530 679  
 Barrett ———, Judge 333  
 Fannie, Mrs. 654  
 James, Ens. 1016  
 Sarah 333  
 Walter ("Old Merchants  
 of N. Y. City" 264 272  
 356 549 595 660 663 673  
 679 680 681 684 686 687  
 688 689)  
 William 264  
 Barroe James, Ens. 1016  
 Barstow Ellen 401  
 Bartell Moses, Strm. 168 912  
 Barthall Sarah A. 422  
 William Rev. 422  
 Barthoff Tinah 592  
 Bartholomew Gen. 260  
 Elizabeth 260  
 Isaac 260  
 Rebecca F. 260  
 Bartlett Anna 1093  
 John, Capt. 1093  
 Sarah H. 1093  
 William 1061  
 Barto Francis 1007  
 Ruth 303  
 Barton C. Vanderbilt 242  
 Elijah 1052  
 Morris 1017  
 Bartoo Ruber 1017  
 Silas 1017  
 Bartow Obadiah 1062  
 Reuben 1062  
 Silas 1062  
 Barts Francis 995  
 Bassett Family 263  
 CORNELIUS (bi. 263)  
 Francis 660 1048 1049  
 FREDERICK (bi. 660 a.  
 660) 571 664 666 680  
 688  
 Robert 263 660  
 Ruth A. R. 538  
 WILLIAM (bi. 263)  
 William H. 538  
 Bastion Antoni 1058  
 Bateman Nancy Y. 657  
 William 657  
 Bates Family 240  
 ——— 108  
 Albert C. 240  
 Isaac, Capt. (bi. 239 240)  
 James 1057  
 Polly 263  
 Robert 158  
 W. G. 240  
 Baugh ——— 532  
 Ann R. 532 1104  
 Joseph 1104  
 Bauman Anna W. 661  
 SEBASTIAN, COL. (bi.  
 661 a. 111 661) 687  
 Baume Friedrich, Col. 72  
 Baxter ———, Col. 59 60  
 Bay Andrew 1000  
 Bayard ——— 180 181  
 Elizabeth 682  
 Nicholas 131  
 Samuel, Dy Sec'y 685  
 William 716 1047  
 Bayles see Balis, Baylis  
 Elijah 1058  
 Ephraim, Capt. 41  
 John, Sr. 1058  
 John, Jr. 1058  
 Juliana 391  
 Nathaniel 1058  
 Richard M. ("Hist. of  
 Suffolk Co., N. Y." 347  
 355 362 432 440 446 447  
 570 573 625) 275 277  
 1104  
 Bayley see Bailey, Baly  
 Family 264  
 ——— (REFUGEE) (bi.  
 264)  
 ———, WID. (bi. 264)  
 Abigail 264 266  
 Adam 259 264  
 Amos 265  
 Barcas 266  
 Benjamin, Dea. 264 266  
 406  
 BENJAMIN (bi. 264)  
 Benjamin 266  
 Benjamin F., Col. 266  
 Benoni 264  
 Bayley Catharine 266  
 Charlott 266  
 Columbus 266  
 Deborah 493  
 Edward H. 265  
 Elias 159 264 1084  
 Ellen 266  
 Ephraim 265  
 Esther 266  
 Experience 265 360  
 GAMALIEL, CAPT. (bi.  
 264) 470  
 Gamaliel 265  
 Hannah 545  
 Harriet 266  
 Israel 264  
 Israel W. 266  
 Jane 265  
 Jessie 266  
 JOHN (bi. 265)  
 John 259 264 265 266 360  
 625  
 John, Jr. 265  
 JONATHAN, CAPT. (bi.  
 265 a. 266) 259 264 265  
 266 554  
 Jonathan, Jr., Col. 266  
 Joseph 259 264  
 Keturah 266  
 Margaret 266  
 Mary 265 266 273  
 Milicent 265  
 NATHANIEL (bi. 266  
 a. 266)  
 Nathaniel 264 266  
 Phebe 266  
 Philip 995 1006  
 STEPHEN (bi. 266)  
 Stephen 264 265 266  
 Stephen, Jr. 273  
 Susanna 264 406  
 Temperance 297  
 Theodore W. 265  
 Thomas 259 264  
 Baylis see Balis, Bayles  
 Ephraim, Capt. 287 1013  
 John 146 995 1001 1058  
 John S., Mrs. 546  
 Juliette 546  
 Maud 546  
 Nehemiah 995 1001  
 Baynells Israel 995  
 Beach ———, Mrs. 113  
 Beacham ——— 456  
 Beadle Julia 657  
 Michael 1062  
 Beagle Jacob 1062  
 Sylvanus 1052  
 Beal James 1052  
 Matthew 90 1006  
 Beale George 995 1006  
 Matthew 995 1060  
 Beardley Ann W. P. 515  
 PHILON, MRS. (bi. 267)  
 Philo 267  
 Wilson 515  
 Beasley Joseph, Serjt. 1000  
 1001  
 Beatty Annie T. R. 606  
 Elizabeth 286  
 James 286  
 William, Maj. 606  
 Beauville Jane P. 501  
 John P. 501  
 BECK JOSEPH (bi. 661)  
 MARGARET (bi. 661)  
 Becker Abraham 133  
 Elina L. T. 585  
 Elizabeth 585  
 Ethelyn 585  
 Evelyn 585  
 Frances 585  
 John 585  
 John I., Dr. 585



- Beckwith Family 267 notes  
 267  
 Abigail 267  
 Albert C. 267  
 Barzilai, Stm. 168 984  
 Benjamin 267  
 Betsy 267  
 Elizabeth, Wid. 267  
 Elizabeth 267  
 Ellen C., Mrs. 305  
 Esther 267  
 John 267  
 Joseph, Capt. 267  
 Joseph 267  
 Lois 267  
 Marah 267  
 Mary 267 460  
 Matthew 267  
 Nathaniel 267  
 PHEBE, MRS. (bi. 267  
 a. 267)  
 PHINEAS, QR. MR.  
 SERJT. (bi. 267)  
 Phineas 267  
 Richard 267  
 Sarah 267  
 Susannah 267  
 Bedell Abijah 1052  
 Benajah 1052  
 David 1052  
 Doremus 1052  
 Jacob 1052  
 Joseph 1051 1052  
 Silvanus 1052  
 Silvester 1052  
 Uriah 1052  
 Bedlow William 64  
 Beebe Family 267 Gen. 267  
 268  
 Abigail 436  
 Agnes 268  
 Alice R. 526  
 Amos 436  
 Andrew 516  
 Ann 267 268  
 Bethial 268 279  
 Cynthia 658  
 David 901  
 Deborah 617  
 Eliphalet 268  
 Elizabeth 267 439  
 Ella N. 480  
 Hannah 268  
 Hannah R. 526  
 Hattie 516  
 James 268  
 Jason 268  
 Jason W. 268  
 John 267 268  
 Joseph 267  
 LESTER, CAPT. (bi. 268)  
 279  
 Lester Corp. 1010  
 Lester 267 288  
 Lewis 901  
 Lucretia 267 452  
 Mary 268 436 480 488  
 Mary D. Y. 658  
 Millicent 322  
 Polly 268  
 Rebecca 267 268 269  
 Rita 516  
 Roderick, Serjt. 999  
 SAMUEL, CAPT. (bi. 268)  
 267 280  
 Samuel 267 268 279 452  
 Sarah 614  
 Silas 436  
 Thomas 268 322  
 Thomas L. 268  
 Thomas S. 658  
 Townsend 480  
 William B. 526  
 William T. 268  
 Beecher Lyman, Rev. 1081  
 Beedle William 1000  
 Beekman, Catherine B. 434  
 Catherine Van H. 291  
 Cornelius 291  
 David, Cte. 1049  
 Gerard 662  
 Gerrardus W., Cte. 1047  
 JAMES (bi. 661 662) 434  
 Jane K. 434 662  
 William 662  
 Beers Lucy 567 569  
 Mary 460  
 Beesley Joseph, Serjt. 1000  
 1001  
 Begley Timothy 1054  
 Belden —, Capt. 787  
 Esther 319  
 Julia 590  
 Samuel 788  
 Bell —, Capt. 365  
 — 584  
 Clarissa 365  
 E. A. 490  
 E. A., Mrs. 490  
 Elizabeth 254  
 Fannie T. 584  
 Francis 158  
 Julia F. O. 490  
 Mary 584  
 Thaddeus 559  
 Bellamy Louisa A. 320  
 Bellingham Richard, Gov.  
 328  
 Bellows Eleazer 1057 1060  
 Bemis Anna L. 526  
 Benedict Caroline 542  
 Fanny 359  
 John 542  
 Joseph, Lt. Col. 196 1023  
 Mary 503  
 Peter 599  
 Thomas 582  
 Zipporah S. 582  
 Benjamin Family 268 336  
 Gen. 268  
 —, Capt. 527  
 Amaziah 1009 1058  
 Anna 268  
 Azariah 995  
 Benjamin 1058  
 Bethia 268 273 274  
 Charlotte E. T. 585  
 David 268 995 1009  
 Elizabeth 268  
 Horace H. 268  
 JAMES (bi. 269)  
 James 265  
 Jemima 269  
 Jesse 585  
 John 268 1017 1057  
 Jonathan 268 1057 1060  
 1061  
 Joseph 268  
 Joshua, Lt. 995 1000 1009  
 1010  
 Joshua 268 1058  
 Mary 268 273  
 NATHAN, LT. (bi. 269  
 a. 269)  
 NATHAN (bi. 269)  
 Nathan 268  
 NATHANIEL (bi. 269)  
 Richard 268 269 995 1009  
 1017 1058  
 Richard, Jr. 1058  
 Richard H., Dr. 268  
 Samuel 1058  
 Sarah 527  
 Simeon 268  
 William 268 995 1008 1057  
 Bennem John, Ens. 1013  
 Bennet Edward 1005  
 Gamaliel 1005  
 Bennet Israel 1058  
 Nicholas 1001  
 Bennett Edward 995 1061  
 Gamaliel 995 1061  
 Isaac 1052  
 Jeremiah 1061  
 JOHN (bi. 269)  
 John 598  
 Josiah 621  
 Lowly 262  
 Martha T. 599  
 Mary 306  
 Mary D. 621  
 Patty T. 599  
 Rebecca 540  
 Rebecca T. 598  
 Sarah 599  
 Timothy 599 1017  
 WILLIAM (bi. 269)  
 Wynant 44  
 Benning Arn 326  
 Bennit Joseph 1062  
 Benoist Marie 499  
 Benson Dinah 663  
 EGBERT, JUDGE (bi.  
 662 p. 662 a. 662) 404  
 ROBERT, SEC'Y (bi. 662  
 663 a. 132)  
 Bent Elizabeth 292  
 Bentley Albert 525  
 Emma 525  
 Henry 525  
 Narcissa Y. R. 525  
 Benton Family 240 Gen. 240  
 Cornelia B. 400  
 Darwin 400  
 Edward, Capt. (bi. 239 240)  
 439  
 Edward 240  
 Elihu 782  
 Mary 240  
 Bergen — 287  
 Derrick 1052  
 Luke 1052  
 Peter 1052  
 Richard 1052  
 Simon, Lt. 1013  
 Tunis 1052  
 Tunis G., Hon. 44 46 47  
 48 49  
 Bernard Mary 306  
 Berrian John, Cte. 1048  
 Berrien John, Col. 64  
 John, Chn. 694 Cte. 1049  
 John 64 727 728 729  
 Berry Charles 998 1062  
 James 1062  
 Joseph 1058  
 Robert 1054  
 Besetie Sarah A. 419  
 Betts Family 269  
 Augustine 1051  
 Elizabeth 269 270 544  
 Elizabeth S. 567  
 George W., Sr. 270  
 George W. 248 269 270  
 JOHN (bi. 269)  
 Martha 242  
 Mercy, Wid. 544  
 Mercy 671  
 Mercy, W. 653  
 Polly 671  
 Richard, Capt. 269 544  
 Richard 995 1001  
 Robert 1001  
 Thaddeus, Esq. 883  
 Thomas, Sr. 270  
 Thomas, Jr., Serjt. 270  
 Thomas, Jr. (bi. 269 a. 270)  
 270 567  
 THOMAS, JR., MRS. (bi.  
 269)  
 William 1000

- Bewel see Buell  
 Bicker Cornelius, Lt. 1016  
 HENRY COL. (bi. 663)  
 Victor, Cte. 1048 1049  
 Victor, Jr., Lt. 215  
 Bidwell George 361  
 Mary 361  
 Bigelow Aaron 471  
 Hannah M. 471  
 John 359  
 Lucy 359  
 Temperance 359  
 Biggs see Briggs  
 Abel 1059  
 David 1059  
 Isaac 1058  
 Jacob 1059  
 John 1058 1059  
 Margaret 566  
 Mary 566  
 Nathaniel 1058  
 Silas 995 1006 1058 1064  
 William 1058  
 Bill Julia 450  
 Billard Bethia 407  
 David 656  
 Joshua 407  
 Mehitable Y. 656  
 Billed Joshua 1056  
 Billings Family 240  
 Abigail 240  
 Andrew, Corp. 236  
 Hannah 240  
 Hanry, Capt. (bi. 239 240  
 241)  
 John 236  
 Lucretia 240  
 Mary 240  
 Roger, Capt. 240  
 Samuel 236  
 Billopp Christopher (h. 51  
 53) 52  
 Bingay George 650  
 Susan C. S. 650  
 Binsee Elizabeth H. S. 557  
 Henry B. 557  
 Birch Jonathan 1064  
 Birssall Family 270  
 BIRNEMAN, COL. (bi.  
 270 a. 271) 685  
 Benjamin 270 271  
 Charlotte 271  
 Daniel 270  
 David 271  
 Elizabeth 270 271  
 Freelove 271  
 Henry 270  
 James 1052  
 Jane 270  
 John 270 271 1052  
 Joseph 1052  
 Joshua 1052  
 Margaret 271  
 Mary 271 279  
 Mercy 270  
 Nathan 270  
 Oliver 1052  
 Phebe 271  
 Samuel 1052  
 Thomas 271 1052  
 William 1000  
 BISH JOHN (bi. 663 a. 723)  
 Bishop Family 271  
 — 539  
 Abigail 271 587  
 Armstrong 271 995 1002  
 1055  
 Benjamin 271  
 Bula 281  
 Charity 271  
 Charles P. 241  
 David, Stm. 168 900 904  
 915 945 954  
 David, Lt. 271  
 BISHOP DAVID (bi. 271)  
 Ebenezer 271  
 Edward 271  
 Elma 281  
 Enos 271 995 1007 1060  
 1061  
 Ezra, Stm. 168 919  
 Francelia 281  
 Frances 281  
 Griswold 281  
 Hannah 271  
 Hannah R. 540  
 Harriet 281  
 Hattie 281  
 Isaac 271  
 James 271 569 1060 1061  
 Jane 241  
 Jeremiah 271  
 Jerusha 271  
 Jerusha W. 632  
 Joanna 271  
 John, Rev. 271  
 JOHN (bi. 271)  
 John 632  
 John, Jr. 1056  
 Joseph 271  
 Lucretia 271  
 Maria 349  
 Mary 416  
 Mercy 271  
 Nathan 271  
 Pamela 271  
 Parson 271  
 Phebe 281  
 Rachel 271  
 Rebecca 271  
 Richard 271  
 Ruth 271  
 SAMUEL (bi. 271)  
 Samuel 271 540  
 Samuel, Jr. 1056  
 Sarah, Wid. 271  
 Sarah 271  
 Sarah J. 574  
 Solomon 271  
 Sophronia 281  
 Stephen 271 1056  
 Sylvanus 281  
 Unis 271  
 Whiting 271  
 Blachly see Blatchley  
 BENJAMIN, ENS. (bi.  
 272)  
 Benjamin 272  
 DANIEL (bi. 272)  
 Daniel 272  
 Ebenezer 272  
 Freelove 272  
 Hannah 272  
 Jane 272  
 Jemima 272  
 Mary 272  
 Phebe 272  
 Prudence 272  
 Rhoda 272 540  
 Rubina 272  
 Sarah 272  
 Blackbourne — 327  
 Blackman Emily C. ("Hist.  
 of Susquehanna Co.,  
 Pa." 511 551)  
 Blackwell Family 272  
 JACOB, COL. (bi. 272) 663  
 Jacob 272 663  
 James 272  
 JOSEPH (bi. 663 a. 663)  
 671 686  
 Joseph 272  
 Lydia 272  
 Margaret B. G. 498  
 Mary 272  
 Mary H. 663 671  
 Robert 272 663  
 Samuel 1000  
 Blackwell W. T. 272 663  
 Wehlmia 607  
 Blagge Edward 112  
 Blagge Giles 966  
 Blake Catherine E. 522  
 Blancher Deborah 528  
 Blasdale Elizabeth R. 537  
 Helen 537  
 Herbert 537  
 Walter C. 537  
 Blatchford Harriet W. 635  
 Thomas W. 635  
 Blatchley see Blachly  
 Mary 418  
 Blatchly Susan 634  
 Blatsley Daniel, Jr. 1062  
 Blauvelt John, Capt. 998  
 Bleeker Elizabeth R. 529  
 William 529  
 Blidenburgh Daniel 995 1006  
 Bliss Minnie 320  
 Block Ann 545  
 Blundel Susan 1090  
 Bloodgood Mary 400  
 Bloom Jacob, Lt. 1013  
 Simon 1000  
 Bloomer Joshua, Rev. 1075  
 Bloomfield Sarah 544  
 Bloomingburg Hannah 407  
 Blossom Mary F., Mrs. 539  
 Blundel Susan 1090  
 Blydenburgh —, Wid. 120  
 Benjamin 1064  
 Benjamin B. 339  
 Joseph 1064  
 Samuel 1064  
 Boading Noah, Lt. 998  
 Boam —, Capt. 176  
 Bockée Family 565  
 Elizabeth, Wid. 680  
 Boerum Aury 1052  
 Charles 1000  
 John 1052  
 NICHOLAS (bi. 272)  
 Simon 712  
 William, Capt. 272  
 William, Lt. 41 272 1042  
 William 727 728 729  
 Bogardus —, Dominie 279  
 Bogart Elizabeth 672  
 George 1000  
 Margaret 672  
 Nicholas 1000  
 Bogert Michaelis, Cte. 1049  
 Boggs James 664  
 Boisseau Family 273  
 Anna 273  
 Anna C. 273  
 Benjamin 273 334  
 Caleb 273  
 Deborah 273  
 Deborah M. 468 469  
 Elizabeth 273 334  
 Ezra 273  
 Ezra E. 273  
 Ezra L. 273  
 Hannah 273  
 Hannah V. 614  
 Jean 273  
 JOHN (bi. 273 a. 273) 267  
 469 614 617  
 John 273  
 John H. 273 350 597  
 John S. 273  
 Mary 267 273  
 Nancy 273 617  
 Nathaniel 273 1054 1056  
 Phebe 273 444  
 Ruth 273  
 Bolton Robert ("Hist. of  
 Westchester Co., N. Y."  
 509 "Episcopal Ch."  
 same Co., 475)  
 William 236

- BOND JACOB (bi. 273)  
   Peter 1052  
 Bonnevue —, Gov. 19  
 Bontecou Family 241 Gen.  
   241  
   Anna L. 241  
   Charles 241  
   Edward 241  
   Eleanore G. 243  
   Elizabeth 241 242  
   Francis 241  
   George 241  
   Grace 241  
   Horatio B. 241  
   James C. 241  
   Jane 241  
   Joanna 241  
   Josephine 241  
   Julia 241  
   Louise C. 242  
   Lulu M. 241  
   Marion A. 242  
   Peter 241  
   Polly 241  
   Reed B. 241  
   Samantha 241  
   Samuel S. 241  
   Sarah 241  
   Semantha B. 241  
   Sophia 241  
   Susan 241  
   Susan M. 241  
   Susannah 241  
 Bonticou Family 241 Gen.  
   241  
   David 241  
   James 241  
   Margaret 241  
   Mary 241  
   Peter, Capt. (bi. 239 240  
     241 242 a. 242)  
   Pierre 241  
   Polly A. 241  
   Sarah 241  
   Susan 241  
   Susanna 241  
   Thomas 241  
   Timothy 241  
 Booge Dorothy 484  
 Boone Daniel 619  
 Boorman — 664  
 Booth Family 273 Gen. 274  
   Abigail 273 274  
   Agnes 401  
   Anna 273 626  
   Benjamin, Cte. 1047  
   Bethia 268 273 274 518  
   Catherine 274  
   Charles 273 274  
   Constant, Lt. 273  
   Constant 273 274 276  
   DANIEL (bi. 274 a. 274)  
   Daniel 273  
   Daniel, Jr. 1054 1056  
   David 273 274  
   Elisha 274  
   Elizabeth 248 273 274 452  
   George 273 274  
   Giles 273 274  
   Gregory 273  
   Hannah 273 274 418 609  
   Hannah K. 609  
   HENRY (bi. 274)  
   Humphrey 273  
   James, Stm. 1068 928 932  
   James 274  
   James Wheelock 1054 1056  
   John, Ens. 273 418  
   John 273 274  
   JOSEPH, CAPT. (bi. 273  
     274)  
   Joseph 274  
   Jule-Anna 274 626  
   Katherine 274  
   Booth Martha 274 653  
   Mary 273 274 494  
   Mary L. ("Hist. of N. Y.  
     City" 661 662 1079)  
   Mehitable 273 274  
   Obadiah 273  
   Parnel 304  
   PROSPER (bi. 274 276)  
   Rose 273  
   Ruth 273  
   Samuel 273 274  
   Samuel, Jr. 141 1064  
   Thomas 268 273 274 518  
     626  
   Thomas, Jr. 273  
   Wheelock, Serjt. 1000 1009  
   Wheelock 995  
   William, Capt. 273 274  
   William (bi. 1080) 274 609  
 Borland John 649  
   Rebecca N. W. 649  
 Boston see Bastion  
 Bostwick Andrew 901  
   David, Rev. 529 530 679  
     1075  
   Hannah 529 679  
 Botreaux Family 399  
 Bourchard John 446  
 Bourne Elizabeth L'H. 446  
   Martha 424 446  
   Samuel 446  
 Bowback —, Mr. 1072  
 Bowden Family 276  
   —, Rev. 275  
   —, MRS. (bi. 276)  
   George 276  
   Livingston 276  
 Bowditch Elizabeth 389  
   Joel 141 1064  
   William 141 1064  
 Bowen Addie 423  
   Elizabeth 373  
 PRENTICE, CAPT. (bi.  
   663)  
   Timothy 373  
 Bower Family 276  
   Daniel 276  
   David 995 1002  
 HEZEKIAH (bi. 276)  
   Jeremiah, Fif. 1002  
   Jeremiah 995 1002  
   Jeremiah, Jr. 1055  
   Lena 516  
   William 1057  
 ZEPHANIAH (bi. 276)  
 Bowne Family 276  
   Andrew 276  
   George 276 1047  
   Hannah 276  
   Hannah S. 276  
   James 276  
   John 276  
   JOSEPH (bi. 276)  
   Samuel 276  
   Sarah 276  
   Thomas 276  
   William 276  
 Box Nathaniel 1001  
 Boyd Susan 372  
 Braddick Grace 613  
   John 788  
 BRADFORD CORNELIUS  
   (bi. 663)  
   Sarah 252  
 Bradley Family 242 1100  
   Gen. 242  
   —, Capt. 230 898  
   —, Wid. 1100  
   Abraham 639  
   Catherine A. 539  
   Christopher 609 1100  
   Daniel 242  
   Elizabeth 242  
   Francis 242  
 Bradley Isaac 242  
   John 242  
   Jonas 273  
   Jonathan 242 274 1100  
   Joseph, Capt. (bi. 239 242)  
   Joseph 242  
   Martha 242 532  
   Mary 273 274  
   Mary C. 242 1100  
   Mehitable, Wid. 609  
   Mehitable 274  
   Mehitable H. 609 1100  
   Peter 242 609 1100  
   Philip B., Col. 40 59 60  
     1073  
   Sarah 242 600  
   Sarah W. 639  
   Thankful 242  
   Timothy 821  
   William, Lt. 998 999  
 Bradner Benoni, Rev. 1075  
   Sarah 595  
 Bradstreet John, Col. 512  
 Brady —, Judge 333  
   Thomas 1001  
 Bragaw Peter 1000  
 Bramble Salina A. D., Mrs.  
   539  
 Branson Anna S., Mrs. 346  
 Brant Joseph, Col. (bi. 1080  
   p. 78 a. 78) 65 80 182  
 Brantley Mary A. 311  
 BRASHER ABRAHAM,  
   COL. (bi. 663)  
   Abraham K. 663  
   Elizabeth 663  
 EPHRAIM, LT. (bi. 663  
   a. 663)  
   Gasherie 663  
   Helen 663  
   Helen K. 663  
   Jane A. 663  
   Judith 663  
   Judith G. 663  
   Luke 663  
 Brathwaite Francis W., Rev.  
   650  
   Frederick G. 650  
   Margaret H. 650  
   Marguerite F. 650  
   Mary E. W. 650  
   Mary W. 650  
 Bray —, Maj. 962  
 Brayton James B. 668  
   Katherine C. 668  
 Breed Allen 161  
 Breestede Annatie 682  
 Brennan George A. 661  
 Brevoort Thomas 1017  
 Brewer —, Col. 40  
   Richard 1052  
 Brewster Family 276 Gen. 278  
   Anna 278  
   Anne 279  
   Benjamin 278 1058 1064  
   Benjamin, Jr. 1058  
   Betsey 1100  
   CALEB, CAPT. (bi. 278)  
     582  
   Caleb, Lt. 510  
   Daniel 275 276  
   Diborah 530  
   Elizabeth 242 278  
   Fear 276  
   Grace 276  
   Hannah 276 567 579 583  
     594  
   Jeffery 1057  
   Jeffery 1060  
   John 275 995 1007 1057  
     1061  
   Jonathan, Hon. 276 278  
   Jonathan 242 276 278 579  
     594



- Brewster Joseph 530 1058  
   Love 276  
   Lucretia 276  
   Mary 278 625  
   Nathaniel, Rev. 278 457  
     594 1075  
   Nathaniel, Lt. 1000  
   Nathaniel, Ens. 994 995  
     1007  
   Nathaniel 277 1057 1060  
   Patience 276  
   Ruth 276 346  
   Sarah 278 360 457 566  
   Terry 1060  
   William, Elder 276 278 579  
     594  
   William, Capt. 990 991  
     1061  
   William, Lt. 1060 1061  
   William 276 277 990 1057  
     1061  
   William, Jr. 1057 1060  
   Wrestling 276  
 Breyman —, Col. 72 73  
 Brian see Bryan, Bryant  
   James 995 1006  
   Lemuel 995 1006  
 Brice —, Adjt. 1068 1071  
 BRICKELL JOHN (bi. 279)  
 Briggard Thomas 1058  
 Briggs see Biggs  
   Charles A., Rev ( American  
   Presbyterianism "  
   150)  
   Edith E. D. 438  
   Edith M. 438  
   Elizabeth D. 438  
   Frank W. 438  
   Joseph M. 633  
   Mary Josephine 438  
   Nina 320  
   Rebecca, Wid. 564  
   Rebecca 314  
   Silas 1006  
   Sophia B. 438  
   William N. 438  
 Brinckerhoff Abraham, Col.  
   1020  
   Catherine A. 619  
   D., Jr. 279  
   Richard 619  
 Brinkerhoff Abraham, Cte.  
   1049  
   George 1052  
 Brinkerhoff Treeny 426  
 Brinley Anne 327  
   Crisel 327 446  
   Thomas 327  
 Bristol Ella V. 329  
 Brock Cora 543  
 Brockett Anne 260  
   Moses 260  
   Sarah 600  
 Brockway Pardon 938  
   Samantha 241  
 Brombush William 1001  
 Bromfield Stephen, Maj. 235  
 Bromley Elizabeth 354  
   Reuben 354  
 Brooke —, Lord 350  
 Brooks —, Col. 58  
   Calvin 438  
   David 438  
   Edmund W. 438  
   Eleazer, Maj. 1069  
   Elisha 438  
   Emeline 438 1102  
   Fanny 438  
   Hannah 438  
   Heman 438  
   Henry J. 438  
   Hezekiah 438  
   Ira K. 438  
   James 438  
 Brooks John, Stm. 168 928  
   932  
   Julia L. 438  
   Lydia 438  
   Lydia K. 438  
   Mary L. 438 585  
   Sally 438  
   Samuel 438  
   Samuel C. 438  
   Sophia 438  
   Sophia J. 438  
   Stephen 438  
   Stephen S. 438  
   Walter F. 336  
   William M., Rev. 438  
 Broome Adel 664  
   Caroline 664  
   George C. 664  
   George W. 665  
   Harriet 664  
   Horatio G. 665  
   Janet 665  
 JOHN, LT. COL. (bi. 664  
   p. 664 a. 664) 660 665  
   John L. 664  
   Phebe P. 509 680  
   Rebecca L. 664  
 SAMUEL, CAPT. (bi. 664  
   a. 665) 665  
   Samuel 509 680  
   William H. 664  
   Platt & Co. 680  
 "Brother Jonathan" 1095  
 Brower Family 279  
   — (REFUGEES) (bi.  
   279)  
   A. Vedder 279  
   Benjamin F. 279  
   Helen 281  
   Martha 279  
   Mary 279  
   Nicholas 279  
   Nicholas B. 279  
   Samuel 279  
   William, Lt. 279 1013  
   William H. 279  
 Brown Family 279 282 1080  
   Gen. 280 282  
   — 333 445 570  
 ABIGAIL, WID. (bi. 280)  
   Abigail 279 437  
   Absolom 1057  
   Andrew E. 253  
   Anna 279 280  
   Asa 279 1057  
   Benjamin 268 279 280  
   Bethial 268 279  
   Betsey 507  
   Betsy 267 281 446  
   Betty 591  
   Blaine 281  
   Bula 281 525  
   Byron 281  
   Caleb 995 1002 1055  
   Capitola 281  
   Caroline G. 253  
   Chad, Rev. 282  
   Charles F. 528  
   Charlotte R. 530  
   Christopher, Capt. 280  
 CHRISTOPHER (bi. 280)  
   334  
   Christopher 279  
   Clarissa 464  
   Cornelia 365  
   Cynthia T. 585  
   Daniel 141 279 282 995 997  
     1007 1010 1054 1055  
     1057 1064  
   DAVID (bi. 280) 279  
   David 279 280 281 282 542  
   David R. 585  
   Dorothy 279 653  
   Edmond P. 280  
 Brown Edward 282  
   Elijah 279 280 281 525  
   Elizabeth, Wid. 657  
   Elizabeth 253 255 263 280  
     282 312 313 333 567 609  
     610  
   Elizabeth R. 528  
   Elizabeth S. 253  
   Ellen F., Mrs. 1067  
   Ester, Wid. 418  
   Ester 281 334  
   Florence 281  
   Frederick 281 525  
   GEORGE, SERJT. (bi.  
   280) 279  
   George 263  
   George H. 466  
   Gershom 1057 1060 1061  
   Gilbert 281  
   Hamilton B. 253  
   Hannah 280 369 388 440  
     656  
   Hannah L. 1080  
   Hannah R. 516  
   Harriet 281  
   Helen 281  
   Henry, Sr. 280  
   HENRY, JR., CORP. (bi.  
   9 280 281)  
   HENRY (bi. 280)  
   Henry 279 281  
   Hepsibah 281  
   Isaac, Rev. 1076  
   Isaiah 1054  
   Israel 279 280 282  
   James, Rev. 282 313 535  
     1076  
   James, Dr. 1080  
   James, Capt. 424 426 462  
     531 594 658  
   JAMES (bi. 281 282)  
   James 1065  
   James, Mrs. 466  
   Jane A. 298  
   Jerima 319 653  
   Jeremiah 279 282  
   Joanna 243 315  
   John, Cte. 168  
   John 236 541  
   John, Jr., Cte. 868 870  
   John C. 466  
   John W., Hon. 528  
   Jonathan 279  
   Joseph 279 280 282 1059  
   Joseph, Jr. 1059  
   Joshua 279  
   Laura 281 525  
   Lemuel, Capt. 365  
   Louisa 541  
   Louisa T. 612  
   Lydia 632  
   Marcus B., Capt. 585  
   Martha 248  
   Margaret 283  
   Martin 1059  
   Mary, Wid. 636  
   Mary 267 274 279 280 281  
     282 283 460 584 585  
   Mary A. 281 525  
   Mehitable 279 280 281 334  
   Nancy 281  
   Nathan 279  
   Nathaniel, Chn. P. T. 168  
     764 771 783 791 792 793  
     801 812  
   Nathaniel 1057  
   Obadiah 279  
   Oliver 281 525  
   Orrin F. 612  
   Peter, Dea. 280  
   Peter 279 1058  
   Phebe, Wid. 653  
   Phebe 363 386 445 611  
   Phebe L. R. 541

- Brown Rebecca 268 279  
 Reuben 279 280 282  
 Rhoda Y. 658  
 Richard, Capt. 280  
 Richard, Lt. 280 282  
 Richard, Ens. 279 280  
 Richard, Drum. 1008  
 Richard 279 280 303 995  
 1008 1009 1017 1058  
**RUBEN, SERJT.** (bi. 282)  
 Ruth 283  
 Sally 263  
 Sally B. 263  
 Samantha 281  
 Samuel, Jus. P. 168 748 750  
 751 759 761 762 763 765  
 767 774 775 776 781 782  
 784 792 806 815 845 826  
 828 830 831 835 837 838  
 839 847  
 Samuel, Cte. 821  
 Samuel, Clk. 168 748 750  
 751 752 759 761 762 763  
 765 767 774 775 776 781  
 782 784 792 815 825 826  
 828 830 831 837 838 839  
 847 848  
 Samuel, Corp. 282  
**SAMUEL**, of L. I. (bi. 282)  
 Samuel, of Guilford, Conn.  
 (bi. 1080) 614  
 Samuel 268 279 280 369 440  
 464 584  
 Sarah 280 369 535 554  
 Sarepta 281  
 Selah 1057 1060 1061  
 Serepta R. 525  
 Silvanus 516 1058  
 Susan 489  
 Susanna, Wid. 489  
 Sylvanus 516  
 Thomas 279 280  
 Walter 279  
 William, Capt. 282  
**WILLIAM** (bi. 141 282  
 a. 282)  
 William 279 282 883  
 William, Jr. 279  
 Zarviah 281  
 Zipporah 363  
 Browne James 685  
 Brunton —, Col. 176  
**BRUNT MARY, MRS.** (bi.  
 283)  
 Brush Family 283  
 — 539  
 Abel 301  
 Alfred 284  
 Almeda 301  
 Amy 283 633  
 Ananias 1017 1062  
 Annie 546  
 Benjamin 1062  
 Conklin 284  
 Daniel 283 1064  
 David 546  
 Dorothy 284  
 Eliakim 998 1062  
**ELIPHALET** (bi. 284)  
 Elizabeth 283 567  
 Ezekiel 1062  
 Gardiner 285  
 George J., Prof. 284  
 George S., Mrs. 556  
**GILBERT** (bi. 284)  
 Henrietta 540  
 Henry, Mrs. 285  
 Hepzibah 284  
 Jacumiah 1062  
 Jacob 283 1062  
 James 995 1007  
**JESSE, MAJ.** (bi. 284)  
 Jesse, Capt. 284  
 Jesse 284  
 Brush Jesse, Jr. 1062  
 Johanna 283  
 John 175 283 285  
 John, Jr. 1062  
 Jonathan 283 284  
 Josiah 283  
 Joshua 283 284 1062  
 Keziah 638  
 Laura 284  
 M. A., Mrs. 284  
 Margaret 283  
 Martha 283  
 Mary 283 284  
 Nathaniel 1062  
 Nehemiah 995 1006  
 Nehemiah, Jr. 995 1006  
 Philip 284  
**PIERSON** (bi. 284)  
 Platt 1062  
 Rebecca 283  
 Reuben 284  
 Richard 283 284  
**ROBERT** (bi. 284 a. 284)  
 Robert 283  
 Robert S. 284  
 Samuel 1062  
 Sarah, Wid. 599  
 Sarah 283 635  
 Schuyler 284  
 Smith 283  
 Susanna 283  
 Susannah 283  
 Sybel 301  
 Theodosia 284  
**THOMAS, MAJ.** (bi. 285)  
 Thomas, Lt. 285  
 Thomas 283 284 285 638  
 1062  
 Timothy 283  
 Tredwell 1062  
 Zophar 1062  
 Bryan see Brian, Bryant  
 Augustin 1062  
 Epenetus 1062  
 James 1062  
 Jesse 995 1006 1062  
 Lemuel 1062  
 Melancthon 1062  
 Rebecca 632  
 Ruth 598  
 Stratton 1006 1062  
 Bryant see Brian, Bryan  
 Family 285  
 Alexander 285 387 995 1007  
 Amelia S. 557  
 Augustine 285  
 David C. 285  
 Elizabeth C. 387  
**GILBERT** (bi. 285)  
 Hannah 556 591  
 Jeams 998  
 Maria 285  
 Martha 285  
 Mary 285  
 Melancthon 557 1104  
 Phebe S. 557  
 Richard 285  
 Ruth 285  
 Seabury 557  
 Brymner Douglas ("Reports"  
 129)  
 Buccannon Paninah 576  
 Buchanan Amy 390  
 — Benjamin 1059  
 Samuel 1017 1064  
 Thomas, Cte. 1049  
 William 995 1006 1058  
 Buck Anna L. B. 526  
 Edwin S. 526  
 Justus, Jus. P. 758  
 Louise E. 526  
 Mary R. 526  
 Seneca B. 526  
 Buckerfield Family 399  
 Buckingham Daniel 966  
 Buckland Elizabeth 267  
 Samuel 267  
**Budd —, Capt.** 267  
 Anna 405  
 Hannah 387  
 Jane 405  
 John 609 658  
 Joshua 1054  
 Mary, Wid. 297  
 Mehitable 609  
 Mehitable 612  
 Rhoda 658  
 William 1054 1056  
 Budington Family 242  
 Eliphalet, Capt. (bi. 239  
 242 a. 242)  
 Eliphalet 242  
 Walter 242  
 Walter, Jr. 242  
**Buel Emott D.** 1104  
 Frederick T. 1104  
 Mary S. A. 1104  
**Buell Family** 285 1080 Gen.  
 285 353  
 Abigail 285  
 Caroline C. 285  
 Catharine 285  
 Elias, Maj. 285  
 Elias, Capt. (bi. 1080 a.  
 1080)  
**ELIAS, JR.** (bi. 285) 353  
 1080  
 Hannah W. 1080  
 Hattie 481  
 Jerusha 351 353 1081  
 Jerusha M. 1080  
 Jesse, Hon. 1080  
 Martha G. 1080  
 Mary 1081 1100  
 Mary M. 466 478 1080 1081  
 Peter, Capt. 285 1080  
 Phebe 600  
 Samuel, Rev. (bi. 1080) 351  
 353 466 478 1100  
 Samuel 285 1080  
 Samuel T. 285  
 Sarah B. 1080  
 Sarah T. 1080  
 William 285 1080  
**Buffet Family** 285  
 Abigail 286  
 Charles H. 286  
 Elizabeth 286  
 Esther 533  
 Hannah 286  
 Isaac 285  
 Jesse 285 1063  
 Jesse W. 286  
 John, Capt. 285 990 991  
 John 285 1062  
 Joseph, Sr. 285  
 Joseph, Jr. 285 1062  
**JOSIAH** (bi. 285 a. 286)  
 Mary 286  
 Nathaniel, Lt. 993  
 Nathaniel, Jr., Ens. 990  
 Nathaniel 285  
 Phebe 286  
 Phebe A. 546  
 Platt, Rev. 285  
 Rachel, Wid. 286  
 Rachel 258 286  
 Sarah 286  
 William P., Judge 285  
 William T. 285  
 Zebulon 1062  
 Bulkeley Alice T. 587 ("His-  
 toric Litchfield" 113 417  
 517 518 547 613)  
 Bull Isaac, Stm. 168 945  
 Jonathan, Stm. 168 943  
 Joseph, Cte. 1047 1048  
 1049

- Bull Joseph 962  
     William 804  
 Bullard Sarah 528  
 Bullock Mary A. 320  
 Bunce Amanda M. 539  
     Caroline S. O. 539  
     Drusilla 287  
 Ebenezer S. 539  
 Edmund 998 1062  
 Eliza A. 539  
 Elizabeth 539  
 Isaac, Sr. 1062  
 Isaac, Jr. 1063  
 Jesse, Serjt. 999 1006  
     Jesse 995  
     John 1062  
     John A. 539  
     Joshua 1063  
     Julia Etta 539  
     Mary E. 539  
     Mary E. B. 539  
     Mary M. 539  
     Matthew 532 533 1062  
     Nancy D. 539  
     Phebe 533  
     Rachel R. 532 533  
     Ruth 534  
     Salina A. D. B. 539  
     Samuel 1063  
     Susan A. S. 539  
     Thomas 539  
     William H. 539  
     William P. 539  
     Zebediah 1063  
 Bunker Josephine 422  
     Mary P. ("L. I. Genealogies" 270 271 276 287 426 460 475 542 549 557 558 564 651)  
 Bunts see Bunce  
 Burch Jonathan 1062  
     Sarah 623  
     William 1062  
 Burcham see Birdsall  
 Burchard see Bourchard  
 Burden Charlotte V. H. 405  
     Edith R. 405  
     urdg Sarah 623  
 Burgan Richard 1011  
 Burger Elizabeth, Wid. 680  
 Burgess Edward S. 413 549  
     Grace 613  
     Rebecca, Wid. 564  
     Sarah 623  
 Burgis John, Jus. P. 168 915  
     Thomas, Jr., Jus. P. 168  
     900 915 944 951 952 954 974  
 Burgoyne John, Maj. Gen. (bi. 1081 p. 71 a. 71) 558 559 689 1086 1093  
 Burke Nellie 374  
 Burks Sabrina 321  
 Burling Lancaster, Cte. 1048 1049  
 Burnes ——— 528  
 Burnet David 602  
     Mathias, Rev. 1075  
     Sarah 1080  
     Sophronia T. 602  
     Stephen 1061  
 Burnett Charles 537  
     David 537  
     Joseph 995 1003  
     Minnie R. 537  
     William, Dr. 180  
 Burnham Josiah, Capt. 333 596 984  
     Josiah 1025  
     Naomi 562  
 Burns ——— 182  
     Francis, Jr. 1060  
     Michael 1052  
 Burr Family 286  
     Burr Aaron, Col. (bi. 1081 p. 54 a. 54) 1099  
     DANIEL, SERJT. (bi. 286)  
     Daniel 286  
     Esther 428  
     Eunice D. 230 286  
     Isaac 1062  
     John 286  
     Keturah 634  
     Nathaniel 286  
     Peter, Chief Jus. 286  
     Samuel, Serjt. 999 1000  
     Thaddeus 230 286  
     Burrill Charles 901  
     William 901  
     Burritt Blackleach, Rev. (bi. 1081)  
     Deborah W. 1081  
     Martha W. 1081  
 Burroughs Family 286  
     Grace C. 286  
     Jacob 286  
     JOHN (bi. 286)  
     Joseph 286  
     Mary 328  
     Sarah A. 286  
     Theodore 286  
     Theodorus 286  
     Thomas 328  
 Burrows Hubbards, Capt. 236  
     Lydia 249  
 Burt Francis 1057  
     James, Hon. 296  
     Joshua 528  
     Phebe R. 528  
 Burtis Benjamin 1052  
     James 1052  
     John 140 1001 1051  
     Maltby 1062  
     Marlboro 175  
     Stephen 283 284  
 Burwagen Samuel 998  
 Bush Caroline 430  
     George A. 423  
     Mary A. 423 650  
 Bushnell Alexander 625  
     Asa, Stm. 168 911  
     Cloe 361  
     Daniel 625  
     Deborah 625  
     Ebenezer 917  
     Hannah 625  
     Ira, Stm. 168 917 921 923  
     Ira 966  
     John 625  
     Mary 1089  
     Mary A. 625  
     Prudence 1085  
     Sally 625  
     Sarah W. 625  
 Butler Florence J. 557  
     Hannah 646  
     John, Col. 65  
     John, Maj. 78 1080  
     John 646  
     Jonathan 236  
     Walter 78  
 Buttolph Elizabeth 246  
 Butt-on William 1054  
 Byron Thomas 1051  
 BYVANCK PETRUS, LT. (bi. 665 a. 665)  
 Cable ——— 988  
     George 579  
     James 988  
     Margery 579  
     Sarah S. 579  
 Cadwallader John, Col. 59  
 Cady David, Corp. 999  
     John 591  
     Margaret 560  
     Susan T. 591  
 Cafferty Charles 530 531  
 Caldwell ———, Judge 281  
     Anna Z. 400  
     John 400  
     May 281  
 Callas Stephen 1052  
 Cameron ———, Capt. 176  
     Catherine T., Mrs. 372  
     Duncan 372  
     James I. 372  
     Margaret 372  
     Sarah 372  
 Campbell ———, Lt. Col. 126  
     —, Maj. 176  
     Alexander, Rev. 1076  
     Archibald 270  
     James, Hon. 377  
     JAMES (bi. 665 a. 665 723)  
     JOHN, LT. (bi. 666 a. 723)  
     John 666 694  
     Mary 497  
     Mary R. 377  
     Nancy J. 377  
     THOMAS (bi. 666)  
 Caner Frances 566  
 Canfield Eliza 589  
     John 901  
 Cannon Emily M. 1102  
     Eunice I. 1102  
     Harold R. 1102  
     J. M. W., Dr. 1102  
     Mary J. 1102  
     Mary S. B. 1102  
     Robert McL. 1102  
     Willson B. 1102  
 Cantine Matthew 114  
 Cape John 182 184 185 682 726 873 874  
 Capes Hannah 545  
 Card William, Capt. (bi. 239 242)  
 Carey see Cary, McCreary  
     Bula 281  
     Erastus 281  
     Fabius 281  
     Harry 281  
     Hushibah 281  
     Juliet 281  
     Lucy A. 281  
     Mariette 281  
     Plummer 281  
     Rodney 281  
     Sarah 281  
     Thankful 281  
     Ulysses 281  
 CARGHILL HENRY (bi. 666 a. 723)  
 Carle Ananias 582  
     Elizabeth 582  
     Gilbert, Capt. 991  
     Jesse, Jr. 995 1006  
 Carleton, Sir Guy, Lt. Gen. (bi. 1081 p. 82 a. 82) 1083  
 Carley John 287  
 Carl Family 286  
     Ananias 286 287 556 1062  
     Ananias, Jr. 286  
     David, Serjt. 998  
     David 286 1062  
     Drusilla 287  
     Elizabeth 286 582  
     Ezra 287  
     Gilbert 1062  
     Hannah 286 570  
     Hannah P., Wid. 515  
     Hannah P. 515  
     Jerusha 286  
     Jesse 1062  
     JOHN, SERJT. (bi. 287 a. 287)  
     John 286 287  
     John, Jr. 287  
     Joseph 286  
     Lemuel 1062



- Carl Margaret 287  
   Martha 287  
   Mary 286  
   Phebe 286 556  
   Platt 173 286 1062  
   Sarah 286 287  
   Scudder 995 1006  
   Selah 1062  
   Silas 286 1062  
   Stephen 287  
   Thomas 287  
   Timothy, Capt. 88 286 990  
   Timothy 286 287  
   Timothy, Jr. 1062  
 Carmalt Anne E. W. 648  
   Katharine W. 648  
   Laura J. 647  
   Rachel P. 478  
   Samuel F. 648  
   William H., Dr. 647  
   Woolsey 646 648  
 Carman Family 287  
   Adam 287  
   C. 1052  
   Caleb 287  
   Florence 287  
   Grace 509  
   Hannah 287 571  
   Israel 1052  
   JOHN, LT. (bi. 287)  
   John 287  
   Joshua 287  
   Mary 287  
   Samuel 1052 1062  
 Carpenter Family 287 Mem'l  
   287  
   Abigail 287 520  
   Ann 287 288  
   Anne 287  
   David 287 288  
   Elizabeth 287 288 623  
   George, Adj't. 1013  
   George 288  
   Hannah 287 288  
   INCREASE, QR. MR. (bi.  
   287 h. 288)  
   Increase, Lt. 287 529 644  
   Increase 287  
   Jacob 287  
   James 288 1052  
   Jane 288  
   John, Capt. 287  
   John 102 108  
   Joseph 287  
   Luke 287  
   Martha 288  
   Mary 287 288 480  
   Nancy 288  
   NEHEMIAH, QR. MR.  
   (bi. 288)  
   Nehemiah, Ens. 288  
   Nehemiah 288  
   Oliver 288  
   Ruth A. 520  
   Samuel 288  
   Sarah 623  
   Thomas 287 1001  
   William 287 520 1062  
 Carr —, Lt. 176  
 Carroll Charles, Hon. 1093  
 Carter — 606  
   Lawson A. 606  
   Marcia 606  
   Maud McM. 606  
   Mercy 452  
   Sarah 525  
 Carteret Elizabeth 442  
   Elizabeth S. 567  
   Philip, Capt. 442 567  
 Cartwright Elizabeth 644  
 Cary see Carey  
   —, Col. 1068 1069 1071  
   1072 1073  
   Charlotte 422  
 Cary Esther 538  
   Mary E. W. 650  
   Mary J. 538  
   Nathaniel 538  
   Samuel H. 650  
 Case Family 288  
   — (REFUGEE) (bi. 290)  
   — 584  
   Abigail 290  
   Albertson 290 350 444  
   Anna 273  
   BENJAMIN (bi. 290)  
   Benjamin 521  
   Dibbell 1056  
   Eliza 407  
   Elizabeth E. 290  
   Elizabeth V. 615  
   Esther 290  
   Eunice 290  
   Gilbert 406 615  
   Henry 290 493  
   Ichabod 995 1009  
   Isaac, 3d 1056  
   ISRAEL (bi. 290)  
   J. Wickham 297 483 486  
   Jane T. 584  
   Jemima 290  
   Jesse L. 290  
   John 332 1057  
   John M. 290  
   Joseph 141 1064  
   Julia M. 444  
   Martha 290 368  
   Martha P. 493  
   Mary, Wid. 290 408  
   Mary 290 332  
   Matthias 289 444  
   Mehitable 290  
   Moses, Lt. (a. 290) 290 444  
   Moses 1056  
   Sally 612  
   Samuel 141 273 290 705  
   1064  
   Samuel, Jr. 141 1064  
   Susanna 406  
   Tabitha 290  
   Theodosia 290 521  
   William 288 290 1054 1056  
   Zurviah 290  
 Cashow Andris 1000  
 Casterline Elizabeth R. 526  
   Ralph D. 526  
   William D. 526  
   William D., Jr. 526  
 Catcham John 433  
 Catlin Luty, Col. 1073  
 Caulkins Frances M. (bi.  
   1081 p. 91 a. 91) ("Hist.  
   of New London, Conn."  
   151 198 212 213 217 218  
   235 242 243 244 246 247  
   248 250 253 254 255 256  
   259 267 268 276 278 291  
   292 296 301 320 322 337  
   346 381 396 398 415 420  
   422 425 444 445 474 511  
   534 580 584 620 625 630  
   688 1081 1085 1094)  
 Cebra Family 291  
   Catherine Van H. 291  
   Elizabeth 291 621  
   JAMES (bi. 291) 529 621  
   Margaret 291  
   Peggy 291  
 Cebrey Asa 821  
 Cesar (Indian) 998  
 Chace Philip 1056  
 Chadayne see Shaddain,  
   Shaden  
 Chamberlain Susan 525  
 Chambers Catherine A. B.  
   539  
   Dora 522  
   Harriet A. 539  
 Chambers John 539  
 Champlain, Samuel de. 119  
 Champion Charles P. 312  
   Mabel R. 312  
 Chandler Francis B. 1102  
   Harriet J. 1102  
   John 351  
   Sarah 351  
 Chapin Family 291 Gen. 291  
   BENJAMIN, DR. (bi. 291)  
   H. Amelia R., Mrs. 281 290  
   518 521 522 525 527  
   Henry 291  
   I. Newton 525  
   Louisa 400  
   MARGARET, MRS. (bi.  
   291) 607  
   Samuel, Dea. 291  
 Chapman Family 291 Gen.  
   291  
   —, Col. 40 1073  
   —, Capt. 177 179  
   Caleb 938  
   Catharine 386  
   David 999  
   Elliver 969  
   Ezekiel 999  
   Hannah 291  
   Jabez, Jus. P. 168 903 907  
   Jabez, Col. 201 882  
   Jabez 977 1025  
   Jeremiah 291  
   John, Jus. P. 168 903 907  
   John 291  
   Joseph 291  
   Juliet 281  
   Lucy A. 281  
   Margaret 291  
   Mary 397  
   Rebecca 291  
   Richard, Lt. 236  
   Samuel 291  
   Sarah 291  
   WILLIAM (bi. 291) 938  
 Chappell Family 291  
   Amos 291  
   BENJAMIN (bi. 291)  
   BENJAMIN, JR. (bi. 291)  
   Caleb 291  
   Christian 291  
   Comfort 291  
   George 291  
   John 291  
   Joseph 291  
   Nathaniel 291  
   William 291  
 Charles I., King 155 163 327  
   335  
 Charles II., King 162 163 327  
 Charlotte, Queen 182  
 Chase see Chace  
   —, Mr. 292  
   Ann 292  
   Benjamin 1054  
   Polly 292  
   Susan P. 419  
   William H. 419  
 Chastelleux F. J., Marquis  
   de. 82 661  
 Chatelain John F. 1061  
 Chatfield see Gatfield  
   Elizabeth 351 476  
   Henry, Drum. 1004  
   Henry 995 1061  
   John, Chn. 1062  
   John 1048 1061  
   Lewis 1061  
   Mary 250 499  
   Phebe M., Wid. 497  
   Thomas, Judge 499  
 Chauncey Isaac, Com. 650  
   Nathaniel, Jus. P. 168 771  
 Chazy see De Chazy

- Chenevard John 960  
 Cheney George W. 375  
   Halsey H. 375  
 Cherry Abel 902  
 Chesebrough Gen. 248 254  
   Mary McD. 249  
   Sarah 254 520 527  
   Susannah R. 249  
   Thankful, Wid. 336  
 Cheshire Benjamin 956  
   Martha Y. 956  
 Chester Family 291  
   —, Gen. 1073  
   Daniel 236  
   Eldridge, Lt. 236  
   Elizabeth 292  
   Frederic 260  
   Hannah 291  
   Jedediah 236  
   John, Col. 40 58 60  
   John, Capt. 291 292 580  
   John 291  
   Mary 291  
   Mary S. 580  
   Matilda 292  
   Samuel, Capt. 291 292  
 SIMEON (bi. 292 a. 292)  
   580  
**CHICHESTER —, MRS.**  
   (bi. 292)  
   Abigail 271  
   Ebenezer 1062  
   Eliphalet 292 995 1007 1062  
   Esther 361  
   James 271 292  
   Jeremiah 998  
   Jerusha 533  
   Mary 285 292 430  
   Sylvanus 1062  
   Timothy 1062  
 Child Sally M. 473  
   William 473  
 Childs, Gen. 261  
   —, Col. 520  
 Chilson — 281  
 Chitsey Lois 560 561  
 Chittenden Abraham, Stm.  
   168 952 954  
   Samuel 782  
   William 762  
 Choppin Francois 97  
 Christophers Esther 247  
   Joanna 1089  
   Mary 242 1100  
 Church James 960  
   Joseph, Stm. 168 943  
 Churchill — 335  
   Anna R. 312  
   Mary 260 334  
   Claffin Mary 280  
 Clapper Cornelius 711  
 Clarendon Family 399  
 Clark Family 292  
   — 529 1066 1067  
   Abigail 425  
   Ann E. 419  
   Betsy 294  
   Bula 281  
   Cornelia Van D. 619  
   Cornelius, Lt. 292  
 CORNELIUS (bi. 292)  
   Deborah 292 496  
   Ebenezer 293  
   Edmond 533  
   Edmund 292  
   Elisha, Ens. 293  
 ELISHA (bi. 292)  
   Elisha 293  
   Elizabeth 292 294 318  
   Elizabeth Le R. 534  
   Esther 348  
   George 292 460  
   Hannah 292 293 343  
   James 491  
 Clark James H., Jr. 419  
   Jeremiah 133  
   Joanna 241  
   Joel 284  
   JOHN (bi. 293)  
   John 236 292  
   JOHN, JR. (bi. 293 a. 294  
   h. 293 bounty 99 pension  
   99)  
   John E. 281  
   Joseph, Jus. P. 168 762 760  
   770 786 807 808 809 815  
   818 827 828 830 842 857  
   864  
   Joseph C. 619  
   Joshua, Dr. 292  
   Joshua 292 1058  
   Luey 320  
   Ludley 1060 1061  
   Ludlo 992  
   Mary, Wid. 533  
   Mary 254 292 293 581  
   Mary R. 526  
   Matthew P. 526  
   Phebe H. 478  
   Polly 241 292  
   Prudence 294  
   Puah 294  
   Rachel 293  
   Richard 292  
   Sam 158  
   SAMUEL (bi. 294 a. 294)  
   651  
   Samuel 158 159 241 292 343  
   Samuel L. 292  
   Sarah 460 490  
   STEPHEN (bi. 294)  
   Susan 281  
   Susanna 292  
   Susannah 355  
   Thomas 292 293  
 WILLIAM, LT. (bi. 294)  
   992  
   William, Corp. 294  
   William, Sr. 294  
   William, Jr. 1057 1060  
   William 292  
   Zachariah 281  
 Clarkson —, Capt. 41 995  
   Catharine 342  
   David 711 1049  
 LEVINUS (bi. 666 1100)  
   Matthew, Lt. Col. 1100  
   1101  
   Matthew 1101  
   William, Rev. 342  
 Clayton —, Wid. 616  
   Samuel 1001  
 Cleveland Eli 376  
   Eliza 376  
 Cleaves Eliza 464  
   Elizabeth 315 434  
   Mary, Wid. 610  
 Clement Paulina 281  
   Stephen 1052  
 Cleveland Family 294 Gen.  
   294  
   —, Brig. Gen. 38  
   Anna 472  
   Annie J. 585  
   Bertha M. 585  
   Charlotte H. 585  
   Edmund J. 366  
   Eney 294  
   Grace D. 585  
   Ichabod 1054 1056 1101  
 JOSEPH (bi. 294) 1101  
   Joseph 295 1101  
   Joseph J. 585  
   Lazarus 294  
   Mary 294  
   Moses 294 295 1101  
   Moses C. (h. 295) 294 295  
   1101  
 Cleveland Nathaniel H. 178  
   179 294 295 416 1101  
   Parnel 294  
   Virginia 294  
   William H. 585  
 Cleves Benajah M. 1058  
   David 1058  
   Jedediah 1058  
   Joshua 1058  
   Joshua, Jr. 1058  
 Clinton De Witt, Gov. 356  
   1083  
   George, Brig. Gen. and  
   Gov. (bi. 1081 p. 63 133  
   a. 63 89 123 133) 1093  
   1095 ("Papers" 18 23  
   30 58 64 72 86 83 90 94  
   96 98 100 110 120 124 126  
   129 148 173 174 178 186  
   192 204 205 206 207 208  
   210 214 220 237 258 270  
   276 284 288 295 301 302  
   307 319 321 335 337 338  
   342 349 350 352 373 380  
   390 391 398 402 493 412  
   426 429 440 441 443 448  
   459 460 468 476 482 483  
   509 541 544 556 557 590  
   576 608 610 621 627 628  
   649 651 659 674 675 677  
   678 679 682 685 687 680  
   690 724 725 726 873 971  
   1081 1082 1092 1099)  
   George, (Colonial) Gov.  
   476  
**GEORGE, MRS. (bi. 295)**  
   1082  
   George W. 343  
 Henry, Sir, Lt. Gen. (bi.  
   1083 p. 63 a. 63) 279 352  
   685 1081 1088 1097  
 James, Maj. Gen. (bi. 1083  
   p. 63 a. 63)  
 Clopper Cornelius 1049  
 Close Hannah 674  
   John, Rev. 1075  
 Clothier Delight 253  
   Louise M., Mrs. 253  
 Clowes Millicent 544  
 Cluett Elizabeth 242  
   J. W. A. 242  
   Jessie A. 242  
   Louise B. 242  
 Coan Abraham 995  
 Cobb Sarah 280  
 Cochran see Korkorn  
   Earl 1084  
   Experience 1084  
   Experience K. 363 437 1084  
   John, Cte. 168  
   John, Dr. 714 1084  
   John, Gen. 1084  
   John, Capt. (bi. 1083 a.  
   1084) 363 437 1085 1090  
   John 1084  
   Sarah 1084  
   William A. 1084  
   William D. 1084  
 Cochrane Charles, Maj. 176  
   177 601  
 Cock John 1052  
   Levi 1052  
   Rosannah 319  
   Stephen 1052  
   Thomas 1052  
   William 1052  
 Cockburn Eliza 300  
 Cocks George W. 156 159 160  
   161 258 270 271 276 286  
   287 296 319 431 433 442  
   444 457 468 531 532 594  
   597 603 607 622 623 634  
   637 638 639 640 647 648  
   649 650 651 656

- Coddington Phebe 497  
**C O D W I S E G E O R G E**,  
 CAPT. (bi. 666 a. 666)  
 George, Jr. 666  
 Coe Family 295 Gen 295 296  
 Abigail 296  
 Ann 295  
**BENJAMIN, CAPT.** (bi.  
 295)  
 Benjamin, Hon. 408  
 Benjamin 159  
 Charles, Rev. 466  
 David 295  
 Eliza M. 466  
 Grover 296  
 John 158 159 295  
 Jonathan, Cornet 1013  
 Jonathan 295  
 Phebe 296 408  
 Robert 157 158 159 295 564  
 Samuel 295  
**COGGESHALL WILLIAM**  
 (bi. 296 a. 296)  
 Cogswell Abigail 454 455  
 James, Dr. 454 455  
 Coit —, Mr. 962  
 Elizabeth 1089  
 Harriet J. 401  
 Sarah 351  
 William 351  
 Colden Cadwallader, Gov. (a.  
 500) 500  
 David 140 142 1052 1054  
 Cole Family 296  
**ICHABOD, CAPT.** (bi.  
 296 a. 296)  
 James 296 515  
 John 296 909  
 Mary W. P. 515  
 Matthew 620  
 Robert 296  
 Samuel 296  
 Susanna C., Wid. 620  
 Traddeus 1057 1060  
 Coleman — 488  
 Abigail 529  
 Keziah 491  
 Coles Ann 604  
 Caleb 648  
 Deborah 648  
 Deborah U. 640  
 Elizabeth 455 603  
 Hannah 648  
 Hannah B. 646  
 Hubert 1052  
 Mary 640  
 Mary H. 604  
 Nathaniel 454 455 646 648  
 Phebe T. 454 455  
 Robert 603 604 640  
 Sarah 648  
 Sarah R. 648  
 Zipporah 442  
 Colgan Thomas, Rev. 1075  
 Collier Peter 1063  
 Collinot Marguerite 241  
 Collins Family 242  
 Alice 242  
 Anne 242  
 Augustus, Jus. P. 168 904  
 915  
 Betsy 253  
 Daniel, Capt. (bi. 239 242)  
 Daniel 242  
 Dorothy 242  
 Evert 1000  
 James 242  
 Jane 253  
 Jonathan 253  
 Nehemiah 1052  
 Peter 242  
 Thomas 1052  
 Timothy 1052  
 Colston Margaret 291  
 Colt John 369  
 Julia 369  
 Peter 972  
 Colver see Culver  
 Colwell Harvey 1052  
 Hugh 332  
 Colver Jane 622  
 Peter, Lt. 1013  
 Combs see Coombes  
 Henry 1062  
 John 1052  
 Samuel, Capt. 887 888 889  
 890  
 Samuel 290 318 344 345 389  
 413 414 1026  
 Comfort Margaret 680  
 Comings Joseph 797  
 Complin George 516  
 Kate R. 516  
 Compton Helena 614  
 Comstock James, Lt. 236  
 Laura 321  
 Phebe 366  
 William 236  
 Conant Eunice 581  
 Conaway Charles 532  
 Louisa R. 532  
 Cone Daniel, Stm. 168 903  
 907 948  
 Ebenezer, Jr., Stm. 168 907  
 Ebenezer, 2d, Stm. 168 903  
 948  
 Robert B. 494  
 Sarah B., Mrs. 369  
 Congdon Ananias 1017  
 Ann E. 654  
 Conger Cornelia E. 311  
 De Witt 311  
 Sarah 554  
 Conklin Abigail 560  
 Agnes R. 543  
 Bertha 598  
 Bethia 405  
 Deborah 397  
 Douglas 598  
 Elizabeth 640  
 Emily 540  
 Experience 515  
 Henrietta 308  
 Jacob 224  
 James H. 543  
 Jane 560  
 John 283 446 640  
 Joseph 1017  
 Lucretia 463  
 Mary 283 285 446 501  
 Mary E. R. 540  
 Nancy 407  
 Nathan, Capt. 513  
 Nathan B. 308  
 Rebecca 283 305  
 Sarah 546  
 Sarah H. 446  
 Susanna 264  
 Washington 540  
 Conkline John 388  
 Sarah 388  
 Conkling Family 9 296  
 — 335 622  
 Abel 298  
 Abigail 300  
**ABRAHAM** (bi. 298)  
 Abraham 302 308  
**ALEXANDER** (bi. 298)  
 Alfred, Judge 300  
 Alfred 300  
 Almada 301  
 Alse 299  
 Amelia 308  
**ANANIAS** (bi. 298 a. 299)  
 Ananias 260 296 297 299  
 300 301 302 303 305 306  
 308  
 Ananias, Jr. 299  
 Conkling Ananias, Mrs. 306  
 Anna 307  
 Annis 636  
 Ansel 298 301  
 Azel 301  
 Azrael 307  
 Bathsheba 493  
**BENJAMIN, CAPT.** (bi.  
 299 a. 299) 307 308  
**BENJAMIN** (bi. 299)  
 Benjamin 296 297 300 302  
 303 305 306  
 Bethiah 305 388  
 Betsy 300 305  
 Bradley 304  
 Brewster 298  
 Cornelia 308  
 Caroline 298  
 Catharine 246 593  
 Charity 304  
 Charles 298  
 Christian 440  
 Cineus see Sineus  
 Cineus 296 299 300 303 304  
 305 306  
 Clarissa 300 307  
 Cornelia 308  
**CORNELIUS, CAPT.** (bi.  
 300 a. 300) 303  
 Cornelius 296 297 298 302  
 303 306 308  
 Cornelius, Jr. 296 1062  
**DANIEL, ENS.** (bi. 300 a.  
 300) 302  
 Daniel 300 301 584  
**DAVID, DR.** (bi. 300 a.  
 300)  
**DAVID** (bi. 300 h. 301)  
 David 260 296 297 298 301  
 306 307 969  
 David, Jr. 1054 1056  
 David W. 308  
 Deborah 296 298 416  
 Deborah M. 304  
 Deborah T. 599  
 Desire 303  
 DeWitt C. 307  
 Dimon 307  
 Dolly 305  
 Dorcas 296  
 Dorothy 404  
**EBENEZER** (bi. 301)  
 Edith 585  
 Edmund F. 305  
**EDWARD, CAPT.** (bi.  
 301) 298 304  
**EDWARD, LT.** (bi. 302)  
 300 301  
 Edward 302 304  
 Elbert 308  
 Elias 1061  
**ELISHA** (bi. 302)  
 Elisha 296  
 Eliza 300 305  
 Eliza G. 399  
 Elizabeth 297 298 300 303  
 304 305 306 381 433 504  
 575  
 Elizabeth H. 305  
 Elkanah, Capt. 298  
 Elkanah 298 308 1062  
 Emma 308  
 Eneas 306  
 Enoch, Capt. 298  
 Epenetus, Capt. 991  
 Epenetus, Lt. 990  
**Epenetus** 298  
 Erastus H. 298  
 Esther 296 300 304 504  
 Experience 298  
 Ezekiel 298 1062  
 Ezra, Corp. 298 999 1007  
 Ezra 298 995 1007 1062  
 Fanny 304 306  
 Frank 298



- Conkling Gamaliel 1064  
   Gloriana 300  
   Gordon B. 305  
   Hannah 260 296 207 299  
     300 303 305 307 308 394  
     433 567  
   Hannah K. 433  
   Hannah L. 260  
   Hannah M. K. 543  
   Henry 296 297 300 302 304  
     307 416  
   Hester 304  
   Hubbard 298 1062  
   Ida 308  
   Irene 308  
   Isaac, Col. 308  
   Isaac 296 305 308 353 433  
     998 1061 1062  
   Isaac, Jr. 353  
   Isabell 307  
   Israel 298 306 307 998 1062  
   Jacob, Capt. 302  
   JACOB, ENS. (bi. 302)  
   JACOB (bi. 302)  
   Jacob 297 298  
   JACOB, JR. (bi. 302) 298  
     308  
   James 305  
   Jane 305 561  
   Jane A. 298  
   Jedediah 1061  
   Jemima 305 308 399  
   Jemima H. 398  
   JEREMIAH, SERJT. (bi.  
     302)  
   Jeremiah, Sr. 302  
   Jeremiah, Jr. 303  
   Jeremiah 296 298 299 300  
     301 302 303 304 305 306  
   Jerusha 353 384 507  
   Jesse 298 308 1062  
   Jesse P. 543  
   Joel 1060 1061  
   JOHN, CAPT. (bi. 303 a.  
     303) 300 304 308  
   John, Capt. 297 298 299  
     307 545  
   JOHN (bi. 303)  
   John 246 296 297 298 299  
     300 304 305 306 307 308  
   John, Jr. 1056  
   John A. 305  
   John T. 300  
   Jonah 1062  
   Jonas P. 308  
   JONATHAN (bi. 303 a.  
     303)  
   Jonathan 294 298 299 304  
     599  
   JONATHAN, JR. (bi. 303  
     a. 304)  
   Jonathan, Jr. 299 304 305  
     306  
   Jonathan D. 307  
   Jonathan T. 298 543  
   JOSEPH, CAPT. (bi. 304  
     a. 304)  
   Joseph, Capt. 298 301  
   Joseph, Corp. 305  
   JOSEPH (ONE) (bi. 304)  
   JOSEPH (TWO) (bi. 305)  
   Joseph 296 297 298 299 301  
     303 306  
   Joseph, Jr. 1054  
   Joseph H. 305  
   Joshua 306  
   Josiah 300  
   Julia A. 420  
   Julius 299  
   Kate 308  
   Keturah 266 298 301 308  
   Keziah 299  
   Lavinia 303  
   Lemuel 297
- Conkling Letitia 298  
   Lewis 296 299 303 305  
   Libbie 305  
   Lucretia 479 480  
   Lucy 468  
   Lydia 300  
   Maria 298  
   Martha 296 303 306 307  
   Mary, Wid. 297  
   Mary 296 297 298 300 302  
     303 305 306 307 308 476  
     485 608  
   Mary A. 305  
   Mary E. 298 308  
   Mary F. T. 584  
   Matilda 298  
   Mulford 1061  
   Nancy W. 622  
   Nathan 297 1061  
   Nathan, 3d. 1061  
   Nathan W. 298  
   Nathaniel, Capt. 305 398  
     399  
   NATHANIEL, LT. (bi.  
     305) 299 303 306  
   NATHANIEL, SERJT.  
     (bi. 306)  
   Nathaniel 297 300 305 306  
     567  
   Nathaniel, Jr. 306  
   Nathaniel R., Capt. 305  
   Nelson 308  
   Olivia H. 399  
   Parnel 294 304  
   PETER (bi. 306)  
   Phebe 297 300 301 306 308  
     577  
   Phebe S. 567  
   Philetus 301  
   Philip, Lt. 989 990  
   Philip 306 1014 1062  
   Platt, Cte. 1048  
   Platt, Col. 119 298 306  
   Platt 298 567 990 1062  
   Polly 304  
   Prince Thomas 307  
   Rachel 297 469  
   Rachel M. 469  
   Rebecca 298  
   Repsey 304  
   RICHARD (bi. 306)  
   Richard 298 307 308  
   Richard, Jr. 306 1062  
   Richard L. 308  
   Roscoe, Hon. 300 305  
   Ruth 296 298 301 303 308  
     585  
   SAMUEL, LT. (bi. 306)  
   SAMUEL (ONE) (bi. 306)  
   SAMUEL (TWO) (bi. 306)  
   Samuel 296 297 300 303 304  
     306 307  
   Sarah, Wid. 408  
   Sarah 260 297 298 303 308  
     464  
   Sarah H. 545  
   Seaman 298  
   SELAH (bi. 307 a. 307)  
   SHADRACH (bi. 307 a.  
     307) 141 559  
   SILVANUS, LT. (bi. 307)  
   Silvanus, Ens. 307  
   Silvanus 307  
   Sineus see Cineus  
   Sineus 1061  
   Stephen 298  
   Stephen B. 298 306  
   Stratton 299  
   Strong 307  
   Sussey 300  
   Sybel 301  
   Temperance 297  
   Therina 308  
   Thirza 543
- CONKLING THOMAS,  
   MAJ. (bi. 307) 118 119  
   THOMAS (bi. 307 a. 308)  
   Thomas 297 298 299 300  
     301 303 306 308 469  
   Thomas, Jr. 141 308 1062  
     1064  
   Thomas P. 307  
   Timothy, Col. 298  
   TIMOTHY, LT. (bi. 308)  
     298  
   Timothy 297 298 300 303  
     306 307 308  
   Timothy, Jr. 297 1062  
   Timothy, T. 308  
   TITUS, CAPT. (bi. 308)  
     298 306  
   Titus 306 308  
   Warren 298  
   Washington 308  
   William, Lt. 309  
   WILLIAM (bi. 308)  
   William 296 298 302 304  
     306  
   WILLIAM, JR. (bi. 308)  
   William H. 305 399  
   William H., Jr. 10 305 399  
   Zebulon 1061  
   Zephaniah 1061  
   Zerviah 479  
   Zophar 998  
   Conklyn Dorothy 404  
   Conly Abbie Y., Mrs. 657  
     Edwin 657  
   Conn see Cornell, Cornwell  
     —, Serjt. 1000  
   Abraham 1004  
     William 995 1002 1054  
   Connaught, Earl of 336  
   Connors Jediah 1058  
   Connolly Michael 720  
   Conover Mary 501  
   Constable Elizabeth 613  
   Conway —, Capt. 1067  
     Charles 532  
     Louisa R. 532  
     Thomas, Maj. Gen. (bi.  
       1084 a. 77)  
   Cook Family 309  
     —, Col. 40 1070 1073  
     — 458 526  
   Abel 998  
   Abiel 309  
   Abigail 309  
   Abraham 1065  
   Addison M. 309 310 375  
     409 457 535 541 542  
   Adelaide A. 376  
   Adeline C. 309 541  
   Alanson 309  
   Alice 376  
   Ann L. 309  
   Anna 309  
   Anna A. 422  
   Annie A. 415  
   Aphelia 380  
   Benjamin 422 995  
   Burnet 1065  
   Caleb, Jns. P. 168 945  
   Calvin 995 1003  
   Caroline 309  
   Caroline H. 309  
   Celia 380  
   Charles P. 422 423  
   DAVID (bi. 309)  
   David 310 375  
   David H. 309  
   Edmund H. 422  
   Edward D. 422  
   Edward H. 422  
   Elias 309 310 468 1065  
   Elias, Jr. 1065  
   Eliza R. 376  
   Elizabeth 309 580

- Cook Ellis 309 310  
 Elmira 309  
 Eloise A. 422  
 Emily 376  
 Emily J. 422  
 Eugenia L. 554  
 Ferdinand H. 422  
 Florence E. 422  
 Frances M. 309  
 Francis 309  
 George 1017  
 HANNAH, MRS. (bi. 309)  
 Hannah 310  
 Hannah R. 535  
 Harry 526  
 Helen 376  
 Henry, Dr. 422  
 Henry A. 376  
 Henry F. 422  
 Isaac 309  
 JAMES, ADJT. (bi. 309)  
 JEDEDIAH (bi. 309)  
 John 309 310 995 1003 1064  
 John, Jr. 1065  
 JOHN MITCHELL (bi. 309 a. 309)  
 JONATHAN, CORP. (bi. 310 a. 310)  
 Jonathan 309 310 384  
 Joseph 422  
 Josephine B. 422  
 Katherine 376  
 Katherine R. 376  
 Luther D. 422  
 Lyman B. 309  
 Marian 376  
 Martha 309 310  
 Mary 309 410 422 541 584  
 Mary H. 422  
 Mary L'II. 451  
 Mary R. 526  
 Mehitable 309 375 468  
 Metta H., Mrs. 429 532 536  
 Mille 479  
 Miriam 384  
 NATHAN (bi. 310)  
 Nathan 309 451  
 Nathan T. 309 410  
 Obadiah 309  
 Orlando H. 309  
 Phebe 309 376  
 Polly 309  
 REBECCA, WID. (bi. 310)  
 Richard 376  
 Richard W. 309  
 Samuel 309 422  
 Sarah 309 422  
 SILAS, MAJ. (bi. 310)  
 Silas 309  
 Stephen 376 1065  
 Sullivan 376 535  
 Sylvanus 1055  
 Theophilus 309 1066  
 William H. 376  
 William L. 309 422  
 Zerviah 458  
 Cooke —, Col. 621  
 Helen 386  
 Mary 273  
 Cooley Ann 386  
 James S., Rev. 484  
 Mary M. 484  
 "Coolidge Susan" 647  
 Coombes see Combs  
 Nathaniel 1052  
 Samuel 1052  
 Thomas 1052  
 Coon Mary 372  
 Cooper Family 9 310  
 — 538 601  
 Abigail 264 306  
 ABRAHAM (bi. 310)  
 Abraham 310 311 312 555  
 641  
 Cooper Adelaide C. 312  
 Albert E. 311  
 Ananias 310 313 554 1055  
 Angelica S. 466  
 Anra R. 312  
 Apollos, Judge 311  
 Apollos 311  
 Benjamin 995 1004 1056  
 Benjamin F. 311  
 Bethiah 555  
 Caleb 310 311 1056  
 Carrie E. 312  
 Charles 311 312 995 1003  
 Chauncey 312  
 Cornelia 311 312  
 Cornelia E. 311  
 David 310 535 995 1003  
 1055  
 David, Jr. 1055  
 ELIAS (bi. 311 a. 311 ) 9  
 Elias F. 312  
 Eliza 313  
 Elizabeth 282 312 554  
 Emma E. 312  
 Emma R. 342  
 Emmeline 312  
 Foster 311  
 Frances 311  
 Frances H. 312  
 Frederick S. 312  
 George 312  
 Gertrude A. 312  
 Gertrude S. 312  
 Gilbert 133 311  
 HANNAH, WID. (bi. 311  
 a. 311)  
 Hannah 310 311 312 313  
 566 641  
 Harriet 312  
 Harriet A. 312  
 Harriet C. 312  
 Harriet R. 312  
 Helen 311  
 Helen M. 312  
 Henry 311  
 Henry K. 312  
 Herbert J. 312  
 Hiram 311  
 Howell 312  
 Irene 312  
 James 310 313  
 James B. 313  
 James B., Mrs. 388  
 Jane 311  
 Joanna 310  
 John, Capt. 310 311  
 John, Serjt. 311  
 John, Sr. 311  
 John, Jr. 311  
 JOHN (bi. 311 discharge  
 95)  
 John 309 310 313  
 John J. 312  
 John T., Gen. 466  
 Josiah 1055 1066  
 Juliana 312  
 Kate C. 312  
 Kate L. 311  
 Lois P. 312  
 Lucinda 313  
 Lulu 311  
 Margaret 310  
 Martha 309 310  
 Mary 310 313 504 535  
 Mary A. 311  
 Mary H. 313  
 Mary L. 312  
 Mary W. 632  
 Matthew 995 1002 1003  
 1055  
 Mehitable 311 422  
 Mercator, Capt. 313  
 Minnie L. 312  
 Nancy 312 554  
 Cooper Nathan 313  
 Nathaniel 313  
 Nicoll 312  
 Obadiah 311  
 Oliver 311  
 Peleg 313  
 Prudence 310 554  
 Ruth 311 313  
 Samuel 310 313 554 1056  
 Sarah B. 313  
 Sibly 311  
 SILAS (bi. 312 a. 313)  
 Silas 282 313  
 Simon W. 313  
 Sophia 312  
 Stephen, Jr. 1061  
 Susanna 311  
 Susannah 312  
 Thomas, Chn. 706  
 Thomas, Cte. 88 145  
 Thomas 310 311 669 1065  
 Thomas, Jr. 1056  
 William 1054  
 William B. 311  
 ZEBULON, CAPT. (bi.  
 313 a. 313)  
 Zebulon 312 632  
 ZEBULON, JR. (bi. 313)  
 Zebulon W. 313  
 Ziporah T. 601  
 ZOPHAR, CAPT. (bi. 313)  
 Copp — 423  
 Fedora 423  
 Corah Sarah 568  
 Corbitt Charles 224  
 Corey see Cory  
 Family 313  
 Abigail 545  
 ABIJAH (bi. 314 a. 314)  
 313  
 Abraham 313 314 493 999  
 1054 1056  
 BRADDOCK (bi. 314) 313  
 Charity 314  
 Charles G. 267  
 Dority 313  
 Dorothea 313  
 Elizabeth 313 332  
 Elnathan 313  
 Hannah 283  
 Isaac 995 1008  
 Jacob 313  
 Jesser 1058  
 Johanna 282  
 John 283 313 314  
 John, Jr. 546  
 Jonathan, Sr. 313  
 Jonathan, Jr. 313  
 Jonathan 313  
 Lois 313  
 Lucy K. 313  
 Martha 592 627  
 Mary 313 314 434 438 636  
 Mary C., Wid. 545 546  
 Mary P. 493  
 Naomi 314  
 Patience 313  
 Phebe 345  
 Temperance 313  
 Corlear see Van Curler  
 Cornelius Jonathan 1052  
 Moses 1052  
 Cornell see Conn, Cornwell  
 Gen. 314  
 Aspinwall, Ens. 1012  
 Charles 1052  
 Elijah 1052  
 John, Rev. 314  
 Rebecca 646  
 Sylvester 1052  
 Thomas 646 1052  
 Timothy 1052  
 William 1052  
 Cornish Benjamin 1000

- Cornish John 1000  
 Mary 545  
 Cornwall — 386  
 Betsy G. 386  
 E. E., Dr. 314  
 Emily S. 362  
 Cornwallis, Lord Charles, Lt.  
 Gen. (bi. 1084 p. 82 a.  
 82) 484 1089 1098  
 Cornwell see Conn, Cornell  
 Family 314  
 Abigail S. 314  
 Alice S. 314  
 Aspinwall, Ens. 1012  
 Aspinwall 1051  
 BENJAMIN, SERJT. (bi.  
 314)  
 Benjamin 314  
 Dorcas 314  
 Jacob 314  
 James 1051  
 Jane 314  
 Jesse 314  
 John 140 314  
 Lewis, Serjt. 1000 1001  
 Mary 314  
 Parmelia F. 314  
 Phebe 314  
 Rebecca B. 314  
 RICHARD (bi. 314)  
 Silas 314  
 Thomas 314  
 Timothy 314  
 William 140 314  
 Corsboom David 1052  
 Cortland —, Col. 1073  
 Cortright see Kortright  
 John D. 538  
 Lorinda M. R. 538  
 CORUM JAMES (bi. 314)  
 Corwin Family 9 314 Gen.  
 315 316 317 318  
 —, Wid. 317  
 — 529 532  
 Abel 395  
 AMAZIAH (bi. 315)  
 Amaziah 314 318  
 Annie 315  
 Benjamin 315 316 617  
 Daniel 315 317 318 1058  
 David 315 1057  
 David, Jr. 1057  
 Deborah 318  
 Deliverance 408  
 Dorothy T. 610  
 Ebenezzer 315  
 Edward 314  
 Elizabeth 294 315 316 317  
 318  
 Elizabeth C. 315  
 Elizabeth H. 318  
 Ely 1058  
 Ezra 610  
 George, Rev. 314  
 George 314 315 316  
 Gershom 995 1008 1017  
 Hannah, Wid. 317  
 Hannah 315 317  
 Hannah H. 315  
 Hannah R. 521  
 Henry 1058  
 Isaac 317  
 Israel 318  
 Jacob 995 1008 1058  
 JAMES, CAPT. (bi. 316 a.  
 316 h. 316)  
 James 316 318 364 408  
 Jason 317  
 Jedediah 315  
 Jemima 318 319  
 Jemima Y. 654  
 Jeremiah 995 1009 1058  
 Joanna 294 315 318  
 Johanna 318
- Corwin John, Dea. 316  
 John, Maj. 294 316  
 John, Lt. 518 994 995 1000  
 1008 1009 1010  
 John 315 316 317 395 1056  
 JONATHAN (bi. 317 a.  
 317)  
 Jonathan 314 315 318  
 Joshua 318 995 1009 1058  
 Julia 395  
 Lucretia 318  
 Lydia 317 318  
 Margaret 315  
 Maria 318  
 Martha 290 315  
 Martin 316  
 Martin L. 316  
 MARY, WID. (bi. 317)  
 Mary 315 317 318 319 524  
 619  
 Mary R. 529  
 Matthias 290 315 316 317  
 318 1056 1058  
 Mehitable 316 318 408  
 Mehitable H. 316  
 Moses 316  
 NATHAN (bi. 317 a. 318)  
 Nathan 315 318  
 Nathan, Jr. 317 995 1009  
 Nathan H. 318  
 NATHANIEL (bi. 318)  
 Patience 408  
 PETER (bi. 318)  
 Peter 654  
 Phebe 317 318  
 Prudence 364  
 Prudence G. 316  
 Rachel 317 318  
 Rebecca 317  
 Rhoda 414  
 Richard 317 1058  
 Robert N., Prof. 314 315  
 317 395 483  
 Ruth 395  
 Sally R. 532  
 Samuel 315 1056  
 Samuel, Jr. 1056  
 Sarah V. 617  
 SELAH (bi. 318)  
 Selah 317  
 Separate 315  
 Silas 315 318 1058  
 Silas, Jr. 1058  
 Simeon 995 1008  
 Stephen 1056  
 Theophilus 315 317 318 521  
 Thomas, Hon. 532  
 THOMAS (bi. 318)  
 Thomas 315  
 Timothy, Capt. 318  
 Timothy, Serjt. 319  
 TIMOTHY (bi. 318)  
 Timothy 315 319  
 Timothy, Jr. 1058  
 Webb 315  
 William 316  
 Corwith — 632  
 Harriet W. 632  
 Corwith Burnett 1055  
 Caleb 995 1002  
 David 356 358 1055  
 Henry 995 1002 1066  
 John 995 1002 1066  
 Mary 358  
 Puah 356  
 Cory see Corey  
 Abraham 999  
 Costello Edna M. 487  
 Cotrel Emma 515  
 Mary 515  
 Cotton John 581  
 William N. 224  
 Couch Mary 319  
 Couline —, Esq. 205
- Courcelles Daniel de R., Gov.  
 19  
 Courtenay Family 399  
 Couwenhoven Nicholas, Col.  
 1013  
 Nicholas, Jr., Qr. Mr. 1013  
 Couwenhoven Nicholas, Lt.  
 Col. 41 1013  
 Nicholas, Qr. Mr. 1013  
 Rem 1011  
 Covert, Johannis 1052  
 Tunis 1052  
 William 1052  
 Covill Philip 236  
 Cowder see Crowder  
 Cowey Harvey D. 242  
 Louie D. 242  
 Cowenhoven Nicholas 710  
 711  
 Cowin Gershom 1017  
 Cowles see Cole  
 Ann F. 422  
 C. W. 422  
 Cox Samuel 1058  
 W. T. 277  
 Crabbe Richard 158  
 Craft Ann 333  
 Derrick 333  
 Henry 1001  
 Sarah A. 420  
 Craig Christopher 1001  
 Helen B. 663  
 Jacob 1001  
 Samuel D. 663  
 Crandall Cora 480  
 Crane Family 319 Gen. 319  
 Benjamin 319  
 Deborah 319  
 Esther 319  
 Jonathan, Lt. 319  
 Joseph, Wid. 319  
 J O S E P H, D R. and  
 CAPT. (bi. 319)  
 Joseph, Dr. 338 556  
 Joseph 319  
 Mary 319  
 Rosanna 319  
 Sarah 319  
 Sarah S. 556  
 Thaddeus, Col. 196 1022  
 Craven Charles E., Rev. 292  
 293 294 297 300 302 305  
 307 519 521 522 525 626  
 1076 1077 ("Hist. of  
 Mattituck, L. I." 99 153  
 177 178 179 193 316 317  
 323 353 364 370 377 396  
 409 413 416 417 419 484  
 517 518 519 523 524 625  
 626 629 635)  
 Cornelia M. 666  
 Earl of 606  
 Creed Cornelius 1001  
 Cregier Simon, Ens. 1016  
 Crill W. T. 341  
 Crittenden see Cruttenden  
 Annie L. 1101  
 Augusta 1102  
 Henry 1102  
 Jane F. 401  
 Jane F. H. 1101  
 Louisa M. 401  
 Louise M. H. 1102  
 Margaret L. 1102  
 Robert 1102  
 Robert O. 401 1101  
 Susan H. 1102  
 Thomas R., Dr. 1102  
 Thomas R. 401  
 Cromwell Mary 376  
 Oliver, Gen. 336 486  
 Crook Benjamin, Corp. 1000  
 1005  
 Benjamin 793 1002 1054



- Crooke Elizabeth 659  
 Crosborough Family 399  
 Crosby Angelica S. 466  
 Clarkson F. 466  
 John S., Col. 466  
 Cross Amos 263  
 Charles 376 377  
 Elizabeth 263  
 Lulu 376 377  
 Robert, Rev. 1075  
 Crossman Family 139  
 ABNER (bi. 319)  
 Anne W. 557  
 Benjamin 319  
 Bethiah 319  
 Betsey 319  
 Franklin 557  
 Gilbert 319  
 Joanna 319  
 John 319  
 Robert 319  
 Sarah 319  
 Simeon 204 1017  
 Crow Eliza A. 496  
 Melancthon 496  
 Sarah H. P. 496  
 Crowder Anthony 319  
 JONATHAN (bi. 319)  
 Sally 319  
 Crowell Joseph 451  
 Mary 495  
 Sarah L.H. 451  
 CRUGER JOHN (bi. 666  
 p. 666 a. 666)  
 John H., Col. 176 618  
 Crummeline — 573  
 Juliana 574  
 Cruttenden see Crittenden  
 Family 320  
 Abraham 320  
 JONATHAN (bi. 320)  
 Joseph, Ens. 847  
 Cuffy Amos 224  
 Culver Family 320  
 Abigail 320  
 Abigail E. M. 320  
 Alvah 320  
 Ann 320  
 Anna 321  
 Anson 320  
 Asahel 320  
 Benjamin 320  
 Caroline F. 320  
 Charles 321  
 Charles B. 320  
 Charles D. 320  
 Charles M. 320  
 Cyrus L. 320  
 DAVID (bi. 320)  
 DAVID, JR. (bi. 320)  
 Dinah 320  
 Edward 320 321  
 Edward P. 321  
 Emily K. 320  
 Esther M. 320  
 George 321  
 George B. 321  
 Georgiana 321  
 GERSHOM (bi. 321 a. 321)  
 Gershom 320  
 Henry 321  
 Ira Y. 320  
 J. E., Dr. 320  
 James 320 1054  
 James L. 321  
 Jessie 320  
 John 320  
 John O. 320  
 Julia L. 320  
 Kathryne L. 320  
 Laura B. 321  
 Louisa A. 320  
 Lucy 320  
 Lucy C. 320 321  
 Culver McLaren 321  
 Margaret A. 320  
 Martha 320  
 Mary 320  
 Mary A. 320  
 Mary C. 321  
 Mary R. 321  
 Merritt 321  
 Minnie 320  
 Nina 320  
 Paul 320  
 Richard K. 320 321  
 Sabrina 321  
 Samuel 320  
 Seba 320  
 Silas N. 320  
 Stephen B. 321  
 Stewart L. 321  
 Thomas L. 321  
 WILLIAM (bi. 321)  
 William L. 320 321  
 Cummings Luke 1051  
 Cunliffe Henry 620  
 Susanna 620  
 Cunningham —, Capt. 126  
 128 206  
 Cupper see Cooper  
 Cure Walter, Lt. 998  
 Curran, Curren see Corwin  
 CURRIE ARCHIBALD (bi.  
 666 a. 666) 660 667 688  
 Catharine S. 667  
 David 667  
 Currier see Corwin  
 Curtenius Family 667  
 Alfred 668  
 Alfred G. 668  
 Anna 668  
 Anthonius, Rev. 667  
 Antonious 667  
 Catherine 667 668  
 Catherine E. 668  
 Catherine G. 667  
 Charles 668  
 Dwight 668  
 Elizabeth 667 668  
 Elizabeth De F. 667  
 Elizabeth F. 668  
 Elwood 668  
 Frederick 668  
 Frederick W. 667 668  
 George 668  
 Helen L. 668  
 Helen M. 668  
 Helen R. 668  
 Henry R. 668  
 Jane 667  
 John 668  
 John L. 668  
 Kate W. 668  
 Katherine 668  
 Louisa 668  
 Mary 667 668  
 Mary A. L. 667  
 Mary L. 675  
 Peter, Gen. 667 668  
 Peter 675  
 PETER T., AUD. GEN.  
 (bi. 667 p. 667 a. 137 667)  
 137 668 673  
 Phillipus 667  
 Pierre 668  
 Tannitze 667  
 William R. 668  
 Curtice Abigail E. M. 320  
 Niard 999  
 Curtis Frederick S. 556  
 Katherine 545  
 Sarah 309  
 William 1052  
 Curtiss Joseph, Stm. 168 928  
 932  
 Curwin see Corwin  
 George 314  
 Cushman John P., Hon. 589  
 Maria J. T. 589  
 Custis George W. P. 661  
 Cutler —, Capt. 176  
 B. 252  
 Bethiah 471  
 Caleb, Mrs. 489  
 Lois 252  
 Cutting Abigail 538  
 Leonard, Rev. 1075  
 Cuyler Jacob, Aud. 189  
 Daboll Nathan 331  
 Daft Thomas 714  
 Daggett Naphtali, Rev. (bi.  
 1084) 467  
 Sarah S. 1084  
 Daggot —, Capt. 962  
 Dains Family 321  
 Abigail 321  
 Abraham 321  
 Albert S. 322  
 Eliza 322  
 John 322 1055 1066  
 Mary 321  
 Nancy 322  
 Nelson 322  
 Paul 995 1005 1055 1066  
 PETER (bi. 322) 321  
 Ruth A. 322  
 Sarah P. 321  
 Sarah S. 322  
 Sarah T. 322  
 Susan 322  
 Thomas 322  
 William T. 322  
 Dalon Benjamin 1052  
 Dana Katherine 340  
 William B. 340  
 Danes see Dains  
 Danford William 1001  
 Daniels Bernard 496  
 Harriet M. 650  
 Jane P. 496  
 Darling Edith E. 438  
 Loretia 271  
 Darrow Family 322  
 Christopher, Maj. 322  
 Christopher 322  
 Elizabeth 322 452  
 George 322  
 JOHN (bi. 322)  
 Leavitt, Capt. 322  
 Mary 322  
 Millicent 322  
 Nicholas 322  
 Zadoc, Elder 322  
 Dart Anna 278  
 Dartmouth, Earl of 665  
 (' Papers ' 129)  
 Darwin Abigail 260  
 Joseph 260  
 Davall see Deval, Duvall  
 Benjamin 141 330 1064  
 Frankling 330  
 John 141 330 1064  
 Samuel 995 1005 1054  
 William 330  
 Davenport see Devenport  
 Family 322  
 — 553  
 Abigail 322  
 Abraham, Hon. 666 926 946  
 961 962  
 Abraham, Jus. P. 168 957  
 Abraham, Col. (bi. 322  
 p. 323 a. 323) 108  
 Abraham 208  
 Elizabeth 322  
 Elizabeth M. 322  
 Francis 1052  
 James, Rev. 151 322 323  
 JAMES (bi. 323)

- DAVENPORT JOHN, REV. (bi. 323) 155 156 163  
322 323 1075  
John 155 322 323  
Kate H. 553  
Lewis 1052  
Martha 322 1094  
Martha F. 322  
Martha G. S. 322  
Samuel 1052
- Davidson see Davison  
Malcolm H. 466  
Margaret M. 466  
Morris M. 466  
Oliver, Dr. 466  
Silvanus M. 466
- Davies Alice 606  
Alice M. 606  
Audrey 606  
Cornelia S. 606  
Eliakim 1060  
Emily 606  
Emily M. O'N. 606  
Ethel 606  
Frederick M. 606  
Frederick M., Jr. 606  
Helen 606  
Julien T., Hon. 605 606  
Julien T. 606  
Julien T., Jr. 606  
Louisa H. 557  
Marie R. de G. 606  
Phebe T. 606  
Thomas A. 606  
William 1062
- Davis Family 242 323  
—, Ens. 1059  
Abigail 325  
Abigail O. 1101  
Andrew 242  
Annes 656  
Anslem 488 1101  
Azel R. 1101  
BENJAMIN (bi. 323)  
Benjamin 324 1101  
Benjamin, Jr. 1101  
Betina M. 405  
Caleb 1058  
Caroline M. O. 487  
Chapman 1059  
Comfort 242  
D. R., Mrs. 487  
Daniel, Drum. 1007  
DANIEL (bi. 323) 992  
Daniel 104 236 324  
Daniel, Jr. 1060 1061  
Daniel, 3d 1061  
David, Serjt. 1059  
Davis, Ens. 990  
Deborah A. 488 1101  
Deborah O. 488  
Delia 333  
Eben 323 1101  
Ebenezzer 1061  
Elijah, Qr. Mr. 1060 1061  
Elijah 1057  
Elisha 1059 1061  
Eliza A. B. 539  
Elnathan, Drum. 1061  
Evan 323 1101  
George 1058  
Gilbert 1059  
Gillum 992 1057 1060 1061  
Goldsmith 992 1017 1057  
1060 1061  
Hannah 1101  
Hannah P. T. 608  
Hannah R. 529 1101  
Harold 487  
Henry, Rev. 608  
Henry 1058  
Isaac, Capt. 1101  
ISAAC, LT. (bi. 324 1101  
1103 a. 1101) 529
- Davis Isaac 1101  
Israel 1059  
James, Col. 596  
JAMES, LT. (bi. 324)  
James 324  
Johanna 324  
JOHN, MAJ. (bi. 324) 412  
682  
John, Capt. (bi. 239 243)  
607  
John 242 323 324  
John P. 324  
Jonas 1058  
Joseph 999 1058 1059  
Joseph, Jr. 1060  
JOSHUA (bi. 321)  
Lucretia 324 491  
Margaret 644  
Mary 242 297 307 323 324  
487  
Mary A. 608  
Mary S. 1101  
Matthias 995 1007  
Nathan 1058 1060 1061  
Nathaniel 104 1017 1058  
Obadiah 1058  
Oliver C. 539  
Percy 487  
Phebe 1101  
Phineas, Jr. 1059  
Polle 1101  
Puah 324  
Rebecca 1101  
Richard 1059  
Samuel 1058 1059  
Samuel, Jr. 1058  
Silas 1059  
Silvanus 323  
Solomon, Capt. 210  
Solomon 1060  
Stephen 1058  
Sylvanus 297  
Timothy 995 1007 1059  
WILLIAM (bi. 325) 992  
William 242  
William L. 487  
William L., Jr. 487  
Zopher 992 1060 1061
- Davison see Davidson  
ISAAC (bi. 325)  
Dawson Henry B. ("N. Y.;  
City in the Amn. Rev'n";  
184 "Westchester Co.,  
N. Y. do." 58 196)
- Day Alfred E., Prof. 430  
Margaret A. 320  
Mary D. 430
- Dayan Florence 312  
Frederick H. J. 312  
Harry 312  
Harvey 312  
Irene 312  
Squire 312  
Squire C. 312  
Stephen 312
- Daynes see Dains  
Dayton Family 325  
— 386  
Alice 325  
Bennet 992 1060 1061  
Beriah 325 326  
Charles R. (bi. 325 p. 325  
a. 325) 8 261 285 298 326  
331 333 338 353 384 385  
495 423 425 432 458 463  
464 466 467 479 484 486  
497 498 555 562 578 581  
597 612 636 1080  
Charles S. 325  
Cynthia 386  
Daniel 300  
David 326 1061  
Ebenezzer, Clk. 1061
- DAYTON EBENEZER,  
QR. MR. and CAPT.  
(bi. 325 a. 326) 992  
Elizabeth 423 560  
Hannah 326  
Henry 1061  
Isaac 325  
Jacob 526 995 1004 1061  
Jane 326  
Jasper 326  
Jeremiah 995 1004 1005 1061  
JESSE (bi. 326)  
John, Capt. 602 995 997  
John, Jr., Capt. 993  
John 325 423 479 1057 1061  
Josiah C. 325  
Martha 326  
Mary 300  
Mary M. 479  
Phebe 352  
Ralph 325 326  
Robert 325 326  
Rosalie 562  
Samuel 325 326 995 1004  
1057 1060 1061  
Samuel, 3d 1060  
Sarah F. S. 562  
Dean — 507  
Gilbert, Lt. 998  
Jacob 1052  
Phebe S. P. 507  
Deanes see Dains  
De Angelis Elizabeth W. 622  
Pascal C. J. 622  
Therese 491  
Dearborn Henry, Col. (bi.  
1084 p. 70 a. 70)  
De Be Vooise Joost, Lt. 1013  
De Bohme Family 399  
De Camp Mary M. 400  
Susan G. 401  
Decatur Stephen, Com. 650  
De Chazy — 19  
Decker Hannah 520  
Mary 524  
Sarah E. 524  
Deckersee see Dickerson,  
Dickinson  
De Cota Maria 401  
Dee Daniel 917  
Elijah 917 938  
William 938  
De Estaing see Estaing  
Deffenbaugh — 496  
Anne P. 496  
De Forest Elizabeth 667  
Jacob, Capt. 463  
De Garmendia Marie R. 606  
De Garmo Anna 321  
De Graft Sarah 480  
De Groat Garret, Drum. 998  
De Grote Garret 1057  
De Grushe Fanny 475  
Robert 475  
De Haes Maria M. 555  
De Heister —, Gen. 44 58  
De Honneur Jeane 434  
Johannes 434  
Mary M. 434  
De Honneur Joanna 481  
De Kalb see Kalb de  
De Kay Agnes 673  
Helène 607  
Delafeld Albert 340  
Edward, Dr. 340  
Grace F. 340  
Harriet W. T. 589  
John 589  
Julia 340  
Julia D. 340 342  
Mary F. 586 589  
Richard, Gen. 340  
Delancy — 180 182  
Estienne 182

- Delancey James, Gov. 476  
 James, Col. 176 196  
 John, Cte. 1047 1048 1049  
 John 711  
 Oliver, Brig. Gen. 30 176  
 205 337 654  
 Oliver, Capt. 644  
 Delevan Sarah 507  
 De Lopez Leon 456  
**DEMEREST DAVID** (bi.  
 668 a. 723)  
 David D., Rev. 668  
 De Milt Rebecca 558  
 Sarah 509  
 Deming Mary A. 281  
 William 281  
 Demmon Hannah 307  
 Jonathan 997 1010  
 Mary 613  
 Nancy 539  
 De Moels Family 399  
 De Montcalm see Montcalm  
 De Mott Abraham 1052  
 Michael 1052  
 William 1000  
 De Nike Carrie E. 312  
 George 312  
 Denison Abigail 240  
 Elizabeth 263  
 Hannah 257  
 John, Cte. 168  
 John 778  
 Lucretia 389  
 Samuel 917  
 William 240  
 Dennes George 650  
 Mary 650  
 Denning William, Cte. 1048  
 1049  
 William, Capt. 215  
 William, Comm'r 134  
 William 78 711 712  
 Dennis Eunice 286  
 Isaac, Lt. 990  
**PAT., CAPT.** (bi. 668 a.  
 668)  
 Thomas 1062  
 Denton Alexander 1062  
 Benjamin 995 1007 1062  
 Daniel 160  
 Hannah 607  
 Isaac 1052  
 John 1062  
 Joseph 146 1059  
 Nathaniel 160  
 Phebe 468  
 Richard, Rev. (bi. 1084)  
 150  
 Richard 160  
 Samuel 160 1052  
 Seaman 1000  
 De Peyster Jacobus 110  
 Justine 606  
 Dering Family 326 327  
 Ann 326  
 Anna 327  
 Anna C. 327  
 Anna F. 346  
 Anne H. 329  
 Brinley S. 329  
 Carrie 329  
 Catherine M. 329  
 Charles T. 329  
 Edward M. 327  
 Eliza F. 328  
 Eliza G. 327  
**ELIZABETH** (bi. 326)  
 Elizabeth 326 327 329 330  
 354  
 Ella V. 329  
 Frances H. 329  
 Frederick 327  
 Gertrude B. 327  
 Harriet E. 329  
 Dering Helen F. 327  
 Helene F. 327  
 Henry 326 328 329  
**HENRY P.** (bi. 326) 327  
 328 329 330 346  
 Henry S., Dr. 529  
 Henry S. 328 330  
 Lodowick F. 327  
 Margaret S. 328  
 Marion R. 327  
 Martha 327  
 Mary 329  
**MARY S., MRS.** (bi. 327  
 p. 327) 329  
 Nicoll H., Dr. 330  
 Nicoll H. 200 328 329  
 Sarah F. 328 329  
 Sarah H. 329  
 Sarah S. 328 329  
**SYLVESTER, GEN.** (bi.  
 141 328 a. 329)  
 Sylvester, 2d., Gen. 328 329  
 330  
 Sylvester 326 327 329 330  
 346 594  
 Sylvester, Mrs. 346  
 Thomas, Aud. 730-871  
**THOMAS** (bi. 141 329 p.  
 329 a. 329) 7 326 327 328  
 330 354 515 551 636 1012  
 Desbrosses Elias, Cte. 1047  
 James, Cte. 1049  
 De Schoenfeldt —, Capt.  
 176  
 Des Marest David 668  
 De Sorel — 19  
 Deurcant Mary W. 350  
 Deval see Davall, Duvall  
 Family 330  
**WILLIAM** (bi. 330)  
 Devenant Family 399  
 Devenport see Davenport  
**JOHN** (bi. 668 a. 723)  
 Devine John 1000  
 Devison Lucretia 389  
**DEVORE JOHN** (bi. 330)  
 Devotion John, Rev. 526 992  
 De Vries Family 254  
 Dewey Frances 311  
 Dewick Richard 1058  
 Dewing Jared, Rev. 528  
 Julia A. R. 528  
 De Witt Charles, Col. 29  
 Richard V. 1085  
 Simeon, Surv. Gen. (bi.  
 1084 a. 132) 689  
 De Wolf Cornelia W. 649  
 Harvey 649  
 Mary 445  
 De Wormb —, Col. 176  
 Dexter Franklin B. ("Yale  
 Graduates" 1093)  
 Thomas 161  
 Deyo Ella R. 537  
 Philip 537  
 Philip, Jr. 537  
 Dibble see Daboll  
 Family 330  
 Christopher 331 1061  
**DANIEL** (bi. 331)  
 Elizabeth 485  
 Fyler 177 179 331  
 George 330  
 Isaiah 995 1004  
 Joseph 331  
**LINEUS** (bi. 331 a. 331)  
 Mary 334  
 Phebe 587  
 Polly 331  
 Salina A. 539  
 Samuel 330  
 Simon 331 1061  
**SINEUS** (bi. 331 a. 331)  
**DIBBLE THOMAS** (bi. 331)  
 Thomas 330  
 Dibble Ebenezer, Rev. 331  
 Frederick 331  
 Fyler 331  
**DICK JOHN** (bi. 331)  
 Dickens Hannah 263  
 Margaret 263  
 Martha 263  
 Martha W. 263  
 Trustum 263  
 Dickerson Family 331  
 Abigail 331 332  
 Abraham 995 1002  
 Adaline 332  
 Albert 332  
 Cornelia 681  
 Daniel 332  
 Eliza 332  
 Elizabeth 332 407  
 George H. 332  
 Harriet 332  
**JOHN** (bi. 332 a. 332)  
 John 331  
 Jonathan 1058  
**JOSEPH** (bi. 332)  
 Joshua 332  
 Julia 332  
 Mahlon 332  
 Martha 332  
 Mary 331 332  
 Mary P. 493  
 Naomi 331 332 592  
 Nathaniel 332 997 1010  
 Peter 331 332  
 Philemon 331 332 493  
 Samuel 332  
 Sarah 332  
**SELAH** (bi. 332 a. 332) 331  
 Selina 332  
 Silvanus, Cornet 332 333  
**SILVANUS** (bi. 332)  
 Susan 332  
 Susannah 332  
 Thomas 332  
 William 332  
 Dickey Sophia W. 607  
 Dickinson Abigail 407  
 Abraham 1054  
**AMOS** (bi. 333)  
**BRADDOCK** (bi. 333) 490  
 Dorothea 313  
 Elizabeth 623  
 Freelove 603  
 Halsey 489  
 John, Capt. 160  
 John 332 999  
 Martha 605  
 Mary O. 489  
 Richard, Capt. (bi. 1085 a.  
 1085) 1083 1090  
 Richard, Cte. 168  
 Robert C., Dr. 332  
 Dieskau Jean E., Gen. 19  
 Dimon Abraham 1061  
 Isaac 1061  
 Dingo Arthur 204 1062  
 Esther C. 361  
 Mary 361  
 Richard 361  
 Dingy Ruth 540  
 Dircks Emmittze 618  
 Disborough Mary 253  
 Disbrow Harriet A. 526  
 Ditmars Abraham 1001  
 Dcuwe 1052  
 Isaac 1052  
 Ditmas Garret 995  
 Gerrit 1008  
 Dix Elizabeth L. C. 534  
 J. Augustus 534  
 John A., Gov. 607  
 John A. 607  
 Julia F. R. 534



- Dix Morgan, Rev. 607  
 Sophie W. T. 607  
 Warren R. 534  
 Dixon Jonathan 1058  
 Rebecca 361 362  
 Dobbs Jarvis 1001  
 Dodge — 525  
 Charity 333  
 Edward K. 599  
 Elizabeth 525  
 George K. 599  
 Harriet E. 430  
 Joseph 1052  
 Mary G. 525  
 Nancy 281  
 Phebe 333  
 Samuel, Jus. P. 873  
 Sarah 684  
 Thomas 140  
 Tristram 333  
 Wilkie 684  
 Dole James 901  
 Dorniny Deborah 437  
 Henry, Serjt. 1000 1005  
 Henry 995 1061  
 Nathaniel 464 1061  
 Temperance M. 464  
 Donachie Fanny W. 621  
 John, Capt. 621  
 Mary 621  
 Sally 621  
 Doniol H. ("The French in  
 the Amn. Army" 129)  
 Doran Abraham 999  
 Dorland Garret 1052  
 Thomas 1052  
 Dorlon Ellis 1052  
 Joseph 1051 1052  
 Dorr Eve 366  
 Dorrance David, Capt. 969  
 970  
 John, Dr. 969 970  
 Dorrance Experience C. 1084  
 William 1084  
 Doty John 1052  
 Samuel 1052  
 Temperance 560  
 Doughty Francis, Rev. 150  
 James, Drum. 1001  
 Richard, Rev. 149  
 Douglass Hannah 420  
 John, Col. 40 54 58 1073  
 Lemuel 1062  
 Mary 598  
 Sophronia 562  
 Dow Jacob 1062  
 Joseph 224  
 Meta 607  
 Dowling George 1000  
 Downer Elizabeth 554  
 Downing Abraham 333  
 Amy 333  
 Ann 333  
 BENJAMIN (bi. 333)  
 Charity 333  
 Daniel 333  
 Esther 333  
 George 333  
 Henry 333  
 Isaac 333  
 Loretta 333  
 Margaret 333  
 Martha 333  
 Mary 333  
 Phebe 333  
 Phebe E. 333  
 Rachel 333  
 Richard, Mrs. 333  
 Samuel 333  
 Silas 333  
 Downs Bertha L. 513  
 Bethiah 410  
 Caroline W. Y. 512  
 Caroline Y. 599
- Downs Carolyn H. 513 599  
 Daniel 1057  
 Ethel F. 513  
 Hannah 381  
 Helen V. 598  
 Henry 298  
 Ichabod 788  
 Mehitable 522  
 Peter 995 1009 1058  
 Prudence 370  
 Ross W. 512  
 Sarah 298  
 William 370 598 1058  
 Wilton R. 599  
 Wilton Y. 513 599  
 Doxsey Jacob 1052  
 Doxy John 1000  
 Drake Family 333  
 —, Col. 1073  
 AARON (bi. 333)  
 Abigail T. 489  
 Almon P. 333  
 Elizabeth 333  
 Elton 489  
 Emmett 333  
 Francis, Sir 333  
 Francis, Dr. 333  
 Francis S. ("Life of Gen.  
 Henry Knox" 40 48  
 1088)  
 GARRARDUS (bi. 333)  
 595 596  
 Gilbert 133  
 Jacob 542  
 Jasper 685  
 John, Capt. 334  
 John, Lt. 334  
 John, Ens. 334  
 JOHN (bi. 333 a. 334)  
 Joseph, Col. 1032  
 Lorana 333 595  
 Martha 333 596  
 Mary R. 542  
 Moses 333 1054  
 Naomi O. 488 489  
 Richard 488 489 995 997  
 1008 1009 1010  
 Samuel, Col. 38 196 784 997  
 998 999  
 Sarah 333 685  
 Sarah O. 489  
 William 333  
 Drawer William 1001  
 Drummey Elizabeth 671  
 Drurye Dorothy 260  
 Duane — 180 677  
 James, Cte. 1047 1048 1049  
 James 711 712 874  
 Du Bois Cornelia 342  
 Hester 642  
 Julia F. 340  
 Lewis, Col. 1017 1019  
 Thuris 279  
 Dudley Abigail 618  
 Anna 626  
 William 969 970  
 Duer Family 660  
 Kitty S. 687  
 William 29 687 712  
 Du Fief Jane 539  
 Dulin Benjamin 1052  
 Dullunse Abraham 998  
 Dunbar —, Mr. 204  
 John 1052  
 Joseph 1052  
 Dunham Samuel, Sr. 142  
 Silas, Stm. 168 912  
 Dunlap Catherine C. 667  
 Elizabeth W. 647  
 John, Rev. 667  
 William 647  
 Dunn Samuel 1017 1058  
 Dunning Keturah C. 266
- Dunscomb Daniel, Capt. 33  
 112 133 668  
 Daniel, Cte. 1049  
 Daniel 711 712 727 728 729  
 Edward, Lt. 1016  
 JAMES (bi. 668 a. 723)  
 Dunsmore John W. 47 53  
 Dunyan Dora 525  
 Doremus 525  
 Edwin 525  
 John, Dr. 525  
 Newton 525  
 Sarah A. R. 525  
 Dupontail Louis L., Chevalier  
 82  
 Durke John 1054  
 Durkee John, Col. 40 1073  
 Durland Jane E. 539  
 Durling — 580  
 Phebe S. 580  
 Durree Charles 995 1007  
 Duryea Margaret 333  
 Duryee Abraham, Cte. 1047  
 1048 1049  
 Charles 718 1062  
 Dorothy 260  
 George 224 1052  
 John 1052  
 Rulief 1052  
 Du Tee Charles 274  
 Mary 274 488  
 Duvall see Davall, Deval  
 Ralph G. 330 645  
 DUYCKINCK GERARDUS  
 (bi. 668)  
 Dwight Edwin W., Rev. 561  
 Elizabeth 647  
 James, Dr. 586  
 Mary W. 423 647  
 R. H. W. 560 561  
 Timothy, Rev. 647  
 Dyckman — 180  
 Dye Margaret 532  
 Dyer Family 334  
 Caleb, Capt. 280 334  
 Elizabeth 273 334  
 Lorenzo 584  
 Mehitable 280 334  
 NATHANIEL, CAPT.  
 (bi. 334)  
 Susan A. T. 584  
 Earl John 568  
 Earle Edyth 607  
 Easeley G. 431  
 Katherine 431  
 East Haddam, Conn., Cte.  
 168  
 East Hampton, L. I., Com-  
 mittee 692 992  
 East-Easty Family 431  
 Eaton Jacob 1059  
 Samuel 157  
 Theophilus 155  
 Eddy Jonathan 971  
 Edelsten Isabelle 1102  
 Edsall Philip 728 729  
 Edwards Family 334  
 — 554 561  
 Abraham 335 1061  
 Agnes 489  
 Alice 485  
 Ann 334 578  
 Anna 334 578  
 Ben., Maj. 334  
 Benajah 1060  
 Climenia O. 485  
 Daniel 995 1005 1056 1061  
 David 995 1002 1061  
 David, Jr. 1061  
 David M. 334 335  
 EBENEZER (bi. 334 a.  
 334) 335  
 Elizabeth 617

- Edwards Esther 334  
 Ethel E. 487  
 Gabriel 585  
 Gamaliel 485  
 Gershom, Serjt. 1056  
 Henry 995 1002 1005 1054  
 ISAAC (bi. 335)  
 Jane 578  
 JOHN (bi. 335)  
 John 334 1064  
 John, Jr. 1054  
 Jonathan, Corp. 1061  
 Jonathan 1061  
 Josiah 260 334 335  
 Julia 374  
 Maria 374  
 Martha 260 497  
 Mary 334 374 485 584  
 Mary A. 560  
 Mary C. 260  
 Mary F. T. 585  
 Matsie 335  
 Matthias 334  
 MERCY VAN S., MRS.  
 (bi. 335)  
 Nancy 374  
 Patience 335  
 Rebecca 374  
 Russell 335  
 Ruth 335  
 Samuel 374  
 Sarah 579  
 Silas 995 1005 1054  
 Sophronia 617  
 Sophronia E. 345  
 Thomas 334 335 374 1061  
 Thomas, Jr. 1061  
 Vashti S. 561  
 William 334 335 578 995  
 1007 1057 1060 1061  
 Eells Hannah 631  
 Nathaniel, Rev. 631  
 Egbert Benjamin, Capt. 660  
 687  
 BENJAMIN (bi. 668 a.  
 723)  
 Eggleston Edward, Dr. 559  
 Elizabeth 559  
 Ekford Henry 268  
 Elded Jacob 224  
 Elder Luke 1052  
 Elderan James 821  
 Eldred Israel 1052  
 James 1052  
 Eldredge Abigail 346  
 Betsy T. 1092  
 Joseph N. 1092  
 Mary 248  
 Mary L. 1092  
 Eldridge Daniel 236  
 Eldriges Charles 791  
 Eliot Aaron, Jus. P. 747  
 Aaron, Jr., Jus. P. 811  
 George, Jus. P. 908 924  
 John, Rev. 149  
 Wyllys 789 836  
 Elliott Aaron, Jus. P. 168 908  
 924 940  
 Elizabeth, Queen 149  
 Ellet Zebulon 788  
 Elliot George, Jus. P. 168  
 John, Stm. 168 900 904  
 Elliott Jared, Dr. 512  
 Willett 831  
 Willis 831  
 Ellis —, Capt. 335  
 Ann 320  
 Frances 336  
 Harriet A. 312  
 John 320  
 JOSEPH (bi. 335)  
 Sibyl 311  
 Ellison see Allison  
 —, Capt. 176  
 Ellison John 156 159  
 Thomas 156 1053  
 Ellsworth Elizabeth 480  
 John 1053  
 John H. 422  
 Oliver, Civ. Auth. 943  
 Nancy 422  
 Elmer Antoinette 265 266 306  
 627 998  
 Charlotte 266  
 Howard 266  
 Richard A. 266  
 Richard A., Jr. 266  
 Elsworth Peter, Lt. 1016  
 Thomas, Lt. 1013  
 Elting Elizabeth 530  
 Elton Anna W. 486 639  
 John 486 639  
 Ely Family 1085 Gen. 1085  
 1094  
 Daniel 1085  
 Elihu, Clk. 168 852  
 Elisha 966  
 Elizabeth 1085  
 John, Col. and Dr. (bi. 1085  
 a. 125) 1092 1098 1100  
 Lucretia (bi. 1085 p. 198)  
 Mary A. 525  
 Prudence B. 1085  
 Richard 1085  
 Sarah W. 1085  
 Samuel, Esq. 879  
 Samuel, Jus. P. 168 795  
 Seth 777 785  
 William 1085  
 Worthington, Capt. and  
 Dr. (bi. 1085)  
 Embree Lawrence, Cte. 1048  
 1049  
 Emery William 894  
 Emmons Benjamin, Jr. 1057  
 Benjamin, 3d. 1057  
 Ebenezer, Stm. 168 903 907  
 Elizabeth 400  
 Hendrick 1053  
 Endicott John, Gov. 328  
 Engle J. L. 508  
 Ennis see Innes  
 George 995 1001 1008  
 James G. 312  
 John 1001  
 Mary 312  
 Erdman Amanda C. 430  
 Paul, Rev. 430  
 Ericson Leif 397  
 Ernest Catherine 675  
 Erskine, Sir William, Lt. Gen.  
 (bi. 1085 p. 37 a. 37) 352  
 358 601 644  
 Erwin Miriam 525  
 Espy —, Miss 281  
 Estaing Charles H., Count  
 de (a. 77) 77 78 80  
 Este—Esty Family 431  
 Evans —, Capt. 567  
 Everts Louise M. 557  
 William M., Hon. 10  
 Everets Benjamin 815  
 EVERETT —, MRS. (bi.  
 335)  
 George 995 1007  
 Thomas, Lt. 1013  
 Everit George 1007  
 Mary A. 615  
 Thomas, Lt. 41 335  
 Evertes Jarema 821  
 Evets Aaron 815  
 Eyre Edmund, Col. 235  
 EYRES BENJAMIN (bi.  
 355)  
 Eyrick Thomas 397  
 Fahys Joseph 495  
 Maria L'H. P. 495  
 Fairchild Robert, Jus. P. 168  
 928 932  
 Fairlie see Farley  
 JAMES, LT. (bi. 668 p. 669  
 a. 669)  
 Maria Y. 668  
 Phebe M. 668  
 Fall — 592  
 Margaret, Wid. 592  
 Fancher Charles 298  
 Ruth 298  
 Fanieur, Fannier see Fournier  
 Fanning Family 335 336 Gen.  
 336 337 338 527  
 Anna 337  
 Betsy 470  
 Catharine 478  
 Catherine 336  
 DAVID, LT. (bi. 336) 573  
 Dominicus 335  
 Edmund, Gov. and Col.  
 336  
 Edmund, Sir 571  
 Edmund 336 337 338  
 Ellen 336  
 Esther 338  
 Ester 418  
 Fanny 611  
 Frances 336  
 Gilbert 336  
 GILBERT, JR. (bi. 336)  
 Hannah 336 636  
 Hannah S. 567  
 James, Capt. 336 337  
 JAMES (bi. 336 a. 337)  
 James 336 527 567  
 Jane 336 574  
 Jane S. 573  
 Jonathan 338  
 Lydia 336 571  
 Mary 336 338 416  
 Mary R. 527  
 Mehitable 338  
 NATHANIEL (bi. 337)  
 Nathaniel 338 448  
 P. W. 338  
 PHINEAS, COL. (bi. 337  
 a. 338) 336 416 418 1056  
 Phineas, Mu. Mr. 337  
 PHINEAS, SERJT. (bi.  
 338)  
 Phineas 338  
 Thankful 336  
 Thomas 336 337 1060  
 William 338  
 Farley see Fairlie  
 Joshua, Lt. 120  
 Farmer John ("New Eng.  
 Reg." 433)  
 John 1051  
 Farnham Anne 250  
 James, Capt. 250  
 Jehiel 250  
 Johanna 260  
 Mary 250  
 O N I S, C A P T. (bi. 338  
 a. 338)  
 Farnsworth Mary 262  
 Farrett James 155 160  
 Farrington Benjamin 1001  
 Edmund 161  
 Matthew 1001  
 Parmelia 314  
 Faulkner Katharine 584  
 Pay Emily L. B., Mrs. 566  
 567  
 Feake Family 532  
 Elizabeth 276  
 Hannah 276  
 Featherby Kate 622  
 Thomas 1053  
 Feeks Family 532  
 Elizabeth 276  
 Hannah 276

- Feke Catharine T. 532  
   Charles 532  
   Mary 532  
 Felch John, Jus. P. 168 959  
 Fellowes Harriet D. 607  
 Fellows Family 243  
   Elathan, Capt. (bi. 239  
     243 a. 243)  
   Ephraim 243  
   Ezra 901  
   Hannah 243  
   Hopestill 243  
   Isaac 243  
   Joanna 243  
   John, Brig. Gen. (p. 47) 38  
     47 48 54 73 1073  
   Nathan, Dea. 243  
   Nathaniel 243  
   William 243  
 Felton —, Capt. 1070  
 Fentor Alice R. 606  
   Charles W., Capt. 606  
     1070 (?)  
   Frederick 606  
   Martin 606  
   Reuben E., Gov. 606  
   Rochester 606  
   Wendell 606  
   William 606  
 Ferdon see Fordham  
 Ferguson Julia A. 528  
   Patrick, Maj. 80 176  
 Fernald Natalie R., Mrs. 266  
   290 475  
 Fernow Berthold 5 6 ("Archives State of N. Y.—  
   The Rev'n " 5 6 86 247  
   287 303 307 319 333 345  
   350 426 443 454 461 468  
   482 483 496 508 550 558  
   569 594 631 673 676 683  
   990 991 1012 1013 1014  
   1015 1017 1018 1019 1020  
   1021 1022 1023)  
 Ferren John 999  
 Ferris — 323  
   Jeffry 158  
 Ferry Joseph 1060  
 Fetherby John 622  
   Katy 622  
   Rachel B., Wid. 622  
 Fich James 992  
 Field Cecilia 488  
   David D., Rev. 1077 1087  
   Gustavus 488  
   Henry M., Mrs. 561  
   Irene 481  
   James 1061  
   Joel 488  
   John, Col. 1020  
   JOHN (bi. 338)  
   Joseph 1053  
   Leonard 488  
   Margaret 507  
   Naomi O. 488 489  
   Preserved 488 489  
   Samuel Jus. P. 168 746 766  
     911 917 921 923 940 949  
     978  
   Samuel, Cte. 887 888 889  
   Samuel, Clk. 168 766  
   Thomas W. ("The Battle  
   of L. I." 23 29 48 145 270  
   271)  
   Whitehead 1053  
 Filer Family 338  
   Benjamin, Capt. 1059  
   Elizabeth 464  
   Henry C. 338  
   Hugh 338  
   Joanna 456  
   Phebe O. 485  
   Samuel 338 456  
   THOMAS (bi. 338) 1101  
   Filer Zephaniah 338 485 720  
 FILEY JAMES (bi. 338)  
 Finch Betsey 319  
   Christine 353  
   Dan 158  
   Daniel 158  
   Jabesh 715  
   John 158  
   Nathaniel 1057 1060  
   Raymond 1060  
   Reynold 1057  
 Firman see Furman  
   — 532  
   Catharine R. 532  
 Fish Abraham K. 434  
   Catharine B. 434  
   Elizabeth 408 443  
   Elizabeth S. 669  
   Hamilton, Gov. 669  
   Hamilton, Hon. 669  
   James 992  
   John 434  
   Jonathan 1053  
   Judith 443  
   Lawrence 1053  
   Mary 1094  
   Mercy 381  
   Nathaniel 442  
   NICOLAS, MAJ. (bi. 669  
     p. 39 a. 39)  
   Samuel, Esq. 408  
   Sarah 434  
 Fisher Elizabeth 404  
 HENDRICK (bi. 669 a.  
   723)  
   Robert 158  
 Fisk Julia A. 321  
 Fiske John, Rev. 400  
   John ("Amn. Rev'n" 49  
   50)  
 Fitch Family 243  
   Abigail 247 472  
   Abigail F. 263  
   Austin 525  
   Charles H., Rev. 253  
   Clarissa 413  
   Elisha, Cte. 168 797  
   Elizabeth S. 253  
   James 243 263 281 525 1061  
   John, Capt. (bi. 1085) 1066  
     1067  
   John 525  
   Jonathan, Cte. 168  
   Joseph, Cte. 750  
   Joseph 243 263  
   Josephus, Capt. (bi. 239  
     243)  
   Julia R. 525  
   Lydia P. 263  
   Maria 525  
   Martha, Mrs. 323  
   Mary 281  
   Nathaniel 271  
   Priscilla 243  
   Rachel 271  
   Sarah 243  
   Silas, Rev. 413  
   Silas, Col. 413  
   Theodore 413  
   Zerviah 243  
 Fithian Aaron 1061  
   David, Capt. 692 993 995  
     997  
   David 1061  
   Esther 432  
   Mary 262  
 Fitz Louise 490  
 Fives George 1053  
 Flack Mary D., Mrs. 520  
 Flagg Antoinette 281  
   Ed. 962  
   George 281  
 Fleet Family 626  
   Alexander 995 1006 1062  
   Pleet Arnold 656  
   Gilbert, Lt. 990  
   Gilbert 1062  
   Jesse 1063  
   John 626 1051 1053  
   Parrott 1063  
   Rachel 638  
   Rensselaer 626  
   Sarah 365  
   Sarah W. 626  
   Simon, Sr. 1062  
   Simon, Jr. 1062  
   Simon 365  
   Thomas 1053 1062  
 Flemming Edmond 253  
   Edward, Cte. 1048 1049  
   Sarah 253  
 Fletcher Benjamin, Gov. 297  
   505  
 Flick Alexander C. ("Loyal-  
   ism in N. Y." 143 148)  
 Flinn Edward 224  
 Flint Ammi 1055  
   Benoni 1055  
   Gilbert 205  
   Margaret O. 563  
   Martha B. ("The Bockee  
     Family" 565)  
   Nathan 1055  
   Sherman 565  
   Simeon 205  
 Flood Elizabeth 260  
 Flower Thomas 1001  
   Timothy 1053  
 Floyd Family 339  
   Ann 343  
   Anna 573  
   Anne 481  
   Augustus 340 341 342  
   Benjamin 146 1058  
   Catharine 342  
   Charity 339 448 481  
   Cornelia 342  
   David G. 340  
   David R. 339  
   Eliza 343 510  
   Elizabeth 339 340 424  
   Emma R. 342  
   Grace 340  
   HANNAH, MRS. (bi. 340  
     t. 340)  
   Hannah 342  
   Jane 340  
   Janet T. 340  
   Johanna 342 343  
   Johanna S. 582  
   John, Gen. 642  
   John 339  
   John G. 340  
   Julia 340  
   Julia D. 340  
   Julia F. 340  
   Katharine 339 340  
   Katherine 594  
   Kitty 340  
   Lydia 340  
   Lydia S. 340  
   Margaret 339  
   Marion 342  
   Martha 339  
   Martha N. 481  
   MARY (bi. 340)  
   Mary 342 588 589 590  
   Mary A. 340  
   NICOLL, COL. (bi. 340)  
     356 520  
   Nicoll 339 340 342 566 594  
     644  
   Phebe 340 356  
   Richard, Col. 204 339 481  
   Richard, Maj. 1060  
   Richard, Capt. 500 501  
   Richard 146 339 342 424  
   567



- Floyd Ruth 339 644  
 Sarah 340  
 Sarah K. 340  
 Sarah W. 642  
 Susannah 339 567  
 Tabitha 339 520 566 567  
 Thomas 339  
 WILLIAM, GEN. (bi. 342  
 p. 342 a. 342 h. 341 t.  
 343) 339 340 341 343 448  
 503 510 520 530 573 574  
 582 589 644 1007  
 William 340  
 Floyd-Jones David R. 339  
 Flushing, L. I. Cte. 276  
 Polliot George 711 1049  
 Fondey Maria 607  
 Foote Alice M. 1102  
 Andrew H., Adm'l 1089  
 Caroline A. S. 1089  
 Delia M. 1102  
 Emeline B., Mrs. 438 1102  
 Emeline B. 1102  
 Ethel L. H. 1102  
 Eunice L. 1102  
 Isaac, Dr. 529  
 Isaac, Maj. 529  
 John 1089  
 Mary S. 1102  
 Minnie E. 1102  
 Rebecca 529  
 William W. 438 1102  
 Force Marguerite 650  
 Peter (" Amn. Archives "  
 50 56 421 1051 1052)  
 Ford Abigail 581  
 Eunice 471  
 Worthington C. (" Life of  
 Gen. Samuel B. Webb "  
 1099)  
 Fordham Family 343  
 Abraham, Jr. 1056  
 Apollos 344  
 Charles 345  
 Clemence 457  
 DANIEL, CAPT. (bi. 343)  
 344 345 474  
 Daniel, Ens. 344  
 EPHRAIM, CAPT. (bi.  
 344 a. 344) 343  
 Fanny W. 345  
 Frederick 345  
 GEORGE (bi. 344 a. 344)  
 GIDEON (bi. 344 a. 344)  
 Hannah 292 343  
 Herbert L. 345 441  
 Ida M. 345  
 Inez G. 345  
 Jeffery, Capt. 345  
 JOHN (bi. 344)  
 John 159 343 345  
 John N. 1054  
 Jonah, Rev. 641  
 Jonah 156  
 Joseph, Rev. 150  
 Joseph, Capt. 343  
 Joseph 309  
 Josephine 345  
 Lydia M. 345  
 Martha 309  
 Mary 345 527  
 Mary E. 345  
 NATHAN, ESQ. (bi. 345)  
 344  
 NATHAN, CAPT. (bi.  
 345) 343 344 537  
 Nathan 343 345  
 Nathan, Jr. 1054  
 Nathan H. 345  
 Phebe 344 345  
 Phebe A., Wid. 422  
 Polly 344  
 Robert, Rev. 292 343 457  
 1075
- Fordham Samuel 345  
 Silas 344  
 Sophronia 345  
 Stephen 995 1003  
 Temperance 641  
 Thomas D. 345  
 Forman Catherine 676  
 David, Col. 40  
 Mercy 270  
 Forrest —, Capt. 686  
 Fortune —, 467  
 Fosdick Family 345  
 Abigail 346  
 ANNA (bi. 346) 327  
 Anna M. 451  
 Charles 451  
 Esther 346  
 FRANCES (bi. 346)  
 Grace 346  
 Harriet R. 451  
 John 345 346 1017  
 Mary 451  
 Mercy 346  
 NICOLL, CAPT. (bi. 346)  
 1101  
 Phebe L'H. 451  
 Raymond B. 346  
 Richard 346 451  
 Robbins S. 346  
 Robert A. 346  
 Samuel, Capt. 346  
 Samuel, Corp. 346  
 Samuel 346 1017  
 Sarah 328 346 450  
 Sarai 345  
 Stephen 345 346  
 Susan 346  
 Sylvester 451  
 Sylvester L. 451  
 Thomas, Dea. 346  
 Thomas 346  
 Thomas U., Ens. 346  
 William 451  
 Foster Family 346  
 Abigail 346  
 Abigail R. 540  
 Abraham 347  
 Ann 263  
 Anna 249  
 Annette 422  
 ASA (bi. 347)  
 Bethia 577  
 Bethiah 346  
 Caroline H. 422  
 Catherine 375  
 Cephas 540  
 Charles S. 347  
 Chloe 347  
 CHRISTOPHER (bi. 347)  
 Christopher 160 346 348  
 Clarence D. 423  
 CRUDANCE see PRU-  
 DENCE  
 Cyrus 347  
 Daniel 346 347 937  
 David H., Serjt. 1004  
 David H. 995  
 Edward 347  
 Elizabeth 347 530  
 Ephraim 1056  
 Fannie J. 423  
 Fanny M. 611  
 Frances 346  
 Gloriana 300  
 Hannah 346 347 348  
 Hannah K. 614  
 James, Drum. 347  
 JAMES (bi. 347)  
 JEDEDIAH (bi. 347)  
 Jerusha 397  
 Joel 347  
 John, Lt. 347  
 John, Aud. 730-871  
 JOHN (bi. 347 a. 348) 7
- Foster John 346 348 630 1053  
 JOHN, JR., LT. (bi. 348 a.  
 348)  
 Jonas 347  
 Joseph 346 347 348  
 Josiah 500  
 Lydia 347  
 Mary 347 348 602  
 Mary W. 630  
 Melonie 376  
 Nathan 224  
 Nathaniel 346  
 Nathaniel, Jr. 1056  
 Nathaniel W. 611  
 PETER (bi. 348) 614  
 Phebe 357  
 Pliny 347  
 PRUDENCE (bi. 348)  
 Selden, Capt. 602  
 Sibyl 346  
 Sophia W. 397  
 Stephen 1056  
 Thomas 160 346 347  
 Thomas F. 347  
 Timothy 346 347  
 Wakeman 631 995 1005  
 1056  
 William 375 995 1004 1062  
 Zenas 347  
 Foucks John 160  
 Fountain Stephen 1057  
 Fournier see Tournier  
 Family 348  
 Ann 349  
 Anna 348  
 Anne E. 349  
 Arabella 349  
 Barnabas 348 349  
 Esther 348  
 Fanny M. 349  
 Frances 349  
 FRANCIS (bi. 348) 349  
 Franklin 349  
 Hiram 349  
 John 348 349  
 John F. 349  
 Joshua 348 349  
 Justina 349  
 Maria 349  
 Oliver 349  
 Peter 348 349  
 Fowler Family 349 1101 Gen.  
 — 349  
 — 553  
 Abigail 714  
 Abraham 714  
 Adam 224  
 Alexander 714  
 Benjamin 1093  
 Beulah 627  
 Caleb 821 1101  
 Christopher 349  
 Deborah 1093  
 Eben, Stm. 904  
 Ebenezer, Stm. 168 915  
 Elizabeth 668  
 Felix 1053  
 GEORGE (bi. 349)  
 Henry 349  
 Isaac, Sr., Capt. 1101  
 Isaac, Jr., Lt. 1101  
 James H. 224  
 Jane du F. 539  
 Jane S. 553  
 John, Capt. 1056  
 John 217 349 1101  
 JONATHAN (bi. 349)  
 1104  
 Joseph 1101  
 Levi 224  
 Levina 714  
 Margaret 714  
 Mary 714  
 Moses, Flt. 1001

- Fowler P. Van B., Dr. 349  
 Peter Van B. 1101  
 Richard 349 995 1004 1101  
 Robert L. ("Our Predecessors" 1101)  
 Samuel 539  
 Sarah B. 253  
 Susie J. 539  
 Thaddeus, Capt. 714  
 Theodosius, Lt. 1016  
 Theodosius 714  
 W., Mrs. 261  
 WILLIAM (bi. 349) 1101  
 Fox Abigail 263  
 S. M. 267  
 Fraiser Joseph 1054  
 Franklin Family 349  
 ABEL (bi. 349 a. 349)  
 Benjamin, Dr. (bi. 1085 p. 51 53 a. 51) 121 605 1093  
 Harriet E. 585  
 John 349  
 Sarah 475  
 Walter 711 1049  
 William, Gov. (p. 147) 121 147  
 FRANKS ISA (bi. 349)  
 Jane 350  
 JOHN, QR. MR. and CAPT. (bi. 349)  
 John, Pay Mr. and Comm'y 349 350  
 JONATHAN (bi. 350)  
 Fraser Simon, Brig. Gen. 73  
 Fraunces Samuel 182 183 873  
 Frear Deborah A. D. 488 1101  
 John, Col. 1020  
 Martha B. 488 1101  
 William 488 1101  
 Frederick the Great 77  
 Frederick Martha 327  
 Peter 1001  
 Freeman —, Col. 1073  
 — 399 475  
 Abigail 413  
 Jonathan 657  
 Jordan (colored) 236  
 Maria M. 475  
 Mary 399  
 Nancy Y. 657  
 Russell W. R. 650  
 Susan C. W. 650  
 French Adelaide C. 312  
 Bertha L. 312  
 Joseph 711  
 Mabel R. 312  
 Mary 320  
 Theodore W. 312  
 Frilick Joseph, Ens. 1016  
 Frink Joanna 263  
 Judith 652  
 Frisbie Catharine C., Wid. 246  
 Culpepper, Capt. 246  
 Rebecca 260  
 Fritcher Ann M. 538  
 John 538  
 Maria 538  
 Frits John 1001  
 Frogat Mary 660  
 Frontenac Louis, Count de, Gov. 19  
 Frost Family 648 Gen. 609  
 —, Capt. 206  
 — 584  
 Chrissie G. 584  
 Jacob 648  
 Michael 1001  
 Sarah 609  
 Sarah C. 648  
 Sarah M. 557  
 William 1053  
 Frothingham Deborah, Wid. 639  
 Deborah p. 493  
 Frothingham Ebenezer 493  
 639  
 Richard ("Siege of Boston" 27)  
 Frylock Joseph, Ens. 1016  
 Fuller Family 243 Gen. 243  
 Asa, Capt. (bi. 239 243)  
 Edward 243  
 Eliza 361  
 Elizabeth N. 311  
 Henry 361  
 Jedediah 999  
 Laura M. 311  
 Mary 361  
 Moss K. P. 311  
 Thomas 243  
 Furdon see Fordham  
 John 345  
 Furman see Firman  
 Family 350 669  
 Caroline 350  
 Daniel 224  
 Dorothy 350  
 Freelove 350  
 GABRIEL (bi. 669 a. 723)  
 Gabriel, ("Antiquities of L. I." 276 348 564 565 566 1091)  
 Gabriel 350  
 George H., Hon. 350  
 Hester 350  
 Jeannette 350  
 Joel 350  
 JOHN, LT. (bi. 350)  
 John, Corp. 350  
 John 350 669  
 Kate 350  
 Mary 350  
 Nathan, Serjt. 999 1000  
 Robert, Lt. 999 1000 1012  
 Ruth 350  
 Salem 350  
 Sally 350  
 Sarah 669  
 William 350 669  
 William S. 669  
 Zebulon 350  
 Furnier see Fournier  
 Gabriella Julia F. 534  
 Gage Thomas, Lt. Gen. 18 24 28 1087  
 Gagger see Jagger  
 Susannah 384  
 Gaine Hugh 112 ("N. Y. Mercury" and "N. Y. Gazette" 175 432 551 1050)  
 Gaines Mary F., Mrs. 599  
 Galbraith Family 429  
 Eugene 281  
 Maria 281  
 Gallup Hoyt 281  
 Jane, Mrs. 654  
 Gamble Edwin R., Dr. 422  
 Edwin R. 422  
 Emily J. 422  
 Marguerite J. 422  
 Mildred E. 422  
 Raymond B. 422  
 Gansevoort Harme 1086  
 Peter, Brig. Gen. (bi. 1086 p. 67 a. 67) ("Papers" 66)  
 Gantley Daniel 554  
 Patrick 1001  
 Sarah S. 554  
 Gardener James, Fif. 1010  
 James 997  
 Gardiner Family 327 350 Gen. 352 353  
 Abigail 250 353  
 ABRAHAM, COL. (bi. 351 a. 352 h. 351) 354 477 478 567 595  
 Gardiner Abraham, Capt. 352  
 Abraham 352  
 Abraham S., Rev. 451  
 Andris 999  
 Christine 353  
 David 350 351 352 353 389 421 477 496 652 1057  
 DAVID, JR. (bi. 352 353 a. 352) 1081  
 David J. 350 352 353 354  
 Deborah 351  
 Deborah A. 1092  
 Edward 415  
 Edward E. 485  
 Eliza 305 450  
 Elizabeth 326 351 354 478 496  
 Elizabeth P. 354  
 Elizabeth V. 616  
 Elmira 415  
 Frances F. 485  
 GAUIS (bi. 352)  
 Geraldine 451  
 Hannah 353  
 Harriet 415  
 JEREMIAH (bi. 352)  
 JERUSHA, MRS. (bi. 353) 285 351 1081  
 Jerusha 486  
 JOHN, DR. (bi. 353 a. 353) 352  
 John, Jus. P. 706  
 John 350 351 352 353 478 518 1092  
 John, Jr. 1061  
 John D., Rev. 451  
 John G. 350 353  
 John H. C. 451  
 John L. 350 353 595  
 Jonathan T. 338 353  
 Joseph 1057  
 JOSHUA (bi. 353)  
 Julia 289 352  
 Julianna 352  
 Lion 296 350 351 353 1054  
 Lyon 456  
 Maria S. 354  
 MARTHA, MRS. (bi. 353)  
 Martha 351 353 354 408  
 Martha Y. 652  
 Mary 296 351 352 353 421 496 595  
 Mary C. 328  
 Mary C. L'H. 450  
 Mary F. O. 485  
 Mary L'H. 451  
 Mary R. 518  
 Mary S. 567  
 Mary W. 350  
 NATHANIEL, DR. (bi. 354) 326 351 352  
 Nathaniel 415  
 Peggy 353  
 Peggy M. 471  
 Phebe 352 450  
 Rachel 351 352 478  
 Reuben 616  
 Robert S. 354 485  
 Samuel, Dr. 471  
 Samuel 1061  
 Samuel B. 350  
 Samuel L. 27 356 451  
 Samuel M. 485  
 Samuel S. 328 352 450  
 Sarah 353  
 Sarah D. 595  
 Sarah R. 535  
 Septimus 351  
 THOMAS, COL. (bi. 354) 353  
 William 250 535  
 Gardner Eliza 399  
 John T. 451  
 Mary 652

- Gardner Mary W., Wid. 652  
 Polly 451  
 Garfield James A., Pres't 266  
 GARLAND GEORGE (bi. 669 a. 723)  
 GEORGE, JR. (bi. 669 a. 723)  
 Garner Elizabeth 306  
 Garrard see Gerrard  
 Benjamin 992  
 Elias 998  
 Isaac 998  
 Joseph 992  
 William 992  
 Zopher 995  
 Garretson Matthew 156 161  
 Garrison Matthew 156  
 Gasbeck — 121  
 Gasherie Joseph 131  
 Judith 663  
 Gates Gen. 354  
 Eudora 374  
 Horatio, Maj. Gen. (bi. 1086 p. 68 a. 68) 1084  
 1089 1093 1097  
 Margaret 354  
 Timothy, Jus. P. 168 903  
 WILLIAM (bi. 354)  
 Gatfield see Chatfield  
 John 616  
 Sally V. 616  
 Gau John 995  
 Gaulder see Golder  
 Joseph 1053  
 Gavitt Rhoda B., Mrs. 249  
 Gay Ebenezer, Col. 40 1073  
 Gean Shadrack 998  
 Gear John M. 995 1007  
 Gears Family 243  
 John, Capt. (bi. 239 243)  
 Gedney Anne 603  
 Gee Abner 525  
 Cordelia 525  
 Harriet 525  
 Mary 525  
 Polly R. 525  
 Geer — 507  
 George 243  
 Melissa R. P. 507  
 Gelston Family 354 1101  
 Abigail 358  
 Abby A. 359  
 Ann M. 359  
 Asenath S. 358 558  
 Cotton, Capt. 355  
 David, Jus. P. 707  
 DAVID (bi. 355 p. 355 a. 355) 340 357 358 529 671  
 Elizabeth 357 358 359 505  
 Fanny 359  
 George H. 359  
 George S., Jr. 359  
 Henry 359  
 Hollister 359  
 Hugh, Judge 354 355 499  
 501 573  
 HUGH, SERJT. (bi. 356 a. 356) 358  
 Hugh, Clk. 1002  
 Hugh 354 356 357 358  
 Hugh, Jr. 1006  
 Hugh, 3d. 1054  
 Jane 358 553  
 Jeremiah 357  
 JOHN, ADJT. (bi. 357 a. 357) 358  
 John 356 357 358 468 707  
 John B. 359  
 John M. 356 359  
 Laressa 359  
 Laura 358  
 Leander 358  
 Lillian M. 359  
 Gelston Lucy 354 357 358 359  
 505 558  
 MALTBY, DEA. (bi. 357 a. 358 h. 357) 354 505  
 553 555  
 Maltby 355 356 357 358 359  
 573  
 Margaret L. 356  
 Maria 356  
 Marie A. 355 358 359  
 Mary, Mrs. 355  
 Mary 356 358 359  
 Mary J. 359  
 Mary P. 499  
 Mary R. 671  
 Mary R. H. 529  
 Mary S. 359  
 Phebe 340 356 357  
 Phebe M. 468  
 Puah 356  
 Rebecca 359  
 Roy 359  
 Ruth 359  
 Samuel, Rev. 354 1077  
 Samuel, Dr. 355  
 Samuel 354  
 Sarah 355 501  
 Sarah A. 359  
 Sarah B. A. 359  
 Scena 358 359  
 Susannah 355 573  
 THOMAS (bi. 358 a. 358)  
 Thomas H. 359  
 WILLIAM, CAPT. (bi. 358 a. 359) 359 558  
 William I. 359  
 George I. 163 586  
 George II. 163  
 George III. (bi. 1086 p. 52 a. 52) 163 199 337 667  
 1081  
 George IV. 163  
 Gerard Azel 104  
 Charlotte 322  
 Daniel G. 322  
 George D. 322  
 Lily M. 322  
 Ruth A. 322  
 Wilmot D. 322  
 Gerow Mary 420  
 Gerrard see Garrard  
 Benjamin, Corp. 1007  
 Benjamin 995 1060 1061  
 1064  
 Elias 1064  
 John 995 1006 1064  
 Joseph, Serjt. 1007  
 Joseph 995 1060 1061  
 Nathaniel 1064  
 William 689 995 1061 1064  
 William, Jr. 1060  
 Zophar 1007 1060 1061  
 Gesoppe see Jessup  
 Gibbons Constance 590  
 Gibbs James, Capt. 361  
 Temperance 361  
 GIBSON JOHN (bi. 359)  
 Gilbert Ann 245  
 Clarence 312  
 Cornelia 312  
 Edith 312  
 Elmer 1057  
 Emmeline 312  
 Harriet 312  
 JOHN (bi. 669 a. 723)  
 John J. 312  
 John T. 312  
 Louie 312  
 Mary 312  
 Maud 312  
 Thaddeus 1057  
 Waller L. 312  
 WILLIAM, SR. (bi. 670 a. 670)
- GILBERT WILLIAM, JR. (bi. 670)  
 William L. 312  
 WILLIAM W. (bi. 670 a. 670)  
 Gildersleeve Family 359  
 — 995  
 ALATHEA, MRS. (bi. 360) 10 488 612  
 Alfred 362  
 Bailey 361  
 Basil G. 360  
 Basil L., Prof. 360  
 Benjamin, Rev. 360  
 BENJAMIN (bi. 360)  
 Benjamin 361 362  
 Benjamin E. 360  
 Betsy 360 361  
 Charles 360 518  
 Charles L. 360  
 Cloe 361  
 Clyde 360  
 Cynthia 361  
 DANIEL, SERJT. (bi. 360) 362  
 Daniel, Corp. 360  
 Elizabeth 360 361  
 Emily 362  
 Esther 361  
 Eugene H. 360  
 Experience 265 360  
 Ferdinand 362  
 PINCH, LT. (bi. 360) 362  
 Frank B. 360  
 Frank P. 360  
 Frederick 360  
 Frederick P. 360  
 George S. 360  
 George W. 360  
 Gilbert S. 360  
 HENRY (bi. 360) 10 488  
 491 612  
 Henry 361 362  
 Henry A., Hon. 359  
 James H. 360  
 Jeremiah 361  
 Joanna F. 360  
 John 995 1006 1062  
 John F. 360  
 John R., Dr. 360  
 John R. 360  
 Lathrop 361  
 Leland H. 360  
 Lydia 360  
 Mary 360 361  
 OBADIAH (bi. 361 a. 361)  
 Obadiah 360  
 Oliver 362  
 Overton S. 361  
 Phenius, Serjt. 1017  
 PHILIP (bi. 361 a. 362)  
 Philip 360 362  
 Raleigh C. 360  
 Rebecca 361 362 570  
 RICHARD (ONE) (bi. 362)  
 RICHARD (TWO) (bi. 362)  
 Richard 158 159 359 360  
 361  
 Robert M. 360  
 Romulus 360  
 Sarah 360 361  
 Stephen 360 1062  
 Sylvester 361 362  
 Temperance 361  
 Thomas, Dr. 360  
 Thomas 265 359 360 361  
 Whitehead 1062  
 Willard H., Prof. 359 360  
 361 362 492  
 William, Rev. 360  
 William 362  
 William A. 360



- Gildersleeve William C., Dr.  
360  
William D. 360  
Giles Thomas 273  
Gilfillan Thomas, Maj. 171  
Gillam Mary, Wid. 405  
Mary 323  
Gillespie Edward T. W.  
(" Picturesque Stamford " 158 197 200 230  
322 323)  
Gillet Paul 1064  
Gillette —, Dr. 668  
Anna C. 668  
Bennett 252  
Curtenius, Dr. 668  
Mary E. 252  
Gillingworth Thomas, Corp.  
990 1000  
Gillon Family 1101  
Gilman Daniel C., Pres't 647  
Elizabeth W. 647  
Theodore P., Comp'r 6  
GILMORE ROBERT (bi.  
362)  
SARAH MRS. (bi. 362)  
Giseppe, Gishop see Jessup  
Gladden George 1061  
Gladin George 995 1004  
Gasier Lydia 602  
Glover Family 362  
—, Ens. 205  
Catharine B. 363  
Charles 362 363  
Charles E., Rev. 584  
Charles E. 363  
Charles E. M. 363  
Charles H. 363  
Chrissie 584  
Christina K. 363  
David T. 363  
Elizabeth 362 615  
Erastus 363  
Erastus W. 363  
Esther 362  
Experience 363  
EZEKIEL (bi. 362 a. 363)  
Ezekiel, Jr. 363 1054  
Ezekiel N. 363  
Frederick 584  
Frederick T. 363  
GROVER (bi. 363) 362  
James 363  
Jemima 363 390  
Jeremiah 363  
John, Maj. Gen. (bi. 1086  
p. 49 a. 49)  
Joseph 997 1010  
Lewis C. 363 584  
Lewis N. 363  
Lydia 362 437  
Martha 362  
Mary 363  
Mary T. 584  
MEHTABLE, MRS. (bi.  
363)  
Nancy H. 363  
Phebe 308 363  
Richard, Hon. 363  
Rosabella 363  
Rossie 584  
Samuel, Lt. 362  
Samuel, Sr. 362  
Samuel, Jr. 362  
Sarah 362  
Sarah C. 363  
Simon 362  
Thaddeus B. 363  
Thaddeus B., Jr. 363  
Thomas B. 363  
Virginia 584  
Virginia C. 363  
Warren 363  
William H. H. 363  
Goalden John 1001  
William 1001  
Goddard — 634  
Goelet Catherine 667  
Peter, Cte. 1047 1049  
Philip 667  
Goffe William, Maj. Gen. 457  
543  
Goforth William, Cte. 1048  
1049  
Gold see Gould  
David 1059  
John 1054  
Golden see Goalden  
Gilbert D. 241  
Sarah 241  
Golder see Gaulder  
Abraham 1000 1001  
Jacob 1053  
John 1001  
Joseph 1053  
Michael 1053  
William 1053  
Goldsmith Family 243 363  
Rec. 217  
—, Capt. 1057  
Abigail 274  
Abigail W. 626  
Anna 406  
Anna T. 612  
Benjamin, Rev. 316 522  
630 1076  
Benjamin 1058  
Bethiah 364 416  
Daniel 243  
David 615 1058  
DEBORAH (bi. 364)  
Elijah 364  
Elizabeth 364 405  
EZRA, SERJT. (bi. 364)  
Hannah 630  
Isaac 364  
J. Reeves 612  
JEREMIAH (bi. 364)  
John, Lt. 316 364  
JOHN (bi. 364 a. 364)  
John 363 630  
John, Jr. 995 1008 1009  
1056  
Joseph 1056  
Joseph H. 626  
JOSHUA (bi. 364 a. 364)  
518  
Keturah 364 418 621  
Lois 364  
Mary 274 364 408 490  
NATHAN (bi. 364)  
Nathaniel 364 1056  
Phebe 522  
Prudence 316 364  
Ralph 363  
Rebecca 364  
Ruth 364  
Ruth R. 518  
Samuel 243  
Silas H. 224  
Sophronia 615  
Thomas 274 363 416  
Unice 243  
WILLIAM (bi. 363)  
Wilmot, Capt. (bi. 239 243)  
365  
Wilmot 1057  
Zaccheus 615  
Goodale Carrie 1101  
Joseph, Corp. 1004  
Joseph 995 1056  
Josiah 617  
Martha V. 617  
Goodenow Hannah 249  
Goodrich Charlotte 361  
David 241  
Elizabeth E. 1085  
Eunice 495  
Goodrich Mary 241  
Mehitable 460  
Samuel, Rev. 1085  
Samuel 361  
Samuel G. 1085  
Goodwin Nathaniel (" Gen'l  
Notes " 253)  
Thomas, Stm. 168 916  
Goodyear Stephen 327 433  
Gordon Abby 450  
Barsheba R. 532  
Eva 377  
Henrietta 377  
James, Capt. 450  
John, Dr. 473  
John 532  
Lucy M. 473  
Susan 241  
Susanna L'H. 450  
William, Rev. (" Amn.  
Rev'n " 182)  
William H. 377  
Gore —, Capt. 176  
Gorham Bruce 481  
Elsie N. 481  
Ira 481  
Jonathan 1053  
Laura 481  
Lena W. 481  
Phebe 286  
Samuel 286  
Gosmer Elizabeth C. 644  
John 161 644  
Sarah 644  
Goss Elizabeth 650  
Gott Joseph W. 259  
Gould see Gold  
Family 365  
— 579 580  
Abial 599  
Abraham, Col. 226  
Ann S. 580  
Benjamin 365  
Charlotte 365  
Clarissa 365  
Conklin 365  
Cornelia 365  
Deborah 298  
Ebenezer, Rev. 1076  
Ebenezer 365 1062  
Experience T. 599  
Jesse 298 365  
JOHN (bi. 365)  
Joseph 286 365  
Joseph, Jr. 1064  
Julia 240  
Martha 322  
Patrick 1061  
Priscilla 1092  
Rachel 286  
Rebecca 365  
Gouverneur Family 670  
Abraham 670  
HERMAN (bi. 670)  
NICHOLAS (bi. 670)  
Graham Cornelia 311  
E. A. 311  
Edmund B. 311  
Edmund McK. 311  
Elizabeth M. 311  
Elizabeth N. 311  
Helen Le M. 311  
Isabella 440  
Jerh Aug. 894  
Laura M. 311  
Lewis 143  
Louis M. 311  
Louise C. 311  
Malcolm 311  
Mary 460  
Morris, Col. 40 1019 1020  
Gramesly Family 429  
Grant James, Maj. Gen. 38  
44

- Grant Martha, Wid. 1080  
Mary, Wid. 682  
Noah 1080
- Grason William, A. D. C. 1070
- Grasse Francois J. P., Count de, Adm'l (a. 82) 82 83
- Grave Abigail 600  
Elias, Jus. P. 168 952 954
- Graves E. J. 281  
Lucy 281  
Margaret 469  
William 158 159
- Gray —, Lt. Col. 204  
—, Capt. (bi. 239 243)  
David 995 1007 1059  
Ebenezer, Brig. Maj. 1073  
Edward A. 552  
JOHN (bi. 670 a. 723)  
Mary A. S. 552  
Silas, Lt. 1016
- Greaton James, Rev. 514 1076  
Mary W., Wid. 514  
Mary W. 514
- Green — 580  
Absolom 524  
Adaline 537  
Daniel 726  
Hannah 505  
James, Capt. 58  
James 358  
Martina T. 524  
Mary 358 421  
Mary G. P. 502  
Obediah 1064  
Richard, Capt. 622  
Richard 1053  
Sarah 621  
Sarah A. T. 622  
Sarah W. 622  
Susanna S. 580  
Tiny T. 524  
William, Capt. 502  
William W. 622
- Greene Family 365 Gen. 622  
—, Maj. 176  
Aaron 537  
Abigail 365  
Abigail W. 365  
Anna 377  
Elizabeth 445  
Hannah 365  
Herman D. 365  
James, Capt. 505  
Jane 365  
Lewis F. 365  
Mary H. 365, 596  
Nathaniel, Maj. Gen. (bi. 1086 p. 37 a. 37) 693 1095  
Richard H., Capt. 308 418 505 621, 622 ("Greene Family" 622 "Todd Gen." 682)  
Samuel 365  
Samuel W. 365  
Sarah 365  
Sarah F. 365  
Susan H. 365  
William 365  
William H. 365  
ZACHARIAH, REV. (bi. 365 p. 365 a. 365) 596 628  
Greenfield Starr, Capt. (bi. 239 243 244)
- Gregg Louise M. 386  
Gregory Family 244  
Elizabeth 620  
Jabez, Capt. (bi. 239 244)  
James G., Dr. 244  
John 620  
Lucretia E. 1085  
Mercy 244  
Uriah M., Dr. 1085  
Grennell William 224
- Grex Family 532  
Gridley Elizabeth 450  
Isaac 450  
Griffeth Joshua, Capt. (bi. 239 244 a. 244)
- Griffeths —, Col. 56  
Griffin —, Capt. 27  
AUGUSTUS (bi. 366 p. 366 a. 366) 282 371 592  
("Journal" 243 267 268 273 279 280 282 286 290 291 297 313 315 334 336 348 353 362 363 365 366 369 370 371 372 380 389 402 404 405 413 416 418 434 436 437 439 440 441 444 445 452 469 471 472 473 478 487 488 499 515 516 520 522 545 557 583 584 592 594 608 609 610 611 612 613 624 628 636 637 653 656 1084)
- Clarissa 479  
Deziah T. 592  
Edward 534  
Edward D., Rev. 366  
Edward H. 370  
Frances H. 366  
George 366  
Henry L. 370  
James 592  
John 440  
Joshua 244  
Julia F. G. 534  
Mary 322  
Mehitable, Wid. 440  
Solomon B. 370  
Griffing Family 9 365 Gen. 366 372  
— 374  
Aaron 371 372  
Abigail 371  
Abigail P. 498  
Ambrose F. 369  
Anna 370 400  
Augustus 368 369  
Azubah 370  
Bartlett 370  
Bethia 370  
Betsy 371  
Catherine 372  
Charity 370  
Charles C. 370  
Clarissa 369  
DANIEL, CAPT. (bi. 368) 370 371  
Daniel 368  
DAVID (bi. 368)  
David 370 371  
Deborah 366 370  
Deziah 369  
Edith 368  
Edmund 369  
EDWARD (bi. 368)  
Edward 366  
Elisha 369  
Elizabeth 371 372 373  
Elizabeth L. 439  
Elmer 368  
Eve 366  
Experience 371 498  
Frances 370 374  
Frances P. 368  
George 366  
Gladys 368  
Hannah 366 367 369 372 614  
Harriet L. 366  
Henry 369 372  
Jacob 1001  
JAMES (bi. 368)  
James 366 369 370 371 372 472 488  
Jane 372
- Griffing Jared 372  
Jasper, Maj. 366  
Jasper, Capt. 373  
JASPER, SR. (bi. 369) 371  
JASPER, JR. CAPT. (bi. 369 a. 369)  
Jasper (t. 367) 365 366 367 368 369 370 371 372 498 614 617  
Jemima V. 617  
Jemime 369  
Jessie 368  
JOHN, SR. (bi. 369 a. 370) 370 372  
JOHN, JR. (bi. 370) 369 372  
John 366 369 370 372 400 617  
John M. 369  
Jonathan 366  
JOSEPH, CAPT. (bi. 370)  
Joseph 369 372  
Joshua 371  
Julia 368 369  
Lemuel 366  
Lester 368  
Lucinda 369  
Lucretia 366 369  
Lydia 366 371  
Mahetable 369  
Mahetable M. 472  
Margaret 372  
Martha 368 371  
Mary 370 371 372  
Mary A. 370  
Mary E. 372  
Mary O. 488  
Mehitable 370  
Micajah 368  
Mindwell 369  
MOSES, CAPT. (bi. 370) 368 371  
Moses 369 370  
Nancy 370  
NATHANIEL (bi. 270)  
Nathaniel 369 372  
Nathaniel H. 370  
Osmyn 369  
Parnel 368 369 372  
Patience 371  
Patience T. 584  
Pearl 368  
PETER, CAPT. (bi. 371 a. 371) 368 370  
Peter, Serjt. 371  
Peter 584  
Peter W. 369  
Phebe 366  
Polly 371  
Prudence 370  
Rachel 369  
Richard 368  
Robert, Capt. 371  
Robert, Lt. 371  
ROBERT (bi. 371)  
Robert 365 366 368 369 370 498  
Robert A. 368 370 371 498 499  
Ruth 366 370  
Ruth P. 498  
Samuel, Capt. 371  
SAMUEL (bi. 371)  
Samuel 366 368 369 370 439 498  
Samuel C. 369  
Sarah 369 370 372 400  
Seth, Capt. 371  
Sherman B. 368  
Sidney L. 366  
STEPHEN, ENS. (bi. 372 h. 372) ("Ancestry and Descendants" 366 369 370 372 373)

- Griffing Stephen 369 370 372  
 Susan 372  
 Susannah 366 498  
 Sybil 370  
 Thankful 369 370 373 617  
 TIMOTHY (bi. 373)  
 Vena 368  
 William 370 372  
 William J. 368  
 Griffis James 368 995 1006  
 Griffith — 399  
 Ann 399  
 Jeremiah 999  
 Grimes Joseph, Jr. 816  
 Grinnell Catherine 373  
 JOHN, CAPT. (bi. 373)  
 319 412 666 682  
 John L. 373  
 Mary 403  
 THOMAS, CAPT. (bi.  
 373) 459  
 William 224  
 William H. 373  
 Griswold Catherine L. 675  
 Chloe 654 657  
 Deborah 319  
 Erastus 281  
 Frances 281  
 John 353  
 Matthew, Gov. 353  
 Matthew 445  
 Nathaniel 675  
 Phebe H. 445  
 Roger, Gov. 353  
 Sarah 353  
 Ursula W. 353  
 Walter, Capt. 657  
 Groslin Ann 605  
 Groton, Conn., Cte. 168  
 Grove Hannah M. 496  
 Mary, Wid. 496  
 Grover Eliakim 1054  
 Elizabeth 405  
 Simon 405  
 G r u m m a n W i l l i a m E.  
 ("Rev'y Soldiers of Red-  
 ding, Conn." 623)  
 Guilford, Conn., Cte. 169 614  
 748 750 752 759 761 762  
 763 765 767 774 775 776  
 781 782 784 790 792 821  
 836 1080 1093; see also  
 Brown Samuel, Ctk.  
 Gur —, Squire 797  
 Gurley Esther 580  
 Samuel 580  
 Guy Anna 435  
 Clarissa K. 435  
 Samuel 435  
 Guyer Lazarus, Fif. 1007  
 Lazarus 995  
 Gwin Frank E., Maj. 176  
 Hackstaff, Lodowick 988 1017  
 1059  
 Lodowick, Jr. 1058  
 Hadden John, Serjt. 1006  
 Haff see Hoff, Huff  
 Ann E. 524  
 Isaac 995  
 James 995  
 John 1062  
 Simeon 1062  
 Hageman Abraham C. 552  
 Grace R. S. 552  
 Hagerman Doris E. 1103  
 Dudley B. 1103  
 Earl P. 1103  
 Jessie K. P. 495 1103  
 Marjorie R. 1103  
 William I. 495 1103  
 Hagner Henry 1051  
 Haight Thomas 1062  
 Haines see Haynes  
 Haines Family 309 373  
 Abby 376  
 Abigail 346  
 Alice 376  
 Almira 376  
 Amelia 374 375  
 Asa 374  
 Austin 375 376  
 Benjamin 373 374 375 386  
 Betsey 374  
 C. W. 374  
 Caroline 376  
 Catherine 375  
 Charles 377  
 Clara 377  
 Clarissa 410  
 Clarissa J. 375 376  
 Constance G. 376  
 Daniel, Gov. 373  
 DANIEL (bi. 374 a. 374)  
 Daniel 373 375  
 Daniel, Jr. 374  
 Daniel H. 374  
 Daniel T. 374  
 DAVID (bi. 375 a. 377)  
 David 309 346 373 374 376  
 Donald 374  
 Edward 376 377  
 Elizabeth 374  
 Elizabeth H. 375  
 Elizabeth R. 376  
 Elmer 374  
 Emma 374  
 Eudora 374  
 Eunice 374  
 Faith 374  
 Frances M. 376  
 Frank D., Hon. 374  
 Frederick 374  
 Frederick, Jr. 374  
 Grace 376  
 Halsey 376  
 Hannah 374 375  
 Harmony 376  
 Helen 376  
 Henrietta 377  
 Henry 376 1004  
 Horatia C. 376  
 James, Dea. 373 374 375  
 James, Wid. 325  
 James 373 374 375  
 Jeremiah, Dea. 375 376  
 Jeremiah 375  
 Joana 373  
 John 373  
 Job 410  
 Joseph C. 374  
 Katherine 376  
 Lasine 376  
 Lemuel 374 376  
 Lucius 376  
 Lucy W. 374  
 Lydia 373 386  
 Mabel 376  
 Maria 376  
 Marion 374  
 Martha 373  
 Mary 373 374 376 377 518  
 Maud 376  
 Mehitable 309 375 376  
 Nancy 374  
 Nathan 1054 1056  
 Nellie 374  
 Phebe 376  
 Polly 374  
 Rebecca 374  
 Richard 376  
 Robert 374  
 Ruth 373 541  
 Samuel 373 376 541  
 Sarah 373 375 376  
 Stephen 375 376  
 Sylvanus 374  
 Temperance 373  
 Haines Timothy 376  
 Walter 376  
 Warren 374  
 William 374  
 William A. 377  
 William C. 376  
 William S. 376  
 Zebulon 518  
 Hains James 1055  
 John 698  
 Lemuel 1066  
 Samuel 1055  
 Stephen 1066  
 Haldimand Frederick, Sir.  
 ("Papers" 129)  
 Hale Family 244 Gen. 244  
 Daniel, Capt. (bi. 239 244)  
 Daniel 244  
 John 244  
 Joseph 244  
 Mary 340  
 Moses 244  
 Nathan, Capt. 346  
 Nathan 181  
 Prudence 294  
 Thomas 244  
 Haley Family 244  
 Jeremiah, Capt. (bi. 239  
 244)  
 John 244  
 Hall Benjamin 847  
 Caleb, Jus. P. 168 945  
 Charles S. ("Life of Gen.  
 S. H. Parsons" 48 80 92  
 93 120 126 200 204 205  
 207 208 213 219 222 226  
 228 229 230 232 234 246  
 247 270 442 559 988 1079  
 1086 1092 1099  
 Darius 1001  
 Deliverance 253  
 Eliakim, Jus. P. 168 945  
 Elizabeth 248  
 Fitch, Col. 663  
 James 313  
 Joseph 1053  
 Joseph, Jr. 1053  
 Judith B. 663  
 Lewis 313  
 Mary 313 617  
 Mary T. 313 353  
 Nathaniel, Stm. 168 952  
 PETER (bi. 377)  
 S. J., Mrs. 435  
 WILLIAM (bi. 377)  
 Halleck Fitz Greene 377  
 Henry W., Maj. Gen. 377  
 Johanna 318  
 Hallenbeck Rachel 656  
 Hallet James, 3d. 1000  
 Lydia 272  
 Mary 272  
 Nathaniel 1000  
 Hallett Elizabeth 503  
 Jonah, Ens. 1012  
 Joseph, Cte. 1047 1048  
 1049  
 Joseph 215 589 711  
 Maria 589  
 Thomas 1053  
 Hallicock John 1008  
 Richard 1008  
 Hallit Francis 1060 1061  
 Hallock Family 377 1110  
 "Ancestry" 297 318 377  
 378 379 380  
 —, Capt. 1057  
 Abigail 377 378 405  
 Albert A. 420  
 Alice 379  
 Alice E. M. 611  
 Amos 378  
 Anna 307 377  
 Benajah 378



- Hallock Benjamin 377 378  
**BENJAMIN, JR.** (bi. 378)  
   377  
   Benjamin A. 378  
   Bethia 406  
   Caleb 4058  
   Caroline D. 420  
   Charles 379  
   Daniel 378 995 1008 1058  
   David 378 1057 1059  
   E. Arnold 377  
   Edwin H. 379 380  
   Elizabeth 377 380 409 485  
   Esther 416  
   Ezra 1101  
   Frances E. 379  
   Frederick 379  
   George 377 378  
   Gerard 379  
   Gerard B. F., Rev. 379  
   Gershom 378  
   Harriet J. 379  
   Hendrick H. 404  
   HENRY (bi. 378) 1101  
   Henry 380 1059  
   Henry W. 611  
   Homan 379  
   Isaac 377 378  
   Isaac W. 377  
   ISRAEL (bi. 378)  
   Israel 377 379 380  
   Jabez, Dea. 377  
   James 1058  
   Jeremiah, Rev. 378 379  
   JEREMIAH (bi. 378) 379  
   Jerusha 518  
   Jesse 378  
   Joanna 379  
   John 377 378 379 380 995  
     1009 1054 1056  
   John B. 322  
   John K., Rev. 377  
   John K., Jr. 377  
   Jonas 378  
   JONATHAN (bi. 378)  
   Jonathan 377  
   Jonathan, Jr. 1059  
   JOSEPH, CAPT. (bi. 378  
     a. 378)  
   Joseph 377 378  
   Joseph A. 377  
   Joseph D. 378  
   Joseph N., Rev. 1101  
   Joseph N., Hon 378  
   Joshua 377  
   Josiah 1059  
   Leavitt 379  
   Lucretia 378  
   Lucy 378  
   Luke 378  
   Lydia 1101  
   Margaret 377 379  
   Martha 380  
   Mary 274 377  
   Mary R. 539  
   MOSES, Rev. 378 379  
   MOSES (bi. 378)  
   Moses 377 379  
   Nancy J. 377  
   Noah, Serjt. 1059  
   Noah 990  
   Noah, Jr. 1059  
   Patience 380 419  
   Peter, Maj. 377 378  
   PETER, CAPT. (bi. 378  
     a. 379)  
   Peter 274 377 378 379 380  
     405 409  
   Peter, Jr. 377 379 1057 1058  
   Peter, 3d. 377  
   Phebe 378  
   Richard 995 1009 1058  
   Rosabella 363  
   Ruth 379
- Hallock Sarah 379 485  
   Sarah K. 404  
   Sarah S. 322 510  
   Thomas 377 378  
   WILLIAM, CAPT. (bi.  
     379) 378 380 510  
   WILLIAM, SR. (bi. 379)  
     377 378  
   WILLIAM, JR. (bi. 379)  
     377 378 380  
   William 377 378 379 380  
     409  
   William A., Rev. 379  
   William A. 379  
   Zachariah, Serjt. 1008  
   Zachariah 995  
   Zacharias 1058  
   ZEBULON (bi. 379 a. 380)  
   Zebulon 377 378 380  
   ZEPHANIAH (bi. 380)  
   Zephaniah 378 379  
   Zerubbabel 377 378 416  
     1058  
   Zerubbabel, Jr. 1058  
   Zophar 530 531  
 Halsey see Hulse  
   Family 9 380 Gen. 380 381  
     382  
     — 458  
   Abigail 376 383 384 458  
   ABRAHAM (bi. 380)  
   Abraham 382 383  
   Adaline A. 376  
   Albert 537  
   Alice 376  
   Amanda 376  
   Amos 381  
   Aphelia 380  
   Apollos 384  
   Avery 383  
   Augusta 376  
   Augustus B. 540  
   Barzillai 410  
   Benjamin 552  
   Bertha 376  
   Bessie 374  
   Betsy 384  
   Betsy 384  
   Calvin 376  
   Caroline 309  
   Catherine 244 382  
   Celia 380  
   Cephas 384  
   Charles W. 383  
   Clara 377  
   Cordelia 535 540  
   Cornelius 384  
   Daniel 382 537 541 995  
     1002 1065 1066  
   David 380 383 535  
   David C. 376  
   David F. 995 1002 1055  
   El: 552  
   ELIAS, LT. (bi. 380 a.  
     380) 283  
   Elias 380  
   ELIAS H., CAPT. (bi.  
     380) 381  
   Elijah 382  
   Elisha 309 1055  
   Elizabeth, Wid. 381  
   ELIZABETH, MRS. (bi.  
     381)  
   Elizabeth 309 381 384 410  
     537 554 777  
   Emma J. 422  
   Enoch 376  
   Ephraim 384  
   Esther 382  
   Ethan 380 383 995 1003  
     1055 1066  
   Eumice 381  
   Everett 376  
   Fanny 410
- Halsey Frances M. 309  
   Francis W. 382 ("The Old  
     N. Y. Frontier" 78)  
   Freelove 380  
   George 376  
   Hamulath 383  
   Hannah 380 381 383 458  
     540  
   Hannah R. 537  
   Harmony 376  
   Harriet 384  
   Harriet R. 540  
   Harvey 384  
   Harvey W. 384  
   HENRY, CAPT. (bi. 381)  
     383  
   Henry 381 542  
   Henry R. 376  
   Hermon R. 376  
   Hetty 376  
   Hezekiah 380  
   Hiram 384  
   Hugh, Judge 468  
   Hugh 383  
   Isaac 380 381 383 384  
   Isaiah, Ens. 993  
   Isaiah 1056  
   Israel 381  
   James 995 1003 1004  
   Jehiel 383  
   Jemima 383  
   Jennie 376  
   Jeremiah, Esq. 939  
   JEREMIAH (bi. 381)  
   Jeremiah 309 376 382 383  
   Jerusha 381 384  
   Jesse, Lt. 993 1055  
   Jesse 458 540  
   Job 995 1003  
   Job H. 632  
   JOHN (bi. 381)  
   John 595  
   Jonathan 1056  
   Joseph 381  
   Josephine 541  
   Joshua 381 554 1056  
   YOSIAH (bi. 381)  
   Josiah 380 382  
   Laura 376  
   Lawrence C. 376  
   Leander 376  
   Lemuel 1056  
   Lorna D. T. 595  
   Louisa R. 537  
   Lucretia 382  
   Lulu R. 376  
   Luther 381  
   Martha 384 554  
   Mary 244 383 384 511 540  
     541 542 554  
   Mary R. 535  
   Mary S. 552  
   MATTHEW (bi. 381)  
   Matthew, Jr. 1066  
   Mehitable 376 410 617  
   Mercy 381  
   Miriam 384  
   Moses 494  
   Moses, Jr. 1056 1066  
   Nancy 384  
   Nathan 383  
   Nicol 383  
   Paul 540 1056 1065  
   Patty 384  
   PHEBE, WID. (bi. 382)  
     380  
   Phebe 382  
   Phebe E. 376  
   Phebe M. 468  
   PHILIP, CAPT. (bi. 382)  
   Philip, Fif. 382  
   Philip 382  
   Polly 384  
   Prudence 380

- Halsey Rachel W. 632  
 Rogers 410  
 Ruth 382  
 Sarah, Wid. 494  
 Sarah 383 384 541  
 Selden 376  
 Shepherd 384  
 SILAS (bi. 382)  
 SILAS, JR., DR., (bi. 382 a. 383)  
 Silvanus 995 1002 1065 1066  
 Simeon 309 381 1066  
 Sophia 384  
 STEPHEN, DR. (bi. 383 p. 383 a. 383) 380  
 STEPHEN, SERJT. (bi. 383)  
 Stephen 376 383  
 Susan 384 387  
 Susan S. 552  
 Susanna S. 552  
 Susannah 382 384  
 Susannah J. 427  
 Sylvester 376  
 THEOPHILUS (bi. 383 a. 383)  
 THOMAS (bi. 383)  
 Thomas 161 380 381 382  
 TIMOTHY, SERJT. (bi. 384)  
 Wallace H. 374  
 Walter 384  
 WILLIAM (bi. 384) 427  
 William 376 381  
 William R. 1055  
 Wilmur 384  
 Zebulon 382 541  
 Zebulon, Jr. 1056  
 Halstead John 398  
 Jonas 286  
 Joseph 592  
 Peggy, Wid. 592  
 Sarah 286  
 Hames James 224  
 HAMILTON ALEXANDER, COL. (bi. 670 p. 39 a. 39) 661 1093  
 Cecil W. 648  
 Elizabeth S. 670 1093  
 Frederick 648  
 Katherine W. 648  
 Letitia 515  
 Rogers, Drum. 1000  
 Stuart 648  
 Hamlin Jabez, Nav. Of. 201 916  
 Jabez, Esq. 905 913  
 Hammond Alma 451  
 Daniel 1017 1060  
 Polly 530 657  
 Hampton — 281  
 Harriet 281  
 Wade, Gen. 1099  
 Printing & Publishing Co. 392 393 634 651  
 Hand Family 384 Gen. 384 385  
 —, Col. 1073  
 — 479  
 Abigail 386  
 ABRAHAM (bi. 384)  
 Alfred, Hon. 385 386 430  
 Alfred 386  
 Alfred, Jr. 386  
 Alice 384  
 Alice S. 260  
 Ann C. 386  
 Asher 1054  
 Augustus, Hon. 384  
 Betsy G. 386  
 Billings L., Hon. 384  
 Caroline B. S. 386  
 Catherine C. 386  
 Hand Charles 374  
 Charlotte C. 386  
 Charlotte N. S. 386  
 Chauncey C. 386  
 Cynthia 386  
 Daniel, Capt. 385  
 Daniel 385 1061  
 DANIEL, JR. (bi. 385)  
 DAVID, CAPT. (bi. 385 a. 385)  
 David 385  
 David, Jr. 995  
 Delia 386  
 Edward, Maj. Gen. 40 60 87  
 Edward, Col. 1073  
 Edward 386  
 Elias 1061  
 Elisha 386  
 Elizabeth 561  
 Elizabeth S. 554  
 Esther 300  
 Esther M. 479  
 Ezekiel 998 1061  
 Ezra 386 430  
 GIDEON (bi. 385 a. 385)  
 Harriet 386  
 Harriet J. 386  
 Helen C. 386  
 Helen E. 386  
 Helen S. 386  
 Horace C. 386  
 Horace E. 386  
 Israel, Capt. 561  
 James 384 385 1061  
 Jeremiah 1061  
 John 260 384 385 386  
 JOHN, JR. (bi. 385) 386  
 John A. 386  
 JONATHAN (bi. 386)  
 JOSEPH (bi. 386) 385  
 Josiah 385 996 1002 1066  
 Julia 374  
 Lois 364  
 Louise M. G. 386  
 Maria 374  
 Marietta B. 386  
 Mary 260 385 386  
 Mary B. 386  
 Mary P. 386  
 Miles T. 386  
 Nathan 141 384 996 1005 1064  
 Nathan P., Capt. 385  
 Nathaniel, Lt. 994 995 1000 1004 1010  
 Nathaniel 1061  
 Phebe A. 386 430  
 Ruth B. 386  
 Samuel, Hon. 384  
 Samuel, Capt. 384 385  
 Samuel 384  
 Shamgar 385  
 Silas 385 1066  
 Stephen 384 385 386 1061  
 Sylvanus 554  
 Thomas 386  
 Walter E. 386  
 William D. 386  
 William J. 386  
 Handy Jonathan 614  
 Mehitable V. 614  
 Hanford Abraham, Lt. 999  
 Hanley Robert 1054  
 Hanna William 1051  
 Hannas Thomas 224  
 Hanson John 64  
 Robert 1057  
 Harcourt Elizabeth 652  
 Isabella 652  
 Mercy 433  
 Richard 433  
 Marcus Selah 996  
 Harcutt Isabella 622  
 Hard Ebenezer 665  
 Hardenbergh Rem., Corp. 999  
 Hardenbrook Catharine 682  
 GERRARDUS (bi. 670 a. 723)  
 HARDWICK JOHN (bi. 670 a. 723)  
 Hardy —, Com. 513  
 —, Midshipman 513  
 Haring see Herring  
 Family 671  
 Elbert 672  
 John 671 712  
 Peter 671  
 Harker William 155 161  
 Harley Family 386  
 ROBERT, CAPT. (bi. 386) 141  
 THOMAS (bi. 386 a. 386)  
 Harlow Family 386  
 Dency 554  
 Phebe 386  
 Robert 386  
 Harmon David 488  
 Delia O. 488  
 Samuel 488  
 Willard P., Rev. 488  
 Harper Christopher 1067  
 F. P. 1074  
 John, Col. 1018  
 William 108 114  
 Harpur Robert, Chn. 94 703  
 Robert, Sec'y (a. 89) 89  
 Robert 711 712 727 728 729  
 Harris Family 244 386  
 Abigail 387  
 Amanda 386 430  
 Ann 245 387  
 Edward D. 475  
 Elizabeth 1089  
 George 245 386 996 1003  
 Hannah 268  
 Harriet 387  
 Harvey 387  
 HENRY (bi. 386)  
 Henry 245 373 387  
 Henry, Jr. 387  
 James, Capt. (bi. 239 244)  
 James, Lt. 244  
 Joan 652  
 John, Capt. (bi. 239 245)  
 John 245 1056  
 Joseph 387  
 Lydia 373  
 Lydia H. 386  
 Mary 387 533 1103  
 Mercy 245  
 Phebe 387  
 Phila R. 387  
 ROBERT, CAPT. (bi. 670 a. 670) 871 1104  
 Stephen 996 1003  
 Walter 244  
 Harrison —, Mr. 772  
 Hannah 587  
 Nathaniel 1062  
 William H., Pres't 520  
 Harssant Katherine 492  
 Thomas 492  
 Hart see Heart  
 Family 387  
 —, Mrs. 532  
 Abigail D. 387  
 Abigail D. R. 524  
 Andrew 1058  
 Charles 384 387  
 Cornelius 387  
 Cornelius, Jr. 387  
 Dennis 387  
 Ebenezer 387 410  
 Elisha 906  
 Elizabeth W. 387  
 Elkannah 532  
 Eva 606  
 Hannah 433

- Hart Hannah B. 387  
 John, Ens. 993  
 John, Corp. 999 1006  
 John 387 966 996  
 Jonathan 387  
 Margaret 387 410  
 Mary, Wid. 290  
 Mary 387 470  
 Mary S. 387  
 Micah 1061  
 Michael, Lt. 990 991  
 MOLLY (bi. 387) 470  
 Nathaniel R. 384 387 410  
 Nehemiah 996 1006  
 Pamela R. 532 533  
 Ruth 370  
 Samuel 996 1007  
 Stephen, Dea. 387  
 Susan 384 387  
 Thomas, Stm. 168 944 951  
 WILLIAM (bi. 387)  
 William H. 384 387 524
- Hartshorne Julia 1102
- Hartt Abigail 387  
 Adiline 388  
 Amelia R. 533  
 Charles J. 388  
 Cornelius 1053  
 Daniel 1062  
 David G. 388  
 David H. 388  
 Elizabeth C. 387  
 Elkanah 533  
 Frances H. 387  
 Gloriana 388  
 James F. 388  
 John 1062  
 John L. 387  
 Joseph R. 388  
 JOSHUA, REV. (bi. 387)  
 573  
 Mary 387  
 Mary S. 387  
 Micah 1062  
 Nehemiah 1062  
 Nehemiah, Jr. 1062  
 Samuel 1062  
 Sarah 387  
 Tryphena 387
- Harvey — 539  
 Esther R. 539  
 Ithamer, Stm. 168 903 907  
 J., Stm. 948
- Hasbrouck Abraham 131  
 Elias 114  
 Maria 528
- Haskins Bethia 319  
 Rizpah M. 559
- Haslet —, Col. 40 44 60
- Hastings Hugh, Hon. 1082
- Hatfield see Hetfield
- Betsey 524  
 Edwin D., Rev. ("Hist. Elizabeth Co., N. J." 408)  
 Emma R. 532  
 Moses, Maj. 997 998  
 Nathan 532
- Hathaway Anna 374  
 Ebenezer, Capt. 19  
 Ebenezer 1066 1067  
 Susan 526
- Hathorn John, Col. 1021
- Haton, Elias, Capt. (bi. 239 243)
- Haughton Mary 591
- Havens Family 388 Gen. 388  
 Abigail 388 389 434 594  
 Aimee 501  
 Amy 390  
 Anna 346  
 Archibald S. 501  
 Benjamin 208 542 705 1057  
 Bethiah 388 515
- Havens Catharine 572  
 Catherine 388  
 Catherine C. W. 621  
 Catherine N. 346  
 Charles H. 562  
 Constant, Corp. 1000 1009  
 Constant 388 389 390 492  
 594 996 1054  
 DANIEL, CAPT. (bi. 388 a. 388) 389  
 Ebenezer 141 1064  
 Eleanor 388 592  
 Elinor 456  
 Eliza 501  
 Elizabeth 389 410 595  
 Elizabeth S. 562  
 Esther S. 328 346  
 Gabriel, Capt. 389  
 GEORGE (bi. 388)  
 George 389 390 391 456  
 592  
 Grace F. 573
- HANNAH, WID. (bi. 388 389)  
 Hannah B. 388  
 James, Capt. 389
- JAMES (bi. 141 389 a. 389)  
 James 352 390 391 595  
 Jemima 390 418  
 Jeremiah 388  
 John 141 388 609 997 1010  
 1064  
 John, Jr. 141 1057 1064  
 John, 3d. 1057  
 John S., Hon. 501
- JONATHAN, DR. (bi. 389 a. 389) 390 472 594  
 Jonathan 346 388 389 390  
 391 410 435 515  
 Jonathan N. 141 388 396  
 1064
- JOSEPH, CAPT. (bi. 389 a. 390) 390  
 Joseph, Sr. 389  
 Joseph, Jr. (a. 390) 141 390  
 Joseph 141 388 390  
 Joseph C. 388 1002 1010  
 Julia 352 389  
 Katherine E. 291 388  
 Lois 390  
 Mary 390 416  
 Mary A. P. 501  
 Mary C. 346 448 450  
 Mehetable 472  
 Mehitable 388  
 Nathaniel 1057  
 Nicholas 429  
 Nicoll 328 346 388 450
- OBADIAH, LT. (bi. 141 390 a. 390) 388  
 Patience 388 456 576  
 Patience T. 515 609  
 Peter 141 656 1064  
 Phebe 390 429  
 Rensselaer 388 621  
 Ruth 389  
 Sarah, Wid. 542  
 Sarah 346 388 390 435  
 Sarah F. 328 450  
 Sarah M. 501  
 Sarah Y. 656  
 Selah 208 1007 1057  
 Tyler 389
- WALTER, CAPT. (bi. 141 390) 389 391  
 Walter 390
- WILLIAM, CAPT. and LT. (bi. 390 a. 391) 388  
 WILLIAM (bi. 391)  
 William 388 389 390  
 William, Jr. (bi. 141 391 a. 391)
- Haviland Emma 510  
 John 639 1053 1062  
 Sarah 634  
 William 1062
- Hawke Hannah 290
- Hawkings Family 391 1101  
 Alexander 996 1007 1058  
 Alexander, Jr. 1058  
 Edward 1101  
 Eleazer 996 1007  
 Elizabeth 391  
 Gershom 996 1007 1101  
 Israel G. 391  
 Jacob 1058  
 John 996 1007  
 Jonas 996 1007  
 Joseph 1058 1101  
 Juliana 391  
 Mary 391  
 Moses 391  
 Robert 391 1057 1101  
 Ruth 379 391  
 Samuel 391  
 Sarah 391  
 Zachariah 1061  
 Zackery 1101  
 ZOPHER (bi. 391) 1101
- Hawkins —, Corp. 1000  
 Alexander 1059  
 Alexander, Jr. 1059  
 Benjamin, Jr. 1058  
 Caleb 1059  
 Charry A. 487  
 David, Corp. 1017  
 David 1058 1059  
 Desire 104  
 Edward 1101  
 Edward E. 1101  
 Edward E., Jr. 1101  
 Eleazer, Sr. 1058  
 Eleazer, Jr. 1058  
 Frank E. 1101  
 Gershom 1057 1101  
 Havens 1058  
 Helen A. 601  
 Isaac, Sr. 1058  
 Isaac, Jr. 1058  
 Isaac 998  
 Israel 1058  
 Jacob 1059  
 John 1058  
 Jonas 1058  
 Joseph 1059 1101  
 Julia 539  
 Nathaniel 1060 1061  
 Ralph R. 1101  
 Robert 1060 1101  
 Samuel 1058  
 Simeon 1058 1059  
 Timothy 1058  
 Zachariah 1017 1058  
 Zachariah, Jr. 1060 1061  
 Zackery 1101  
 Zechariah 1057  
 Zopher 1101
- Hawks John 996 1005  
 Martha 496
- Hawley Esther 538  
 Esther B. 533  
 Ezekiel 538  
 Marietta B. 386  
 Ruth 538
- Hawxhurst John 1053  
 Mary 604  
 Simon 1053
- Hay Ann Hawk, Col. 1021
- Hayden Ebenezer 450  
 Elizabeth L'H. 450
- Hayes Charles W. ("William Wells of Southold" 625)
- Haynes see Haines  
 Francis 374  
 John, Gov. 158  
 Sarah 615



- Hays —, Maj. 1093  
 Catherine 336  
 Joel, Cte. 168 814
- Hazard Family 391 671  
 Abigail, Wid. 250  
 Anne 608 671  
 Anthony 224  
 Caleb 250
- CATHARINE, MRS. (bi. 391) 459  
 Catharine S. 555  
 Ebenezer 671
- ELIZABETH, WID. (bi. 671)  
 Elizabeth 671  
 Elizabeth D. 671  
 Hannah 671  
 Hannah L. 671  
 James, Judge 301 671  
 Jonathan 391 671
- JOSEPH (bi. 671) 608  
 Margaret 339  
 Maria 529  
 Martha 671  
 Mary 356 663 671  
 Mary R. 529 671  
 Mercy B. 671
- MORRIS (bi. 391) 555  
 NATHANIEL (bi. 671)  
 Nathaniel 356 529 608  
 Polly B. 671  
 Robert 671
- SAMUEL, LT. (bi. 671 a. 671)  
 THOMAS (bi. 671)  
 Thomas 391  
 Thomas R. ("Recollections of Olden Times" 671)  
 William 391 671
- Hazelton Arnold, Lt. 462 801  
 Hazen Hannah 317  
 Moses, Col. 1018
- Hazzard Frederick M. 546  
 Mabel B. S. 546
- Headley Isaac B. 401  
 Susan C. 401
- Heady Abraham S., Lt. 998  
 Healey Ethel L. 1102
- Heard Nathaniel, Brig. Gen. (bi. 1086) 1098
- Heart see Hart  
 Michael, Lt. 990 991  
 Nehemiah, Jr. 204  
 Selah, Jus. P. 918  
 Silas, Jus. P. 168
- Heath William, Maj. Gen. (bi. 1087) 236 1082
- Heathcote Gen. 475  
 —, Mr. 475  
 Caleb, Col. 475 566  
 Martha S. 475 566  
 Patty S. 475
- Hedges Family 391  
 Abraham 1061  
 Amy 396  
 Benjamin 1061  
 Betsy 478  
 Charity 410  
 Charity H. 393  
 Charles 553  
 Charlotte 395  
 Christopher 996 1004  
 Clarissa W. 632
- DANIEL, CAPT. (bi. 392 a. 392) 309 393  
 Daniel 392 393 394 395 421 486  
 David, Dea. 392 393 394 477  
 DAVID (bi. 392)  
 David 391 393 410 632  
 David, Jr. 464 1058  
 Edwin 376  
 Eleazer 996 1004 1061
- Hedges Elias 1055 1066  
 Elihu 996 1005  
 Elisha O. 392  
 Elizabeth 351 484  
 Emily 376  
 Esther M. 477  
 Ezekiel 1060  
 Ezekiel, Jr. 1057  
 Gloriana 394
- HANNAH, WID. (bi. 394)  
 Hannah 394 395  
 Henry P., Hon. (bi. 394 p. 394 a. 394) 8 27 40 41 117  
 162 166 254 262 280 302  
 304 312 322 324 325 330  
 334 344 345 347 351 354  
 356 358 365 376 380 381  
 384 385 388 393 394 395  
 396 405 408 409 410 413  
 419 421 441 451 458 468  
 471 474 484 497 506 507  
 534 535 540 548 552 560  
 568 582 597 601 602 603  
 614 631 633 636 993  
 ("Hist. of East Hampton, L. I." 177 226 259  
 296 301 325 326 331 334  
 335 338 351 384 385 391  
 392 393 394 395 396 398  
 421 462 463 464 466 470  
 476 477 478 479 480 484  
 485 486 498 555 560 561  
 562 578 581 586 587)  
 ("East Hampton Address" 177 354 560)  
 ("Sag Harbor Address" 117 166) ("Southampton Address" 41 162 177 199 200) ("Bridge Hampton Address" 41 177 194 282 323 375 380 384 492 548 630)
- Herbert T. 410  
 Hervey 602  
 Isaac 391 394  
 Jacob 1061
- JEREMIAH, DR. (bi. 395) 608  
 Jeremiah, Capt. 395  
 Jeremiah 392  
 Jerusha 392 421  
 Jerusha S. 553  
 Jesse 502  
 Job 996 1002 1055  
 John 392 395 396 1061  
 John W. 393
- JONATHAN, COL. (bi. 395 a. 395) 392  
 Jonathan 394
- JONATHAN, JR. (bi. 395 a. 395)  
 Julia 395  
 Laura T. 602  
 Martha 486  
 Mary 396 421 484 485 494  
 Mary C., Wid. 608  
 Mary C. 608  
 Mary G. 394  
 Mary M. 464
- MATTHEW (bi. 395) 396  
 Nancy M. 464  
 Naomi 395  
 Naomi S. 562  
 Nathan 996 1002 1005  
 Phebe 309 395 511  
 Phebe M. 479  
 Phebe S. 393  
 Philip 1061  
 Ruth 296 395  
 Sally 394  
 Samuel 391 394  
 Sarah 392 511
- STEPHEN (bi. 396)
- Hedges Stephen 351 391 392  
 393 394 395  
 Susan J. 327  
 Susanna 392  
 Thomas 1061  
 Timothy 395  
 Timothy, Jr. 996 1002  
 W. 485  
 Wilkes 464  
 William, Dea. 479  
 William, Ens. 993  
 William 391 392 393 394  
 395 396 1061  
 William, Jr. Ens. 993  
 William, Jr. 1061  
 Zephaniah 393 394
- Hegeman Adrian, Lt. 1013  
 Benjamin 1053  
 John 1053
- Heitman Francis B. ("Hist'l Reg. U. S. Army" 87 1086)
- Helme Benjamin 711 Cte. 1049  
 Joanna M., Wid. 529  
 Thomas, Chn. 145  
 Thomas, Esq. 1060  
 Thomas, Jr. 1060  
 William 1060
- Helms Brewster, Corp. 999  
 Obediah 999
- Hemming Caroline 650  
 Hempstead Family 396  
 Abigail 396 444  
 Elizabeth 396  
 JESSE (bi. 396)  
 Joanna, Wid. 247  
 Joanna 396  
 John, Cte. 168 845  
 Joshua 396 397  
 Joshua ("Diary" 151 247 396)  
 Mary 396 397 406  
 Mary Y. 444 462  
 Mehitable 396  
 ROBERT (bi. 396 a. 396)  
 ROBERT 247 397 406 444 652  
 Sarah 396  
 Stephen 396 397  
 THOMAS, LT. (bi. 396)  
 Thomas 396 397
- Henchman see Hinchman  
 Hendrick Cornelia S. 557  
 James B. 557
- Hendrickson Aaron 1001  
 Daniel 1053  
 Hendrick, Serjt. 1001  
 Hendrick 1001 1053  
 Isaac 1000  
 Jacob 1000  
 Jane 288  
 Joseph 539  
 Joseph M. 308  
 Mary E. 308  
 Naomi A. R. 539  
 Sarah 599  
 Stephen 1053  
 Thomas 1053
- Henley —, Maj. 1070  
 Henry Anna 650  
 Thomas, Jr. 1054
- Herbert Lydia R. 524  
 Samuel 524
- Herkimer Nicholas, Brig. Gen. (bi. 1087 p. 67 a. 67) 690
- Heron William 93  
 Herrick Family 397 "Register" 397  
 Abigail 397 533  
 Abigail E. 397  
 Agnes L. 398  
 Amelia G. 398  
 Amy C. 398

- Herrick Anita L. 397  
 Anna C. 398  
 Ashbel 1056  
 Austin, Capt. 397  
 Austin 397  
 Azubah 370  
 Cephas L. 397  
 Charles C. 398  
 Clara 534  
 Claudius, Rev. 397  
 Cornelia 422  
 Deborah C. 397  
 Edward 397  
 Edward C. 397 398  
 Edward L. 398  
 Edward P., Rev. 397 398  
 Elizabeth E. 398  
 Elizabeth L. 397  
 Eunice 397  
 GEORGE, MAJ. (bi. 397)  
 George 397  
 George L. 398  
 Hannah P. 397  
 Harmon 397  
 Henry, Rev. 397 398  
 HENRY, DEA. (bi. 397 a. 398)  
 Henry 397 398  
 Henry F. 397  
 Henry F., Mrs. 397  
 James 397  
 James P. 398  
 Jerusha F. 397  
 John A. 397  
 John C., Dr. 397 602  
 John P., Dr. 397  
 Lydia W. 398  
 Margaret F. 397  
 Martha T. 397  
 Mary 397 581  
 Mary A. 397  
 Mary E. T. 602  
 Mary W. 397  
 Mehitable 554  
 Micaiah 422 542 996 1004  
 Nancy R. 542  
 Nathan 397  
 Phebe 357  
 Phebe P. 397  
 Richard 797  
 Samuel E., Rev. 397  
 Samuel E., Mrs. 397  
 Sarah 630  
 Sarah M. 398  
 Sarah R. 397  
 Selden 397  
 Seymour M. 398  
 Sophia W. F. 397  
 Squire 631  
 Stephen 397  
 William, Sir 397  
 William A. 397  
 William P. 397  
 William W. 398  
 William W., Jr. 398  
 Herriman Richard 999  
 Herring see Haring  
 Family 671  
 ABRAHAM (bi. 672 a. 672)  
 Catharine L. 672  
 Elbert 672  
 Elizabeth B. 672  
 Elizabeth I. 672  
 John 671 672  
 Peter 671 672  
 Herrington Joan 652  
 Hetfield see Hatfield  
 —, Col. 727  
 Hewlett see Hulett  
 —, Jus. 206  
 Benjamin 1053  
 Daniel 1053  
 Elizabeth 557  
 Hewlett George 1053  
 Hannah W. 635  
 John 1053  
 Joseph 1053  
 Joseph L. 635  
 Richard, Col. 176 228  
 Sarah 608  
 Hewlitt Benjamin 1053  
 Heyer William, Col. 34  
 Heywood Genevieve, Mrs. 585  
 Hicks Family 398  
 —, Serjt. 999  
 — 182  
 Amanda 560  
 Charles 1053  
 DENNIS (bi. 672 a. 672)  
 EDWARD (bi. 398)  
 Isaac, Lt. 1000 1001  
 Jeffry, Lt. 1013  
 John 159 398  
 Joseph 1061  
 Mary 603  
 Robert 398  
 Stephen 1001  
 Thomas 156 398 711  
 Whitehead 112 398  
 William 1001  
 Zachariah 996 1004 1005 1061  
 Higbee Aaron 1062  
 Jonas 996 1007  
 Joseph 1062  
 Higbie Family 398  
 —, Serjt. 1000  
 Bathsheba 634  
 Charlotte L. 454  
 Christian 1017  
 Edward 398  
 Henry 1053  
 Joseph M. 454  
 SAMUEL (bi. 398)  
 Stephen 996 1001 1008 1053  
 Higby Ephraim 435  
 Gloriana H. 435  
 Hannah 282  
 John 1053  
 Higginbotham Mary 496  
 Higgins Family 305 398  
 Benjamin 398  
 CHRISTIAN (bi. 398 a. 398) 10 305 399  
 Christopher 398  
 Dorothy 398  
 Dorothy B. 399  
 Enoch 398  
 Gordon 398  
 Gordon B. 399  
 Hepzilah 398  
 Jemima 305 398  
 Joseph 398  
 Mercy 398  
 Phebe, Wid. 549  
 Polly 398  
 Rebekah 398  
 Seth 398  
 Silvanus 398  
 Thankful 398  
 WILLIAM, QR. MR. &c. (bi. 399)  
 William 398  
 Higley Brewster, Jr., Cte. 168 814  
 Christopher 1062  
 Rebecca 657  
 Hildreth Family 399 429  
 — 601  
 Abby 376  
 Albert 542  
 Alice R. 537  
 Beulah S. 399 552  
 Caroline P. 507  
 Charles A. 537  
 Charles H. 507 508  
 Hildreth Daniel 399 1055  
 1066  
 Daniel, Jr. 1056  
 David 399 552  
 Edward A. 399  
 Eleanor 542  
 Elizabeth 537  
 George A. 507  
 Hannah 346 399  
 Isaac 1065  
 James 399 1065  
 James, Jr. 1065  
 John, Ens. 993  
 John 1065  
 JOSEPH (bi. 399)  
 Joseph 399 552  
 Joseph, Jr. 1056  
 JOSHUA (bi. 399 a. 399)  
 Luther 996 1002 1065  
 Maria 495  
 Maria C. 451 553  
 Martha T. 601  
 Mary G. 394  
 Nathan 399  
 Noah 1065  
 Patrick G. 399  
 Peter 1055  
 Peter, Jr. 1066  
 Peter, 2d. 1055  
 Phebe S. 552  
 Philip 399  
 Pierson 537  
 Sarah 399  
 Sarah S. 552  
 Shadrach, Dr. 180 399  
 Shadrach 1056  
 Thomas 399  
 Hill Eliphalet 1006  
 John 1065  
 Jonathan 1054  
 Mary J. 526  
 Samuel 236  
 Timothy, Cte. 168 821  
 WILLIAM (bi. 399)  
 Hiller — 553  
 Catherine S. 553  
 Kate 553  
 Hillhouse James, Hon. 647  
 James, Capt. 230  
 James 454  
 Rebecca W. 647  
 Sarah 454  
 Hilliard Ann P., Wid. 242  
 Benoni, Chn. 168 754 811  
 John 242  
 Hillyer Asa 1066  
 Hilton Mary 591  
 Hilyard Ambrose 244  
 Catherine 244  
 Hilyer Hannah P. 501  
 Pliny, Judge 501  
 Hinchman Family 399  
 Alice P. 399  
 Ann 399 400  
 ANNA, WID. (bi. 400 a. 400) 370 483  
 Anna Z. 400  
 Augustus F. 401  
 BENJAMIN (bi. 400)  
 Catharine 400  
 Cornelia B. 400  
 Daniel 400  
 Deborah T. 400  
 Diademina R. 400  
 Douglas 402  
 Edward 399 400 401  
 Elizabeth 400  
 Elizabeth E. 400  
 Felix 400  
 Felix F. 401  
 Franklin 400  
 George W. 401 402  
 George W., Jr. 402  
 Glenn J. 402

- Hinchman Guido C. 401  
 Guy 401  
 Guy M. 400 401 1101  
 Harriet B. W. 401  
 Helen F. 401  
 Hiram 400 401  
 James, Surg. 400  
 James 400  
 James A. 400  
 Jane 400  
 Jane F. 401 1101  
 John, Maj. 400 401  
 John 400  
 John J. 400  
 John R. 400  
 JOSEPH, DR. (bi. 400) 370  
 401  
 Joseph 401 402  
 Julia 400  
 Julia P. 400  
 Kate 401  
 Lesbia 400 401  
 Lesbia P. 400  
 Louisa 400  
 Louisa M. 401  
 Louise C. 400  
 Louise M. 1102  
 Mara de C. 401  
 Mary 400  
 Mary B. 400  
 Mary E. 400  
 Mary F. 399  
 Mary L. 400  
 Mary M. 400  
 Mortimer L. 400 401 402  
 Nancy H. 400  
 NATHANIEL (bi. 401)  
 Obadiah 1053  
 Ralph M. 402  
 Ralph P., Mrs. 624  
 Richard 399  
 Robert 1058  
 Rosa S. 401  
 Sally R. 401  
 Sarah 400  
 Sarah J. 401  
 Sophronia A. 401 1102  
 Stella 400 401  
 Stella G. 401  
 Stella V. 401 1102  
 Susan De C. 400  
 Susan G. 401  
 Thomas 399 400 401  
 William 400  
 William A. 401  
 Zerviah 401  
 Zerviah S. 400 401  
 HINCKLEY Abigail H. 263  
 Catharine A. 263  
 Elias B. 263  
 Phalla 263  
 Samuel 263  
 Hinds see Haines  
 Hinman Benjamin, Col. 22 23  
 40 972 1068 1070  
 Esther 333  
 H. 333  
 Royal R. ("Hist'l Col-  
 lection, Conn." 200)  
 Hinsdale Nancy 312  
 "Hiram" 93  
 Hitchcock Family 402  
 Benjamin 501  
 Daniel, Col. 40 1073  
 DANIEL (bi. 402)  
 Joseph 402  
 Lois T. 591  
 Lyman, Col. 1073  
 Matthias 402  
 Hadley George, Gov. 647  
 George 647  
 Mary A. W. 647  
 Hoagland Sarah 673  
 Hobard John 1058  
 Hobart Family 402  
 Daniel 402  
 David 402  
 Dority 313  
 Edmund 402  
 Ellen S. 402  
 Grace A. 402  
 Henry, Sir 402  
 Irene 402 619  
 Jeremiah, Rev. 402  
 John 402 1058  
 John H., Rt. Rev. 618  
 JOHN SLOSS, HON. (bi.  
 402 p. 403 a. 403) 662  
 1081 1082  
 Joshua, Rev. 402 1076  
 JOSHUA (bi. 404)  
 Joshua 619  
 Josiah, Capt. 402  
 Josiah 402  
 Margaret 402  
 Mary 403  
 Noah, Rev. 402  
 Peter, Rev. 402  
 Peter 402  
 Hobbie Deborah R. 528  
 Drake 528  
 Mary 528  
 Hobby David, Lt. 1068  
 Hobert Isaiah 328  
 Margaret 328  
 Hobson Glorianer 339  
 Hochkin Ebenezer 831  
 Hodgdon ——— 387  
 Ann 387  
 Rebecca 687  
 Hodge Archibald A., Rev.  
 ("Pres'n Ch." 149)  
 William 999  
 Hodges see Hedges  
 Hodilow Family 399  
 Hoe G. E. 466  
 Hoel see Howell  
 Hoff see Huff, Huff  
 Isaac 1006  
 James 1006  
 Peter 1062  
 Hoffman ——— 672  
 Cornelia 682  
 NICHOLAS (bi. 672)  
 & Ludlow 672  
 Hogeboom Stephen 901  
 Hoyt see Hoyt  
 Hannah 271  
 Sally 319  
 Thomas, Stm. 168 974  
 Holbrook Anson, Mrs. 374  
 Richard 160 654  
 Holdredge Hopestill 243  
 Holland Mary M. 481  
 Holiid James, Qr. Mr. Serjt.  
 999  
 Holloway Rose 273  
 Holly John 158  
 JOSIAH (bi. 404)  
 Martha 568  
 Holman ———, Col. 1068 1069  
 1071 1072 1073  
 Mabel C. 223 256  
 Holmes Abigail 263  
 Hugh 1053  
 John 1053  
 Holt John, Jr. 236  
 Katherine 396  
 Sarah, Wid. 498  
 Sarah 396  
 William 396  
 Holyoke see Hallock  
 Ann S. 1092  
 Homan Alice 379  
 Clara O. 489  
 Clark 489  
 Deliverance 518  
 Ebenezer 998 1057 1060  
 Homan Ebenezer, Jr. 1057  
 1060  
 Esther 290 625  
 Ezekiel 1057 1060  
 Jeremiah 1064  
 John, Sir. 571  
 John, Serjt. 1061  
 John 1060 1061  
 Joseph 996 1007 1057 1060  
 1061  
 Mary 641  
 Mehitabel 290  
 Mordecai 992 1057 1060  
 1061  
 Mordecai, Jr. 1060  
 Mordecai, 3d. 1057 1060  
 Phineas 996 1002 1055  
 Robert 1061  
 Ruth 335  
 Hoogland Cornelius 1000  
 1053  
 Elbert 1053  
 William 1053  
 Hooker Noadiah, Jus. P. 168  
 918  
 Sarah 1093  
 Thomas, Rev. 387 511  
 Hoose John 1061  
 Hopkins Family 404  
 Betina M. D. 405  
 Catherine 404  
 Charlotte V. H. 405  
 Dorothy 404  
 Dorothy H. 404  
 Edith R. 405  
 Eleanor R. 404  
 Elizabeth 404  
 Elizabeth H. 405  
 Frances S. 648  
 Giles 404  
 Ikabod 296  
 Lillian 405  
 Lucia K. 405  
 Lulu M. 404  
 Marcelle C. 405  
 Maria 404  
 Martha 333  
 Mary 559 1103  
 Maude 405  
 Maude E. 405  
 Merritt J. 404 405  
 Philip H. 404  
 Ralph B. 405  
 Rebecca 404  
 Roswell, Col. 494 872 873  
 Rupert H., Prof. 405  
 Rupert H. 404  
 Rupert W. 405  
 SAMUEL (bi. 404)  
 Samuel, Jr. 1060  
 Samuel E. 404 405  
 Samuel J. 404  
 Samuel M. 647  
 Sarah E. R. 647  
 Sarah K. 404  
 Stephen 404  
 William 404  
 Woolsey R., Col. (bi. 647  
 648 a. 647)  
 Hoppin John 405  
 Hopping Family 405  
 Benjamin 1061  
 DANIEL (bi. 405)  
 HENRY (bi. 405)  
 Joseph 1061  
 Matthias 405  
 Stephen 405  
 Hopps Elizabeth 490  
 Horsford Cornelia 328 450  
 Eben N., Prof. 328 352 450  
 Katharine 450  
 Mary 352  
 Phebe 352  
 Phebe G. 328



- Hortonburgh Rem 1000  
Horton Family 405 Gen. 296  
405 407 408  
—, Capt. 1057  
Abigail 273 274 377 405 406  
407 408 469  
Abigail V. 613  
Ambrose 1056  
Anna 405 406  
Asemath 408  
Azariah, Rev. 406  
BARNABAS, CAPT. (bi. 406 a. 406)  
Barnabas, Capt. 264 407  
Barnabas 405 406 407 408  
545  
BARNABAS, JR. (bi. 406)  
407  
Barnabas B. 407  
Benjamin, Col. 406 522  
Benjamin 405 524 997 1010  
1056  
Bethia 405 406 407 408 517  
609  
Bethiah 416 610  
Caleb 377 405 407  
Calvin 996 997 1009 1010  
Christina 406  
Comfort 407  
Cyrus 408  
Daniel 36  
David, Lt. 994 995 998 1008  
David 407 997 1010  
Deliverance 405 408  
Dency 407  
Eliza 407  
Elizabeth 405 407 408 609  
Ephraim 405 407  
Esther 490  
Eunice 428  
Ezra, Rev. ("Diary" 290  
310 315 317 378 488 491  
524 594 1104)  
Ezra 407  
G. F. 405  
Gilbert 406  
Hannah 273 407 408 616  
Harmony 406  
Harmony R. 522  
Harrison 407  
Hector Y. 407  
Isaac 408  
James, Dea. 406  
JAMES, CAPT. (bi. 407)  
406  
James 408 997  
James E. 407  
James W. 407  
Jane 405  
Jasper 408  
Joanna 627  
John 408  
Jonathan, Dea. 407  
Jonathan, Capt. 405 406  
407 408 609  
JONATHAN (bi. 407 a.  
407)  
Jonathan 406 408 609 1100  
Joseph 405 407 613 1017  
1050 1057  
Joshua, Lt. 290 405 407 408  
Joshua, Ens. 405 408  
JOSHUA (bi. 141 407  
a. 408)  
Joshua 408  
Juleana 627  
Julia Ann 406 407  
Justus 407  
Keturah 406  
Lydia 490  
Mahetable R. 524  
Martha 405 408  
Mary 294 376 405 406 407  
408 614
- Horton Mehitable 279 316  
406 407 408 551 609 1100  
Moses 141 1064  
Nancy 407  
Patience 408  
Phebe 266 296 407 408  
Rejoice 407  
Sarah 297 388 405 408 446  
545  
Silas, Maj. 416  
SIMON, REV. (bi. 408)  
296  
Susanna 264 406  
Thomas, Capt. 407  
Virginia 294  
WILLIAM, DEA. (bi. 408)  
407  
WILLIAM (bi. 408)  
William 316 396 406 407  
614 616  
William, Jr. 408  
Zachariah 715  
Zurviah 290  
Hosford Amos, Stm. 168 916  
Hosmer Lydia L. 1087  
Stephen T., Hon. 1087  
Titus, Hon. (bi. 1087)  
Hotchkiss John, Stm. 168 944  
951  
Houghton see Haughton  
Hovey Edward 657  
Phebe H. Y. 657  
How —, Capt. 156  
John 1061  
Howard Abigail 365  
Lizzie 532  
WILLIAM (bi. 408)  
William 365  
Howe Ann M. W. 622  
Daniel 155 161  
Emily P. P. 494  
Eunice C. 581  
Florence 480  
George A., Viscount 19 52  
Isaac, Capt. 727  
John M., Dr. 494  
Jonathan 1058  
Lord Richard, Adm'l (bi.  
1087 p. 37 53 a. 1087)  
1068  
Robert, Maj. Gen. 87  
Samuel, Col. 622  
Sir William, Cr.-in-Chief  
(bi. 1087 p. 37 a. 37) 700  
Howell Family 9 245 409  
Gen. 413  
—, Wid. 377 409  
—, 384 601  
Abby 1102  
Abigail 383 408 410 411  
413  
Abner 415 537 552  
Abraham, Capt. 409 414  
Abraham 409 413 414 1055  
1056 1066  
Ann M. 359  
Anna 415  
Arthur 409 410 413 456 551  
Augustus 415  
Benjamin 831 999  
Bertha 413  
Bethia 413  
Bethiah 346 410 414  
Charity, Wid. 393  
Charity 410  
Charles, Capt. 412 552  
Charles 1056  
Clarissa 410 413  
Clemmone 410  
Cornelius 415  
Cynthia 470  
Damaris 478  
Daniel, Chn. 993 1002 1004  
1064
- HOWELL DANIEL (bi. 409  
a. 409) 410 411  
David, Jus. 970  
DAVID, CAPT. (bi. 409)  
309 410 413 414  
David, Sr. 409  
David, Jr. 518  
DAVID, 3D. (bi. 410 a.  
410) 409 413  
DAVID (bi. 410)  
David 389 409 414 415 574  
632  
Deborah, Mrs. 518  
Demas 411  
Dounda 530  
EDMUND, LT. (bi. 410)  
Edmund 409  
EDWARD (bi. 410)  
Edward 161 245 355 409  
410 411 412 413 414 415  
460  
ELIAS (bi. 410)  
Elias 411 412  
Elihu 1066  
Elisha 410 413  
Eliza 524  
Elizabeth 282 347 374 377  
409 410 456 555  
Elizabeth T. 601  
Elmira 415  
Ephraim 1056  
Eunice 374 415 552  
EZEKIEL (bi. 411 a. 411  
h. 411)  
Fanny 410 413 528  
GEORGE, DR., (bi. 412)  
George, Serjt. 474  
GEORGE (bi. 412 a. 412)  
George 373 553  
George R., Rev. (bi. 412 p.  
412 a. 412) 552 ("Hist.  
Southampton, L. I." 40  
148 149 177 245 251 271  
276 292 294 309 310 311  
312 313 320 321 325 334  
335 338 343 344 347 348  
349 355 363 373 374 380  
382 384 385 386 388 390  
391 392 393 394 395 396  
397 399 409 412 413 414  
415 421 427 428 429 431  
432 457 458 468 473 481  
483 497 498 499 502 504  
505 506 507 511 516 517  
518 522 529 533 534 535  
536 537 540 541 542 543  
549 551 552 554 555 562  
577 578 579 580 581 585  
586 590 597 600 601 602  
603 619 625 630 631 632  
633 635 639 640 645 646)  
George S. 412  
Gloriana 415  
Gilbert 415  
Hamutal 383  
Hannah 310 380 383 411  
413 551 567  
Harriet 312  
Henry 224 409 410 1065  
Hetty 522 524  
Hezekiah, Lt. 410 412  
ISAAC (ONE) (bi. 412  
a. 412)  
ISAAC (TWO) (bi. 413)  
Isaac 317 413  
Israel 224 410 1064  
Israel, Jr. 1056 1064  
Jabesh 1055  
Jacob 413  
James 996 1003 1055  
Jedediah 410 412  
Jehiel, Corp. 999 1003  
Jehiel 996 1004 1056  
Jeremiah 411 413 1065

- Howell Joana 310  
 John, Maj. 409 410 414 504  
 John, Capt. 1056  
 John, Serjt. 1060  
 JOHN 317 413 414 415 524  
     996 1008 1061  
 John, Jr. 1056  
 John E. 415  
 Jonah 347 415 1056  
 Jonah, Jr. 1056  
 JONATHAN (bi. 141 413  
     a. 413)  
 Jonathan 411 412 992  
 Jonathan, Jr. 413  
 Joseph 245 412 1017 1058  
 JOSHUA (bi. 413)  
 Josiah, Capt. 692 995 997  
 Josiah, Jr., Capt. 993  
 Josiah 410 552  
 Lemuel 409 410 1065  
 Levi 410  
 Lewis 415  
 Lucy 411  
 Mahetable 524  
 Margaret 387 410 469  
 Martha 414  
 Mary 309 320 345 355 374  
     409 410 413 414 415 422  
     537 573  
 Mary L. 400  
 Mary R. 552  
 Matthew, Col. 410  
 Matthew, Lt. 993  
 Matthew, Corp. 1004  
 Matthew 415 996 1003 1005  
     1056  
 Matthew, Jr. Corp. 1004  
 Matthew, Jr. 996  
 Mehitable 370 410 411 552  
 Micah 1057  
 Micah, Jr. 1057  
 Miles 831  
 Moses 996 1002 1003 1065  
 Nancy 413  
 Nathan 415  
 Nathan P. 415  
 Nathaniel, Lt. 993 995 1004  
 Nathaniel, Jr., Lt. 994  
 Obadiah 414  
 Oliver, Capt. 412  
 Parshall 193  
 Patty 384  
 PAUL (bi. 413) 409 410  
 Peter, Capt. (bi. 239 245)  
 Peter 245  
 Phebe 317 359 410 412 541  
     577 630  
 Phebe R. 415  
 Phebe S. 553  
 PHILIP, LT. (bi. 413 a.  
     413) 383  
 Philip 413  
 Phineas, Qr. Mr. 992  
 Phineas 1058 1065  
 Polly 384 413  
 Price 1055 1066  
 Rachel 317 410  
 Rebecca 317 552  
 RECOMPENCE (bi. 413)  
 Reeve 1061  
 Reeves 1057  
 Rhoda 414  
 Richard, Capt. 414  
 RICHARD (bi. 414)  
 Richard 377 409 410 411  
     412 413 541  
 Richard, Jr. 414  
 Ruhamah 409  
 Ruth 577  
 RYALL (bi. 414)  
 Samuel, Corp. 1056  
 Samuel 415 1056 1065 1066  
 Samuel, 3d. 1065  
 Sarah 413 476 533 541
- Howell Seth 1065  
 Sibyl 346  
 Silas 415 1056 1058  
 Simeon 413  
 STEPHEN, CAPT. (bi.  
     414 a. 415 h. 415) 313 409  
     415 422  
 Stephen, Lt. 415 998  
 Stephen 411 415  
 Stephen, Jr. 1055  
 Susanna 415 504 551  
 Susannah 312 382 409  
 SYLVANUS (bi. 414)  
 Thomas 413 1065  
 WALTER (bi. 415 a. 415)  
     382  
 William 996 1004 1058  
 Zebulon 245 312 412 577  
     & Fordham 551
- Howells Abigail 387  
 Florence 281  
 Samuel 281  
 William D. 281  
 Howland Abby 647  
 Lulu M. 404  
 Hoyt see Hoyt  
 Rhuey 538  
 Simon 158  
 Thomas 158  
 Hubbard see Hobard, Hub-  
     bert  
 Family 294 416  
 —, Miss 177 179  
 Abigail 378  
 Barnabas 416  
 Benajah 1057 1060  
 Bethiah 416 419  
 Bezaleel 917  
 Catharine 435  
 Deborah 416  
 DANIEL (bi. 416)  
 Edward 609  
 Elijah, Stm. 168 916  
 Elizabeth 605  
 Eney 294  
 Erastus 416  
 Esther 416  
 EZEKIEL (bi. 416)  
 Gennet 416  
 Grosvenor S. 1094  
 Henry 998  
 Hugh 441  
 Isaac, Capt. 419  
 Isaac 172 179 416  
 Jane 441  
 John, Rev. 1075  
 JOHN (bi. 416)  
 John 331 338 435  
 Joseph 988  
 Martha 609  
 MARY, WID. (bi. 416)  
     338  
 Mary 416  
 Mary L. 440  
 Nathaniel, Dea. (h. 417)  
 Nathaniel 294  
 Parnel 518 630  
 Rachel 567  
 Richard S. 416  
 R I C H A R D S., J R.,  
     SERJ.T. (bi. 416)  
 Rosel 1059  
 Samuel, Lt. 1013  
 SAMUEL (bi. 418)  
 Sarah 303  
 Thomas 416  
 Unice 416  
 William 177 179 416 440  
 Hubbell —, Maj. 176  
 Amos 896  
 Elizabeth W. 649  
 Ephraim, Jus. P. 896  
 James 996 1006  
 William G., Capt. 896
- Hubbell Wolcott 649  
 Hubbert Henry 998  
 Hubbs — 272  
     Alexander, Corp. 1001  
     Hannah 575  
     Jacobus 418 996 1006  
     JAMES, CORP. (bi. 418)  
     John 160  
     Mary 418  
     Selah 1064  
     Susannah 468  
 Huber Jacob 1001  
 Hudd John 160  
 Hudson see Hodson, Hutson  
     Family 418  
     —, WID. (bi. 418)  
     Anna E. 419  
     Benjamin 418  
     Bethiah 419 420 520  
     Caroline D. 420  
     Caroline M. 420  
     Chloe 420  
     Ebenezer 996 1009  
     Edwin R. 420  
     Eliza 419  
     Elizabeth 364 418 420 621  
     Elizabeth M., Mrs. 611  
     Ella 420  
     Emeline 420  
     Emma I. 418 419 420  
     Ester 418  
     Frederick 1056 1060  
     George 418 420 611  
     George H. 420  
     George O. 420  
     Grissell L'H. 446  
     Hannah 274 310 395 418  
     420  
     Harriet 420  
     Harriet C. 419  
     Helen 419  
     Helen D. 419  
     Henry, Corp. 1008  
     HENRY (bi. 418)  
     Henry 159 418 420  
     Isaac, Capt. 419  
     ISAAC (bi. 418)  
     Isabelle 420  
     James Y. 419  
     Jane C. 419  
     Jemima 418  
     JOHN (bi. 418 a. 419) 419  
     JOHN, JR. (bi. 419 a. 419)  
     418  
     John F., Fif. 1009  
     John F. 996  
     JOHN L. (bi. 419) 420  
     John W. 419  
     Jonathan 418 419 446  
     JOSEPH (bi. 419)  
     Joseph 418 420  
     Julia A. C. 420  
     Keturah G. 621  
     Lheomel 1008  
     Mary 418 420 446 518 545  
     Mary A. 420  
     Mary G. 370  
     Mervin O. 420  
     Nathaniel, Ens. 994 995  
     1008  
     NATHANIEL 418 1058  
     OBADIAH (bi. 419 a. 419)  
     418 420  
     OBADIAH, JR. (bi. 420)  
     419  
     Obadiah, 3d. 420  
     Oscar 420  
     Pamela M. 419  
     Patience 419  
     Phebe E. 420  
     Richard 274 364 418 419  
     621  
     Robert 518  
     Samuel 418 446 996 1009

- Hudson Sarah 418  
 Sarah A. 419 420  
 Sarah Van B. 419  
 Susan E. J. 647  
 Susan P. 419  
 THOMAS (bi. 420)  
 Timothy 1056  
 WILLIAM (bi. 420) 419  
 William H. 419 420  
 William L., Comm't. 419  
 William L., Capt. 419
- Huff see Haff, Hoff
- Abigail, Mrs. 522 524  
 Abigail 524  
 John 996 1006
- Hughes Hugh, Col. 295  
 John 1053
- Hughins Martha O. 598  
 Hughson John 999  
 Hugo Victor 10  
 Hukins Mary 580  
 Hulbert see Hurlbutt
- Family 420  
 Freelove 420  
 Hannah 420  
 JOHN, LT. COL. (bi. 420  
 a. 421)  
 John 420  
 Joseph, Cte. 845 846  
 Joseph 420  
 Stephen 420  
 Thomas 420  
 Titus, Cte. 168  
 Titus, Capt. 420
- Hulett see Hewlett
- Nathaniel 1000  
 William 1051
- Hull Abigail, Wid. 492  
 Chauncey, Capt. 498  
 Cora 499  
 Daniel, Dr. 492  
 Harriet 605  
 Mary P. 498  
 Norma A. 499  
 Sarah 246  
 William P. 499
- Hulse see Halsey
- Anna 487 490  
 David 996 1007 1058  
 Flower 1053  
 Freelove 350  
 Gilbert 1058  
 Harriet E. 329  
 Henry 1057  
 Isaac 1057 1061  
 Jemima 488 490  
 Jesse 1058  
 Jesse S. 524  
 John 1060 1061  
 Jonah 990 1057  
 Nehemiah 1060 1061  
 Paul, Dea. 1060  
 Paul 992 1057 1061  
 Richard, Corp. 1007  
 Richard 996 1057 1060  
 Sarah J. R. 524  
 Selah 1059
- Hulsifer John 1001  
 Hulst David 998  
 Humaston Lowly 600  
 Humphrey William, Col. 38  
 1020
- Hungerford Family 399  
 Hannah 505  
 Harriet R. 312  
 Helen C. 312  
 Joseph 505  
 Katherine F. 312  
 O. E. 312  
 Osgood V. V. 312  
 Richard E. 312
- Hunt Amasa, Mrs. 374  
 Benjamin 996 1002  
 Harry G. 312
- HUNT JESSY (bi. 672 a.  
 672)  
 Maud 312  
 Samuel 1061  
 Thomas, Lt. 1016  
 WARD (bi. 672 a. 672)
- Hunter Seruah 523  
 Zerviah 523
- Huntington Andrew 787  
 Benjamin 376 961  
 Elijah B., Rev. ("Hist. of  
 Stamford, Conn." 108  
 158 159 197 198 207 222  
 263 271 287 292 295 322  
 323 331 426 427 429 454  
 467 468 504 508 564 605  
 622 640 674)
- Elizabeth 322 323  
 Enoch, Rev. 330  
 Frances 329 366  
 Jedediah, Maj. Gen. (bi.  
 1088)
- Jonathan, Cte. 168 797  
 Joshua, Stm. 168 919  
 Mary 374  
 Samuel, Ass't. 797  
 Sarah 376
- Huntington, L. I., Cte. 990
- Hunting Family 309 421  
 Gen. 421  
 Abigail 424.  
 Abraham, Dea. 424 485  
 Abraham M. 424  
 Addie B. 423  
 Alberta P. 422  
 Ann F. 422  
 Anna 422 424  
 Anna S. 424  
 Annette F. 422
- BENJAMIN, COL. (bi.  
 421) 415  
 Benjamin 311 415 421 422  
 423  
 Benjamin F. 415 422  
 Bessie 423  
 Bessie E. 423  
 Betsey 423  
 Caroline H. 422  
 Caroline P. 423  
 Caroline W. 423  
 Carolyn 423  
 Charles E. 422  
 Charles H. 423  
 Charles W. 422  
 Charlotte C. 422  
 Clemence 560  
 Cornelia H. 422  
 Cornelius S. 423  
 E. Woodruff 423  
 Edward, Dea. 422  
 Edward 422 423  
 Edward P. 422 423  
 Elizabeth 421 423 463  
 Elizabeth D. 423  
 Eloise A. 415 423  
 Emeline 424  
 Emma J. 422  
 Fannie 422  
 Fannie J. 423  
 Fanny 424  
 Fedora 423  
 Frances J. 424  
 Frederick H. 422  
 George H. 424  
 George W. 424  
 Gilbert 421  
 Gilbert C. 422 423  
 Gilbert N. 423  
 Hannah F. 423  
 Hannah M. 422  
 Harriet 422  
 Harriet A. 423  
 Harry H. 422
- Huntting Henry 422  
 Henry E., Capt. 422  
 Henry H. 423  
 Isaac ("Hist. Little Nine  
 Partners" 303)  
 Isaac M., Lt. 993  
 Isaac M. 1061  
 Israel O. 424  
 James B. 422  
 James M., Rev. 423  
 James M. 424  
 James R. 422  
 Jerusha 392 421  
 JOHN (bi. 423)  
 John 392 421 424 463 466  
 477  
 John M. 424  
 John S. 423  
 Joseph R. 423  
 Joyce 554  
 Julius 422  
 Margaret A. 423  
 Margaret B. 415 422  
 Margaret S. 423  
 Martha W. 422  
 Maria M. 485  
 Marianna 424  
 Mary 351 415 421 422 424  
 484  
 Mary A. 422 423  
 Mary C. 422  
 Mary F. J. 423  
 Mary M. 424  
 Mary R. 422  
 Mary S. 422  
 Matthew S. 423  
 Mehitabel 311  
 Mehitabel 422  
 Mercy 486  
 Nancy 422  
 Nancy M. 423  
 Nathaniel, Rev. 330 421  
 NATHANIEL (bi. 423)  
 Nathaniel 351 421 424  
 Phebe 421 424 427  
 Phebe A. 422  
 Philena S. 423  
 Rejoice 554  
 Robert M. 423  
 Robert M., Jr. 423  
 Ruth 421 464 466 521  
 Samuel, Rev. 422  
 Samuel 421 422 424  
 Samuel K. 423  
 Samuel M. 424  
 Sarah A. 422 423  
 Selden 422  
 Smith S. 423  
 Teunis D. 423 424 560  
 William 422 486 1061  
 William F. 422  
 William J. 422  
 Zerviah 421 430
- Hurd Charlotte 263  
 Duane H. ("Hist. of Fair-  
 field Co., Conn." "Hist.  
 of N. London Co.,  
 Conn." 263)  
 Pamela 526
- Hurlburt Rufus, Serjt. 236  
 Hurlbutt see Hulbert
- Ira 585  
 Joseph, Cte. 168  
 Lorena V. T. 585  
 Mary 620  
 Samuel 620  
 Titus, Cte. 845 846
- Hustis Robert 158  
 Hutching Jeremiah 1053
- HUTCHINGS TOWNSEND  
 (bi. 424)  
 William 1051  
 Hutchins Thomas 1053



- Hutchinson Family 424  
 —, Col. 60 1073  
 —, WID. (bi. 424)  
 Benjamin, Ens. 1056  
 Benjamin 424  
 Deborah 318 324  
 Elijah, Col. 290  
 Elizabeth 424  
 Hannah 300 424  
 Martha 440  
 Mary 290 479  
 Matthias, Lt. 424  
 Samuel, Col. 424  
 Samuel 424 440 1061  
 THOMAS (bi. 424 a. 424)  
 Thomas ("Papers" 149)  
 Hutson see Hudson  
 Frederick, Esq. 1060  
 Hyatt —, Capt. 1068  
 Abraham, Lt. 1016  
 Asa 1055  
 John, Capt. 998  
 Hyde, Gen. 444 445  
 Addie N. 525  
 Daniel 243  
 Jane L. 445  
 Mary L. 445  
 P. G. 525  
 Phebe 445  
 Richard 224  
 Samuel 445  
 Zerviah 243  
 Hyler Adam, Capt. 222  
 Imlay John 711  
 WILLIAM (bi. 672 a. 672)  
 Ingelov Family 399  
 Ingersoll Caroliae 528  
 Ingraham Family 424 425  
 Abigail 425  
 Daniel 766  
 Daniel P., Judge 680  
 Daniel P. 425  
 Elizabeth P. 680  
 George L., Judge 425  
 James 766  
 Jarret 424  
 JOHN, CAPT. (bi. 424 a.  
 425) 446  
 John 424  
 Mary 424  
 Mary L.H. 446  
 Nathaniel G. 425 680  
 Phoenix 425  
 Prudence 425  
 Richard 424  
 SAMUEL, JR., CAPT.  
 (bi. 425 a. 425)  
 Innes see Ennis  
 John 1001  
 Ireland Daniel 1001 1062  
 Jacob 1062  
 John 623 1063  
 John L. 340  
 Joseph 283 996 1007 1062  
 Margaret 283  
 Mary 340 623  
 Sarah 623  
 Thomas 160 1062  
 Irving Washington 206 1081  
 William 1081  
 William, Mrs. 206  
 ISAACS AARON (bi. 425 a.  
 425)  
 AARON, JR. (bi. 425 a.  
 425) 426  
 Esther 647  
 Helen D. 419  
 ISAAC, SERJT. MAJ.  
 (bi. 425 a. 426)  
 John S. 419  
 MOSES (bi. 672 a. 672)  
 Sarah 425  
 Isham Edwin 552  
 Isham Mary S. 552  
 Sarah 541  
 Ivers Elizabeth 672  
 Thomas 102 972 1048 1049  
 Ives Jesse, Rev. 1076  
 JACK (Negro) (bi. 426)  
 Jackson Family 426  
 Cornelius 1053  
 DAVID (bi. 426)  
 Elizabeth 550  
 Helen F. 401  
 Henry 426 1053  
 Jacob 1053  
 Jane 558  
 JOHN, CAPT. (bi. 426)  
 John, Corp. 426 999  
 John 426  
 Martha 426  
 Mary 333  
 Parmenas 1053  
 Phebe 271  
 RICHARD (bi. 426)  
 Robert 159 426 1053  
 SAMUEL (bi. 426)  
 Theophilus 999  
 THOMAS (bi. 426)  
 THOMAS F., ADJT. (bi.  
 426)  
 Thomas F. 426  
 Thomas T., Maj. 426  
 Townsend 1053  
 Treeny 426  
 William, Capt. 1016  
 JACOBS ELEANOR, WID.  
 (bi. 426) 427  
 Jacob, Corp. 1001  
 Joel 427  
 Joseph 427  
 Oliver 427  
 Prudence 427  
 Samuel 1001  
 Jagger see Gagger  
 Family 427  
 Abigail 384  
 ABRAHAM (bi. 427)  
 Albert 427  
 Bertha 376  
 Charles A. 427  
 EBENEZER (bi. 427) 384  
 Ella G. 585  
 Emma G. T. 585  
 Frederick 376  
 Henry H. 376  
 Hezekiah 1056  
 James M. 427  
 Jane 427 631  
 Jehial 427  
 JEREMIAH, CAPT. (bi.  
 427)  
 Jeremiah 158 384 427  
 John 384 427  
 Jonathan 384 427  
 Josiah 1056  
 Lewis 427  
 Mary 554  
 Mary W. 397  
 MATTHEW (bi. 427) 384  
 Nathan 427  
 Samuel 631  
 Stephen 384 427  
 Susannah 384 427  
 Thomas A., Rt. Rev. 427  
 Wallace 585  
 William 427  
 James I. 149  
 James II. 149 163  
 James Ebenezer 1017  
 John 224  
 Sarah 579  
 Thomas, Rev. 1075  
 Jane see Jayne  
 Micajah 1057 1060  
 William 1060  
 Janeway Abby H. 1102  
 Agnes de K. 673  
 Catherine A. 1102  
 E. L., Miss 673 1102  
 Effie Ten E. 673  
 Elizabeth L. 1102  
 GEORGE, CAPT. (bi. 672  
 a. 673) 1102  
 George J. 1102  
 Henry L. 1102  
 Jacob 673  
 Jacob J., Rev. 673 1102  
 John L. 1102  
 Julia H. 1102  
 Lillian 401  
 Maria W. 1102  
 Martha G. 1102  
 Martha G. L. 1102  
 Matilda S. 1102  
 Sarah A. 673  
 Sarah S. 673  
 Theodore C., Dr. 673  
 Thomas L. 1102  
 William 673  
 William R. 1102  
 William Y. 1102  
 Jans Annekje 279  
 Jarrett Azel 1059  
 Jarsey Rebecca 609  
 Jarvis see Jervis  
 Gen. 301  
 Abigail, Mrs. 555  
 Abraham 533  
 Abraham, Jr. 1062  
 ARTHUR (bi. 673 a. 673)  
 Austin 1062  
 Bathsheba R. 532  
 Deborah 546  
 Ebenezer 532 533  
 Eliphalet 1062  
 Eunice 640  
 Henry 1062  
 Ichabod 1063  
 Jerusha C. 533  
 Jonathan 1062  
 Joseph 996 1007 1062  
 Keturah 301  
 Lucy 281  
 Lucy C. ("Ch. Life in Col'l  
 Conn." 331 475 554 618)  
 Mary S. 540  
 Moses 540 1062  
 Nathaniel 996 1007 1017  
 1062  
 Philip 1062  
 Robert 1062  
 Samuel 1062  
 Sarah 272  
 Sarah E. 540  
 Seth 996 1006 1062  
 Simon L. 301  
 William 281  
 Jauncey — 180  
 James, Cte. 1047  
 Jay Frederick 727 728 729  
 874 1048 1049  
 JOHN, COL. and JUDGE  
 (bi. 673 p. 133 a. 133)  
 454 1093 Gov. 681 1082  
 Sarah W. 430  
 Sir James 728 729  
 Jayne see Jane, Jeanes  
 Jonathan 1017  
 Joseph, Jr. 1059  
 Jotham 1058  
 Nancy 322  
 Robert 996 1007 1058  
 Robert, Jr. 1059  
 Samuel 1058  
 Shadrack 996 1007  
 Stephen 1059  
 William 1058  
 William, Jr. 120 1059  
 Jeanes Shadrack 1057

- Jecocks William 156  
 Jefferson Thomas, Pres't (p. 32 a. 32) 32 416  
 Jeffreys Annie 585  
 Jenkins Betsy M. 479  
   Jon. 479  
   Mary 246  
 Jenks Mary 581  
 Jenner Richard 1001  
 Jennings Family 427  
   — 549 601  
   Abi 428  
   Albert 428  
   Andrew 428  
   Anna 428  
   Aquila 428  
   Benjamin 428  
   Catherine 429  
   Daniel 428  
   David 428 429  
   Dorothy 428  
 EBENEZER (bi. 428 a. 428)  
   Edson 429  
   Edwin 428  
 ELIAS (bi. 428 a. 428)  
   Elizabeth 428  
   Elnathan 1055  
   Emma 428  
   Esther 428  
   Eunice 428  
   Gilbert 429  
   Hannah 428  
   Harriet 428 429  
 HEZEKIAH (bi. 428)  
   Jacob 428  
 JAMES (bi. 428)  
   Jared 428  
   John 427 428 429  
   Jonathan 428  
   Jonathan P. 428  
   Joseph 427 428  
   Joshua 428  
   Julia 428 429  
   Keturah S. 529  
   Laura 428  
   Lemuel 1055  
   Lotta 428  
   Mary 418 428 524  
   Nancy 428  
   Naomi 428  
   Nicholas 428  
   Paul 428  
   Persey 617  
   Phebe 429  
   Prudence T. 601  
   Purple 428  
   Samuel 427 428 1056  
   Sarah 428  
 SILVANUS (bi. 428 a. 428)  
   Stephen 996 1003  
   Sylvanus 428 429  
   Thomas 996 1008  
   Webb 428  
   Wickham 428  
   William 427 428  
   Zebulon 428 996 1004  
 Jenny Thomas, Rev. 1075  
 Jeralemon Mary 501  
 Jermain Family 507 508  
   Alanson 507  
   Caroline 508  
   Catharine B. 507  
   Cornelia W. 508  
   George W. 508  
   John, Maj. 507 514  
   John 514  
   John, Jr. 507  
   Julia A. 507 514  
   Margaret 508  
   Margaret P. 514  
   Mary 507  
   Rebecca 507  
   Sabra R. 508  
 Jermain Sarah D. 507  
 Silvanus P. 507  
 Jervis see Jarvis  
 Isaiah 996 1007  
 Jessup Family 429 1102  
   — 397  
   Amanda C. 430  
   Amanda H. 386 387 430  
   Anna H. 430  
   Annie 430  
   Bethia 511  
   Caroline B. 430  
   Christine K. 430  
   Edward 429  
   Edwin 159  
   Ethel H. 430  
   Fanny 430 478  
   Frederick N., Rev. 430  
   George 430  
   George A. 430  
   Hannah 429 573  
   Harriet 430 1102  
   Harriet E. 430  
   Henry 429 511  
   Henry H., Rev. 430  
   Henry H. 430  
   Henry W. 430 1102  
   Hunting 430  
   ISAAC (bi. 429 a. 429)  
   James M. 430  
   Jane 430 1102  
   John 429  
   John B. 430  
   Josiah W. 429  
   Joseph 158 159 429  
   Lemuel 429  
   Lewis 429 540  
   Lillian J. 430  
   Lucy S. 430  
   Mary 429 430  
   Mary A. 429  
   Mary D. 430  
   Mary F. 423  
   Mary H. 430  
   Morris K. 429  
   May 430  
   Nancy, Wid. 542  
   Nathaniel 1065  
   Phebe 344 345 429  
   Phebe A. 386 430  
   Philip C. 430  
   Richard S. 430  
   Ruth 429 540  
   Samuel 430  
   Sarah L. 430  
   Sarah W. 430  
 SILAS, LT. (bi. 429 a. 429)  
   Silas 429 540  
   Stephen 1065  
   Stuart D. 430  
   Theodore C. 430  
   Theodosia D. L. 430  
   Thomas, Dea. 429  
   William, Rev. 430  
   William, Judge 386 430  
     1102  
   William H., Judge 387 430  
   William H. 430  
 ZEBULON, MAJ. (bi. 429)  
   478  
   Zerviah H. 430  
 Jillson see Gelston  
   Family 1101  
 Jisopp J. 158  
 Joans Jonathan 992  
 Johnes see Jones  
   Family 431  
   Anna, Wid. 380  
   Edward 380 431 432  
   Elias 432  
   Elizabeth 432  
   Esther 432  
   Gardiner 432  
   Mary 432  
 Jones Nicholas 432  
 OBADIAH (bi. 431 a. 432)  
   1094  
   Obadiah, Jr. 432  
   PAUL, LT. (bi. 432)  
   Samuel, Dea. 431 432  
   Samuel 431 432  
   Thomas 996  
   William 432  
 Johnson Family 430  
   —, Col. 1073  
   —, Capt. 218  
   — 1066  
   Barent, Capt. 1013  
   Betsy 253  
   Charles F., Prof. 648  
   Charles F. 647  
   Derrick 999  
   Elizabeth 430  
   Frances E. 379  
   Hallock S. 379  
   Henry 999  
   Jeremiah 253  
   John, Sir 65 80  
   John 714 1062  
   John E. 379  
   Laura 647  
   Laura W. 647  
   Lydia 253  
   Mary 387  
   Nathan, Capt. (bi. 239 245)  
   Reuben 1062  
   Roswell P. 379  
 SAMUEL (bi. 430) 1066  
   1067  
   Samuel 387 388  
   Sarah W. 647  
   Sophia 438  
   Susan E. 647  
   Virginia 377  
   Virginia S. 379  
   William, Capt. (bi. 239 245 a. 245)  
 WILLIAM (bi. 430)  
   William, Jr. 1062  
   William H., Rev. 377 379  
   William S. 618 647  
   William W., Prof. 648  
 Johnston — 499  
   Abigail 254  
   Cora H. 499  
   David, Cte. 1047 1048 1049  
   Henry P., Prof. ("Battle of L. I." 48 "Battle of Harlem Heights" 56 "Campaign of 1776, N. Y. and Brooklyn" 18 31 38 40 55 442 "Siege of Yorktown" 661)  
   M. Calferna 499  
 Johnon —, Lt. Col. 1069  
 Jonathan (Indian) 821  
 Jones see Joans, Jones  
   Family 431  
   —, Maj. Gen. 38  
   Augustus 938  
 BENJAMIN (bi. 431)  
   Benjamin 940  
   Benjamin, Jr. 917 938  
   Charles 224  
   Charles P. 619  
   Daniel 1057 1060  
   Daniel, Jr. 1059  
   Ebenezer, Capt. 197 222  
   Ebenezer 1058  
   Eliday 236  
   Eliakim 1057  
   Eliphalet, Rev. 1075  
   Elisha, Serjt. 1004  
   Elisha 996 1061  
   Elizabeth 276 468 557  
 EPHRAIM (bi. 431)  
   Esther 304  
   Ezekiel 1061

- Jones Ezekiel, Jr. 1061  
   Freelove 271 565  
   Geoffrey 431  
   Hannah 340 342 381 1088  
   Hetty 583  
   Isaac 1057  
   JACOB (bi. 431)  
   James Capt. (bi. 239' 245)  
     743 744  
   Jeffery 431  
   Jeremiah, Corp. 1004  
   Jeremiah 996  
   John, Dr. 258  
   JOHN (bi. 431)  
   John 727  
   John Paul, Capt. 627  
   Jonathan 1057 1060 1061  
   Joseph 1057  
   Katherine 431  
   Louise Van D. 619  
   Margaret 356  
   Mary 297 385 534 538  
   Moses 236  
   Obadiah, Drum. 1004  
   Obadiah 534  
   Obadiah, Jr., Drum. 1004  
   Paul 337  
   Peter 1053  
   Phebe J. 271  
   Samuel, Cte. 1048 1049  
   Samuel 938 1056  
   Sellick 1001  
   Sarah 580  
   Sarah T. 599  
   Sophronia 431  
   Stephen 1058  
   Thankful 242  
   Thomas, Judge ("Hist. of  
     N. Y." 148)  
   Thomas, Dr. 356  
   Thomas, Drum. 432 1005  
   THOMAS (bi. 432)  
   Thomas 431  
   Timothy, Jr., Cte. 168 750  
   Vincent 1058  
   Walter 431  
   William, Maj. 271  
   William 583 599  
   William, Jr. 1056  
   Zebulon 917  
 Jones-Floyd see Floyd Jones  
 Joraleon Teunis 48  
 Jordan — 532  
   Henry 1104  
   Jane R. 532 1104  
   Mary 532  
 JOSEPHSON MANUEL (bi.  
   673)  
   Joy William 797  
 Judson Abigail 255  
   Daniel, Jus. P. 168 928 932  
   Hannah 286  
   William P. 507  
 Jume Zebut 999  
 Justice Charles 1001  
  
 Kachlin Andrew, Col. 44  
 Kain Elizabeth 420  
 Kalb Johann, Baron de, Maj.  
   Gen. (bi. 1088 a. 61)  
 Karman see Carman  
   John 159  
 Keeler Caleb 528  
   Ruth R. 528  
   Samuel, Capt. 727  
 Keeney Agnes 268  
   Susannah 346  
 Keese Anna 377  
   JOHN, MAJ. and CAPT.  
     (bi. 1102)  
     Mary 377  
     Richard 377  
   Keith Emily 312  
  
 Kelcey Aaron, Stm. 168 908  
   924  
 Keley Ephraim, Serjt. (bi.  
   1088 a. 1088)  
   Hannah J. 1088  
   Jeremiah, Stm. 168 917  
   Job 917  
   John 1062  
   Jonathan 1062  
   Platt 1062  
 Kellogg Alice, Mrs. 460  
   Amanda 494  
   Joseph, Stm. 168 912  
 Kellum Ebenezer 1062  
   Jesse 996 1007  
   Obadiah 996 1062  
   Obediah 1007  
   Obid 1062  
   Phillip 1062  
   Robert 1062  
 Kelly David 1063  
   Isaac 999  
   Nathaniel 1063  
   Robert 1017 1063  
   Stephen, Corp. 1007  
   Stephen 996  
 Kelsey Family 432  
   Almira 261  
   Ann P. 433  
   Aurelia 261  
   Daniel 432  
   Eli B. 261  
   Elizabeth C. 433  
   Experience 546  
   Frances L. 261  
   George 261  
   Georgiana A. 261  
   Gertrude B. 261  
   Hannah H. 433  
   Howard G. 261  
   Isadora A. 261  
   Job 757 940  
   Minnie J. 261  
   Miranda 261  
   Samuel 261  
   STEPHEN (bi. 432)  
   Stephen 433  
   Susanna 622 634  
   Wallace 261  
   William 432  
 Kemp Caroline 350  
   James A. 350  
   James F., Prof. 350  
 Kennedy — 181  
   Sarah B. ("Joselyn Ches-  
     hire" 129)  
 Kenney John 1055  
 Kenny Barney 236  
 Kenson Benoni 236  
 Ketcham see Catcham  
   Family 433  
   Abigail 387  
   Abijah 1063  
   ALEXANDER, LT. (bi.  
     433 a. 433)  
   Amelia R. 543  
   Amos 440  
   Arabella L. 440  
   Archibald 224  
   Benjamin 387 478  
   Caleb 1063  
   CARLL (bi. 433 a. 433)  
   CARLL I., Lt. (bi. 433)  
   Daniel 433 996 1007 1063  
   David 1063  
   Edward 433  
   Elizabeth 298  
   Elizabeth M. 478  
   Elizabeth R. 528  
   Enos 528  
   Experience 298  
   Ezekiel 1063  
   Ezra C. 298  
   Gilbert 1000  
  
 Ketcham Hannah 303 308  
   420 433  
   Hannah M. 543  
   Hannah P. 433  
   Henry 298  
   Herbert T., Judge 514  
   Isaac, Sr. 1063  
   Isaac 433 489 1017 1063  
   Isaac Carl 433  
   Israel 1063  
   Jacob 1063  
   Jane 298  
   Jesse, Serjt. 999 1007  
   Jesse 996 1063  
   John 420 433 906 1007 1063  
   Joseph, Ens. 990 991  
   Joseph 1063  
   Joshua 1063  
   Joshua, Jr. 996 1007  
   Maria 298  
   Martha 599  
   Mary A. 420  
   Mercy H. 433  
   Nancy O. 489  
   Nathan, Jr. 1063  
   Nathaniel, Lt. 998  
   Nathaniel 1063  
   Nathaniel B. 543  
   Philip 433 1063  
   Rebecca C. 433  
   Reuben 1063  
   Samuel 433 1063  
   Sarah 298  
   Silas 298  
   Silas T. 298  
   Solomon, 1st. 433  
   SOLOMON, 2d. (bi. 433)  
   Solomon, 3d., Capt. 433  
   Solomon 303 308  
   Stephen 990 996 1006 1063  
   Temperance 569  
   Timothy 990 1063  
   Wesley 420  
   WILLIAM (bi. 674 a. 723)  
   Woodhull 298  
   Zebulon, Lt. 990 991  
   Zebulon 1063  
   Zophar 1063  
 Ketchum Abel 514  
   Ebenezer P. 514  
   Edward W. 514  
   Mary W. P. 514  
   T. Carleton L. 331  
 Keteltas Family 433  
 ABRAHAM, REV. (bi.  
   434 662) 674  
   Abraham, Capt. 433 434  
   Abraham 434  
   Altje 433  
   Evert P. 433  
   Garrat 1049  
   Grubje A. 433  
   Jan Evertozen 433  
   Jane 434 662  
   Jean 434  
   PETER (bi. 674) 434  
   Sarah 434  
 Keyes Edward L., Dr. 557  
   Emma W. S. 557  
 Kieft William, Gov. 603  
 Killingworth see Gilling-  
   worth  
   Conn. Cte. 168 754 785  
 Kimberly Sarah 384  
 King Family 434 660  
   —, Capt. 1057  
   —, Mrs. 434  
   — 532 624  
 ABIGAIL, WID. (bi. 434)  
   436  
   Abigail 437 551  
   Abigail T. 594  
   Abraham 996 1008 1058



- KING ALEXANDER** (bi. 435 a. 435)  
 Alexander 388 390 435  
 Alexander, Jr. 1055  
 Alice R. 532  
**ANN** (bi. 435)  
 Anna, Wid. 435  
 Anna I. 606  
 Anne 439  
**ASA** (bi. 435)  
 Bathshua 436  
 Benjamin, Capt. 437  
**BENJAMIN, SERJ.T.** (bi. 435 a. 435)  
 Benjamin 434  
**BENJAMIN, JR., CAPT.**  
 (bi. 435 a. 436) 434 594  
 Benjamin, Jr. 434 436  
 Bethia P. 370  
 Bethiah V. 614  
 Bethiah W. 436  
 Catherine 274 435  
 Charles, Pres't 607 660  
 Christian 439  
 Clarissa 435  
 Cornelius 607  
 Daniel 1061  
 David, Capt. 621  
 David 436  
 Deborah D. 437  
 Deliverance 609  
 Dora E. 1103  
 Dorothy 270 434  
 Edward 660  
 Edward C. 436  
 Elinor G. 311  
 Elisha, Capt. 436 621  
**ELISHA** (bi. 436)  
 Elizabeth, Mrs. 435  
 Elizabeth 274 435 439  
 Elizabeth B. 439  
 Elizabeth M. 311  
 Elizabeth V. 436  
**EPHRAIM** (bi. 436)  
 Ephraim, Jr. 436  
 Eunice 290  
 Experience 363 437 1084  
 Experience Y. 437  
 Ezra, Rev. 436  
 Frances L. 274 434  
 Frederic, Dr. 660  
 George B., Dr. 311  
**GILBERT** (bi. 436) 437 614  
 Gloriana H. 435  
 Hannah 273 274 430 439 516 609  
 Hannah Y. 436 656  
 Henry, Capt. 437  
**JAMES** (bi. 436 a. 436) 437 439  
 James G. 660  
 Janet 607  
**JEREMIAH, SERJ.T.** (bi. 436 a. 437)  
 Jeremiah 436 656  
**JOEL** (bi. 437)  
 John, Capt. 434 610  
 John, Ens. 434 436 437 438  
**JOHN** (bi. 437)  
 John 434 436 551  
 John, Jr. 1055  
 John A., Gov. 660  
 John A., Hon. 660  
**JONATHAN** (bi. 437) 362  
 Jonathan, Jr. 1055  
 Joseph 499 1055  
 Lois R. 435  
 Lydia 362 438  
 Lydia G. 437  
 Mary, Wid. 499  
**MARY** (bi. 437)  
 Mary 274 351 435 436 439  
 Mary A. 660  
 King Mary C. 434 438  
 Mary W. 436 621  
 Mehitable 436  
 Mehitable T. 610  
 Nancy W. 621  
**NATHANIEL, MAJ.** (bi. 437 a. 438) 363 434 438 610 624 1084  
 Paul 439  
**PETER** (bi. 438)  
 Phebe T. 610  
 Polly W. 621  
**RI(CHARD** (bi. 438 a. 438)  
 Richard 439  
 Rufus, Hon. 660  
 Rufus 434 435 437  
**SAMUEL** (bi. 438 1102 a. 438)  
 Samuel 274 434 436 437 439 516 609  
 Samuel, Jr. 439  
 Sarah 388 390  
 Sarah H. 434  
 Sybil 370  
**THOMAS** (bi. 439 a. 439)  
 Virginia 311  
**WILLIAM** (bi. 439 a. 439) 438  
 William 434 436 437 438  
**WILLIAM, JR.** (bi. 439 a. 439) 438  
 Zebulon 435  
 Kinge William 434  
 Kingsbury Sarah 310  
**KINGSLAND EDMUND**  
 (bi. 674 a. 723)  
**JOHN** (bi. 674 a. 723)  
 Kinner Jeremiah 1060  
 William 1060  
 Kinsey Edmund 1001  
 Kinsman John 520  
 Kip Geraldine G. 451  
**HENRY** (bi. 674 a. 674) 451  
**SAMUEL** (bi. 674)  
 Kipp Sarah 623  
 Kirby Benjamin 1000  
 Caleb 1001  
 Daniel 1053  
 Kirk Esther 333  
 Olivia H. 399  
 Temperance S., Wid. 650  
 William 333  
 Kirkland Joseph, Gen. 340  
 Sarah 340  
 Kirtland Abigail 410  
 Abner, Stm. 168 917  
 Ambrose 966  
 Lydia 366  
 Samuel 966  
 Samuel, Jr. 966  
 Sarah 445  
 Kissam Benjamin, Dr. 682  
 Benjamin 29 711 1049  
 Cornelia R. 682  
 Daniel 140  
 Daniel W. 140 339  
 Eliza S. S. 557  
 Joseph 1053  
 William W. 557  
 Klock Jacob G. 133  
 Knapp Family 674  
 Benjamin 674  
 Caleb 674  
 Charles E. 419  
 Eleanor 674  
 Hannah C. 674  
 Jane C. 419  
 Joseph 674  
**JOSEPH JR.** (bi. 674 a. 674)  
 Joshua 674  
 Lucy 319  
 Nicholas 674  
 Knapp Rachel M. 674  
 Sarah 568  
 Shepperd, Rev. (" Hist. of Brick Pres'n Ch. N. Y. City " 682)  
 Silo, Stm. 168 957  
 Timothy 674  
 Knight Abram H. 538  
 Erastus C., Comp'r 6  
 George 538  
 Luther, Rev. 524  
 Patrick 567  
 Robert, Capt. (bi. 239 245 246)  
 Robert 1055  
 Ruth A. 558  
 Sarah T. 524  
 Knowles Sophia 525  
 Knowlton —, Maj. 50  
 Knox Charles 284  
 Henry, Maj. Gen. (bi. 1088 p. 26 a. 26) 5 278 661 1093  
 Laura 284  
 Schuyler B. 284  
 Starr B. 284  
 Knyphausen Henry, Baron de, Gen. 59 60 80  
 Korkorn William 821  
 Kortright see Cortright  
 Cornelius 663  
 Helen 663  
 Kosciuszko Thaddeus, Brig. Gen. 87  
 Kucher Minnie 487  
 Ladd Zarviah 281  
 La Fayette Gilbert du M., Marquis de, Maj. Gen. (bi. 1088 p. 63 a. 63) 589 1093  
 Laight Edward, Cte. 1047 1048  
 William, Cte. 1049  
 Lain Lavinia 524  
 Timothy 902  
**LAKE (ARABUL?)** (bi. 674 a. 674 723)  
**LAMB JOHN, BRIG. GEN.**  
 (bi. 674 p. 25 a. 25)  
 Joseph, Rev. 1076  
 Martha J., Mrs. (" Hist. of N. Y. City " 353 661 662 674 677 681 682 684 689)  
 Mary Ann 532  
 Thomas 236  
 Lamberson Nicholas, Drum. 1001  
 Nicholas 1001  
 Lambertson Jacob 1051 1053  
 John, Sr. 1053  
 John, Jr. 1053  
 Matthias 1053  
 Nicholas 1053  
 Simon 1053  
 La Motte — 19  
 Landon see Langdon  
 Family 439  
 Arabella 440  
 Bethia 440 617  
 Bethiah 369 617  
 Bethiah T. 439 440 609  
 Christian C. 440  
 Daniel 439  
**DAVID, CAPT.** (bi. 439 a. 440) 440 1093  
 David 439  
 Deborah R. 440  
 Elijah, Capt. 440  
 Elijah 440  
 Elizabeth 371 439  
 Hannah 369 439 440 613 614 1080  
 Henry H. 440

- Landon Isabella G. 440  
 James 439 440  
 Jared, Judge 440  
 Jared, Esq. 523  
 Jared 420 440 1056  
 Jesse 375  
 John 439  
 JONATHAN, MAJ. (bi. 440) 439  
 Jonathan, Capt. 440  
 Joseph, Sr. 439  
 Joseph 439  
 Martha H. 440  
 Mary 440  
 Mary V. 439 613  
 Mary W. 439  
 Mary Y. 440  
 Mehitable R. 440  
 Mercy 652  
 Nathan 371 439 440 614  
 Nathaniel 440 523  
 Patience O. 439  
 Rebecca 440  
 Rebecca R. 1093  
 Richard M. 440  
 SAMUEL, JUDGE (bi. 440 a. 440) 242 617 1080  
 Samuel, Col. 440  
 Samuel: 439 440 609  
 Samuel, Jr. 1056  
 Samuel H. 440  
 Sarah 376  
 Sylvester 375  
 William 376 1053 1056  
 Lane see Lain  
 ——— 420  
 Bethiah 420  
 Catharine 468  
 Doxe 998 1057  
 John, Ens. 1013  
 Joseph 998 1057  
 Stephen, Stm. 168 908 924  
 Timothy 1061  
 LANG WILLIAM (bi. 675 a. 723)  
 Langdon see Landon, Longdon  
 Anne L. 607  
 Archibald 1053  
 Catharine 375  
 Elizabeth 270  
 Eugene 607  
 Jane 270  
 Pearson 1053  
 Samuel 1053  
 William 375  
 Lansing Abraham, Mrs. 66 1086  
 G., Jr., Treas'r 279  
 Gerrit Y. 607  
 John, Jr., Comm'r 136  
 John, Jr. 133  
 Sarah R. T. 607  
 Larrabee Elizabeth 396  
 Greenfield 396  
 Phebe 396  
 Larry Edwin 552  
 James 552  
 Margaret 552  
 Sarah S. 552  
 Stephen 552  
 Lasher Family 675  
 Ann M. 675  
 Catherine 675  
 Catherine E. 675  
 Eve 675  
 Frederick 675  
 George W. 675  
 Helena 675  
 Helena P. 675  
 Jacob 675  
 JOHN, COL. (bi. 675 p. 675 a. 40 675)  
 John, 675  
 Lasher John B. 675  
 John E. 675  
 John E., 2d. 675  
 Margaret 675  
 Margaret L. 675  
 Mary 675  
 Mary A. 668  
 Matthew 675  
 Phillip 675  
 Latham Family 440 441  
 Cory 440 441  
 Daniel 441 507  
 Elias 441  
 HUBBARD, CAPT. (bi. 441 a. 441)  
 Jane 441  
 John 441  
 Jonathan F., Capt. 441  
 Joseph 441  
 Lambo (colored) 236  
 Lydia M. 345  
 Mary J. 507  
 Moses 441  
 Samuel, Dr. 180  
 Thomas 440  
 William, Col. 441  
 William 440  
 Lathrop ——— 450  
 Azariah, Cte. 168 797  
 Cornelia 450  
 Elisha, Jus. P. 168 919  
 Mary L'H. 450  
 Solomon 969  
 Latimer Family 246  
 ———, Col. 621  
 Eliza 525  
 Elizabeth 246  
 Hannah 246  
 John 246  
 Peter, Capt. (bi. 239 246)  
 Peter 246  
 Robert, Capt. 246  
 Robert 246  
 Laton David, Capt. 41  
 Latten Isaac 1053  
 Josiah 1053  
 Lattimore Peter 246  
 Latting Phebe 444  
 Laud William, Rt. Rev. 161  
 Lauder Mary 296  
 Laurance Caleb, Capt. 118  
 Laurence Benjamin 224  
 Thomas 684  
 Laurenson Hannah 671  
 Law Richard 158  
 Lawes Elizabeth 313  
 Lawrence Family 441  
 Abraham R., Judge 571  
 Abraham R. 443  
 Andrew 443  
 Anne T. 605  
 Caleb 118  
 DANIEL, COL. (bi. 442) 443 1102  
 Daniel, Capt. and Lt. 442  
 Deborah 441  
 Deborah S. 567  
 Deborah W. 641  
 Effingham 605  
 Egbert C., Rev. 329  
 Elizabeth, Wid. 442  
 Elizabeth 441 442 474  
 Elizabeth S. 567  
 Elizabeth W., Mrs. 641 644  
 Gabriel 1001  
 John, Civ. Auth. 943  
 John, Capt. 641  
 John 160 441 442 443  
 John L. 443  
 John S. 443  
 Jonathan, Col. 443  
 JONATHAN, MAJ. (bi. 442) 443  
 Jonathan, Capt. 442  
 Lawrence Jonathan 443  
 Joseph 442 443  
 Judith 443  
 Margaret 443  
 Mary S. 329  
 NATHANIEL, LT. (bi. 1102) 443  
 Obadiah 276 441 442 1001 1053  
 Obedah 443  
 Patience 442  
 Phebe L. 444  
 Richard, Capt. 1013  
 Richard 159  
 Richard M. 443  
 Robert 1053  
 Ruth 443  
 Samuel 443  
 Sarah 276 441  
 Sarah A. S. 571  
 Sarah F. 329  
 Susannah 442  
 Thomas, Lt. 443  
 THOMAS (bi. 443)  
 Thomas 441 442  
 Watson E. 441  
 WILLIAM, DR. (bi. 443 a. 444) 442 557 562  
 William, Maj. 441 442 443 567  
 William, Capt. 444 567 1013  
 William, Lt. 444 1013  
 William 160 441 442 443  
 William T. 443  
 Zipporah 442  
 Lawry William, Corp. 1000  
 Laws Abigail S. 539  
 James M. 539  
 John J. 539  
 Lax Rachel 333  
 Lay Jonathan 917  
 Simeon, Stm. 168 917 921 923  
 Simeon, Lt. 757 1031  
 Leach Johnson 141 1064  
 Leake ——— 177 179  
 Isaac Q. ("Life of Col. John Lamb" 285 300 402 638 675)  
 Learned Ebenezer, B rig. Gen. 87  
 Leavenworth Family 246  
 Gen. 246  
 Catharine 246  
 Catharine F. 246  
 Eunice 246  
 Frederick, Dr. 246  
 Henry, Gen. 246  
 Jesse, Capt. (bi. 239 246)  
 Jesse 246  
 Mark, Rev. 246  
 Mark 246  
 Melines C. 246  
 Ruth 246  
 Thomas 246  
 Leboy Franseyes 821  
 Lechford T. 350  
 Ledyard Family 441 444  
 Abigail, Wid. 289 469  
 Abigail 396  
 Abigail H. 444  
 Anna W. 444  
 BENJAMIN, MAJ. (bi. 675 a. 676 723) 444  
 Benjamin 676  
 Catharine F. 676  
 Deborah Y. 444  
 FANNY (bi. 444)  
 George 273 444  
 Isaac, Dr. 444  
 John, Judge 687  
 John, Capt. 396 444 678 1067

- Ledyard John 289 444 675  
 Julia 289  
 Lucretia 687  
 Phebe 273  
 Phebe B. 444  
 Susan L. 676  
 William, Col. (bi. 444 a. 444)  
 Youngs, Capt. 236 444 675
- Lee Family 444 Gen. 444 445  
 —, Maj. 1071
- Abrem 821  
 Azuba 524  
 Benjamin 445  
 Charles, Maj. Gen. (bi. 1088 a. 1089) 685  
 Elizabeth 445 614  
 Emily A. 445 532 533  
 Hannah W. 539  
 Jane 445  
 Jason, Rev. 445  
 JOHN (bi. 676 a. 723)  
 John 445  
 JOSEPH, REV. (bi. 445)  
 444 614 1076  
 Joseph, Dr. 445  
 Kezia 320  
 Lemuel 445  
 Marsh 267  
 Mary 281  
 Mary D. 445  
 Phebe, Wid. 445  
 Rachel 369  
 Richard 445  
 Richard H., Col. 216  
 Samuel, Dr. 445  
 Samuel 169 847  
 Samuel, Jr. 169  
 Samuel B. 539  
 Samuel O. 3 533 534 536  
 538 539  
 Sarah K. 445  
 Stephen 260  
 Thankful 260  
 Thomas, Lt. 445  
 Thomas, Serjt. 445  
 Thomas, Ens. 445  
 Thomas 445
- Leeds Samuel P., Rev. 530
- Leek Abraham 1061
- Alse 299  
 Benjamin 1061  
 Daniel 299  
 David 1061  
 John, Corp 1061  
 John 1057 1060  
 Philip 1057  
 Sarah 560
- Leet Allen 849
- Leete Family 246 445 Gen.  
 246 445  
 Andrew, Hon. 445  
 Andrew 246  
 Anna 246  
 Betsy B. 446  
 Daniel 228  
 Edward M. 371  
 ELIJAH (bi. 445)  
 Elisha 821  
 Elizabeth G. 445  
 Hannah S. 445  
 Leah T. 446  
 Ruth S. 446  
 Samuel 169  
 Simeon 821  
 Solomon 169 228 246 445  
 Thomas, Capt. (bi. 239 240  
 246) 446  
 William, Gov. 246 445  
 William 246 445  
 Zipporah S. 445
- Lefferts Barent, Lt. 1013  
 Charlotte 539 540  
 Experience 539
- Lefferts Henrietta B. 540  
 Henry 540  
 Jacobus 107 1049  
 John 539 540  
 Leffert 711 1053  
 Peter, Lt. 1013  
 Theodore R. 540  
 Leffertse John 710 711  
 Leffingwell Family 1089  
 A. W. and C. W. (Rec. 1089)  
 Aimée 1089  
 Alsop, Rev. 1089  
 Benajah 241 1089  
 Catherine B. A. 660  
 Christopher, Capt. (bi. 1089 p. 171 a. 171) 241 1095  
 Christopher S., Rev. 660  
 Douglas 659 660 1089 1100  
 Elizabeth C. 1089  
 Elizabeth H. 1089  
 Frank D. 1089  
 Joanna C. 1089  
 Lucretia 241  
 Mary 528  
 Mary B. 1089  
 Ruth P. 1089  
 Samuel, Jr., Cte. 168 797  
 Thomas, Lt. 1089  
 Thomas, Ens. 1089  
 William 1089  
 William H. 1089
- LE FOY THOMAS (bi. 676)  
 Legnoss John 1053  
 L'Hommedieu Family 246  
 327 446  
 Abby V. 450  
 Abigail 452  
 Abigail R. 450  
 Alma H. 451  
 Anne 452  
 Benjamin, Capt. 424 446  
 Benjamin 246 297 328 418  
 446 450 451 452 521 616  
 1008 1017 1057  
 Benjamin, Jr. 996  
 Betsey 451  
 Betsy 247  
 Carter 452  
 Charity 339 448 451  
 Charity F. 448  
 Charles 450 451  
 Charles W. 451  
 Constant, Capt. (bi. 239  
 246 247) 446  
 Constant 1056  
 Cornelia, Mrs. 446  
 Cornelia L. 450  
 Deborah 246  
 Elizabeth 446 450 451 452  
 Elizabeth B. 446  
 Elizabeth G. 450  
 Elizabeth T. 450  
 Ellsworth 452  
 Enoch 450  
 Ephraim 996 1003  
 Ephraim, Jr. 1056  
 Esther 450  
 Esther V. 450 616  
 EZRA HON. (bi. 446 p.  
 447 a. 447 h. 448 t. 449)  
 328 339 346 352 368 424  
 439 448 449 450 451 452  
 527  
 Ezra, Mrs. (t. 449) 346 449  
 Fanny 450  
 Frederick, Hon. 247, 424  
 446 450 451 452  
 Giles 450  
 Giles G. 450  
 Grissell 418 446  
 GROVER, SERJT. (bi. 450)
- L'Hommedieu Grover 446  
 451 452 616  
 Hannah 246  
 HENRY, CORP. (bi. 450)  
 Henry 446 450 452  
 Henry M. 450  
 Hosea 446  
 Hudson 996  
 James 1064  
 Jason 450  
 Jemima 450  
 Jemima S. 450  
 Jerusha 450  
 John 247 446 450 452 996  
 1006 1059 1064  
 Jonathan 1059 1064  
 Joseph 450  
 Joshua 450  
 Julia B. 450  
 Julia C. 450  
 Lucretia 450  
 Maria 450  
 Maria C. H. 451  
 Martha B. 424 446  
 Martha P. 446  
 Mary 297 352 424 446 450  
 451 527  
 Mary B. S. 451  
 Mary C. 328 346 446 450  
 Mary C. H. 448 450  
 Mary H. 446  
 Mary S. 553  
 Mercy 452  
 MULFORD (bi. 450)  
 Nancy 450  
 Nathaniel 246 450  
 Nathaniel C. 247  
 Paige B. 450  
 Patience 328 418 446  
 Patience S. 446  
 Peter 246 247 446  
 Phebe 346 451 452  
 Pierre 446  
 Polly 452  
 Richard 451  
 Sallie 451 460  
 SAMUEL, CAPT. (bi. 451  
 a. 451) 346 446 450 452  
 553 597  
 Samuel 27 451 553  
 Samuel, Jr. 451  
 Sarah 246 446 450 451  
 Sarah C. 446  
 Sarah S. 451  
 Sarah W. 451 553  
 Spencer 450  
 Stephen 450 451 563  
 Susanna 450  
 Susannah 446  
 SYLVESTER (bi. 452)  
 Sylvester 446 450 451  
 SYLVESTER, JR. (bi.  
 452) 451  
 Sylvester Y. 446  
 Thankful 452  
 WILLIAM (bi. 452)  
 William 246 450  
 Leigh Mabel 1102  
 Leiper Martha G. 1102  
 Thomas 1102  
 Leisenring Albert C. 430  
 Albert C., Jr. 430  
 Lillian J. 430  
 Mary P. 430  
 Sarah L. 430  
 William J. 430  
 Leisler Jacob, Gov. 566  
 Leitch —, Maj. 56  
 Leland —, Brig. Gen. 175  
 Le Mon Helen McK. 311  
 Lensbuscher Family 429  
 Lenox — 182  
 Lent Catherine 672  
 Leon —, Mrs. 333



- Leonard Bessie W. 1100  
 Edgar C. 1100  
 Ruth 382  
 Leren —, Dr. 676  
 LeReu, Le Rou —, 676  
 Leringham Mary, Wid. 351  
 Le Roa Samuel, Dr. 676  
 Le Roux — 676  
   Bartholomew 676  
   Charles 676  
   John 676  
 LE RUE SAMUEL, SURG.  
   (bi. 676 a. 676 723)  
 Leslie —, Col. 59  
   Alexander, Brig. Gen. 38  
 Lester see Luyster  
 Family 247 452  
 Andrew, Capt. (bi. 239  
   247)  
   Ann 267 268  
   Benjamin 247 1053  
   Charles 554  
   Daniel 247 291 452  
   Daniel C. 236  
   Elizabeth D. 452  
   Hannah 291  
   Harriet S. 554  
   Joanna 247 396  
   John, Ens. 236  
   Jonas 236  
   Joseph 247 452  
   Lucretia 267  
   Lucretia B. 452  
   Mary 452  
   Mary A. 452  
   Mary M. 468  
   Noah, Capt. (bi. 239 247)  
 SYLVESTER (bi. 452) 468  
 THOMAS (bi. 452) 267  
 Thomas S. 452 518  
 Timothy 247  
 Wait 236  
 Will B. 283  
 Lestrade — 312  
 Leverich Elnathan 1000  
 Gabriel 452  
 George C. 452  
 Hannah T. 452  
   William, Rev. 160  
 Leveridge Family 452  
 Caleb 452  
 Ebenezer 452  
 GABRIEL, SERJT. (bi.  
   452)  
   William, Rev. 452  
 Levington —, Maj. 1072  
 Lewes Richard 159  
 Lewis Family 452  
   —, Col. 1073  
   Abigail 453 511  
   Amelia S. 556  
   Anne 279  
   Asenath 453  
   Azil 556  
   Charity 556  
   D. R., Mrs. 487  
   Daniel 453  
   Elkanah 453  
 FRANCIS (bi. 676 p. 676  
   a. 676) 677 681  
   Gertrude L. 677  
   Gordon T., Rev. 422  
   Hulda 618  
   James, Capt. 618  
   Jesse 224  
   John 452 453 489 1064  
   John, Jr. 1064  
   John B., Dr. 268 274 486  
     488 489 490 491 612  
   Jonathan 279 452  
   Joseph, Lt. 236  
   Joseph 453 511  
   Maria O. 489  
   Mary 453 610
- LEWIS MORGAN, COL.  
   (bi. 676 p. 71. a. 71)  
   Nancy 453  
   Phebe 565  
   Phebe S. 556  
   Platt 556  
   Richard 308  
   Ruth 453  
 SAMUEL (bi. 452)  
   Samuel 453  
   Sarah 308  
   Scudder 1063  
   Thomas, Rev. 1075  
   Thomas B. 453  
 Liebfried Rosina 321  
 Linch Frederick 654  
 Lydia Y. 654  
 Lincoln Abraham, Pres't 1102  
   Benjamin, Maj. Gen. (bi.  
     1089 a. 1089)  
 Lindley C. L., Dr. 342  
   Marion 342  
 Lindsay Margaret 372  
 Lines Hosea 1017  
   Roger 169  
 LISAIGHT William 1063  
 LISCOMB ISAAC (bi. 453)  
   265  
 Lispenard — 529  
   Leonard 711 1047 1048  
     1049  
 Little —, Dr. 890  
   Moses, Col. 40  
   Timothy, Corp. 999  
 Livermore Julia 524  
 Livingston Family 677 1090  
   Abraham 659  
   Adel B. 664  
   Alida 649  
   Caroline E. 401  
   Edward 1090  
   Gertrude 677  
   Gilbert 1096  
   Henry 649  
   Henry, Jr. 639  
   Henry B., Col. (bi. 1089)  
     1082 1091  
   J. W. 664  
   James, Chn. 798  
   James, Col. 1018  
   Janet 1090 1091  
   Joanna 1096  
   John H., Rev. 649 1102  
   John R. 108 682  
   Mary 677  
   Mary S. 687 1090  
   Peter R., Col. 114  
   Peter Van B., Treas'r (bi.  
     1090) 677 687  
   Peter Van B., Jr. 1090  
 PHILIP, HON. (bi. 677  
   p. 677 a. 677) 659 687  
   1090  
   Philip, Jr. 727  
   Robert 665 677 1090  
 ROBERT C. (bi. 677)  
 ROBERT G., JR., COL.  
   (bi. 677)  
   Robert R., Ch'lor 677 712  
     1090 1093  
   Robert R., Sec'y 184  
   Robert R., Jr. 173  
   Sarah 687  
   Sarah Van B. 673  
   Susan 676  
   Susan B. 1090  
   Walter 972  
   William, Gov. 673  
 Lloyd Family 327 453 455  
   Abigail 454 455  
   Amelia 454 455  
   Angelina 454 455 583  
   Caroline B. 455  
   Clarissa 300
- Lloyd Elizabeth 454  
 Grissel 328 453  
 Henry 453 454 455 466 647  
 James 328 453 454  
 JOHN, LT. (bi. 454) 647  
 JOHN 453 454 455 583 664  
 JOHN, JR. (bi. 454 a. 454)  
   455  
   John N. 454 455  
   JOSEPH (bi. 454)  
   Joseph 453  
   Margaret 454 566  
   Mary 453 455  
   Mary A. 454 455  
   Nathaniel 454  
   Phebe T. 454 455  
   Rebecca 453 454 455 647  
     664  
   Sarah 454 455  
   Sarah W. 647  
   Thomas 300 453  
   William 454  
 Loper see Loper  
   John 1003  
 Lockwood Family 247 454  
   Gen. 247 456  
   Abigail 456  
   Betsy R. 530  
   Betty 487  
   Daniel, Dea. 247  
   Eliphalet, Col. 213  
   Ephraim, Capt. 456  
   EPHRAIM, LT. (bi. 456)  
   JOHN, SERJT. (bi. 456)  
   John 456  
   Joseph 456  
   Lambert 530  
   Rebecca 524  
   Reuben 456  
   Robert 454 456  
   Roe 530  
   Samuel, Capt. (bi. 239 247)  
   Susannah 456  
   Theodosia D. 430  
   Locks Frances S. 523  
   Loder Margaret 291  
   Lodge Henry C. 75  
   Logan James 540  
     Mary R. 540  
   Loines James 651  
     Phebe W. 651  
 Long George 999  
   Jacob 451  
   Mary 451  
 Longbotham Hannah 567  
   Joshua 1058  
   Nathaniel 1058  
   Samuel 1059  
   William 1059  
 Longbottom Dorothy 496  
   Jacob 996 1006 1064  
   Nathaniel 1061  
   Samuel 996 1007  
 Longdon see Langdon  
   Ananias 1017  
   Longley —, Lt. Col. 1069  
 Lonklyn see Conkling  
   Joseph 1017  
 Lonkling Joseph 1017  
 Loper see Loper, Soaper  
   Family 456  
 ABRAHAM, SERT. (bi.  
   457)  
   Abraham 456  
   Amos 456  
   Arthur 456 457  
   Arthur C., Dr. 456 457  
   Charles D. 456  
   Cornelia 456  
   Danie 456 1062  
   DAVID (bi. 457)  
   David 456  
   Edward 456  
   Elizabeth 456

- Loper Henry 456  
 Horace 456  
 Isaac 456 457 1055  
 Jacob, Capt. 456  
 Jacob 456  
 JAMES (bi. 457)  
 James 456  
 James D. 456  
 Janneken 456  
 Jared 456  
 Jason 456  
 Jeremiah 1062  
 Joanna 456  
 John 456 457 996 1003 1055  
 John H. 456  
 Jonathan 457  
 Lion 456  
 Luther 456  
 Lyon 456  
 Mary 457  
 Patience 456 457  
 Phebe 457  
 S. Ward, Prof. 456  
 Sally 457  
 Samuel 456  
 Samuel F. 456  
 Thurston 457  
 William 456 457  
 Lord —, Maj. 1073  
 Benjamin 999  
 Enoch 366  
 Fannie 521  
 Joseph 366 999  
 Lydia 1087  
 Lynde, High Shf. 121  
 Martin, Stm. 168 908 924  
 Phebe G. 366  
 Richard 366  
 Russell 966  
 Samuel 966  
 Loring — 685  
 Losee Isaac 286 1063  
 Peter 1053  
 Sarah 286  
 Simon 1053  
 Losey Hannah M. 471  
 Timothy 471  
 Lossing Benson J. ("Field Book of the Rev'n." 22 48 57 66 80 129 199 206 207 222 224 226 232 233 234 236 644 661 675 678 685 687 689 1078 1079 1081 1086) ("Story of the U. S. Navy" 224)  
 Lott Family 678  
 Abraham, Treas'r 134  
 Abraham 684  
 ABRAHAM P., COL. (bi. 677 a. 677)  
 Cornelia 530 684  
 Johannis E. 133 710  
 Maria 555  
 LOUDON SAMUEL (bi. 678) 726 901  
 Louis XVI. 77  
 Low Cornelius 689 1049  
 Cornelius P., Cte. 1049  
 Isaac, Chn. 1048 1049  
 Isaac 711 712 1047 1048 1049  
 Lower William, Corp. 1000 1001  
 Lowerre A. F., Mrs. 362 363  
 Lowers Elizabeth 556  
 Lowin Gershom 1017  
 Lowndes Everett 286  
 Howard 286  
 Louisa 286  
 Mary 286  
 Nellie 286  
 Theodore, Mrs. 286  
 Lowree William, Corp. 1000 1001  
 Lowrey Priscilla 618  
 Lucas — 507  
 Mary H. P. 507  
 Ludington Arthur C. 366  
 Charles H. 366  
 Ethel M. 366  
 Helen G. 366  
 Henry, Col. 196 1020  
 Josephine N. 366  
 Katharine 366  
 Mary L. 366  
 Mildred C. 366  
 William H. 366  
 Ludlum Family 457  
 —, Mrs. 458  
 — (R E F U G E E) (bi. 458)  
 — 988  
 Abigail 458  
 Abraham 458  
 Anthony, Capt. 458  
 ANTHONY (bi. 458)  
 Bilgah 458  
 Clemence 556 557  
 Elias 458  
 Elizabeth 458  
 Frances 434  
 GEORGE, CORP. (bi. 458)  
 George 996  
 Hannah 458  
 Henry 458  
 Jeremiah 996 1003 1055  
 Jerusha 458  
 John 458  
 Joseph 458  
 Mary 458 556  
 Parsons 996  
 Puah 458  
 Rachel 458 578  
 Samuel 458  
 STEPHEN (bi. 458 a. 458)  
 WILLIAM, CAPT. (bi. 458) 529 575  
 William 457 458 556 988  
 Zerviah 458  
 Ludlum Family 457  
 —, Col. 176  
 — 672  
 David 1053  
 Edmond, Lt. Gen. 457  
 G. D. 468  
 Gabriel 457  
 Gabriel H., Cte. 1047 1049  
 GABRIEL W. (bi. 678)  
 George 457  
 Hannah 260  
 Henry, Sir 457  
 Jeremiah, Capt. 358  
 Laura 358  
 Roger, Gov. 278 457  
 Sarah 278, 457  
 Thomas 457  
 William 457 678  
 William W., Cte. 1048 1049  
 Ludlum Charles H., Dr. 458  
 Frances 274  
 Henry 1053  
 Henry, Jr. 1053  
 Nehemiah 458 1001  
 Nicholas 458 1001 1053  
 Rachel 578  
 William 458  
 William, Jr. 458  
 William J. 1053  
 Lum John 158  
 Lupton Abigail 274  
 David, Serjt. 999 1002 1003  
 David 507 996 1055  
 Eliza 175  
 James 1060  
 James, Jr. 1057  
 Josiah, Capt. 175 269 1056 1057  
 Mary, Wid. 274  
 Lupton Rebecca 507  
 Sally 562  
 Luse Eleaser 1059  
 Lush Elizabeth 596  
 Lydia 605  
 Luther Elizabeth 622 623  
 Sarah T. 617  
 Luyster see Lester  
 Daniel 1000  
 Lyman Aaron, Jus. P. 168 945  
 Florence 312  
 James H. 312  
 Harvey 312  
 Marion 312  
 Lyme, Conn., Cte. 169 170  
 735 753 795 844 852 1090  
 See also Mather Joseph, Chn.  
 Lynch see Linch  
 Lynde Elizabeth 1100  
 Sabra 1100  
 Lyon Family 459  
 HENRY, CORP. (bi. 459)  
 Henry 459  
 Humphrey, Chn. 168 819  
 James, Rev. 146 1059 1076  
 John 1059  
 Mary 428  
 Richard 459  
 Sidney E. 459  
 Thomas 459  
 Lyons A. B., Dr. 459  
 Henry 459  
 Mary P. 496  
 Thomas 496  
 McAdam William, Cte. 1047  
 McAlpin Alice T. M. 605  
 Benjamin B. 605  
 Daisy 1104  
 Daniel, Capt. (bi. 239 247)  
 Mary E. 1104  
 McAuley Malcomb 1001  
 McBean William M. 666 667  
 677 678 679 684 1090  
 McRide Harriet 524  
 McCALLUM DUNCAN (bi. 459) 553  
 McCarter Mary McD. 524  
 McCartney Katharine S., Mrs. 278  
 William H., Mrs. 387 429 430 563  
 McClaghy James, Col. 124  
 McCleave —, Capt. 1068  
 McClosky Family 459  
 Henry 459  
 J. J. 459  
 John, Cardinal 459  
 Thomas 459  
 MCCLOSSEY BETTY, Mrs. (bi. 459)  
 McCLUER JAMES (bi. 459 a. 459)  
 McClure Abigail 459  
 Elizabeth 459  
 James 459  
 James, Jr. 459  
 McCollum Malcom 459 996 1003  
 McConnell Duncan 459 558  
 McCorkell Mary R. R. 540  
 Samuel Capt. 540  
 McCoun see McKowen  
 Hannah C. 648  
 Samuel 648  
 William 1051  
 McCreary see Carey  
 Chapman 281  
 Erastus 281  
 Hepsibah 281  
 Mary P. 430  
 Ulysses 281  
 William H. 430

- McCurdy Jno. 950  
 McDANIEL WILLIAM (bi. 459)  
 McDeane William 1001  
 McDonald see McDaniel  
 McDOUGALL ALEX-ANDER, MAJ. GEN. (bi. 678 p. 39 47 a. 39) 530 1092  
 Hannah B., Wid. 529 530  
 Hannah B. 529 530 679  
 McDowell Mary 249  
 McEvers Charles, Cte. 1047  
 McEwen Catherine 372  
 Jane 372  
 McFARREN THOMAS (bi. 459) 373  
 McGahan Jennie 540  
 McGee —, Capt. 623  
 Ann 609  
 Elizabeth W. 623  
 McGlashan Archibald A. 648  
 Cecil W. H. 648  
 McHagan Dennis 797  
 Machin Thomas, Capt. (bi. 1090)  
 McKenzie Aimée L. 1089  
 Cornelia C. 311  
 Cornelia G. 311  
 Elizabeth G. 311  
 Frances R. 311  
 George C. 311  
 Georgia C. 311  
 Kenneth, Prof. 1089  
 Margaret L. 311  
 Robert, Sec'y (a. 175) 175  
 McKeon —, Judge 450  
 McKesson Family 679  
 Alexander 679  
 JOHN, SEC'Y (bi. 679 a. 132)  
 Mary W. 679  
 Mackey David 502  
 Nancy 502  
 McKibbon George 540  
 Madaline 540  
 Mackie George 537 1056  
 John, Dr. 577  
 Mehitable 537  
 McKinney James 726  
 McKirgan Alexander 948  
 McKowen see McCoun  
 Augustin 1053  
 Gilbert 1053  
 Justus 1053  
 Prestus 1053  
 Richard 1053  
 William 1053  
 McLaren Harriet M. R. 528  
 Mabel 321  
 Mary C. 321  
 William, Rev. 528  
 William 321  
 McLean — 1001  
 John, 120  
 McLain Hannah T. A. 1104  
 Henry C. 1104  
 McMillin Irene M. 252  
 McMurray Harriet T. 606  
 John 606  
 Mary T. 606  
 Maud 606  
 McNish George, Rev. 1077  
 McPherson Elizabeth S. 555  
 John 555  
 McRaa Margaret 354  
 McWilliams Mary 376  
 Madison Benjamin 1055  
 James, Pres't 416 571 595  
 Magaw Robert, Col. 58 59 61 1073  
 Magee James, Capt. 686  
 James 1063  
 Magnis George, Rev. 1075  
 Makes Joseph 996  
 Malcom William, Col. 38  
 1019 1069 1073  
 William 133 684  
 Mallet Family 399  
 Mallmann Jacob E., Rev. 330  
 386 592 (" Shelter Island &c." 141 177 273 282 290 297 299 307 308 327 328 329 330 344 346 354 386 388 389 390 391 404 410 418 419 434 435 436 446 451 452 453 469 472 481 492 515 551 553 592 594 610 621)  
 Malmesbury Family 399  
 Maltbie Annie C., Mrs. (" Rescript of Treadwell-Platt Gen." 510 511 607 671)  
 Armstrong 608  
 E. D., Rev. 608  
 Mary A. D. 608  
 Maltby, Gen. 295 320 416 498  
 Elizabeth M., Mrs. 322  
 John 355  
 John, Jr. 355  
 Mary 355  
 Susannah C. 355  
 Man Philip 821  
 Manchester Elizabeth 252  
 MANDEVALL JOHN (bi. 679 a. 723)  
 Manee Richard, Capt. 41 995  
 999 1000  
 Mann Charlotte 494  
 Manney Jacob 1001  
 Manning Bridget 272  
 John, Capt. 272 558  
 Mary 272 290 558  
 Manningham Mary 272  
 Manwaring Family 247  
 Esther 247  
 Oliver 247  
 Peter, Capt. (bi. 239 247)  
 Thomas 247  
 Mapes — 529  
 Elizabeth R. 529  
 James 1057  
 Joanna 294  
 John 999  
 Joseph, Fif. 1008  
 Joseph 996 1057  
 Joseph, Jr. 1057  
 Joseph, 3d. 1057  
 Keziah 518  
 Naomi 331 332  
 Rachel 518  
 Rebecca 652  
 Thomas 332  
 Mapham Abigail 274  
 Marautte Celia, Mrs. 525  
 March —, Mrs. 561  
 Marcles Samuel 821  
 Margere Joseph 998  
 Maria Theresa, Empress 661  
 Marion Francis, Col. 80  
 Markham Charles C. 664  
 Marr James 1053  
 Marriner William, Capt. 222  
 686  
 Marsh Luther R. (" Gen. Woodhull and his Descendants " 664)  
 MARS HALL ELIHU, CAPT. (bi. 679)  
 Elizabeth 322  
 Gamaliel 313  
 Hannah 313  
 John (" Life of George Washington " 48 182)  
 Philip 313  
 Rachel S. 580  
 Ruth 313  
 Marshall William 580  
 Marston Ephraim, Lt. 994  
 995 1000 1001  
 John 711 1049  
 Thomas 107 1047 1049  
 Marthers see Mather  
 Ebenezer 1059  
 Ebenezer, Jr. 1059  
 Martin Alice 605 606  
 Alice P. 526  
 Alice T. 605  
 Anna L. 605 606  
 Bradley 605 606  
 Bradley, Jr. 606  
 Camilla T. 606  
 Cornelia 606  
 Cornelia S. 606  
 Crowell 539  
 Ephraim, Col. 40 1011 1073  
 Eva H. 606  
 Frances A. A. 539  
 Frederick T. 605  
 Harriet B. 605  
 Harriet H. 605  
 Helen 605  
 Helen M. P. 606  
 Henry H. 605  
 Henry T. 605  
 Henry T., Jr. 606  
 Howard T. 605 606  
 Jane L. 539  
 John 1053  
 Justine de P. 606  
 Lydia L. 605  
 Mabel 606  
 Martha 251  
 Mary F. 539  
 Sherman 606  
 Townsend 606  
 William L. 605  
 Martindale Margaret 532  
 Mary 532  
 Marvin Family 292 460  
 —, Mrs. 113  
 —, Corp. 1000  
 Abigail 460 461  
 Albert, Col. 281  
 Alice K. 460  
 Ann 460  
 Arabella 460  
 BENJAMIN, CAPT. (bi. 460) 461  
 Benjamin, Lt. 461  
 Benjamin, Jr. 461  
 Elihu, Gen. 460 461  
 Elihu 1057  
 Elizabeth 460  
 EPHRAIM, ADJT. (bi. 461) 460  
 Ephraim 461  
 Hannah 460 509  
 Harry 460  
 Harry P. 460  
 Henry 460  
 Jacob 460 1051  
 Jane P. 460  
 Jedediah 1057 1060  
 Jesse 999  
 John, Lt. 460  
 John 460 461 1053 1057 1060  
 JOHN, JR., LT. (bi. 461) 460  
 John, Jr., Serjt. 461  
 John, Jr. 461  
 Mary 281 460 461 542  
 Matthew, Capt. 460 462  
 MATTHEW (bi. 461)  
 Matthew 460 462  
 Mehitable 460 461 462  
 Mercy 461  
 Moses 1057  
 Pellatiah 460  
 Phebe 460



- Marvin Rachel 460  
Reinold, Capt. (t. 460)  
460 461 462  
Reinold, Lt. 460 461 462  
Richard 460  
Robert 460  
Ruth 113  
Samuel, Dea. 460 461 462  
Sarah 281 460  
SETH, CAPT. (bi. 461 a.  
462)  
Seth, Lt. 462  
Seth 462  
Susannah 460  
Thomas 460 461  
Mary, Queen 163  
Mason see Mayson  
Family 247  
—, Maj. 162  
Abigail 247  
Ann 247  
Anna 247  
Elijah, Capt. (bi. 239 240  
247 248 a. 248) 268  
Jacob 224  
John, Maj. and Capt. 247  
Martha 248  
Peter 142  
Priscilla 243  
Puella H., Mrs. 619  
Sarah 262  
• MASTEN BARENT (bi. 462)  
Lawrence 1001  
Masterton Helena L. 675  
Henry, Esq. 675  
Mather see Marthers  
Family 1090 Gen. 398 1090  
Cotton, Rev. 149 468 1084  
Eleazar, Dr. (bi. 1090)  
Eliza L., Mrs. 175  
Frederic G. (p. Frontis-  
piece a. Frontispiece 10)  
4-10 15 16 325 394 412  
515 596 1076 1077  
("N. Y. in the Rev'n"  
6 85 86 100 101 196 271  
308 313 318 319 362 364  
368 407 424 426 436 438  
461 482 503 508 510 522  
527 537 538 555 599 617  
618 628 632 645 663 674  
675 681 686 687 995 996  
997 1014 1015 1017 1018  
1019 1020 1021 1022 1023  
1086 1089 1096 1101  
1102) ("N. Y. in the  
Rev'n—Spt." 6 23 101  
129 131 143 146 172 180  
194 257 258 272 287 288  
291 300 306 308 319 344  
350 365 368 373 374 382  
389 391 402 403 410 424  
429 443 461 463 470 480  
484 508 510 512 538 550  
555 570 574 575 619 634  
656 657 662 673 674 676  
681 685 686 689 690 1079  
1082 1093) ("N. Y. in  
the War of 1812," not  
yet published, 224 621)  
Increase, Rev. 149  
John 398  
Joseph, Chn. (bi. 1090 a.  
1090)  
Joseph, Capt. (bi. 1090)  
Joseph 1090  
Mary 280  
Mercy H. 398  
Moses, Rev. (bi. 1090 a.  
206 ch. 207)  
Nathaniel, Rev. 1076  
Richard, Rev. 1090  
Samuel, Capt. (bi. 1090)
- Mattes Augusta C. 1102  
Charles C. 1102  
Dorothea 1102  
Lydia P. 1102  
Margaret L. 1102  
Margaret L. C. 1102  
Robert C. 1102  
William F. 1102  
Matthews —, Maj. 686  
—, Wid. 600  
David, Mayor (a. 178) 121  
145 177 178 673 677 1091  
Edward, Maj. Gen. 38 59  
ELIAS, DRUM MAJ. (bi.  
462 a. 462)  
Ezekiel 1053  
Frances P. 502  
Mary 522  
Richard 1053  
TIMOTHY (bi. 462 a. 462)  
William I. 502  
May Samuel P. 685 686  
Mayhew Mary 652  
Maynard — 281  
Jane 434  
Maynor Josiah 996  
Mayo Nicholas 224  
Samuel 160  
Mayson Richard 1053  
Meacham Jerusha 1080  
Joseph, Rev. 1080  
Mead —, Col. 1073  
John, Col. 727  
Mary 539  
Matthew, Col. 727  
Rachel 674  
William 158  
Medbury Cornelia 311  
Meed Jehiel 998  
Meicks Phineas 998  
Meigs Family 384  
Bula 281  
Charles 281  
Clifton 281  
Elihu 281  
Frances 281  
Hannah 281  
Leon E. 281  
Mary A. 281  
Return J., Col. (bi. 1091  
p. 226 a. 226) 632  
Melyn Cornelia 456  
Cornelius 456  
Mercer Hugh, Brig. Gen. 49  
58 60 61 87  
Mercier William, Capt. 214  
215  
Merit — 566  
Meriwether Mildred, Wid.  
619  
Nicholas 619  
MERRILL CHARLES (bi.  
462)  
Cyrus S., Dr. 372  
Mary E. G. 372  
Rachel E. 591  
Merritt Fade, Capt. 223  
Grace 376  
Phebe 475  
Rachel 623  
William 376  
Merry Mary 498  
Merwin Martha 513  
Sarah P. 513  
Messenger Ellen, 281  
Metcalf Frances H. 412  
Metune Cornelia, Drum. 999  
Michaels Maria L. 501  
Mickles Sophia 1100  
Middlebrook Grace 600  
Middletown, Conn., Cte. 168  
764 771 783 791 793 See  
also Brown Nathaniel,  
Chn.
- Mifflin Thomas, Maj. Gen.  
(bi. 1091 p. 49 a. 49)  
Mildrum Adelia 261  
Bertha 261  
Carrie 261  
Edith 261  
Emily 261  
Ernest 261  
Hattie 261  
Lucy 261  
Mary 261  
Nettie 261  
William 261  
Willis 261  
Miles —, Col. 1073  
Milford see Mulford  
Millagin Robert 1017 1063  
Millar William 1053  
Miller Family 462 Gen. 463  
464  
Abigail T. 464  
ABRAHAM, JUDGE (bi.  
462 a. 463) 463  
Abraham, Lt. 463  
Abraham 463  
Adelaide 562  
Alfred K. 611  
Alice E. 611  
Amos 999  
Ananias 1062  
Andrew 204 462 464 1059  
Andrew, Jr. 1060  
Asa 464  
Ashbel 281  
Barnabas 464  
Benajah S. 464  
Bula 281  
Burnet, Clk. 1048  
BURNET (bi. 463 a. 463)  
421 462 466 470  
Catharine 464  
Charity 464  
Charity T. 611  
Charles 281  
Charlotte 611  
Clarissa 464  
Cornelius 1053  
Cynthia 464  
Daniel 462 463 464 466  
DAVID (bi. 463) 464 466  
David, Jr. 463  
EBENEZER, CAPT. (bi.  
464)  
Ebenezer 582  
Edwin 281  
Eleazer, Moderator 1047  
Eleazer 462 463 466 1049  
1062  
Elihu S. 462 611  
ELISHA (bi. 464) 463 466  
Eliza 466  
Eliza C. 464  
Elizabeth 421 432 611 657  
Elizabeth F. 464  
Elizabeth H. 463  
Emily T. 611  
Experience 587  
Ezekiel 996 1004 1062  
Ezra B. 281  
Fanny 611  
Francelia 281  
George 375 462 463 464 466  
1001 1062  
George A. 464  
Guilielmus 467  
Gurdon 1062  
Hattie 281  
Henry 1062  
HUNTTING (bi. 464) 466  
Isaac, Jus. P. 168  
Isaac Civ. Auth. 916  
Isaac 464  
JACOB (bi. 464)  
JASON (bi. 464)

- MILLER JEREMIAH (bi. 464) 421  
 Jeremiah 462 463 466  
 Jeremiah Jr. 1062  
 Joel 996 1005  
 Joanna 529  
 John, Dr. 463  
 JOHN, LT. (bi. 466)  
 John, Sr. 462 466  
 JOHN, JR. (bi. 466)  
 JOHN (bi. 465)  
 John 158 462 463 464  
 John R. 286  
 Jonathan 1062  
 Joseph 1062  
 Josiah 462 464  
 Julia H. M. 479  
 Lucretia C. 463  
 Lynn 281  
 Marcena 281  
 Margaret 462 466  
 Maria 466  
 Martha 464  
 Mary 464 466 485 1080  
 1081  
 Mary E. M. 611  
 MATTHIAS B., DR. (bi. 466) 463 565  
 Maude 281  
 Morris S. 466  
 Myrtle 281  
 Nancy 464  
 Naomi 286  
 NATHAN (bi. 466)  
 Nathan 462  
 Nathaniel, Dr. 464  
 Nathaniel 464 1060  
 Noah, Capt. (bi. 239 248)  
 Oakley 281  
 PELEG (bi. 466) 463 464  
 467  
 Phebe 281  
 Phebe G. M. 478  
 Phebe S. 466 565  
 Richard 1060  
 Rutger B. 466  
 Ruth 421  
 Ruth H. 464 466  
 Sally 499  
 Samuel, Rev. 464  
 Samuel, Col. 478 479  
 Samuel ("Memoirs of John Rodgers" 682)  
 Sarah 375  
 Sarah A. 463  
 Sarah C. 464  
 Sarah S. 464 582  
 Sophia 611  
 Sophronia 281  
 Sylvester 611  
 Temperance 464  
 Temperance M. 466  
 Thomas 485  
 Tim 467  
 Timothy 462 463 464 466  
 1060  
 Tuthill 464  
 Uriah 462 466 1055 1062  
 WILLIAM (bi. 467)  
 William 462 464 465 611  
 Milligan Robert 1017 1063  
 Milliken Elizabeth 407  
 Mills Family 467  
 Abigail 467  
 Charlotte M. 611  
 David 467  
 Edward, Corp. 236  
 Elizabeth 467  
 Hope 1053  
 Isaac 467 1064  
 Isaac, Jr. 467  
 Israel 996 1006 1064  
 Jacob 990 1064  
 James 467  
 Mills Jedediah, Corp. 467  
 JEDEDIAH (bi. 467)  
 Job 1064  
 John, Qr. Mr. 972  
 JOHN (bi. 467)  
 Jonas 467 1064  
 Jonas, Jr., Serjt. 1006  
 Jonas, Jr. 996  
 Jonathan 467 1064  
 Joseph, Rev. 467  
 Joshua 1053  
 Martha 568 582  
 Obadiah 1053  
 Peter 1053  
 Richard 467  
 Ruth 467  
 SAMUEL (bi. 467)  
 Sarah 467 623 634  
 Stephen H. 611  
 Timothy 467 1064  
 William, Rev. 467  
 William 996 1006 1064  
 Zebediah 36  
 Zephaniah, Lt. 998  
 Millspaugh Catharine J. A.,  
 Mrs. 524  
 Minard Thomas 236  
 Miner Family 248 Gen. 248  
 — 305  
 Clement 248  
 Elizabeth 248  
 Ephraim 248  
 Grace 248  
 Hannah 248  
 John, Capt. (bi. 239 248 a.  
 248)  
 John, zd., Capt. (bi. 239  
 248 a. 248)  
 John 248  
 Joseph 248  
 Manasseh 248  
 Nathaniel, Jus. P. 168 768  
 787 804 820 833 834 859  
 861 868 870  
 Nathaniel, Cte. 768 778 820  
 860 868  
 Nathaniel 901  
 Rufus 248  
 Samuel 248  
 Thomas 248  
 William 248  
 Minnell Marie A. 359  
 Minor Deborah 249  
 Grace 346  
 Harriet C. 312  
 Minton James H. 521  
 John 521  
 John H. 522  
 Theodosia R. 521  
 Mitchell Family 467 Rec.  
 441  
 Austin, Serjt. 1000  
 Austin, Corp. 999  
 Catharine 468  
 David 467  
 Deborah P. 468  
 Edward 468  
 Elizabeth J. 246 468  
 Hannah 467  
 Jacomiah 276  
 James 468  
 Jeremiah 468  
 John, Sr. 140  
 John 309 356 357 467 468  
 Jonathan, Rev. 468  
 Jonathan 467  
 Lucy C. 468  
 Mary 468  
 Matthew 158 159 467  
 MEHITABLE, WID. (bi.  
 468)  
 Mehitable 309 357  
 Nathaniel 468  
 Mitchell Phebe 356 357 468  
 668  
 Phebe D. 468  
 Robert 468  
 Samuel 468  
 Sarah 276 468  
 Singleton L. 441 468  
 Stephen 468 1066  
 Susanna 467  
 Susannah 468  
 Susannah H. 468  
 Thomas, Lt. 1012  
 URIAH, QR. MR. (bi.  
 468)  
 Mix Hannah, Wid. 631  
 Moberry Anning 1063  
 Moffat Thomas, Maj. 554  
 Moger Abigail 611  
 Albert T. 322  
 Arthur 1060 1061  
 Christopher, Ens. 1060 1061  
 Christopher 1057  
 James 1060  
 John 1061  
 Lemuel 998  
 Sarah T. 322  
 Moncrieff —, Maj. 686  
 Monfort George 1000  
 William 1053  
 Monger Isaiiah 1057 1060  
 Monroe see Munro  
 David 996 1006  
 James, Pres't 595  
 James, Lt. 60  
 Monrow Mary 409  
 Montanier —, Mrs. 1071  
 Montany —, Mr. 1068  
 Montcalm Louis J., Marquis  
 de, 19  
 Montgomery D. H. ("Amn.  
 Hist." 1079)  
 Elizabeth 603  
 Janet L. 1091  
 Janet T. 340  
 Richard, Maj. Gen. (bi.  
 1091 p. 25 a. 25) 689  
 1090  
 Mooers Benjamin, Adj. 470  
 Benjamin 257 719  
 Margaret P. M. 470  
 Moon Mary 484  
 Rebecca 484  
 Solomon 484  
 Moor Alexander 1067  
 Moore Family 468 Gen. 286  
 —, Wid. 470  
 —, Miss 671  
 Abigail 289 396 468 469 470  
 473 486  
 Abigail F. 472  
 Abigail H. 469  
 Abigail L. 444 469  
 Abraham 224  
 ANN (bi. 470) 471  
 Anna 471 472  
 Anna C. 472  
 Anne, Wid. 613  
 Anne 469  
 Annie S. 471 551  
 Benjamin, Rev. 469  
 BENJAMIN (bi. 470 a.  
 470)  
 Benjamin 468 469 472 473  
 610 720  
 Bethiah C. 471  
 Betsy F. 470  
 Calvin, Maj. 353  
 CALVIN, CAPT. (bi. 470  
 a. 471) 471  
 Calvin 470  
 Calvin O., Prof. 469 470 471  
 Caroline 615

- Moore Catharine L. 468  
 Charles B. (bi. 473 a. 473)  
 469 ("Index" 160 259  
 264 267 268 273 279 283  
 288 290 292 297 299 303  
 304 310 313 315 321 323  
 325 327 334 351 362 393  
 373 377 387 396 399 402  
 405 409 416 418 423 426  
 427 430 431 433 434 439  
 446 453 462 467 468 470  
 471 473 496 515 516 517  
 522 526 527 529 533 556  
 563 592 594 600 609 612  
 613 614 619 625 635 636  
 639)  
 Clarissa 472  
 Clement C., Prof. 469  
 Cynthia H. 470  
 DANIEL (bi. 471 a. 471)  
 Daniel 470 472 551  
 Daniel, Jr., 471  
 David 468 471  
 Deborah 273 468  
 Ebenezer 473  
 Edith C. 585  
 Elisha 382  
 Elizabeth 273 274 469 471  
 472 473 507 598  
 Esther 382 473  
 Ethel H. 430  
 Eunice F. 471  
 Frances M. J. 473  
 Frank ("Diary of Amn.  
 Rev'n" 988)  
 Frank T. 430  
 George H. ("Treason of  
 Gen. Charles Lee" 1080)  
 HANNAH (bi. 471) 470  
 Hannah 469 473 581 592  
 Hannah S. 472  
 Harriet 581  
 HENRY (bi. 471 a. 471)  
 470 472  
 Henry 468  
 Henry, Jr. 471 1059  
 Hiram 473  
 Isaac 493  
 Israel 1059  
 James 471 1059  
 James W., Prof. (bi. 470 p.  
 470 a. 470) 8 469 472  
 ("Rev. John Moore and  
 his Descendants" 469  
 470 471 472 473)  
 Jane 468 473  
 Jane C. 419  
 Jeremiah, 1st. 473  
 Jeremiah, 2d. 473  
 John, Rev. 469 470 471 472  
 598  
 John, Capt. 470  
 JOHN (bi. 471)  
 John 369 388 469 472 1047  
 John B., Cte. 1048 1049  
 John P. 419  
 Jonathan 468 469 470 473  
 JOSEPH, DEA. (bi. 472 a.  
 473 h. 472 t. 473) 470 471  
 Joseph 469 471 472 720  
 Joseph, Jr. 469 472 473  
 Joshua 468  
 Julia 280 444  
 Keturah P. 471  
 Lois 313  
 Lois C., Mrs. 312  
 Lucy 472 473  
 Luther 473  
 Lydia 300  
 Mahetable 369 472  
 Mahetable H. 472  
 Mahitable R. 472  
 Margaret G. 469  
 Margaret H. 469
- Moore Martha 469 557  
 Martha T. 610  
 Martha Y. 468 652  
 Mary 323 383 452 468 471  
 472 473  
 Mary H. 470  
 Mary V. 613  
 Mehitable 388 470  
 Mehitable T. 470  
 Micah, Dr. 396 444 469  
 1056  
 Micah 280  
 Minnie L. 312  
 Molly H. 470  
 Nathan, Capt. 236  
 Nathaniel 273 468 469 470  
 471 486 592 613  
 Patience 469 472  
 Patience Y. 471  
 Peggy 353 471  
 Persis 470  
 Phebe 444 468 493 507  
 Phebe M. 493  
 Rachel 297 469 488  
 Rachel C. 459  
 Rhoda 615  
 Robert 1055 1065  
 Ruth V. 472  
 Sally 473  
 Samuel, Capt. 469 470 472  
 Samuel, Lt. 469  
 Samuel 507 1053  
 Sarah 362  
 Sarah V. 468 613  
 Shadrach 472  
 Silas 469 470 471 1057  
 Simon 1056 1057  
 Stephen 471  
 Temperance 471  
 Thomas, Capt. 452  
 Thomas, Fif. 473 1006  
 THOMAS (bi. 473)  
 Thomas 468 470 471 585  
 613 652  
 Thomas L., Rev. 1076  
 William 469  
 William A. 312  
 William C. 312  
 William F. 472  
 William W. H. 473  
 Moos David 821  
 More Benjamin 720  
 Edward 1059  
 Elizabeth 452  
 Joseph 720  
 Silas 1057  
 Morehouse Family 473 Gen.  
 473  
 — 428  
 Abigail 456  
 Abraham, Ens. 474  
 ANDREW, COL. (bi. 474  
 a. 474) 562  
 Andrew 474  
 Content P. 508  
 Daniel 474  
 Elizabeth P. 474  
 Gideon 473  
 Hannah A. 474  
 Isaac 473  
 John 428 473 508 1055  
 Mary 473  
 Nathan 357 473  
 Phebe 473  
 Phebe P. 357  
 Samuel, Lt. and Shf. 473  
 Samuel 474  
 SARAH (bi. 474)  
 Sarah S. 474 562  
 Thomas 158 473 474  
 Zerviah 473  
 Morgan Family 474 Gen. 474  
 Daniel, Brig. Gen. (bi. 1091  
 a. 1091)
- Morgan Esther P. 474  
 James, Capt. 580  
 James 474  
 JOHN (bi. 474)  
 John 274  
 Mary 580  
 Sarah 243  
 Simson, Corp. 236  
 Theophilus, Jus. P. 168  
 788 831  
 Theophilus 265  
 William J., Comp'r 6  
 MORPETH WILLIAM (bi.  
 474) 412 601  
 Morrell Abraham 474  
 Elizabeth 475  
 Fanny 475  
 Francis V. 475  
 JAMES, LT. (bi. 474)  
 James 474  
 John W. 475  
 Maria 475  
 Robert 475  
 Sarah W. 474  
 Morris — 180  
 Elisha, Capt. (bi. 239 248)  
 Elizabeth 322  
 Gouverneur (bi. 1091 a.  
 131)  
 James 1064  
 James, Jr. 1064  
 Lewis 712 727 728  
 Richard, Pres't 133  
 Richard, Judge 403  
 Richard 727 728  
 Robert 81  
 Roger, Col. 56  
 Morrison Mary L. 650  
 Morse Family 475  
 JOHN (bi. 475)  
 Marian 376  
 W. 376  
 Morton John 711 1049  
 Moseley —, Col. 928  
 Mosely —, Capt. 346  
 Mosher Abigail 611  
 Albert B. 1092  
 Charles A. 1092  
 George A. 1092  
 Mary L. E. 1092  
 Mosier Isaiah 1007  
 Masure Lemuel 1069  
 Mott Family 475 ("Descend-  
 ants of Adam" 475)  
 — 468  
 Abigail S. 475  
 Adam, Sr. 1051  
 Adam 475  
 Amy R. 475  
 Anna 475  
 Benjamin 475  
 Edward, Capt. 22  
 Elijah 475  
 Jackson 1051  
 Jacob, Capt. 1051  
 Jacob 286 475  
 John 475 1053  
 Jonathan 1001  
 Joseph, Corp. 998  
 Joseph 475  
 Margaret W. 475  
 Mary 286  
 Nathaniel 475  
 Phebe M. 475  
 Samuel, Col. 475  
 SAMUEL (bi. 475)  
 Samuel F. 475  
 Sarah 475  
 Sarah F. 475  
 Susanna 475  
 Thomas 998  
 Walter 475  
 Willet 475  
 William 475



- Mott William F. 475  
 Motte see La Motte  
 Moubray John 704  
 Moultrie William, Col. 79  
 Mowbray see Moberry  
   John 1064  
 Mowbrey Annen, Ens. 990  
 Mowbrey Annin, Ens. 88  
 Moxley Joseph 236  
 Moylan Stephen, Col. 1070  
 Muirson Family 475  
   Ann 647  
   Anna S. 476 566  
   Benjamin W. 1059  
   Catherine 476  
   Esther 476  
   George, Rev. 475 476 566  
   George, Dr. 475 566 647  
   Gloriana S. 475 476 566  
 HEATHCOTE, LT. (bi.  
   476) 582  
   Mary W. 476 647  
 Mulford Family 476  
   Abraham, Dea. 485  
   Abraham 1062  
   Abraham, Jr. 1062  
   Alfred S. 478  
   Amy 396  
   Anna 542  
   Barnabas 479  
   Benjamin K. 478  
   Betsey 477  
   Betsey A. 478  
   Betsey 479 480  
   Betsy H. 478  
   Caroline S. 478  
   Catharine F. 478  
   Charles L. 479  
   Clarissa G. 479  
   Damaris H. S. 478  
   Daniel 1055  
 DAVID, COL. (bi. 476 a.  
   477) 116 117 351 421 426  
   479  
   David, Mu. Mr. 476 1003  
   1005  
   David, Cte. 476  
   David, Clk. 1060  
   David 478  
 DAVID, JR., CAPT. (bi.  
   477) 352 476 479 992  
   David G. 478  
   Deborah 296  
   Edith A. 479  
   Edward 479  
 ELIAS (bi. 478 a. 478) 479  
   Elias 476 479  
   Elisha 478 479 1062 1080  
 ELISHA, JR., SERJT. (bi.  
   478 a. 478) 478  
   Elisha H. 478  
   Eliza G. 327  
   Elizabeth 478 479  
   Elizabeth C. 351 476  
   Elizabeth G. 478  
   Esther 476 477 479 485  
   Ezekiel, Capt. 476 485 994  
   995 1000 1004 1005 1010  
   Ezekiel 1062  
   Fanny 478  
   Fanny J. 478  
   Farena R. 478  
   Freideswide O. 476  
   Hamutal B. 477  
   Hannah 296 479 585  
   Hannah S. 478  
   Harriet 479  
   Helen B. 479  
   Henry L. 478  
   James F. 478  
   Jeremiah 476 1061  
   Jerusha 478 479 610  
   Job, Serjt. 1061  
   Job 1057 1060
- MULFORD JOHN ESQ.  
   (bi. 479)  
   John 476 478 479  
   John H. 479  
   Jonathan 477 996 1004 1005  
   1062  
   Josiah 479 1062  
   Julia H. 479  
   Juliana 479  
   Lemuel 1062  
   Lucella 478  
   Lucretia 478 480  
   Lucretia C. 479 480  
   Lucy S. 479  
   Margaret G. B. 478  
   Mary 422 424 478 479 485  
   1080  
   Mary B. 386  
   Mary C. 476  
   Mary E. 611  
   Mary H. 479  
   Matthew, Capt. 476  
 MATTHEW ENS. (bi.  
   479) 476 477  
   Mille C. 479  
   Nancy 423  
 NATHAN (bi. 479)  
   Phebe 421 477 478 479 497  
   507  
   Phebe G. 478  
   Phebe H. 477  
   Phebe H. C. 478  
   Polly 478  
   Rachel, Wid. 351  
   Rachel 352  
   Rachel G. 478  
   Rachel P., Mrs. 479  
   Rachel P. C. 478  
   Ralph P. 479  
   Rebecca S. 478  
   Richard 478  
   Robert L. 479  
   Roland J., Rev. 478 479  
   Sabrina B. 479  
   Samuel, Capt. (bi. 479)  
 SAMUEL (bi. 479)  
   Samuel 476 478 480  
   Samuel H. 479  
   Sarah A. 476  
   Sarah C. 478  
   Sarah H. 476  
   Sarah R. 479  
   Silvanus S. 478  
   Sylvanus 478  
   Thomas, Cte. 168 844 845  
   Thomas 476 478 479 480  
   Timothy 476  
 WILLIAM (bi. 479)  
   William 450 476 478 480  
   William J. 422  
   William R., Rev. 479  
   William R. 476  
   William S. 422  
   William W. 478  
   Zerviah 479  
   Zerviah C. 479  
 Muller Emma 312  
 Mulligan Hercules, Cte. 1048  
   1049  
 Mulliner Alexander C. 528  
   Jane R. 528  
 Mumford James 1067  
   John 970  
 Muncey Samuel 1063  
 Mune Isaac 1064  
 Munger James, Jr., Stm. 168  
   904  
   Timothy, Stm. 168 954  
 Munn Nathaniel 1067  
   Sarah P. T. 608  
   Stephen B. 608  
 Munro see Monroe  
   David 1006 1061  
 Munroe, Harriet 606 1104
- Munrow Margaret 283  
 Munsel Alexander 1064  
 Munsell Jessie 320  
 Joel (" Ann. Ancestry "  
   491 604)  
   W. W. (" Hist. Suffolk Co.,  
   N. Y." 542 583)  
 Munson Huldah 591  
 Murdock Dorcas 296  
   Florence 312  
   John, Maj. 424  
   Mary 424  
 Murphy Edward, 2d. 605  
   Helen M. 605  
 Murray ——— 180  
   Daniel 1053  
   Lindlay, Cte. 1048 1049  
   Robert, Mrs. 54  
 Murrow Semor 821  
 Murry John C. 224  
 Mary John 999  
 MYER ANDREW (bi. 679 a.  
   723)  
 MYERS JACOBES (bi. 679  
   a. 723)  
 MANUEL (bi. 679 a. 679)
- Napier Alexander, Mrs. 561  
 Nash Daniel 1057  
   Sarah 587  
 Neal David (" Hist. of the  
   Puritans " 149)  
 Needham Edward 161  
   John 284 1063  
 Neely Henry A., Rt. Rev. 586  
   589  
   Mary F. D. 586 589  
 Neff George W. 496  
   Lauretta P. 496  
 Nelson John 453 455  
   Rebecca 453 455  
 New Haven, Conn., Cte. 169  
   750  
 New London, Conn., Cte. 160  
   698 768 795 845 846  
   1094  
 Newberry Roger, Maj. 1070  
   1073  
   William W. 480  
 Newbury Family 480 Gen.  
   480  
   Abel P. 480  
   Achсах S. 480  
   Anna 480  
   Benjamin 480  
   Charles 480  
   Cora C. 480  
   Cyrene 480  
   Egbert 480  
   Eleanor A. 480  
   Elisha 480  
   Elizabeth E. 480  
   Ella 480  
   Ellen 480  
   Eunice 480  
   Fannie 480  
   Florence 480  
   Florence H. 480  
   Freda 480  
   George S. 480  
   Georgia 480  
   Hannah 480  
   Harold 480  
   Harrison V. 480  
   Helen 480  
   Henry 480  
   Henry J. 480  
   Hezekiah W. 480  
   Ida 480  
   Jane 480  
   Jason B. 480  
   JOHN (bi. 480)  
   Joseph 480  
   Lena M. 480

- Newbury Lester 480 616  
 Lucretia 480  
 Lucretia V. 480 616  
 Martha 480  
 Mary 268 480  
 Mary A. 480  
 Mary B. 488  
 Mary C. 480  
 Mary J. 481  
 Mary V. 480 616  
 Mercy P. 480  
 Nellie 480  
 Polly V. 480  
 Ralph 480  
 Richard S. 480  
 Roland S. 480  
 SAMUEL (bi. 480) 268 488  
 Samuel 488 616  
 Sarah De G. 480  
 Thomas 480  
 Viola 480  
 Vrealon 480  
 William W. 480  
 Newcomb Family 481 Gen.  
 481  
 —, Col. 1072 1073  
 Andrew, Capt. 481  
 Andrew 481  
 Daniel, Lt. 480  
 DANIEL (bi. 481)  
 Hezekiah 481  
 Irene F. 481  
 Silas 481  
 Simon 481  
 Thomas 481  
 Zaccheus 481  
 Zazzcheus 481  
 Newell Simeon, Capt. 89  
 Newkirk Benjamin, Aud. 189  
 Benjamin, Cte. 698 798  
 Newman Betsy 481  
 Elsie 481  
 Hattie B. 481  
 Howard N. 481  
 Ina 481  
 Ira 481  
 Mary J. N. 481  
 Peter 481  
 William, Drum. 1006  
 William 158 481 996 1063  
 Newton Benjamin 1059  
 Caleb 1059 1064  
 Cynthia T. R. 522  
 Hannah 644  
 Isaac 1059 1064  
 John 1059 1064  
 Lyman 522  
 Nexsen Elizabeth 253  
 William 253  
 Nichols — 507  
 Abbie E. P. 507  
 Anna, Wid. 486  
 Anna H. 398  
 Charles B., Mrs. 252  
 Francis 481 486  
 John, Rev. 398  
 John G. 399  
 NICHOLSON WILLIAM  
 (bi. 481)  
 Nicoll Family 481  
 Anna V. R. 481  
 Anne F. 481  
 Benjamin 339 481 1064  
 BENAJMIN, JR. (bi. 481)  
 Catherine 346 388  
 Charity 339  
 Charity F. 481  
 Charles, Cte. 1047 1048  
 Edward H. 605  
 Eliza F. 328  
 Elizabeth W., Wid. 571  
 Elizabeth W. 481 644  
 Henry 339 481 571 644  
 Isaac, Col. 608 631  
 Nicoll James, Col. 40  
 Joanna d'H. 481  
 Margaret 328 339  
 Martha 339 481  
 Mary M. H. 481  
 Mary T. 605  
 Matthias 339 481  
 Richard F., Rev. 328  
 ROBERT (bi. 481)  
 Stephen 1064  
 William, Esq. 551  
 William, Col. 481  
 William 481 1063 1064  
 William G. 481  
 William, Jr. 1064  
 Nicolls Amanda M. B. 539  
 Benjamin 481 998  
 Hiram, Rev. 539  
 Mary E. B. 539  
 Richard, Gov. 162 163 164  
 Robert 481  
 Stephen 996 1006  
 Niles —, Capt. 197  
 Nixon see Nexsen  
 John, Brig. Gen. 1072 1073  
 Thomas, Brig. Gen. 40  
 Thomas 567  
 Noaks Isaac 1063  
 Jacob, Sr. 1063  
 Jacob, Jr. 1063  
 Simon 1063  
 Noble Charles E. 401 1102  
 Charles E., Mrs. 400 401  
 1102  
 Elizabeth K. 514  
 Elizabeth S. 1102  
 Emma M. P. 515  
 Franklin, Rev. 514 515  
 George P., Rev. 514 515  
 Guy H. 1102  
 Helen DeC. 1102  
 Horace 1102  
 Isabelle E. 1102  
 John 1102  
 Katherine 1102  
 Louise H. 1102  
 Loyd 1102  
 Mabel L. 1102  
 Mary 1102  
 Newton S. 1102  
 Sophronia A. 401  
 Sophronia A. H. 1102  
 Stella H. 1102  
 Stella V. 401  
 Stella V. H. 1102  
 Susan 1102  
 Virginia 1102  
 William S. 1102  
 Noon Caroline B. 664  
 Derby, Maj. 664  
 Norcott Elizabeth V. 617  
 Robert 617  
 Norn James 1000  
 Norris Family 481 Gen. 481  
 Abraham, Drum. 1000  
 Elizabeth 481  
 Hannah 481  
 James 996 1003 1004  
 John 332 1055  
 John, Jr. 1066  
 John, 2d. 1055  
 Julia 332  
 Mary 481  
 Nathan 1065  
 Nathan, Jr. 1065  
 Nicholas 481  
 OLIVER (bi. 141 482) 481  
 Oliver 481  
 Peter 481  
 Robert 481  
 Sarah 481  
 SILAS (bi. 482) 481  
 North Anna M. 400  
 Benjamin, Col. 634  
 NORTH BENJAMIN, LT.  
 (bi. 482)  
 GABRIEL (bi. 482)  
 Robert, Fif. 1000  
 Sarah 482  
 Sarah W. 634  
 Northend John 158  
 Northridge Charlotte E. T.  
 585  
 Charlotte V. 585  
 Edward 585  
 Ethel 585  
 William N. 585  
 William P., Dr. 585  
 Northrup Moses 241 270  
 Susan 241  
 Susannah 241  
 Norton Family 486  
 Addie 525  
 Ann 525  
 Anna 246  
 Benjamin, Lt. 1016  
 Benjamin 1061  
 Clarissa 616  
 Emma L. 482 483  
 GEORGE (bi. 482)  
 George, Jr. 482  
 Henry 482  
 Humphrey 482  
 Jabish 1060  
 John, Rev. 482  
 John 482  
 Lyman 525  
 Mariette R. 525  
 Mary T. 482  
 NATHANIEL, CAPT. (bi.  
 482 a. 483) 447  
 Nathaniel 482  
 Polly T. 482  
 Ruth 482  
 Samuel, Dr. 483  
 Samuel 483  
 Sarah 482  
 Sarah T. 482  
 Stephen, Stm. 168 927  
 Temperance 482  
 Thomas 482  
 Timothy 1060  
 Timothy, Jr. 1059  
 William 482  
 Norwich, Conn., Cte. 169  
 707 797  
 Norwood Richard, Comm'y  
 102  
 Nostrand Jacobus 996 1007  
 1063  
 Samuel 996 1007 1063  
 Nostrand see Van Nostrand  
 Daniel 283 1053  
 Garrit 1053  
 John 1053  
 Luke 1053  
 Peter, Capt. 41 995 999  
 1000  
 Peter 1053  
 Nostrans James 1063  
 Noyes Daniel R. 366  
 Emily C. 589  
 Josephine 366  
 Julia F. T. 589  
 Mary F., Wid. 1094  
 William, Jus. P. 168 753  
 754 852  
 William, Cte. 887 888 889  
 William C. 589  
 Nugent — 400  
 ARTHUR B. (bi. 483 a.  
 483) 400  
 Oakerly Rhoda 569  
 Oakes — 533  
 Keturah R. 533  
 Simon 996 1006

- Oakley Emeline 524  
 Jane 638  
 Rhoda 567  
 Samuel, Lt. 990  
 Stephen, Capt. 998  
 Oakly Benjamin 1063  
 Henry 1063  
 James, Jr. 1063  
 Miles 1063  
 Nathaniel 1063  
 Samuel, Lt. 88  
 Samuel 1063 1064  
 Wilmot 1063  
 Oaks John, Fif. 998  
 O'Callaghan Edmund B.  
 ("Col'l Hist. of N. Y."  
 156 456) ("Calendar N.  
 Y. Land Pap." 567)  
 ("Reg. of New Nether-  
 land" 257 359) ("Calen-  
 dar of N. Y. Hist'l MSS.,  
 Rev'y Pap." 510)  
 ("Doc'y Hist. of N. Y."  
 18 290)  
 Odell see Udale, Udali, Udell,  
 Udle, Woodhull  
 Cynthia 559  
 William 641  
 Offenington, Viscount 606  
 OGDEN JOHN (bi. 679  
 a. 723)  
 John 158 159 644  
 Richard 160  
 Sarah 644  
 Oldfield Joseph 1053  
 Martha 598  
 Oldham Lucretia 276  
 Olin Katherine 538  
 Olmstead Molly 528  
 Onderdonk Family 1091 Gen.  
 1091  
 Adrian 140  
 Andrew, Capt. 41  
 Andrew, Ens. 1012  
 Andrew H. 1051  
 Andries 1091  
 Henry, Jr. (bi. 1091 p. 191  
 a. 191) 6 7 ("Annals"  
 556) ("Kings and Suf-  
 folk Counties, N. Y.,  
 Olden Times" 176 272)  
 ("Queens and Suffolk  
 Counties, do." 490 686)  
 ("Queens Co., do." 330  
 424 426 443 462 468 559  
 594 618 633 638 663 686  
 689) ("Scrap Books"  
 113 212 234 258 272 276  
 284 348 360 475 476 480  
 514 561 576 608 635 686  
 988 1091) ("Queens Co.  
 Rev'y Incidents" 29 97  
 140 145 222 234 331 379  
 391 408 476 550 558 573  
 611 656 681 999 1000  
 1001 1051 1091—"2d  
 Series." 80 207 272 287  
 373 391 426 430 531 557  
 572 651 688) ("Suffolk  
 Co., do." 28 30 40 88 116  
 117 171 176 216 217 222  
 228 236 287 292 301 324  
 326 332 337 345 347 361  
 373 382 390 391 409 410  
 431 432 440 442 447 459  
 463 466 477 530 559 569  
 579 630 653 696 699 701-  
 703 719 875-877 879 880-  
 885 887 891 898 899 900  
 902 904-909 913-918  
 920-922 924 927 928 930  
 942-945 948 949 951 952  
 956 958 973 975-982 986-  
 988 999 1000 1085 1091)  
 Onderdonk Henry Liv. 224  
 Maria H. 1091  
 Peter 136 140  
 O'Neill Emily M. 606  
 Ordranax John, Dr. ("Eu-  
 logy of Rev. Zachariah  
 Greene" 365)  
 Osborn Family 483 Gen. 484  
 —, Dr. 484  
 Abraham, Dea. 486  
 ABRAHAM (bi. 484)  
 Abraham 1103  
 Alice 485  
 Alice E. 485  
 Charles 376 485 486  
 Climenta 485  
 Cornelius 996 1004 1062  
 Daniel, Dea. 485  
 Daniel, Capt. 484  
 DANIEL (bi. 484)  
 Daniel 351 396 484 485  
 Daniel, Jr. 1059  
 David 1062  
 Dorothy B. 484  
 ELISHA (bi. 484) 486  
 Elisha, Jr. 485  
 Elizabeth 351  
 Elizabeth A. 484  
 Elizabeth D. 485  
 Elizabeth H. 484 485  
 Esther M. 485  
 Fanny W. 485  
 Gloriana 394  
 Hannah M. 485  
 Hedges 485  
 Henry 485 602  
 Hetty V. S. 485  
 Hull 484  
 Jacob 1062  
 James 992 996 1007 1060  
 1061  
 Jane, Wid. 499  
 Jedediah 485 1062  
 Jeremiah 1062  
 Jeremiah, Jr. 1062  
 Jerusha G. 486  
 John, Jus. P. 501  
 John 484 485 486  
 John P., Judge 636  
 John S. 485  
 JONATHAN (bi. 485) 484  
 Jonathan 416 1103  
 Joseph, Capt. 485  
 JOSEPH (ONE) (bi. 485)  
 JOSEPH (TWO) (bi. 485)  
 Joseph 484 485 486  
 Joseph, Jr. 1062  
 Joseph S. 486  
 Josiah 1062  
 LEWIS (bi. 485 a. 486) 484  
 486  
 Louisa T. 602  
 Maria 376  
 Maria M. H. 485  
 Martha H. 486  
 Mary 414 485  
 Mary C. 485  
 Mary E. 485  
 Mary F., Mrs. 456  
 Mary F. 485  
 Mary H. 484 1103  
 Mary M. 485  
 MATTHEW (bi. 486)  
 Mehitable 406  
 Mercy H. 486  
 Miriam 485  
 Mulford 485  
 Nathan, Capt. 485  
 Patience 439  
 Phebe 485  
 Philetus 1062  
 Puah T. 484  
 Rebecca 484  
 Richard 499  
 Osborn Samuel 485  
 Sarah H. 485  
 Sarah W. 636  
 Septimus 486  
 Smith 1062  
 Smith S. 996 1004 1005  
 Sylvanus 485  
 Sylvanus M. 485  
 Temperance 485  
 Thomas, Dr. 484  
 Thomas, Capt. 485  
 Thomas 483 484 485 486  
 1062  
 ZEBEDEE (bi. 486 a. 486)  
 Osburn Freidesuride, Wid.  
 476  
 James 996  
 William 476  
 Osman Adonijah, Jr. 1059  
 Jacob 996 1008  
 Jonathan 996 1008  
 Thomas 483  
 Ostrander Caroline S. 539  
 Overton Family 361 486 487  
 488  
 AARON (bi. 488)  
 Abigail 487 488 1101  
 Abigail M. 468 486  
 Abigail V. 490 615  
 Agnes E. 489  
 Alathea 360 488 489 612  
 Alathea W. 360 490 619  
 Albert 488  
 Albert R. 491  
 Amelia R. 487  
 Anna 487 1103  
 Anna H. 487 490  
 Armina 489  
 Augustine 492  
 Benjamin 992 1061  
 Bethiah T. 490 592  
 Bethiah W. 489  
 Betty L. 487  
 Buel D. 487  
 Caroline M. 487  
 Caroline T. 487  
 Charles 488  
 Charles E. 489  
 Charlottte 492  
 Charry A. H. 487  
 Clara 489  
 Daniel 491  
 Daniel H., Rev. 487  
 Daniel H., Jr. 487  
 Daniel T. 487  
 David 480 487 488 489 491  
 992 1061 1103  
 David, Jr. 1061  
 Davis 487  
 Davis, Jr. 487  
 Deborah, Wid. 488  
 Deborah W. 487  
 Delia 488  
 Edna M. C. 487  
 Edward 489  
 Eleazer 488  
 Eleazer M. 489  
 Elethan 360  
 Elisha 530  
 Elizabeth 491  
 Elizabeth H. 490  
 Elizabeth R. 490  
 ELTON (bi. 488) 360 490  
 491 612 1104  
 Elton 486  
 Emma 489  
 Emma V. 487  
 Emma W. 487  
 Esther H. 490  
 Esther W. 619  
 Ethel E. E. 487  
 Eugene 491  
 Fannie 487  
 Fannie R. 488



- Overton Floyd, Rev. 487  
 Floyd A. 487  
 Frances J. 490  
 Frank, Dr. 487 489 542  
 ("Hist. Suffolk Co.;  
 N. Y., Med'l Socy"  
 353 402)  
 Franklin F. 490  
 Franklin H. 490  
 Gilbert D. 491  
 Gilbert E., Capt. 491  
 Grant M. 487 488  
 Gwendolen 491  
 Hannah E. 486  
 Imogene 489  
 Inez B. 487  
 Isaac, Col. 489  
 ISAAC, MAJ. (bi. 489 a.  
 489) 487 488 615 1103  
 Isaac 468 486 487 488 489  
 490 491 1103  
 Isaac L. 489  
 JAMES (bi. 489) 486 490  
 James 487 488  
 James L. 489  
 Jane D. W. 491  
 Jemima 626  
 Jemima H. 488 490  
 Joel 488 996 1008 1009  
 JOHN (bi. 490) 486 489 490  
 992  
 John 487 488 489 490 491  
 1103  
 JOHN, JR. (bi. 490) 333  
 489  
 Jonathan 489  
 Jonathan T. 487  
 Joseph W. 489  
 JOSHUA (bi. 490)  
 Joshua 487 488 492  
 Julia 490  
 Julia F. 490  
 Julia F. W. 491  
 Justus 487 488 992 1060  
 1061 1103  
 Keziah C. 491  
 Laurinda 490  
 Lewis 487  
 Lloyd 487  
 Louise F. 490  
 Lucretia 324 487 491  
 Lucretia D. 491  
 Lydia A. T. 487  
 Lydia H. 490  
 Maria 489  
 Marietta 491  
 Martha T., Wid. 489  
 Martha T., Mrs. 487 488  
 Mary, Wid. 321 487  
 Mary 290 487 488 489  
 Mary B. 480 488  
 Mary D. 487  
 Mary du T. 488  
 Mary G. 490  
 Mary R. 488  
 Mary T. 490  
 Mehitabel W. 491 492  
 Melletiah, Capt. 324  
 Melletiah 491  
 Messenger 487 992 996  
 1007 1056 1060 1061 1103  
 Mildred 487  
 Minnie K. 487  
 Moses 1056  
 Nancy, Wid. 1103  
 Nancy 370 488 489  
 Naomi 488  
 Nathaniel, Capt. 1103  
 NATHANIEL (bi. 490)  
 486 488 992  
 Nathaniel (a. 1103) 487 488  
 489 491 619 1101 1103  
 Nathaniel, Sr. 491
- OVERTON NATHANIEL,  
 JR. (bi. 491) 488 490  
 491 1103  
 Nathaniel C. 488  
 Nathaniel P. 488  
 Nehemiah 487 488 1103  
 Oakley A. 487  
 Oakley A., Mrs. 487  
 Oliver 492  
 Palmer 487 1060 1061  
 Pamela 491  
 Phebe R. 490  
 Prudence 492  
 Rachel M. 488  
 Ralph T. 487  
 Richard 491  
 Robert, Gen. 486  
 Robert S. 488  
 Ruth 488 1103  
 Ruth R. 530  
 Sarah 332 486 489  
 Sarah A. 488  
 Sarah C. 490  
 Sarah R. 488  
 Sarah W. 492  
 SETH, GEN. (bi. 491 a.  
 491) 361 488 492  
 Seth 492  
 Silas 490  
 Silas F. 490  
 Stephen, Rev. 489  
 Susan S. 487 490  
 Susanna 487 488  
 Susanna B. 489  
 Susannah P. 487  
 Therese de A. 491  
 Thomas 486 487 488 489  
 1057  
 Webster 488  
 Webster, Mrs. 488  
 Whitman 487  
 William, Maj. 487  
 William 489  
 William A. 489  
 William H. 490  
 Wilmot D. 487  
 Yetta 487  
 Owen Abijah, Corp. 1057  
 John, Jus. P. 501
- Pachin Andrew 1007  
 Packard —, Prof. 581  
 Packer Elizabeth 322  
 Packin Andrew 996  
 Page — 618  
 Hannah V. 618  
 Pain Abigail 321  
 Alsop 639  
 Deborah 639  
 Elisha 141 1064  
 Elizabeth 273  
 Elnathan 1055  
 Isaac 996 1004 1062  
 Jonathan, Jr. 1055  
 Lemuel 429  
 Phebe J. 429  
 Silas 996 1002 1055  
 William 1055  
 Paine see Payne  
 Family 492 Gen. 492 493  
 494  
 Abigail 493  
 Abigail H. 492  
 Abraham 492 493  
 ALSOP (bi. 493) 468 494  
 495 639  
 Amanda K. 494  
 Bathsheba C. 493  
 BENJAMIN (ONE) (bi.  
 493) 494  
 BENJAMIN (TWO)  
 SERJ.T. (bi. 493)  
 Benjamin 493 494  
 Betsy 495
- Paine Charles E. 1103  
 Charles H. 494 612 1103  
 Charles W. 495  
 Charles W., 2d. 495  
 Charles W., 3d. 495  
 Charlotte M. 494  
 Clara 495  
 Clarence M., Dr. 494  
 Constant H. 492  
 Cornelius 492  
 Daniel 493  
 David 494  
 Deborah 493  
 Deborah B. 493  
 Deliverance T. 492  
 Deliverance W. 494  
 Edwin 494  
 Elias W. 494  
 Elisha, Rev. 492  
 Elisha 492 493 1064 1065  
 Eliza 493  
 Elizabeth, Wid. 493  
 Elizabeth 362 492 494  
 Elizabeth W. 494  
 Elmira 494  
 Emily F. 494  
 EPHRAIM (bi. 494)  
 Ezra 494  
 Hannah 494  
 Hannah T. 494 612  
 Hannah W. 494 646  
 Henry L. 1103  
 Horace M., Dr. 494  
 Howard S., Dr. 494  
 Hubbard C. 494  
 James 1064  
 Jane M. 494  
 Jemima 493  
 Jemima A. 614  
 John, Capt. 493  
 JOHN (ONE) (bi. 494 a.  
 494) 493 1103  
 JOHN (TWO) (bi. 495)  
 John, Sr. 493  
 John, Jr. 493 495  
 John 492 493 494 614  
 John A., Dr. 494  
 JONATHAN (bi. 495 a.  
 495)  
 Jonathan T. 1103  
 Joshua 494  
 Katheren H. 492  
 Lucretia 495  
 Lydia 493 545  
 Maria A. 494  
 Maria H. 495  
 Maria L'H. 495  
 Martha 493 592  
 Mary, Wid. 493 613  
 Mary 280 331 384 492 493  
 614  
 Mary B. 494  
 Mary C. 495  
 Mary H. 494  
 Mercy 495  
 Nathaniel 592  
 Nathaniel E., Dr. 492 493  
 494  
 Patience V. S. 495  
 PETER (bi. 495)  
 Peter 493 494  
 PHEBE, MRS. (bi. 495 a.  
 495) 493  
 Phebe 493  
 Phebe M. 468 493  
 Phineas 494 646  
 Sarah 370 400  
 Sarah R. 494  
 Seth 493  
 Silas 495  
 Silas W. 494  
 Stephen 494  
 Thomas, Rev. 492 493  
 Thomas 492 493 494

- Paine Timothy 495  
 Palfrey John G. ("Hist. of New Eng." 162)  
 Palgrave Joan H., Wid. 652  
 Richard 652  
 Palmer —, Col. 1067  
 Catharine 400  
 Charles 263  
 David, Capt. 594  
 DAVID (bi. 495) 594  
 David 354  
 Edward D. 263  
 Elizabeth D. 263  
 Esther 545  
 Esther W. 647  
 Grace 248  
 Mary 249  
 Nehemiah 487  
 Phebe 594  
 Samuel 594  
 Susannah 487  
 Thomas, Capt. 647  
 Walter 248  
 Paltsits Victor H., Hon. ("Minutes Commr's Conspiracies, Albany Co., N. Y." 117 143 284 459 463 558)  
 Pamelly William 821  
 Family Ntha 821  
 Pangburn — 650  
 Alida W. 650  
 Pantine Martha 288  
 Park Ann 249  
 Hannah S. 263  
 Harriet J. 379  
 Rufus 379  
 William, Dr. 379  
 Parker Family 495  
 Abigail 495 635  
 Abraham 141 592 1064  
 David, Stm. 168  
 Eunice G. 495  
 Hannah E. W. 631  
 J., Capt. 631  
 James L. 495  
 JEREMIAH (bi. 495 a. 495)  
 JOHN (bi. 496)  
 John 495  
 Joseph, Stm. 168 777 791  
 Joseph, Cte. 777  
 Mary 591  
 Phebe W. 631  
 Phineas 141 1064  
 Rodney 495  
 Sally 592  
 William H. 495  
 Parks Charles W. 488 1101  
 Charles W., Mrs. 487 488  
 489 992 1101 1103  
 Joseph, Rev. 1076  
 Martha B. F., 488 1101  
 "Parley Peter" 1085  
 Parmelee see Pamelly, Family  
 Clarissa 369  
 Helen V. 616  
 Jeremiah, Gen. 616  
 Rossiter 369  
 Sarah 533  
 Parsell Isaac 1000  
 James 1000  
 Stephen 1000  
 Parsells Abraham 1000  
 Parshall see Pearsall  
 Parshall Family 496 521 Gen. 496 497  
 Anna Y. 496  
 Anne 496  
 Benjamin 496  
 Bethia 370  
 Caroline 496  
 David 351 496 497  
 Debbie 496  
 Parshall Deborah C. 496  
 Dorothy L. 496  
 ELIAS (bi. 496) 497  
 Eliza 496  
 Eliza A. C. 496  
 Elizabeth 351 496  
 Flizabeth G. 496  
 Emily 496  
 Experience 521  
 George 496  
 Gilbert 496  
 Hamilton 496  
 Hannah M. 496  
 Hannah M. G. 496  
 Harvey 496  
 Henry E. 497  
 Israel, Capt. 496  
 Israel 496 521  
 JAMES, SERJT. (bi. 496) 497  
 James, Drum. 496  
 James 351 496  
 James C. 497  
 James E. 497  
 Jane 496  
 Jane T. 496  
 JOHN (bi. 497) 496  
 Jonathan 496  
 Lauretta 496  
 Lucy 496  
 Maria 496  
 Martha H. 496  
 Mary 351 496  
 Mary C. 497  
 Mary G. 496  
 Mary H. 496  
 Miner 496  
 Nathaniel 496  
 Nelson 496  
 Phebe C. 497  
 Reuben 496  
 Sarah H. 496  
 Stephen 496  
 Sybil W. 496  
 Vincent 496  
 William 496  
 Parshel Samuel 999  
 Parsick Abigail 638  
 Parsons see Pierson  
 Family 497 Gen. 497 498  
 — 560 574  
 Abigail 300 497  
 Amanda 498  
 Andrew 498  
 Anna 374  
 Anson 498  
 Benjamin 1062  
 Caroline 498  
 Cornelia P. 522  
 DANIEL (bi. 497)  
 Darius 498  
 DAVID (bi. 497)  
 ELIJAH (bi. 497 a. 497)  
 Elizabeth 497 598  
 Einathan 497 498 1062  
 Esther 296 474  
 Frances 374  
 Frederick 374  
 Gertrude 585  
 Hannah 497 498  
 Hannah T. 498  
 Jacob 901  
 Jeremiah 374 1062  
 John, Maj. 498  
 JOHN (bi. 497)  
 John 324 497 498 505  
 JOHN, JR., SERJT. (bi. 498) 497  
 John, 3d. 1062  
 John, 4th. 1062  
 John D. 498  
 Jonathan, Rev. 151 1104  
 Julia 374  
 Lilly M. 322  
 Parsons Lucius V. 522  
 Ludlam, Corp. 1000 1005  
 Ludlam 1004 1062  
 Marshfield, Col. 934 937  
 Martha E. B. 497  
 Mary 358 497 498  
 Mary M. 498  
 Melvin 498  
 Mercy 497  
 Merry 498 1062  
 Nancy 322  
 Phebe 297  
 Phebe C. 498  
 Phebe M. C. 497  
 Puah 324 497 498 560  
 SAMUEL (bi. 498)  
 Samuel 497 507  
 SAMUEL, JR. (bi. 498)  
 Samuel H., Maj. Gen. (bi. 1091 p. 43 47 a. 43) 151 621  
 Sarah 560  
 Seth 497 498 1062  
 Silas E. 498  
 Simeon, Jr., Stm 168 927  
 STEPHEN (bi. 498) 497  
 Sylvanus 498  
 William 1062  
 William H. 322  
 Zachariah 508  
 Patchen see Pachin, Packin  
 Andrew 1057  
 Patterson Elizabeth 474  
 Pattey Stephen 1055  
 Pattison James, Maj. Gen. ("Papers" 177 179)  
 Petty see Ezekiel 996 1008 1059  
 James 996 1008 1059  
 Paulding William 36  
 Pavey Edmund, Jr. 1055  
 Pawling Albert, Col. 40 1019  
 Hannah 372  
 Levi 372  
 Payne see Paine  
 Family 420  
 —, Wid. 492  
 Baldwin T. 493 494 495 612 1084 1103  
 Benjamin, Jus. P. 168 902  
 Brinton, Maj. 1071  
 C. W. 553  
 Charles E. 1103  
 Charles H. 1103  
 Clifford T. 1103  
 Cornelius 1062  
 Dora E. K. 1103  
 Edward T. 494  
 Elizabeth, Wid. 493  
 Elizabeth 273  
 Grace T. 495 1103  
 Hannah 375  
 Harry F. 494  
 Henry C., Hon. 619  
 Henry L. 1103  
 Jessie K. 494 1103  
 John Howard 425 476  
 Jonathan T. 1103  
 Lydia W. Van D. 619  
 Maria C. H. 553  
 Mary 375  
 Nathaniel 492  
 Paul 333 996 1005  
 Peter 493  
 Sarah 425  
 Thomas 492  
 Timothy 375  
 William 425  
 Payson Edward, Rev. 503  
 Elizabeth P. 503  
 Peace Mary 639  
 Peake Sarah 321  
 William 321

- Pearce see Pierce  
 Abigail Y. 656  
 JOHN (bi. 679 a. 679 723)  
 Thomas 966  
 William 656  
 Pearle & Bugbee 901  
 Pearl John 679  
 Pearsall see Parshall  
 Daniel 1063  
 Hezekiah 1053  
 James 1063  
 Nettie E. 272 284 292 301  
 542 543 598 599 638  
 Philip 301 599  
 Susan W. 599  
 Thomas, Cte. 1047  
 Pearsee Jonathan, Capt. 1016  
 Pearson see Peirson, Pierson  
 Anna 525  
 Hannah 539  
 Mary A. E. 525  
 Richard 525  
 Pease Laura 509  
 Matthew 996 1059  
 Robert A., Mrs. 305  
 Sarah 623  
 Peat Hannah 274  
 James 274  
 Peck Family 498 Gen. 498  
 499  
 Abigail 371 498  
 Abigail C. 538  
 Amelia 538  
 Anna R. 499  
 Anne 247  
 AUGUSTUS, CAPT. (bi.  
 498 a. 498) 368  
 Augustus 371 470-499  
 Charles 499  
 Elisha 241  
 Elizabeth 498 499  
 Esther 265  
 Experience 371  
 Experience G. 498  
 Fenemore 281  
 Georgianna 321  
 Grace 241  
 Harriet E. 525  
 Helen S. 386  
 Israel 363  
 Jeremiah 499 614  
 John 498  
 John L., Dr. 386  
 John S. 525  
 JOSEPH (bi. 499)  
 Joseph 366 498  
 Lamira 525  
 Lily R. 540  
 Liman 499  
 Marion 281  
 Mary 266 498 499  
 Mary A. 281  
 Nancy 363  
 Ruth 246 366 498  
 Sally 499  
 Sally M. 499  
 Samuel 499  
 Sarah H. 498  
 Silas 538  
 Sophronia M. A. R. 525  
 Strong L. 281  
 Susannah 366  
 Susannah G. 498  
 W. Edward 540  
 William 498 499  
 Pederick John 1063  
 Josiah 1063  
 Peers Helena 675  
 Peet Hannah 274  
 James 274  
 THOMAS (bi. 679 a. 723)  
 Peirson see Pearson, Pierson  
 Family 501  
 Abbie E. 507  
 Peirson Alice E. 507  
 Betsey 507  
 Caleb 1066  
 Charles 1066  
 Daniel 1055  
 David, Jr. 1055  
 Fanny F. 507  
 Frank E. 507  
 Gertrude C. 507  
 Harriette 507  
 Hattie E. 507  
 Henry, Squire 507  
 Henry 1055 1066  
 Henry M. 507  
 Henry R. 507  
 Isaac 1055  
 James 508  
 Jeremiah 1055  
 Job 1002 1055 1066  
 Job, Jr. 1055  
 Joseph 507  
 Joseph E. 507  
 Josiah 507 1055  
 Lucretia 507  
 Martha B. 507  
 Mary H. 507  
 Mary L. 507  
 Melissa R. 507  
 Myron 508  
 Nabby R. 507  
 Nathan 1055  
 Phebe J. 507  
 Phebe M. 507  
 Sarah A. R. 507  
 Silas 508  
 Sophia 507  
 Timothy 1055 1065 1066  
 William 508  
 William R. 507  
 Williams 1066  
 Pell Family 520  
 Alice 242  
 Stephen 75  
 Pelletreau Family 499  
 Albert 502  
 Alexander 502  
 Charles 500 502  
 Cornelia 501  
 Edwin 502  
 ELIAS, CAPT. (bi. 500 a.  
 501 h. 499 Col'l Com'n  
 500) 499 501 502 577  
 Elias 355 499 573 574  
 ELIAS, JR. (bi. 501) 380  
 502  
 Elias, S., Col. 501 574  
 Elie 499  
 Elizabeth W. 502  
 Frances 502  
 Francis 355 499 500 501  
 502  
 George 502  
 Gilbert 502  
 HANNAH (bi. 501)  
 Hannah 499 501 574  
 Hannah S. 501 574  
 Hannah W. S. 501  
 Helen 502  
 Henry 501  
 Hugh 501  
 Jane 501 502  
 Jane O. 499  
 Jane P. 502  
 Jesse M. 501  
 Jesse W. 501  
 JOHN (bi. 502)  
 John 500 501 502 537 577  
 John R. 501  
 Le Grand W. 501  
 Lyman 502  
 Maltby 501  
 Maltby K. 501  
 Maria L. M. 501  
 Marie B. 499  
 Pelletreau Mary, Wid. 499  
 Mary, Mrs. 355  
 Mary A. 501  
 Mary C. 499 501  
 Mary G. 502  
 Mary J. 501  
 Mary R., Mrs. 501 537  
 Mary S. 577  
 Milicent P. 501  
 Nancy H. S. 501  
 Nancy M. 502  
 Nathaniel 502  
 Robert 501 537  
 Robert S. 501 537 572 573  
 574 580  
 Sarah 355 502  
 Sarah G. 501  
 William S., Sr. 571  
 William S. 245 247 255 276  
 313 321 323 324 331 334  
 335 348 364 388 389 397  
 399 411 431 451 452 468  
 470 474 499 500 501 502  
 504 505 552 566 571 577  
 ("Southampton Ad-  
 dress" 155 631)  
 William U. 501  
 Pellett Mary C., Mrs. 524  
 Pellice — 471  
 Anna M. 471  
 Pelton Family 248 Gen. 248  
 Elizabeth 248  
 Ithamar, Capt. (bi. 239 248  
 a. 248)  
 Ithamer 248  
 Pendleton Family 248 249  
 Gen. 249  
 Amos, Capt. (bi. 239 249  
 a. 249) 263  
 Amos 263  
 Ann 249  
 Ann F. 263  
 Anna 249  
 Brian 248  
 Deborah 249  
 Ephraim, Capt. (bi. 239  
 249 a. 249)  
 Hannah 299  
 Increase, Stm. 168 952 954  
 James 248  
 Joseph, Capt. 249 1104  
 Joseph, Ens. 1104  
 Lydia 249  
 Mary 249  
 Nancy 253 263  
 Nathan, Capt. (bi. 239 249)  
 Patience 249  
 Peleg, Capt. (bi. 239 249  
 a. 249)  
 Rhoda 249  
 Sarah 249  
 Susannah 249  
 William, Col. 249  
 William 253  
 Peney Edward 1056  
 Penfield William, Serjt. 1000  
 Penfold Edmund 1000  
 William, Serjt. 999  
 Penney Edward, Jr. 1059  
 Penniman — 418  
 Penny Desire 563  
 Pepper Michael 797  
 Peppereil William, Sir (p.  
 147) 147  
 Percy see Purcy  
 Lord Hugh, Lt. Gen. 38 44  
 59 330  
 Perit Ruth, Mrs. 1089  
 Perkins — 507  
 Asa 236  
 Elisha 236  
 Elnathan 236  
 Esther 653 654  
 Jabez, Jr., Stm. 168 919



- Perkins Luke 236  
 Luke, Jr., Corp. 236  
 Mary E. ("Old Houses of  
 Norwich, Conn." 247 248  
 1089)  
 Sarah A. R. P. 507  
 Simeon 236  
 PERN Marthā 446  
 PERRY EDMUND (bi. 502)  
 ELIAKIM (bi. 503)  
 Frederick 560  
 Oliver H. 8 469  
 Samantha 281  
 Zerujah S. 560  
 Hayes & Sherbrooke 686  
 Perse see Pearce, Pierce  
 Family 656  
 Peters Family 503 Gen. 503  
 608  
 —, Capt. 1067 1069  
 Alice 481  
 Andrew 503  
 Charles, Dr. 503  
 Charles 272  
 Edward 503  
 Eleanor McC., Mrs. 503  
 Fanny L. 444  
 George 503  
 Henry 440  
 Jane 272  
 John 503  
 Mary 460  
 Rebecca 565  
 Rebecca L. 440  
 Richard 444  
 Sarah 608  
 THOMAS (bi. 503)  
 Thomas, Jr. 1053  
 Valentine H. 503 608 1053  
 William R. 503  
 Peterson David 1053  
 Jacob 1053  
 SIMON (bi. 679 1103)  
 Petit Hannah 635  
 Petrie John E. 522  
 Sarah C. R. 522  
 Pettibone Jonathan, Col. 40  
 1073  
 Ozias, Jus. P. 501  
 Pettit Family 249  
 —, Capt. (bi. 239 249)  
 Benjamin 1051  
 Enoch 249  
 Enos 249  
 Isaac 1053  
 Joseph 1053  
 Nathaniel 1000  
 Samuel 249 1053  
 Petty see Patty  
 Adelia R. 516  
 Annie R. 516  
 Benjamin 1060  
 Daniel 1057 1060 1061  
 Ella 516  
 Eugene E. 516  
 Ezekiel 1057  
 Hannah 303 613  
 Helen 516  
 James 1057  
 James, Jr. 996 1009 1057  
 Jemima 658  
 John, Jr. 1057  
 Keturah 471  
 Lena B. 516  
 Martha 592  
 O. D. 516  
 Vera 516  
 William, Corp. 1056  
 Wilson L. 516  
 Peverell Family 399  
 Pharaoh (negro) 797  
 Phelps Amelia M. 665  
 Grace L. 401  
 Janet B. 665  
 Phelps Richard H. ("Granby"  
 122)  
 Timothy 665  
 Phillips Family 503 Gen. 503  
 504  
 —, Gov. 685  
 Chloe 633  
 Christopher 503  
 Daniel 503  
 EBENEZER, LT. (bi. 503)  
 Elizabeth 503 530  
 Elizabeth H. 503  
 Esther 503  
 Eunice R. 528  
 George, Rev. 503 1077  
 George 503  
 Hannah 283 630  
 Henry 528  
 John 503  
 John, Jr. 1058  
 Joseph 1059  
 Justice 1058  
 Mary 504  
 Mary B. 503  
 Moses 108  
 Nathaniel, Drum. 1017  
 Sally 503  
 Samuel, Rev. 503  
 Samuel 503 990 1060 1064  
 Samuel, Jr. 1059  
 Sarah A. 503  
 Sybil S. 503  
 Theophilus, Dr. 1059  
 Wendell 503  
 William, Esq. 1064  
 William, Col. 73  
 William 342 503 504 574  
 WILLIAM, JR., LT. (bi.  
 503 a. 504)  
 Zebulon 1064  
 Phipps Helen M. 606  
 Phoenix Family 680  
 Alexander, Rev. 680  
 Alexander 680  
 Amelia 680  
 Anna Van V. 680  
 DANIEL, CAPT. (bi. 680  
 p. 680 a. 680) 509 664 665  
 Elizabeth 680  
 Elizabeth B. 680  
 Elizabeth P. 509 665 680  
 Gerard 680  
 Hannah T. 680  
 Jacob 680  
 Jennet 680  
 Jonas P. 680  
 Margaret C. 680  
 Mary W. 680  
 Rebecca 680  
 Sidney 680  
 Stephen W. 680  
 Pickens Andrew, Brig. Gen.  
 79  
 Pickett John 346  
 Hannah 246  
 Mercy 346  
 Ruth 346  
 Pierce see Pearce, Perse  
 Family 299  
 — 656  
 Abigail Y. 656  
 Mary 639  
 Mary F. 584  
 William 656  
 Pierrepont Family 504  
 Hannah 397  
 Henry E. 504  
 Hezekiah B. 504  
 James 504  
 John 504  
 Samuel, Jr. 504  
 SARAH WID. (bi. 504)  
 Sarah W. 504  
 Pierson see Parsons, Pearson,  
 Peirson  
 Family 9 504 Gen. 504 505  
 506  
 — 603  
 Abbie E. 507  
 Abigail 322  
 Abraham, Rev. 157 504  
 ABRAHAM (bi. 504 a.  
 505)  
 Abraham 322 505 506 507  
 508  
 Alice E. 507  
 Benjamin 504  
 Betsy 507  
 Betsy B. 507  
 Caleb 505  
 Caroline 507  
 Charles 508  
 Content 508  
 Daniel 497 504 505  
 DAVID, CAPT. (bi. 505 a.  
 505) 358 497 506  
 David, Corp. 497 505  
 David 504 505 506  
 David E. 505  
 ELIAS, CORP. (bi. 505)  
 Elias 508  
 Elijah 497  
 Eliphalet 505  
 Elizabeth 358 506 541  
 Elizabeth C. 504  
 Elizabeth G. 505  
 Elizabeth M. 471  
 Esther 507  
 Esther C. 504  
 Fanny F. 507  
 Frank E. 507  
 Franklin 506  
 Gordon 505  
 Hannah T. 603  
 Harriet E. 541  
 Harriette 507  
 Harvey 508  
 Hattie E. 507  
 Henry, Squire 507  
 Henry, Col. 504 505 506  
 507 508  
 Henry 158 159 477 504 505  
 506 507 508  
 Henry M. 507  
 Henry R., Hon. 504  
 Henry R. 507  
 Hiram 507  
 Huntingt 505  
 Isaac, Corp. 1002  
 Isaac 505 506 996  
 James 504 508  
 James H., Hon. 504  
 JEDEDIAH (bi. 505 a.  
 505)  
 Jemima 506  
 Jeremiah 508  
 Jerusha 552  
 Jerusha C. 507  
 Jesse 505  
 Joana 507  
 Job 504 506 507 996 1005  
 John, Jus. P. 168 908 924  
 JOHN, SERJT. (bi. 505 a.  
 506)  
 John 504 505 508  
 Joseph, Lt. 504  
 Joseph 504 507  
 Joseph E. 507  
 Josiah 504 506 507  
 LEMUEL (bi. 506 a. 506)  
 505  
 LEMUEL, JR., SERJT.  
 (bi. 506 a. 506) 505  
 LEMUEL, 3d. (bi. 506)  
 507  
 Lucretia 507  
 Margaret 507 514 563

- Pierson Martha 507  
 Martha B. 507  
 Martha S. 506  
 Mary 506  
 Mary C. 504  
 Mary H. 507  
 Mary L. 507  
 MATTHEW (bi. 506 a. 507) 471 507  
 MATTHEW, JR. (bi. 507 a. 507) 508  
 Melissa R. 507  
 Myron 508  
 Nabby R. 507  
 Nathan, Capt. 508  
 Nathan 508  
 Paul 508  
 Peleg 505  
 Phebe 397 506  
 Phebe M. 477 507  
 Phebe S. 507  
 Philetus, Capt. 504 541  
 Prudence 504  
 Rebecca 507  
 Rebecca L. 507  
 Ruth 505  
 SAMUEL (bi. 507 a. 507) 506  
 Samuel 504  
 Samuel D. 507  
 Sarah 504 506 507  
 Sarah A. 507  
 Sarah T. 504  
 Silas 507 508  
 SILVANUS (bi. 507 a. 508) 506 514 563  
 Solon 508  
 Sophia 507  
 STEPHEN (bi. 508 a. 508) 505  
 Stephen 498  
 Susanna 392 505  
 Susanna H. 504  
 Susannah 409  
 Theodore 504 505 506 507  
 THEOPHILUS, ENS. (bi. 508 a. 508) 508  
 Theophilus 504 505 508  
 Timothy 397 504 1056  
 William 506 508  
 William R. 507  
 ZACHARIAH (bi. 508 a. 508) 508  
 ZEBULON (bi. 508 a. 508) 504 505 507  
 Pigeon William 1053  
 Pigot, Sir Robert, Maj. Gen. 38  
 Pike Amasa 996 1009  
 Chloe 420  
 Jonathan 1057  
 Lydia 509  
 Pamela M. 419  
 Selah 1062  
 Pillichy Hannah 554  
 Pillicley Hannah 554  
 Pillsmore Jane 340  
 Pinckney Charles B. 554  
 Mary S. 554  
 Pindar Alia 399  
 Alice 399  
 Pindex Alia 399  
 Alice 399  
 Pine Family 508  
 Abigail 509  
 Daniel 509 1053  
 Elizabeth 509 639  
 Grace C. 509  
 James 158 159 508 509 639  
 1000 1053  
 JOHN, CAPT. (bi. 509)  
 John 509  
 John B. 509  
 PINE JOSHUA (bi. 509)  
 Judith 509  
 Margaret R. 509  
 Martha 509  
 Mary 272  
 Nancy 509  
 Peter 509  
 Philip 509  
 Rachel 509  
 Sarah 509  
 Sarah de M. 509  
 SILVANUS (bi. 509)  
 Thomas 509  
 Pinkney Family 399  
 Pintard Elizabeth B. 663  
 John 663  
 Lewis, Comm'y 107 128 129  
 717  
 Lewis, Cte. 1049  
 Pitcher Isaac 999  
 Pithin George, Col. 1073  
 Pitt William 1053  
 Place James 1053  
 Samuel 1053  
 Plantagenet Family 399  
 Platt Family 509 Gen. 510  
 511 607 671 680  
 —, Maj. 1068  
 Abigail 680  
 Abigail L. 511  
 Agnes B. 401  
 Alan 401  
 Amelia 680  
 Amos 996 1007  
 Ann 433  
 Ann S. 567  
 Anna 401  
 Anna S. 510 567  
 Anne H. T. 608  
 Arthur 996  
 Caroline A. 510  
 Caroline E. 401  
 Charles, Qr. Mr. 510  
 Charles, Capt. 510  
 Charles, Lt. 510  
 Charlotte E. 401  
 Daniel 510  
 Deborah T. 599  
 Dorothy 284  
 EBENEZER, JUDGE (bi. 510 a. 511) 509 665 680  
 Ebenezer 511  
 Edmund, Hon. 510  
 Edward 401  
 Edward T. 401  
 Eleanor 532  
 Eliphalet 510  
 Eliza 343  
 Eliza F. 510  
 Elizabeth 509 510 511 539  
 566 571 638 665 680  
 Elizabeth H. 671  
 Elizabeth S. 509  
 Elizabeth W. 509 640  
 Ellen B. 401  
 Ellen L. 401  
 Emily E. 401  
 Emma H. 510  
 Epenetus, Dr. 510  
 Epenetus, Maj. 509 510 680  
 Epenetus, Capt. 509 564  
 Epenetus 286 297 509 510  
 511 607 640 680 1051  
 Frank H. 401  
 Frederick 401  
 Frederick E. 401  
 Gilbert 278  
 Grace L. 401  
 H. Amelia S. 511  
 Hannah 286 297 511 543  
 576 622  
 Hannah M. 509  
 Hannah S. 510  
 Harriet 379  
 Platt Harriet J. 401  
 Haviland H. 510  
 Henry B. 401  
 Henry C., Hon. 283 284 509  
 511 513 514 535 540 543  
 545 546 556 574 ("Huntington, L. I., Address" 42 119 142 170 173 175  
 176 206 258 272 285 297  
 298 300 301 307 308 365  
 461 668 994) ("Old Times in Huntington" 285)  
 Hugh, Sir 400  
 Humphrey 401  
 Ida 298  
 Isaac 298 308 509 511 640  
 Isaac C., Hon. 608  
 Isaac H., Dr. 8 510  
 Isaac W., Rev. 511  
 Israel 510  
 J. 281  
 James 343 510 650  
 JEREMIAH, of L. I. (bi. 511)  
 JEREMIAH, of N. Y. City (bi. 680 a. 680) 664 665  
 Jeremiah 509 510  
 Jesse 304 509 599  
 John 400 510  
 Jonas 509 510 511 567 1063  
 Joseph 671 1064  
 Judith 542  
 Lesbia H. 401  
 Lillian J. 401  
 Livingston 401  
 Margaret 470 509 564 565  
 608  
 Maria 298 511  
 Martha P. 401  
 Mary 286 308 607  
 Mary E. 401 515  
 Mary S. 509  
 Nathan 1063  
 NATHANIEL, CAPT. (bi. 511 a. 511) 509 510 567  
 607  
 Nathaniel 511  
 Obadiah 286 509 1063  
 Phebe 509 511 556 565 607  
 665  
 Phebe H. 511  
 Phebe S. 511 567  
 Phebe W. 509 640  
 Philip 204 1053  
 Philip G. 510  
 Rebecca 511  
 Rebecca W. 509 640  
 Richard, Dea. 513  
 Richard 509 510 511 680  
 1063 1064  
 Sarah 298 513 598  
 Sarah E. 401  
 Sarah H. 511  
 Sarah O. 534  
 Sarah S. 509  
 Sherman P. 401  
 Sidney P. 680  
 Sophronia 281  
 Stella A. 401  
 Stephen 901  
 Susan C. 401  
 Susan K. W. 510  
 Temperance S. 510 567  
 Thomas C., Hon. 401  
 Thomas C., Jr. 401  
 Timothy 509  
 Uriah 509 510 1053  
 William 401  
 William F. 343  
 William H. 401  
 Zebulon 1063  
 Zephaniah, Judge 571 576  
 Zephaniah, Col. 510

- Platt Zephaniah 284 379 510  
 511 567 1064  
 Zophar, Dr. 509 510 640  
 605 680  
 Zophar 1063  
 Zophar, Jr. 1063  
 Pleas William 1063  
 Plumb — 480  
 Ida N. 480  
 Poage Archibald A. 526  
 Josiah B., Rev. 526  
 Mary R. 526  
 Poiloin Wehelmina, Wid. 607  
 Polhemus John 1053  
 Theodorius 710 711 712  
 Pomeroy — 522  
 Charles W. 522  
 Cornelia 522  
 George 522  
 George E., Mrs. 496  
 Martha 255  
 Samuel, Rev. 1075 1077  
 Pool Solomon 1053  
 Pooler Mercy 480  
 Poor Enoch, Brig. Gen. 87  
 Pope Hannah 1092  
 Thomas 158 159  
 Popple Lovina 480  
 Porter Amelia 374  
 Anne 242  
 Caroline J. 508  
 David 496  
 Deborah R. 530  
 Elizabeth 1092  
 Elizabeth P. 496  
 George 496  
 Maria P. 496  
 Stephen, Rev. 508  
 Truman 530  
 Post Family 511  
 —, Capt. 1069  
 — 553  
 Albert T. 479  
 Anthony, Capt. 1069  
 Bethia J. 511  
 C. W. 511  
 Caroline 423  
 Catherine M. 468  
 Charlotte W. 479  
 Dinah 320  
 Dorothy 511  
 Edith A. M. 479  
 ELIAS (bi. 511)  
 Elizabeth S. 553  
 Harriet J. 1102  
 Henry 1055  
 Hezekiah, Jr. 938  
 Isaac 511 1056 1102  
 Isaac, Jr. 1056  
 James 1056  
 JEREMIAH, LT. (bi. 512)  
 Jeremiah 511 512  
 John, Capt. 511 512  
 John 511 512  
 JOSEPH (bi. 512)  
 Joseph 511  
 Josiah H. 468  
 Lodowick 1066  
 Mary 511  
 Mary H. 511  
 Mehitable 512  
 Milcent 501  
 NATHAN, CAPT. (bi. 512  
 a. 512)  
 Nathan 511  
 Phebe 309  
 Philena 512  
 Richard 511 512  
 Robert 309  
 Samuel 512  
 Sarah 512  
 Stephen 511  
 Susan, Mrs. 294  
 Potter Family 512  
 Abigail S. 501  
 Anne 242  
 Elizabeth W. 638  
 GILBERT, DR. and LT.  
 COL. (bi. 512) 513 538  
 638  
 Gilbert 512  
 Martha 250 512 513  
 NATHANIEL, JUDGE  
 (bi. 513) 512  
 Nathaniel 512  
 Peleg 513  
 Sarah 513 538  
 Seraphine 513  
 William 501  
 Zebediah 512  
 Potts Patience 249  
 Powell Almira 576  
 Amos 1053  
 Solomon 1053  
 Stephen 1053  
 Poyer Thomas, Rev. 1075  
 Pratt Abraham, Cte. 168 775  
 Abraham 970  
 Benjamin G. 360  
 Frances 360  
 H. B., Rev. 360  
 Humphrey 970  
 John 1053  
 Julia 400  
 Polly 309  
 Timothy 966  
 Prentice & Smith 901  
 Prentiss Frederica C. 340  
 Frederick C. 340  
 Lydia F. 340  
 Samuel, Hon. 340  
 Prescott Marie 550  
 William, Col. 40 56 1073  
 Preston Alberta 422  
 Elizabeth 493  
 Prevost Augustine, Maj. Gen.  
 79  
 PRICE BENJAMIN (bi.  
 513)  
 Eliza A. R. 528  
 Jemima 513  
 Platt 528  
 Prime Family 327 513 Gen.  
 398 514  
 Alanson J. 514  
 Ann 298  
 Ann W. 514 515  
 BENJAMIN Y., DR. (bi.  
 513 p. 514 a. 514) 514 515  
 652  
 Charlotte S. 515  
 Claudius B. 298 515  
 Cornelia S. 684  
 EBENEZER, REV. (bi.  
 514) 286 328 361 513 515  
 652  
 EBENEZER (bi. 515)  
 Ebenezer 298 513 514 638  
 Ebenezer S., Rear Adm'l 8  
 284 298 303 306 307 308  
 418 433 513 514 515 538  
 638  
 Edward 515  
 Edward D. G., Rev.  
 ("Prime Notes" 514)  
 Edward P. 515  
 Edward Y. 298 515  
 Emma C. 515  
 Emma M. 515  
 Eva T. 515  
 Experience 298  
 Experience C. 515  
 Experience Y. 515 652  
 Ezra C. 298 515  
 George W., Rev. 514  
 Hannah P. C. 515  
 Henry C. 515  
 Prime Henry R. 298 515  
 James 513 514 515  
 Julia A. J. 507 514  
 Kate 515  
 Letitia H. 515  
 Liberty 514  
 Margaret 298 328  
 Margaret B. 515  
 Margaret S. 515  
 Marietta 298 515  
 Martha M. 513  
 Martha S. 515  
 Mary 298 513  
 Mary C. 515  
 Mary E. P. 515  
 Mary W. 514 515  
 Mary W. G. 514  
 Matilda 298 515  
 Nathaniel 684  
 Nathaniel S., Rev. 507 514  
 515 ("Hist of L. I." 151  
 323 326 387 408 646)  
 Nathaniel S. 298 515  
 Ralph E., Col. 513 514  
 ("Descendants of James  
 Prime" 308 508 513 514)  
 Samuel L., Rev. 514  
 Sarah 298 513  
 Sarah C. 515  
 Theodore F. 515  
 William C. 298 514 515  
 Prince Deborah 468  
 John 1055 1056  
 Joseph 1055 1056  
 Samuel 110 711  
 Thomas 997 1010 1055 1056  
 Prindle Phebe 378  
 Pringle —, Capt. 60  
 Pritchard Family 399  
 Luke 1060 1061  
 Probasco Abraham, Serjt.  
 999 1000  
 John 1000  
 Proudfoot —, Dr. 539  
 Matilda R. 539  
 Prout Susanna 241  
 Proverst Richard 1017  
 Prudden Joanna, Wid. 271  
 John, Rev. 1075  
 Peter, Rev. 271  
 Prunyn Jane A. L. 606  
 Pugsley Rachel 598  
 Pulaski Casimer, Count de,  
 Brig. Gen. (bi. 1092 a. 64)  
 Pultow John 1059  
 Pumpelly Mary E. 401  
 Sarah E. 401  
 Purnard George 1077  
 Punderson —, Dr. 120  
 —, Mrs. 120  
 John, Ens. 1016  
 Purcy Jonathan, Capt. 1016  
 Purple Dorothy 428  
 Purrier Hannah 529  
 Mary 517  
 William 517  
 Putnam Family 1092  
 Ann S. H. 1092  
 Daniel 1092  
 David 1092  
 Deborah A. 1092  
 Elizabeth 1092  
 Elizabeth P. 1092  
 Eunice 1092  
 Hannah 1092  
 Hannah P. 1092  
 Harriet A. 281  
 Henry 281  
 Israel Maj. Gen. (bi. 1092  
 p. 36 47 a. 36) 1081 1095  
 Israel 1092  
 James 281  
 Jeanette 281  
 John 1092



- Putnam Joseph 1092  
 Mary 1092  
 Mehitable 1092  
 Peter S. 1092  
 Priscilla G. 1092  
 Thomas, Lt. 1092  
 Winslow 281  
 Pyne James 158 159
- Quaw Abraham 1062  
 Quincy Eliza S. M., Mrs.  
 ("Memoirs" 661)
- Rackett Family 515  
 Abigail S. 516 561  
 Abraham 516  
 Absalom 516 658  
 Absalom K., Corp. 1000  
 1010  
 Absalom K. 997  
 Adelia 516  
 Alzina R. 516  
 Appleton W. 377  
 Benjamin 1055  
 Bertha 516 1103  
 Bertha A. 585  
 Bethiah 388  
 Bethiah H. 515  
 Burton 516  
 Caroline T. 516  
 Carrie 1103  
 Charles 516  
 Clara A. 516 1103  
 D. Milton 516  
 DANIEL (bi. 515) 516  
 Daniel 388  
 Daniel H. 515  
 David 516  
 Donald 1103  
 E. Augusta 516  
 E. Irving, Rev. 516 1103  
 Elisha 516 561  
 Elisha M. 516 1103  
 Elisha S. 516  
 Elizabeth 515  
 Ethel T. 1103  
 Ethel W. 516  
 Eva 516 1103  
 Fred 516  
 Hannah 516  
 Hannah K. 439 516 609  
 Hannah W. 516  
 Hannah Y. 516 658  
 Hazard 516  
 Helen P. 516  
 Hilda 1103  
 John, Dea. 515 516  
 John 515 516  
 JOHN, JR. (bi. 516) 515  
 1103  
 John A. 516  
 JONATHAN (bi. 516 a.  
 516) 439 515 609 658  
 JONATHAN, JR. (bi. 516  
 a. 516) 515  
 Joshua G. 516  
 Kate 516  
 Leander B. 516  
 Mahitable 472  
 Malcolm 516  
 Martha 515  
 Mary 377  
 Matilda 612  
 Mehitable T. 516  
 Myron C. 516 1103  
 Myron C., Jr. 516 1103  
 Nancy 516  
 Noah 997 1010  
 Rachel 438  
 Rhoda Y. 516  
 Richard 1103  
 Rita B. 516  
 Samuel 515 516  
 Sydney P. 516
- Rackett Thomas V. 516  
 Walter 516 1103  
 William 516  
 William H. 516  
 Radley Sarah 383  
 Rainer see Rayner  
 Elijah 1051  
 Thurston 158  
 Rains — 281  
 George 281  
 Helen A., Mrs. 281  
 Rall —, Gen. 59 60 61  
 Ramsey see Rumsey  
 Hannah 3 5 521  
 Mary 315  
 Simeon 315  
 Simon 521  
 Ramson Auris 996 1008  
 Rand Tim 988  
 Randall Mary 525  
 Stephen 1057 1060 1061  
 THOMAS, CAPT. (bi. 681  
 a. 681) 686  
 Son & Stewarts 681  
 Raner see Rayner  
 Joseph 1007  
 Rankin Guernsey, Dr. 272  
 Ranney Desire 361  
 Elizabeth G. L'H. 450  
 James 361  
 Thomas, Corp. 628  
 Ransom John 1053  
 Rapalje Annetje 544  
 Daniel 711  
 Jores 1051  
 Peter, Or. Mr. 1013  
 Rapelye Cornelius 1053  
 Daniel, Capt. 41  
 Daniel 1000  
 Isaac 1053  
 Jeromus 1000  
 Martin 1053  
 Raplye Daniel, Lt. 1013  
 Rathbone Joel 607  
 John 252  
 Mary 252  
 Sarah 607  
 Rawlings Moses, Col. 59 60  
 Ray John 711  
 Robert, Cte. 1049  
 Raymond Family 516 Gen.  
 516  
 —, Lt. Col. 1069  
 Daniel 516  
 Edith, Mrs. 516  
 Harriet R. 451  
 JAMES, CAPT. (bi. 516)  
 James, Jr. 516  
 John 516  
 Joshua 247 516  
 Judith 516  
 Lois 435  
 Richard 516  
 Samuel 516  
 Simeon 1057  
 Raynals Israel 1003  
 Rayner see Rainer, Raner  
 Amos 1053  
 Benjamin 1053 1057  
 Ebenezer 1057  
 Elijah 1053  
 Ichabod 1062  
 Isaac 1053  
 Jacob 1053  
 Jesse 1057  
 Joel 1053  
 John 1053  
 Jonah 1002  
 Joseph 1053 1058  
 Josiah 1002  
 Raynor see Reigner  
 Abigail 541  
 Adonijah 1056  
 Amy 475
- Raynor David, Jr. 1056  
 Edward 159  
 Helene F. 327  
 Harriet 384  
 Herrick 384  
 Hugh 501  
 Ichabod 996  
 Joseph 996 1065  
 Josiah 996  
 Nathan 313  
 Phebe 412  
 Sarah 313  
 Stephen 996 1004  
 Thurston 158 159 541  
 William 159 996 1004  
 Read Hepzilah 398  
 Reade John, Cte. 1049  
 Reeves see Reeve  
 Arthur G. 526  
 Clio M. 526  
 Ernest J. 526  
 John 526  
 John W. 526  
 Miriam E. R. 526  
 Redding Diademina 400  
 Reddock, Reddocke  
 Elizabeth 623  
 Jean 603  
 Reddough Elizabeth 623  
 Jean 603  
 Redfield Family 250 Gen.  
 250  
 Abigail 325  
 Anna 250  
 Anne 250  
 Chloe 376  
 Daniel, Stm. 168 908 924  
 Eliphalet, Capt. (bi. 239  
 250)  
 Jared 376  
 John 250  
 Mary 250  
 Rhoda 250  
 Richard 250  
 Sarah A. 250  
 Theophilus 250  
 William 250  
 Redmond Bartholomew 1058  
 Reed —, Col. 1067 1073  
 — Wid. 286  
 Almon H., Hon. 313  
 Anna 499  
 Eliza 313  
 Sarah 479  
 Redpath John, Capt. (bi. 239  
 250)  
 Reeve see Reaves  
 Family 516  
 —, Capt. 1057  
 Abigail 331 332 518 524  
 Abigail D. 387 524  
 Abigail H. 522 524  
 Abner, Rev. 517 518 526  
 Adelaide A. 528  
 Adeline R. 525  
 Agnes R. 517  
 Albert 525  
 Alice 522  
 Alice P. M. 526  
 Amos 525  
 Ann 522  
 Ann E. H. 524  
 Ann T. 521  
 Anna 526 635 639  
 Anna P. 525  
 Anna W. 522  
 Anne 525  
 Annie A. C. R. 526  
 Anthony D. 528  
 Arthur T. 525  
 Azuba L. 524  
 Barnabas 1058  
 Benjamin, Ens. 518 522

- REEVE BENJAMIN (bi. 518) 521 527  
 Benjamin 522 523 524 525  
 Benjamin S. 528  
 Bethia 273  
 Bethia B. 518  
 Bethiah 518 527  
 Bethiah H. 517 520  
 Bethuel 518 519 520 521 522  
 Betsey 522  
 Betsey H. 524  
 Caroline 528  
 Caroline I. 528  
 Catherine E. B. 522  
 Catherine J. A. 524  
 Charity 520  
 Charles 526 528  
 Charles D. 526  
 Charles F. V. 528  
 Charles O. 526  
 Charles W. 524  
 Charlotte 522 525  
 Charlotte A. 520  
 Christopher 528  
 Cynthia T. 522  
 Daisy A. 526  
 Daniel, Lt. 519  
 Daniel, Serjt. Maj. 520  
 DANIEL (bi. 518)  
 Daniel 339 519 520 521 522 525 527 566 567  
 Daniel, Jr. 519  
 Daniel C. 520  
 David 523  
 David A. 524  
 Deborah 440 518 520 521 523 528 625  
 Deborah S. 518  
 Decatur 528  
 Deliverance 518  
 Deliverance H. 518  
 Deliverance W. 518  
 Dora C. 522  
 EBENEZER (bi. 520) 525 527  
 Ebenezer 516 522  
 Edgar W. 526  
 Edward 522  
 Eliza 528  
 Eliza A. H. 524  
 Eliza L. 525  
 Elizabeth 490 520 524 526 527 528  
 Elizabeth D. 525  
 Elizabeth M. W. 526  
 Elizabeth Van D. 528  
 Elizabeth W. 524  
 Ella 526  
 Ellen A. 526  
 Elymas 153  
 Emeline O. 524  
 Emilie 526  
 Erwin 526  
 Eunice 520 528  
 Eunice S. 528  
 Experience P. 521  
 Fannie L. 521  
 Fanny 522 526  
 Fanny H. 528  
 Flavius J. 525  
 Fred. J. 526  
 Gabriel P., Dr. 524  
 Garrison 525  
 George 524 528  
 Hannah 517 518 520 522 526 529  
 Hannah D. 520  
 Hannah T. 520  
 Hannah W. 526  
 Hannibal 525  
 Harmony 522 526  
 Harriet 528  
 Harriet A. 525  
 Reeve Harriet A. D. 526  
 Harriet E. 526  
 Harriet E. P. 525  
 Harriet M. 528  
 Harriet McB. 524  
 Harry R. 526  
 Harvey W. 525  
 Henry L. 525  
 Hetty H. 522 524  
 Hezekiah 518 522 527 1059  
 Hezekiah A. 525  
 Horace D. 517 518 522 525 526  
 Howell 522 524 592  
 Irad 522 635  
 ISAAC, MAJ. (bi. 520 a 520) 518 522 527 609  
 Isaac 517 518 527 528  
 Isaac T. 520  
 Isaiah D. 520  
 Ishmael 996 1009 1059  
 ISRAEL (bi. 521 a. 521) 518 519 525 527  
 Israel 290  
 ISRAEL, JR. (bi. 521) 518 525 527  
 Israel L. 525  
 James, Dea. 353 518 520 522 525 527  
 James, Hon. 518 519 520 521 522 525 527 625  
 James, Capt. 523  
 JAMES, LT. (bi. 522 Col'l Com'n 523) 520 525 527  
 James, Ens. 635  
 James 419 517 518 519 520 521 522 523 524 525 526 527 528 639  
 JAMES, JR., ENS. (bi. 522 a. 522) 525  
 James, Jr. 522  
 James, 3d. 1059  
 James B. 525  
 James W. 519 522 526 635  
 Jane 528  
 Jeffery 528  
 Jeremiah 518 519 520 522  
 Jerusha 527  
 Jerusha H. 518  
 Joanna W. 520  
 Joel 518  
 John 522 528  
 John D. 524  
 John M. 522  
 John R. 525  
 Jonathan 517 996 1009 1059  
 Joseph 273 517 518 521 522 523 527 528 1059  
 Joseph L. 521  
 JOSHUA (ONE) (bi. 522) 524  
 JOSHUA (TWO) (bi. 524 a. 524) 525  
 Joshua 387 522 523 524 592  
 Joshua H. 524  
 Josiah 527  
 Julia 525  
 Julia A. 526 528  
 Julia A. F. 528  
 Julia L. 524  
 Julia R. 524  
 Katurah 524  
 Keturah 518 528  
 Keturah S. 528  
 Keziah M. 518  
 Kitsey 522 524  
 La Fayette 522 525  
 Lamira P. 525  
 Lavinia L. 524  
 Leander C. 525  
 Lily S. 528  
 Lizzie 526  
 Louise E. B. 526  
 Reeve Lovina S. 525  
 Lucien 525  
 Lucy 525  
 Lucy W. 526  
 LUTHER (bi. 525) 281 518 521 527  
 Lydia 524 592  
 Mahetable 524  
 Mahetable H. 524  
 Mahitable 527  
 Maria 521  
 Maria H. 528  
 Mariette 525 526  
 Marion 526  
 Martha E. A. 524  
 Martha G. 520  
 Martha J. 520  
 Martha K. 519  
 Martha S. 525  
 Martha T. 528  
 Martha W. 526  
 MARY, MRS. (bi. 525)  
 Mary 268 336 353 517 518 519 520 522 523 524 526 527 528 630  
 Mary A. 281  
 Mary A. B. 525  
 Mary B. 524  
 Mary C. P. 524  
 Mary D. 524  
 Mary E. 528  
 Mary F. 527  
 Mary H. 518 528  
 Mary J. 524  
 Mary J. H. 526  
 Mary L. A. 525  
 Mary L'H. 527  
 Mary M. 522  
 Mary McD. 524  
 Mary P. 517  
 Mary R. 525  
 Mary S. 518  
 Mary T. 517 518  
 Mary W. 517  
 Mehitable 440 523  
 Mehitable D. 522  
 Millicent 528  
 Milton 524  
 Minnie 526  
 Minnie R. 526  
 Miriam 526  
 Miriam E. 525 526  
 Montgomery 521 522  
 Moses 527  
 Nancy 525  
 Nancissa Y. 525  
 Nathan 528  
 Nathan S. 528  
 NATHANIEL, REV. (bi. 525 a. 526) 522  
 Nathaniel 520  
 Nathaniel, Jr. 526  
 Nathaniel B. 521  
 Nathaniel E. 526  
 Obadiah 996 1007  
 Pamela H. 526  
 Parker P. 522  
 Parnel H. 518 630  
 Parnel W. 522 635  
 PAUL, CAPT. (bi. 526 a. 527) 518  
 Paul 526 527  
 Phebe 520 526  
 Phebe G. 522  
 Phebe M. 522  
 Phebe T. 520 609  
 Polly 524 525  
 Polly B. 524  
 Prudence 617  
 PURRIER (bi. 527) 336 346  
 PURRIER, JR. (bi. 527)  
 Rachel 526  
 Rachel M. 518

- Reeve Rachel W. 526  
 Ramsey 521  
 Rebecca J. R. 526  
 Rebecca L. 524  
 Remsen L. 526  
 Robert 526  
 RUMSEY (bi. 527) 518 521  
 Rumsey 281 525  
 Ruth 364 518  
 Ruth A. 520  
 Ruth A. C. 520  
 Ruth W. 526  
 Sally 525  
 Samuel 522 525 526 635  
 SARAH, MRS. (bi. 527)  
 Sarah 518 520 521 625  
 Sarah A. 522 525  
 Sarah B. 521 527  
 Sarah C. 520 522 525 527  
 Sarah E. D. 524  
 Sarah J. 524  
 Sarah L. H. 446  
 Sarah R. 521  
 Sarah S. 524  
 Sarah W. 635  
 Sarenta 281  
 SELAH, LT. (bi. 527 a.  
 528) 518 520 522 528  
 Selah 519 520 526 527 528  
 Serepta 525  
 Seruah II. 523  
 Silas 518  
 Simmons 524  
 Sobeisk 522  
 Solomon 521  
 Solomon & Son 1060  
 Sophia 522  
 Sophia K. 525  
 Sophronia M. A. 525  
 Stephen Jr. 996 1004  
 Susan C. 525  
 Susan H. 526  
 Sylvia A. 526  
 Tabitha 339  
 Tabitha F. 339 566  
 Tappan, Judge 518 527  
 Theodosia 290 521  
 Theodosia C. 521  
 Theophilus E. 526  
 Thomas, Dea. 518 519 525  
 Thomas, Lt. 517  
 Thomas 332 364 517 518  
 519 520 521 522 523 525  
 526 527 630  
 Thomas, Jr. 1057  
 Timothy 522  
 Timothy W. 522  
 Topping 518  
 Valentine H. 520  
 Ware 526  
 William 517 518 525 996  
 1008 1009  
 William B. 526  
 William H. H. 525  
 William M. T. 526  
 Zebulon 518  
 Zerviah H. 523
- Reeves Barnabas, FIF. 1017  
 Barnabas 996 1003  
 Benjamin 274  
 Bethia 274  
 Deliverance 405  
 Deliverance W. 274  
 Eunice S. 552  
 Harmony 406  
 Henry A., Hon. 516  
 James 4th. 1057  
 Joseph 274 552  
 Mary 631  
 Phebe A. 527  
 Sarah 488  
 Simon R. 527  
 Stephen 1051
- Reevs Robert M. 412 518 519  
 521 522 523 524 528 592  
 Regnier Pierre, Col. 349 610  
 Reidesel see Riedesel  
 Reigner see Raynor  
 Ichabod 996 1004  
 Remick Albert 281  
 Lola 281  
 Mariette 281  
 Perry 281  
 Remp Michael 1063  
 Remsen see Ramson  
 Family 681  
 —, Col. 1081  
 — 667  
 Abraham, Maj. 41 999 1011  
 Abraham, Capt. 1012  
 Abraham 1053  
 Annie A. C. 526  
 Auris 1053  
 Charles 224  
 Christopher 1053  
 Cornelia D. 681  
 Daniel 1053  
 Hendrick 681  
 Henry 681  
 HENRY, JR., COL. (bi.  
 681)  
 HENRY A. (bi. 681)  
 Isaac 1000 1053  
 Jeremiah 710 711  
 Jeromus, Col. 695  
 Jeronimus, Col. 30 40 41  
 42 173  
 John 1053  
 Luke 1000  
 Margaret 509  
 Rem 681 1001 1053  
 Rem A., Lt. 1013  
 Ren Solomon 998  
 Requa Abraham 1062  
 Reuse Mehitable, Wid. 396  
 Samuel 396  
 Reeve, Reverse see Reeve  
 Reynolds see Raynells  
 Abigail 450  
 Algernon S. 526  
 Ann L. 309  
 Israel 996  
 John 158  
 John C. 526  
 John P. 526  
 Margaret W. 606  
 Mary I. 526  
 Rachel R. 526  
 Roswell S. 526  
 Timothy 1058  
 Rhemp Amelia 308  
 Rhinehart Jacob 1053  
 Rhoades George 1053  
 Rhoads Amadis 1053  
 George 1053  
 HOPE (bi. 681 a. 681)  
 Rhodes Alice P. 481  
 Anna 422  
 Anthony 1053  
 Betsy N. 481  
 Elizabeth 552  
 Emeline S. 552  
 Grace T. P. 495 1103  
 H. R. 481  
 Halstead 495 1103  
 Hannah 311 552  
 Henry 311 552  
 Henry S. 552  
 Herbert 481  
 Ina J. 481  
 Ina N. 481  
 James 552  
 Sidney 552  
 Sophia S. 552  
 Thomas 1063  
 Zerviah 421
- Rice, Daniel, Capt. 1083  
 Daniel, Master 717  
 David 388  
 Ezekiel, Stm. 168 945  
 Giordanna 388  
 Sabra 508  
 Richards Family 528 Gen.  
 528  
 Caroline B. 321  
 Constance 321  
 Constance E. 321  
 Deborah B. 528  
 Dorothy 321  
 Eber 321  
 Eliza A. 528  
 Frederick B. 320 321 322  
 Hannah 528  
 John 528  
 Joseph 528  
 Julia A. 321  
 Lewis 224  
 Lydia W. 528  
 Mabel 321  
 Mary E. 321  
 Mary L. 528  
 Molly 528  
 Molly O. 528  
 Nathan 528  
 NATHANIEL (bi. 528)  
 Nelson J. 321  
 Orson 321  
 Orson C. 321  
 Peter, Capt. 236  
 Phebe 528  
 Rebecca 528  
 Ruth 528  
 Samuel, Stm. 168 957  
 Samuel 528  
 Sarah B. 528  
 Silas 528  
 Susan 528  
 William 528  
 William L. 321  
 Richardson —, Col. 56  
 John 144 145  
 Sarah 250  
 Rickard Emma R. 542  
 \ John 542  
 Rider see Ryder  
 Agnes 517  
 Bernardus, FIF. 1001  
 Hannah 636  
 Jesse 996 1007  
 Stephen 1001  
 Ridgeway Rebecca J. 526  
 Ridpath John C. ("Hist. of  
 U. S." 26)  
 Riedesel Frederick A., Baron  
 de 73 75 689 1104  
 Riehl Alice R. B. 526  
 Eugene, Rev. 526  
 Riggs —, Capt. 267  
 Adeline 525  
 Harriet R. 542  
 Marah 267  
 Silas 242  
 Ricker Andrew 443  
 Jacobus 1053  
 James ("Annals of New-  
 town, L. I." 457 1100)  
 Jennet P. 680  
 Richard 680  
 Ruth 443  
 Samuel, Lt. 1013  
 Riley Family 250  
 Abigail, Mrs. 250  
 Jacob, Capt. (bi. 239 240  
 250)  
 Jedediah 938  
 Rosetta 254  
 Ripp Thomas 1053  
 Risdon Clarinda 546  
 Risley Dorothy 350  
 Ritch Nellie 557



- Ritzema Rudolphus, Col. 40  
58 1048 1049 1073
- Rixon Howard L., Rev. 436
- Rive, Rives see Reeve
- Rivington James 32 110 112  
291 685 1078 ("Gazette" 80 120 126 144 204 206 216 326 570 582)
- Roaths Benjamin 817
- Joseph 817
- Robbins Daniel 1060
- Henry 1060
- Henry, Jr. 1060
- Inez G. 345
- Isaac 1060
- Stephen 1053
- Van Acarly 1063
- William A. ("The Descendants of Edward Tredwell" 287 607)
- Zebulon 1060
- Robert Family 528
- Caroline E. S. 528
- Christopher 528 529 576
- Daniel, Dr. 528 576
- Daniel 528 576
- JOHN, LT. (bi. 529) 528
- John 529
- Josiah S. 529
- Maria 576
- Mary S. 528 576
- Philip R. 529
- William 576
- William S. 528
- Roberts James A., Comp'r 5 6 15
- John 529
- Robertson Alexander 114
- James, Maj. Gen 38
- Susannah 332
- Robeson Jer. 999
- Robijson Edmund 996
- Robins Johannah 324
- Robinson Family 250 529
- Gen. 250
- A. D. 668
- Abigail 250
- Abigail C. 129
- Ann 529
- Annie 516
- Barnes 529
- Bev. 639
- Christopher 1060 1061
- DAVID (bi. 529)
- Edmund 1007 1059
- Elizabeth 404 529
- Isaac 1060 1061
- Israel 1058 1061
- John, Elder 529
- John 404 529 1060
- Jonathan 1057
- JOSEPH, COL. (bi. 529)  
291 356 671
- Joseph 529 711
- Joshua 263
- Katherine C. 668
- Leah 446
- Margaret 529
- Margaret B. 529
- Martha 250
- Mary 250 356 529 671
- Nancy 263
- Rowland 250
- Rukard, Serjt. 1060
- Samuel 1058
- Sarah 250 529
- Thomas, Capt. (bi. 239 250 a. 250)
- Thomas 529 1059
- William, Gov. 250
- William 529
- Rochambeau Jean B., Count de, Lt. Gen. (bi. 1093 a. 1093) 82
- Rochester Alice 606
- Anna L. M. 606
- Annie T. 606
- Henry M. 606
- William B., Gen. 606
- William B., Maj. 606
- Rockwell Family 250 Gen. 251
- James 251
- John 158
- Joseph 251
- Samuel 251
- William, Capt. (bi. 239 250 251) 1090
- William 251
- Rodgers see Rogers
- Alexander 272
- Elizabeth B. 682
- Hannah 272
- JOHN, REV. (bi. 681 a. 682)
- Mary 617
- Mary G. 682
- Robertson 682
- Roe see Row, Rowe
- Family 521
- Alfred S., Hon. 278 530 531 558 559 1016 ("Capt. Daniel Roe and his Descendants" 531)
- Alice 532
- Amy 529
- Ann 532 1104
- Austin, Capt. 529
- Austin 104 530 531
- Austin M., Rev. 531 559
- Azel, Rev. 529 530 679
- Azel S. 530
- Barsheba 532
- Barsheba W. 532
- Betsy 530
- Catharine 532
- Catharine R. 532
- Charles 532
- Charles E. 1104
- Charles H. 532 1104
- Charlotte 530
- Cornelia L. 684
- Cornelia L. S. 530
- DANIEL, CAPT. (bi. 530 a. 531 h. 531) 529 531 ("Diary of" 1101 1103)
- Daniel 530 532
- David 530
- Deborah 530 532
- Deborah B. 530
- Dorinda H. 530
- Edward 532
- Edward P. 530
- Edwin 532
- Eleanor P. 532
- Eliza 308 546
- Elizabeth 529 530
- Elizabeth E. 530
- Elizabeth F. 530
- Elizabeth P. 530
- Elizabeth T. 531
- Emma 532
- Ely 532
- Fannie 488
- Fanny 531
- Hannah 529 530 1101
- Hannah B. 679
- Hannah B. McD. 529
- Hannah P. 529
- Hannah R. 529
- Harrison 532
- Huldah 530 531
- Isaac 1058
- Isaac W. 308
- Jacob 532
- James, Qr. Mr. 990
- James 308 530 532 684
- Jane 532 1104
- Roe Joanna 529 530
- Joanna M. H. 529
- John, Qr. Mr. 990 991
- John, Sr. 1058
- John, Jr. 1058
- John 529 530 531 532 1059 1101 1104
- John D. 532
- Joseph B. 488 530
- Joseph S. 308
- Justus 529 705
- Keturah 308
- Lizzie H. 532
- Louisa 532
- Mahala 532
- Margaret D. 532
- Margaret M. 532
- Maria 308
- Martha B. 532
- Martha R. 532
- Mary 488 529 530 532
- Mary A. L. 532
- Mary B. 532
- Mary F. 532
- Mary M. 532
- Mary W. 532
- Nabby T. 530
- Nathaniel, Cte. 145
- Nathaniel, Sr. 1058
- Nathaniel, Jr. 1058 1059
- Nathaniel 104 529 530 1059
- Peter 530
- Philip, Adj't. 173 990 991
- Philip 1059
- Polly C. S. 531 559
- Polly H. 530
- Rebecca 530 531
- Rebecca F. 529
- Ruth 530 532
- Ruth T. 1104
- Sally 531 532
- Sarah 529 532 1104
- Smith 308
- Susan 308
- Susan A. 532
- Thomas 532
- Watson 532
- WILLIAM, SERJT. (bi. 531) 597 1104
- William 530 532
- William H. 532 1104
- Roes Jesse 104
- Rogers see Rodgers
- Family 532
- 376 402 542
- Abigail 411 534 535 540 632
- Abigail H. 533
- Abraham 536 996 1003 1004 1055 1056
- Abraham, Jr. 996 1003
- Adaline G. 537
- Addie R. 537
- Agnes 535 543
- Alanson 539
- Albert, Capt. 540
- Albert 541
- Alexander 1063
- Alice 376 537 540
- Amelia 533
- Amelia H. 533
- Ann 533
- Ann A. 540
- Ann J. 540
- Ann M. F. 538
- Anna 260 534
- Antoinette 281
- Augustus 537
- Bathsheba 532 533 599
- Benjamin 535
- Benjamin F. 535
- Bessie P. 541
- Bethia 406
- Betsy 384
- Boardman 540

- Rogers Buel L. 540  
 Caleb 358 535 537 996 1007  
 Caleb D., Rev. 320  
 Catherine A. 539  
 Catherine S. B. 539  
 Chapman 535  
 Charitha W. 540  
 Charty 540  
 Charles 535 537 540  
 Charles I. 540  
 Charles M. 535  
 Charles R. 535  
 Charles S. 537 539  
 Charlotte 539  
 Charlotte E. 540  
 Charlotte L. 540  
 Charlotte V. V. 539  
 Clara H. 534  
 Cooper 538  
 Cora B. 543  
 Cordelia H. 535 540  
 Cornelia M. S. 540  
 Cynthia 537  
 Daniel 998 1063  
 David 599 1055  
 Ebenezer 540  
 Ebenezer P. 534  
 Edgar 537  
 Edmond 511  
 Edmund 534  
 Edward 534  
 Edward C. 535  
 Edwin 537 538  
 Edwin H. 540  
 Edwin M. 376  
 Egbert 539  
 Elbert 538  
 Elijah 281  
 Eliza 539  
 Eliza S. 539  
 Elizabeth 267 268 300 533  
     534 537 543  
 Elizabeth H. 537  
 Elizabeth P. 511  
 Elizabeth S. 540 555  
 Elizabeth T. 260  
 Elizabeth W. 533  
 Elkanah 538 539  
 Ella 537  
 Ellen 281  
 Emily 539  
 Emily C. 540  
 Emma 308  
 Emma M. 538  
 Esther 281 533 534 535 537  
     539  
 Esther A. 539  
 Esther B. 533  
 Esther C. 538  
 Esther H. 538  
 Esther M. W. 538  
 Esther S. 537 549  
 Euclid 535  
 Experience L. 539  
 Farena 478  
 Frances 281 537  
 Frances A. 540  
 Frances M. 376  
 Frank, Dr. 543  
 George 537 539  
 George M. 537  
 George W. 540  
 Gilbert C. 539  
 Hannah 535 536 537 540  
     562  
 Hannah H. 540  
 Hannah P. 539  
 Hannah R. 540 542  
 Hannah S. 555  
 Harriet 534 540  
 Harriet A. C. 539  
 Harriet E. P. 541  
 Harriet J. 534  
 Hawley B. 533 538 540
- Rogers Helen 537  
 Helen B. 374  
 Henry 534 537 549  
 Henry M. 539  
 Herrman 543  
 Herrick, Capt. 540 542  
 Herrick 552  
 Hezekiah 533 536  
 Hiram S. 501 537  
 Howell, Dr. 537  
 Huldah 540 554  
 Huntting 537  
 Irvin 538  
 Isaac 543  
 Isaiah 532  
 Israel 1053  
 Jacamiah 1063  
 Jackson J. 539  
 James, Capt. 533 534 536  
 James 268 511 533 534 535  
     536 537 1063  
 James S. 539  
 Jane E. D. 539  
 Jane L. M. 539  
 JARVIS (bi. 534 a. 534) 622  
 Jemima 611  
 Jennie McG. 540  
 JEREMIAH, CAPT. (bi.  
     534) 432 536  
 Jeremiah 534 535  
 Jesse 537 540 1064  
 Jetur R. 540 541  
 Job 996 1004  
 John, Dea. 537  
 John, Sr. 535  
 John, Jr. 535  
 JOHN (bi. 534 a. 535)  
 John 532 533 535 536 540  
     648  
 John A. 533  
 John C. 533  
 John L. 539  
 John R. 538  
 John S. 281  
 John T. 535 1066  
 Jonah 533 534 535 536 537  
     540  
 Jonas 175 176 1063  
 Jonathan, Sr. 536  
 JONATHAN, JUDGE (bi.  
     535 a. 535) 537 632  
 Jonathan 534 535 536 538  
 Jones, Capt. 375 537  
 Joseph 494 532 533 534  
     536 540 1055 1063  
 Joseph M. 533  
 Josephine 534 540  
 JOSHUA, CAPT. (bi. 535)  
 JOSHUA (bi. 535 a. 535)  
 Josiah, Dea. 533 534 536  
     538  
 Josiah 532 535 1063  
 Julia 534  
 Julia F. 534  
 Julia F. G. 534  
 Julia H. 539  
 Julia W. 538 540  
 Katurah 533  
 Lewis 540  
 Lily 540  
 Lorinda 538  
 Lorinda M. 538  
 Louisa 537  
 Louise 540  
 Lucy 281  
 Lydia 538 539  
 Madaline McK 540  
 Margaret T. 540  
 Maria 281 615  
 Maria W. 622  
 Marier W. 534  
 Marion 281  
 Martin S. 538  
 Martin Van B. 281
- Rogers Mary 260 281 286 358  
     397 432 501 533 534 535  
     537 540 542 552  
 Mary A. 539  
 Mary A. S. 540  
 Mary B. 534 543  
 Mary C. 533 535  
 Mary E. 376 540  
 Mary F. B. 539  
 Mary H. 533 535 537 540  
     541  
 Mary J. 533 534  
 Mary J. S. 543  
 Mary J. W. 538  
 Mary R. 540  
 Mary W. 534 535  
 Matilda 539  
 Matthew, Capt. 552  
 May 281  
 Mehitable M. 557  
 Melinor G. 535  
 Minerva 535  
 Minnie 537  
 Moses 647 1063  
 Moses R. 539  
 Naomi A. 539  
 NATHANIEL, ENS. (bi.  
     536) 534 540  
 Nathaniel 532 535  
 Nehemiah 797  
 Nicholas 384  
 Noah 260 532 533 534 536  
 Obadiah, Capt. 533 536 540  
     555  
 Obadiah 308 397 533 534  
     535 536 537 540 543  
 Obadiah J. 534  
 Orlando H. 374 537  
 Pamela 532  
 Paulina 281  
 Pearl 281  
 Phebe 490 533 534 535 538  
     540  
 Phebe B. 533  
 Phebe E. 376  
 Phebe S. 540 552  
 Phineas 532 533 538  
 Platt 538 539  
 Rachel 295 532 533 540  
 Rachel A. 533 534  
 Rebecca 534 538  
 Rebecca B. 540  
 Rebecca P. 511  
 Reginald 543  
 Rhoda 272 533  
 Rhoda B. 540  
 Richard 376 537 1063  
 Robert, Col. 19  
 Robert, Maj. 92  
 Robert 537  
 RUTH, WID. (bi. 536)  
 RUTH (bi. 536)  
 Ruth 311 429 532 533 534  
     538 540 598  
 Ruth A. 538  
 Ruth A. W. 539  
 Ruth B. 534  
 Ruth D. 540  
 Ruth J. 540  
 Ruth S. 536 552  
 Ruth T. 599  
 Ruth W. 534  
 Sally 457  
 Samuel 534  
 SARAH, WID. (bi. 536)  
 Sarah, Wid. 648  
 Sarah 281 494 534 535  
 Sarah A. 538  
 Sarah B. 535  
 Sarah E. 539 647  
 Sarah E. J. 540  
 Sarah H. 533  
 Sarah O. P. 534  
 Sarah P. 513 533 538

- Rogers Sarah T. 536  
 Sarah W. 647  
 Selah 536  
 Sidney 534  
 Solomon 532 533  
 STEPHEN (bi. 536)  
 Stephen 411 533 542 562  
 Susan 540 554  
 Susan W. 538  
 Susanna 537  
 Susannah 254  
 Susie J. F. 539  
 Sylvester 281  
 Temperance 535  
 Theodore 534 540  
 Thomas, Dea. 534 536 538  
 Thomas 532 533 534 536 538  
 Thomas P. 538 540  
 Thomas 996 1002 1003 1055  
 URIAH, MAJ. (bi. 536 a. 537) 534  
 Warren 534  
 William, Dominié 532 533  
 WILLIAM, CAPT. (bi. 537 a. 537) 535  
 WILLIAM, CAPT. (NAVY) (bi. 537) 513  
 WILLIAM, QR. MR. SERJT. (bi. 538) 533 536  
 William, Lt. 537  
 William 160 406 532 533 534 535 536 537 538 539 540 621  
 William A. 539  
 William E. 539  
 William H. 375  
 William T. 538  
 ZACHARIAH, CAPT. (bi. 540) 595  
 ZACHARIAH (bi. 540) 429 534 536  
 Zachariah 533  
 Zebulon 272  
 ZEPHANIAH, CAPT. (bi. 540 a. 541) 542 552 554 555  
 Zephaniah, Ens. 540  
 Zophar 1063  
 Roland see Rowland, Ruland  
 Edward, Capt. (bi. 239 251)  
 Rolfe F., Dr. 342  
 Rolph Benjamin 996 1007 1063  
 Moses 1063  
 Reuben 1063  
 Romeo (negro) 797  
 Roney John 1063  
 Roome John, Cte. 1048  
 Roosevelt Family 682  
 Abraham 682  
 Annatie B. 682  
 Catharine 682  
 Catharine H. 682  
 Claes M. 682  
 Clinton 667  
 Cornelia 682  
 Cornelia H. 682  
 Elbert 667  
 Helena 682  
 ISAAC (bi. 682 a. 682) 689  
 Isaac 667  
 Jacobus 682  
 James 682  
 James N. 683  
 Jane C. 667  
 Maria 682 689  
 Martin 682  
 Martinus 682  
 NICHOLAS, MAJ. (bi. 682 a. 683)  
 Nicholas 682  
 Sarah 682  
 Sarah Van R. 683
- Root Alida S. 650  
 Asahel 999  
 David 999  
 Elihu, Jr., 650  
 Elizabeth 650  
 Roscrow see Rusco  
 HENRY (bi. 541) 608  
 Rose Family 541  
 ——— 382 458 632  
 Abigail R. 541  
 Abraham, Gen. 541  
 ABRAHAM, LT. (bi. 541 a. 541) 373  
 Abraham, Sr. 541  
 Abraham, Jr. 541  
 Abraham T. 541  
 Addie 537  
 Adelaide 541  
 Adeline C. 309 541  
 Amanda 376  
 Anna 309 542  
 Anna M. 542  
 Austin 542  
 Bessie 376  
 Betsy 541  
 Caroline 541  
 Caroline B. 542  
 Chloe 376  
 Clara 376  
 Daniel 1058 1060  
 DAVID, REV. (bi. 541)  
 David, Sr. 542  
 DAVID, JR., CAPT. (bi. 542)  
 David 376 540 542  
 David H. 542  
 David P. 309 541  
 David R. 542  
 Edward 376  
 Edwin, Col. 541  
 Edwin S. 541  
 Elbert 541  
 Eleanor H. 542  
 Eliphalet 376  
 Elisha 542  
 Eliza 376  
 Eliza J. 541  
 Eliza R. 376  
 Eliza Van G. 541  
 Emma 542  
 Ester 542  
 Evelyn 541  
 Ezekiel 1055  
 Fannie 376  
 Frank H. 376  
 Frederick 376  
 Gertrude 376  
 Grace 376  
 Hannah 540 542  
 Harriet 542  
 Helen 376  
 Helen B. 374  
 Henry M. 309  
 Henry T., Rev. 376  
 Horace 376  
 Isaac, Ens. 1016  
 JAMES, SR. (bi. 683 a. 723)  
 JAMES, JR. (bi. 683 a. 723)  
 James 376  
 Jerusha 376  
 Jerusha W. 632  
 Jesse 104 1058 1060  
 Jetur 540  
 Jetur R., Capt. 542  
 John 376 541 542  
 Josephine H. 541  
 Lemuel 996 1006 1063  
 Mabel 376  
 Maltby G. 541  
 Margery 541  
 Maria E. 374 376  
 Martin 541
- Rose Mary 376 458 542  
 Mary C. 541  
 Mary E. 541  
 Mary H. 541 542  
 Mary R. 542  
 Mary W. 542  
 Matilda 541  
 Moses 1055  
 Nancy 374 542  
 Nancy J. 542  
 Nathan, Capt. 990 991 1060  
 Nathan 1058  
 Nathan, Jr. 1058 1060  
 Nathaniel 542  
 Nettie 541  
 Phebe 376  
 Phebe H. 541  
 Phebe L. 541  
 Richard 376  
 Robert 541 542  
 Rufus, Dr. 541  
 Rufus 541  
 Ruth 373  
 Ruth H. 541  
 Sally 401 574  
 Samuel, Dr. 541  
 Samuel 376 541  
 Samuel A. 1066  
 Samuel H., Dr. 180  
 Sarah 542  
 Sarah E. 541  
 Sarah H. 541  
 Sarah I. 541  
 Sarah S. H. 542  
 Sidney 376  
 Stephen, Dea. 374 376 541  
 Stephen 376 1055 1065  
 Susan 376  
 Thomas, Lt. 1060  
 Thomas 1058  
 William W., Rev. 376  
 Rosencrans Cyrus E., Rev. 526  
 Phebe R. 526  
 Ross Peter ("Hist. of L. I." 409 540 556 594 635 1006 1007)  
 Rossiter Deborah F., Wid. 1093  
 Elnathan 901  
 Nabby 507  
 Nathaniel 1093  
 Susannah 249  
 Rotch Arthur G. 366  
 Helen G. L. 366  
 Roubalet ——— 182  
 Row, Rowe see Roe  
 Row David, Jr. 1056  
 Rowe William B. 253  
 Rowell Belle J. E. 213  
 Rowland see Roland, Ruland  
 Family 542  
 Jonathan 542 1053  
 Joseph 1017  
 Martha S. 542  
 Mary M. 542  
 Milison M. 542  
 Smith 308  
 Susan 308  
 Royle ———, Capt. 176  
 Rubear William 638  
 Rudd Bessie 423  
 Bessie H. 423  
 Betsy 423  
 Edward H., Rev. 423  
 Edward H. 423  
 Edward P. 423  
 Henry W. D. 423  
 Mary W. D. 423  
 Ruddock Hannah 622  
 Rudduck J. 112  
 Rudyard Charity 567  
 Frances H. 387



- Rudyard William 387  
 Rugg Joseph 387  
   Phila 387  
   Silas 996 1004 1055  
 Ruggard Thomas 1059  
 Ruggles Family 251 Gen.  
   1093  
   Anna B. 1093  
   Deborah F. 1093  
   Ezekiel, Capt. (bi. 239 251)  
   Ezekiel 251  
   John 251  
   Nathaniel, Dr. (bi. 1093)  
   440  
   Rebecca 440 1093  
   Thomas 251  
 Ruland see Roland, Rowland  
 Family 542  
   Benjamin 998  
   David 996 1007  
   Harriet 420  
   Jeremiah 1063  
   JOHN (bi. 542)  
   John 420  
   Joseph 992 1061  
   Joseph, Jr. 992 1061  
   Luke, Sr. 1063  
   Luke, Jr. 1063  
   Luke 996 1006  
   Mary H., Mrs. 617  
   Peter 1063  
   Peter, Jr. 1063  
   Richard 1063  
   Thomas 1063  
 ZOPHAR (bi. 542)  
 Zopher 280  
 Rumford, Count, see Thompson Benjamin, Col.  
 Rumsey see Ramsey  
   James, Lt. 998  
   Julia 524  
   Phebe 408  
   Sarah 521  
   Simon 521  
 Runyon Catharine 532  
   Daniel 579  
   Martha 532  
   Mary S. 579  
   Mefford, Dr. 423  
   Mefford, Mrs. 423  
   Paul M. 423  
 Rusco see Roscrow  
   David 996  
   David, Jr. 1063  
   Hannah 622  
   Nathaniel, Corp. 999 1007  
   Nathaniel 996 1007 1063  
 Ruscoe Family 542  
   Amelia 543  
   Amijah R. 542  
   Ammi R. 542  
   DAVID, SR. (bi. 542) 543  
   DAVID, JR. (bi. 543) 542  
   David 542 543  
   Ebenezer 542  
   Elizabeth 542 543  
   Hannah 542  
   Hannah P. 543  
   Horace 543  
   Jemima 542  
   Jemima S. 542  
   Judith 542  
   Judith P. 542  
   Marie 542  
   Mary 542 543  
   Nathaniel 542 543  
   Rebecca 542  
   Samuel 542  
   Sarah 542  
   Silas 542 543  
   William 542  
 Rushmore Carman 1053  
   John 1053  
   Phebe 333  
 Rushmore William 1053  
 Russell Family 251 543 544  
   Gen. 251 543 544  
   Caleb 507 1055  
   Charlotte 361  
   Daniel 361  
   David 996 1002  
   Elizabeth 361  
   Elizabeth R. 543  
 HEZEKIAH, CAPT. (bi.  
   544)  
   Horace, Hon. 8 544  
   John, Rev. (h. 543) 543 544  
   John, Capt. (bi. 239 251)  
   John 251 543 544  
 JONATHAN (bi. 544)  
   Joseph 251  
   Lucretia P. 507  
   Martha 251 333 519  
   Mary 361  
   Oliver 519 543  
   Samuel 543  
   Stephen 1062  
   Thomas 251  
   Timothy 361  
   William 251 543  
 Rutan — 524  
   Eliza R. 524  
   Rutch Ruth, Wid. 628  
 Rutgers Adrian 711  
   Anthony, Capt. 215  
   Anthony 711 712  
   Henry 133 728  
 Rutledge Edward (p. 53) 52  
 Ruttenber E. M. ("Hist. of  
   Newburgh, N. Y." 270  
   527 528) ("Obstructions,  
   Hudson Riv." 62)  
 Ruttenber & Clark ("Hist.  
   of Orange Co., N. Y."  
   264 265)  
 Ryan Amos 561  
   Jeanette S. 561  
   William 1001  
 Ryder see Rider  
   Stephen 996 1001  
   Valentine, Capt. 218  
 Ryerson Family 544 Gen. 544  
   Annetje R. 544  
   Cornelius 1053  
   George 1053  
 MARTIN, SERJT. (bi.  
   544)  
   Martin 544  
   Peter 1053  
 Rysam Phebe 421  
   Phebe H. 477  
   Sophia 554  
   William 421  
   William J. 477  
 Sabin Hezekiah, Cte. 168 750  
   Hezekiah, Col. 230  
 Sabine Lorenzo ("Biog'l  
   Sketches of the Loyal-  
   ists" 143 148 362)  
 Sacket —, Mrs. 1067  
   Patience 442  
   Samuel, Capt. 1016 1103  
   William, Lt. 41 1013  
 Sackett Family 544 Gen. 269  
   544 545 633 659 660  
   Abigail 659  
   Alsop 545  
   Ann B. 545  
   Charles 545  
   Elizabeth 269 544  
   Esther P. 545  
   Hannah A. 544 659  
   Hannah C. 545  
   Isabel 544  
   James 544  
   James J., Capt. 545  
   James J. 545  
 Sackett Joseph, Judge 544  
   659  
 JOSEPH, DR. (bi. 544)  
   659  
   Joseph, Capt. 269 544 633  
   Joseph 544 659  
   Margaret 544  
   Mercy W. 633  
   Millicent C. 544  
   Nathaniel 94  
 PETER, ADJT. (bi. 544)  
   Peter 544 545  
   Sarah 545  
   Simon 544  
 Sackit John 1011  
 Sage, Gen. 504 564  
   —, Capt. 216  
   Comfort, Col. 40 913 1073  
   David, Jus. P. 168 772  
   Margaret O. S. 563  
   Russell 563  
   Russell, Mrs. 421 451 508  
   563 564  
 St. Clair Arthur, Maj. Gen.  
   (bi. 1093 p. 67 a. 67)  
 St. John —, Col. 201 904  
   — 525  
   Abigail 461  
   Harriet G. 525  
   Lydia 360  
   Mercy 244  
   Rachel 460  
   Samuel 461  
 St. Leger Barry, Col. 55 66  
   68 72 1087  
 Salisbury Evelyn McC., Mrs.  
   306 ("Genealogies" 292  
   320 332 444 445 460 461  
   462 467)  
   Jane J. 1102  
   Javan B. 1102  
 Salmon Family 545 ("Rec-  
   ord" 264 266 269 273 290  
   314 315 316 317 323 330  
   336 350 363 364 378 393  
   396 406 434 444 486 487  
   488 490 491 521 524 545  
   592 627 628)  
   Abigail 545  
   Alvah M. 428  
   Hannah 545  
   Hannah B. 545  
   JOHN (bi. 545)  
   John, Jr. 545  
 JONATHAN, CAPT. (bi.  
   545 a. 545)  
   Jonathan, Corp. 545  
   Jonathan 545  
 JOSHUA, SERJT. (bi.  
   545)  
   Joshua 545  
   Joshua, Jr. 1056  
   Katharine 545  
   Lydia P. 545  
   Mary 518  
   Mary H. 545  
   Nathaniel 545  
   Nathaniel, zd. 545  
   Sarah, Wid. 297  
   Sarah 405  
   Sarah B. 545  
   Sarah H. 545  
   Stephen 545  
   WILLIAM (bi. 545)  
   William 297 405  
 Salsbury J., Capt. (bi. 239  
   251)  
 Saltonstall Family 399  
   Richard, Sir. 159  
   Sally 617  
 Saltus Ethel M. 366  
 Sammis Family 545  
   Abigail C. 545  
   Adeline 388

- Sammis Alexander 1063  
 Alfred 301  
 David 996 1006 1063  
 Deborah J. 546  
 Ebenezzer 996 1007 1063  
 Eliza R. 546  
 Esther 545  
 Experience K. 546  
 Frederick G. 298 308  
 George 308  
 Henrietta 308  
 Henry 1063  
 Jesse 1063  
 Job 1063  
 John 545 546  
 John, Jr. 1063  
 Jonas 1007 1063  
 Jonathan, Sr. 1064  
 Jonathan, Jr. 1063  
 Joseph 996 1063  
 Kate P. 515  
 Mabel P. 546  
 Maria 298  
 Mary C. 545 546  
 Nathaniel 996 1006 1007  
 1064  
 Nehemiah 1053  
 Phebe A. B. 546  
 Philip 996 1007  
 Platt 996 1007  
 Reuben 1063  
 RICHARD (bi. 546)  
 Richard 545  
 Rudolph 515  
 Ruth 308  
 Sarah C. 546  
 Selah 1063  
 Silas, Sr. 1063  
 Silas, Jr. 1063  
 Stephen 308  
 Sylvanus 546  
 Timothy, Serjt. 999 1007  
 Timothy 996 1063  
 Warren G. 308  
 Watts R. 546  
 WILLIAM (bi. 546)  
 William A. 546  
 William S. 546  
 Sampson Latimer 453  
 Sanders Esther, Wid. 362  
 Sanderson Frederick 386  
 Helen E. 386  
 Sandford Family 540 548  
 Abraham 996 1002 1065  
 BENJAMIN, DEA. (bi.  
 548 a. 548)  
 Benjamin F. 549  
 Caleb 549  
 Caroline E. 549  
 Damaris, Wid. 478  
 DANIEL (bi. 548)  
 Daniel, Jr. 1055  
 DAVID (bi. 548)  
 David, Jr. 1065  
 David H. 996 1002  
 Elias 1065 1066  
 Elizabeth 549  
 Esther 549  
 Ezekiel, Capt. 549  
 EZEKIEL (bi. 548 h. 549)  
 549  
 Ezekiel, 3d. 1065  
 Helen A. 549  
 Henry 1055  
 Henry L. 549  
 Hezekiah 549  
 Hiram 549  
 Isaac 549  
 James 549 1055  
 James A. 549  
 James L. 549  
 Jerusha 549  
 Joel 1056 1065  
 SANDFORD JOHN, CAPT.  
 (bi. 549)  
 John 549  
 John A. 549  
 John R. 549  
 Jonah 1065  
 Josiah 549 1065 1066  
 Keturah 549  
 Lewis 549 996 1002 1065  
 1066  
 Mehitable 549  
 Nancy 549  
 Nathan 1065  
 Nathan L. 549  
 Phebe, Wid. 393  
 Phebe H. 549  
 Rebecca 549  
 Robert 548 549  
 Sarah 549  
 Silas 1065  
 Silvanus 1055  
 Stephen 1065  
 Thomas 549 1065  
 William 1065  
 Zachariah 548  
 Sandiforth Frances 621  
 Sands Family 549  
 — 618  
 Abigail 594  
 Abigail V. 618  
 Ann A. 684  
 Augustus 684  
 BENJAMIN (bi. 550)  
 Charles 684  
 COMFORT, AUD. GEN.  
 (bi. 683 p. 683 a. 137 683  
 723) 136 137 530 549 550  
 684 735 856 ("The  
 Decent of" 550 684)  
 Cornelia 684  
 Cornelia L., Wid. 530  
 Cornelia L. 530 684  
 Cromwell 549  
 Edwin 1001  
 Elizabeth 549  
 Elizabeth J. 550  
 Frances 684  
 Francis 684  
 Frederick W. 684  
 Gertrude 684  
 Harriet 684  
 Henry 684  
 James, Capt. 549 550 683  
 684  
 JOHN, LT. COL. (bi. 550)  
 549 683 684  
 John 549 550 594 683  
 John, Jr. 550 1053  
 Joseph 684  
 JOSHUA (bi. 684 a. 684  
 723)  
 Joshua 549 550 683  
 Joshua R., Rear Adm'l 684  
 Julia M. 684  
 Louis 684  
 Lucretia L., Wid. 687  
 Mary 684  
 Pelham 1053  
 Richardson 549 684 687  
 Robert 549 684  
 Sarah D. 684  
 Sarah M. 684  
 Sidney 684  
 Simon 140 1051  
 Stephen 549  
 Thomas 1063  
 Zerviah 567  
 Sanford Family 251 540 546  
 547 548 Gen. 251  
 — 356  
 Abraham 1066  
 Alice C. 546  
 Andrew 546 548  
 Carleton E., Prof. 546 548  
 Sanford Clarinda R. 546  
 D. S., Prof. 548  
 David 546  
 Ephraim 546  
 Esther 537  
 Ezekiel 546 548  
 Ezra 546  
 George B., Col. 547  
 Hannah 657  
 Herbert J. 546  
 Hezekiah 548  
 Hiram 537  
 James L. 349  
 Jeremiah 1066  
 John 251 546  
 Jonah 546  
 Jonah, Jr. 546  
 Joseph 546  
 Justina F. 349  
 Nathan 548  
 Phebe 541  
 Restcome 251  
 Rhoda W. 546  
 Richard 546  
 Robert 546 548  
 Samuel, Stm. 168 911 917  
 921 923  
 Samuel, Capt. (bi. 239 251)  
 Samuel 251 546 657  
 Silas H. 546  
 Thomas 541 546 548  
 W. H. 547  
 Sangston Carrie 329  
 Saterlee Sarah 451  
 Saterly Josiah 992  
 Satterly Daniel, Ens. 990  
 Daniel 1059  
 Deborah 518  
 Elnathan 1058  
 HENRY (bi. 550)  
 Irena 598  
 Isaac, Col. 596  
 Jacob 596  
 Joana 598  
 JOHN R. (bi. 550)  
 Josiah 996 1007 1061  
 Phebe 596  
 Rene 598  
 RICHARD (bi. 550)  
 SAMUEL (bi. 550)  
 Sarah 635  
 Sophia 596  
 Stephen 1058 1060  
 Saunders Martha 263  
 Mary 244  
 Savage B. Jermain 606  
 Frederick W., Rev. 606  
 Frederika L. 606  
 James ("Gen'l Dict." 252  
 259 292 296 297 674)  
 Mary T. 606  
 Ruth 446  
 Sarah L. 606  
 Sawyer Family 550  
 Abigail K. 551  
 Benjamin 141 551 1064  
 Charles W. ("Fire Arms in  
 Am'n. Hist." 105 106 109)  
 Edward 550  
 John 550  
 Marie P. 550  
 Mehitable 551  
 MOSES (bi. 141 551 a. 551)  
 Moses M. 141 1064  
 Prescott 550  
 Richard 141 1064  
 Thomas 550  
 William 550 551  
 Saxton see Sexton  
 Caleb 1064  
 Hannah 510  
 Harriet 379  
 Isaac 1063  
 Sarah 379 510 567

- Say and Seal, Lord 350  
 Saybrook, Conn., Cte. 168  
 169 170 704 732 735 746  
 766 824 1079 1083 1085
- Sayre see Sears
- Family 429 551 Gen. 551  
 552 554 651
- Abigail 552  
 Abigail J. 555
- ABRAHAM, CAPT. (bi. 552)  
 399 540 555  
 Addie 389 399 429 451 452  
 492 495 552 553
- Adeliza 553  
 Agee 552
- Alanson F. 553  
 Anne 551  
 Annie 471
- BENJAMIN (bi. 552 a. 552)  
 Benjamin 551 553 554
- BENJAMIN, JR. (bi. 552 a. 552) 553 554
- Bethiah C. 555  
 Beulah 399 552
- Caleb 554  
 Caroline 554  
 Catherine 553  
 Charles 552 553  
 Charlotte B. 554  
 Daniel, Capt. 551  
 Daniel 551 552 554
- DAVID, CAPT. (bi. 552 a. 553)  
 DAVID, LT. (bi. 553) 552 554
- David 358 553  
 David M. 554  
 Dency H. 554  
 Edith 554  
 Edward G. 552  
 Elizabeth 540 551 552 553  
 554 555
- Elizabeth C. 554  
 Elizabeth D. 554  
 Elizabeth H. 554 555  
 Elizabeth S. 554  
 Emeline 552  
 Emmett 551  
 Enoch 554
- EPHRAIM (bi. 554) 265
- Esther 553  
 Eugene 554  
 Eugenia L. C. 554  
 Eunice 528 552 554  
 Eunice H. 552  
 Fanny 554  
 Florida 552  
 Francis 551 553 554  
 Frank 554  
 Gelston 553  
 Giles 553  
 Grace R. 552  
 Hannah 555 600  
 Hannah H. 551  
 Hannah P. 554  
 Hannah W. 553  
 Harriet 422 554  
 Harry 554  
 Horatio G. 552  
 Hugh 553  
 Huldah R. 540 554  
 Ichabod 551 554  
 Ichabod, Jr. 1036  
 James, Rev. 554
- JAMES (bi. 554 a. 554) 310  
 James 552 553 554 555  
 James, Jr. 554  
 Jane 358 553 554 555 651  
 Jane G. 553  
 Jared 552  
 Jeremiah W. 553  
 Jerusha 553  
 Jerusha P. 552
- Sayre Job 155 161 551 552 555 719  
 Joel 554  
 John, Dea. 551 554  
 John 552 554 555 1056  
 John R. 552  
 Joseph 551  
 JOSHUA (bi. 554)  
 Joyce H. 554  
 Julia 552  
 Juliana H. 552  
 Lewis 552  
 Louisa 552  
 Maltby 554  
 Maltby G. 553  
 Margaret W. 554  
 Martha H. 554  
 Mary 552 553 554  
 Mary A. 552  
 Mary B. 451  
 Mary H. 554  
 Mary J. 554  
 MATTHEW, LT. (bi. 554)  
 Mehitable H. 552 554  
 Merit 552  
 Nancy 552  
 Nancy C. 554  
 Nancy G. T. 552  
 Nathan 554  
 Nathan F., Capt. 553  
 Nathan F., Jr. 553  
 Nathan H. 551
- NEHEMIAH, CAPT. (bi. 555) 552 651  
 Nehemiah 540 552  
 Oliver 554  
 Paul 554  
 Phebe 540 552 553  
 Priscilla S. 553  
 Prudence 310  
 Prudence C. 554  
 Rebecca 552  
 Rebecca H. 552  
 Rejoice H. 554  
 Robert 552  
 Rufus 540 554  
 Ruth 552 554  
 Samuel P. 554  
 Sarah 551 552 554  
 Sarah B. 554  
 Sarah C. 554  
 Sarah W. 551 552  
 Silas 451 553 554  
 Simon 554  
 Sophia 552 554  
 Sophia R. 554  
 Stella 554  
 Stephen 552 553 554 990  
 1003
- Susan 552  
 Susan R. 540 554  
 Susan T. 554  
 Susan W. 552  
 Susanna 552  
 Susanna H. 551  
 Susannah 552  
 Thomas (h. 551) 161 422  
 540 551 552 553 554 555  
 Thomas F. 554  
 Uriah 552  
 Wickham 553  
 William 552 554  
 William N., Dr. 552  
 Zephaniah 552
- Scarborough Jared 647  
 Mary A. W. 647
- Schankirk —, Pastor 144
- Schantz Cornelia G. 311  
 Louise C. G. 311  
 Samuel E., Dr. 311
- Schellinger see Skellinger  
 Family 555  
 Abraham 1062 1065  
 Christopher 555
- Schellinger Cornelia 456  
 Daniel 555 1065  
 Daniel, Jr. 996 1065  
 Elizabeth 262  
 Hannah 555  
 ISAAC, CAPT. (bi. 555)  
 Isaac, Corp. 555  
 Isaac 555  
 Jacob 456 555 996  
 Jonathan 262 1062  
 N. B. 585  
 May T. 585  
 Phebe 262  
 Stephen 1065  
 William 1055
- Schenck see Skank  
 Family 555  
 Abraham, Judge 391 555  
 Abraham, Col. 555  
 Adrian 1053  
 Catharine 555
- ELIZABETH (bi. 555)  
 Elizabeth H., Mrs. ("Hist. Fairfield Co., Conn." 205 206 226 230 238 402 403)
- ELSIE (bi. 555)  
 Elsie V. 555  
 Johannes 555 ("Memoir of" 555)  
 John 1053  
 Maria M. De H. 555
- MARIA MAGDALENA (bi. 555)  
 Martin, Ens. 1013  
 Martin 140  
 Nicholas 1053
- Schepoes Altje 433  
 Schley Charles C., Dr. 1104  
 Charles C. 1104  
 Daisy McA. 1104  
 Mary T. 1104  
 Mary W. 1104  
 William H. W. 1104
- Schmidt Charlotte L., Mrs. 454 ("Lloyd Mem." 433 454 455)  
 Oscar E. 454
- Schuyler Angelica 466  
 Elizabeth 670 1093  
 John, Hon. 466  
 JOHN (bi. 684)  
 Maria M. 466  
 Peter, Col. 19  
 Philip, Maj. Gen. (bi. 1093 p. 68 a. 68 h. 75) 670 682 689
- Scidmore see Skidmore  
 Grace 640  
 Isaac 1063  
 Mica 1059  
 Peter 1060  
 Philip 1063  
 Samuel 1063  
 Thomas 1063  
 Zophar 1064
- Scotfield Daniel 158  
 Scott Family 556  
 —, Drum. Maj. 1069  
 Gershom 556  
 Jackson, Jr. 1056  
 Jehamiah 556  
 John, Capt. 556  
 John 556
- JOHN M., BRIG. GEN. (bi. 684 p. 39 47 a. 39) 662 663 669  
 Joseph 160  
 Lewis A. 685  
 Matthew 901  
 SARAH (bi. 556)  
 Thomas 999  
 William 160 712
- Scranton Family 251 Gen. 251  
 Abel 251



- Scranter Betsy 251  
 Joab, Capt. (bi. 239 240 251)  
 Joab 251  
 Job 251  
 Noah 251  
 William 251  
 Scribner Ezekiel 1058  
 Joseph, Jr. 1058  
 Seth 906 1007 1058  
 Scudder Family 556 Gen. 301  
 Abigail 286  
 Alexander, Corp. 1017  
 Amelia 556 557  
 Anne C. 557  
 Charity L. 556  
 Charles 557  
 Cornelia 557  
 Dorothy 557  
 Edmund 1063  
 Edna 557  
 Edward M. 557  
 Eliza S. 557  
 Elizabeth 556  
 Elizabeth H. 557  
 Elizabeth L. 556  
 Emma W. 557  
 Florence J. B. 557  
 Gilbert 286 557  
 Gilbert, Mrs. 285 286 287  
 365 388 418 432 433 453  
 467 511 536 540 546 556  
 633 640 641 680  
 Hallowell 557  
 Hannah 286 564  
 Hannah B. 556  
 HENRY, LT. (bi. 556 a. 557) 286  
 Henry 556  
 Henry G. 286 557  
 Henry J. 557  
 Henry R. 286 557  
 Henry T., Rev. 557  
 Hewlette 286 557  
 Heyward 557  
 isaac 387  
 Israel, Capt. 993  
 Jacob 998  
 Jemima 542 622  
 Jerusha 286  
 Joel, Capt. 991  
 Joel, Lt. 990  
 Joel 556 1063  
 Jonah 1063  
 Jonathan 1063  
 Lauren K. 557  
 Louisa H. D. 557  
 Louise 557  
 Louise M. E. 557  
 Margaret W. 557  
 Mary 540 622  
 Mary D. T. 557  
 Mary L. 556  
 Mary W. 556  
 Nathaniel 998  
 Nellie R. 557  
 Olive C. 286 557  
 Phebe 286 556 557  
 Phebe W. 556  
 Philomen H. 557  
 Rebecca 598  
 Ruth 301 536  
 Sarah 319 387 509 556  
 Sarah M. 557  
 Sarah M. F. 557  
 Sarah W. 556  
 Thomas 301 556  
 Thomas, Jr. 1063  
 Timothy, Sr. 1063  
 Timothy, Jr. 1066 1063  
 Timothy 556 996  
 Townsend, Judge 557  
 Townsend 557  
 Willard 557  
 Scudder William 204 1063  
 William C. 543  
 William S., Capt. 218  
 William S. 1017  
 Youngs P. 556  
 Seabury A. 1053  
 David 236  
 Priscilla 553  
 Samuel, Sr., Rev. 150  
 Samuel, Jr., Rt. Rev. 151  
 618 1075  
 Samuel, Rev. 1075  
 Seaman see Simmons  
 Family 557  
 Benjamin 542  
 Charlotte 271  
 David 557 638  
 Elizabeth 443 557  
 Elizabeth S. 557  
 Esther 558  
 George 558  
 Hannah 287  
 Isaac 1053  
 Jacob 271  
 James A. 558  
 Jane 557  
 Jane J. 558  
 Jean 558  
 Jo 158  
 John, Capt. 557 558  
 John 158 159 1053  
 John W., Capt. 41  
 John W. 558  
 Jonathan 557 558  
 Jordan 558  
 Leah 558  
 Leah S. 558  
 Leonard 558  
 Margaret 271  
 Martha 542 558  
 Martha M. 557  
 Mary 558  
 Mary T. 558  
 Nathaniel 557  
 Phebe 558 650 651  
 Phebe V. 558  
 Rachel 558  
 Rebecca D. 558  
 RICHARD (bi. 557) 443  
 Samuel 557 1053  
 Temperance 638 650  
 Temperance W. 557  
 Thomas 1053  
 Valentine, Dr. 557  
 WALTER (bi. 685)  
 Willet 963  
 WILLIAM, CAPT. (bi. 558)  
 William 638  
 ZEBULON (bi. 558)  
 Zebulon 271 638  
 Seamans Israel 1053  
 Nathaniel 693  
 Sear Matthew 554 1008  
 Searing see Seiring  
 Phebe S. 558  
 Samuel 558 1000  
 Sears see Sayre, Siers  
 Family 251 558 Gen. 252  
 558 686  
 Anne 567  
 Asenath 358 359 558  
 BENJAMIN (bi. 558 a. 558)  
 Benjamin 252  
 Caroline D. 251 252  
 Caroline E. 252  
 Clark O. 252  
 Cushman A., Dr. 252  
 Deborah 558  
 Elijah C. 252  
 Elkanah, Capt. (bi. 239 251 252 a. 252)  
 Irene M. 252  
 SEARS ISAAC, CAPT. (bi. 685 a. 686) 665 681  
 Isaac 252  
 Joshua 558 685  
 Keith, Dr. 558  
 Martha W. 358  
 Mary 364  
 Mary E. 252  
 Matthew 358 554 558  
 Mercy 461  
 Ogden 252  
 Paul 558 685  
 Rachel 252  
 Richard 558 685  
 Ruth 252  
 Samuel 558 685  
 Sarah D. 685  
 Scena 358  
 Selden P. 252  
 Silas, Lt. 558  
 Stephen G. 252  
 Walter C., Dr. 252  
 Willard 252  
 Sebring Catharine 667  
 Isaac, Or. Mr. 1013  
 Isaac, Ens. 42  
 Jacob, Jr., Ens. 1013  
 Seeley Charlotte 515  
 Frank E. 558 606  
 Lyman 528  
 Mabel M. 606  
 Rebecca R. 528  
 Seelye-Zerviah 400  
 Seelye Family 558  
 Benjamin 558  
 Cynthia O. 559  
 David 559  
 Elizabeth E. 559  
 Elwyn 559  
 George, Col. 559  
 James 558  
 John 558  
 Joseph 559  
 Mary H. 559  
 Mary T. 558  
 Nathan 558  
 Nathaniel, Lt. 558  
 Nathaniel 558  
 NEHEMIAH, CAPT. (bi. 558 a. 559)  
 Polly C. 531 559  
 Reuben 559  
 Rizpah M. H. 559  
 Robert, Capt. 558  
 Samuel 558  
 Seth 558  
 William 558  
 Segar Albertus, Dr. 286  
 Mary 286  
 Segur Annie L. C. 1101  
 Carrie G. 1101  
 Guy H. 1101  
 Herbert 1101  
 Robert C. 1101  
 Warren 1101  
 Seiring Simon 158 159  
 Selah Daniel 1017  
 Selden Ezra, Jus. P. 168 853  
 854  
 Ezra, Cte. 887 888 889  
 Samuel, Col. 40 1073  
 Sell see Sill  
 James, Esq. 1060  
 James 992 1060 1061  
 Selleck — 108  
 Martha G. 322  
 Sergeant —, Col. 60 1072  
 1073  
 Series, The E. W. P. 629  
 Serrin Jonathan 1053  
 SERVICE JEFFRY J. (bi. 559)  
 Seton William, Cte. 1049  
 Seward David 847

- Seward Joseph 992 998 1058  
   Joseph, Jr. 1058 1060 1061  
 William H., Gov. 266  
 Sewell John 160  
 Sexton see Saxton  
   Israel 1059  
   William 1061  
   Zebulon 1064  
 Seymour Edward, Judge 589  
   Frances H. 412  
   Horatio, Gov. 466  
   Israel 894  
   Lydia St. J. 360  
   Mary 360  
   Mary C. 412  
   Mary F. T. 589  
   Norman 412  
   Stephen 224  
   Thomas 962  
   William, Capt. 360  
   Zebulon 894  
 Shaddain see Shaden, Sheddin  
   Conklin 307 559  
   Henry 996 1006  
 SHADDEL DAVID (bi. 686  
   a. 723)  
 Shadden William 160  
 Shaden Family 559  
   CONKLIN (bi. 559 a. 559)  
   307  
   William 559  
 Shailer William G. 252  
   William W. 252  
 Shaler Family 252  
   Alice 252  
   Asa 252  
   Hezekiah 252  
   Samuel, Capt. (bi. 239 252)  
   Samuel 252  
   Thomas 252  
 Shank Elizabeth 638  
 Shapley Adam, Capt. 236  
   Anna 346  
   Nicholas, Capt. 346  
 Sharp Richard, Cte. 1049  
 Sharpe Richard, Cte. 1047  
 Shatford William 1053  
 Shaw —, Maj. 661  
   Charles, Cte. 1047 1048  
   Daniel 1059  
   Elizabeth 1102  
   John D. 960  
   Lucretia, Mrs. (bi. 1094 p.  
   198)  
   Nathaniel, Jr., Cte. 168  
   Nathaniel, Jr., Capt. (bi.  
   1094 h. 84) 688 1095  
   Samuel 686  
   Thomas 960  
 Shayler see Shailer, Shaler  
 Shearman see Sherman  
 Sheddain see Shaddain  
   —, Capt. 559  
 Shee —, Col. 1073  
 Sheffield Family 252 559  
   Acors 252  
   Acors, Jr. 253  
   Elizabeth 253  
   Hannah 253  
   Ichabod 252  
   Isaac, Capt. (bi. 239 252  
   253 a. 253) 559  
   Joseph 252 559  
   Katherine 436  
   Lois 252  
   Mary 252  
   Nancy 253  
   ROBERT (bi. 559 a. 560)  
   Sarah 253  
   Temperance D. 560  
 Sheldon Caroline 252  
   Elisha, Col. 196 620 1073  
   1074  
   Frances 648  
   Sheldon Joseph, Stm. 168 943  
   Thomas 589  
 Shelton Family 560  
   Susannah S. 560  
   William 560  
   WILLIAM, MRS. (bi. 560)  
   582  
 Shepard Anna 566  
   Anna M. 472  
   Clarissa M. 472  
   Elizabeth M. 472  
   Emily 362  
   Esther M. 473  
   Hannah 472  
   James 633  
   Simon 472  
   Sylvanus 473  
   Temperance 313  
   Timothy 472  
   Shepard Charles O., Col. 5  
 Shepherd Owen 260  
   Thomasin 260  
 Shepmoes Urseltz 618  
 Sheppard — Lt. Col. 1069  
 SHERBROOKE MILES (bi.  
   686) 1098  
 Sherman Family 560  
   ANTHONY, CORP. (bi.  
   560)  
   Anthony 560  
   C. O. 491  
   Cornelia 606  
   Isaac 606  
   Samuel 158 560  
   Thomas 159 560  
 Sherrard see Sherrod  
 Hallock C. 377  
   Mary C. 377  
   Mary R., Mrs. 377 379  
   Robert A. 377  
   Thomas J., Rev. 377  
   Virginia 377 379  
 Sherrill Family 560 561 Gen.  
   560 561 562  
   Abigail 516 561  
   Abigail C. 560  
   Abraham 500 1062  
   Adelaide M. 562  
   Amanda H. 560  
   Anastasia W. 562  
   Augustus 560  
   Burnham 562  
   Caroline 561  
   Charles 561  
   Charles H., Hon. 561  
   Clarissa W. 560  
   Clemence H. 560  
   Daniel 996 1004  
   Darius 561  
   David 562  
   David S. 562  
   Eliza 560  
   Elizabeth 516 562  
   Elizabeth D. 560  
   Elizabeth H. 561  
   Fanny 560  
   Florence E. 562  
   Franklin 560  
   HENRY, CORP. (bi. 560)  
   474 562  
   Henry 560 561 562  
   Hiram 562  
   Hiram L. 325 562  
   Jacob 560 561 1062  
   Jane C. 560  
   Jeannette 561  
   Jemima 260  
   JEREMIAH (bi. 561 a.  
   561)  
   Jeremiah 261 516 560 562  
   John 562  
   Joseph 560  
   Kezia B. 560 561  
   Keziah 261  
 Sherrill Laura 560  
   Lois C. 560  
   Margaret C. 560  
   Mary 560 561  
   Mary A. E. 560  
   Melinda 561  
   Naomi 562  
   Naomi B. 562  
   Nathaniel 562  
   Puah P. 497 560  
 RECOMPENCE, CAPT.  
   (bi. 561) 9 474 560 562  
   Recompence 497 560 561  
   562  
   Rosalie D. 562  
   Ruth H. 561  
   Sally 562  
   Sally L. 562  
 SAMUEL (ONE) (bi. 562)  
 SAMUEL (TWO) (bi. 562)  
   Samuel 560 561 562  
   Samuel, Jr. 1062  
 SARAH (bi. 562) 474 560  
   561  
   Sarah F. 325 562  
   Sarah L. 560  
   Sarah P. 560  
   Seth 562  
   Sophronia D. 562  
   Vashti 561  
   WILLIAM (bi. 562)  
   Zerujah 560  
 Sherrod James 1058  
 Sherwood Blanch V. 585  
   Jennie B. T. 585  
   Vera T. 585  
   William P. 585  
 Shipman —, Capt. 621  
   Edward, Capt. (bi. 1094)  
   Hannah R. 536 562  
   John, Jus. P. 168 1094  
   John 966  
   John, Jr., Capt. (bi. 1094  
   a. 1094)  
   Moses, Jus. P. 168 946 9:9  
   NATHANIEL (bi. 562) 530  
 Sholes Nathan, Corp. 236  
 Short Elizabeth 657  
 Shorter John 332  
   Martha 332  
 Shute — 545  
   Esther P. 545  
   Hannah S. 545  
 Sicard Elizabeth 340  
   Elizabeth F., Mrs. 342  
   Montgomery, Adm'l 340  
   Montgomery, Mrs. 343  
 SIERS JOHN (?) (bi. 686  
   a. 686 723)  
 Sigler Nathaniel 1053  
 Silk Edward 520  
   Reeve A. 520  
   Ruth A., Mrs. 518 519 520  
   527  
 Sill see Sell  
   Martha 525  
   Ruhamah 409  
   Wessel 996 1007 1060  
   Wessel, Clk. 1059  
 Silliman Family 1094  
   Benjamin, Prof. 1094  
   Benjamin, Jr. Prof. 1094  
   Daniel 1094  
   Deodate 203 206  
   Ebenezer 1094  
   Gold S., Brig. Gen. (bi. 1094  
   a. 1094) 206 672 1083  
   Joseph, Mrs. 450  
   Martha D. 1094  
   Mary F. 1094  
   Mary L'H. 450  
   Robert 1094  
 Sills see Sylls  
   James, 2d. 1058

- Sils Rebecca 478  
 Sim Peter 114 115  
 Simcoe John G., Col. 176 205  
 Simkins Barbara 258  
     Vincent 158  
 Simmons see Seaman, Symons  
 ELIZABETH (bi. 562) 443  
     Elizabeth 280  
     John 1017  
 SAMUEL (bi. 563)  
     Sarah 524  
 SOLOMON (bi. 563)  
     WALTER (bi. 563)  
 Simons Family 563  
     Desire P. 563  
     John 563  
     MOSES (bi. 563 a. 563)  
     Peter 1059  
 Simonson Hannah 572  
     John 1053  
     Leah 558  
 Simpkins Vincent 158  
 Simsbury, Conn., Cte. 168  
 SIN NOT PATRICK,  
     SERJT. MAJ. (bi. 563)  
 Skank Elizabeth 638  
 Skeels Elijah 999  
 Skellinger see Schellinger  
     Daniel, Jr. 1002  
     Jacob 1005  
 Skidmore see Scidmore  
     Family 563 Gen. 563  
     Abigail 563  
     Hannah 563  
     John, Capt. 30 96 97 681  
     John 563  
     John I. 697  
     JOSEPH (bi. 563)  
     Mary 563  
     Nathan 563  
     Polly B. 563  
     Samuel 563  
     Sarah 563  
     Susannah 563  
     Temperance 563  
     Thomas 563  
     Walter 563  
 Skillman John, Ens. 1013  
 Skillman Sarah E. 513  
 Skinner — 532  
     Charles P. 401  
     David 1104  
     Emily E. 401  
     Frederick P. 401  
     John, Stm. 168 943  
     Sarah R. 532 1104  
 Slater Lorobabel 788  
 Slaterback Edith H. 377  
     Eva 377  
     George 377  
     George G. 377  
     Miriam 377  
 Slawson George 158  
     Henry, Capt. 998  
     Thomas 158  
 Sleight Anna C. 127  
     Anne F. 327  
     Brimley D. 327  
     Hannah 327  
     John H. 136  
     Philena 423  
     Susan J. 327  
     William R. 327  
     William R., Jr. 327  
 Slipper Katherine 619  
 Sloat Abby G. 450  
     John, D., Com. 450  
 Slocum Family 563 Gen. 564  
     Anthony 563 564  
     Ebenezer 564  
     EBENEZER, JR. LT. (bi.  
         564 a. 564)  
     Edward 563  
     Slocum Eleazer 563  
         Eleazer 564  
         Giles 563 564  
         Herbert J., Col. 451 563  
         John 563  
         Joseph, Hon. 508  
         Joseph 563  
         Joseph J., Col. 451 563  
         Margaret J. 508  
         Margaret O. 508 563  
         Margaret P. J. 563  
         Mary 564  
         Peleg, Rev. 563  
         Rebecca B. 564  
         Sallie L'H. 563  
         Stephen L'H., Lt. Col. 563  
         William B. 563  
     Sloss Ellen 402  
         John 402  
     Slote Cornelia M. 540  
     Small — 480  
         Fannie N. 480  
     Smalling William 996 1006  
         1064  
     Smallwood William, Maj.  
         Gen. 40 44 58 60 87  
         William, Col. 1068 1071  
         1073  
     Smith Family 564 565 566 567  
         —, Maj. 1070  
         —, Serjt. 1000  
         —, MR. (REFUGEE)  
             (bi. 568)  
         —, Mrs. 686  
         — 618  
         Aaron 567 568 1064  
         Aaron, 2d. 567  
         Abbey 565  
         Abby V. L'H. 450  
         Abigail 539  
         ABNER, SERJT. (bi. 568)  
         Abner 567 572  
         Abraham 160 564 565 604  
         Adam 567 568 575  
         Alexander 571  
         Amos 1053 1059 1053  
         Amy 617  
         Ananias 1058 1060  
         Anderson 487  
         Ann 288 567  
         Anna, Wid. 510  
         Anna 476 566 567 583  
         Anna F. 573  
         Anna S. 566  
         Anne 567  
         Anne S. 567  
         Arthur 996 1007 1059  
         Asa 612  
         Austin, Capt. 568  
         Benajah 998 1059  
         Benjamin 1053 1059 1060  
         Benjamin, Jr. 1059  
         Bertram G. 487  
         Brewster 345  
         Caleb, Rev. 529  
         Caleb 574 576 1064  
         Caroline 478  
         Caroline B. 386  
         Caroline E. 528  
         Caroline F. 320  
         Catharine 565  
         Catharine H. 572  
         Catherine V. 614  
         Charity 567  
         Charity A. 570  
         Charity R. 567  
         CHARLES (bi. 568)  
         Charles 224 567 571  
         Charles J. 571  
         Clarence G. T. 571  
         Clarence W. 531  
         Claudius 284 564  
         Cornelia 339  
         Cornelia P. 501  
 SMITH DANIEL, SERJT.  
     (bi. 568)  
     Daniel 339 520 528 566 567  
         568 570 572 576 647  
     Daniel, Jr. 1059  
     Daniel, 1st. 567  
     Daniel, 2d. 567  
     Daniel, 3d. 567  
     Daniel E. 567  
     DAVID (bi. 568) 992  
     DAYTON (bi. 568)  
     Deborah 441 567  
     Dorothy 567  
     Dorothy W. 567 641  
     Ebenezer 510 568 575 998  
         1064  
     Ebenezer, 1st. 567  
     Ebenezer, 2d. 567  
     Edmund 339 566 567 568  
         569 575 1058 1059  
     EDMUND, JR., MAJ. (bi.  
         568)  
     Edmund, Jr., Lt. 569  
     Edmund, 1st. 567  
     Edmund, 2d. 641  
     Edmund, 3d. 567  
     Egbert 574  
     Egbert T., Hon. 571  
     Elbert 339  
     Elemuel, Sr. 1064  
     Elijah 1053 1059  
     Elisha 567  
     Eliza 322 339 539  
     Elizabeth, Wid. 571  
     Elizabeth 270 283 339 441  
         442 445 487 509 564 565  
         567 568 569 571 576 592  
     Elizabeth B. 567  
     Elizabeth C. 575  
     Elizabeth P. 510 566 571  
     Elizabeth T. 567  
     Elizabeth U. 565  
     Elizabeth W. 481 571 644  
     Elkanah 567  
     Elnathan 1063  
     Emma G. 368  
     Emma V. O. 487  
     EPENETUS, LT. (bi. 569)  
     Epenetus 339 567 569 570  
     Ephraim 1058 1060  
     Esther 267 565 604 641  
     Eugenie A. T. 571  
     Eunice 568  
     Experience T. 599  
     Ezekiel 568  
     Fanny R. 531  
     Floyd 567 996 1006 1064  
     Frances C. 566  
     Francis, Brig. Gen. 38  
     Francis, Capt. 568  
     Fredore 565  
     Freelove J. 565  
     GABRIEL, CORP. (bi.  
         569)  
     Gabriel 569  
     George, Judge Adv. 569  
     George, Cte. 569  
     GEORGE, LT. (bi. 569 a.  
         569)  
     George 567  
     Gershom 1017 1064  
     Gilbert, Dr. 566 569 571  
         575 642 1059  
     Gilbert, Esq. 1059  
     Gilbert 567  
     GILBERT, JR. (bi. 569)  
     Gibbor 1059  
     Gloriana 475 476 566  
     Gurdon 450  
     H. Amelia 511  
     Hannah 276 336 429 460  
         478 501 567 570 573 574  
         576 591 607 641  
     Hannah B. 567



- Smith Hannah C. 566 567  
 570 571  
 Hannah H. 567 575  
 Hannah J. 573  
 Hannah L. 567  
 Hannah P. 574 576  
 Hannah S. 564 572  
 Hannah T. 567  
 Hannah V. 618  
 Hannah W. 501 572 573  
 574 642  
 Harry 224  
 Henry, Judge 566  
 Henry, Col. 476 566 569  
 570 575  
 Henry 158 566 567 570 1056  
 1063  
 Henry, Jr. 536  
 Henry S. 566  
 HEZEKIAH (bi. 570)  
 Hezekiah 570  
 Howell C. 574  
 Huldah R. 531  
 Hugh, Lt. 990  
 Hugh 339 573 574 1058  
 Hugh C. 574  
 Ichabod 1063  
 Ichabod, Jr. 1063  
 Inez B. O. 487  
 Isaac, Sr., Judge 565  
 Isaac, Jr., Judge 565  
 Isaac, Jr. 1059 1061 1063  
 1064  
 Isaac, Judge 466 509  
 ISAAC (bi. 570 a. 570)  
 Isaac 326 542 564 565 567  
 570 575  
 Isaiah, Serjt. 1061  
 Israel, Capt. 1016  
 Israel 567 1017 1053 1059  
 1063  
 Jacob, Judge 564  
 Jacob 285 564 565 567 1063  
 1064  
 James, Sr., Serjt. 570 1063  
 James, Capt. 215  
 James (Rock) 1053  
 JAMES (bi. 570)  
 James 160 566 567 568 570  
 575 1053 1061 1064  
 Jane 336 566 573 642  
 Jane F. 574  
 Jarvis E. 574  
 JEFFREY, MAJ. (bi. 570)  
 567 575  
 JEREMIAH, CORP. (bi.  
 570)  
 Jeremiah 570  
 Jerusha 568  
 Jerusha T. 567  
 JESSE (bi. 570)  
 Jesse 453  
 Job, Pay Mr. 570  
 Job, Capt. 570  
 Job, Ens. 570  
 JOB (bi. 570)  
 Job 510 568 569 571 572  
 574 575 577  
 Job, Jr. 1064  
 Job, Ist. 567  
 Job, 2d. 567 641  
 Job, 3d. 567  
 Joel 1063  
 John, Rev. 587  
 John, Judge 564  
 JOHN, DR. (bi. 571) 577  
 John, Gen. (bi. 566 571) 336  
 339 481 510 576 644  
 JOHN, LT. (bi. 571)  
 JOHN, ENS. (bi. 571)  
 JOHN, CORP. (bi. 571)  
 John, Sr. 158 159  
 John (Rock) 564 571 607
- SMITH JOHN, of L. I. (bi.  
 571 a. 571)  
 JOHN, of N. Y. City (bi.  
 686 a. 686)  
 John 224 339 460 564 567  
 John, Jr. 158 159 1059  
 John, P. 543 544  
 John R. 488  
 John T. 574  
 Jonathan (Rock) Lt. 564  
 Jonathan 322 566 1059  
 Joseph, Corp. 1006  
 JOSEPH (bi. 572)  
 Joseph 254 567 568  
 Joseph, Jr. 1064  
 JOSHUA (bi. 572)  
 Joshua 372 1053  
 Joshua, 2d. 567  
 Joshua, 3d. 567  
 JOSIAH, COL. (bi. 572 a.  
 574 h. 573) 355 429 501  
 503 567 570 573 574 577  
 642 997 998 1060 1068  
 1069 1072 1073 1081  
 (" Papers " 692 693 695)  
 (" Diary " 1010 1011  
 1012)  
 Josiah, Capt. 574  
 Josiah, Lt. 574  
 JOSIAH, SERJT. (bi. 574)  
 Josiah 283 567 574  
 Julia 567  
 Juliana 573  
 Juliana C. 574  
 JUSTUS B. (bi. 686)  
 Katharine 574  
 Keturah 568  
 Keziah 599  
 LEMUEL (bi. 575)  
 Lemuel 567  
 Lemuel, Jr. 575 996 1006  
 1064  
 Levi 531  
 Lewis 565  
 Louisa 286 565  
 Lucretia W. 241 243 322  
 396 397  
 Lucy 567  
 Lucy B. 567 569  
 Ludlum 1053  
 Lydia 336 340  
 Lydia F. 571  
 Lydia M. 487  
 Madison 487  
 Margaret 423 454 565 567  
 569 641  
 Margaret B. 566  
 Margaret F. 567  
 Margaret L. 566  
 Margaret P. 509 564 565  
 Maria 285 339 591  
 Martha 303 307 475 515  
 566  
 Martha H. 568  
 Martha M. 568  
 Martha T. 233 475 476 565  
 566 571 576 1080  
 Martin 224  
 Mary 313 352 387 453 460  
 502 509 528 565 566 567  
 574 576 577 598  
 Mary A. 540 567  
 Mary B. 566  
 Mary E. 345  
 Mary H. 573  
 Mary J. 542 543  
 Mary O. 487  
 Mary R. 422 528  
 Mary S. 574  
 Mary W. 566 647  
 Matilda 1102  
 MATTHEW, FIF. (bi.  
 575)  
 Matthew 568 574
- Smith Melancthon (a. 129)  
 129 716  
 Micah 339 564 567 1064  
 Mimot 286  
 Morris 565  
 Moses 339  
 Mowbray 1064  
 Nancy 567  
 NATHAN (bi. 575)  
 NATHANIEL, CORP. (bi.  
 575)  
 Nathaniel 285 352 567 568  
 570 571 572 574 575 577  
 1064  
 NEHEMIAH (bi. 575)  
 Nehemiah 458  
 Newey, Mrs. 564  
 NOAH, CORP. (bi. 575)  
 Noah 575  
 Obadiah, Corp. 1000 1001  
 Obadiah 566 996 1053 1064  
 Obediah 568 577 1007  
 Obediah, 2d. 567  
 Obediah, 3d. 567  
 Obediah, 4th. 567  
 Oliver, Col. 804  
 Oliver, Capt. 574  
 Oliver 429 501 573 574 642  
 901  
 Othniel, Ens. 1013  
 Paninah B. 576  
 Paschal N. 685  
 Patience H. 576  
 Patience T. 567  
 Patty 475  
 Paul W. 487  
 Peleg 996 1007  
 Peter 1064  
 Phebe 286 306 466 511 564  
 505 567 574 577  
 Phebe C. 577  
 Phebe H. 577  
 Phebe L. 565  
 Phebe P. 565  
 Phebe W. 576  
 Philetus, Capt. 991  
 Philetus 990 1064  
 PHILIP (bi. 575)  
 Philip 565  
 Phineas, Ist. 567  
 Platt 565 566 1000 1064  
 Prudence 567 570  
 Rachel H. 567  
 Ralph 501  
 Richard D. (" Hist. of Guil-  
 ford, Conn." 316)  
 Rebecca 298  
 Rebecca F., Wid. 529  
 Rebecca F. 529  
 Rebecca G. 570  
 Rebecca P. 565  
 Rebecca W. 572  
 Rhoda A. 569  
 Rhoda O. 567 569  
 Rhoda T. 612  
 Rhoda V. 574  
 Richard, Jus. 336  
 Richard, Maj. 566 568 569  
 570 571 572 574 575 577  
 RICHARD, ENS. (bi. 575)  
 Richard 339 441 442 510  
 511 564 566 567 568 569  
 570 572 575 609  
 Richard, 2d. 567 570 571  
 577  
 Richard, 3d. 567  
 Richard, 4th. 567  
 Robert 571  
 Russell G. 574  
 Ruth 453 566 567 572 596  
 Ruth H. 577  
 Ruth S. 536  
 Ruth T. 567  
 Ruth W. 576 641

- Smith St. Richard 567 575  
 Sally R. 574  
 SAMUEL, LT. (bi. 576)  
 Samuel 272 453 567 569 577  
 598  
 Sarah, Mrs. 1084  
 Sarah 272 283 336 434 441  
 539 566 567 576 616 641  
 642  
 Sarah A. 571  
 Sarah B. 566  
 Sarah C. 568  
 Sarah J. B. 574  
 Sarah K. 568  
 Sarah S. 567  
 Selah 1058  
 Shubal 298 1063  
 Silas 599 996 1006 1007  
 1059 1063  
 Siloh 1053  
 Solomon 567 570 1064  
 Sophia 281  
 Stephen 1017 1064  
 Susan 487  
 Susannah 339 355 567 587  
 Susannah F. 567  
 Susannah G. 573  
 Susannah S. 567  
 Susannah V. 576  
 Sybil 503  
 SYLVESTER (bi. 576)  
 Tabitha 339 566  
 Tabitha F. 520 566 567  
 Temperance 510 567 568  
 Temperance K. 569  
 Thaddeus 1017 1063  
 Thomas, Cte. 1049  
 Thomas 339 564 654 711  
 1058 1059 1064  
 Thomas, Jr. 1053  
 Thomas R. 574  
 Timothy 567 570 577 596  
 1059 1063  
 Timothy R., Mrs. 531  
 Uria, Rev. 614  
 URIAH, LT. (bi. 576) 992  
 Uria 564 565  
 Vileta 259  
 Waters 711 712  
 William, Judge (bi. 566  
 576) 434 528 571 641  
 1060 1082  
 William, Historian 434  
 William, Dr. (bi. 577 a. 577  
 h. 577) 382 502 567 571  
 1085  
 William, Col. (h. 565) 475  
 476 565 566 569 570 571  
 575 576 1063  
 William (Rock) 1053  
 William, Sr. 577  
 William, Jr. 577 1064  
 WILLIAM (bi. 577) 992  
 William 159 339 564 565  
 567 571 574 576 1064  
 William E. T. 571  
 William H., Maj. 566 571  
 576  
 William H. 454 566 583  
 Winifred 368  
 Woodhull 339 567 574  
 Zadock 1063  
 Zebulon 998 1053 1063  
 Zephanias 1059  
 Zerviah S. 567  
 Zopher 1017  
 Smyth Rock 1053  
 Sylvester 996 1001  
 Sneedecar John 1063  
 Sneedicker Barent 1053  
 Christian 1053  
 Gilbert 1053  
 Johannes 1053  
 John 1053  
 Snediker Isaac 1053  
 Snell —, Capt. 26  
 Jacob 420  
 Mary 420  
 Snider Family 429  
 Sniffen Isaac 1001  
 Snow Lily 528  
 Snyder Amelia R. O. 487  
 Anthony 537  
 Edward 487  
 Frances R. 537  
 John 1058  
 Soaper Jonah 996  
 Moses 996 1006  
 Samuel 1064  
 Solomon see Salmon  
 Soper see Loper  
 Family 577  
 Amos 577 578  
 Bethia F. 577  
 Ebenezer 1059  
 Ephraim 1059  
 GILBERT (bi. 578)  
 Jesse, Corp. 578  
 JESSE (bi. 578) 577  
 John 1063  
 Jonah 1066  
 Josiah 1063  
 Lovina 525  
 Mary 283 302  
 Moses 1006 1063  
 Rachel 293  
 William 578 1063  
 Sorel see De Sorel  
 Southampton, L. I. Cte. 692  
 704 992  
 Southard Abel 1053  
 Caleb 1053  
 Cornelius 224  
 James 1053  
 John 1053  
 Solomon 1053  
 Thomas 1053  
 Southerland Phebe E. 420  
 William 420  
 William H. H., Rear Adm'l  
 420  
 Southwick Charlotte A. 1085  
 Jonathan 1085  
 Sparks Jared ("Life of Gen.  
 Washington" 48 80 129),  
 ("Life of Gen. Arnold"  
 80 1079)  
 Spelman Phineas, Stm. 168  
 927  
 Spencer Family 253 Gen. 253  
 Alice 252  
 Christopher 253  
 Edward S. 253  
 Elihu, Rev. 1075 1094  
 Elizabeth 656  
 Frederick C. 253  
 Irving 650  
 Jane 253  
 Jared 252  
 Jemima 450  
 Joseph, Stm. 168  
 Joseph, Maj. Gen. (bi. 1094  
 p. 43 47 a. 43)  
 Lavinia 656  
 Margaret H. B. 650  
 Obadiah, Capt. (bi. 239  
 253)  
 Obadiah 253  
 Oliver, Col. 1018  
 Samuel 917  
 Temperance 359  
 Thomas 253  
 Walter T. 253  
 Sperry Eunice 246  
 Spicer Gen. 686  
 Benjamin 1055  
 Peter W., Gen. 686  
 SPICERS —, WID. (bi.  
 686 a. 723)  
 Spink Family 253  
 Betsey 253  
 Deborah 253  
 Delight 253  
 Deliverance 253  
 Ishmael 253  
 Lydia 253  
 Richard, Capt. (bi. 239 253  
 a. 253)  
 Richard 253  
 Shibnah 253  
 Splitstone Sarah 281  
 Spooner Alden 507  
 Rebecca J. 507  
 Sprague Dering J. 329  
 Edward 1053  
 Edward P., Rev. 329  
 Elijah 1053  
 John 1053  
 Sarah F. 329  
 Vesta D. 329  
 William 1053  
 William B., Rev. ("An-  
 nals of the Amn. Pulpit"  
 530)  
 Springsteen Casper 1053  
 Squier Abraham 1055  
 Jonathan 1062  
 Rachel 458  
 Thomas 458  
 Squire Family 578 Gen. 578  
 Anna E. 578  
 Caleb 579  
 Caroline G. 253  
 Charles L., Dr. 253 428 457  
 578 579 580  
 Daniel 579  
 David, Serjt. 578  
 David 578  
 DAVID, JR. (bi. 578)  
 Elizabeth P. 578  
 Ellen 578  
 George 578 579  
 Hannah 579  
 Harriet B. 578  
 Henry 578  
 JOHN (bi. 578)  
 John 578 579  
 Jonathan 578 579  
 MARGERY, MRS. (bi.  
 579) 578  
 MARY (bi. 579) 578  
 Phebe 579  
 Philip 578  
 Rachel L. 578  
 Rebecca 578 579  
 Recompence 578  
 Thomas, Serjt. 578  
 Thomas 578 579  
 Thomas, Jr. 578  
 William 578  
 Squires —, Mr. 972  
 Elizabeth 554  
 Elizabeth S. 580  
 George 580  
 Hannah S. 580  
 Henry 580  
 John 580  
 Recompence 580  
 Seth 631  
 Stage Susan A. 539  
 Stanbrough Family 579  
 Alice 260 384  
 Alice W. 579  
 Davis 1055  
 Eleazer 579  
 ELISHA (bi. 579 a. 579)  
 Ezra 1055  
 James 579  
 John 579  
 JOSEPH (bi. 579)  
 Josiah 579 996 1002 1055

- STANBROUGH LEWIS**  
 (bi. 579 a. 579)  
 Mary 334 614  
 Mehitable 579  
 Peregrine 579  
 Phebe C. 577  
 Sarah E. 579  
 Sarah J. 579  
**STEPHEN** (bi. 579 a. 579)  
 Thomas 996 1005 1055  
 Standard —, Rev. 1076  
 Staneford see Sandford  
 Stanley Gad, Stm. 168 918  
 1104  
**Stannard Abner** 917  
 Anna 250  
 Joseph 917 938 940  
**Stansbury Charles** 400  
 Nancy H. 400  
**Stanton Family** 253 Gen. 253  
 254  
 —, Capt. 1068  
 Abigail, Mrs. 475  
 Amos, Capt. 236  
 Barnabas 1055  
 Daniel, Serjt. 236  
 Daniel 253  
 Enoch, Lt. 236  
 John 253  
 Joseph 253  
 Robert 253 254  
 Sarah 254  
 Thomas, Judge 253  
 Thomas, Capt. (bi. 239  
 254)  
 Thomas, Lt. 254  
 Thomas 253 254  
 William 253 254  
 & Burdseye 285  
**Stark John, Maj. Gen.** (bi.  
 1094 p. 70 a. 70)  
**Starr Family** 579 Gen. 292  
 580  
 Comfort, Dr. 579 580  
 Comfort 684  
 Daniel 246  
 Elizabeth 579 607  
 Frank P. 7 244 492 493 579  
 ("The Thomas Spencer  
 Family" 253)  
 Hannah B. 579  
 Jerusha S. 580  
**JOHN** (bi. 580 a. 580) 292  
 Joseph 580  
 Laura 284  
 Mary 291 580  
 Mary M. 580  
 Nicholas, Serjt. 236  
 Rachel 580  
 Samuel 579 580  
 Thomas, Dr. 579 580  
 Thomas 580  
 Thomas, Jr. 236  
 William, Jus. P. 168 952 675  
 William, Stm. 168 900 904  
 945  
**Statler Helen R. C., Mrs.** 668  
 675  
 Herbert O. 668  
**Stedman John, Serjt.** 236  
**Steel Rachel** 262  
**Steer Elizabeth** 416 630  
 Richard 416 630  
**Steiner Bernard C., Dr.**  
 ("Hist. of Guilford,  
 Conn." 166 323 324 440  
 482 988 1080 1093)  
**Stephen Adam, Maj. Gen.** 60  
 87  
**Stephens Family** 580  
 Abigail 580  
 Abraham 501 580  
 Ann 580 631  
 Belinda, Mrs. 686  
 Stephens Charles 580  
 Edward 580 1056  
 Elizabeth 580  
 Elizabeth C. 580  
 Hannah 580  
 Henry 580  
 Josiah 580  
 Mary 574  
 Matthias 580  
 Mehitable 580  
 Nancy H. 501  
 Phebe 580  
 Sarah J. 580  
 Susanna 580  
 Susannah 567  
 Sylvanus 580  
 Thomas, Capt. 580  
**THOMAS** (bi. 580)  
**THOMAS, JR.** (bi. 580)  
 William, Capt. 580  
**WILLIAM, ENS.** (bi. 580)  
 William 580  
**Stephenson Abigail** 633  
 Charles, Capt. 176  
 Thomas 160  
**Sterkins John** 1001  
**Sterling see Stirling**  
 Earl of 155 161 327 687  
 Anna 281  
 Ansel M. 281  
 Daniel 267  
 Florence 281  
 John 281  
 Marah 267  
 Mary 281  
 Mary E. 281  
 Olive 281  
 Sara W. 281  
 Sarah 281  
 Sarah E. 281  
 Stephen 281  
 Stephen P. 281  
**Sterry Hannah** 240  
 Roger 240  
**Steuart David** 327  
 Hannah S. 327  
**Steuben Frederick W., Baron**  
 de, Maj. Gen. (bi. 1095  
 p. 77 a. 77) 669 1093  
**Stevens Benjamin** 619  
 Charlotte H. 263  
**EBENEZER, COL.** (bi.  
 686 p. 71 a. 71) 661  
 George 263  
 Horatio G., Maj. Gen. 687  
 Jeremiah 263  
 John 158  
 John A. 186 663 687  
 Lydia P. 263  
 Margarette Van D. 619  
 Rebecca 262  
 Rebecca H. 687  
 Rebecca L. 687  
 Rubina 272  
 Simon, Cte. 699  
 Simon 189  
 Susan 322  
 William, Capt. 90 102 674  
 ("Discipline of Art'y.  
 U. S. A." 90 91 102 103)  
**Stevenson Abigail** 314 633  
**Stewart John** 1058  
**Stewart —, Capt.** 176  
**Catharine** 266  
 Ellen 266  
 James 224  
 Jessie B. 266  
**JOHN** (bi. 687 a. 723)  
 Joseph 266  
 Lucy 479  
**Stickling Edmund** 1001  
**Stiles Henry R., Dr.** ("Hist.  
 of Wethersfield, Conn."  
 240)  
 Stiles William 1053  
 Still William 996 1007 1058  
 1060 1061  
**Stillenwert Jacob, Ens.** 1013  
**Stillman Addie** 480  
 Alice 480  
 Edward 480  
 Ezra 480  
 Mary N. 480  
 Nancy 480  
 Nathaniel 480  
**Stilwell Richard** 710  
 Thomas, Or. Mr. 998  
**STINE WILLIAM** (bi. 580)  
 Stirling see Sterling  
**(ALEXANDER WILL-**  
**IAM) LORD, MAJ.**  
**GEN.** (bi. 687 p. 43 a.  
 43 118) 677 1090  
 Kitty 687  
 Mary 687 1090  
 Mary L. 677  
 Sarah L. 687  
**Stivers Lawrence** 1001  
**Stockam Henry** 468  
 Susannah M. 468  
**Stocker Henry** 140 468  
 John 1051  
 Susannah M. 468  
**Stoddard Mary H.** 603  
 Sarah 603  
 William 603  
**Stokes Maude** 405  
**Stone Gen.** 370  
 Charles G. 251  
 Charlotte N. 386  
 Clara J. 366 371  
 Elizabeth 371  
 Hannah 445  
 Martha 371  
 Mary 372  
 Maud 376  
 Medad 371 372  
 Mindwell 369  
 Nathan, Cte. 168 821  
 Nathaniel, Stm. 168 954  
 Nathaniel 169 882  
 Reubin, Stm. 168 944 951  
 Rubin 831  
 Solomon 371  
 William L. ("Life of  
 Joseph Brant" 1080)  
 Zipporah 445  
**Stonington, Conn.** Cte. 169  
 170 760 778 787 868  
**Stoots Caroline H.** 309  
 William D. 309  
**Storer Nathaniel, Capt.** 241  
 Nehemiah 1055  
 Polly A. 241  
**Storge John** 160  
**Storrs Family** 580 581  
 Esther G. 580  
 Eunice 581  
 Eunice C. H. 581  
 Hannah M. 581  
**JOHN, REV.** (bi. 581 a.  
 581) 323  
 John 580 581  
 Joshua 581  
 Luther 581  
 Mary 581  
 Mary C. 580  
 Mary H. 580  
 Mary J. 581  
 Mary W. 580  
 Richard S., Rev. 581  
 Richard S. 581  
 Sally W. 581  
 Samuel 580 581  
 Sarah W. 581  
**Storje John** 160  
**Stotesbury Lucy** 430  
 Mary H. 430



- S'othoff Albert, Lt. 1013  
 Stout Elizabeth 524  
   James D. 524  
   John, Capt. 687  
   JOHN (bi. 687 a. 687)  
 Stoutenburgh Henry A. 333  
   Isaac 146 711 712 728 729  
 Stover James 1055  
 Stow Family 254  
   Elihu 493  
   Hannah 254  
   Jemima P. 493  
   John 254  
   Joseph 254  
   Rosetta 254  
   Thomas 254  
   Zebulon, Capt. (bi. 239 254)  
 Stowell Emma E. 312  
 Strachan — 182  
 Strafford Thomas W., Earl of 161  
 Straiton Amelia, Mrs. 538  
 Strang Elizabeth 618  
   Gilbert, Ens. 1016  
 Stratton Family 581  
   Benjamin 1062  
   Daniel 996 1003 1055 1065  
   Eliphalet 1063  
   George 374  
   Jeremiah 1055  
   John, Serjt. Maj. 999  
   John, Serjt. 999 1006  
   John 581 704 706 996 1062 1064  
   Jonathan 1063  
   Martha 506  
   Matthew 1062  
   Nancy 374  
   Polly 608  
   Richard 581  
   Ruth 630  
   SAMUEL (bi. 581)  
   Stephen 581 996 1007 1062 1063  
 Street Caroline A. 1089  
   Charles H. 286  
   Jerusha 580  
   Naomi 286  
   Quincy B. 286  
 Streit Margaret 372  
 Stretton Martha 296  
 Strickland Elizabeth 557  
   Joanna 640  
   John 160 640  
   Samuel 160  
 Stringham Jacob 1053  
   Samuel 1053  
 Strode James 532  
   Mary 532  
 Strong Family 581  
   —, Col. 1073  
   Abigail F. 581  
   Abigail T. 582  
   Angleina 454 455  
   Angelina L. 583  
   Anna S. 566 583  
   BENAJAH, CAPT. (bi. 582 a. 582) 464 595  
   Benajah, Serjt. 582  
   Benajah 582  
   Benjamin 583  
   Cornelia U. 583  
   Elizabeth 582  
   Elizabeth C. 582  
   Elizabeth C. T. 583  
   George 1062  
   George W. 454 455 583  
   Hannah B. 583  
   Hannah T. 582  
   Hannah W. 582  
   Hetty J. 583  
   Johanna 342 582  
   John, Elder 581
- STRONG JOHN (bi. 582)  
   John 581 582  
   Joseph 583  
   Keturah 528 583  
   Lulu R. 376  
   Margaret 583  
   Martha M. 582  
   Mary 582 583  
   Mary C. 581  
   Mary H. 581  
   Mary T. 595  
   Nancy 582  
   Nathan, Capt. 1016  
   Nathan 542  
   Samuel 582  
   Sarah 464 542 582  
   Sarah H. 329  
   Sarah W. 583  
   Selah, Esq., Hon. 583  
   Selah, Treas'r 1079  
 SELAH, CAPT. (bi. 582 a. 583 h. 583) 560 764 992  
   Selah 566 582  
   Selah, Jr. 582  
   Selah, B., Capt. 583  
   Selah B. 278 476 582 583  
   Simeon, Maj. 1070  
   Susannah 560 582  
   Susannah T. 582 594  
   Thomas 581 582 587 594  
   Thomas S., Judge 583  
   William 582 583  
   William, Mrs. 374  
   Zipporah 560 582 587  
 Stroud James 532  
   Mary R. 532  
 Stryker Alida 650  
   Alida L. W. 650  
   Elizabeth G. 650  
   Elizabeth W. 650  
   Evelyn 650  
   Goss L. 650  
   Harriet M. D. 650  
   Isaac P., Rev. 650  
   Isaac P. 650  
   John L. 650  
   Katharine H. T. 650  
   Katharine W. 650  
   Lloyd P. 650  
   Mary A. 650  
   Melancthon W., Rev. 650  
   Raymond 650  
   Robert McB. 650  
   Susan C. 650  
 STUART SILAS (bi. 583)  
   Sturges Eunice 642  
   Sturtevant Julian, Dr. 591  
   Lucy T. 591  
 Stuyvesant — 180  
   Elizabeth 669  
   Peter, Gov. 163 276 603  
 Suffin Charlotte 365  
 Suffolk Co., N. Y., Cte. 692  
   1090 1095  
 Sullivan John, Maj. Gen. (bi. 1095 p. 79 a. 79) (" Expedition " 533 690 1083 1084 1086 1095)  
 Summer — 525  
   Cornelia G. 525  
 Summers Henry 1058  
 Sumner Edward H. 305  
   Elizabeth 305  
   Jethro, Brig. Gen. 87  
 Sumter Thomas, Brig. Gen. 80  
 Sunderland Andrew 224  
   Katharine C., Wid. 545  
   Matthew, Capt. 545  
   Matthew 160  
 Sutton Alice 314  
   Robert 1053  
   W. 656
- Suydam Barnard, Capt. 1013  
   Ferd's, Capt. 1013  
   John 1053  
   Lambert, Capt. 46 1013  
   Swan L. M., Mrs. 415  
   Swart —, Capt. 102  
   Swartwout Family 520  
   Jacobus, Col. 40 1021  
   Jacobus 133  
   Swazey Abigail 377  
   Swead James 158  
   Swasey Isaac 996 1007  
   Swasey Joseph 1060  
   Sweatland Abi 428  
   Sweesy William 998  
   Sweet Susan 490  
   Sweezey Anna 370  
   Richard 370  
   Sweesy James 992  
   Swenson Nora 590  
   Swersy Daniel 992  
   Enos 992  
   William 992  
 Swezey Family 583  
   Abel 1058 1060  
   Achsah 480  
   Christopher 1060 1061  
   DANIEL (bi. 584) 992  
   Enos 992 1060 1061  
   Isaac 1058 1060 1061  
   James 1058 1060 1061  
   James, Jr. 1058 1060 1061  
   John 583  
   Joseph 583 1058  
   Joseph, Jr. 583  
   Mary 1101  
   Moses, Rev. 583  
   Richard 583  
   Richard, Jr. 1059  
   Samuel, Rev. 583  
   Samuel 583  
   Stephen 583 1061  
   Stephen, 3d. 1058 1061  
   William, Corp. 1061  
   William 992 1058 1060  
 Swift Caroline T. 602  
   Elizabeth 620  
   Heman, Brig. Gen. 87 1040  
   Judah 142  
   Lewis, Prof. 602  
   Ora 591  
 Sylls see Sills  
   Phineas 996 1006  
   Sylvester Brinley (bi. 327 328 h. 328)  
   Constant 327  
   Giles 328  
   Grissel 328 446 453  
   Margaret 328 402 515  
   Mary 329 330 515  
   Nathaniel (bi. 327 328 m. 256) 274 388 402 418 446 453 515  
   Patience 328 446  
   Symmes Anna T. 520  
   John C. 529  
   Timothy, Rev. 1076  
 Symons Solomon 1053
- Tabbe (Taber?) Giles, Master (bi. 239 254)  
 Taber Family 584  
   Abbie T. 585  
   Alma G. 585  
   Amon Sr. 282 371  
   AMON, JR. (bi. 584)  
   Amon 279 584  
   Arthur M. 585  
   Bertha A. R. 585  
   Bertha R. 1103  
   Charles S. 585  
   Charlotte E. 585  
   Charlotte E. T. 585  
   Clifford D. 584

- Taber Cynthia 584 585  
   Donald 585  
   Edith G. 585  
   Edna M. 585  
   Edward F. 584 585  
   Elbert W. 584  
   Elina L. 585  
   Elizabeth Van D. 585  
   Ellen G. 584  
   Eloise V. 584  
   Emerson 585  
   Emma G. 585  
   Estelle T. 585  
   Esther 584 610  
   Esther V. 584  
   Eula 585  
   Fannie 584  
   Frank A. 585  
   Frank A., Jr. 585  
   Frank M. 585  
   Franklin 584  
   Franklin C. 585  
   Franklin W. 585  
 FREDERICK (bi. 584)  
   Frederick 363 585  
   Frederick, Jr. 584  
   Frederick T. 585  
   Genevieve H. 585  
   Grtrude P. 585  
   Grace D. C. 585  
   Harriet E. F. 585  
   Harry 584  
   Harry B. 585  
   Hazel 585  
   Henry M. 584  
   Henry T. 584  
   Horace G. 585  
   Jane T. C. 584  
   Jennie B. 585  
   Katharine F. 584  
   Kenneth 585  
   Lorena V. 585  
   Lydia 584  
   Lydia A. 585 615  
   Mabel E. 585  
   Marjorie 585  
   Mary, Wid. 584  
   Mary 279 282 363 584  
   Mary A. 363  
   Mary B. 584  
   Mary C. 584  
   Mary E. 584  
   Mary F. 584  
   Mary L. B. 585  
   Mary T. 584  
   May 585 1103  
   Patience 371 584  
   Phebe T. 585  
   Philip 584  
   Philip S. 585  
   Raymond 585 1103  
   Rebecca 584  
   Rebekah 610  
   Rose E. T. 585  
   Russell 585  
   Samuel 584  
   Samuel B. 584 585  
   Sarah 584  
   Seth B. 584 1103  
   Seth B., Jr. 585  
   Sibel T. 584  
   Susan A. 584  
   Wendell 585  
   William 585  
 Tabor Family 584  
 Taintor Elizabeth 260  
 Talcott Alvan, Dr. ("MSS.  
   of Guilford, Conn.,  
   Families" 524)  
 Talcott Matthew, Jus. P. 168  
   785 758 776 793 794 804  
   810 822 832 850  
   Matthew, Col. 40 1070  
   1073  
 Talleball Christopher 1057  
 Talleyrand Charles M.,  
   Prince 418  
 Tallmadge Family 585 Gen.  
   586 587 590 591  
   Abigail B. 587  
   Ann 587  
   Arthur F. 590  
   Benjamin, Rev. 560 582  
   586 587 590 591  
 BENJAMIN, COL. (bi.  
   587 p. 586 a. 586 h. 587  
   589 t. 590) 10 340 571  
   576 589 590 591 1080  
   ("Memoir" 48 80 182  
   210 212 232 233 234 236  
   238 587 591)  
   Benjamin, Lt. 589  
   Benjamin H. 589 591  
   Betty B. 591  
   Cineus C. M. 586  
   Cornelia 589  
   Daniel 1065  
   David 586 590  
   Eliza C. 589 590  
   Enos 586  
   Experience M. 587  
   Frederick A. 587 589  
   Frederick S. 589 590  
   George W. 589 590  
   Hannah H. 587  
   Hannah W. 587  
   Harriet W. 589  
   Henry 589  
   Henry A., Lt. 590  
   Henry F. 589  
   Isaac 587  
   Isaac S. 591  
   James 587 590 591  
 JOHN (bi. 590)  
   John 587 590 591  
   Josiah 587 591  
   Julia B. 590  
   Julia F. 589  
   Laura P. 590  
 LOIS (bi. 590)  
   Lois 591  
   Lydia P. 590  
   Marcy A. 587  
   Margaret Van A. 591  
   Maria Wid. 589  
   Maria C. A. 589  
   Maria H. 589  
   Maria J. 589  
   Maria S. 591  
   Mary 591  
   Mary A. T. 591  
   Mary C. 591  
   Mary F., Mrs. (bi. 589 590  
   p. 586 baptismal. bowl  
   588)  
   Mary H. 591  
   Mary P. 591  
   Montgomery 589  
   Nancy A. E. 589  
   Nathaniel 587 591  
   Phebe D. 587  
   Rachel 591  
   Rebecca 587  
   Robert 586 587 590 591  
 SAMUEL, ADJT. (bi. 591  
   a. 591) 587 590  
   Samuel, Lt. 591  
   Samuel, Ens. 591  
   Samuel, Serjt. 591  
   Samuel 587  
   Samuel H. 591  
   Sarah N. 587  
   Stephen 586  
   Susan 591  
   Susannah S. 587  
   Thomas, Capt. 586 587 590  
   591  
 Tallmadge Thomas 585 586  
   587 590 591  
   Thomas, Jr. 586  
 WILLIAM, SERJT. (bi.  
   591) 587 590  
   William 586 591  
   William P. 589  
   William S., Col. 589  
   Zipporah S. 560 582 587  
 Talmadge David 1062  
   David, Jr. 1062  
   Elisha 1062  
   Enos 1062  
   Jeremiah 1062  
   John 1062  
   Nathaniel 1062  
   Thomas 1062  
 Talmage Family 585  
   Enos 996 1004  
   Joseph 996 1005 1055  
   Mary F. 262  
   Nathaniel 262  
   Phebe 262  
   Stephen 1066  
 Talman Elizabeth 567  
   John, Cte. 145  
   John 130  
   Thomas 1001 1053  
 Talmig Daniel 1065  
 Tanner Family 591  
   Benjamin 996 1001 1008  
   Consider 591  
   Cyrus 591  
   Ebenezer 591  
   Edward A. 591  
   Ephraim 591  
   Frederick C. 591  
   Hannah 591  
   Harriet 386  
   Huldah M. 591  
   Joseph 591  
   Joseph A. 591  
   Lucinda 591  
   Lucy 591  
   Lydia 591  
   Maranda 591  
   Marvin 591  
   Mehitable 591  
   Nicholas 160  
   Ora 591  
   Patty 591  
   Thomas, Sr. 591  
   Thomas Jr. 591  
   Tryal 591  
 WILLIAM (bi. 591)  
 Tappen see Topping  
   Christopher, Aud. 189  
   Christopher 36 131  
 Tarbell David 996 1002 1055  
   Jonah 1065  
   Jonas 1055  
 Tarbox Lucy W. 374  
 Tarleton, Sir Banastre, Maj.  
   81 176 196  
 Taylor John 688  
 Taylor —, Adj. 1068  
   — 368 525  
   Abigail 646  
   Andrew 312  
   Arthur 312  
   Cornelia 312  
   Elizabeth 420  
   Elizabeth S. 567 592  
   Emily 312  
   Emma 312  
   Evelyn 312  
   Fortunatus 1059  
   Frederick A. 312  
   GEORGE (bi. 591)  
   George 400  
   Gilbert 312  
   Hannah B. 591  
   Hannah S. 591  
   Harold 312

- Taylor Harriet 312  
 Harriet G. 525  
 Harriet H. 387  
 Harry 312  
 Job 592  
 JOHN (bi. 687 a. 723)  
 John 1063  
 Jordan 1063  
 Joseph, Rev. 1075  
 Lillian 312  
 Louise R. 312  
 Malcolm 312  
 Mary 400  
 Mathias 999  
 Maude 312  
 Mildred 312  
 Moses 387  
 NATHANIEL (bi. 591)  
 Richard P. 420  
 Samuel, Rev. 582  
 Samuel 999  
 Susan 554  
 Theodore 312  
 Timothy 1063  
 WILLIAM (bi. 591)  
 William 312 507 592  
 Zipporah S. 582  
 Tedwitz —, Lt. Col. 1071  
 Templeton Elizabeth C. 583  
 Oliver, Cte. 1049  
 Ten Broeck — 677  
 Petrus, Col. 73 1019  
 Ten Eyck Effe 673  
 Tennant Gilbert 151  
 Terbell Puah 485  
 Terpenney —, Maj. 176  
 Terrell Mary R. 517  
 Thomas 517  
 Terrill see Terry  
 Barnabas 338 416 1059  
 Bethia 639  
 James 996 1002  
 Keziah 338 416  
 Mary 416  
 Richard 1059  
 Thomas 639  
 Terry see Terrill  
 Family 592  
 — 410 668  
 Abigail, Wid. 389  
 ABIGAIL (bi. 592 a. 592)  
 593  
 Abigail 388 406 436 582  
 594 610 611  
 Abigail H., Wid. 389  
 Abigail H. 434 594  
 Ambrose 224  
 Anna 370  
 BETHIAH (bi. 592 a. 592)  
 593  
 Bethiah 490  
 Beulah Y. 654  
 Brewster 1058  
 Caroline 487  
 Catharine C. 593  
 Catherine W. 668  
 Charlotte 524  
 Charlotte E. 585  
 Daniel 471 592 593 997  
 1008 1009 1056  
 Daniel, Jr. 997 1008 1059  
 Daniel T. 610  
 David 997 1010 1055  
 David, Jr. 1056  
 Deborah 364  
 Deborah W. 592  
 Deziah 369 592  
 Eleanor H. 592  
 Elijah 997 1009  
 Elijah, Jr. 997 1010  
 Eliza 524 592  
 Elizabeth 268 594 610  
 Elizabeth C. 434  
 Ephraim, Jus. P. 168 829  
 Terry Estelle 585  
 Esther T. 610  
 Eunice Y. 524  
 Galen 524  
 Gershom 592 593 1058 1059  
 1060 1061  
 Hannah M. 592  
 Henry 1059  
 Isaiah, Corp. 1057  
 James 997 1002 1003 1065  
 1066  
 Jasper 592  
 Jeremiah, Lt. 88 990  
 Jeremiah 1062 1064  
 JOHN (bi. 592)  
 John 363 370 469 516 592  
 613  
 John, Jr. 1055  
 John C. 434 594 1059  
 Jonathan 294 592 609 610  
 1055 1057  
 Joseph 584 592 992 997  
 1007 1055 1058 1060 1061  
 JOSHUA (bi. 593)  
 Joshua, Jr. 593  
 Keturah 406  
 Lucretia 592  
 Lydia 524 592  
 Lydia A. 487  
 Lydia R. 324 592  
 Lydia T. 592 609  
 Mahetable 524  
 Margaret F. 592  
 Martha 516 592 613  
 Martha C. 592  
 Martha P. 592  
 Martina 524  
 Mary 266 363 370 407 490  
 517 584 620 630  
 Mary M. 471  
 Mehitabel 470  
 Mehitable 370 516 594 637  
 Mehitable T. 592 609  
 Naomi D. 592  
 Noah 592 1055  
 Patience 610  
 Paul 1058 1061  
 Peggy H. 592  
 Phebe 585  
 Phineas 524 592  
 Rhoda T. 610  
 RICHARD (bi. 593 a. 593)  
 333  
 Richard 592  
 Rose E. 585  
 Ruth 273 283 592 594 610  
 637  
 Sally P. 592  
 Samuel 592 593 1061  
 Samuel B. 654  
 Sarah 524 592  
 Sibil 584  
 Thankful V. 617  
 THOMAS, COL. (bi. 593  
 a. 594) 388 389 434 436  
 495 592 610 993 1104  
 Thomas, Capt. 610  
 Thomas 592 593 609 637  
 Thomas, 3d. 637 1055  
 Tinah B. 592  
 Tiny 524  
 Wells 617  
 William 370 434 524 1064  
 Thacher Alice D. 606  
 Archibald G. 606  
 Archibald G., Jr. 606  
 Ethel D. 606  
 Isabel D. 606  
 Mercy 245  
 Samuel 241 750  
 Thayer Joanna 319  
 Mary D. 557  
 Thebaud Edward V. 557  
 Elizabeth H. S. 557  
 Thickstone William 160  
 Thomas Family 594  
 —, Capt. 176  
 Abigail S. 594  
 Bethsheba 599  
 Charity 594  
 Gloriana 594  
 Harriet H. 614  
 John, Rev. 150 594  
 John, Maj. Gen. 87  
 JOHN, CAPT. (bi. 594)  
 JOHN (bi. 594)  
 Katharine 339  
 Katherine F. 594  
 Margaret 594  
 Mary C. 422  
 Mary W. 619  
 NATHANIEL P., MRS.  
 (bi. 594)  
 Phebe P. 594  
 Sarah, Mrs. 328  
 Susannah 241  
 Sybill 594  
 Thomas, Col. 40 196 339  
 594 1022  
 Thomas 594  
 Thompson see Tomson  
 Family 594  
 —, Col. 40 1073  
 Abraham G. 540 595  
 Sir Benjamin, Col., Count  
 Rumford (bi. 1095) 175  
 176  
 Benjamin 1058  
 Benjamin F. (bi. 596 a. 596  
 h. 595) 365 595 ("Hist.  
 of L. I." 27 28 48 88  
 120 140 146 158 159 186  
 187 194 204 219 226 228  
 234 238 270 271 278 279  
 284 285 287 295 296 306  
 315 323 326 327 328 336  
 337 339 347 352 354 355  
 356 357 365 396 404 425  
 426 434 436 442 443 444  
 452 453 454 467 475 476  
 481 482 483 510 511 512  
 529 530 550 556 557 566  
 567 568 571 576 582 583  
 586 594 595 596 603 605  
 607 635 641 642 646 647  
 649 650 651 662 678 684  
 687 990 1050 1054 1094  
 1095)  
 Camilla 606  
 Catharine 285  
 David 595  
 Edward Z. 596  
 Elias 998 1017 1058  
 Elizabeth 389 567  
 Elizabeth H. 595  
 Elizabeth L. 596  
 George L., Rev. 333 595  
 596 984  
 Hannah 582 595  
 Hannah B. 594  
 Harriet S. 596  
 Henry R. 596  
 Isaac, Judge 352 595  
 Isaac, Jus. P. 704  
 Isaac, Chn. 88  
 Isaac, Lt. 991  
 Isaac 595 1064  
 JOHN (bi. 594)  
 JONATHAN (bi. 594 a.  
 595)  
 Jonathan 333 389 582 595  
 596 641  
 Lewis D. 595  
 Lewis D., Jr. 595  
 Lorana 333  
 Lorana D., Mrs. 595  
 Martha 333  
 Martha D. 596



- Thompson Mary 264 352  
 Mary G. 595 596  
 Mary H. 365 596  
 Mary H. G. 596  
 Mary W. 595 596 641  
 Patience 567  
 Phebe S. 596  
 Rachel R. 540 595  
 Robert E., Rev. ("Amn. Ch. Hist. Series" 149 150)  
 Ruth 1104  
 Ruth S. 596  
 S A M U E L, D R. and CAPT. (bi. 595) 594 595  
 Samuel 582 594 596  
 Samuel L. 596  
 Sarah 249  
 Sarah B. 595  
 Sarah D. G. 595  
 Sophia 241  
 Sophia S. 596  
 Susannah 582 594  
 William, Rev. 594  
 WILLIAM (bi. 596) 333  
 William 1064  
 William A., Mrs. 466  
 Thomason Family 597  
 Thomas 597  
 ZEBULON (bi. 597)  
 Thorington Samuel 224  
 Thorn Elnathan 623  
 Martha W. 623  
 Thomas 1053  
 Thorne Hannah 498  
 James 605  
 Joseph 1053  
 Oliver 1001  
 Phebe T. 605  
 Philip 1053  
 Richard 205 711 1001  
 Stephen, Capt. 1051  
 William 140  
 Thornycraft Jean 287  
 Mary 287  
 Thomas 287  
 WRIGHT, SERJT. (bi. 597) 531  
 Thornton Francis, Col. 619  
 Mildred 619  
 Thorpe Hannah 452  
 Throbad Florence B. 480  
 Throop Dyar, Jus. P. 168 903 907  
 Dyer, Col. 934 937  
 William, Rev. 419 1075  
 Thurman Catherine 372  
 John, Cte. 1047  
 Thurston Benjamin, Serjt. 1000 1001  
 Eleanor 388  
 Elinor 456  
 John 1053  
 William 1053  
 Tift Solomon 236  
 Tiley Abigail 389  
 Tighman Edward, Brig. Maj. 1068  
 Tillear Catharine 532  
 Tillenness see Tillinghast  
 Tiller Benjamin 1059  
 Tillinghast Family 9 597  
 John R. 597  
 JOSEPH, CAPT. (bi. 597 a. 597)  
 Joseph 597  
 Lydia 597  
 PHEBE, WID. (bi. 597 a. 597)  
 Polly 597  
 Puah 597  
 Stafford 597  
 Thomas 597  
 Tillison see Tillotson  
 Nicholas 998  
 Tillness see Tillinghast  
 Tillotson Family 597  
 DANIEL, LT. (bi. 597)  
 Daniel 259 597  
 Elizabeth 259 597  
 Gould 598  
 Moses 597  
 Nicholas 1064  
 Samuel 259 597  
 Samurl, Jr. 1064  
 Tingley David, Capt. 544  
 Elizabeth S. 544  
 Jane 496  
 Tinker —, Capt. 1068  
 Tisdale Mary A. 591  
 Titus Family 254 598 Gen. 482 638  
 Abel 598  
 Abial 1063  
 Abiel 254 598 599  
 Abigail 254 598  
 Anna 254  
 Anson, Rev. (Gen. 482 638)  
 Bathsheba R. 599  
 Benjamin, Lt. 598  
 BENJAMIN, ENS. (bi. 598) 599  
 Benjamin 598  
 Bethsheba T. 599  
 Bryan 598  
 Buel 598  
 Content 469 598 600  
 Deborah 599  
 Diadema 598  
 Dorus 600  
 Ebenezer 254  
 Edmund 598  
 Edmund D. 254 482 598 599 600 638  
 Eliza 598  
 Elizabeth 254 599 600 651  
 Elizabeth M. 469 598  
 Elizabeth W. 598  
 Experience 599  
 Hannak 285 598 599  
 Henry 598 1063  
 Hester 599  
 Huldah 598  
 Iantha 598  
 Ira 599  
 Irena S. 598  
 Israel 482 1063  
 Jack, Capt. 598  
 JACOB (bi. 598)  
 Jared 600  
 Joanna S. 598  
 Johannes, Maj. 1013  
 John, Capt. (bi. 239 254) 598 599 1013  
 JOHN (bi. 599)  
 John 254 482 598 600  
 JONATHAN, CAPT. (bi. 599) 298  
 Jonathan, Lt. 599  
 Jonathan 598 599 600  
 Jonathan, Jr. 599 1063  
 JOSEPH, ENS. (bi. 599)  
 Joseph 599  
 Keziah S. 599  
 Martha 599  
 Martha K. 599  
 Martha O. H. 598  
 Mary 254 482 558 598 638 639  
 Mary D. 598  
 Mary S. 598  
 Patty 599  
 Peter, Jr. 1053  
 Phebe 598  
 Platt 598 600  
 Polly 482  
 Rachel P. 598  
 Titus Rebecca 298 598  
 Rebecca S. 598  
 Rene S. 598  
 Robert 254 598 599 600  
 Ruth 598 599  
 Ruth B. 598  
 Ruth R. 598  
 Samuel 600  
 Sarah 482 599 651  
 Sarah B. 599  
 Sarah N. 482  
 Sarah P. 598  
 Seymour 600  
 Silas, Col. 598  
 Silas, Lt. 599  
 Silas, Ens. 599  
 SILAS (bi. 599)  
 Silas 598 600  
 Silius 598  
 SOLOMON (bi. 600)  
 Stephen 600  
 Susan 598  
 Susanna 254  
 Susannah R. 254  
 Temperance N. 482  
 Thomas 254 599  
 Timothy 598 997 1007 1053 1063  
 William 254  
 Zebulon 598 1063  
 Todd Family 600 Gen. 308 672 682 683  
 Abigail G. 600  
 Christopher 600  
 Grace M. 600  
 John, Rev. 600  
 John 600  
 John E., Rev. 600  
 Judson S. 600  
 Lowly H. 600  
 Phebe B. 600  
 SAMUEL (bi. 600)  
 Sarah 600  
 Sarah A. 622  
 Sarah B. 600  
 Timothy, Cte. 168  
 TIMOTHY (bi. 600)  
 Tom Nathaniel, Capt. 1013  
 Nathaniel 711 729  
 Tompkins Daniel D., Gov. 266 366  
 Jonathan G. 366  
 Tompson Elias 1017  
 T o n e r J o s e p h M., D r. ("Medical Men of the Rev'n." 1085 1093 1099)  
 Tooker Abijah 1058  
 Alfred 400  
 Anna W. 486  
 Charles 1059  
 Deborah 400  
 Hannah 567  
 Hannah h W., Mrs. 652  
 John 436 1060  
 Jonah 1058  
 Nathaniel, Sr. 1058  
 Nathaniel, Jr. 1058  
 Nathaniel 1060  
 Phillips 1058  
 Rhoda 250  
 Ruth 567  
 Susan De C. 400  
 Timothy 1059  
 William 1059  
 Toppin John 159  
 Topping see Tappen  
 Family 600  
 — 549  
 Abigail 489 600 603  
 Abijah 601  
 Abraham 541 601 602 1066  
 Addison G. 602  
 Agnes 602  
 Alanson, Capt. 601 602

- Topping Alanson 309  
 Anna 602  
 Arabella 602  
 Augustus 603  
 Caroline 602  
 Catharine 603  
 CHARLES (bi. 600 a. 600)  
 602 603  
 Charles H. 602  
 Charles P. 602  
 Charity 370 601  
 DANIEL, LT. (bi. 601)  
 602  
 Daniel, Serjt. 474  
 DANIEL (bi. 601) 602 603  
 Daniel 600  
 Daniel, 2d. 1055  
 DAVID (bi. 601 a. 601) 603  
 David 600 602  
 DAVID, JR. (bi. 601 a.  
 601) 602 603  
 Deborah 600  
 Edward, Capt. 601 602  
 EDWARD, LT. (bi. 601 a.  
 601) 603  
 Edward, Ens. 601  
 Edward 552 601 602  
 ELISHA (bi. 602)  
 Elizabeth 601  
 Elmira 309 601  
 Elnathan, Capt. 567 600  
 601 602 603  
 Elnathan 309 600 602  
 Elnathan, Jr. 567  
 Emily 602  
 Emma 600  
 Ethan 1055 1065  
 Eugene 602  
 Gardiner B. 602  
 George 601  
 George C. 602  
 Hannah 309 600 603  
 Hannah S. 600  
 Harriet 602  
 Helen A. H. 601  
 HENRY (bi. 602 a. 602)  
 600 603  
 Hervey 602  
 Ida H. 601  
 James 600 603  
 James H. 602  
 James M. 603  
 James R. 602  
 Jane 601 602  
 Jane H. 602  
 Janette 602  
 Jeremiah 603 997 1002 1055  
 Jerusha 567  
 Jessie S. 602  
 John 600 601 602 603  
 Jones 602  
 Joseph, Lt. 601  
 JOSEPH (bi. 602 a. 602)  
 601  
 Joseph 552  
 Joseph W. 602  
 Josiah, Dea. 600 601 603  
 Josiah, Capt. 600 601 602  
 603  
 Josiah 602  
 Laura 602  
 Leander 603  
 Louisa 602  
 Lydia 600 602  
 Lydia G. 602  
 Martha 397 601 603  
 Mary 518 600 602  
 Mary E. 602  
 Mary F. 602  
 MATTHEW (bi. 602 a.  
 602) 601  
 Mehitable 600 602  
 Mehitable S. 549  
 Morgan 602
- Topping Nancy G. 552  
 Nathan 603  
 Nathaniel, Dr. 602  
 PAUL (bi. 602) 600 603  
 PHEBE (bi. 602)  
 Phebe 601 603  
 Prudence 601  
 REBECCA (bi. 603)  
 Rebecca 601  
 Rensselaer 601  
 Robert E. 602  
 S. Howell 602  
 Sarah 504 600  
 Seth 601 1055  
 Sidney B. 601  
 Silas 997 1003 1055 1066  
 Silvanus, Sr. 1066  
 Silvanus, Jr. 1066  
 Silvanus 1055  
 Silvanus, 2d. 1055  
 Sophronia 602  
 STEPHEN, CAPT. (bi.  
 603 a. 603) 600 601 602  
 Stephen 601 603  
 Stephen, Jr. 1055  
 Susanna S. 552  
 Theodore 603  
 Thomas, Capt. 162  
 THOMAS (bi. 603 a. 603)  
 Thomas 397 600 601 602  
 William 601  
 William H. 602  
 Zephaniah 997 1002 1066  
 Zeph'r 1055  
 Zipporah 601
- Torrey Abraham 332  
 Charles O. 532  
 Clarence A. 531 532 1104  
 Sarah 332  
 Susan A. R. 532  
 Totten — 1006  
 John 997 1006 1063  
 John R., Capt. 278  
 Joseph, Cte. 1048 1049  
 Losee 997 1063  
 Simeon 1063  
 Stephen 1063  
 Tournier see Fournier  
 Deborah 617  
 Town John 158  
 Towne Constance, Mrs. 590  
 1074  
 Cora E. W. 590  
 Elinor 590  
 Frederick T. 590  
 Henry R. 590  
 John H. 590  
 Meredith 590  
 Nora S. 590  
 Townley Elizabeth 442  
 Richard, Col. 442  
 Townsend Family 603 648  
 — 557  
 Absalom 1053  
 Ann C. 604  
 Ann G. 605  
 Ann L. 607  
 Anna 605  
 Anna I. K. 606  
 Anna J. 606  
 Anne 605  
 Anne G. 603  
 Anne L. L. 607  
 Charles, Dr. 607  
 Charles 606  
 Charles De K. 607  
 Charles L. P. 606  
 Daniel 603 604  
 Edward N. 607  
 Edyth E. 607  
 Elijah 604  
 Elizabeth 605  
 Elizabeth C. 603  
 Elizabeth H. 605
- Townsend Elizabeth M. 603  
 606  
 Esther, Wid. 604  
 Esther S. 565 604  
 Eugene L. 607  
 Franklin, Gen. 605 606  
 Franklin, Mrs. 606  
 Franklin 606  
 Frederick, Gen. 605 607  
 Frederick 607  
 Freelove 604  
 Freelove D. 603  
 George, Chn. 693 694  
 George, Cte. 145  
 George 693  
 Hannah 605 1104  
 Harriet 606  
 Harriet B. 607  
 Harriet D. F. 607  
 Harriet M. 606  
 Helen S. 606  
 Helène de K. 607  
 Henry 603 604 606 1001  
 Hewlett 1051  
 Howard, Dr. 605 606  
 Howard 605 606 607  
 Howard, Jr. 607  
 Ida I. W. 606  
 Isaiah 605 606 1104  
 Jacob 603 605  
 James, Cte. 693  
 James 173 603 604 605 711  
 712  
 James C. ('Townsend  
 Mem'l' 603 604 605)  
 Jane A. L. P. 606  
 Janet K. 607  
 Jean R. 603  
 John, Esq. 656  
 John, "Mill" (h. 604) 565  
 JOHN (bi. 604)  
 John 158 603 605  
 Jotham, Lt. 999 1000  
 Justine Van R. 606 607  
 Leah 637  
 Margaret 604  
 Margaret S. 607  
 Margaret W. R. 606  
 Maria F. 607  
 Martha 604  
 Martha D. 605  
 Mary 604 605 606 1104  
 Mary W. 606  
 Maurice E. 607  
 Meta D. 607  
 Micajah 604  
 Michael 224  
 Nathaniel 1053  
 Nicholas 1053  
 Peter 605  
 Peter S., 'Dr. 605  
 Philip S. 607  
 Phoebe 605  
 PLATT, DR. (bi. 604 605)  
 R. C., Mrs. 604  
 Reynolds K. 606  
 Richard, Lt. 999 1000  
 Richard 603 1053  
 Richard, Jr. 1051  
 Robert, Capt. 605 606 1104  
 Robert 606 607 1104  
 Robert, Mrs. 1104  
 Rufus K. 606  
 Samuel, Cte. 694  
 Samuel, Capt. 605  
 Samuel 176 603 605 606 694  
 695 711 712 718 1053  
 1063  
 Sarah R. 607  
 Sarah S. 603  
 Sarah W. 455  
 SOLOMON, CAPT. (bi.  
 605 1104)  
 Solomon 605 607

- Townsend Solomon S. 607  
 Sophie W. 607  
 Sophie W.D. 607  
 Stephen Van R. 606 607  
 Thomas 603 1051  
 Timothy 1051  
 Wehelmina B. 607  
 William 606
- Townshend Charles H. ("The British Invasion of New Haven" 230 1084 1100 1104)
- Townson Family 399
- Tozer Family 299  
 Hannah 299  
 Julius 299
- Tracy Andrew, Jr., Stm. 168 919  
 Elizabeth 450  
 Joseph, Rev. ("The Great Awakening" 151)  
 Maria 539  
 Mary P. 386  
 Miles L. 386  
 Samuel, Jus. P. 168 919  
 Samuel, Cte. 168 797  
 Uriah, Hon. 199
- Traux Elizabeth 531
- Travis Amos 999
- Treadway Elijah, Civ. Auth. 916  
 Elijah, Jus. P. 168
- Treat Malachai, Dr. 631
- Tredwell Family 607 Gen. 287 510 511 607 671  
 Ann 460  
 Ann H. 608 671  
 Benjamin, Col. 509 607 608  
 Benjamin 608 1053  
 Charles 224  
 Edward 287 607 608  
 Elizabeth 608  
 Elizabeth S. 607  
 Hannah 680  
 Hannah D. 607  
 Hannah P. 608  
 Hannah S. 607  
 Henry, Capt. 608  
 James, Dr. 608  
 James 650  
 John 224 287 607 608 1053  
 Margaret 271  
 Margaret P. 608  
 Mary C. 608  
 Mary P. 607 608  
 Nancy H. 608  
 Nathaniel H. 608  
 Phebe 608  
 Phebe P. 509 607  
 Polly S. 608  
 Samuel 608 1053  
 Sarah 607 608  
 Sarah A. 607  
 Sarah H. 608  
 Sarah P. 608  
 Susan C. 608 650
- THOMAS, JUDGE (bi. 607 a. 608) 671  
 Thomas, Capt. 607 608  
 Thomas 608  
 Thomas, Jr. 608  
 Timothy, Dr. 271  
 Timothy 607 608
- WILLIAM, DR. (bi. 608)  
 William 608  
 William, Mrs. 608
- Tremaine, Treman see Truman
- Trescott Lemuel, Maj. 236
- Trevelyan George O., Sir ("The Amn Rev'n" 50 148)
- Trieux Family 532  
 Elizabeth 531
- Trowbridge Justus 241  
 Sarah 241 347
- Truax Family 532  
 Katharine H. 650
- Truby Leah R. 446
- Truman Family 254 608 609  
 Gen. 254  
 Ann Mac. G. 609  
 Clark, Capt. (bi. 239. 254)  
 Clark 1055  
 DAVID (bi. 609)  
 Eleazer 608  
 Eleazor 254 609  
 FRANCIS (bi. 609)  
 Jonathan 608 609 997 1010  
 Joseph 254 609  
 Thomas 254
- Trumbull Benjamin ("Hist. of Conn." 151 1089)  
 James H. ("Hist. of Hartford Co., Conn." 253)  
 John, Col. (bi. 1095) 587 590  
 Jonathan, Gov. (bi. 1095 p. 23 a. 23 203 War Office 199) 1082 ("Papers" 633)
- Tyron Temperance 361  
 William, Gov. and Lt. Gen. (bi. 1096 a. 225) 352 665 685 1050 1054 1080
- Tubbs Sarah 536
- Tucker Benjamin, Col. 84  
 Charles 104  
 Deborah 400  
 Elizabeth, Wid. 634  
 Frances L. 261  
 James 1058 1060 1061  
 Jervis 998  
 Jonah 1060  
 Joseph 1017  
 Lifilet 1060  
 Martha 528  
 Nabby 530  
 Rhoda 250  
 THOMAS (bi. 688 a. 688)  
 William 1059
- Tully Elias 966  
 Samuel 966  
 William 223 966
- Tuman see Truman
- Tunstall Martha 566
- Turner Family 609  
 — 526  
 Daniel 609  
 Elisha 609  
 Ezekiel 346 609  
 HENRY (bi. 609)  
 Herbert B. 340 342  
 Humphrey 609  
 John 609 1058 1060 1061  
 Martha H. 609  
 Mary R. 526  
 Nathaniel, Capt. 157  
 Rebecca J. 609  
 Reeve, Dr. 526  
 Robert 609  
 Samuel 609 1061  
 Sarah 1080  
 Sarah K. 340 342  
 Susan 346  
 Susanna 346  
 Thomas 609  
 William 1061
- Turney Mary 558
- Turrell Mary 620
- Tusten Thomas 268
- Tuthill Family 609  
 Abbie 585  
 Abigail 464 656  
 Abigail M. 611  
 Abigail T. 610 611  
 Abraham 516 610  
 Alatheia 360
- Tuthill Alatheia O. 488 612  
 Ann 524  
 Anna 520 612
- AZARIAH, DEA. and LT. (bi. 609 a. 610) 610  
 Azariah, Serjt. Maj. 610  
 Azariah, Ens. 610  
 Barnabas 1055  
 Bartley F. 611  
 Benjamin 1056 1060  
 Bethia 439 440 609  
 Bethia H. 609  
 Bethiah 615  
 Beulah 611  
 Bridget 430 609  
 Caroline 516
- CHRISTOPHER (bi. 610) 609 653
- CHRISTOPHER, JR. (bi. 610) 594  
 Daniel, Dea. 516 592 609 610 612 1100  
 DANIEL (bi. 610 a. 610)  
 Daniel 388 396 594 609 611 612  
 Daniel, Jr. 612  
 Daniel S. 528  
 DAVID (bi. 611)  
 David 610 611  
 Deborah W. 613 628  
 Deliverance 492  
 Deliverance K. 609  
 Dency 407  
 Dorothy 279 610  
 DUNCAN (bi. 611)  
 ELIZABETH (bi. 611)  
 Elizabeth 430  
 Elizabeth B. 609 610  
 Elizabeth H. 609  
 Elizabeth M. 472 614  
 Elizabeth T. 594 610  
 Emily 611  
 Esther 610  
 Esther T. 610  
 Ethel 1103  
 Fanny F. 611  
 Fanny M. 611  
 Francis 999  
 George 585  
 Hannah, Wid. 516  
 Hannah 424 494 520 609 610 612 625  
 Hannah B. 609  
 Hannah K. 439 609  
 Harmony 282  
 Henry 430 439 440 520 609 610 612 613 1059  
 Isaiah 1057  
 James 609 611 1057  
 James, Jr. 997 1010  
 Jerima R. 611  
 Jeremiah 610 1055  
 Jeremiah, Jr. 1055  
 Jerusha M. 610  
 Jesse 611
- JOHN, ADJT. (bi. 611 a. 611)  
 John Lt. 611 613  
 John 609 610 611 612 613 625 658  
 John, Jr. 611 1055 1056  
 Jonathan, Capt. 612  
 JONATHAN (bi. 612) 613  
 Jonathan 10 360 488 494 611 612 656  
 Jonathan H. 612  
 Joshua 609 610 611 1060  
 Julia A. R. 528  
 Juliana 620  
 Lois 390  
 Louisa 612  
 Lucretia 366  
 Luther 472



- Tuthill Lydia 592 609 611  
 658  
 Mahitable 628  
 Martha 610  
 Mary 279 405 406 610 611  
 Mary C. 610  
 Mary D. 613  
 Mary L. 610  
 Mary M. 614  
 Matilda R. 612  
 Matsey 658  
 Matthew 610  
 May T. 585  
 MEHITABLE, WID. (bi.  
 612 a. 612) 609  
 Mehitable 306 592 610  
 Mehitable B. 612  
 Mehitable H. 609 1100  
 Mehitable W. 609  
 Nathan 997 1008 1059  
 Nathaniel 141 439 516 609  
 610 611 1064  
 Noah 609 610 611  
 Patience 388 515 609 611  
 Patience T. 610  
 Peter, Capt. (bi. 239 255)  
 609  
 Peter 611 1055  
 Phebe 520 609 610  
 Phebe B. 611  
 Phebe Y. 609 610 653  
 Polly 610  
 Rachel 410  
 Rebecca 516  
 Rebekah T. 610  
 Rhoda 610 612  
 Rufus, Capt. 612  
 RUFUS (bi. 612)  
 Rufus 613  
 Russe! 611  
 Ruth T. 594 610  
 Ruth W. 611  
 Sally C. 612  
 Samuel, Judge 613  
 Samuel, Dr. 613  
 Samuel, Lt. 611  
 Samuel, Fire-Worker 611  
 SAMUEL (bi. 613) 611 612  
 Samuel 628  
 Samuel, Jr. 613 628  
 Sarah F. 609  
 Sarah W. 611  
 Sarah Y. 609  
 Seth 610  
 Silas 611  
 Thomas 610  
 William H., Judge 611  
 William H. 610  
 Zipporah 363  
 Tuttle Ann J. R. 540  
 Joel, Stm. 168 900 915 944  
 951 974  
 Jonathan 997  
 Jonathan, Jr. 1056  
 Joshua 997 1007  
 Margaret 540  
 Ruth 271  
 Smith 540  
 TYLEE JAMES (bi. 688 a.  
 723)  
 NATHANIEL, CAPT. (bi.  
 688 a. 688)  
 Tyler —, Col. 1073  
 Betsey 1092  
 Daniel, Capt. 1092  
 Hannah W. V. 615  
 John, Pres't 352 669  
 Juliana 352  
 Margaret B. 422  
 Mary E. 422  
 Mehitable P. 1092  
 Philos B. 422  
 Robert 669  
 Samuel, Col. 615
- Udale, Udali, Udall, Udell,  
 Udle see Odell, Wood-  
 hull  
 Udale Nathaniel 1007  
 Udali Nathaniel 997  
 Udall Cornelia 583  
 Joseph 1064  
 Thomas 1064  
 Udell Nathaniel 997  
 Udle Nathaniel 997 1063  
 Susannah 576  
 Uhl Daniel 372  
 Elizabeth 372  
 Margaret S. 372  
 Ulford E. 478 972  
 Underhill Adonijah 1064  
 Alfred 598  
 Baruch 1053  
 Bertha 598  
 Caleb 1053  
 Deborah 640  
 Elizabeth 276 565  
 Hannah 1100  
 Helen 598  
 Israel 651  
 John, Capt. 150 565 1100  
 John 158 276 1053  
 Mary W. 651  
 Nathaniel 623  
 Peter 1053  
 Phebe 623  
 Phebe W. 623  
 Sarah W. 623  
 Susan T. 598  
 Thomas 623  
 Updike Esther 346  
 Upham —, Col. 176 556  
 Ustick William, Cte. 1048
- Vail Family 613 Gen. 242 250  
 267 273 279 334 348 369  
 436 439 440 445 450 468  
 469 472 473 480 490 493  
 495 496 515 584 613 614  
 615 616 617 618 637  
 Abigail 405 490 613 615 616  
 618  
 Abigail D. 618  
 ABRAHAM (bi. 614) 445  
 615  
 Allen 614  
 Amos 614  
 Amy S. 617  
 Ann 250  
 Anna 614  
 Anne M. 450 613  
 BENJAMIN, DEA. and  
 CAPT. (bi. 614 a. 614)  
 408 436 615 616 617  
 Benjamin 493 613 614  
 BENJAMIN, JR. (bi. 614)  
 Bethiah 369 436 614  
 Bethiah L. 440 617  
 Bethiah T. 615  
 Caroline M. 615  
 Catharine 613  
 Catherine 614  
 Charles 369 617  
 Christopher, Capt. 615  
 CHRISTOPHER (bi. 614)  
 615  
 Clarissa N. 616  
 Daniel 250 369 613 614 617  
 997 1010 1055  
 DAVID (bi. 615 a. 615)  
 614  
 Deborah 623 624  
 Deborah B. 617  
 Deborah T. 617  
 Deziah 515  
 ELISHA, CAPT. (bi. 615)  
 490 616  
 Elizabeth 273 362 436 615  
 616 617
- Vail Elizabeth C. 613  
 Elizabeth E. 617  
 Elizabeth G. 615  
 Elizabeth L. 445 614  
 Elizabeth M. T. 614  
 Elizabeth Van H. 617  
 Elizabeth Y. 473 613 615  
 617 652 658  
 Esther 450 584 616 617  
 Eunice 614  
 Eunice V. 614  
 Ezra 617  
 Gamaliel 369 617 618  
 Gilbert 615  
 Grace B. 613  
 Hannah 273 348 369 408  
 614 616 618  
 Hannah G. 614  
 Hannah L. 439 614  
 Hannah P. 613  
 Hannah V. 616 618  
 Hannah W. 615  
 Harriet T. 614  
 Harriet W. 617  
 Helen 616  
 Helena C. 614  
 Israel E. 615  
 James 614  
 Jasper 617  
 Jemima 360 617  
 JEREMIAH (bi. 615) 614  
 Jeremiah 279 362 468 469  
 473 493 613 614 616 617  
 618 652  
 Jeremiah, Jr. 1055  
 Jerusha P. 614  
 JOHN, CAPT. (bi. 615 a.  
 616) 273 450 614 616 617  
 John, Serjt. 616  
 John, Corp. 616  
 John 405 439 567 613 614  
 615 617  
 John, Jr. 273 371 439  
 John D. 618  
 John M. 241  
 JONATHAN, CAPT. (bi.  
 616 a. 616) 265 408 614  
 615 617  
 Jonathan 480 616  
 Jonathan, Jr. 616  
 JOSEPH, CAPT. (bi. 616  
 a. 617) 618  
 Joseph, Lt. 617  
 Joseph 614  
 Joseph P. 618  
 Joshua 614 615 616 617  
 Joshua Y. 614  
 Joyce 613  
 Julia 614  
 Lucretia 480 615 616  
 Lulu M. 241  
 Lydia 616  
 Maria R. 615  
 Martha 371 405 617  
 Martha T. 592 613  
 Mary 360 408 439 473 480  
 613 614 615 616 617 637  
 Mary A. E. 615  
 Mary H. 614 617  
 Mary H. R. 617  
 Mary M. T. 614  
 Mary P. 493 613 614  
 Mary R. 617  
 Mary S. 614  
 Mary V. 615  
 Mehitable 279 614 617 637  
 Mehitable H. 617  
 Micah 1063  
 Moses 360 1063  
 Nancy 273  
 Nancy B. 617  
 Nathan 615  
 Nathaniel 273 617 1007  
 Obadiah 273 614 1055 1056

- Vail Parnel 617  
 Persey J. 617  
 PETER (ONE) (bi. 617)  
   614 615 616  
 PETER (TWO) (bi. 617)  
   614 615 616  
 Peter 369 370 440 584 592  
   613 614 617 637 658  
 PETER, JR. (bi. 617) 273  
 Phebe 616  
 Phebe W. 615  
 Phineas 614  
 Platt, Capt. 991  
 Platt 1063  
 Platt, Jr. 997 1007  
 Polly 480  
 Priscilla L. 618  
 Prudence R. 617  
 Rebecca 614  
 Rejoice 613  
 Rhoda 574  
 Rhoda M. 615  
 Russell 617  
 Ruth 472  
 Sally 616  
 Sally S. 617  
 SAMUEL (bi. 617 a. 617)  
 Samuel 614 615  
 Sarah 468 613 614 615 617  
 Sarah A. 250  
 Sarah B. 614  
 Sarah H. 615  
 Sarah S. 567 616  
 Sarah T. L. 617  
 Seth 616  
 Silas 615 617 658  
 Sophronia E. 617  
 Sophronia G. 615  
 Stephen 515 613 616 618  
   1055  
 Tabitha 290  
 Thankful 369 370 617  
 Thankful G. 617  
 THOMAS (bi. 618)  
 Thomas 613 614 616  
 William 250 615 616 618  
 Vale see Vail  
 Valentine Family 618  
   —, Capt. 557  
   David T. ("Hist. of N. Y.  
   City" 676)  
   Jacamiah 1053  
   John 224  
   Jonah 1053  
   Jonathan 1017  
   Mary 453  
   Nathan 1063  
   Obadiah 1053  
   Phebe 333 558  
   Philip, Capt. 287  
   RICHARD (bi. 618)  
   Robert 1053  
   Samuel 1000  
   William 1053  
 Van Albany see Albany  
   —, Wid. 659  
   John 659  
 Van Allen Margaret 591  
 Van Antwerp Sarah M. S. 557  
   Thomas I. 557  
 Van Antwerpe John, Lt. 1016  
 Van Arsdale see Van Osdol  
   Nicholas 1053  
 Van Ausdale Abraham, Lt.  
   1013  
 Van Belt see Van Pelt  
   Jacob 1063  
   John 1063  
 Van Brunt Abraham, Capt.  
   1013  
   Adrian, Capt. 1013  
   Jacob 1058  
   Joost 1053  
   Richard, Col. 1013  
 Van Brunt Rutger 133 711  
   Rutgers, Col. 46 1013  
 Van Bunschoten Peter, Lt.  
   1016  
 Van Bunschoten Elias, Maj.  
   89  
 Van Buran Ephraim 901  
 Van Cortlandt —, Col.  
   1073  
   James 711  
   Joanna L. 1096  
   John 711 712 1049  
   Philip, Col. 40 1014  
   Philip, Comm'r 146  
   Pierre, Lt. Gov. (bi. 1096  
   p. 132 a. 132)  
   Pierre, Col. 196 1096  
   Stephanus, Col. 182  
 Van Cott Johannes, Jr. 1053  
   John 1053  
   Nicholas 1053  
   Tunis, Fif. 1000  
   Tunis 1053  
 Van Curler see Corlear  
   Arent 19  
 Van Dam Anthony, Cte. 1049  
 Vandeventer Gladys 526  
   Henry W. 526  
   Minnie R. 526  
   Natalie 526  
 Vanderbeck Rem. J. 681  
 Vanderbilt Jeremiah, Capt.  
   1013  
   Jeremiah 711  
   Johannes, Capt. 1013  
   John, Maj. 1013  
   John 107 710 711  
   Peter, Ens. 1013  
 Vanderhoff —, Maj. 365  
   Harriet S. T. 596  
   Jacob T. 596  
 Vanderlip Ira 538  
   Polly 538  
   Rebecca R. 538  
   Stephen 538  
 Vanderpoel Emily C. N. 589  
   John A. 589  
   John A., Mrs. 587  
 Vander Veer Cornelius, Capt.  
   1013  
 Vandervoort Elsie 555  
   Peter, Ens. 1013  
   PETER (bi. 688 a. 688)  
   660 666  
   Sarah 688  
 Van Deusen Elizabeth 585  
   Seymour, Rev. 585  
 Van Dine Douw 1053  
 Van Duyn John, Lt. 1013  
 Van Duzer Elizabeth 528  
   Isaac 528  
   Keturah R. 528  
 Van Dyke Family 618  
   —, Capt. 1069  
   Arthur 619  
   Benjamin 619  
   Caroline 619  
   Catherine A. B. 619  
   Cornelia 619  
   Cornelius, Lt. Col. (a. 95)  
   Cornelia Van V. 618  
   Dircks Franzen 618  
   Eliza A. 618  
   Elizabeth 618  
   Elizabeth A. 618  
   Elizabeth S. 618  
   Emmitze D. 618  
   FRANCIS (bi. 688 a. 688)  
   Franz Classen 618  
   HENRY, REV. (bi. 618)  
   Henry 618  
   Hulda L. 618  
   Katherine S. 619  
   Louise 619  
 Van Dyke Lydia W. 618 619  
   Margarette 619  
   Marinus H., Dr. 619  
   Mary 618  
   Mary W. T. 619  
   Mathias, Lt. 1013  
   Nicholas, Ens. 1013  
   Peter 618  
   Richard 618 619  
   Urseltze S. 618  
   Van Etten Family 520  
   Van Gasbeck see Gasbeck  
   Van Gilder Eliza 541  
 VAN HAM COURANT (bi.  
   688)  
   Van Hoose Renear 1059  
   Van Hoosear see Vanoooser  
   David H. 460 461 528  
   Van Horn — 442  
   Augustus, Cte. 1049  
   Catherine 291  
   Van Horne David, Cte. 1047  
   Van Houten Elizabeth 617  
   Van Hovenbergh Rudolphus,  
   Lt. 1016  
   Van Lau John 1053  
   Van Ness William 279  
   Van Nest Elizabeth L. J. 1102  
   John 1102  
 Van Nostrand see Nostrand  
   Aaron 1053  
   Abraham 1053  
   Albert 1053  
   J. 1053  
   John 1053  
   William 1053  
   Vanoooser Thomas 1017  
   Van Osdol Isaac 1001  
   Van Pelt see Van Belt  
   Sarah J. 401  
   Van Ranst Abraham, Lt.  
   1013  
   Sarah 683  
 Van Rensselaer Family 660  
   Anna, Wid. 481  
   Jeremiah 481  
   Justine 606  
   Killian 481  
   Philip 110 112  
   Stephen 342  
   Van Roosevelt see Roosevelt  
   Van Schaack Henry 901  
   Peter, Cte. 1047 1048 1049  
   Van Schaick Goose, Col. 1013  
   Van Scoy Hetty 485  
   Isaac 495 1062  
   Isaac, Jr. 1062  
   Mercy 335  
   Patience 495  
   Van Tine see Van Dine, Van  
   Duyn  
   Van Tyne Claude H.  
   ("Loyalists in the Amn.  
   Rev'n" 142 144 147 148  
   219)  
   Van Valsen James 1053  
 VAN VARCK (VARICK)  
   JAMES (bi. 688 a. 723)  
 Van Varick see Varick  
   Cornelia 618  
   Van Velsor Daniel 1053  
   Van Velsor Charlotte 539  
   Sarah S. 539  
   William 539  
   Van Vleeck Anna 680  
   Van Voorhes Jacob, Cte.  
   1048 1049  
 Van Wyck Abigail 635  
   Benjamin 618 619  
   Cornelius, Cte. 694  
   Cornelius 711 712  
   Mary Van D. 618  
   Samuel 1053  
   Theodorus 639 711 1053

- VAN ZANDT AUGUSTUS  
     (bi. 689)  
 JACOBUS (bi. 689) 215  
 Peter Pra. 133 711 712 727  
     728 729  
 Vance George, Lt. 998  
 Varick see Van Varick  
 Abraham 343 689  
 John 689  
 Maria R. 682 689  
 RICHARD, COL. (bi. 689  
     p. 70 a. 70) 678 682 1085  
     Att'y. Gen. 677 Re-  
     corder 727 1103  
 Varnum James M., Brig. Gen.  
     40 87 1073  
 Vaudreuil Philippe de R.,  
     Marquis de 19  
 Vaughan, Sir John, Maj. Gen.  
     38 64  
 Vayle, Veal, Veyl see Vail  
 Ver Velen Gideon 555  
 Verian —, Mrs. 726  
 Verity James 1053  
     Symons 1053  
 Verplanck Samuel 711 1049  
 Vetito John, Corp. 1001  
 Vincent Clinton 480  
     Edwin 262 263  
     James, Capt. 218  
     Joanna 263  
     Joanna F. 263  
     Joseph 263  
     Joseph R. 263  
     Lottie 480  
     Lucretia N. 480  
     Maurice 480  
     Phalla H. 263  
     Sally 263  
     Sarah 263  
     William 263  
 Visscher Mat., Sec'y 279  
 Vonck Peter, Or. Mr. 1016  
 Vooise Joost D. B., Lt. 1013  
 Voorhees Simon 1000  
 Voorheis — 475  
     Elizabeth 475  
 Vosburgh Evert 901  
  
 Waddell Charlotte A. S. 1085  
     Coventry 1085  
     John, Capt. 688  
 Wade Family 619  
     — 281  
 EBENEZER (bi. 619 a.  
     619  
     James 579  
     John S., Dr. 376  
     Katherine 376  
     Mary S. 579  
     Nathaniel 619  
     William S. 376  
 Wadsworth Eliphalet 658  
     James, Jus. P. 168 927  
     James, Brig. Gen. 40 1071  
     1072 1073  
     Mary Y. 658  
     Peleg, Adj. Gen. (p. 47) 47  
     48  
 Wager & Jones ("Hist of  
     Oneida Co., N. Y." 448)  
 Wainwright Amelia M. P. 665  
     J. Howard 8 665  
     Jonathan M., Rt. Rev. 665  
 Wait see Weit  
     Marvin, Cte. 168 795 844  
     845 846  
     Richard, Jus. P. 168 852  
 Waite — 268  
     Phebe 267  
 Walcott see Wolcott  
     Catherine E. C. 668  
     William 668  
 Waldo Nathan 958 959  
  
 Waldron — 719 1096  
     Adolph, Capt. 46 1013  
     Wales Nathaniel, Capt. 621  
 Walker Family 619  
     —, DR. (bi. 619)  
     Benjamin, Capt. 1016  
     Caroline 1104  
     Esther M. 538  
     Frederick T. 1104  
     Freeman V., Dr. 1104  
     Hannah T. 1104  
     Hugh 1104  
     Janet 1104  
     John 538 619  
     Mary 1104  
     Mary E. McA. 1104  
     Mary J. 538  
     Mildred T. 619  
     Richard 161  
     Susan 538  
     Thomas, Dr. 619 1084  
     Thomas, Capt. 619  
     William H. T., Gen. 605  
     1104  
     William H. T. 1104  
     Williston, Rev. 1076 1077  
     Zachariah, Rev. 1075  
 WALLACE ALEXANDER  
     (bi. 689)  
     Hugh 689  
     Hugh & Alexander 689  
 Wallers Henry D. ("Hist. of  
     Flushing, N. Y." 160)  
 Wallis — 692  
 Walters Henry 1053  
     James 1053  
 Walton Family 181  
     Abraham 711 1047 1048  
     1049  
     GERARD (bi. 689)  
     Henry 161  
     William 1047 1048 1049  
 Walworth Reuben H., Ch'lor  
     ("Hyde Gen." 444 445)  
     Sylvester 236  
 Ward Family 1096  
     Andrew, Brig. Gen. (bi.  
     1096)  
     Andrew, Jus. P. 168  
     Andrew 157 158 159 1096  
     ("Descendants of"  
     1096)  
     Artemas, Maj. Gen. 40 87  
     Caroline M. 420  
     Ebenezer 619  
     Harriet B. 401  
     Jacob 492  
     Mary 679  
     Mary C. 619  
     Patrick, Lt. 236  
     Sarah 492  
     Stephen 728 729  
 Ware Elizabeth M. 526  
     Ella R. 526  
     Lucien B. 526  
     Maskell 526  
     Rachel 526  
     Ruth 526  
 Warnal Peter, Sr. 1053  
 Warner Family 255 Gen. 255  
     Abigail 619  
     Andrew 255  
     Anna 281  
     Caleb 255  
     Daniel 255  
     Edward ("The Posterity  
     of William Warner"  
     255)  
     ELIPHALET (bi. 619 a.  
     619) 497  
     Hannah 243 254 619  
     Henry 580  
     Jesse, Ens. 1013  
     Mary S. 580  
  
 Warner Nathaniel 243 518  
     Robert 255  
     Sarah 413  
     Seth, Col. (bi. 1096)  
     Seth 255  
     Tabitha 619  
     Wilbur 255  
     William, Capt. (bi. 239  
     255)  
     William 255  
 Warren Family 429  
     Joseph, Dr. 425  
     Joseph, Gen. 401  
     Margaret 652  
     Ralph H. 1100  
     Susan W. 1100  
 Warring Jonathan, Stm. 168  
     957  
 Wartorous Ethen 821  
 Wase Anne 327  
 Washbourne Jean 637  
     John 160  
     Sarah 637  
     William 160 637  
 Washburn William 160  
 Washington George, Cr.-in  
     Chief (bi. 1097 p. 24 47  
     a. 24 95 118) 607 664  
     1091 1092 1093 1095 1098  
     Martha, Mrs. 83 1097  
 Waterbury Abigail 453  
     Charles F. 1098  
     David, Brig. Gen. (bi.  
     1098 a. 1098) 581  
     Lydia 528  
     Selah 224  
 Waterhouse Family 255  
     Abraham 255  
     Benjamin 255  
     Gideon 255  
     Isaac 255  
     Jacob 255  
     John 255  
     Joseph 255  
     Robert 255  
     William 255  
 Waterman Jabez 250  
     Mary 250  
     Thomas, Adj. 999  
 Watrous Eber, Capt. (bi.  
     239 255)  
 Waters Benjamin 1053  
     Dudley E. 1089  
     Elizabeth 288  
     Hannah 288  
     John 1053  
     Margaret 287 554  
     Watkins Jane D. 491  
 Watrous see Wartorous,  
     Waterhouse, Watrous  
     Family 255  
 Watson Annah R. ("Some  
     Notable Families of  
     America" 619)  
     Barsheba 532  
     Elkanah (bi. 1098 a. 1098)  
     17 ("Men and Times  
     of the Rev'n" 1098)  
     Mary 532  
     Michael 532  
     Winslow C. 1098  
 Watts — 180 181  
     Mary 390  
     Ruth A. 539  
 Wattson Abraham 1053  
 Way Family 619 620 Gen. 620  
     Alathea 490 619  
     Ann N. 525  
     Anna 620  
     Anna W. 620  
     ANNE (bi. 620)  
     C. Granville ("George  
     Way and his Descend-  
     ants" 620)



- Way Daniel 620  
 Ebenezer 402 619 620  
 Eleazar 620  
 Eleazer 619 620 1056  
 Esther 619  
 Eugene 525  
 Florence 281  
 Floyd 281  
 George 619 620  
 Irene H. 402 619  
 Joseph, Capt. 267  
 Josiah 619  
 Mary 619  
 Susannah 267  
 Thomas 620  
 Wayne Anthony, Maj. Gen.  
 (bi. 1098 p. 79 a. 79) 1099  
 Webb Family 620 Gen. 620  
 622  
 — 579  
 Ann 620  
 Ann M. 620  
 Benjamin 592  
 Bethiah 592  
 Bulah 622  
 Caleb 620  
 Catherine C. 621  
 Charles, Jus. P. 168  
 Charles, Stm. 168  
 Charles, Col. (bi. 1098)  
 Charles S. 621  
 Daniel 621 622  
 David, Capt. 621  
 EBENEZER (bi. 620) 621  
 Elizabeth 291 364 418 621  
 622  
 Elizabeth C. 621  
 Elizabeth G. 620  
 Elizabeth H. 621  
 Elizabeth S. 620  
 Fanny 621  
 Frances S. 621  
 Hannah 620  
 Helen 376  
 Henry 620 621  
 JAMES, CAPT. (bi. 620  
 a. 620)  
 James, Comm'y 126  
 James 621  
 James, Jr. 620  
 JOHN, CAPT. (bi. 620)  
 John, Lt. 620  
 John 620 621  
 Joseph (h. 81) 81 620  
 Joshua 620  
 Juliana T. 620  
 Margery 620  
 Mary 319 436 620 621  
 Mary H. 620  
 Mary T. 620  
 Melinda S. 561  
 Nancy 621  
 ORANGE, CAPT. (bi.  
 621) 620  
 Orange, Sr. 436  
 Orange, Jr. 291 621  
 Orange 620 621  
 Phebe S. 579  
 Polly 621  
 Richard 620 621 ('The  
 Descendants of " 620)  
 Samuel 620  
 Samuel B., Brig. Gen. (bi.  
 1098 p. 58 a. 58) 686 1092  
 Sarah 620 621 622  
 Silas, Capt. 621  
 Silas 561 621  
 Susanna C. 620  
 Thomas, Capt. 621  
 WILLIAM (bi. 621) 364  
 418 620  
 William 622  
 William, Jr. 621  
 Ziba 622
- Webster Alexander, Aud. 189  
 Alexander, Cte. 698 798  
 Arthur G., Prof. 606 1104  
 Arthur G. 606  
 Elizabeth 606 1104  
 Elizabeth M. T. 606  
 Harriet 606  
 I. Howard, Mrs. 556  
 Mary S. 1104  
 Noah, Dr. 1087  
 Weed Abigail 386  
 Benjamin, Jus. P. 168 957  
 Eliza T. 525  
 Isaac, Stm. 168 957  
 Jahiel, Serjt. 1007  
 James, Rev. 524  
 Jehiah 1058  
 Jehiel 917 1060  
 Jehoel, Jr. 1058  
 John 999  
 Jonas 158  
 Kitsey R. 524  
 Mary 461  
 Sylventus 524  
 Thurlow 498  
 Parsons & Co. 498  
 Weekes see Weeks  
 Weeks see Wick, Wickes,  
 Wicks  
 Family 622 Gen. 624  
 Abel 623  
 Amy 333  
 Ann 287  
 Benjamin 622  
 Betsy 623  
 Charles 623 624  
 Daniel 333  
 Daniel S. 624  
 Deborah V. 623  
 Edmund, Jr. 1053  
 Edwin W. 623  
 Eliphalet 622  
 Elizabeth 494 622 623  
 Elizabeth C. 623  
 Elizabeth D. 623  
 Elizabeth L. 622 623  
 Elizabeth R. 623  
 Ezekiel 622  
 Francis 622 623  
 Frank 624  
 George 622 1053  
 George, Jr. 1053  
 Hannah P. 622  
 Hannah R. 622  
 Haviland 622  
 Henrietta E. W. 599  
 Isabella H. 622  
 James, Asst. Comm'y 102  
 James 623  
 Jane C. 622  
 Jemima S. 622  
 Jerusha 623  
 JESSE (bi. 622 623) 634  
 635  
 Jesse 624  
 John, Capt. 623  
 John 622 623 624  
 John B. 301 599  
 John R. 624  
 Joseph, Capt. 622 623  
 Joseph 622 623 1053  
 Joshua 599  
 Jotham 1001  
 Kate F. 622  
 Kate W. 622  
 Lambert, Capt. 218 871  
 Lewis 339  
 Loretta 333  
 Macaiah 623  
 Maria 622  
 Margaret 557  
 Martha 333 622 623  
 Mary 288 599 622 623  
 Mary I. 623
- Weeks Mary S. 622  
 MICAJAH (bi. 623)  
 Michael 1053  
 Nancy 622  
 Penn 1053  
 Phebe 623  
 Phebe B. 624  
 Phebe U. 623  
 Philip 622  
 Rachel 622  
 Rachel B. 622  
 Rachel M. 623  
 Rebecca 622  
 Richard 1000 1001  
 Ruth 623  
 Samuel 622 623 1053  
 Samuel H. 624  
 Sarah 583 599 622 623  
 Sarah B. 599 623  
 Sarah C. 623  
 Sarah H. 599  
 Sarah K. 623  
 Sarah M. 623  
 Sarah P. 623  
 Seaman 1051  
 Sherman H. 624  
 Sherman K. 622  
 Susan E. 301 597  
 Thomas 158 159 622 623  
 Townsend 1053  
 Unice W. 623  
 Zophar 288  
 WEISENFELS FREDER-  
 ICK, COL. (bi. 689)  
 Weit see Wait  
 Henry 1057  
 Welden see Weldin, Whelden  
 Family 624  
 DANIEL (bi. 624)  
 DAVID (bi. 624 a. 624)  
 Ebenezer 561 624  
 F. Stanwood, Dr. 624  
 Jeanette S. 561  
 JONATHAN (bi. 624)  
 Weldin L. C. 624  
 Weller Eliza 332  
 Julia E. B. 539  
 Mathines 539  
 Welles Richardus, Baron de  
 624  
 Wells Family 624 625 Gen.  
 517 518 626 627 628 630  
 —, Capt. 1057  
 Abigail 626 627  
 Abigail W. 647  
 Abner, Capt. 366  
 Abner 290 1059  
 Ann 627  
 Anna 273 337 496 620  
 Anna B. 626  
 Anna D. 626  
 Benjamin 1057  
 Bethia 370 406 489 627  
 Bethiah 626 630  
 Beulah F. 627  
 Bridget 609  
 Cecelia F. 488  
 Charlotte E. T. 585  
 CRAVETT (bi. 625) 518  
 628  
 Daniel, Jus. P. 1008  
 Daniel 626 1059  
 David, Judge 520  
 DAVID (bi. 625)  
 David 337  
 David, Jr. 1059  
 Deborah 370 487 592 613  
 625 627 628 1081  
 Deliverance 274 494 518  
 Dorothy 242  
 Elijah 628  
 Elizabeth 502 625  
 Esther 625  
 Esther H. 625

- WELLS FREEGIFT, DEA. (bi. 625 a. 625) 273 274 626 627  
George 161 625  
GILES (bi. 626) 625 627  
Hannah 626 630 654 1080  
Hannah G. 630  
Hannah T. 625  
Harriet 617  
Harriet L. 366  
Isaac, Col. 502  
ISAAC, SERJT. (bi. 626)  
Isaac 997  
Isaiah 997 1008  
James, Lt. 626  
JAMES, ENS. (bi. 626 a. 626) 625 628  
James 436 627  
Jerima O. 626  
Jeremiah 1059  
Joanna 520  
Joanna H. 627  
JOHN (bi. 626)  
John 420 625 627 628 629 630  
John C. 628 997 1009  
Jonathan, Corp. 627  
JONATHAN (bi. 627) 626  
Jonathan 406 625  
Joseph, Jus. P. 168 801 818 863  
Joseph, Capt. 627  
JOSEPH (bi. 627)  
Joseph 294 625 630 654  
JOSHUA, CORP. (bi. 627) 626  
Joshua 408 518 625 626 627 628  
JOSHUA, JR. (bi. 627) 626 628  
JOSIAH (bi. 627)  
Josiah 628  
Juleana 274 627  
Juleana B. 626  
Juleana H. 627  
Julia 332  
Julia A. 406  
Mahetable T. 524  
Mahitable T. 628  
Manley 997 1008  
Manly 1059  
Martha 1081  
Martha C. 627  
Mary 290 517 580 625 627 628 652  
Mary B. 625  
Mary H. 518  
Mary R. 630  
MATTHEW (bi. 628)  
Mehitabel 408  
Mehitable 338 370 407 609 626  
Naomi 395 627  
Nathaniel 487 997 1008 1059  
Noah, Rev. 647  
Obadiah 1056  
Phebe 625  
PHINEAS (bi. 628)  
Polly 628  
Richard 628  
Ruth R. 628  
Samuel 524 625 628  
Sarah 611 625 626  
Sarah R. 518 625  
SELAH (bi. 628)  
Susanna 627  
Temperance 627  
Thomas 624 625 626 627 1059  
Thomas B. 488  
TIMOTHY, SR., REV. (bi. 628) 475 626 627
- WELLS TIMOTHY, JR., DEA. (bi. 628) 626 627  
William, Dea. 518  
WILLIAM (bi. 628 a. 630)  
William 406 430 585 609 625 626 627 629 630 652 654  
William, Jr. 1059  
Youngs 997 1008  
Zaccheus 370  
Weltner Caroline P. 496  
Thomas 496  
Wendell Cornelia 508  
J. H., Adjt. (a. 95)  
Werden Isac, Jr. 1055  
West Abby A. 359  
Benjamin (p. 147 a. 147) 147  
Benjamin, Mrs. (p. 147) 147  
George N. 487  
Henry E. 359  
James 999  
JOHN (bi. 630)  
Yetta O. 487 488  
Westcott Julia F. 491  
Wetherbe see Witherbee  
Kate 622  
Wetherill Maria 1102  
Westmore see Whitmore  
Catherine 668  
Frederick 668  
Helen M. C. 668  
Liberty P. 514  
Mary C. 668  
Prosper, Esq. 879  
Samuel 514  
Seth, Jus. P. 168 743  
Syndes 668  
William 668  
Wetzell Anna 661  
Weygant Elizabeth 568  
John 568  
Whaley James 1053  
Whalley Edward, Maj. Gen. 457 543  
Wheadon Martha 260  
Philea 658  
Thomas 260  
Wheeler Family 630  
Alice, Wid. 579  
Amelia G. 398  
Daniel 1064  
David 1055  
Elizabeth 416 533 630  
Ella 420  
George 1064  
Grace D. 248 ("Homes of Our Ancestors in Stonington, Conn." 242 243)  
Hannah 539  
Isaac 630  
Jacob 1064  
Jeremiah 1064  
JOHN (bi. 630)  
John 416  
John, Jr. 1063  
Jonas 1064  
Joshua 630  
Josiah 1063  
Mahetable T. 524  
Micah 1064  
Nathan 1064  
Paul, Jus. P. 168 771 841 867  
Peter 1051  
Phebe 576  
Platt 1064  
Richard A. ("Hist. of Stonington, Conn." 240 241 243 244 248)  
Ruth 630  
Sarah 272 551  
Sybel 301
- WHEELER THOMAS (bi. 630)  
Thomas 579  
Timothy, Sr. 1064  
Timothy Jr. 1064  
WILLIAM (bi. 630)  
William 524  
Zaccheus 630  
Zophar 1064  
Wheeler C. E. & Co. 502  
Elezar, Rev. 322  
John, Maj. 1072  
Martha 322  
Wheelwright Mary 514  
Whelden see Welden  
Isaac, Jr. 1055  
Jonathan 624  
Wheldin, Whildin, see Welden  
Wheldon Catherine 404  
WHIPPO ISAAC (bi. 630)  
Whitaker Epher, Rev. (bi. 1099 p. 191 a. 101) 448 521 1076 ("Hist. of Southold, L. I." 160 162 259 273 292 294 297 310 315 323 331 334 349 399 402 426 427 430 433 453 481 482 484 486 489 493 504 517 518 583 609 625 639 646 652 658 1099)  
Fanny R. 526  
Francis B. 526  
James L. 526  
Lizzie B. 526  
Mary R. 526  
White Family 630 Gen. 492  
Abigail R. 535 632  
Alonzo 632  
Amelia 454 455  
Ananias 301  
Ann 349 630  
Ann S. 631  
BENJAMIN (bi. 631)  
Charles 451  
Charles H. 492  
Clarissa 632  
Cora E. 590  
DAVID (bi. 631)  
Delia 386  
Ebenezer, Rev. 454 630 631 632  
Ebenezer 451 455 507 630 631 632 1065 1066  
Ebenezer B. 492  
Edward, Capt. 542  
Edward 374 499 632  
Eliza 632  
Eliza C. T. 590  
Elnathan, Dea. 630 632  
Elnathan 1055  
Emma R. 542  
Ephraim, Capt. 630 631 633  
EPHRAIM (bi. 631) 313 348 632  
Esther 632  
Esther F. 632  
George 632  
George G. 185  
Grace 633  
HANNAH (bi. 631)  
Hannah 630  
Hannah E. 631  
Hannah M. 631  
Hannah P. 499 630  
Harriet 632  
Henrietta 301  
Henrietta F. 599  
HENRY DR. (bi. 631 a. 631)  
Henry 631  
Henry D. 586 589  
Henry K. 631  
Hugh, Stm. 168 916

- White Hugh, Capt. 448  
 Jacob, Lt. 299 318 344 345  
 389 413 414 887 888 889  
 890 891  
 JAMES (bi. 631)  
 James 630 633  
 Jane 365  
 Jane J. 631  
 Jerreson 386  
 Jerusha 271 376 632  
 Jerusha C. 632  
 Joan 632  
 Joana P. 507  
 John, Elder 492  
 John, Dea. 349  
 JOHN, CAPT. (bi. 631 a.  
 632) 632 633  
 John, Lt. 632  
 JOHN (bi. 632)  
 John 271 313 630 631 633  
 1048 1049  
 John, Jr., Lt. 993  
 John P. 590  
 Josiah 632  
 Laura 376  
 Lydia B. 632  
 Martha 422  
 Mary 313 348 374 455 542  
 630 632  
 Mary E. 632  
 Mary R. 631  
 Mary T. 630  
 Mehitable 491 492  
 Memucan 997 1003  
 Mercy 632  
 Nathan 631  
 Noadiah, Capt. 492  
 Peregrine 630  
 Phebe 631  
 Phebe H. 630  
 Phebe J. 632  
 Rachel 632  
 Rebecca B. 632  
 Ruth 252  
 Ruth S. 630  
 Samuel, Serjt. 632  
 SAMUEL (bi. 632)  
 Samuel 631  
 SAMUEL C. (bi. 632)  
 Sarah 287 451 552 553  
 Sarah H. 630  
 Silas, Dea. 632  
 SILAS (bi. 632)  
 Silas 535 630  
 Silvanus 1056  
 Stephen 997 1002 1055 1063  
 Sybil 496  
 Sylvanus, Rev. 490 577 630  
 631 943  
 Sylvanus 631  
 Temmy W. 632  
 Theodore 631  
 Thomas 630  
 WILLIAM, CAPT. (bi.  
 633) 631  
 William 630 633  
 William, Jr. 1056  
 Whitefield George, Rev. 151  
 434 482  
 Whitehair Deliverance 518  
 Whitehead Family 633  
 Abigail S. 633  
 Benjamin 633  
 BENJAMIN, MRS. (bi.  
 633)  
 Daniel, Maj. 633  
 Daniel, Capt. 42  
 Daniel 160 663 1053  
 Elizabeth 360  
 John 633  
 Mabel 633  
 Mary 534 556  
 Mercy 633  
 Thomas 556
- Whiting Joseph, Rev. 354  
 1075  
 Samuel, Jus. P. 168 928 932  
 Whitman Family 633 Gen.  
 633  
 Abija 633  
 Charitha 540  
 Chloe P. 633  
 Eleazer 204  
 Eliphalet 1058  
 Hannah 633  
 Isaac 1063  
 ISAIAH (bi. 633)  
 Jesse 633 1063  
 John, Sr. 563  
 John 633 998  
 Joseph 563 633 1063  
 Nathaniel, Lt. 999 1007  
 Nathaniel 997 1007  
 Nicholas 633  
 Phebe 633  
 Polly 663  
 Solomon, Jus. P. 168 918  
 Stephen 1063  
 Susanna 634  
 Thomas 633  
 Zachariah 633  
 Zebulon 633  
 Whitmore see Wetmore  
 Family 255 Gen. 255  
 —, Capt. (bi. 239 255)  
 Francis 255  
 John 158  
 Susanna 634  
 William H. 441  
 Whitney —, Master 912  
 Hannah 572  
 Julia 538 540  
 Katherine O. 538  
 Mary 680  
 Samuel 538  
 Whiton Clarissa 560  
 Whitson Elizabeth 257  
 Henry 160  
 Thomas, Jr. 257  
 Whittier John G. 323  
 Whittlesey Family 255 Gen.  
 255  
 Abigail 255  
 Azariah 966  
 Chauncey, Stm. 168 916  
 David, Capt. (bi. 239 255)  
 David 255  
 Eliphalet 255  
 John 236 255  
 Martha 255  
 Stephen 236  
 Wick see Weeks, Wickes,  
 Wicks  
 Family 622 633  
 Amy B. 633  
 EDWARD (bi. 633 a. 633)  
 Elizabeth 633  
 John 633 634  
 Lemuel, Lt. 993  
 Mary 633  
 Phebe 633  
 Silvanus, Serjt. 1002  
 Silvanus 997 1055  
 Susan 552  
 Temperance 633  
 Wickes see Weeks, Wick,  
 Wicks  
 Family 622 Gen. 622 634 635  
 Abigail Van W. 635  
 Ambrose 1063  
 Bathsheba 634  
 Bathsheba H. 634  
 Deborah V. 634  
 Elijah 1063  
 Eliphalet 635  
 Elizabeth 634  
 Elizabeth T. 634  
 EZEKIEL (bi. 634 a. 634)
- Wickes Ezekiel 482 622  
 Frances 635  
 Freelove 634  
 George 1063  
 Hannah 635  
 Harriet 635  
 Jerusha 634  
 Jesse 634  
 JOHN, CAPT. (bi. 634 a.  
 634)  
 John 283 634  
 John, Jr. 1063  
 Jonathan 634 998  
 Jonathan S. 635  
 Joseph 622 634 1063  
 Josiah 1063  
 Josiah, Jr. 1063  
 Keturah B. 634  
 Lewis 634  
 Moses 1063  
 Nicholas 1017  
 Phillipp 1063  
 Robert 634  
 Robert B. 622  
 Ruth 611  
 Samuel 997 1007  
 Sarah 482 634  
 Sarah B. 635  
 Sarah H. 634  
 Sarah M. 634  
 Scudder 635  
 Silas 1063  
 Stephen, Dr. 635  
 Stephen 998  
 Susan B. 634  
 Susanna K. 634  
 Susanna W. 634  
 THOMAS, MAJ. (bi. 635  
 a. 635)  
 Thomas, Capt. 635  
 Thomas 634 635 ("Lineage  
 of" 635)  
 Van Wyck 635  
 William 224 634  
 Zephaniah 1058  
 Wickham Family 635  
 —, Judge 266  
 —, Maj. 1011  
 — 553  
 Abigail 635  
 Abigail P. 495 635  
 Anna 406  
 Anna R. 635  
 Benjamin 524  
 Daniel H. 635  
 Elizabeth 635  
 Hannah F. 636  
 Hannah M. 479  
 Henry 636  
 Isaac, Col. 479  
 Jacob 1062  
 James 635 636  
 Jerusha 635  
 John, Maj. 337  
 JOHN (bi. 635) 636  
 Joseph, Esq. 635  
 Joseph, Col. 635 636  
 Joseph 406 444 495 635 636  
 Joseph P. 444  
 Margaret 266  
 Mary R. 524  
 Parker, Col. 522  
 Parker, Maj. 635  
 Parker 444 1057  
 PARNEL (bi. 635) 522  
 Phebe M. 444  
 Polly 524  
 Sarah 635 636  
 Sarah S. 635  
 Thomas, Dr. 636  
 Thomas, Aud. 730-781  
 THOMAS, CAPT. (bi. 636  
 a. 636) 7 635 822  
 Thomas 635 636



- Wickham William 635  
 Wicks see Weeks, Wick,  
 Wickes  
 Abijah 1055  
 Alexander 1058  
 Daniel 622  
 Elizabeth 387  
 Elma 546  
 Frederick L., Mrs. 546  
 Hannah P. 635  
 Ida 546  
 Josiah 997 1006  
 Marier 534  
 Mary, Mrs. 388  
 Mary 535  
 Phebe 615  
 Rachel 286  
 Ruth 534  
 Thomas 635  
 Unice 622  
 Wier Richard 1063  
 Wigger Josiah 236  
 Wiggins Family 636  
 Annis C. 636  
 Benjamin 287 1053  
 Bethiah, Wid. 436  
 Bethiah V. 614  
 Cynthia 657  
 Daniel 516 1063  
 DAVID, CAPT. (bi. 637)  
 592 636 656  
 David 617 637  
 David, Jr. 1055  
 Elizabeth 287  
 Hannah 516 637  
 Hannah R. 636  
 Henry 1001  
 JAMES, CAPT. (bi. 637 a.  
 637) 636  
 James 636 637  
 John 436 472 614 636 637  
 1053  
 Juliana 594  
 Mary 313  
 Mary B. 636  
 Mary C. 636  
 Mary M. 472  
 Mary V. 617 637  
 Mehitable 637 656  
 Mehitable T. 637  
 Mehitable V. 617 637  
 Phebe 653  
 Richard 1053  
 Ruth 516 537  
 Ruth T. 592 637  
 Thomas 617 637 1055  
 Willard H. 636 637  
 William 637 997 1010  
 Wigglesworth Edward, Col.  
 113  
 Wilbe George 155  
 Wilcot Fanny 485  
 Wilcox Family 255  
 Adelia 261  
 Alfred 261  
 Almira 261  
 Charles 261  
 Daniel-261  
 David, Capt. (bi. 239 255)  
 Elizabeth 255  
 Hezekiah, Capt. (bi. 239  
 258)  
 Horace 261  
 James 261 532  
 John, Capt. (bi. 239 255)  
 Joseph 261  
 Laura 261  
 Mahala R. 532  
 Martha 263  
 Patience 261  
 Reynold W., Prof. ("Webb  
 Gen." 622)  
 Robert 261  
 Roxana 261  
 Wilcox Samuel 261  
 Walter 261  
 William 255  
 William G. 366  
 Willis 261  
 Wildman Alfred M. 226  
 Wiley John, Comm'y 690  
 John, Capt. 690  
 Wilkes Charles, Capt. 419  
 Wilkinson James, Brig. Gen.  
 (bi. 1099 p. 70 a. 70)  
 Willard —, Capt. (bi. 239  
 255)  
 Benoni, Chn. 785  
 Emma 557  
 Joseph 966  
 Wilcox Desire R. 361  
 Moses 361  
 Samuel 361  
 Willets Daniel 558  
 Martha S. 558  
 Phebe 333  
 Rebecca 572  
 Silas 333  
 Willett Charles 1053  
 Edward 1053  
 Joanna, Wid. 271  
 John 1053  
 Marinus, Dr. 690  
 MARINUS, COL. (bi. 689  
 p. 67 a. 67) 678 684  
 Thomas, Capt. 271  
 Thomas 160 1053  
 Willetts Abigail 639  
 Anne 287  
 David 1064  
 Elizabeth L. 474  
 Jacob 1064  
 Jacob, Jr. 1064  
 Jacob, 3d. 1064  
 Job 1064  
 John 1064  
 John, Jr. 474  
 Leah S. 558  
 Richard 1064  
 Sarah 474  
 Thomas 558  
 Willey Ida I. 606  
 William, the Conqueror 624  
 William and Mary 163  
 WILLIAM (Indian) (bi. 637)  
 Williams Family 256 637 638  
 Gen. 637 638  
 Abigail 309  
 Abigail P. 638  
 Amy 333  
 Anastasia 562  
 Anna 444  
 Benjamin, Jus. P. 168  
 Catherine M. 513  
 Charles, Capt. (bi. 239 256)  
 Charles 376  
 Charlotte 638  
 CONTENT (bi. 638)  
 Daniel 236 256 309  
 Dorothy 398  
 Elijah 901  
 Eliphalet 680  
 Elizabeth 512 513 598 638  
 Elizabeth P. 638  
 Elizabeth S. 638  
 Emeline A. 513  
 Ephraim, Col. 19  
 Ezekiel, Comm'y 121  
 Ezra, Dy. Comm'y 121  
 Frederick 377  
 Gentry S. 513  
 Gilbert 512 513  
 Gilbert P. 512 513  
 Hannah 587 638  
 Harry 513  
 Henry, Lt. 236  
 Henry 710 727 728 729  
 JACOB (bi. 638)  
 Williams James 224  
 Jane O. 638  
 John, Capt. 236  
 John, Drum. 638  
 JOHN (bi. 638)  
 John 224 637  
 Jonas 598 638 1063  
 Jonas, Jr. 1063  
 Jonathan 821  
 Keziah B. 638  
 Leah T. 637  
 Lulu 376  
 Margaret 475  
 Martha L. 512  
 Martha P. 512 513  
 Mary 598 638  
 Mary S. 598  
 Mary T. 638  
 NATHANIEL (bi. 638)  
 Nathaniel 444 512 513 598  
 637  
 NATHANIEL, JR. ENS.  
 (bi. 638)  
 Otho H., Maj. Gen. 59 87  
 Pelletiah 460  
 Rachel 638  
 Rachel F. 638  
 Ralph 377  
 Rebecca 638  
 Rebecca P. 680  
 Richard 309 637  
 Robert 160 637 638  
 Robert B. 513  
 Sarah 281 309 581 598 638  
 Sarah E. S. 513  
 Sarah W. 637  
 Temmy 632  
 Temperance, Mrs. 256  
 Temperance 557  
 THOMAS, LT. (bi. 638)  
 Thomas 236 333  
 Thomas, Jr. 1051  
 TIMOTHY (bi. 638)  
 William 160 1053  
 ZEBULON (bi. 638)  
 Williamson David 998 1058  
 Experience 654  
 Garret, Lt. 1013  
 Hannah 413  
 James 997 1008 1017  
 JEDEDIAH (bi. 638)  
 John 1059  
 John, Jr. 1059  
 Mary 318 532  
 Rem, Capt. 1013  
 Willis Family 639  
 Abigail W. 639  
 Amos 333  
 Amy 333  
 Charity 333  
 Elizabeth P. 639  
 Henry 639  
 Isaac 396  
 Joanna 396  
 John 639  
 Mary P. 639  
 Mary T. 639  
 Obediah 333  
 RICHARD (bi. 639)  
 William 639  
 Williston Noah, Rev. 581  
 Sally 581  
 WILLMOT GEORGE (bi.  
 690 a. 723)  
 Willoughby Eugene 480  
 Francis 480  
 Frank 480  
 Grace 480  
 Nellie N. 480  
 Wilmot Family 639  
 Alexander 639  
 Hannah 274 639  
 Hepsabah 639  
 Jesse 997 1007 1063

- Wilmot Mary, Wid. 439  
 Mary 639  
 NATHANIEL (bi. 639)  
 Sarah 639  
 Walter, Rev. 639 1075  
 Wilmoth Jesse 1063  
 Selah 1063  
 Wilson Family 256  
 —, Lt. Col. 1069  
 Anne H. 329  
 Charles S. 329  
 James Grant, Brig. Gen.  
 1079 ("Mem'l Hist. of  
 N. Y. City" 124 162 163  
 184 398 595 659 660 661  
 662 663 672 674 675 677  
 678 680 681 682 683 684  
 686 687 688 689 690 726)  
 John, Capt. (bi. 239 256)  
 John 256 1017  
 Mildred C. 366  
 ROBERT (bi. 639)  
 William 1053  
 Windes see Wines  
 Wines Family 639  
 Abijah, Rev. 639  
 ABIJAH (bi. 639 a. 639)  
 493  
 Anna 486 522 639  
 Barnabas, Capt. 639 1057  
 Ba:nabab, Sr. 486  
 Barnabas, Jr. 1057  
 Barnabas 522 639  
 Bethiah T. 639  
 Deborah P. 493 639  
 Enoch C., Rev. 639  
 Hannah 652  
 James H. 639  
 Jemima P. 493  
 Peter 493  
 Samuel 639  
 Sarah C. 1084  
 Thomas 1057  
 William 1084  
 Wingett Emma 487  
 Winlock George L. 478  
 Joseph 478  
 Rachel 478  
 Sarah C. M. 478  
 Winthrop Elizabeth W. 647  
 Fitz John, Maj. Gen. 19  
 Francis B. 647  
 Henry 356  
 John, Gov. 162 163 320 558  
 674  
 John 155 159  
 Mary 356  
 Wisely Alice C. 376  
 Edson 376  
 Horace 376  
 Jean 376  
 John 376  
 Mary H. 376  
 Wisner Prudence 272  
 Wisner Henry, Sr. 108  
 Henry, Jr. 108  
 Henry 335 608 712  
 Witbeck Elizabeth 241  
 Leonard 241  
 Witherbee see Wetherbe  
 Sherman & Co. 75  
 Witherell Sarah 345  
 Wolcott see Walcott, Wilcot  
 Family 292  
 Frederick 113  
 Laura 113  
 Mary A. 113  
 Oliver, Maj. Gen. (bi. 1099  
 p. 43 a. 43 h. 113)  
 Sarah 504  
 Ursula 353  
 Wolley see Woolley  
 Benjamin 1055  
 Charles 1056
- Wolley Silas 1056  
 Wood see Woods  
 Family 639 Gen. 287  
 Abel 1063  
 Alexander 998 1063  
 Andrew 640  
 Ann 640  
 Anna 640  
 Anne 557  
 Brewster 298  
 Caleb 640 1064  
 Charles 640  
 David 1063  
 Deborah 298  
 Ebenezer, Serjt. 1017  
 Ebenezer 1006 1063  
 Ebenezer P., Ens. 990  
 Edmond 158 159 639  
 Edmund 640  
 Edward 639  
 Edwin 298  
 Elijah 1053  
 ELIPHALET (bi. 640)  
 Eliza S. S. 557  
 Elizabeth, Wid. 407  
 Elizabeth 298 360 509 524  
 598 640  
 Elizabeth C. 640  
 Elizabeth H. 557  
 Elizabeth J. 557  
 Elnathan 1055  
 Epenetus 997 1006 1063  
 1064  
 Epenetus, Jr. 997 1006  
 Esther S. 641  
 Eunice J. 640  
 Franklin S. 167  
 George C. 298  
 Gilbert 1063  
 Grace S. 640  
 Hannah W. 640  
 Henry 557  
 Ida 298  
 Israel, Pres't 1048  
 Israel 175 990 1063  
 Israel (South) 1063  
 James 1055  
 Jane H. T. 602  
 Jeremiah, Sr. 1063  
 Jeremiah, Jr. 1063  
 Jeremiah, 3d. 298  
 Jeremiah 158 159 298 639  
 640 997 1006  
 JESSE (bi. 640)  
 Jno H. 158  
 Jo 158  
 Joanna 640  
 Joanna S. 640  
 John, Capt. 1022  
 John 287 360 639 640 1063  
 JONAH, LT. (bi. 640)  
 Jonah 556 640  
 Jonas (of Halifax) 158 159  
 639 640 1099  
 Jonas (of Oram) 158 159  
 640  
 Jonas, Sr. 640  
 Jonas, Jr. 640  
 Jonas 509 639 640 997 1006  
 Joseph, Sr. 640  
 Joseph, Jr. 640  
 JOSEPH (bi. 640)  
 Joseph 509 640  
 Joshua 1099  
 Lena 481  
 Lewis 640  
 Lydia 347 618  
 Lydia A. T. 585  
 Mary 287  
 Matilda 298  
 Melancthon 640  
 Peleg 1063  
 Phebe 308 509 556 640  
 Rebecca 509 640
- Wood Richard 997 1009  
 Ruth 298 585  
 Samuel 640 1053 1063  
 Sarah 556  
 Silas, Hon. (bi. 1099 p. 191  
 a. 191) 10 640 ("Hist.  
 of L. I." 116 1099)  
 ("Hist. of Huntington,  
 L. I." 177) ("First  
 Settlements on L. I." 41  
 149 150 161 162 177 187  
 193 194 272 278 284 365  
 387 388 402 421 433 467  
 481 503 504 512 515 518  
 565 566 581 587 594 630  
 644 646 652 1074 1075  
 1084 1099)  
 Stephen D. 602  
 Terry 160  
 Timothy 639 640 1060 1061  
 William 142  
 William J. 298  
 William P. 585  
 William W. 557  
 William W., 2d. 557  
 William W., 3d. 557  
 ZOPHAR (bi. 640 a. 641)  
 Woodbridge Christopher 236  
 Dudley, Chn. 168 760  
 Dudley, Cte. 168  
 Dudley 797  
 Henry 236  
 Woodbury Kate 668  
 Wooden see Woodin  
 Solomon 1001  
 Woodhull see Odell, Udale,  
 Udali, Udall, Udell, Udle  
 Family 9 641 Gen. 529 641  
 642 644  
 —, Serjt. 1000  
 Abel 1058  
 Abelenius 997 1007  
 Abraham, Lt. 990  
 Abraham 1058  
 ABRAHAM C., CAPT.  
 (bi. 641 a. 642) 310 566  
 588 642  
 Benjamin, Ens. 990  
 Benjamin 992 1058 1060  
 1061  
 Caleb, Lt. 990  
 Catharine 642  
 David, Lt. 1059  
 Deborah 441 641  
 Dorothy 567 641  
 Ebenezer, Capt. 641  
 Ebenezer 642  
 Elizabeth 404 481 571 644  
 Eunice 642  
 Eunice S. 642  
 Ezra 523  
 Gilbert 1059  
 Hannah 310 573 582 642  
 Hannah C. 641  
 Hannah S. 576 641  
 Henry 1059  
 Hester Du B. 642  
 Isaac 642  
 James, Serjt. 1000 1007  
 James 583 997 1059 1060  
 James 642  
 Jane S. 566 642  
 Jeffery 1059  
 Jesse, Dr. 642  
 Jesse, Col. (bi. 642 a. 642)  
 573 641  
 John, Jus. 1059  
 John 404 420 990 997 1007  
 1060  
 Josiah, Clk. 1056  
 Josiah 1059  
 Keturah S. 583  
 Margaret S. 569 641  
 Maria 404

- Woodhull Mary 420 595 641  
642  
Mary A. 420  
Mary H. 641  
Merritt S., Serjt. 1059  
Merritt S. 404  
Nathan, Clk. 1007  
Nathan, Maj. 990  
Nathan 997 1012 1058 1059  
Nathan, Jr. 1058  
Nathaniel, Brig. Gen. (bi.  
642 643 644 a. 130 643  
h. 641 642 t. 644 tablet  
643) 336 339 477 481 567  
571 574 576 641 643 644  
1007 1058 1060 (Chap.  
of D. A. R. 642)  
Nathaniel 336 567 576 582  
641 642 644  
Renelike 642  
Richard, Rev. 642  
Richard, Cte. 1058  
Richard 441 576 595 641  
642 990 1058  
Richard, 4th. 569  
Ruth 339 576 641  
Ruth F. 644  
Ruth H. 576  
Samuel 642 1059  
Sarah 336 581 642  
Sarah S. 566 567 641 642  
Stephen, Dr. 1059  
Stephen 310 641  
Temperance F. 641  
Timothy 1061  
William 576 1056  
Zebulon 1060
- Woodin see Wooden  
Annie 430  
Annie J. 430  
Elizabeth H. 430  
Mary L. 430  
William H. 430  
William H., Jr. 430
- Woodruff Family 644 645  
Abigail 646  
Anne 644  
BENJAMIN (bi. 645 a.  
645)  
Benjamin 644 646  
Caroline 423  
DANIEL (bi. 645 a. 645)  
644 646  
DAVID (bi. 646 a. 646)  
644 645  
David, Jr. 646 1055  
Elias 645 646  
Elizabeth 262 381  
Elizabeth C. 644  
Francis E., Hon. 644 645  
646 ("The Woodruffs of  
N. J." 644)  
Hannah 494 646  
Hannah N. 644  
Hezekiah 262  
Isaac 1058 1060  
Jabez 1053  
James 1061  
Jesse 1066  
John 644, 645 646 1065  
Joseph 644 646  
Joshua 646 997 1003  
Lois P. 312  
Margaret D. 644  
Mary 645  
Matthew 645 1058 1060  
Nathaniel 1058  
Noah 646  
Rhoda 546  
Samuel 580  
Sarah G. 644  
Sarah M. 262  
Sarah O. 644
- WOODRUFF SILAS (bi. 646  
a. 646) 494  
Timothy 644  
Woods see Wood  
James 580  
Mary S. 580  
WOODWARD JOHN (bi.  
690)  
WOOL JEREMIAH, CAPT.  
(bi. 690 a. 690)  
John E., Maj. Gen. 690  
Wooley Charles 1004  
Elizabeth 322  
Jared 1060  
Wooley see Wolley  
—, Capt. 176  
Charles 997 1004  
Henry 1051 1053  
Philip 1053  
Thomas 1053  
Wooley Family 646  
Abby H. 647  
Abigail 647  
Abigail T., Mrs. (p. 646)  
646  
Alida 650  
Alida L. 649 650  
Ann M. 476 647  
Anne E. 648  
Benjamin, Rev. (bi. 646  
647 h. 647 648 t. 649) 454  
476 646 647 648 649  
Benjamin 476 647  
Benjamin M. 647  
Caroline H. 650  
Catharine C. 648  
Catharine R. B. 648  
Cornelia 649  
Elizabeth 647  
Elizabeth D. 647  
Esther 647  
Esther I. 647  
Ezra 298  
Frances S. 648  
George 646 647 648  
George M. 647  
Hannah 647 652  
Henry L. 649  
James L. 649  
James T. 650  
Jane A. 647  
John K. 298  
John M. 647  
John T. 647  
Joseph, Lt. 648  
Katharine 648  
Laura 647  
Letitia 298  
Mary 476 566 647 648  
Mary A. 647  
Mary A. B. 650  
Mary E. 649 650  
Mary L. M. 650  
Melancthon B., Com. 650  
MELANCTHON L., LT.  
COL. and MAJ. (bi. 648)  
510 647  
Melancthon T., Com. (p.  
650) 608 649 650  
Melancthon T., Col. 646  
647  
Melancthon T. 454 648  
Newell 298  
Phebe 298  
Rebecca 454 647  
Rebecca C. 646  
REBECCA L., MRS. (bi.  
647)  
Rebecca N. 649  
Richard L. 650  
Robert H. 650  
Roxana A. 649  
Sarah 454 455 647  
Sarah C. 647
- Woolsey Susan C. 650  
Susan C. T. 650  
Susan K. 510 649  
Theodore D., Pres't 581  
647  
Theodore S., Prof. 476 648  
Theodoros B. 648  
Theodosia 647 648  
William C. 647 648  
William W., Dr. 648  
William W. 647  
Woodhull 298  
Woolworth Aaron, Rev. (bi.  
1100 a. 1100 h. 651) 1081  
Bessie 1100  
Betsey B. 1100  
Calvin C. 1100  
Calvin C., Jr. 1100  
Helen C. 312  
Leland G. 312  
Mary B. 1081 1100  
Mildred P. 1100  
Samuel B. 1100  
Sophia M. 1100  
Susan 1100  
Wooster David, Maj. Gen.  
(bi. 1100 p. 225 a. 225 h.  
226)  
Edward 148  
Worth Abigail 353  
James, Capt. 602  
Joanna R. 530  
Laban 530  
Lydia T. 602  
Worthington Gen. 1100  
Elizabeth L. 1100  
Emily P. 496  
John T. 496  
Laura S. 560  
Robert, Dr. 560  
Sabra L. 1100  
Sarah 1085  
William, Rev. 126 1085  
1100  
William, Jus. P. 168  
William, Col. (bi. 1100 a.  
1100) 557  
Wortman Nicholas 1001  
Wright Family 650  
Adam 650 651  
Alice 650  
Alice C. 376  
Allison 1063  
Ann H. 650  
Anthony 160 650  
CHARLES (bi. 651)  
Charlotte 361  
Ebenezer 265  
Elizabeth T. 651  
Emma O. 489  
Hannah 640  
Henry 526  
Isaac 651  
Jane S. 555 651  
JOHN (bi. 651)  
John 650  
Jordan 651  
Joseph 650 651  
Katherine R. 376  
Lydia 651  
Mary 271 651 660  
Mary D. 650  
Milicent 265  
Nathan H., Dr. 376  
Noah 361 651  
OBADIAH (bi. 651) 294  
555 682  
Peter 160 650 651  
Phebe 651  
Phebe S. 650 651  
Sarah 651  
Sarah T. 651  
Sarah W. 651  
Stephen 1001



- Wright Temperance K. 650  
 Temperance S. 650  
 Thomas 489
- Wyche Family 399
- Wyckoff Hendrick, Maj. 136  
 272  
 Hendrick 716  
 Peter, Qr. Mr. 1013
- WYLLEY JOHN (bi. 690)
- Wyllis Hezekiah, Col. 1067  
 1068 1071  
 Samuel, Col. 40
- Wynds —, Col. 1067
- Wynkoop Dirck 131  
 Richard 260
- Yale Clarissa K. 435  
 Harriet 435  
 Isaiah 435  
 Jane 435
- Yarrington Jonathan 992  
 1061  
 William, Corp. 1017  
 William 1061
- Yates Abraham, Jr., Hon.  
 1074  
 Christopher 136  
 Francis 158 159  
 Maria 668  
 Richard 711 1047 1049  
 Robert, Judge 403 668  
 Robert 36 108
- Yelverton Abigail 460
- Yong, Yonge, Yonges see  
 Young, Youngs
- York James 263  
 Martha 263  
 Martha S. 263
- Yost Charles W. 312  
 Gertrude A. 312  
 Gertrude A. C., Mrs. 312  
 Nicholas D. 312
- Young Family 9 652 653  
 654  
 Alfred H. 654  
 Ann E. C. 654  
 Anna 496  
 Benjamin 653 654  
 Benjamin P. 654  
 Benjamin W. 654  
 Bertha L. 513  
 Beulah 654  
 Caroline 599  
 Caroline W. 512  
 Charles P. 654  
 Chloe G. 654  
 David H. 654  
 Deborah 246  
 Dorcas 246  
 Edward E. 654  
 Elijah F. 654  
 Elisha S. 654  
 Elisha W. 654  
 Esther P. 653  
 Eunice 524  
 Experience A. W. 654  
 Francis A. 654  
 George B. 654  
 Hamilton, Cte. 1047 1049  
 Hannah W. 654  
 Henry 654  
 Henry L. 654  
 Hiram 654  
 Horace 654  
 Howard A. 654  
 Isaac, Sr. 654  
 Isaac 1063  
 Israel, Jr. 653  
 Israel 654  
 Israel A. 654  
 Israel W. 654
- Young James F. (p. 652 a.  
 652) 8 146 268 269 315  
 316 318 336 337 395 619  
 625 626, 652 654 657
- James M. 654  
 Jemima 654  
 Jemima B. 653  
 John, Rev. 653  
 John, Dr. 656  
 John 246 610 656  
 John F. 654  
 Joseph 653 654  
 Joseph, Jr. 656  
 L. W., Mrs. 294  
 Louis C. 654  
 Lydia 317 654  
 Lydia C. W., Mrs. 630  
 Martha L. W. 512  
 Martha T. 610  
 Mary 320  
 Nathaniel 1056  
 Patience 471  
 Sarah Wid. 609  
 Thomas, Judge 599  
 Thomas, Maj. 512 513  
 Thomas 653 654  
 Thomas P. 654  
 Walter S. 654  
 William B. 654  
 William E. 654  
 William H. 654  
 William McK 654
- Youngs Family 9 652 Gen.  
 436 438 516 593 610 617  
 637 652 653 654 656 657  
 658  
 —, Capt. 206  
 Abbie 657  
 Abigail 656  
 Abigail A. 656  
 Abigail T. 656  
 Alfred H. 654  
 Ann E. C. 654  
 Anna 279 280 496 515 657  
 Anna W. 486 496  
 Annes D. 656  
 Benjamin, Judge 396 444  
 Benjamin 515 652 653 654  
 656 657 658  
 Benjamin P. 654  
 Benjamin W. 654  
 Beulah 654  
 Charles P. 654 657  
 Chloe 657  
 Chloe G. 654 657  
 Christina 406  
 Christopher, Rev. 468 652  
 653 654 656 657 658  
 Christopher 496 652  
 Christopher, Jr. 1057  
 Constant 657  
 Cynthia B. 658  
 Cynthia W. 657  
 Daniel, Capt. 654  
 Daniel 648 652 653 656  
 1053 1055 1059  
 David, Rev. 515 652 1075  
 David, Capt. 654  
 David 656  
 David, Jr. 1053  
 Deborah 444  
 DOLLY (bi. 653)  
 Dorothy 653  
 Dorothy B. 653  
 Edward E. 654  
 Elijah F. 654  
 Elinor 282  
 Elisha S. 654  
 Elisha W. 654 657  
 Elizabeth 473 613 615 617  
 652 658  
 Elizabeth B. 657  
 Elizabeth H. 652  
 Elizabeth M. 657
- Youngs Elizabeth S. 656 657  
 Esther 653  
 Esther P. 653 654  
 Experience 436 515 652  
 Experience A. W. 654  
 Francis A. 654  
 George 1063  
 George B. 654 657  
 Gideon 437 438 652 653 656  
 658  
 Glover S. 657  
 Hannah 436 516 656 657  
 658  
 Hannah B. 656  
 Hannah C. 648  
 Hannah S. 657  
 Hannah W. 652 654  
 Henry 654 657  
 Henry L. 654  
 Hinckey 1055  
 Hiram 654  
 Horace 654 657  
 Howard A. 654  
 ISRAEL, SR. (bi. 653 a.  
 654)  
 ISRAEL, JR. (bi. 654) 653  
 656  
 Israel 318 654 656  
 Israel A. 654  
 James 652 656 1059  
 James, Jr. 1057  
 James M. 654  
 Jemima 318 654 658  
 Jemima B. 653  
 Jemima P. 658  
 Jeremiah 652  
 Joan H. 652  
 John, Rev. (t. 655) 444  
 468 486 515 652 653 656  
 657 658  
 John, Col. (h. 653 t. 655)  
 351 486 652 653 656 657  
 658  
 John, Capt. 162  
 John, Clk. 1010  
 JOHN (ONE) (bi. 654) 652  
 656  
 JOHN FITZ (TWO) (bi.  
 656)  
 John 625 652 656 657 658  
 John, 2d. 637  
 John F. 654  
 JONAS, ESQ. (bi. 656)  
 654  
 Jonas 652 654  
 Jonathan 610 653 656 658  
 1055  
 Joseph, Capt. 652 654 656  
 658  
 JOSEPH (ONE) (bi. 656)  
 657  
 JOSEPH (TWO) (bi. 656  
 p. 657) 653 654  
 Joseph 436 653 654 656 657  
 Joshua, Judge 615 662  
 JOSEPH, CAPT. (bi. 657  
 a. 677) 658  
 Joshua, Lt. 621  
 Joshua 613 657 658  
 Judith F. 652  
 Julia B. 657  
 Lavinia S. 656  
 Leonard 657  
 Louis C. 654  
 Luther 656  
 Lydia 654  
 Lydia T. 611 658  
 Margaret 652  
 Margaret W. 652  
 Martha 351 468 652 656  
 Martha B. 653  
 Mary 276 315 396 440 444  
 652 658  
 Mary D. 658

Youngs Mary G. 652  
 Mary M. 652  
 Mary S. 657  
 Mary W. 625 652  
 Matsey T. 658  
 Mehitable 411 656 658  
 Mehitable W. 656  
 Mercy L. 652  
 Nancy 657  
 Nath 1055  
 Nathan 997 1009 1055 1059  
 Phebe 609 610 653  
 Phebe H. 657  
 Phebe W. 653  
 Philena W. 658  
 Polly H. 657  
 Rachel H. 656  
 Rachel R. 438

Youngs Rebecca 654  
 Rebecca H. 657  
 Rebecca M. 652  
 Reuben 516  
 Rhoda 516 658  
 Rhoda B. 658  
 RICHARD (bi. 658)  
 Richard 653  
 Rufus 1059  
 Samuel 315 653 1055  
 Sarah 653 656  
 Selah, Jr. 655  
 Seth 657  
 Thomas, Dea. 611 658  
 THOMAS, JUDGE (bi.  
 658) 516 617 657  
 Thomas 242 652 653 654  
 656 657 1100

Youngs Thomas, Jr. 1059  
 Thomas P. 654  
 Walter G. 657  
 Watham 1059  
 William 656 658  
 William A. 657  
 William B. 654 657  
 William E. 654  
 William H. 654  
 William J., Hon. 653 654  
 656 658  
 William McK. 654  
 Zerubabel 652  
  
 Zorn Anna R. 321  
 Constance E. 321  
 Joseph T., Rev. 321



THE REFUGEES OF 1776 FROM NEW YORK CITY

Ackerman Aaron	Fisher Hendrick	Lake (Arabul?)	Sands Comfort, Aud.
Albany —, Mrs.	Furman Gabriel	Lamb John, Brig. Gen.	Gen.
Alsop John	Garland George	Lang William	Joshua
Anderson John	George, Jr.	Lasher John, Col.	Schuyler John
Ash Thomas	Gilbert John	Ledyard Benjamin,	Scott John Morin, Brig.
Bassett Frederick	William, Sr.	Maj.	Gen.
Bauman Sebastian,	William, Jr.	Lee John	Seaman Walter
Col.	William W.	LeFoy Thomas	Sears Isaac, Capt.
Beck Joseph	Gouverneur Herman	LeRue Samuel, Surg.	Shaddel David
Margaret	Nicholas	Lewis Francis, Hon.	Sherbrooke Miles
Beekman James	Gray John	Morgan, Col.	Siers John (F?)
Benson Egbert, Judge	Hamilton, Alexander,	Livingston Philip, Hon.	Smith John
Robert, Sec'y	Col.	Robert Cambridge	Justus B.
Bicker Henry, Col.	Hardenbrook Gerrard-	Robert Gilbert, Jr.,	Spicers —, Wid.
Bish John	us	Col.	Stevens Ebenezer, Col.
Blackwell Joseph	Hardwick John	Lott Abraham P., Col.	Stirling (Alexander Wil-
Bowen Prentice, Capt.	Harris Robert, Capt.	Loudon Samuel	liam), Lord, Maj.
Bradford Cornelius	Hazzard Elizabeth,	Ludlow Gabriel W.	Gen.
Brasher Abraham, Col.	Wid.	McDougall Alexander,	Stout John
Ephraim, Lt.	Joseph	Maj. Gen.	Taylor John
Broome John, Lt. Col.	Nathaniel	McKesson John, Sec'y	Tucker Thomas
Samuel, Capt.	Samuel, Lt.	Mandevall John	TYlee James
Byvanck Petrus, Lt.	Thomas	Marshall Elihu, Capt.	Nathaniel, Capt.
Campbell James	Herring Abraham	Myer Andrew	Vander Voort Peter
John, Lt.	Hicks Dennis	Myers Jacobes	Van Dyke Francis
Thomas	Hoffman Nicholas	Manuel	Van Ham Courant
Carghill Henry	Hunt Jessy	Ogden John	Van Varcck (Varick)
Clarkson Levinus	Ward	Pearce John	James
Codwise George, Capt.	Imlay William	Peet Thomas	Van Zandt Augustus
Cruger John	Isaacs Moses	Peterson Simon	Jacobus
Currie Archibald	Janeway George, Capt.	Phoenix Daniel, Capt.	Varick Richard, Col.
Curtenius Peter T.,	Jarvis Arthur	Platt Jeremiah	Wallace Alexander
Aud. Gen.	Jay John, Col. & Judge	Randall Thomas, Capt.	Walton Gerard
Demerest David	Josephson Manuel	Remsen Henry, Jr., Col.	Weissenfels Frederick,
Dennis Patt, Capt.	Ketcham William	Henry A.	Col.
Devenport John	Keteltas Peter	Rhoads Hope	Willett Marinus, Col.
Dunscomb James	Kingsland Edmund	Rodgers John, Rev.	Willmot George
Duyckinck Gerardus	John	Roosevelt Isaac	Woodward John
Egbert Benjamin	Kip Henry	Nicholas, Maj.	Wool Jeremiah, Capt.
Fairlie James, Lt.	Samuel	Rose James, Sr.	Wylley John
Fish Nicholas, Maj.	Knapp Joseph, Jr.	James, Jr.	

THE REFUGEES OF 1776 FROM LONG ISLAND TO CONNECTICUT

Abbott James	Benjamin James	Brown William	Coe Benjamin, Capt.
Albertson Danie	Nathan, Lt.	Brunt Mary, Mrs.	Coggeshall William
Allen James	Nathan	Brush Eliphalet	Cole Ichabod, Capt.
Nathaniel	Nathaniel	Gilbert	Conkling Abraham
Samuel, Serjt.	Bennett John	Jesse, Maj.	Alexander
Anderson Esther, Mrs.	William	Pierson	Ananias
Anthony Benjamin,	Betts John	Robert	Benjamin, Capt.
Surg.	Thomas, Jr., Mrs.	Thomas, Maj.	Benjamin
Arthur Jesse	Birdsall Benjamin, Col.	Bryant Gilbert	Cornelius, Capt.
Platt	Bishop David	Buell Elias, Jr.	Daniel, Ens.
Avery Nathan	John	Buffett Josiah	David, Dr.
Bailey Jonathan, Serjt.	Samuel	Burr Daniel, Serjt.	David
Joseph	Blachly Benjamin, Ens.	Burroughs John	Ebenezer
Baker John	Daniel	Carl John, Serjt.	Edward, Capt.
Thomas, Lt.	Blackwell Jacob, Col.	Carman John, Lt.	Edward, Lt.
William	Boerum Nicholas	Carpenter Increase, Qr.	Elisha
Barnes Eli, Capt.	Boisseau John	Mr.	Jacob, Ens.
Isaac	Bond Jacob	Nehemiah, Qr. Mr.	Jacob
Jeremiah	Booth Daniel	Case —	Jacob, Jr.
Jonathan	Henry	Benjamin	Jeremiah, Serjt.
Martha	Joseph, Capt.	Israel	John, Capt.
Nathaniel, Capt.	Prosper	Cebra James	John
Bassett Cornelius	Bowden —, Mrs.	Chapin Benjamin, Dr.	Jonathan
William	Bower Hezekiah	Margaret, Mrs.	Jonathan, Jr.
Bayley —, Wid.	Zephaniah	Chapman William	Joseph, Capt.
—	Bowne Joseph	Chappell Benjamin	Joseph (One)
Benjamin	Brewster Caleb, Capt.	Benjamin, Jr.	Joseph (Two)
Gamaliel, Capt.	Brickell John	Chester Simeon	Nathaniel, Lt.
John	Brower —	Chichester —, Mrs.	Nathaniel, Serjt.
Jonathan, Capt.	Brown Abigail, Wid.	Clark Cornelius	Peter
Nathaniel	Christopher	Elisha	Richard
Stephen	David	John	Samuel, Lt.
Beardsley Philon, Mrs.	George, Serjt.	John, Jr.	Samuel (One)
Beckwith Phebe, Mrs.	Henry	Samuel	Samuel (Two)
Phineas, Qr. Mr.	Henry, Jr., Corp.	Stephen	Selah
Serjt.	James	William, Lt.	Shadrach
Beebe Lester, Capt.	Ruben, Serjt.	Cleveland Joseph	Silvanus, Lt.
Samuel, Capt.	Samuel	Clinton George, Mrs.	Thomas, Maj.



Conkling Thomas	Dyer Nathaniel, Capt.	Goldsmith Deborah	Havens Walter, Capt.
Timothy, Lt.	Edwards Ebenezer	Ezra, Serjt.	William, Capt. & Lt.
Titus, Capt.	Isaac	Jeremiah	William
William	John	John	Hawkings Zopher
William, Jr.	Mercy Van S., Mrs.	Joshua	Hazard Catharine, Mrs.
Cook David	Ellis Joseph	Nathan	Morris
Hannah, Mrs.	Everett —, Mrs.	William	Hedges Daniel, Capt.
James, Adjt.	Byres Benjamin	Gould John	David
Jedediah	Fanning David, Lt.	Greene Zachariah, Rev.	Hannah, Wid.
John Mitchell	Gilbert, Jr.	Griffin Augustus	Jeremiah, Dr.
Jonathan, Corp.	James	Griffing Daniel, Capt.	Jonathan, Col.
Nathan	Nathaniel	David	Jonathan, Dr.
Rebecca, Wid.	Phineas, Col.	Edward	Matthew
Silas, Maj.	Phineas, Serjt.	James	Stephen
Cooper Abraham	Farnam Onis, Capt.	Jasper, Sr.	Hempstead Jesse
Elias	Field John	Jasper, Jr., Capt.	Robert
Hannah, Wid.	Filer Thomas	John, Sr.	Thomas, Lt.
John	Filey James	John, Jr.	Herrick George, Maj.
Silas	Floyd Hannah, Mrs.	Joseph, Capt.	Henry, Dea.
Zebulon, Capt.	Mary	Moses, Capt.	Hicks Edward
Zebulon, Jr.	Nicoll, Col.	Nathaniel	Higbie Samuel
Zophar, Capt.	William, Gen.	Peter, Capt.	Higgins Christian
Corey Abijah	Fordham Daniel, Capt.	Robert	William, Qr. Mr. &c.
Braddock	Ephraim, Capt.	Samuel	Hildreth Joseph
Cornwell Benjamin, Serjt.	George	Stephen, Ens.	Joshua
Richard	Gideon	Timothy	Hill William
Corum James	John	Grinnell John, Capt.	Hinchman Anna, Wid.
Corwin Amaziah	Nathan, Esq.	Thomas, Capt.	Benjamin
James, Capt.	Nathán, Capt.	Haines Daniel	Joseph, Dr.
Jonathan	Fosdick Anna	David	Nathaniel
Mary, Wid.	Frances	Hall Peter	Hitchcock Daniel
Nathan	Nicoll, Capt.	William	Hobart John Sloss,
Nathaniel	Foster Asa	Hallock Benjamin, Jr.	Hon.
Peter	Christopher	Henry	Joshua
Selah	Crudence	Israel	Holly Josiah
Thomas	John	Jeremiah	Hopkins Samuel
Timothy	Jedediah	Jonathan	Hopping Daniel
Crane Joseph, Dr. & Capt.	John, Jr., Lt.	Joseph, Capt.	Henry
Crossman Abner	Peter	Moses	Horton Barnabas, Capt.
Crowder Jonathan	Prudence	Peter, Capt.	Barnabas, Jr.
Cruttenden Jonathan	Fournier Francis	William, Capt.	James, Capt.
Culver David	Fowler George	William, Sr.	Jonathan
David, Jr.	Jonathan	William, Jr.	Joshua
Gershom	William	Zebulon	Simon, Rev.
William	Franklin Abel	Zephaniah	William, Dea.
Dains Peter	Franks Isa	Halsey Abraham	William
Darrow John	John, Qr. Mr. & Capt.	Elias, Lt.	Howard William
Davenport James	Jonathan	Elias Henry, Capt.	Howell Daniel
John, Rev.	Furman John, Lt.	Elizabeth, Mrs.	David, Capt.
Davis Benjamin	Gardiner Abraham, Col.	Henry, Capt.	David
Daniel	David, Jr.	Jeremiah	David, 3d.
Isaac, Lt.	Gaius	John	Edmund, Lt.
James, Lt.	Jeremiah	Josiah	Edward
John, Maj.	Jerusha, Mrs.	Matthew	Elias
Joshua	John, Dr.	Phebe, Wid.	Ezekiel
William	Joshua	Phillip, Capt.	George, Dr.
Davison Isaac	Martha, Mrs.	Silas, Jr., Dr.	George
Dayton Ebenezer, Qr. Mr. & Capt.	Nathaniel, Dr.	Stephen, Dr.	Isaac (One)
Jesse	Thomas, Col.	Stephen, Serjt.	Isaac (Two)
Dering Elizabeth	Gates William	Theophilus	Jonathan
Henry Packer	Gelston David	Thomas	Joshua
Mary Sylvester, Mrs.	Hugh, Serjt.	Timothy, Serjt.	Paul
Sylvester, Gen.	John, Adjt.	William	Philip, Lt.
Thomas	Maltby, Dea.	Hand Abraham	Recompence
Deval William	Thomas	Daniel, Jr.	Richard
Devore John	William, Capt.	David, Capt.	Ryall
Dibble Daniel	Gibson John	Gideon	Stephen, Capt.
Lineus	Gildersleeve Althea, Mrs.	John, Jr.	Sylvanus
Sineus	Benjamin	Jonathan	Walter
Thomas	Daniel, Serjt.	Joseph	Hubbard Daniel
Dick Join	Finch, Lt.	Harley Robert, Capt.	Ezekiel
Dickerson John	Henry	Thomas	John
Joseph	Obadiah	Harris Henry	Mary, Wid.
Selah	Philip	Hart Molly	Richard S., Jr., Serjt.
Silvanus	Richard (One)	William	Samuel
Dickinson Amos	Richard (Two)	Hartt Joshua, Rev.	Hubbs James, Corp.
Braddock	Gilmore Robert	Havens Daniel, Capt.	Hudson —, Wid.
Downing Benjamin	Sarah, Mrs.	George	Henry
Drake Aaron	Glover Ezekiel	Hannah, Wid.	Isaac
Garrardus	Grover	James	John
John	Mehitable, Mrs.	Jonathan, Dr.	John, Jr.
		Joseph, Capt.	John Leverett
		Obadiah, Lt.	Joseph
			Obadiah

Hudson Obadiah, Jr. Thomas William	Lawrence Nathaniel, Lt. Thomas	Morehouse, Andrew, Col. Sarah, Mrs.	Phillips Ebenezer, Lt. William, Jr., Lt. Pierrepoint Sarah, Wid.
Hulbert John, Lt. Col.	William, Dr.	Morgan John	Pierson Abraham
Hunting Benjamin, Col. John Nathaniel	Ledyard Fanny Lee Joseph, Rev. Leete Elijah L'Hommedieu Ezra, Hon.	Morpeth William Morrell James, Lt. Morse John Mott Samuel Muirson Heathcote, Lt.	David, Capt. Elias, Corp. Jedediah John, Serjt. Lemuel
Hutchings Townsend Hutchinson —, Wid. Thomas	Grover, Serjt. Henry, Corp. Mulford Samuel, Capt. Sylvester Sylvester, Jr. William	Mulford David, Col. David, Jr., Capt. Elias Elisha, Jr., Serjt. John, Esq. Matthew, Ens. Nathan Samuel William	Lemuel, Jr., Serjt. Lemuel, 3d. Matthew Matthew, Jr. Samuel Silvanus Stephen Theophilus, Ens. Zachariah Zebulon
Ingraham John, Capt. Samuel, Jr., Capt.	Isaacs Aaron Aaron, Jr. Isaac, Serjt. Maj.	Newbury John Samuel Newcomb Daniel Nicholson William Nicoll Benjamin, Jr. Robert Norris Oliver Silas North Benjamin, Lt. Gabriel Norton George Nathaniel, Capt. Nugent Arthur B. Osborn Abraham Daniel Elisha Jonathan Joseph (One) Joseph (Two) Lewis Matthew Zebedee	Samuel Nathaniel, Capt. Potter Gilbert, Dr. & Lt. Col. Nathaniel, Judge Price Benjamin Prime Benjamin Y., Dr. Ebenezer, Rev. Ebenezer Rackett Daniel John, Jr. Jonathan Jonathan, Jr. Raymond James, Capt. Reeve Benjamin
Isaacs Aaron Aaron, Jr. Isaac, Serjt. Maj.	Lester Sylvester Thomas Leveridge Gabriel, Serjt. Lewis Samuel Liscomb Isaac Lloyd John, Lt. John, Jr. Joseph Lockwood Ephraim, Lt. John, Serjt. Loper Abraham, Serjt. David James Ludlam — Anthony George, Corp. Stephen William, Capt.	Overton Aaron Elton Isaac, Maj. James John John, Jr. Joshua Nathaniel Nathaniel, Jr. Seth, Gen. Paine Alsop Benjamin (One) Benjamin (Two), Serjt. Ephraim John (One) John (Two) Jonathan Peter Phebe, Mrs. Palmer David Parker Jeremiah John Parshall Elias James, Serjt. John Parsons Daniel David Elijah John John, Jr., Serjt. Samuel Samuel, Jr. Stephen Peck Augustus, Capt. Joseph Pelletreau Elias, Capt. Elias, Jr. Hannah John Perry Edmund Eliakim Peters Thomas	Jack (Negro) Jackson David John, Capt. Richard Samuel Thomas Thomas F., Adjt. Jacobs Eleanor, Wid. Jagger Abraham Ebenezer Jeremiah, Capt. Matthew Jennings Ebenezer Elias Hezekiah James Silvanus Jessup Isaac Silas, Lt. Zebulon, Maj. Johnes Obadiah Paul, Lt. Johnson Samuel William Jones Benjamin Ephraim, Capt. Jacob John Thomas Keese John, Maj. & Capt. Kelsey Stephen Ketcham Alexander, Lt. Carll Carll Isaac, Lt. Solomon, 2d Keteltas Abraham, Rev. King Abigail Wid. Alexander Ann Asa Benjamin, Serjt. Benjamin, Jr., Capt. Elisha Ephraim Gilbert James Jeremiah, Serjt. Joel John Jonathan Mary Nathaniel, Maj. Peter Richard Samuel Thomas William William, Jr. Landon David, Capt. Jonathan, Maj. Samuel, Judge Latham Hubbard, Capt. Lawrence Daniel, Col. Jonathan, Maj.

Rogers Zachariah	Smith Dayton	Tillinghast P h e b e,	Wells James, Ens.
Zephaniah, Capt.	Edmund, Jr., Maj.	Wid.	John
Roscrow Henry	Epenetus, Lt.	Tillotson Daniel, Lt.	Jonathan
Rose Abraham, Lt.	Gabriel, Corp.	Titus Benjamin, Ens.	Joseph
David, Rev.	George, Lt.	Jacob	Joshua, Corp.
David, Jr., Capt.	Gilbert, Jr.	John	Joshua, Jr.
Ruland John	Hezekiah	Jonathan, Capt.	Josiah
Zophar	Isaac	Joseph, Ens.	Matthew
Ruscoe David, Sr.	James	Silas	Phineas
David, Jr.	Jeffrey, Maj.	Solomon	Selah
Russell H e z e k i a h,	Jeremiah, Corp.	Todd Samuel	Timothy, Sr., Rev.
Capt.	Jesse	Timothy	Timothy, Jr., Dea.
Jonathan	Job	Topping Charles	William
Ryerson Martin, Serjt.	John, Dr.	Daniel, Lt.	West John
Sackett Joseph, Dr.	John, Lt.	Daniel	Wheeler John
Peter, Adjt.	John, Ens.	David	Thomas
Salmon John	John, Corp.	David, Jr.	William
Jonathan, Capt.	John	Edward, Lt.	Whippo Isaac
Joshua, Serjt.	Joseph	Elisha	White Benjamin
William	Joshua	Henry	David
Sammis Richard	Josiah, Col.	Joseph	Ephraim
William	Josiah, Serjt.	Matthew	Hannah
Sandford Benjamin,	Lemuel	Paul	Henry, Dr.
Dea.	Matthew, Fif.	Phebe	James
Daniel	Nathan	Rebecca	John, Capt.
David	Nathaniel, Corp.	Stephen, Capt.	John
Ezekiel	Nehemiah	Thomas	Samuel
John, Capt.	Noah, Corp.	Townsend John	Samuel Corwin
Sands Benjamin	Philip	Platt, Dr.	Silas
John, Lt. Col.	Richard, Ens.	Solomon, Capt.	William, Capt.
Satterly Henry	Samuel, Lt.	Tredwell T h o m a s,	Whitehead Benjamin,
John R.	Sylvester	Judge	Mrs.
Richard	Uriah, Lt.	William, Dr.	Whitman Isaiah
Samuel	William	Truman David	Wick Edward
Sawyer Moses	Soper Gilbert	Francis	Wickes Ezekiel
Sayre Abraham, Capt.	Jesse	Turner Henry	John, Capt.
Benjamin	Squire David, Jr.	Tuthill Azariah, Dea.	Thomas, Maj.
Benjamin, Jr.	John	& Lt.	Wickham John
David, Capt.	Margery, Mrs.	Christopher	Paruel
David, Lt.	Mary	Christopher, Jr.	Thomas, Capt.
Ephraim	Stanbrough Elisha	Daniel	Wiggins David, Capt.
James	Joseph	David	James, Capt.
Joshua	Lewis	Duncan	William (Indian)
Matthew, Lt.	Stephen	Elizabeth	Williams Content
Nehemiah, Capt.	Starr John	John, Adjt.	Jacob
Schellinger Isaac, Capt.	Stephens Thomas	Jonathan	John
Schenck Elizabeth	Thomas, Jr.	Mehitabel, Wid.	Nathaniel
Elsie	William, Ens.	Rufus	Nathaniel, Jr., Ens.
Maria Magdalena	Stine William	Samuel	Thomas, Lt.
Scott Sarah	Storrs John, Rev.	Vail Abraham	Timothy
Sudder Henry, Lt.	Stratton Samuel	Benjamin, Dea. &	Zebulon
Seaman Richard	Strong Benajah, Capt.	Capt.	Williamson Jedediah
William, Capt.	John	Benjamin, Jr.	Willis Richard
Zebulon	Selah, Capt.	Christopher	Wilmot Nathaniel
Sears Benjamin	Stuart Silas	David	Wilson Robert
Seelye N e h e m i a h,	Swezey Daniel	Elisha, Capt.	Wines Abijah
Capt.	Taber Amon, Jr.	Jeremiah	Wood Eliphalet
Service Jeffrey James	Frederick	John, Capt.	Jesse
Shaden Conklin	Tallmadge Benjamin,	Jonathan, Capt.	Jonah, Lt.
Sheffield Robert	Col. & Maj.	Joseph, Capt.	Joseph
Shelton William, Mrs.	John	Peter (One)	Zophar
Sherman Anthony,	Lois	Peter (Two)	Woodhull Abraham C.,
Corp.	Samuel, Adjt.	Peter, Jr.	Capt.
Sherrill Henry, Corp.	William, Serjt.	Samuel	Woodruff Benjamin
Jeremiah	Tanner William	Thomas	Daniel
Recompence, Capt.	Taylor George	Valentine Richard	David
Samuel (One)	Nathaniel	Van Dyke Henry, Rev.	Silas
Samuel (Two)	William	Wade Ebenezer	Woolsey Melancthon
Sarah	Terry Abigail	Walker —, Dr.	L., Lt. Col. & Maj.
William	Bethiah	Warner Eliphalet	Rebecca L., Mrs.
Shipman Nathaniel	John	Way Anne	Wright Charles
Simmons Elizabeth	Joshua	Webb Ebenezer	John
Samuel	Richard	James, Capt.	Obadiah
Solomon	Thomas, Col.	John, Capt.	Youngs Dolly
Walter	Thomas John, Capt.	Orange, Capt.	Israel, Sr.
Simons Moses	John	William	Israel, Jr.
Sinnot Patrick, Serjt.	Nathaniel P., Mrs.	Weeks Jesse	John (One)
Maj.	Thompson John	Micajah	John Fitz (Two)
Skidmore Joseph	Jonathan	Welden Daniel	Jonas, Esq.
Slocum Ebenezer, Jr.,	Samuel, Dr. & Capt.	David	Joseph (One)
Lt.	William	Jonathan	Joseph (Two)
Smith —, Mr.	Thomson Zebulon	Wells Craveit	Joshua, Capt.
Abner, Serjt.	Thorneycraft Wright,	David	Richard
Charles	Serjt.	Freegift, Dea.	Thomas, Judge
Daniel, Serjt.	Tillinghast J o s e p h,	Giles	
David	Capt.	Isaac, Serjt.	







